

History of the Arabic Written Tradition

Supplement Volume 2

# Handbook of Oriental Studies

## Handbuch der Orientalistik

### SECTION ONE

## The Near and Middle East

*Edited by*

Maribel Fierro (*Madrid*)

M. Şükrü Hanioğlu (*Princeton*)

Renata Holod (*University of Pennsylvania*)

Florian Schwarz (*Vienna*)

VOLUME 117/S2

The titles published in this series are listed at *brill.com/hoi*

# History of the Arabic Written Tradition

SUPPLEMENT VOLUME 2

*By*

Carl Brockelmann

*Translated by*

Joep Lange



BRILL

LEIDEN | BOSTON

Originally published as *Geschichte der Arabischen Litteratur* in 1898 and 1902.  
Subsequent editions by Brill between 1937 and 1943, and in 1996.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Names: Brockelmann, Carl, 1868–1956, author. | Lameer, Joep, translator. | Witkam, J. J., writer of preface.

Title: History of the Arabic written tradition / by Carl Brockelmann ; translated by Joep Lameer ; with a preface by Jan Just Witkam.

Other titles: Geschichte der arabischen Litteratur. English | Handbook of Oriental studies. Section one, Near and Middle East (2014) ; vol. 117.

Description: Leiden ; Boston : Brill, 2016. | Series: Handbook of Oriental studies. Section one, The Near and Middle East ; volume 117 | Originally published as *Geschichte der Arabischen Litteratur* in 1898 and 1902 — Title page verso of volume 1. | Includes bibliographical references.

Identifiers: LCCN 2016032425 (print) | LCCN 2016041105 (ebook) | ISBN 9789004323308 (hardback : alk. paper) | ISBN 9789004326262 (E-book) | ISBN 9789004323308 (hardback) | ISBN 9789004326316 (hardback) | ISBN 9789004334618 (hardback) | ISBN 9789004335806 (hardback) | ISBN 9789004335813 (hardback)

Subjects: LCSH: Arabic literature—History and criticism.

Classification: LCC PJ7510 .B713 2016 (print) | LCC PJ7510 (ebook) | DDC 892.7/09—dc23

LC record available at <https://lcn.loc.gov/2016032425>

Typeface for the Latin, Greek, and Cyrillic scripts: “Brill”. See and download: [brill.com/brill-typeface](http://brill.com/brill-typeface).

ISSN 0169-9423

ISBN 978-90-04-33580-6 (hardback)

ISBN 978-90-04-35644-3 (e-book)

Copyright 2018 by Koninklijke Brill NV, Leiden, The Netherlands.

Koninklijke Brill NV incorporates the imprints Brill, Brill Hes & De Graaf, Brill Nijhoff, Brill Rodopi, Brill Sense and Hotei Publishing.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, translated, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without prior written permission from the publisher.

Authorization to photocopy items for internal or personal use is granted by Koninklijke Brill NV provided that the appropriate fees are paid directly to The Copyright Clearance Center, 222 Rosewood Drive, Suite 910, Danvers, MA 01923, USA. Fees are subject to change.

This book is printed on acid-free paper and produced in a sustainable manner.

# Contents

Preface XVII

Note to the Reader XVIII

Transcription XIX

## THIRD BOOK

### *The Decline of Islamic Literature*

#### First Section From Mongol Rule Until the Conquest of Egypt by Sultan Selīm I in the Year 1517 3

##### Chapter 1. Egypt and Syria 4

- 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose* 4
- 2 *Philology* 16
- 3 *Historiography* 27
  - A Individual Biographies 27
  - B Collective Biographical Works 30
  - C Local and National History 37
  - D Universal History 47
- 4 *Popular Literature in Prose, Anthologies, and Folk Tales* 58
- 5 *Ḥadīth* 70
  - A *ʿIlm al-ḥadīth wa-ʿilm al-rijāl* 70
  - B Biographies of the Prophet 80
  - C Collections of *Ḥadīth* and Edifying Works 83
- 6 *Fiqh* 89
  - A The Ḥanafīs 89
  - B The Mālikīs 99
  - C The Shāfiʿīs 104
  - D The Ḥanbalīs 123
  - E The Shīʿa 136
- 7 *Sciences of the Qurʾān* 138
- 8 *Dogmatics and uṣūl al-dīn* 147
- 9 *Mysticism* 150
- 10 *Mathematics* 159
- 11 *Astronomy* 161
- 12 *Geography and Cosmography* 166
- 13 *Politics and Public Administration* 170
- 14 *Militaria, Hunting, and Agriculture* 172
- 15 *Medicine and Veterinary Science* 174

- 16 *Botany and Zoology* 176
- 17 *Occult Sciences and Related Subjects* 177
- 18 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor* 179

#### Chapter 2. Iraq and al-Jazīra 207

- 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose* 207
- 2 *Philology* 208
- 3 *Historiography* 209
- 4 *Ḥadīth* 211
- 5 *Fiqh* 212
  - A The Ḥanafīs 212
  - B The Mālikīs 212
  - C The Shāfi'īs 212
  - D The Ḥanbalīs 214
  - E The Shī'a 214
- 6 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 218
- 7 *Dogmatics* 220
- 8 *Mysticism* 221
- 9 *Mathematics* 223
- 10 *Astronomy* 225
- 11 *Music* 226
- 12 *Medicine* 226
- 13 *Occult Sciences* 227

#### Chapter 3. North Arabia 228

- 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose* 228
- 2 *Historiography* 228
- 3 *Ḥadīth* 232
- 4 *Fiqh* 234
  - A The Mālikīs 234
  - B The Shī'a 234
- 5 *Mysticism* 235
- 6 *Mathematics* 238
- 7 *Logic* 238
- 8 *Geography and Navigation* 238

#### Chapter 4. South Arabia 240

- 1 *Poetry* 240
- 2 *Philology* 241
- 3 *Historiography* 244

4	<i>Fiqh</i>	248
	A The Ḥanafis	248
	B The Zaydis	249
	C The Ibādis	258
	D The Ismā'īlis	258
5	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i>	258
6	<i>Mysticism</i>	259
7	<i>Medicine</i>	260
8	<i>Horse Breeding</i>	261
8a	<i>Politics</i>	261
8b	<i>Mathematics</i>	261
8c	<i>Astronomy</i>	261
8d	<i>Natural Sciences</i>	261
9	<i>Occult Sciences</i>	262
10	<i>Encyclopaedias</i>	262
Chapter 5. Iran and Tūrān 264		
1	<i>Poetry and Rhymed Prose</i>	264
2	<i>Philology</i>	265
3	<i>Historiography</i>	270
4	<i>Ḥadīth</i>	270
5	<i>Fiqh</i>	272
	A The Ḥanafis	272
	B The Shāfi'is	280
	C The Shī'a	281
6	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i>	282
7	<i>Dogmatics</i>	289
8	<i>Mysticism</i>	290
9	<i>Philosophy</i>	297
10	<i>Politics</i>	305
11	<i>Mathematics and Physics</i>	305
12	<i>Astronomy</i>	307
14	<i>Medicine</i>	310
15	<i>Hunting</i>	311
16	<i>Occult Sciences</i>	311
17	<i>Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor</i>	311
Chapter 6. India 322		
1	<i>Philology</i>	322
3	<i>Fiqh, Ḥanafī</i>	322

4	<i>Qur'ānic Exegesis</i>	323
5	<i>Mysticism</i>	323
Chapter 7. The Turks of Rūm and the Ottomans 325		
1	<i>Philology</i>	325
2	<i>Historiography</i>	325
2a	<i>Ḥadīth</i>	325
3	<i>Fiqh, Ḥanafī</i>	326
4	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i>	331
5	<i>Dogmatics</i>	333
6	<i>Mysticism</i>	335
6a	<i>Philosophy</i>	338
7	<i>Medicine</i>	338
7a	<i>Astronomy</i>	339
7b	<i>Sports</i>	339
8	<i>Occult Sciences</i>	340
9	<i>Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor</i>	340
Chapter 8. North Africa 343		
1	<i>Poetry and Rhymed Prose</i>	343
2	<i>Philology</i>	344
3	<i>Historiography</i>	349
	A Local History	349
	B History of the Ibādīs	351
	C Histories of Dynasties	351
	D Universal History	354
4	<i>Ḥadīth</i>	356
5	<i>Fiqh, Mālikī</i>	358
5a	<i>The Ibādīs</i>	361
6	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i>	361
7	<i>Dogmatics</i>	364
8	<i>Mysticism</i>	370
9	<i>Politics</i>	376
10	<i>Mathematics</i>	376
11	<i>Astronomy</i>	378
12	<i>Travelogues</i>	378
13	<i>Medicine</i>	379
14	<i>Alchemy and Occult Sciences</i>	380
15	<i>Eroticism</i>	381



## Chapter 9. Spain 383

- 1 *Poetry and Belles Lettres* 383
- 2 *Philology* 384
- 3 *Historiography* 385
- 4 *Fiqh, Mālikī* 387
- 5 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 390
- 6 *Mysticism* 391
- 8 *Mathematics* 392
- 9 *Travelogues* 393
- 10 *Sports* 393
- 11 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistorians* 393

**Second Section From the Conquest of Egypt by Sultan Selim I in 1517 to  
the Napoleonic Expedition to Egypt in 1798 395**

## Chapter 1. Egypt and Syria 395

- 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose* 395
- 2 *Philology* 408
- 3 *Historiography* 414
  - A Individual Biographies 414
  - B Collective Biographical Works 415
  - C Local and National History 419
  - D Chronicles 424
  - E Universal History 426
- 4 *Popular Works and Anthologies* 427
- 5 *Ḥadīth* 430
- 6 *Fiqh* 439
  - A The Ḥanafīs 439
  - B The Mālikīs 451
  - C The Shāfi'īs 456
  - D The Ḥanbalīs 464
  - E The Shī'a 466
- 7 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 468
- 8 *Dogmatics* 473
- 9 *Mysticism* 477
- 10 *Homiletics and Paraenesis* 499
- 11 *Philosophy* 501
- 12 *Politics* 501
- 13 *Mathematics* 502
- 14 *Astronomy* 503

- 15 *Travelogues and Geographies* 507
- 16 *Hunting, Militaria, Engineering, and Farming* 509
- 17 *Music* 510
- 18 *Medicine* 510
- 19 *Occult Sciences* 512
- 20 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor* 514

## Chapter 2. Al-Jazīra, Iraq, and Bahrain 520

- 1 *Poetry* 520
- 2 *Philology* 521
- 3 *Historiography* 521
- 3a *Ḥadīth* 522
- 4 *Fiqh* 523
  - A The Ḥanafīs 523
  - B The Shāfi'īs 523
  - C The Shī'a 524
- 5 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 526
- 6 *Dogmatics* 527
- 7 *Mysticism* 528
- 8 *Travelogues* 528
- 9 *Natural Sciences and Music* 529

## Chapter 3. North Arabia 530

- 1 *Poetry* 530
- 2 *Philology* 533
- 3 *Historiography* 535
- 4 *Ḥadīth* 539
- 5 *Fiqh* 545
  - A The Ḥanafīs 545
  - B The Mālikīs 547
  - C The Shāfi'īs 548
  - D Ḥanbalīs and Wahhābīs 551
- 6 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 554
- 7 *Dogmatics* 554
- 8 *Mysticism* 555
- 10 *Mathematics* 557
- 11 *Astronomy* 558
- 12 *Travelogues and Geographies* 559
- 13 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor* 560

Chapter 4. South Arabia	565
1	<i>Poetry and Belles Lettres</i> 565
2	<i>Philology</i> 569
3	<i>Historiography</i> 570
4	<i>Ḥadīth</i> 575
5	<i>Fiqh</i> 576
A	The Shāfi'is 576
B	The Zaydis 578
C	The Ismā'ilis 586
6	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i> 586
7	<i>Dogmatics</i> 586
8	<i>Mysticism</i> 587
9	<i>Mathematics and Astronomy</i> 589
10	<i>Natural and Occult Sciences</i> 590
Chapter 5. Oman, East Africa, and Abyssinia	591
A	Oman 591
B	Abyssinia 592
Chapter 6. Iran and Tūrān	593
1a	<i>Poetry and Belles Lettres</i> 593
1b	<i>Philology</i> 594
2	<i>Ḥadīth</i> 595
3	<i>Shī'ī fiqh and kalām</i> 597
4	<i>Sciences of the Qur'ān</i> 604
5	<i>Mysticism</i> 606
6	<i>Philosophy</i> 610
8	<i>Mathematics and Astronomy</i> 613
9	<i>Geography</i> 614
10	<i>Medicine</i> 615
10a	<i>Occult Sciences</i> 616
11	<i>Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor</i> 616
Chapter 7. India	622
1	<i>Philology</i> 622
2	<i>Historiography</i> 622
3	<i>Belles Lettres</i> 624
4	<i>Ḥadīth</i> 625
5	<i>Fiqh, Ḥanafī</i> 627

- 5a *The Shī'a* 630
- 5b *The Ismā'īlīs* 632
- 6 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 633
- 7 *Dogmatics* 636
- 8 *Mysticism* 639
- 9 *Philosophy* 644
- 9a *Medicine* 649
- 10 *Travelogues* 651
- 11 *Encyclopaedias* 651

## Chapter 8. The Malay Archipelago 653

## Chapter 9. Rumelia and Anatolia 654

- 1 *Poetry* 654
- 1a *Philology* 654
- 2 *Historiography* 657
- 3 *Popular Prose* 663
- 4 *Ḥadīth* 664
- 5 *Fiqh, Ḥanafī* 665
- 6 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 675
- 7 *Dogmatics* 680
- 8 *Mysticism* 687
- 9 *Politics and Philosophy* 691
- 10 *Astronomy and Physics* 692
- 10a *Travelogues* 693
- 11 *Medicine* 693
- 12 *Music* 694
- 13 *Agriculture* 694
- 14 *Occult Sciences* 694
- 15 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistorians* 695

## Chapter 10. The Maghreb 703

- 1 *Adab* 703
- 2 *Philology* 704
- 3 *Historiography* 705
- 4 *Popular Prose* 717
- 5 *Ḥadīth* 717
- 6a *Fiqh, Ḥanafī* 719
- 6b *Fiqh, Mālikī* 719
- 6c *The Ibādīs* 723

- 7 *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 724
- 8 *Dogmatics* 726
- 9 *Mysticism* 728
- 9a *Philosophy* 731
- 10 *Mathematics and Astronomy* 733
- 11 *Travelogues and Geographies* 736
- 12 *Medicine and Natural Science* 739
- 13 *Warfare* 740
- 14 *Occult Sciences* 740
- 15 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor* 741

## Chapter 11. The Sudan 742

### Third Section From the Napoleonic Expedition to Egypt until the British Occupation 745

#### Chapter 1. Egypt 745

- 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose* 746
- 2 *Philology* 751
- 3 *Historiography* 755
- 4 *Popular Prose* 761
- 5 *Ḥadīth* 762
- 6 *Fiqh* 763
  - A The Mālikīs 763
  - B The Ḥanafīs 765
  - C The Shāfi'īs 766
- 6a *Sciences of the Qur'ān* 768
- 7 *Dogmatics* 770
- 8 *Mysticism* 771
- 9 *Paraenesis* 772
- 10 *Mathematics* 773
- 11 *Travelogues and Geographies* 773

#### Chapter 2. Syria 776

- 1 *Poetry* 776
- 2 *Philology* 788
- 3 *Historiography* 792
- 4 *Islamic Theology and Mysticism* 795
- 5 *Natural Sciences and Encyclopaedias* 800

#### Chapter 3. Mesopotamia and Iraq 803

- 1 *Mardin* 803

- 2 *Irbil* 803
- 3 *Mosul* 803
- 4 *Baghdad* 806
- 5 *Basra* 813
- 6 *The Shī'a of al-Ḥilla, Najaf, Karbala, and Bahrain* 814

Chapter 4. North Arabia 831

Chapter 5. South Arabia 840

Chapter 6. Oman 847

Chapter 7. Persia 848

- 1 *Shī'ī Theologians* 848
- 2 *The Shaykhīs, Bābīs, and Bahā'īs* 868
- 3 *Sunnī Theology* 873

Chapter 8. Afghanistan 874

Chapter 9. India 875

Chapter 10. Ceylon, Farther India, and the Malay Archipelago 891

Chapter 11. Istanbul 893

Chapter 12. Russia 897

Chapter 13. The Maghreb 899

Chapter 14. The Sudan 920

#### **Appendix. A Selective Listing of Authors of Unknown Place and Date, in Alphabetical Order 923**

- 1 Poetry 923
- 2 Rhymed Prose and Popular Literature 930
- 3 Philology 939
- 4 Historiography 950
- 5 Ḥadīth 953
- 6 Fiqh 970
  - A *The Ḥanafīs* 970

	B	<i>The Mālikīs</i>	979
	C	<i>The Shāfi'īs</i>	984
	D	<i>The Ḥanbalīs</i>	986
	E	<i>The Shī'a</i>	986
	a	Zaydīs	986
	b	Imāmīs	988
	F	<i>Fuqahā'</i> Whose <i>madhhab</i> Remains Unknown	991
7		Sciences of the Qur'ān	997
	A	<i>The Reading of the Qur'ān</i>	997
	B	<i>Qur'ānic Exegesis</i>	1001
8		Dogmatics and Polemics	1007
9		Mysticism and Edifying Works	1013
10		Philosophy and Politics	1028
11		Mathematics and Astronomy	1032
12		Geography and Cosmography	1040
13		Medicine	1041
14		Eroticism	1045
15		Natural Sciences and Technology	1046
16		Alchemy	1047
17		Music	1048
18		Sports	1049
19		Occult Sciences	1050
20		Encyclopaedias	1055





## Preface

With this second volume, the Supplement to the original *A History of Arabic Literature* (GAL) comes to a close. The inclusion of the added fourth book on modern literature and the Indices would have rendered the present volume way too voluminous, which is why they have been relegated to a third supplementary volume, which will also feature Addenda to the entire work at the end. To have them all together at the end seems to be the most convenient solution for the reader. These Addenda will be included in the Indices, as was also the case for the original work [in this English edition, the index will be a separate volume—Ed].

Here, I should like to thank all those colleagues who were kind enough to provide me with material to be included in these Addenda, notably Messrs. I. Kračkovsky, M. Krause, and H. Ritter. I thank my colleague Mr. Spies for letting me use a number of important works from the Breslauer Seminar.

I owe a big debt of gratitude to Messrs. L. Massignon and J. Deny for the kindness with which they let me have access to a number of works that were published in Cairo, from the rich holdings of the *École des langues orientales vivantes* in Paris during my (all too brief) stay there in April of this year. I feel especially indebted to the management of the Egyptian State Library in Cairo | for giving me a present of the catalogues of the Maktabat Qawala and Maktabat Makram published by them, as well as the *Nashara bi-asmā' kutub al-musīqī wal-ghinā' wa-mu'allifihā al-mahfūza bi-Dār al-kutub*. And because the catalogue of the municipal library of Alexandria has in the meantime also become accessible to me, all the treasures of its collections can also be included in these Addenda.

xviii

*Halle/S, November 1938.*

*C. Brockelmann*

## Note to the Reader

The references to GAL (Ad p ...) have been revised and now refer to the pagination of the English translation of GAL. Rather than merely updating the referenced page numbers to the numbers of the English translation, the place of reference has also been adopted to the new situation. Keeping in mind Brockelmann's original intention of closely linking GAL S to GAL, references may have been moved, deleted or created in order to optimally match the English translation of GAL.

# Transcription

## Transliteration Table of Arabic and Persian Characters

Consonants				Short vowels			
ء	'	ز	z	ك	k	اَ	a
ب	b	ژ	zh	گ	g	اُ	u
پ	p	س	s	ل	l	اِ	i
ت	t	ش	sh	م	m		
ث	th	ص	ṣ	ن	n	Long vowels	
ج	j	ض	ḍ	ه	h	اِي	ā
چ	ch	ط	ṭ	و	w	اُو	ū
ح	ḥ	ظ	ẓ	ی	y	اِي	ī
خ	kh	ع	‘				
د	d	غ	gh			Diphtongs	
ذ	dh	ف	t			اَو	aw
ر	r	ق	q			اَي	ay
ة	-a (pausa) / -at (construct state)						
ال	al- (article)						



THIRD BOOK

*The Decline of Islamic Literature*



Ad p. 3

FIRST SECTION

**From Mongol Rule Until the Conquest of Egypt by  
Sultan Selīm I in the Year 1517**

Ad p. 6

## Chapter 1. Egypt and Syria

Ad p. 7

*DK*: *Kitāb al-durar al-kāmina fī a'yān al-mī'a al-thāmina* by Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī (d. 852/1448, p. 67), printing Hyderabad 1348/9, 4 vols.

### 1 Poetry and Rhymed Prose

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Malik al-ʿAzāzī, d. 710/1310.

*Dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 134, Fāṭih 3838 (not 3860, as in the *defter*, see *MO* VII, 121).

1a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Jābirī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in 692/1293:

*Al-Rawḍa al-fāʿiqa fī ʿl-ashʿār al-rāʿiqa*, Aligarh 126, 2.

1b. Sirāj al-Dīn ʿUmar b. Masʿūd al-Maḥḥār al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥākīm al-Kinānī, a panegyrist for the rulers of Hama, Manṣūr and his son al-Afḍal. He died between 704/1304 and 710/1310 in Damascus (*DK* 711 or 712).

*Fawāt* II, 139 ff., <sup>2</sup>111 ff. (which has al-Majjān), *DK* III, 193, no. 470, divided into two people by Hartmann, *Muw.* 113/4. *Dīwān*, rich in *muwashshaḥāt* and *azjāl*, in Alexandria, see Kračkovsky, *Zap.* XXII (1915) 1/31, which contains a description of Hama.

2 Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Dāniyāl b. Yūsuf Shams al-Dīn al-Mawṣilī al-Khuzāʿī, d. 710/1310.

### 2 | Ad p. 8

*DK* III, 434/6, no. 1166, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 27, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* II, 171, al-Ghuzūlī, *Maṭālīʿ al-budūr* I, 17 bottom. 1. *Urjūza fī quḍāt Miṣr*, put at the beginning of his *Rafʿ al-iṣr* (see p. 70) by Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī and used by Nūr al-Dīn al-Ṭūkhī (see p. 35), printed in Suyūṭī's *Ḥusn al-muḥāḍara* (C. 1321), II, 117 ff., whose *Dhayl* is also contained in Paris 1608.—2. His most famous work is *Ṭayf al-khayāl fī maʿrifat khayāl al-ẓill*, which is the first and only attempt to put the popular shadow play into Classical Arabic, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 469, Aḥmad Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 365, Ḥākīm Oğlū ʿA. 648, in three pieces *Ṭayf al-khayāl and the emir Wiṣāl*, *ʿAjīb and Gharīb*, *al-Mutayyam*,



see v. Schack, *Poesie und Kunst* I, 104/5, note, G. Jacob in E. Littmann, *Arab. Schattenspiele*, Berlin 1901, 69/76, *al-Mutayyam, ein altarabisches Schauspiel für die Schattenbühne bestimmt v. M. b. D.*, Erlangen 1901, *Textproben aus dem Escorial-Codex des M. b. D.*, ibid. 1902, *Stücke aus I. D.'s Ṭayf al-khayāl für Vorlesungszwecke abgedruckt*, 1. Heft, Einleitung, ibid. 1910, 2. Heft, Markttypen aus *ʿAjīb wa-Gharīb*, ibid. 1910, 3. Heft, Die Eröffnungsszene aus *ʿAjīb wa-Gharīb*, Berlin 1912, *Ein ägyptischer Jahrmarkt im 13. Jahrh.*, *SB Kgl. Bayer. Ak. d. Wiss., hist.-phil. u. hist. Kl.* 1910, 10. Abh., Der Qarrād, *Isl.* v, 95/9, *Neue Materialien zu b. D.*, lith., Kiel 1934.—3. Selection from the *Dīwān*, AS 4880,<sup>10</sup>, sample poems in Ibn Iyās I, 105/9, from al-Ṣafadī's *Tadhkira* in Tunis (see p. 32, 10), *RAAD* X, 182.—4. *Kifāyat al-mutaṭabbib wa-nihāyat al-mutaʿaddib*, in verse, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 716, <sup>2</sup>572.

2a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Wahīd, the grandson of judge Sharaf al-Dīn b. al-Wahīd (d. 658/1260, see Br. Mus. 503b) had close ties with the sultan Qalāwūn (d. 689/1290) and his son Khalīl (d. 693/1294). He died in 711/1311.

Berl. I, 5, 3. *Al-Urjūza al-maʿrūfa bi-niṣf al-ʿaysh fī tadbīr hādhihi ʿl-ḥayāh*, on spiritual and moral education, the relation between rulers and subjects, patience in suffering, etc. Leipz. 553.—Is he perhaps also the author of *Mushkilāt al-Qurʾān*, autograph dated 666/1267 in Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 107 (which has al-Tuqānī)?

5. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Ṣāʿigh al-Ḥanafī was born in 645/1247, lived in Damascus, and died on 3 Shaʿbān 725/1325 (or, according to others, in 721/1321).

Al-Suyūṭī, *Bughya*, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-Hijāl* I, 302, no. 829.

6. ʿAlī b. al-Muẓaffar b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿUmar b. Zayd (Yazīd) al-Kindī al-Wadāʿī, d. 726/1326.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* I, 498/9 (which has al-Wādīʿī and d. 716). Poems, additionally Ambr. A. 68x (*RSO* III, 582).

| Ad p. 9

3

9. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Naqīb, d. 745/1344.

Subkī, *Ṭab.* II, 44, *DK* III, 398, no. 1062.

10. Abu 'l-Ẓarā'if Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Mi'mār al-Ḥā'ik al-Ḥajjār al-Miṣrī Ghulām al-Nuwayrī (Nūrī ?), a writer of folk poetry, especially *billīq* (strophes of three verses with the rhyme in the third, see Dozy, *Suppl.* s. v., samples in Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 24, 23, Ibn Taghr., VII, 546, 10, 561/2), *mawālī* and *zajal*, died in 749/1348 in Cairo.

*DK* I, 49, no. 139. *Dīwān* Berl. Oct. 1324<sub>3</sub>, Fāṭih 3793 (*MFO* V, 500), Aḥmad Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 342.

11. According to Casiri I, 110b, Fakhr al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad al-Ḥakkāk al-Ṣūfī flourished in Syria around 752/1351.

*Dīwān al-qaṣā'id al-ḥumayniyyāt* (to be read thus, see Cat. Leid. 2<sup>1</sup>, 474, Cat. Hamb. p. 42, n. 1, Vat. V, 1153<sub>3</sub>, Hartmann, *Muw.* 120, n. 1, *TA* IV, 184<sub>5</sub>) *wa 'l-mukassarāt* Gotha 2303, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 374<sub>1</sub>; whether the *Dīwān* of Sharīf Muḥammad Shams al-Dīn al-Ḥakkāk in Lālelī 1743 is identical with this work as conjectured in Rescher, *MO* VII, 106, cannot be decided on the basis of the data he provided.

12. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. 'Abdallāh al-Khayyāt al-Ḍafda', d. 756/1355.

*DK* IV, 300/2, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 286/8.

12a. Tāj al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Sa'dī al-Baranbārī was born in Rabī' I 696/January 1297. In Rajab 713/November 1313 he started his career in the civil service as a secretary in the postal service under 'Alā' al-Dīn b. al-Athīr, and then became *nā'ib* in Tripoli. In the winter of 745/1344 his two sons were drowned there in a flooding. Overcome with grief, he lost his mind and had to resign two years later. However, some time after he was hired again for the *tawqī' al-dast*, i.e. as a secretary (see al-Qalqashandī, *Ṣubḥ al-A'shā* I, 52, 17), and died on an official trip to Jerrusalem in Rabī' I 756/March—April 1355.

4 | *DK* IV, 195, no. 529. 1. *al-Faṭḥ al-rafi' fī madḥ al-shafi', dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 66.—  
2. *Yānī' al-ruṭab fī nāfi' al-khuṭab*, a collection of sermons, Leid. 2177.

Ad p. 10

13. See I, 256, 2.

13a. Muḥammad b. Wafā' al-Shādhilī, a student of the Sufi Yāqūt, wrote poems in the style of 'Umar b. al-Fāriḍ, as did his sons 'Alī (b. 761/1359) and Aḥmad. He died in 765/1363.

DK IV, 279. *Dīwān* Berl. 8084/5, Munich 517, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 57, Br. Mus. 1528, Bodl. I, 1222, Copenhagen 277, Cidi Hammouda p. 16.

14. Jamāl al-Dīn (Shihāb al-Dīn) Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad (see al-Ṣafadī, *al-Wāfi* I, 270) b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. Nubāta al-Fāriqī al-Khudhāqī al-Qurashī al-Umawī al-Miṣrī, a descendant of the famous preacher (see I, 92), was born in Zuqāq al-Qanādil in Egypt in Rabī' I 686/April 1287. In 715/1315 he settled in Damascus and gained the favour of Abu 'l-Fidā' and his son 'Imād al-Dīn. Amīn al-Dīn Amīr al-Mulk entrusted him with the custody of the Qumāma in Jerusalem and the supervision of the pilgrimages of the Christians. He died in 768/1366 (or, according to others, after 770).

DK IV, 216/223, no. 585, al-Ṣafadī, *al-Wāfi* I, 311/31 (an inventory of his writings 319), Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 31, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 212, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 253/4. 1. *Dīwān* in different recensions, additionally Top Kapu 2292 (*RSO* IV, 696), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 113, Rabat 335, Āsaf. I, 698,<sup>9</sup>, panegyrics and descriptions, e.g. of Damascus, now and then of the *nā'ūras*, AS 3891 (*WZKM* XXVI, 85), printings also C. 1288 (a small *dīwān*, mostly poems in praise of al-Malik al-Mu'ayyad of Hama), 1323.—2a. *al-Durar al-muqtāta min mukhtār shi'r Ibn Nubāta* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 102.—3. *Ta'liq al-dīwān* additionally Tüb. 69,<sup>3</sup>, Cambr. 1245, 13, 2.—6. *Saj' al-muṭawwaq*, read: Berl. 8645, fol. 47a/79, further Ambr. C. 121 (*RSO* VIII, 595), Qilič 'A. 791, Mosul 165, 4, 1, Āsaf. I, 110,<sup>28</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 594,<sup>166</sup>.—7. *Farā'id al-sulūk etc.* additionally Tüb. 69, 2.—9. *Maṭla' al-fawā'id wa-majma' al-farā'id* additionally Aḥmad Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 343 (which has *Jam' al-fawā'id*).

| 12. *Mufākhara bayna 'l-sayf wal-qalam* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 48, <sup>283</sup>, 7 (attributed to Ibn Hījja), As'ad Ef. 2865, 1 (*MO* VII, 128) *Hespéris* XII, 30, 1042, 2, printing Beirut 1302 (which has *mujāwara*), in *Munāzarāt fi 'l-adab* C. 1934.—13. To be excised.—17. *al-Mukhtār min shi'r Ibn al-Rūmī* see I, 80.—18. *Zahr al-manthūr*, on the art of writing letters, Br. Mus. Or. 5656 (DL 64).

14a. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥurr al-Ḥalabī, lifetime unknown.

*Al-Ḥulal al-sundusiyya fi 'l-maqāmāt al-Aḥmadiyya*, print. Fez 1322.

Ad p. 11

15. Abu 'l-Walid Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh b. Hānī' b. 'Āmir Sarī al-Dīn al-Lakhmī al-Andalusī al-Gharnāṭī al-Mālikī also occupied a post as a *qāḍī* in Damascus and died in Rabī' II 771/November 1369 in Cairo.

Dozy, *Scr. ar. loci de Abbad.* I, 210, Maqq. II, 290, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 199. *Kitāb al-badr fī waṣf al-rabī'*, on which anonymous glosses to an anonymous commentary in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 215.

15a. Najm al-Dīn al-Qīrāṭī al-Shāfi'ī, eighth century (= 19 ?).

*Al-Qaṣīda al-Qīrāṭīyya fī madḥ al-nabī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 289.

16. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Kāfi b. 'Alī b. Tammām Bahā' al-Dīn Abū Ḥāmid al-Subkī al-Miṣrī al-Shāfi'ī died in Mecca on 27 Rajab 773/4 February 1372.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 148, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 39, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 47, 142, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālī'* I, 81/2. 1. A poetic riddle on the Nile with an answer by Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-Ṣafadī, see 31, 3, Berl. 6111, 7866.—2. 37 *wāfir* verses on the connotations of the word 'ayn, dedicated to his brother Abu 'l-Ṭayyib al-Ḥusayn on the occasion of the latter's nomination as professor at the Barrāniyya in Damascus, dated 19 Jumādā II 747/8 October 1348, Berl. 6973, 7065, I, 7334, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 287.—3. Another poem, Berl. 8471, 22.—4. *Anīs al-afrāḥ fī sharḥ Talkhīṣ al-miṣbāḥ*, see I, 295.

17. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Abī Ḥajala al-Tilimsānī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 776/1375.

Ad p. 12

DK I, 331, no. 828, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 240, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* II, 42/53, Ṭashköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 185/6. 1. *Dīwān al-ṣabāba* additionally Leipz. 615, Paris 5915, 6296, Br. Mus. Or. 5806 (DL 58), Cambr. 415/7, Browne Cat. 216 M 8, Cat. Harrassowitz 244, no. 40, Fir. Ricc. 17, *Hespéris* 6 XII, 121, | 10/13, 41, Djelfa, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 372,37 NO 3841/4 (MSOS XVI, 3), Top Kapu 2332, 2357, 2441 (RSO IV, 702), Fāṭih 3841 (MO VII, 121), Faiz. 1599 (ZDMG 68, 380), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 135, Mosul 48, 24; 151, 34; 228, 11, Āṣaf. II, 1512,115, print. also C. 1279, Būlāq 1291 in the margin of al-Anṭākī's *Tazyīn al-aswāq*, was known in abstract to Stendhal, see *De l'amour* I, éd. C. Lory 177/82, Massignon, *Passion* I, 173, n. 4. Abstracts: a. Ismā'īl b. al-Ṣā'igh

al-Ḥalabī, ca. 830/1427, Vienna 394.—b. Anon., *Muntakhabāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 385.—c. Aḥmad b. al-Qaṣṭallānī, Fir. Ricc. 24, 1.—1a. A *dīwān*, different from 1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 105.—2. *Sukkardān al-sultān al-Malik al-Nāṣir* additionally Leid. 491/5 (where other MSS are mentioned), Leipz. 616, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 79, <sup>2</sup>142, Br. Mus. Suppl. 558, Ind. Off. RB 97, Manch. 263,<sub>5</sub>, Vat. v. 776, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1643, 1713, AS 4038/42, Dam. ‘Um. 86, 31/2, Mosul 55,<sub>103</sub>, print. also in the margin of al-‘Āmilī’s *Kitāb al-mikhlat*, C. 1314, 1317.—6. *Sulwat al-ḥazīn fī mawt al-banīn* additionally Bāyazīd 2634,<sub>2</sub> (MFO v, 527).—7. *Jiwār al-akhyār fī dār al-qarār*, which he wrote in 764/1362 after his son had died of the plague and had been buried in the *qarāfa* of ‘Uqba b. ‘Āmir al-Juhanī, additionally Leipz. 282, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 284.—10. *Daf‘ al-niqma fī ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā nabī al-raḥma*, written on the occasion of the plague of 764/1362, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1772.—11. *Durar al-zamān fī ṭaḥn al-julubbān*, a *maqāma* on civil uproar in Cairo, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 48.—12. A collection of *dūbayt*, Paris 3362,<sub>4</sub>.—13. *Sharḥ al-Burda*, see I, 265.—14. *Unmūdḥaj al-qitāl fī naql al-‘uwāl*, on chess, Berl. Oct. 1843,<sub>1</sub>, Manch. 767, see N. Bland, *JRAS* 1852, 28 ff., H.J.R. Murray, *History of Chess*, 1913, 175/6, *JRAS* 1937, 170.

18. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Jābir al-Hawwārī al-Andalusī al-Ḍarīr (A‘mā, Kafif), d. 780/1378, had gone to Mardin, where Ibn Baṭṭūṭa (II, 144 C. I, 143, 26) met him.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 14, DK III, 339, no. 900, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 268, Ṭashköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 157. 1. *Badī‘yyat al-‘imyān* additionally Ambr. B. 74, xxi, ed. ‘Abdallāh Mukhlis, C. 1348. A commentary by his friend Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Baṣīr al-Gharnāṭī al-Ru‘aynī (d. 779/1377, see p. 111) additionally Berl. Qu. 1175, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203, 210, Dam. Z. 70, 26,<sub>2</sub>. A selection entitled *Muntaqā sh. B.* by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bishtakī (d. 830/1427, Ibn Taghr. VI, 798, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālī‘* II, 93/4), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 222.—6. *Qaṣīda fī madḥ al-nabī* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 288.—10. *Ḥilyat al-faṣīḥ fī naẓm mā qad jā’a fī ‘l-Faṣīḥ* see I, 118.—11. *Risāla fī ‘l-Sīra wa-mawlid al-nabī*, Selīm Āġā, Majm. 859,<sub>4</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 200.—12. *Qaṣīda fī madḥ al-Madīna*, Hespéris XII, 113, 6.—13. *al-Rawḍ al-mamṭūr fī naẓm al-maqṣūr*, poem on the Prophet (= 6 ?), Br. Mus. Or. 7471, 1 (DL 60).—14. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat b. Mālik*, see I, 299.—15. *Ṣarīḥat al-ḥaqq*, a poem from his *dīwān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 78, <sup>2</sup>141.—16. *al-Maqṣad al-ṣāliḥ fī madḥ al-Malik al-Ṣāliḥ* Bursa, Hu. Č. 41 (ZDMG 68, 54).

| Ad p. 13

7

19. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qīrāṭī, d. 781/1379.

DK I, 31, no. 77, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 270. 1. *Dīwān maṭlaʿ al-nayyirayn*, alphabetically arranged by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bishtakī (to be read thus, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 29, 256), see no. 18, 2, additionally Berl. Fol. 3107, NO 3866 (*MSOS* XV, 14), Top Kapu 2627 (*RSO* IV, 724), Fātiḥ 3861 (*MO* VII, 122), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 359.—5. *Mukātabāt wa-muṭārahāt*, Asʿad Ef. 2865<sub>5</sub> (*MO* VII, 128).

19a. Fakhr al-Dīn ʿUthmān b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Shāfiʿī flourished in Syria around 780/1378 (?).

*Dīwān*, Leipz. 559.

20. ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn b. Abī Bakr al-Mawṣilī al-Dimashqī, d. 789/1387.

DK III, 43, no. 99. *Badrīyya* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 985, iii, Ambr. B. 74, xx, the self-commentary *al-Tawaṣṣul al-badrī ila ʿl-tawassul bil-shafīʿ* in Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 184.

21. See I, 444, 15.

Ad p. 14

22. Fakhr (Majd) al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faraj ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd al-Razzāq b. Makānis al-Qibṭī al-Ḥanafī died in Bilbīs in 794/1392.

DK II, 330, no. 2304, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 324. Cheikho, *Mashriq* xxv, 170/5 claims he was a Christian. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Gotha 2309, Leipz. 858, I, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 112.—3a. *ʿUmdat al-ḥurafāʾ wa-qudwat al-ẓurafāʾ*, *rajaz* on the personal characteristics of his contemporaries, additionally Berl. 7418, 7874, 7876, 8392, 8405, 8478, Munich 898, 12, Gotha 2174, f. 28, 2310, Bodl. II, 320, Paris 3498, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 256, cited in al-Nawājī, *Ḥalbat al-Kumayt* 42/45, 337, al-Ghuzūlī, *Maṭālīʿ al-budūr* I, 147/150.—b. *al-Laṭāʾim wal-ashnāf* additionally Leipz. 281, 1/23, Bodl. II, 320, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 318.—5. *Waṣīyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 435.—6. A poem on a grove on Rawḍat al-Nīl is cited in al-Ghuzūlī, *Maṭālīʿ* I, 120/3.

Ad p. 15

23. Jalāl al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān (Salmān) b. Yaʿqūb b. Khaṭīb Dārawayyā al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Dimashqī, d. 810/1407.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 10/1, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* VI, 310/2, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 88/9, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* II, 106/8. Two poems in al-Nawājī, *Ḥalbat al-k.* 137/8.

| 24. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Bahādūr b. Aḥmad al-Qurashī al-Maghribī al-Nawfalī al-Shāfiʿī b. Zuqqāʿa was born in Gaza on 1 Rabiʿ 1 745/13 July 1344. He was a mystic and a scholar of many talents who was also proficient in astrology and botany. He moved from Damascus to Cairo, where he was highly regarded by members of the government, especially under al-Zāhir Barqūq. He died 92 years old on 1 Dhu 'l-Qaʿda 816/6 March 1414. 8

Ibn Taghr. VI, 440, Suyūṭī, *Husn* I, 304, 9, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* I, 130/4, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh*, VIII, 115. 1. *Dīwān* of religious content, Berl. 7884, Leipz. 562/4, 845, iii, 881, ix, Manch. 477, Pet. AM see Rosen, *Coll. sc.* no. 99, 4, Princ. 13, Beirut 186.—2. *Hādūriyya*, a long poem in short *rajaz* verses that is considered to be an effective charm, Berl. 7886/7, Pet. Ros. 99, 4.—3. Other *qaṣīdas*, Berl. 7888, Vat. v. Borg. 274,<sub>26</sub>.—4. *Tishrīniyyāt*, Mosul 38, 219,<sub>4</sub>.—Al-Maqrīzī (cited in al-Sakhāwī) criticized his poetry as redundant and empty of meaning, referring to one poem about the earth which he had extended from 500 to 7777 verses.

25. Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥijja al-Ḥamawī al-Qādirī al-Ḥanafī was born in Hama in 767/1366 (according to Ibn Taghr. 777). He lived as a tax collector in Damascus and Baysān, then as a clerk at one of the courts of Cairo, and died on 25 Shaʿbān 837/7 April 1434.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 832, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 219, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* XI, 53/6, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* I, 164/5, al-Nawājī, *al-Ḥujja bi-sariqāt b. Ḥijja* see p. 57, 11, 16, on which *Iqāmat al-ḥujja* by Abū Bakr ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ḥaḍramī, Bombay 1305. *Ṣawt al-ādāb ʿalā sharr al-dawābb* (based on sura 8,<sub>22,57</sub>, *al-ḥimār al-mukhannaʿ*), a collection of contemporary *hijāʾ* poems against him, compiled by al-Qāḍī Zayn al-Dīn b. al-Kharrāṭ, Mosul 279, 62, 2 (cf. 22).<sup>1</sup> 1. *Badrīyyat b. Ḥijja* additionally Leid. 325/6 (where other MSS are listed), Cambr. 258, Suppl. 161, Browne | Cat. 217, M. 10, Ambr. B. 74, xviii, Vat. 9  
v. 941, 982, Fez, Qar. 132, 6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 182, 195, III, 66, 93, Mosul 32, 7, Mashh. xv, 22, 64, Rāmpūr I, 585,<sub>89</sub>, Būhār 398, Āṣaf. I, 150,<sub>71</sub>; printed with a self-commentary, *Taqdīm Abī Bakr*, also in the margin of al-Hamadhānī's *Maqāmāt* Būlaq 1291, C. 1304, another self-commentary, *Khizānat al-adab wa-ghāyat al-arab*, in Sbath 1167; an abstract from the self-commentary by Faṭḥallāh b. Maḥmūd al-Mawṣilī, Mosul 50, 57, and by ʿAbd al-Ḥayy b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-ʿImād al-Ḥanbalī al-Ṣāliḥī, d. 16 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1089/30 January 1679, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, II, 203.—3.

1 His high reputation as a poet is illustrated by the fact that he was asked to write an answer to the poem by which the inhabitants of Ceuta had asked the Muslims of the East for help against the Christians who were oppressing them, see Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 124.

*Ta'hil al-gharib* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 41, printed in the margin of Rāghib al-Iṣfahānī's *Muḥāḍarāt al-udabā'* C. 1217, 1300, abstract AS 3815 (*WZKM* XXVI, 81).—4. *al-Thamarāt al-shahiyya min al-fawākih al-Ḥamawīyya* additionally Gotha 2312, Leipz. 565, I, Cambr. 158, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 436, 'Āšir Ef. 779 (*MFO* v, 570), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 73; ḤKh II, 632 calls the *dīwān Jany al-jannatayn* and quotes its beginning, which is identical with Munich 531; the same title is carried by the *dīwān* in Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 77; *Dīwān* without further specification, Mosul 47, 10; 151, 4; the first part *Amān al-khā'if* Vat. v. 1146<sub>2</sub>.—7. *Qahwat al-inshā'* additionally Tüb. 69, I, Algiers 1898, Pet. Detsk. Selo, *Dokl. Ak. Nauk.* 1929, 16, 4, 'Āšir I, 869, Jer. Khāl. 47, 29, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 294, Āsaf. III, 54,<sup>317</sup> Rāmpūr I, 611,<sup>291</sup>.—10. *Thamarāt (thimār) al-awrāq* additionally Pet. Ros. 110/1 Esc.<sup>2</sup> 516/7, 561, Leipz. 618, Br. Mus. Or. 7470 (DL 61), Serāi 2485, Faiz. 1585 (*ZDMG* 68, 379), Bursa Ḥarāğz. Medr. 40 (ibid. 48, *BKO* VII, 81), Mosul 55, 131; printings also, with the two *dhayls* and *Ta'hil al-gharib*, C. 1300, and in the margin of Ibshihī's *Mustatraf* C. 1308, 1320/1, with the *dhayl* by the author himself and a second one by Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī al-Aḥḍab al-Ṭarābulusī al-Ḥalabī, d. 1308/1890; this last one separately in *Majmū'a* C. 1300, and in the margin of the *Muḥāḍarāt al-udabā'* II, 92/248, a *dhayl* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sābiq al-Ḥamawī, ca. 850/1446, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 155, Cambr. 444.—

Ad p. 17

11. *Taghrīd al-ṣādiḥ* additionally Vat. v. 1418<sub>2</sub>, excerpts in al-Shirwānī's *Nafḥ al-Yaman* 156/61.—13. *Risāla fi 'l-sikkīn*, an imitation of the *Risālat al-qaws* by 'Imād al-Dīn al-Iṣfahānī (see I, 315) and of the *Risālat al-sayf wal-qalam* of Ibn Nubāta (no. 14, 12) also in 4, Munich 531, f. 46v.—13a. *Risālat al-sayf wal-qalam* (author?), Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 148, 2837 (see p. 4, 14<sub>12</sub>).—15. *Bulūgh al-marām min sīrat Ibn Hishām wal-rawḍ al-unuf wal-i'lām* also Caetani 37, 76.—17. *Kashf al-lithām etc.* additionally Leipz. 884, iii (excise: Esc., read: Leid. 327), Fātiḥ. 4027, print. Beirut 1312, Rāmpūr I, 567,<sup>70</sup>.—18. Read: Leid. 659/60.—19. *al-Sīra al-Shaykhiyya*, the biography of al-Mu'ayyad Shaykh b. 'Abdallāh al-Maḥmūdī, from 815/1412 onwards Sulṭān Abu 'l-Naṣr, Naples 101, 2 (Cat. 240).—20. *Bayāḍ al-nabāt* Top Kapu 2355 (*RSO* IV, 703).—22. *Lazqat al-bayṭār fī 'aqr (Sharaf al-Dīn) Yūsuf b. (Aḥmad b.) al-Atṭār (al-Ḥamawī al-Dimashqī)*, an answer to an *hijā'*, Mosul 279, 62, 14; in answer to this the latter (d. 15 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 853/31 December 1449, as a vassal of Muḥammad al-Khayr al-Naḥḥās, having served him first as *dawādār* and then as *muwaqqi'*), wrote: *Ḥawā'ij al-Atṭār fī 'aqr al-ḥimār*, ibid. 3.—22. *Bulūgh al-amal fī fann al-zajal*, Cambr. 141.

10 | 25a. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Tadānī 'Alī al-Mawāzinī, ca. 821/1418.

*Dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 150.



25b. Under Barsbay (d. 841/1438), an anonymous author compiled a *Kitāb dīwān al-inshā'* for use in the chancelleries of Egypt, Paris 4439.

Ad p. 14

25c. Zayn (Sharaf) al-Dīn Jārallāh Abū Saʿīd Shaʿbān b. Muḥammad al-Qurashī al-Shāfiʿī al-Āthārī was born on 15 Shaʿbān 765/19 May 1364. He was a *muḥtasib* in Cairo under al-Mawṣilī al-Miṣrī Barqūq. Being unable to earn back the rent that he had to pay for this office, he went to Yemen in hopes of gaining the favour of the Turks there.<sup>2</sup> After an extended stay there he returned to Cairo by way of Mecca. He died there on 7 Jumādā 11 828/27 April 1425.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 787, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* III, 301/3. Works see p. 180, § 1, 3.—Additionally: 2. Entitled *al-Manhal al-ʿadhb al-badiʿ fī madḥ al-maliḥ al-shaftī*, Pesh. 1143.—3. *al-Iqd al-badiʿ fī madḥ al-shaftī* also Dam. Z. 70, 26, 1.—6. *al-Ḥalāwa al-sukkariyya*, composed for the prince of Tānā, ʿAlkrānā b. Hamīrānā (?), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 149.—7. *Kifāyat al-ghulām fī iʿrāb al-kalām* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 149, Bank. XX, 2129, with the commentary *al-Hidāya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 173.—8. *al-Wajh al-jamīl fī ʿilm al-Khalīl* Paris 5817, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 246.—9. *Urjūza fī šināʿat al-kitāba* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 31, 260.—10. *al-ʿUmda fī l-mukhtār min takhāmīs al-Burda* see I, 266.

Ad p. 17

26. Al-Qāḍī ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Dirghām al-Ṭarāʿifī Jamāl al-Dīn, who flourished around 853/1449.

1. *Mukhammasāt* entitled *al-Qaṣāʾid al-Ṭarāʾifīyya* Top Kapu 2895 (*RSO* IV, 707), printed with the title *Naḥḥ al-tīb min madḥ al-shaftī al-ḥabīb* Tripoli 1310.—2. *Abkār al-afkār* additionally Fir. Naz. 13 (Pinto 6), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 3.

| 27. ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Furāt al-Qāhirī Qāḍī ʿl-Jawrā, who died in Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 851/February 1448. 11

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 127; for his son Muḥammad see p. 70.

2 It is not so strange that Arab poets could not make a decent living in Egypt at the time, as the ruling Mamlūks had little understanding of their art. They were much more appreciative of poems in their own language, as stated explicitly by Ṭaṭar al-Zāhirī (d. 824/1421); see Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 166,8.

28. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Abī 'l-Wafā' al-Ḥusaynī al-Maqdisī Tāj al-Dīn Abu 'l-Wafā' b. Taqī al-Dīn, ca. 857/1453.

*Dīwān* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 156.

29. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Sūdūn (Sawdūn) al-Bashbughāwī died in 868/1464 in Damascus. He lived by writing satirical poems in the form of made-up tales, parodic *muwashshahāt*, *dūbayts*, *zajals*, and *mawālīyā*, in *facetiae* and parodies of preachers, commentators and other scholars, in *maqāmas* and anecdotes, all of which often end up in sheer nonsense.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw' al-lāmi'* v, 229, in Kern, *MSOS* IX, 49. Ibn al-'Imād *ShDh* VII, 307, Kern, *MSOS* IX, 31/6. 1. *Nuzhat al-nufūs wa-muḍḥik al-'abūs* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6517 (DL 60), Princ. 15, 'Āšir 931 (*MFO*) v, 514), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 410, lith. n.d. and n.p. (C. 1280).—2. *Qurraṭ al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-khātīr*, a second edition from the year 854/1450, additionally Leipz. 567/8, with an appendix from the year 856, in imitation of the poems of the Cairo street singers.—3. Poems and short pieces of prose by him and his stepson in Gotha 2315, excerpts from his *Dīwān* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 62,<sub>2</sub>.—According to Ibn al-'Imād, he was the first one to give new life to the shadow play (*awwalu man aḥdatha khayāl al-ẓill*).—His commentary on the nursery rhyme *Abū Qirdān zara'a faddān* etc. was revised by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijā'ī (d. 1197/1783, see p. 323/4) and augmented with all kinds of excursions and satires: *al-Fawā'id al-laṭīfa fī takhrīj qawlihim Abū Qirdān zara'a faddān 'ala 'l-ṭarīqa al-munīfa* Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 290, <sup>2</sup>1, 339, III, 275, lith. C. n.d. (*Sharḥ Abī Qirdān* etc.) see F. Kern, *MSOS* IX, 42/3.

Ad p. 18

31. Abu 'l-Ṭayyib (Abu 'l-'Abbās) Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥijāzī al-Qāhirī al-Khazrajī al-'Ubādī al-Bulqīnī al-Qābisī, b. after 800/1397, d. 874/1470, according to others 8 Ramaḍān 875/12 March 1470.

<sup>12</sup> | Ibn Iyās II, 125, 25 ff., Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 63/77, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 319. 2. *Rawḍ al-ādāb* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 145, Top Kapu 2293 (*RSO* IV, 696, *MO* VII, 100/1), Lālelī 1781 (*MO* VII, 100), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 172, Mosul 27, 57,<sub>2</sub>; 134, 216, Āṣaf. II, 1512-54, 124.—2a. *Nuzhat al-albāb wa-rawḍat al-ādāb* or *Riyāḍ al-ādāb* (not = 2), Vat. v. 380.—6. *Nayl al-rā'id fī 'l-Nīl al-zā'id* additionally Paris 2261 (autograph until 874), Fātiḥ 4181, AS 3528, A. Taymūr, photo Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 172, Bank.

xv, 1069.—7. *Qalā'id al-nuḥūr* etc. additionally Brill–H<sup>2</sup>. 406, which starts with metrically formed verses from the Qur'ān, see HKh iv, 568.—8. *Tadhkira* in over 50 vols. (HKh 2828), vol. 1, Leipz. 620.—9. *Mufākhara bayna 'l-samā' wal-arḍ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 365.—10. *Asna 'l-wasā'il fi mā ḥasuna min al-masā'il*, an anthology, Gotha 2161 (autograph, apparently from the year 878?).—5. *Qaṣīdat al-zanjabīl al-qāṭi' fi waṭ' dhāt al-barāqi'* also Bol. 459,9.

31a. Qāḍi 'l-quḍāt Shihāb (Burhān) al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Namir al-Bā'ūnī al-Dimashqī refused to accept the Shāfi'ī chief-judgeship of Damascus that he had been offered by Sultan Jaqmāq. He died in 870/1465 (HKh iv, 236).

1. *Dīwān*, compiled by his son Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm, contains, among other things, a *taḍmīn* to *Bānat Su'ād*, *Mulḥat al-i'rāb* and the *Alfiyya* of Ibn Mālik, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 120.—2. *al-'Ubāb, naẓm fiqh al-Shāfi'ī* Mosul 199, 180. Responses by his son, collected by the latter's son, entitled *Baḥr al-masā'il* or *al-Ajwiba al-jaliyya 'ani 'l-as'ila al-khaṭiyya*, Leid. 2057.

32. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Abī Bakr b. Khidr al-Damāṣī al-Shāfi'ī, b. 842/1432.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw' al-lāmi'* iv, 264/5.

33. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Hā'im al-Manṣūrī, a descendant of the *ṣaḥābī* al-'Abbās b. Mirdās al-Sulamī, the son of Khansā', went to Cairo in 825/1422 and died there in 887/1482.

Ad p. 19

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 77/90. *Dīwān*, published in 825/1422, additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 419, 2, cf. 442, 1, Madr. 222.

33a. Abū Bakr b. Qnyān (?) al-'Arawdakī al-Ṣūfī.

| *Dīwān*, of Sufi content, MS dated 888/1483, Brill–H<sup>2</sup> 59, Berl. 8016/7 (mistakenly dated by Ahlw. to ca. 1120 and, following him, here on p. 279), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 139. *Takhmīs* to the poem, Berl. 8017, 2, Tüb. 139, 3.

13

34. 'Alam al-Dīn Shākīr b. 'Abd al-Ghanī b. al-Jī'ān al-Batlūnī, of Coptic descent, was born in 790/1388. He was *mustawfī dīwān al-jaysh* and died on 14 Rabī' II 882/27 July 1477.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 118. Read: *Tasliyat al-khawāṭir fī muntakhabāt al-mulaḥ wal-nawādir*, from which Fischer, *Chrest.* 1/21.

34a. Tāj al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Musallam al-Shāfiʿī, ca. 890/1485.

10 *Maqāmas*, ed. Rescher, *Or. Miszellen*, Constantinople 1925, p. 13/46.

35. Tāj al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. Abī Naṣr Muḥammad b. ʿArabshāh, who died in 901/1495.

5. *al-Jawhara al-waḍʿa* etc.—13. *Murshid al-nāsik* etc. additionally Jer. Khāl. 72, 8 (autograph).—14. *Taḥrīr tanqīḥ al-tibyān* ibid. 9.—15. *Tarjamat wālidihī ṣāḥib Fākihāt al-khulafāʾ* (p. 29) ibid.—16. *Lāmiyya fī ʿl-tawḥīd tusammā Tanzīh al-muwaḥḥid* ibid.

Ad p. 20

38. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallāh b. Mulayk al-Ḥamawī al-Dimashqī al-Fuqqāʿī al-Ḥanafī ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ḥasan, d. 917/1512.

1. *Dīwān* entitled *al-Nafaḥāt al-adabīyya min al-riyāḍ al-Ḥamawīyya* print. Beirut 1312.

40. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Murrī al-Maqdisī Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq b. Abī Sharīf was born in Jerusalem on 18 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 836/7 July 1433. In Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 893/October 1488 he became chief *qāḍī* in Cairo after having held various professorships. He died in 923/1517.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 26, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʾ al-lāmiʿ* 1, 134.

41. Qānṣūh al-Ghawrī, d. 922/1516.

3. *al-Kawkab al-durrī fī aḥwibat al-Ghawrī*, on *tafsīr*, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 59.

14 | Ad p. 21

## 2 Philology

1. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Masʿūd, beginning of the eighth cent.

*Marāḥ al-arwāḥ* additionally Paris 4166/74, Vat. v. 337, Pet. AMK 941, printings also Istanbul 1286, 1291, Būlāq 1240, 1244, 1247, 1249, 1257, Ind. 1267, Delhi 1293, Lahore 1906, in *Majmū'a* Būlāq 1262, 1276, 1280, 1282, C. 1299, 1305, 1309, 1321, 1344.—Commentaries: 1. Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad Dunqūz, under Meḥmed II (855–86/1451–81, *ShM* Rescher 137), additionally Berl. 6814 (anon.), Vienna 203, Krafft 755, Brill–H<sup>1</sup>. 186, <sup>2</sup>374/5, Bol. 328/30, Fir. Un. 3, Vat. v. 340, Barb. 667,<sup>11</sup> Esc.<sup>2</sup> 165, Pet. AMK 941, Buch. 931, Qilič 'A. 986, Selīm 577, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 63, Mashh. XII, 27,<sup>96</sup> 37,<sup>138</sup>, see I. Guidi, Jemāleddinī b. Hishāmī commt. in *Bānat So'ād* p. IX–XI, abstract by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Khalīl al-Rūmī, Bol. 331, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 63, see n. 5.—2. *Rāḥ al-arwāḥ* by Yūsuf b. 'Abd al-Malik b. Bakhshāyish, composed in 939/1435, additionally Dam. Z. 65, 13, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 85.—3. Ibn Kamālpāshā (d. 940/1533 see p. 449) additionally Haupt 216, Vat. v. 1183, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 65, print. Delhi n.d.—4. *al-Mifrāḥ*, by Ḥasan Pāshā b. 'Alā' al-Dīn al-Aswad al-Niksārī (ca. 800/1397, *Shaq. al-Nu'm*. I, 95, Rescher 17, followed by *Ta'l. san.* 48), read: Vienna 204, further Brill–H<sup>1</sup>. 184/5, <sup>2</sup>371/3, Br. Mus. Or. 5814 (DL 49), Manch. 739, Bodl. II, 419, Bol. 326/7, Fir. Ricc. 33,<sup>2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, Mosul 82, 53; 145, 83, Selim. 576, Pet. AMK 841.—5. See 1a.—6. 'Abd al-Mahdī al-Ḥanafī, additionally Delhi 1884.—8. *al-Falāḥ*, by 'Abdallāh b. Safar, Berl. 6813, Pet. AMK 941.—9. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Hilāl, Pet. AMK 941.—10. 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi'ī al-'Urḍī (d. 967/1559, see p. 319), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 65.—11. Ḥasan 'Alī, Fez Qar. 1219.

2. Shams al-Dīn 'Abd al-Mun'im b. Muḥammad al-Barkumīnī, 8th cent.

*Lubb al-lubāb fī 'ilm al-ī'rab*, dedicated to the vizier al-Juwaynī (d. 683/1284) according to HKh v, 306,<sup>3</sup> and accordingly in Gotha 284, Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 101, Paris 4816, also attributed to Tāj al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Isfarā'īnī (d. 747/1346, see p. 163). Commentaries: 2. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Nuqrakār (d. 776/1474, see p. 25), Paris 4816, Br. Mus. Suppl. 967, Or. 6482 (DL 49).—3. Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān al-Zawzanī, ca. 750/1349, Paris 4817.—4. 'Umar al-Bayḍāwī, Dam. Z 68, 165, 1.—5. Anon., Algiers 134/5 cf. Gotha 284.

3. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Mukarram b. 'Alī b. Manzūr al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Ifrīqī, a moderate | Shi'ī, worked for a period of time as a *qāḍī* in Tripoli and died in Cairo in 711/1311.

15

3 On the confusion with regard to this lemma see Loth ad Ind. Off. 899, Rieu ad Br. Mus. Suppl. 967.

Ad p. 22

DK IV, 262, no. 725, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 106, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 1, 308, 844. 1. *Lisān al-ʿArab*, which summarizes the *Tahdhīb*, *Nihāya*, *Muḥkam*, *Ṣaḥāḥ*, and *Jamhara*, 20 vols., Būlāq 1300/8, reprint 1349 ff., on which Aḥmad Taymūr, *Taṣḥīḥ Lisān al-ʿArab*, C. 1334, 1343.—2. *Nithār al-azhār etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 403, printed in Istanbul (Jawāʾib) 1298.—6. *Mukhtār al-Aghānī fi ʿl-akhbār wal-tahānī*, with additional material from other sources, Gotha 2126 (see Ahlwardt, *Samml.* III, xxi, ii), Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 79, print. C. 1345.—7. *Akhbār Abī Nuwās, taʾriḥuhu, nawādiruhu, shiʿruhu, mujūnuhu* I, C. 1924.

3a. Ṣaḥī al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Thanāʾ Maḥmūd b. Abī Bakr Muḥammad b. Ḥamīd al-Urmawī was born in al-Qarāfa in 647/1249, lived for the most part in Damascus, and died in 723/1323.

DK IV, 334, no. 912. *Tahdhīb al-Tahdhīb*, a revised edition of the *Tahdhīb al-lughā* of al-Azharī and of the *Muḥkam* of Ibn Sīda, and which Lane I, xvi (which has Maḥmūd al-Tanūkhī), says is the best dictionary after the *Lisān al-ʿArab* and the *Tāj al-Arūs*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 866.

4. Abū Ḥaṣṣ ʿUmar b. ʿAlī b. Sālīm b. Ṣadaqa al-Lakhmī al-Iskandarī Tāj (Sirāj) al-Dīn b. al-Fākihānī, d. 731/1331.

DK III, 178, no. 418. 1. *Ishāra fi ʿl-naḥw wa-sharḥihā* Pet. AMK 922, on which *Taʿlīq mukhtaṣara* Gotha 314,2.—2. *al-Fakhr* (Vat. *Fajr*) *al-munīr fi ʿl-ṣalāt ʿala ʿl-bashīr* (to be read like this) *al-nadhīr* or *Ghāyat al-karāma fi sharaf ṣāḥib al-ghamāma, shamāʾil* in 12 *bāb* with *taṣḥīḥāt* or *taʿlīq* by Ibn Fahd al-Makkī (p. 393, § 12, 1?), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 774, Vat. v. 1442, Rāmpūr I, 670,18.—3. *Riyāḍ al-afḥām* see I, 357.—4. *al-Manhaj al-mubīn fi sharḥ al-arbaʿīn* see I, 396, ix, 4.—5. *al-Ghāya al-quṣwā fi ʿl-kalām ʿalā āyāt al-taqwā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 56.

4a. Ibrāhīm b. Hibatallāh al-Maḥallī, d. 731/1321.

1. *Tafḍīl al-salaf ʿala ʿl-khalaf* Dam. ʿUm. 88, 84.—2. *Sharḥ al-Muthallath* see I, 103.

5. Jalāl al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Maʿālī Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿUmar Khaṭīb Dimashq al-Qazwīnī Qāḍīciq, who died in 739/1338.

| Ad p. 23

16

DK IV, 3, no. 2, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 66. 2. *al-Īḍāḥ fi 'l-ma'ānī wal-bayān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 229, <sup>2</sup>432, Berl. 7189, Qu. 1450, Heid. ZS VI, 222, Selīm Āgā 1008/9, Dāmādzāde 1586, Dam. Z. 70 ('Um. 79), 30, Mosul 201,<sup>227</sup> Najafābādī IX, 84, Mashh.XIII, 12.—Commentaries: Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Āqsarā'ī (770–80/1368–78, *Shaq. al-Nu'm.* I, 20, Rescher 8, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 7) additionally Berl. Qu. 1035, Sulaim. 895, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 177, Bank. XX, 2197.—b. Anon. *Sharḥ al-shawāhid* Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 138, NO 4430, AS 4387, Bank. XX, 2198.—c. Shams al-Dīn al-Niksārī, Bol. 393.

5a. Abu 'l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Anṣārī.

*Al-Manza' al-badī'*, on figures of speech, manuscript dated 802/1399, library Dahdāh 182.

6. Badr al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. al-Qāsim b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Murādī b. Umm Qāsim, d. 749/1348.

1. *Kitāb al-janā (jary) al-dānī fi ḥurūf al-ma'ānī* additionally Ibr. P. 1053, Welieddīn 2918,<sup>2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 92, Dam. 'Um. 79, see RAAD X, 251, library Dahdāh 135, Rāmpūr I, 532,<sup>46</sup> Bank. XX, 2115.—2. *Jamāl al-i'rāb* Bank. XX, 2116.—3. Vat. V. 1146,<sup>6</sup>—5. *Manzūma fi 'l-dhāl al-mu'jama wal-dāl al-muhmala*, with a commentary by Abū Ḥāmid al-Ḥājj b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mālikī al-Bitawrī al-Sharshālī al-Ḥasanī, born in 1271/1854 in Rabat, Rabat 272, 544,<sup>10</sup> 544,<sup>4</sup>—6. *Manzūma fi 'l-zā' wal-ḍād* ibid. 544,<sup>10</sup>—7. *Sharḥ al-Wāḍiḥa* see p. 109.—8. *al-Maqṣad al-jalīl* see I, 305.—9. *Surūr al-naḥs* see I, 495.—10. *Sharḥ bāb waqf Hamza wa-Hishām 'ala 'l-hamz min al-Shāṭibiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 22.

7. 'Abdallāh b. Yūsuf b. 'Abdallāh b. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh b. Hishām Jamāl al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad had only studied the *Dīwān* of Zuhayr under the Spaniard Abū Ḥayyān, but criticized him severely later. In the beginning he declared himself to be a Ḥanafī (Ibn Taghr.), then became a Shāfi'ī, but died as a Ḥanbalī in 761/1360.

DK II, 308, no. 2248, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 293, Ibn Taghr. VI, 73, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-tālī'* I, 400/2, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 201, I. 1. *Qaṭr al-nadā wa-ball al-ṣadā*, with a self-commentary, additionally Ambr. C 11, iii, NF 438, iii, Vat. V. 848, Algiers 132/3, Rabat 497v, Fez, Qar. 1209, Cambr. Suppl. 922, Princ. 68/70,

- Esc.<sup>2</sup> 47,<sup>1</sup>, Pet. Ros. 142, Haupt 250/2, Paris 4151,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 149, Dam. 'Um. 75,<sup>112</sup>, Mashh. xii, 29, 104, Āṣaf. 11, 1654,<sup>208,101</sup>, Rāmpūr 1, 543,<sup>153/5</sup>, 551,<sup>219</sup>, Bank. xx, 2125, Bat. Suppl. 736/8, print. also Būlāq | 1253, 1264, C. 1282, 1344, Pers. 1285, Ind. 1261, Tunis 1326.—Commentaries: *Mujīb al-nidā'* by 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Fākihī (d. 972/1564, see p. 380), composed in 924/1518, additionally Ambr. NF 405, iii, C 209, iii, Qilič 'A. 945, Dam. 'Um. 75,<sup>113/4</sup>, Mosul 148, 133, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 156, Rāmpūr 1, 634,<sup>245</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 742/6, print. also C. 1281, Bombay 1880. Glosses: α. Yāsīn b. Zayn al-Dīn al-'Alīmī al-Ḥimṣī al-Shāfi'ī (d. 10 Sha'bān 1061/19 July 1651, Muḥ. iv, 491) additionally Princ. 71/2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 103, Dam. 'Um. 75,<sup>119</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 747, print. C. 1299.—β. *Ijābat ṭullāb al-hudā*, by 'Alī b. 'Ajam al-Nabtīti, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 74.—γ. Abū Bakr. b. Ismā'īl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610 see p. 285) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 173, Dam. 'Um. 75,<sup>118</sup>.—δ. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Nabrānī, completed in 1259/1843, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 172.—ε. Maḥmūd al-Ālūsī (d. 1270/1853 see p. 498), completed by his son Nu'mān, ibid. 139, print. C. 1320.—ζ. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥarīrī al-Ḥarfūshī (d. 1059/1649, see p. 285) Mosul 243, 304.—b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijā'ī al-Shafi'ī (d. 1190/1777 see p. 323) print. also Būlāq 1272, 1279, 1280, 1287, C. 1299, 1303, 1308, glosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī, d. 1313/1895, see p. 465, print. also C. 1305/6.—h. On the Shawāhid: α. Ṣādiq b. 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī (d. 855/1451) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 129.—β. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Shirbīnī (d. 977/1569 see p. 320) additionally Vat. v. 823, 834,<sup>2</sup>, Dam. Z. 67, 'Um. 75,<sup>117</sup>, print. C. 1283, 1288, 1298, 1304.—γ. Jamāl al-Dīn b. 'Ulwān al-Qabbānī (ca. 1078/1667, see p. 373) Cambr. Suppl. 994, Sarkis Cat. 44, no. 42.—δ. *Takmil al-marām bi-sharḥ shawāhid Ibn H.* by Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Muḥammad 'Abd al-Qādir al-Fāsi, Fez 1310.—ε. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-Ṣabbāgh b. Qāsim al-'Ubādī (d. 992/1584) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 131.—k. 'Abd al-Malik b. Jamāl al-Dīn Ḥusayn al-'Iṣāmī al-Isfarā'īnī (d. 1037/1627, see p. 380, sometimes confused with p. 384, 10) Paris 6577, Br. Mus. Or. 5789 (DL 40), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 99.—l. Ma'mar b. Yaḥyā b. Abi 'l-Khayr b. 'Abd al-Qawī al-Mālikī, composed in 882/1477, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 132.—m. On the *Dībāja* by Khayr al-Dīn Nu'mān al-Ālūsī ibid. 110.—n. *Khātimat sh. Q. al-n* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad 'Ulaysh (d. 1299/1881) ibid. 105.—o. *Sharḥ dībājat sharḥ Q. al-an* by Ismā'īl b. Ghunaym al-Jawharī (ca. 1160/1727 see p. 286) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 82.—p. Glosses by Muḥammad Ghawth b. Muḥammad Nāṣir al-Dīn b. Ṣiḡhatalāh Madras 1301/2.—q. Glosses by Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Karīm b. 'Īsā al-Tarmānīnī, completed in 1278/1861, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 89.—r. Glosses by Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Kabīr (d. 1233/1818), print. Tunis 1281.—s. Metrical paraphrase by 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Farghalī in the margin of C. 1253, 1280.—t. Anon. comment. Bank. xx, 2126.

Ad p. 24

2. *Mughni 'l-labīb 'an kutub al-a'arīb* additionally Haupt 248/9, Paris 6418, Cambr. Suppl. 1217/9, Princ. 73, Ambr. C 77 (RSO, VII, 82), Vat. v, 322, 999, 1138,



1326, Br. Mus. Or. 6671, 6367 (DL 50), Fez, Qar. 1208, Rabat 247, Sulaim. 968/9, Selīm Āgā 1164, Qilič 'A. 970, Mashh.. XII, 37,<sup>128/9</sup>, Pesh. 1283, Bank. XX, 2118/9, print. also Tehran 1268, 1273, 1293, Bülāq 1284 (with f. in the margin), C. 1299 (with glosses by Muḥammad al-Amīr, d. 1232/1816), Tabriz 1276, see Fischer, *Or. St. Browne* 150.—Commentaries: a. *Tuḥfat al-gharīb* by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Damāmīnī (d. 827/1424, p. 26) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 179, <sup>2</sup>368, Manch. 736, Ambr. B. 28 (*RSO* II, 101), Fez, Qar. 1212, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 84, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* | 18  
 III, 341, Bank. XX, 2120.—b. *al-Munṣif min al-kalām* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shumunnī (d. 872/1465, p. 82) additionally Vat. v. 969, Pet. AMK 942, Fez, Qar. 1211, Selīm. 955, Qilič 'A. 918, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 165, Pesh. 1300, Bank. XX, 2121, lith. Tehran 1272/3, print. C. 1305 (with a. in the margin).—c. *al-Faṭḥ al-qarīb*, on the *Shawāhid* by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505), additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5827 (DL 50), NO 4575, Welīeddīn 2960, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 129, Dam. Z. 66, 81, Mashh.XII, 27,<sup>98</sup>, Bank. XX, 2123, printings Persia 1271, 1277, C. 1322.—e. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Azhārī (d. 1232/1816, p. 486) Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 34, Rāmpūr I, 537,<sup>90</sup>, print. also C. 1299, 1328; on which glosses entitled *al-Qaṣr al-mabnī*, by 'Abd al-Hādī al-Abyārī (d. 1305/1887, p. 487), 2 vols., C. 1301.—f. Glosses by Muḥammad b. 'Arafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815, p. 84), completed by his son Muṣṭafā, printings also Bülāq 1301, C. 1286, 1287, 1299, 1305.—g. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Dardīr (d. 1207/1786, p. 353)?—h. 'Alī al-Qārī' al-Harawī (p. 314) Bank. XX, 2122.—i. On the *shawāhid* by 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Umar al-Baghdādī (d. 1093/1682, p. 286) Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 129.—k. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī, Qilič 'A. 956.—l. Muṣṭafā b. al-Ḥājj Ḥasan al-Anṭākī, Selīm 1165.—m. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. al-Samīn, *ibid.* 1166.—n. Superglosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1816 p. 468) by 'Abd al-Hādī Nājī b. Riḍwān al-Abyārī (d. 1305/1887) Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 149.—'Abdallāh al-Suwaydī (d. 1074/1760, see p. 377), *al-Muḥākama bayna shurrāḥ M. 'l-l.* (al-Damāmīnī, al-Shiḥnī, Ibn al-Mollā), *RAAD* VIII, 449.—Abbreviations: b. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Haydūn (?) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 244.—c. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā Āqkirmānī (d. 1174/1760, see Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir, *Osm. Müell.* I, 214), autograph 'Āṭif Ef.—versification *al-Sabk al-'ajīb li-ma'ānī ḥurūf M. 'l-l.* by Mūlay 'Abd al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Ḥasan (sultan of Marocco 1908/12), Fez 1330, commentary by Muḥammad al-Aghẓaf b. Aḥmad al-Wulātī (Lawātī) al-Ḥawḍī with glosses, entitled *Faṭḥ al-ṣamad*, by 'Alī b. Mubārak al-Ru'aynī al-Idrīsī, Bülāq 1928, 1325/6, anon. *Taqwīm al-naḥw* Bank. XX, 2124.

Ad p. 25

3. *al-I'rāb 'an qawā'id al-i'rāb* additionally Gött. ar. 55, Leipz. 440, 897, iv, Paris 4416, 4144/5, 6317, Algiers 1436 4, Br. Mus. Suppl. 975, 1, Cambr. 41, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 177, <sup>2</sup>366, Vat. v. 255, 1093, Bol. 356, Pet. AMK 922, Rabat 407, 11, Fez, Qar. 1458, 1, Qilič

- ‘A. 961, Teh. I, 115, Bat. Suppl. 748/9, print. Istanbul 1299 together al-Maydānī’s *Nuzhat al-tarf*, based on the *Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā* Būlāq 1253.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Kāfiyājī (d. 879/1474, see p. 114) additionally Qilič ‘A. 946, Selīm Āgā 1142, Serwīlī 311/2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 121.—b. *Muwaṣṣil al-tullāb* by Khālīd b. ‘Abdallāh al-Azharī (d. 905/1499, p. 27) additionally Hamb. 114,4, Tüb. 53, Vat. v. 336,2, 833/4, 851, 954,9, Bol. 414,2 Algiers 128/30, 195,3, Br. Mus Suppl. 924, ii, Or. 5800 (DL 48), Paris 5789, 6367, Ambr. NF 438, C 182, I, Haupt 231/3, Madr. 151, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1523,2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 168, IV, b, 23, Dam. ‘Um. 76,133, Mosul 44,55, 69,334,74, 84,11, Mashh.XII, 39,138, Bat. Suppl. 750/1, see de Sacy, *Anth.* 185, print. also C. 1308, 19 Istanbul 1285.—Glosses by | Abū Bakr al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610, p. 285) Vat. v. 830,2, Br. Mus. Or. 5691 (DL 48), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 175, by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥamawī Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 95, by Muḥammad b. ‘Anqā’ Abū Ḥazzā’ al-Ḥusaynī and published by his student Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tihāmī in Yemen, Br. Mus. Suppl. 924, iii—c. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Maqdisī (d. 2 Muḥarram 923/25 January 1517, see al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-tālī* I, 26/7).—d. *Ḥall ma‘āqid al-qawā‘id allatī thabatat bil-dalā’il wal-shawāhid* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zilī al-Shamsī (Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 48, 211, 104 wrongly Shmni, see p. 423), completed in 967/1559, additionally Pet. AMK 922.—e. *Tawḍīḥ al-i’rāb* by Maḥmūd b. Ismā‘īl al-Kharparī, before 1055/1645, additionally Paris 4006,5, 6551, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 90.—f. Glosses on b. by ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Zurqānī (d. before 1061/1651) additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 924, iv, Ambr. C 16 (RSO VI, 1345), Vat. v. 954,10, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 96.—h. = e.—m. Commentary by Shaykhzāde in Faiz. 343, Dam. Z. 67,132.—n. Glosses by Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Madābighī (d. 1170/1756, p. 328), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 102.—o. Glosses by Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maḥallī (d. 864/1460, p. 114) ibid. 104.—p. Commentary by al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī al-Hīnī (?) ibid. 132.—q. *Kāshif al-qinā‘ wal-niqāb* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Kāfi (under Sultan Selīm) ibid. 153, Bol. 354,1, Selīm Āgā 1141, Dāmādzāde 1688.—r. Commentary by Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl, Ya. Ef. 374/5.—s. Anon. *Maḥfātīḥ al-bāb* Mashh.XII, 39,139.—t. *Mughni ‘l-tullāb* by Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn ‘Alī, Berl. Qu. 1034.—u. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī Suwaydān al-Shāfi‘ī, Rāmpūr I, 532,48.—Abstract with a commentary, *Sharḥ li-jumlatihi ‘l-mukhtaṣara min Q. al-i.* by ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Jazūlī, Fez 1312.—Versifications: a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Hā‘im (d. 815/1412, p. 125), composed in 795/1393, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 125.—*Ḥadā‘iq al-albāb fī ‘ilm Q. al-i.* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Allān (p. 390), composed in 1037/1627, with a self-commentary Ambr. A. 97, i (RSO III, 594), with the more extensive self-commentary *Faṭḥ al-karīm al-wahhāb*, completed on 30 Rabī‘ I 1035/30 December 1625 in the mosque of Qā’itbāy in Mecca, ibid. 97, iv.—d. *Qaṭra min al-saḥāb fī ma‘rifat jumal min Q. al-i.* by Ṣārim al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Alī al-Suhūlī (d. 1060/1650, p. 406) Ambr. C 57, i (RSO VII 69).—e. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan al-Makkī, with a commentary by Aḥmad

al-Khalilī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 120.—f. *Bulūgh al-amal* with a commentary by ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥāmid al-Sālimī al-Ibādī (19th cent.) *ibid.* 125.—g. al-Jawād b. Shu‘ayb b. Dihya (11th cent.), *ibid.* 171.—h. *Naẓm Q. al-i.* by ‘Abd al-Salām al-Qādirī (d. 1110/1698, p. 457, 4b), Rabat 497,<sup>8</sup>—i. Anon. *Nuzhat al-ṭullāb fi ‘l-kashf ‘an Q. al-i.* Bat. Suppl. 754/7, anon. comment. *Kashf al-niqāb* *ibid.* 758.

Ad p. 26

4. *Shudhūr al-dhahab fī ma‘rifat kalām al-‘Arab* additionally Haupt 253/4, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 178, <sup>2</sup>367, Munich 148,<sup>28</sup>, Paris 5321, Br. Mus. Or. 6880 (DL 51), Bodl. I, 1153, 11, 183, Fez, Qar. 1209, Selīm. 1131, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 127, 235, IV, b, 17, Dam. ‘Um. 75,<sup>120/3</sup>, Mashh.XII, 28,<sup>101</sup>, print. also Būlāq 1282, 1292, C. 1279, 1294, 1303, 1320, 1344 (in *Majmū‘a*).—Commentaries: b. Zakariyyā’ al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520, p. 99) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 82, Dam. Z. 67 (‘Um. 75) 123.—bb. Kamāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im al-Jawjarī al-Shāfi‘ī (d. 926/1520, p. 97) Rāmpūr I, 541,<sup>133</sup>—d. al-Isfarā‘īnī (d. 1037/1627) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 138, Bank. XX, 2127.—e. Glosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad | al-Amīr al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1817, see p. 468) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 94, print. also C. 1285, 1305, superglosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī (d. 1313/1895, see p. 485), C. 1275, in the margin of his glosses on the *Qaṭr* *ibid.* 1310.—f. On the *shawāhid* by Muḥammad ‘Alī al-Fayyūmī, print. also C. 1281, 1291.—g. Badr al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Abī Bakr. b. Ḥamd al-Qudṣī al-Ḥanafī (d. 3 Rabī‘ 11 836/28 November 1432), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 116 (thus in ḤKh, but following 11, 130 by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Dā‘im al-Birmāwī, d. 831/1427, see p. 95).—h. Glosses by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Jārim al-Rashīdī (d. 1265/1848), *ibid.* 95.—i. Glosses by Ni‘matallāh b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Jazā‘irī (11, 411), *ibid.*—k. Yūsuf al-Mālīkī al-Fayshī (d. 1061/1651), *ibid.* 101.—l. Glosses by Muḥammad b. ‘Ubāda al-‘Idwī (d. 1193/1779), print. C. 1303.—m. Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad, Sbath 195.—n. *Mukhtaṣar sharḥ Sh. al-dh.* by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Maḥallī (ms dated 846/1442), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 158.—o. Muḥammad Amīr, Rāmpūr I, 533–52. 5. *Mūqīd al-adhhān wa-mūqīz al-wasnān* additionally Vat. v. 508, 849, Br. Mus. Or. 5612, 2 (DL 40), ‘Āṭif Ef. 2800, 5 (MFO V, 495), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 257, IV, b, 24, Āṣaf. 11, 1658,<sup>92</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 620,<sup>387</sup>, print. in *Majmū‘a* C. 1279.—6. *Alghāz* additionally Bat. Suppl. 807, vii. Glosses by Aḥmad Sayf al-Ghazzī al-Ḥanafī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 94, print. 1304, with an augmented recension by Khālīd b. ‘Abdallāh al-Azharī (d. 905/1499, see p. 27).—8. *al-Jāmi‘ al-ṣaghīr fī ‘l-naḥw*, a commentary by Ismā‘īl b. Ibrāhīm al-‘Alawī al-Yamanī, completed in 932/1525, additionally Qilič ‘A. 932.—9. *Risāla fī ‘ntisāb lughatan etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 111, 254, Rabat 275, iii—11. Read: Esc.<sup>2</sup> 86, 6.—12. *Fawḥ* (to be read like this) *al-ṣadā etc.* also Dam. Z. 87, 17, 3.—13. *Masā’il fī ‘l-naḥw wa-ajwibatuhā*, which had been asked of him

in 737/1336 in the Hijaz, additionally Algiers 1270, 2.—20. *Mas'alat i'tirāḍ al-sharṭ 'ala 'l-sharṭ* Leid. 217/8.—21. *al-Mabāḥith al-marḍiyya al-muta'alliqa bi-man al-sharṭiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 156.—22. *Takhlīṣ al-dalāla fī talkhiṣ al-r.*, Fez Qar. 1210.—23. *Takhlīṣ al-shawāhid* see I, 299.—24. *Sharḥ al-Lamḥa al-Badriyya* see p. 110.—24. *Risāla fī mas'alat inna raḥmat allāh qarīb min al-mu'minīn* Dam. Z. 87, 17, 2.

8. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Muqri' al-Fayyūmī, d. after 770/1368.

Ad p. 27

1. *al-Miṣbāḥ al-munīr fī gharīb al-sharḥ al-kabīr* (see I, 753) additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1195, Fez, Qar. 1264, Qilič 'A. 1019, Selīm Āgā 1268, Dam. 'Um. 70,<sup>21</sup> Āṣaf. II, 1446,<sup>32</sup> Bank. XX, 1971, print. also Būlāq 1267, 1278, 1282, 1288, 1316, C. 1300, 1310/2, 1315, lith. Tehran (?) 1850 (?).—2. *Nathr al-jumān fī tarājim al-a'yān*, preserved for the years 53/672, 623/893, 701/45, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 383.—3. *Mukhtaṣar Ma'ālīm al-tanzīl* see I, 364.

9. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi'ī al-Mawṣilī al-Baladī, d. 774/1372 in Tripoli.

21 | *Lawāmi' al-anwār fī naẓm gharīb al-Muwaṭṭa' wa-Muslim*, additionally Algiers 545, I, Bank. v, 2, 476.

10. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Alī b. al-Ṣā'igh al-Zumurrudhī, d. 776/1375.

DK III, 499, no. 1347, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 65, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 248. 1. *Kitāb al-mirqāh etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 158.—3. *al-Raqm 'ala 'l-Burda* see I, 265.

10a. Jamāl al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī al-Nisābūrī Nuqrakār was considered to be the greatest linguist of his age. He taught at al-Madrasa al-Asadiyya in Aleppo. Later he went to Damascus and Cairo, where he died in 776/1374.

DK II, 286, no. 2206, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 287, Rosen Coll. 63, n. 1. 1. *Sharḥ qaṣīdat al-Bustī* see I, 251.—2. *al-'Ubāb sharḥ al-Lubāb* II, 22.—3. *Sharḥ al-Shāfiya* I, 305.—4. *Sharḥ Lubāb al-lubāb* see p. 22.

11. See p. 239, 6.

Ad p. 28

14. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. ʿUmar b. Abī Bakr b. ʿUmar Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. Jaʿfar al-Makhzūmī al-Iskandarī al-Mālikī al-Damāmīnī Badr al-Dīn, who died in 827/1424 (according to Suyūṭī in 837 or 838) in Gulbarga in India.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 27, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* VII, 184/7, in E. D. Ross, Ulughkhānī, *Hist. of Gujarāt* I, XIV (b. 790, d. ca. 860), Ibn Taghr. VI, 788, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 294, 788, al-Shawkānī II, 150/1, *Bustān al-muḥ.* 117/8.—6. *Nuzūl al-ghayth* additionally Ambr. NF 437, ii C 177, ii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 410.—11. *Sharḥ Tashīl al-fawāʿid* see I, 298.—12. al-Ghuzūlī, *Maṭālīʿ al-budūr* I, 164, 8, reports that, towards the end of 795/October 1393, al-Damāmīnī (whom he calls *Aqḍaʿ l-quḍāt*) mentioned a juvenile collection of wine songs to him, entitled *Maqāṭīʿ al-shurb*.—13. *Ayn al-ḥayāh* see p. 138.

14a. Abu ʿl-Qāsim Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Nuwayrī al-Qāhirī al-Mālikī was born in Rajab 801/March 1399 and died in Mecca in Jumādā I 857/May 1453.

*Al-Muqaddamāt al-kāfiya fi ʿl-naḥw wal-ṣarf wal-ʿarūḍ wal-qāfiya*, a didactic poem with a commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 136.

| 14b. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Sakhāwī, ca. 840/1436.

22

*Namīm al-ʿūd bi-laghz al-ʿūd*, riddles involving the lute, Berl. 8597.

14c. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Fayshī al-Ḥinnāwī, d. 848/1444.

*Al-Muqaddima al-Ḥinnāwiyya fi ʿl-naḥw* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 163.

Ad p. 29

15. Aḥmad b. ʿAbbād b. Shuʿayb al-Qināʾī al-Qāhirī Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās al-Khawwāṣ died as imam of the Quṭbiyya in Cairo in 858/1454.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ* I, 320. *Al-Kāfi fi ʿilmay al-ʿarūḍ wal-qawāfiʿ*, additionally Haupt 3e, Cambr. Suppl. 1001, Manch. 432, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 239, Bank. XX, 2219, Bat. Suppl. 835, Pesh. 1140, printed separately C. 1281, in *Majmūʿ*

*muhimmātal-mutūn* Būlāq 1281, C. 1280, 1295, 1302, '3, '4, '6, '20. Commentaries: 1. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Īsā al-Wāfi al-Murshid al-Wajāhī, d. 1037/1628, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 245, Mashh. XV, 44,<sup>128</sup> Āsaf. 1, 160,<sup>63</sup>.—2. Khalīl b. Walī b. Ja'far al-Ḥanafī, additionally Leipz. 489, Vat. nf. 65, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 245, Dam. Z. 70, 37.—4. Muḥammad al-Damanhūrī (d. 1288/1871): a. *Irshād al-shāfi* C. 1301.—b. *Mukhtaṣar* additionally Bat. Suppl. 837, Bank. XX, 2220, printings also Kazan 1903, C. 1281, 1288, 1293, 1301, '4, '9, '16, '44.—5. Anon. additionally Gotha 368, Br. Mus. Suppl. 993, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 267, <sup>2</sup>401, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 235.—6. *Faṭḥ al-wakīl* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijā'ī (d. 1190/1777, see p. 323), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 238, Bat. Suppl. 836.—7. 'Abd al-Barr b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad al-Fayyūmī al-'Awfī (d. 1071/1660 in Istanbul) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 239, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 694, <sup>2</sup>402.—8. Muḥammad b. Sa'd 'Iyād al-Miṣrī (13th cent.) ibid. 235.—10. Versification, *al-Qawl al-sadīd al-shāfi* by Muḥammad Ḥifnī Bek Nāṣif (d. 1919), with the commentary *al-Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-wāfi* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Suyūṭī al-Jirjāwī, C. 1334.

15a. Abu 'l-Baqā' Muḥammad al-Aḥmadī al-Shāfi'ī wrote in 888/1483:

1. *Nuzhat al-nawāzīr wa-ṭirāz al-dafātīr, urjūza* on metrics and rhyme, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 260.—2. *al-Zubad al-kāfiya fī ibrāz maknūnāt fawā'id al-qāfiya* ibid.

16. Zayn al-Dīn Khālīd b. 'Abdallāh b. Abī Bakr al-Azharī al-Jirjāwī died on 14 Muḥarram 905/26 August 1499 in Cairo.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw' al-lāmi'* 111, 171/2, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 26. 1. *al-Muqaddima al-Azhariyya fī 'ilm al-'arabiyya*, with a self-commentary, additionally Haupt 226/8, Vat. v. 850, 1307, Algiers 173/6, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 192/3, <sup>2</sup>382/3, Dam. 'Um. 76,<sup>158</sup>, Bank. XX, 2133, Rāmpūr I, 547<sup>188</sup>/<sup>6</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 787.—| Glosses: a. Ḥasan al-'Aṭṭār (d. 1250/1834), printings also Būlāq 1270, C. 1275, 1281, 1284, 1297, 1299, 1301, 1304, 1345, on which a *Taqrīr* by Muḥammad al-Anbābī (d. 1313/1895) C. 1319 (in the margin of his glosses to the *Ājurrūmiyya*).—b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī (d. 1044/1634, p. 307) additionally Paris 6549, Br. Mus. Or. 5823 (DL 50), Sbath 163, 203, Dam. Z. 68 ('Um. 76), 159.—c. Abū Bakr b. Ismā'īl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610, p. 285) additionally Vat. v. 1601,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 97, Dam. Z. 68,<sup>160</sup>/<sup>1</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 547,<sup>187</sup> Āsaf. 11, 892,<sup>6</sup>.—e. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1817, p. 328) print. Būlāq 1286, 1296, *Khātima* by the same Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 105.—f. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad Qalyūbī (d. 1069/1659, p. 364), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 101.—g. *al-'Uqūd al-jawhariyya*, by Manṣūr al-Ṭablāwī (d. 14 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1014/23 April 1606 in Cairo, p. 312), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 140.—h. 'Umayra al-Burullusī, Bat. Suppl.

778.—i. Muḥammad Qays b. Shaykh Yūsuf al-ʿIrāqī, Rāmpūr 1, 534.<sup>64</sup>—k. *al-Farāʿid al-maḥliyya* by Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā al-Maghribī, Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 186.<sup>48</sup>—7. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* see 1, 304.—8. *al-Taṣrīḥ bi-maḍmūn al-Tawḍīḥ* see 1, 298.—9. *Sharḥ al-Mīʾat ʿawāmil* 1, 287.—10. *Sharḥ al-Burda* 1, 265.—11. *Taqyīd fī ʿl-ḥamd wal-shukr* Rabat 544.<sup>2</sup>—12. *Bulūgh al-amal fī fann al-zajal* Ḥamīd. 1273 (ZA XXVII, 57, rather by Ibn Ḥijja al-Ḥamawī, p. 25?).—13. *al-Thimār al-yawānīʿ fī ʿl-uṣūl* Āṣaf. 1, 92.<sup>86</sup>—14. *Tafsīr āyat fa-lā uqsimu bi-mawāqīʿ al-nujūm* (sura 56,<sup>75</sup>), Āṣaf. 1, 532.<sup>130</sup>

17. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAlī al-Muẓaffarī al-Shāfiʿī al-Ḥasanī wrote, in 896/1491:

*Musirr al-asmāʾ fī mabḥath al-ḥurūf wal-asmāʾ*, didactic poem on particles, with a commentary Esc.<sup>2</sup> 122, 1.—2. Another grammatical treatise with a commentary Esc.<sup>2</sup> 122.

18. Tāj al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Yūsuf al-Banwānī al-Shāfiʿī al-Kurdī, ca. 860/1456 (Berlin 7170).

1. *Qurraṭ al-ʿuyūn fī tartīb naẓm al-sabʿ funūn* Leipz. 490, is the archetype of MSS Gotha 339, 376, 23 (see v, 14), entitled *Nubdha fī ʿl-funūn al-sabʿa* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 695, <sup>2</sup>408.—2. *Rafʿ al-shakk wal-mayn fī taḥrīr al-fannayn* (*muwashshah* and *zajal*) Paris 4454.—3. *Bulūgh al-amal fī fann al-zajal* and *Nubdha fī fann al-zajal* Sbath 528.

19. ʿAbd al-Sattār b. ʿAlī b. Ḥusayn wrote, before 919/1513 (the date of the manuscript):

*Kashf al-ghumūḍ fī ʿilm al-ʿarūḍ* Āṣaf, JRASB 1917, CXXI, 96.

20 ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn b. ʿAlī b. Badr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Irbilī dedicated to al-Malik al-Ẓāhir b. al-Ẓāhir (?):

*Jawāhir al-adab fī maʿrifat kalām al-ʿArab* (on the *ḥurūf*) C. 1294.

| Ad p. 30

24

### 3 Historiography

#### A Individual Biographies

1a. Abū Firās b. Jawshan al-Maynaqī wrote, in 744/1324:



*Manāqib Rashīd al-Dīn Sinān* (the leader of the Qarmaṭians, d. 559/1192), ed. St. Guyard, *Un grand maître des assassins au temps de Saladdin*, *JA* s. VII, vol. IX, 452/89, Sharaf al-Dīn, *IFM* II (1928), no. 7, p. 26/80.

1b. Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāfi' b. 'Alī b. 'Abbās b. Ismā'il b. 'Asākir al-Kinānī al-'Asqalānī, a grandson of 'Abd al-Zāhir (1, 318), who died in 730/1330.

*DK* II, 184/6. 1. *al-Manāqib* see ad 1, 318.—2. *Mukhtaṣar Sīrat Qalāwūn* *ibid.*—3. *Naẓm al-sulūk fī tawārīkh al-khulafā' wal-mulūk*, see Cl. Cahen, *Bull. Inst. Fr. d'Arch. or.* XXXVII, 25.

1c. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh al-Qaysarānī al-Qurashī al-Khālidi, the secretary of al-Malik al-Ṣāliḥ (743–6/1342–5).

*Al-Nūr al-lā'ih wal-durr al-ṣādiḥ fī mawlanā al-sulṭān al-Malik al-Ṣāliḥ* Paris 1708 (autograph).

3. The same (?) Muḥammad b. 'Aqīl al-'Alawī wrote:

*Al-Naṣā'ih al-kāfiya li-man yatawallā Mu'āwiya*, print. Bombay 1328; against which Ḥasan b. 'Alawī b. Shihāb al-Dīn wrote *al-Ruqya al-shāfiya min nafaḥāt sumūm al-N. al-k.*; against this latter work, Abū Bakr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān Shihāb al-Dīn al-'Alawī al-Ḥusaynī wrote a refutation, *Wujūb al-ḥamya 'an maḍārr al-ruqya*, Singapore 1328.

3a. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Jalāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Ikhmīmī al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Shāfi'i wrote, in 785/1383:

*Al-Muntaqa 'l-wajīz min manāqib 'Umar b. 'Abd al-'Azīz* Vat. v. 1457.

5. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Arabshāh Shihāb al-Dīn al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanafī, d. 854/1450.

25 | Ad p. 31

Biography by his son, see p. 13, no. 35, 15, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 65 (very brief), al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw' al-lāmi'* II, 126/31, Ibn Taghr. VII, 344 (with an *ijāza* for one of his works issued to him, *ibid.* 345 ff.), Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 280/4, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-tālī'* I, 109, Ḥüsni, *Türk. Macm.* III, 157/84, Chauvin, II, 188. 1. *'Ajā'ib al-maḥdūr fī nawā'ib Tīmūr* additionally Leid. 1108/11 (where other MSS are



listed), Leipz. 673, Manch. 310, Glasgow 260, Cambr. 120/1, Suppl. 857, Upps. 11, 212, Ambr. NF 139, B 115 (*RSO* IV, 96), Vat. v. 747, 961<sub>2</sub>, 984<sub>4</sub>, 1259, Ḥamīd. 3608, NO 3393, Halet 622, Asʿad 2366, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 264, Beirut 163, Mosul 294<sub>8</sub>, Pesh. 1422, Bank. XV, 1063/4, printings also Calcutta 1233, 1257, Lahore 1868. Turkish translation in the abstract by Murtaḍā Nazmizāde, Rieu, *Turk. Mss.* 43, print. Istanbul 1142. Ed. Golius Leiden 1636. *The Timurnameh or A. al-m. Akhbāri* T. for the Degree of Honor Examination in Arabic by H.S. Jarrett, Calcutta 1882. *The Tīmūr-Nāmah or The Life of Tamerlān*, transl. with short notes from the Ar. of I. A. by J. Oliver, I, Kolhapur 1888. *Tamerlane or Timur the Great Amir*, transl. from *The Life* by A. b. Arabshah by J. H. Sanders, London 1936.—2. *al-Taʿlīf al-tāhīr etc.* ed. A. Strong, *JRAS* 1907, S. 395 ff. see A. Zekī, *Mém. sur les moyens propres à déterminer en Égypte une renaissance des lettres ar.* Cairo 1900, p. 15.—3. *Fākihāt al-khulafāʾ wa-mufākahāt al-zurafāʾ* additionally Leid. 429/32 (where other MSS are listed), Paris 3524, 5121, Manch. 672/3, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 513/5, Vat. v. 774, Dam. ʿUm. 86<sub>26</sub>, Mosul 49, 49; 207, 12, printings also Būlāq 1290, C. 1307, 1310, 1315/6, 1325.—4. *Marzubānnāme* cf. *The Marzubānnāma*, the Pers. Text, ed. by Mīrzā M. b. ʿAbdul-Wahhāb of Qazwīn, Leiden 1909 (Gibb Mem. VIII); Berl. 8462 is an anonymous translation from Turkish.—5. Turkish translation from the Persian *Jāmiʿ al-ḥikāyāt wa-lawāmiʿ al-riwāyāt* AS 3167, for Meḥmed b. Bāyezīd in 6 volumes (al-Shawkānī I, 100, 13, al-Sakhāwī II, 127<sub>21</sub>).—6. *Tarjumān al-mutarjam bi-Muntaha ʿl-arab fī lughāt al-Turk wal-ʿAjam wal-ʿArab* Paris 6043.—7. *Munshaʾāt* Mashh. XV, 41<sub>119</sub>.—According to al-Sakhāwī II, 127<sub>22</sub>, and al-Shawkānī he also rendered the *Tafsīr* of Abu ʿl-Layth al-Samarqandī into Turkish verse for Meḥmed b. Bāyezīd.

Ad p. 32

6. Badr al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faḍl (Abū ʿAbdallāh) Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr (see p. 51) b. Aḥmad b. Qāḍī Ṣuhba al-Asadī al-Dimashqī al-Shāfiʿī, who was born in 803/1400 and died in 874/1470.

Suyūṭī, *Nazm* 143. 1. *al-Durr al-thamīn fī manāqib Nūr al-Dīn* additionally Selim Āḡā 786, AS 3194, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 175.—4. *Sharḥ minhāj al-tālibīn* see I, 395, no. 16.—His son Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad wrote *Kitāb tazrīf al-majālis bi-dhikr al-fawāʾid wal-naḡāʾis* Paris 4689.

| 7. The anonymous *Taʾrīkh al-Malik al-Ashraf Qāyitbāy*, also Paris 5916.

26

7a. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Zakī al-Maghribī al-Ḥanbalī wrote, in 897/1492:

*Sabk al-naḍār wa-kasb al-mafākhir wa-nathr al-durar wa-naẓm al-jawāhir mīn sīrat al-maḡarr al-ashraf al-Sayfī Āqbāy al-asad al-ẓāfir*, photograph from Istanbul, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 215.

9. Abu 'l-Baqā' b. Yaḥyā b. al-Jī'ān died in 902/1496 (according to Ibn Ayās).

1. *al-Qawl al-mustazraf fī safar mawlāna 'l-Malik al-Ashraf* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708, 4, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 299; *Viaggio in Palestina e Siria di Kaid Bai XVIII sultano della II. dinastia Mamelucca, fatto nel 1477*, testo ar., publ. da R. v. Lanzzone, Torino 1878. *Relation d'un voyage du sultan Qaitbay en Palestine et en Syrie*, trad. de l'ar. par R. L. Devonshire, *Extr. du Bull. de l'Inst. franç. d'Arch. Or. XXI*, Cairo 1921.—2. *Ṭawālī' al-budūr fī taḥwīl al-sinūn wal-shuhūr* additionally Paris 2557, NO 4919 (MSO XV, 23).

10. 'Abd al-Ṣamad dā'ī masjid al-Shaykh Aḥmad in Ṭanṭā, ca. 900/1494.

*Al-Jawāhir al-saniyya fī 'l-nisba wal-karāmāt al-Aḥmadiyya (Manāqib al-Quṭb al-nabawī Aḥmad al-Badawī)* lith. C. 1277, printings C. 1302, 1305, 1313.

Ad p. 33

#### B Collective Biographical Works

1. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ma'ālī al-Raqqī al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanbalī Burhān al-Dīn, d. 703/1303.

A Sufi treatise, Paris 4807.

1a. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Yaḥyā b. 'Alī b. Tammām al-Subkī was born in 704/1304. He was a professor in Cairo and Damascus and died in 744/1343.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 141, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff*. 59, *al-Khiṭ. al-jad.* XII, 8, Wüstenfeld, *Acad.* no. 97. *Uṣṣūl* on the caliphs, included in the work by Ibn al-Mulaqqin, see p. 92, 21, 6, Schacht II, 44. Correspondence with him, Berl. 8471, 24.

27 | 2. Kamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faḍl Ja'far b. Tha'lab<sup>4</sup> b. Ja'far al-Adfuwī al-Shāfi'i, d. 748/1347.

4 Or Taghlib, Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 86, ḤKh VII, 642, ad I, 28<sub>6</sub>, al-Shawkānī I, 182.

DK I, 535, no. 1452, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālī* I, 182. 1. *al-Ṭālī al-saʿīd* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 246, print. Alexandria 1914, C. 1919.—2. *al-Badr al-sāfir wa-tuḥfat* (ʿan ins al-Ghuzūlī, *Maṭālī* I, 260,<sup>8</sup>) *al-musāfir*, biographies of the fifth/sixth century, mostly of poets, additionally Vat. v. Borg. 168, Fātiḥ 4201, poetical extracts from which Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 57, 285.—3. *al-Imtāʿ fī aḥkām al-samāʿ* additionally Šehīd ʿA. 1124, Serāi 1430, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 268, Aligarh 106,<sup>61</sup>, abstract *Mutʿat al-asmāʿ* etc. by Muḥammad b. ʿUmar Baḥraq (p. 403) additionally Landb.–Br. 420.

2a. Shams al-Dīn al-ʿUthmānī al-Ṣafadī wrote around 756/1349:

*Ṭabaqāt al-fuqahāʾ* in chronological order from Muḥammad until the year mentioned above, Paris 2090.

2b. Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ b. Ṣadaqa b. Maṣṣūr al-Sarmīnī wrote, in 721/1321:

*Durrat al-abkār fī waṣf al-ṣafwa al-akhyār*, on the Prophet, the four caliphs, the Ṣaḥāba, the Tābiʿūn, sufis and saints, with a confession of faith *al-Tuḥfa al-farīda al-mustanbaṭa min ḥusn al-ʿaqīda* and some smaller tracts at the end, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 178. In Sbath 1317 the work is attributed to a certain Muḥammad b. al-Khaṭīb al-Āmidī.

3. In his capacity as secretary in Cairo, Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ṣafāʾ Khalīl b. Aybak al-Sayfī al-Ṣafadī wrote, on 6 Ramaḍān 745/12 January 1345, an answer to a letter by the Marīnid Abu ʿl-Ḥasan to al-Malik al-Ṣāliḥ of Egypt concerning the political situation in Spain (Maqqarī II, 705, 9 ff.). Later he was also a secretary in al-Raḥba. He died of the plague, when treasurer of Damascus, on 10 Shawwāl 764/24 July 1363.

Ad p. 34

DK II, 87, no. 1654, al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 94/103, al-Shawkānī I, 243, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 200, *Orientalia* II, 413, Krenkow, *EI* IV, 56. *Qalāʾid al-iqyān* by Faṭḥ b. Khāqān in his hand, Yeni 884 (Ritter). 1. *al-Wāfi bi ʿl-wafayāt*, biographies, after an overview of his sources, chronology and | system of names, starting with the Prophet, following the format that became standard in later times, then the Muḥammads and the other names in the order of the alphabet; contains, besides a number of important biographies, a great quantity of insubstantial lemmata, also on great personalities of prime interest such as al-Ghazzālī and a large number of insignificant traditionists and *fuqahāʾ*; autograph Gotha 1733, A. Taymūr P. 60, 25 (*RAAD* III, 343), AS 2966, ʿ8 ʿ9, NO 3191/6; on the other MSS cf. G. Gabrieli, Come si possa ricostruire dai manoscritti il grande dizionario

biografico *al-W. bil-w.* di al-Ş., *Acc. Lincei* 1913, idem, Indice alfabetico di tutte le biografie contenute nel *W. bi-w.* di al-Ş, ibid. ser. v, vol. XXII, 581/620, XXV 341/98; Altri Mss. del *W.* di S., ibid. 1165/84, Ritter *RSO* XII, 82/88. Prolégomènes à l'étude des historiens arabes par Kh. b. A. al-Ş. publié et trad. par E. Amar, *JAS* 1911, I, 251/308, 465/532, II, 5/48, 1912 I, 243/97. Edition H. Ritter, I, Istanbul–Leipz. 1931 (Bibl. Isl. 6a). Abstract by Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī (d. 852/1448, see p. 67) *Tajrīd al-wāfi* Faizullāh 1413.—2. *Aʿyān al-ʿaṣr wa-aʿwān al-naṣr*, autograph vol. 7, ʿAyn Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1772, AS 2966/9, Lāleli 1996, other mss Ritter, op. cit., vol. 3, Paris 5859, ʿĀṣir Ef. 587/90.—5. *Tuḥfat dhawī ʿl-albāb fī man ḥakama bi-Dimashq min al-khulafāʾ wal-mulūk wal-nuwwāb* additionally Paris 5827.—6. *Nakt al-himyān fī nukat al-ʿumyān* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1782, Top Kapu 2279 (*RSO* IV, 729), Yeni 1017, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 420, Mosul 208, 17, Āṣaf. I, 790, 70, A. Zeki, *S. Dictionnaire biographique des aveugles illustres de l'orient*, Cairo 1911, print. C. n.d.—7. *Kitāb al-shuʿūr bil-ʿūr* additionally Leipz. 614, ʿĀṣir I, 873 (*MFO* V, 512), Jer. Khāl. 61, 30 (copy Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 234).—8. *Alḥān al-sawājiʾ min al-nādī wal-rājiʾ* additionally (*bayn al-mabādī wal-marājiʾ*) Leipz. 614, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 55, library Bārūdī, Beirut, *RAAD* V, 134, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 20, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 342, Mosul 46, I, Qilič ʿA. 775, ʿĀṣir I, 626, Teh. II, 277.—9. *Munshaʾāt* also Ḥusāmaddīn 162.—10. *al-Tadhkira al-Ṣalāḥiyya* (*Ṣafadiyya* see I, 130), contains mostly abstracts from other works, vol. 48/9, Ind. Off. 3799, 3829, Br. Mus. Or. 1853 (see Flügel, *ZDMG* XVI, 538/44, among others Ibn Fāris' *Kitāb al-itbāʾ wal-muzāwaja*), Or. 7301 (*Kitāb al-maḥāsin wal-aḍḍād*, abstracts from the medical work *Iqtidāb fī ʿl-maṣʾala wal-jawāb*), Ind. Off. 3799 (vol. 48, excerpts from the *Dīwān naqʿ al-waqāʾiʿ wa-raqʿ al-wasāʾiʿ* of Amīn al-Dīn Jūbān al-Qawwās, from *al-Tajannī ʿalā Ibn Jinnī* by Abū ʿAlī b. Fūraja, see I, 88, and the *Rūznāmaj* of al-Şāhib b. ʿAbbād see I, 130), additionally Mosul, see Dāʾūd al-Ḥalabī, *RAAD* IX, 105/8, Krenkow ibid. 687/93, Tunis, Maktabat Ḥasan Ḥusnī ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, *RAAD* X, 180/2. 4 vols., A. Taymūr, *Hilāl*, XXVIII, 213, Maktabat āl Qaṭina in Jerusalem, 30 vols. autograph Usrat al-Bisāṭi in the Hijaz, see *RAAD* XIII, 405, ʿIsā Iskandar al-Maʾlūf, ibid. XIV, 38/40; abstract *al-Talkhīṣ al-mukhtār min al-Tadhk. al-Ṣal. wal-iqtīṣār* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Maghribī, Rāmpūr I, 582, 620, 707.—12. *Lawʾat al-shāki wa-damʿat al-bākī* (according to ḤKh, no. 11236, by Zayn al-Dīn Maṣṣūr b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Shāfiʿī, see p. 335) additionally Berl. 8552/3, Vat. V. 1142, 1360, Leipz. 612, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 387, 431, Rabat 494, viii, library Dahdāh 201, Sbath 1137, printings Tunis 1274, 1280, C. 1303, 1313, Homs 1910 (based on *al-Manāqib al-Ibrāhīmiyya | wa-maʿāthir al-ḥadiqa* by Iskandar Bek Abkarius).—13. *al-Ḥusn al-ṣariḥ fī miʾat malīḥ*, also Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 15. Imitation by Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Shāfiʿī, see p. 302.—15. *Ladhdhat al-samʿ fī ṣifāt al-damʿ* additionally Leipz. 873, vi, ʿĀṭif Ef. 2245, entitled *Tashnīf al-samʿ fī waṣf al-d.* Munich 596, Copenhagen 297, *Tashnīf al-s. fi*

*ʾnsikāb (inkisār) al-d.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 64, print. C. 1321.—16. *al-Rawḍ al-nāsim wal-thaḡhr al-bāsim* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1848, entitled *al-Rawḍ al-bāsim wal-ʿarf al-nāsim* autograph AS 4864, Fātiḥ 3905 (*MO* VII, 121).—21. *Tāʾiyya* Leipz. 475.—23. *Nuṣrat al-thāʾir ʿala ʾl-maṭhal al-sāʾir* additionally Berl. Qu. 1073, Oct. 3395, Leid. 319, see Hoogvliet, *Div. Script. loci*, 152/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 413, Köpr. 1405 (Rescher *MSOS* XIV, 17), Top Kapu 2439, 2 (*RSO* IV, 713), Faiz. 1767/8, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 341.—23. *Jinān al-jinās* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 185, print. Istanbul 1299.—25. *Faḍḍ al-khitām etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 429, 430, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 214, Zanjān, *Lughat al-Arab* VI, 93,<sub>3</sub>.—26. *Ikhtirāʿ al-khurāʿ*, a magnificent derision of all pedantisms produced by learned commentators, additionally Pet. Un. Bibl. 697 (see Rosen and Kračkovsky, *Bull. Ac. Pet.* 1918, 1291/1304), Algiers 1865,<sub>7</sub>, Teh. II, 750.—31. *Ṭard al-sabʿ fi sard al-sabʿ* on the merits of the number seven, Köpr. 1337, abstract by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505) Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 259.—32. *al-Qaṣīda al-lāmiyya* in *Nafḥ al-Yaman* 240, Būhār 436, vi, continuation, attributed to Muḥammad b. Bahrām al-Baṣrī al-Sūdī, Berl. 7972/4.—33. *al-Hawl al-muʿjib fi ʾl-qawl al-muʿjib* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 228, library Dahdāh 199.—34. *al-Muḥāwara al-Ṣalāḥiyya fi ʾl-muḥājāt (aḥājī) al-iṣṭilāḥiyya* on a conversation with Tāj al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Mawṣilī al-Shāfiʿī b. al-Durayhim (d. 762/1361 see p. 165) in Damascus, with the exchange of letters that followed it, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 432.—35. *al-Muntaqā min al-mujārāt wal-mujāzāh* Top Kapu 2617 (*RSO* IV, 723).—36. Edition of the *Risāla* of Muḥyi ʾl-Dīn b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Zāhir to emir Nāṣir al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Shāwar al-Kinānī al-ʿAqīṣī (?) b. al-Naqīb on a man suspected of Shīʿī leanings dated 653/1255, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 163.—37. *Nuskhat al-ṣadāq* ibid. IV, b, 84.—38. *Sharḥ al-Shajara al-Nuʿmāniyya* see I, 447.—39. *Mafātiḥ al-asrār wa-maṣābiḥ al-akwār* Faiz. 1310.—40. *ʾIbrat al-labīb bi-maṣraʿ al-kaʾib* or *al-Maqāma al-Aybakiyya* Fātiḥ 4027,<sub>3</sub>.—41. Fragment of a work on solecisms, in Krenkow's possession (communication with Ritter).

3a. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Wāsiṭī.

*Ṭabaqāt al-khirqa al-ṣūfiyya* (using al-Ṣafadī's *Tarājim aʿyān al-ʿaṣr*) print. C. 1305.

3b. Majd al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAyn al-fuḍalāʾ b. al-Nāsikh wrote, before 822/1419:

*Miṣbāḥ al-dayājī wa-ghawṭh al-rājī wa-kashf al-lājī*, a poem on the Ṣaḥāba, pious people, etc. buried in Cairo, Fustāṭ, and Giza Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 347.

## 30 | Ad p. 35

4. Abu 'l-Ma'ālī Muḥammad b. Rāfi' b. Hijris Taqī al-Dīn al-Sallāmī al-Ṣamīdī al-Shāfi'ī, who died in 774/1372.

DK III, 439, no. 1176, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba in Wüst. Ac. 7, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 366, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff*. 52, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 234. *Kitāb al-wafayāt* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 406, Bank. v, 2, 462, 3, 4.

## Ad p. 36

5. Muwaffaq al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Faqīh 'Uthmān b. Abi 'l-Ḥazm Makkī b. Tāj al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās b. Sharaf al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Shāfi'ī al-Khazrajī al-Anṣārī wrote, between 771/1369 and 780/1378:

*Murshid al-zuwwār ilā qubūr al-abrār* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1751, Welieddīn 818, cited by Ibn Taghr. C. 1, 129, 15; together with al-Suyūṭī's *Husn al-muḥāḍara* and al-Sha'rānī's *Ṭabaqāt* on the basis of the anonymous *al-Ma'āthir al-nafisa bi-dhikr ṣabāba min manāqib al-sayyida Nafisa* (a daughter of Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥasan b. Zayd), printings C. 1278, 1302, MSS Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 321.

5a. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Wāsiṭī was born in 717/1317. He settled in Cairo where he dedicated himself to the study of *ḥadīth* and died in 776/1374.

DK III, 420, no. 1121, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, *Ṭab.* 26, Ibn Ḥajar, *Inbā' al-ghumr* and the year 776. 1. *al-Makātib al-'aliyya fi 'l-manāqib al-Shāfi'iyya* Faiz. 1525 (Spies 27).—2. *Majma' al-aḥbāb wa-tadhkirat uli 'l-albāb* see I, 363, 1b.—3. *Shifā' al-saqām fi ziyārat khayr al-anām* see p. 87.

6. Abu 'l-Fidā' Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. Bardis al-Ba'labakkī al-Ḥanbalī was born in Baalbek in Jumādā II 720/1320. He studied *ḥadīth* in Aleppo and Damascus and died in his hometown in Shawwāl 786/1384 or 785/1383.

Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Fahd, *Lahz al-alḥāz*, in Ibn Ḥajar, *Durar* I, 378, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 287, 1, see p. 46.—3. *al-Kifāya fi naẓm al-Nihāya* see I, 358.

7. 'Alā' al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Sa'd b. Khatīb al-Nāṣiriyya, who was *qāḍī* in Aleppo and Tripoli and died in 843/1439.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ* v, 333/7, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 476/7. *Kitāb al-durr al-muntakhab fī takmilat taʾrīkh Ḥalab*, excise: Copenhagen 142; different from the continuation to Ibn al-ʿAdīm I, 392, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 60.

| 7a. Raḍī al-Dīn b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-ʿĀmirī al-Dimashqī b. al-Ghazzī al-Shāfiʿī, who died in Rabīʿ I 864/February 1460. 31

1. *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn ilā tarājīm al-mutaʾakkkhirīn min al-Shāfiʿiyya al-bārīʿīn* (of the eighth cent.) photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 411.—2. *Adab al-qaḍāʾ* Berl. Qu. 972.

8. Ḥamza b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī al-Ḥusaynī ʿIzz al-Dīn was born in Damascus in Shawwāl 818/December 1415. He was a student of Aḥmad b. Ḥajar and of Qāḍī Shuhba, on whose *Ṭabaqāt* he wrote a *dhayl*. He died on 12 Rabīʿ II 874/20 October 1469.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 107, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʿ* III, 163. *Al-Muntahā fī wafayāt uliʾl-nuhā* Leipz. 678.

9. After the death of his teacher Shihāb al-Dīn b. Ḥajar in 852/1449, Shams al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Khayr Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. ʿUthmān al-Sakhāwī al-Shāfiʿī first made the pilgrimage to Mecca and then took a trip through Syria. He repeated the pilgrimage in the years 870/1465, 885/1480, and 896/1491, staying in Mecca until 898/1462. A teacher at the Dār al-Ḥadīth al-Kamāliyya, al-Ṣarghitmishiyya, al-Barqūqiyya and others, he strove to resuscitate traditional methods of studying *ḥadīth*. He died in Medina in Shaʿbān 902/April 1497.

Ad p. 37

Autobiography, *Irshād al-ghāwī bal isʿād al-ṭālib wal-rāwī lil-ʿlām bi-tarjamat al-Sakhāwī*, Leid. 1106, AS 2950, cf. *al-Ḍawʿ* VIII, 1/32, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 152, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 15, al-ʿAydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 16, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* II, 184/7, *Taʿlūqat san.* 20. 1. *al-Ḍawʿ al-lāmiʿ fī aʿyān al-qarn al-tāsiʿ*, completed in 896/1491, strongly condemned by Suyūṭī and al-Shawkānī II, 245/6 because of its uncritical and tendentious character and its hateful treatment of his contemporaries,<sup>5</sup> additionally Leipz. 679, Leid. 1034, vol. I, | A. Taymūr, 2/4 Bibl. 32

5 This criticism is not entirely undeserved; all of the eastern lands of the Islamic world and the Ottoman empire lie beyond his horizon. For instance, on the founder of the Ḥurūfī sect, Faḍlallāh al-Astarābādī, he has two lemmas, VI, 173, no. 583 and 174, no. 586, of completely

‘Abdalḥamīd al-Bakrī, 5, 6 in al-Azhar, 1 and 5, Dam. *Ẓāh.* 70 (‘Um. 84<sub>36/40</sub>), photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 244/5, Yale, Landb. Coll., *Āṣaf.* 1, 782<sub>48/50</sub>, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 47, Hitti, preface to *Suyūṭī*, *Naẓm* 12, printed in 12 vols., C. 1353.—Abstracts: a. *al-Badr al-ṭālī*‘ by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Izz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Madanī (d. 931/1525) additionally Leid. 1035, Köpr. 1012 (photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 55), Tunis, Zayt., *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 32.—b. *al-Qabs al-ḥāwī li-ghurar al-Ḍaw’ al-lāmi*‘ by Zayn al-Dīn ‘Umar b. Aḥmad al-Shammā‘ al-Ḥalabī (d. 936/1529, p. 304) additionally Bank. XII, 657/8.—c. *al-Nūr al-sāṭi’ min al-Ḍ. al-l.*, by Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Qaṣṭallānī (d. 853/1449), Rāmpūr I, 650<sub>247</sub>.—2. *al-Kawkab al-muḍī*‘, on scholars of the ninth century = Landb.—Br. 4 (?).—3. *Wajīz al-kalām bi-dhayl Duwal al-Islām* read: Br. Mus. 1232, 3, further Köpr. 1189, print, together with the original work, Hyderabad 1333.—4. *Dhayl Raf’ al-iṣr etc.* (see p. 70), entitled *Bughyat al-‘ulamā’ wal-ruwāh*, A. Taymūr *Ta’rikh* 1900 (Schacht II, no. 56), Bank. XII, 804.—5. *al-I’lān bil-tawbīkh li-man dhamma ahl al-tawārīkh* Leid. 821, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 343, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 33, print. Damascus 1349.—7. *al-Maqāsid al-ḥasana etc.* additionally Sulaim. 339/40, Tunis, Zayt. II, 201, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 150, Bank. v, 2, 298/9, Rāmpūr I, 117<sub>390</sub>, *Āṣaf.* 1, 674<sub>334</sub>, printed in *Majmū’a*, Lucknow 1303.—Abstracts: a. *al-Tamyīz al-ṭayyib etc.* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Faraj.—b. al-Dayba‘ al-Zabīdī (d. 897/1492, p. 401) additionally Princ. 32, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 288, VII, 409, <sup>2</sup>I, 98, Jer. Khāl. 13<sub>89</sub>, Mosul 44<sub>64,2</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 70<sub>61</sub>, ed. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Fayyūmī, C. 1324, 1342, abstract *Aḥādīth multaqaṭa min al-T. etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 251, by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Zurqānī (d. 1122/1710, p. 328) additionally Berl. Oct. 3435, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 414, <sup>2</sup>765, library Dahdāh 58, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 98, 145, 356, Rāmpūr I, 110<sub>341</sub>, II, 112, a draft of which *AS Beng. Proc.* NS II, XLIV.—9. *al-Qanā’a etc.* additionally As’ad 1446<sub>2</sub>.—12. *al-Qawl al-badī’ fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘ala ‘l-ḥabīb al-shafī’* additionally Faiz. 92, Sulaim. 320, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 343, *Āṣaf.* 1, 656<sub>212</sub>, 280. Abstract *Ḥīrz al-ma‘ānī min al-Q. al-b.* by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505) print. C. 1323.—13. *Istijlāb irtiqā’ al-ghuraf bi-ḥubb aqribā’ al-rasūl dhi ‘l-sharaf* on the merits and privileges of the ‘Abbāsids as relatives of the Prophet, Leipz. 648.—15. *Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb wa-bughyat al-ṭullāb* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 125, printed in the margin of Maqqarī’s *Nafḥ al-ṭīb* vol. IV, C. 1304.—18. *Dhayl al-sulūk* see p. 39.—19. *Sharḥ al-hidāya* see p. 203.—20. *Tarjamat al-Nawawī* (from 1?) Berl. 10125.—21. *Umdat al-nās fī manāqib sayyidina ‘l-Abbās* Cairo<sup>2</sup> x, 272.—22. *‘Ilm | al-ḥisāb* Sbath 914.—23. *al-Durra al-muḍī’a* fi

33

legendary content, even though he suspects that the two are identical. Characteristic is his lemma on Sultan Bāyezīd XI, 178/9, to which he adds a most uncritical prehistory of the Ottomans. The lemma on al-Fānārī, much too short and missing from the printed edition (p. 234), al-Shawkānī II, 268/9 explains as the result of great distance.



'*l-ma'āthir al-Ashrafiyya*, poem on Qāyrbāy (873–901/1468–95), Paris 1615, 3.—24. *al-'Arf al-nāsim min al-thaghr al-bāsim*, composed in 846/1442, autograph 'Āšir Ef. 860 (*MFO* V, 511).—25. *Irtiyāḥ al-akbād bi-arbāḥ faqd al-awlād*, composed in 864/1460, *ḤKh* I, 244, 449 Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1870, Jer. Khāl. 76, 10.—26. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat al-'Irāqī* see I, 359.—27. Adaptation of *al-Dībāj al-mudhahhab* see p. 176.—28. *Asmā' al-rijāl*, alphabetical listing of the death dates of a number of traditionists of the eighth and ninth centuries, Bank. XII, 729.—29. *Ilīmās al-sa'd fi 'l-wafā' bil-wa'd* Āṣaf. II, 1148, 105.—30. *'Umdat al-qārī' wal-sāmī' fi khatm al-ṣaḥīḥ al-jāmi'* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 132.—31. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan*, from al-Bukhārī's *al-Adab al-mufrad*, ibid. 87.—32. *Risāla tashtamīl 'alā majālis sanad al-imām al-Bukhārī* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 695.—33. *Urjūza fi 'l-alfāz al-mutashābihāt* Pesh. 1097, a. 3.—34. *al-Tuḥfa al-laṭīfa fi fuḍalā' al-Madīna al-sharīfa*, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 120.—35. *Bughyat al-rāghib wal-mutamannī fi khatm al-Nasā'ī riwāyat Ibn al-Sunnī* Rāmpūr I, 67,<sub>26</sub>.—36. Autograph of an untitled historical work of which the beginning is lacking Yeni 864 (Ritter).

10. Nūr al-Dīn 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Sharaf b. Sālīm al-Ṭukhī al-Shāfi', ca. 900/1494.

*Kitāb quḍāt Miṣr*, chronologically arranged by century, from the time of the simultaneous appointment of judges of the 4 *madhāhib*, following the *Urjūza* of Ibn Jazzār (see I, 335, 4), the *Dhayl* of Suyūṭī, the one by Ibn Dāniyāl (see p. 8, 1, 2) with a *Dhayl* by the same, the *Raf' al-iṣr* and the supplement on it, *al-Kawākib al-sā'ira*, by his teacher Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Shāhīn (see p. 70, 43), A. Taymūr, *Ta'rikh* 1311 (Schacht II, No. 50).

Ad p. 38

## C Local and National History

1. Ibrāhīm b. Abī Bakr b. Ibrāhīm b. Majd al-Dīn Abū Ishāq al-Jazarī wrote, after 699/1299:

*Ḥawādith al-zamān*, a continuation of the work of Shaykh 'Imād al-Dīn al-Iṣfahānī (see I, 998/9) for the years 593–699, Gotha 1559/61, Paris 6739 (entitled *jawāhir al-sulūk fi 'l-khulafā' wal-mulūk*), Köpr. 1047 (in Tauer, *Arch. Or.* II, 1930, 89 confused with the continuation of the *Mir'āt al-zamān* of Sibṭ b. al-Jawzī by Mūsā al-Yūnīnī), Köpr. 1147 (notes from the work by al-Dhahabī for the years 593/699), see Ḥasan Zayyāt, *Majallat al-āthār al-Zakhalīyya*, 1928, Cl. Cahen, *Bull. de l'inst. Franç. d'Arch. Or.* XXXVII, 9.

1a. Al-Ḥasan b. Abī Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh al-‘Abbāsī al-Hāshimī al-Ṣafadī, a client of al-Malik al-Nāṣir b. Qalā’ūn, wrote, in 716/1316–17:

- 34 | *Nuzhat al-mālik wal-mamlūk fī mukhtaṣar sīrat man waliya Miṣr min al-mulūk* Paris 1706, 1931, 22 (entitled *faḍā’il Miṣr*), Br. Mus. 1230 (with a continuation until 795/1393, for the most part on the history of the family of the Egyptian caliph al-Mutawakkil), especially valuable because of its information on the Turkish sultans, see Krenkow, *EI* IV 57/8; additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6267 (DL 32).

2. Between 767/1365 and 775/1373, Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Nuwayrī al-Mālikī al-Iskandārī, who lived in Alexandria until 737/1336, wrote:

*Kitāb al-ilmām fī mā jarat bihi ‘l-aḥkām (wal-umūr) al-maqḍiyya fī wāqī‘at al-Iskandariyya fī sanat 767 wa-‘awdihā ilā ḥālātiha ‘l-marḍiyya*, in 3 volumes, starting with the conquest of the city by the Muslims and with a detailed exposition of its entire history, with the result that the events referred to in the title recede entirely into the background (see *DK* IV, 142, no. 375, al-Sakhāwī, *I‘lān al-tawbīkh* 122, 5), additionally Bank. xv, 1068, vol. 3 Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 38. Printing planned in Hyderabad, see *Barnāmaj* 1354, 10. Excerpts entitled *Mir‘āt al-‘ajā’ib fī wiqāyat al-Iskandariyya* are mistakenly attributed to al-Wāqidī, Br. Mus. Suppl. 606, fol. 50/70.

2a. In 738/1337, Emir Badr al-Dīn Baktāsh al-Fākhirī became chief of staff of the Egyptian army and of the sultan’s Mamlūks. He died towards the end of Jumādā II 745/beginning November 1344.

*Ta’riḥ salāṭin Miṣr wa-Sha‘m wa-Ḥalab wa-Bayt al-Maqdis wa-umarā’ihā* Berl. 935, part I, a history of the Ayyūbids and Turkish rule of Egypt, summarized—together with a chronicle of anonymous authorship for the years 691–709/1292–1309 and written under al-Malik al-Nāṣir (d. 20 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 741/7 June 1341)—in volume 7 of a larger work that has otherwise been lost, Munich no. 406, ed. K. v. Zetterstéen, *Beiträge zur Geschichte der Mamlükensultāne in den J. 690/741 der H., nach ar. Hdss.*, Leiden 1919; cf. R. Hartmann, *ZDPV* XXXIII, 122.<sup>6</sup>

3. Abū Muḥammad al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf ‘Alam al-Dīn al-Birzālī was born in Seville in Jumādā I 665/February 1267 and died in 739/1339.

6 The author should not be confused with the older emir Baktāsh al-Fakhrī, whose history is recounted in *DK* I, 480, no. 1301, based on anon. Zetterstéen 51/53.

| DK III, 237, no. 609, al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 246, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 353, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-huff.* 18/21. 1. *Kitāb al-wafayāt* was used by Ibn Kathīr (see p. 49) and continued by Muḥammad b. Rāfi' al-Sallāmī al-Dimashqī (p. 33); excise: Köpr. 1047, see p. 347, and Berl. 9449, see p. 49; Br. Mus. Add. 23278 is identical with it, see Gabrieli, *Rend. Linc.* s. v, vol. 25, p. 1136, who calls it a *Muntakhab* by al-Birzālī.—3. *Kitāb al-shurūṭ*, in the form of a short and compact summary, A. Taymūr Fiqh 475 (Schacht I, no. 59).—4. *Thulāthiyāt min Musnad Aḥmad b. Hanbal* Bank. v, 2, 462, 6. 35

4. Badr al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥasan (Ḥusayn) b. 'Umar ('Amr) b. Ḥabīb al-Dimashqī al-Ḥalabī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 779/1377.

Ad p. 39

DK II, 29, no. 1543, al-Shawkānī I, 205. 1. *Durrat al-aslāk fī mulk (dawlat) al-Atrāk*, autograph Dāmād Ibr. 911/2, and Paris 4680 (from the estate of Défrémery), further Leipz. 661 (part 1), Leid.<sup>2</sup> 970, Serāi 3011, Khadija Sulṭān 233, Yenī 849, Dāmād Ibr. P. 911, excerpts by Meursinge and Weijers, *Orient.* II, 195/491, P. Leander, *MO* VII, 1/81.—2. *Juḥaynat al-akhbār etc.* A history of the kings and judges of the Hebrews until Qalāwūn, not an abstract of *al-Musajjā*, Vat. v. 277, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 152.—4. *al-Najm al-thāqib fī ashraf al-manāqib* additionally Welieddīn 1828, library Dahdāh 12, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1745, 1, Āṣaf. II, 874,<sup>104</sup>.—5. *al-Muqtafā fī sirat al-Muṣṭafā* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1745, 8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 355.—6. *Nasīm al-ṣabā* additionally Leipz. 617, Paris 3206, 3, 4244, 2, 6240, 6707, Fir. Ricc. 1, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 306, 3, AS 2052,<sup>156a</sup>/183<sup>a</sup>, Sbath 1320, Mosul 153, 35, 1, printings also Beirut 1883, Istanbul 1885/1304, Būlāq 1290, C. 1289, 1302.—8. *Kashf al-murūṭ 'an maḥāsīn al-shurūṭ* additionally Sulaim. 569, A. Taymūr Fiqh 312, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 535, Beirut, G. Ṣafā (Schacht I, no. 53, II, no. 29), Dam. Z. 83, 74, a part of which Tüb. 128.—10. An abstract from Ibn Khallikān see I, 328.—11. *al-Farā'id al-muntaqāh min ta'rīkh ṣāhib Ḥamāh* see p. 46.

4a. Abu 'l-Ḥasan Muḥammad al-Iskandarānī wrote, probably in the eighth century:

*Sharḥ luma' min akhbār al-imām al-Mu'izz li-dīn Allāh* (341–65/952–75), an important source for the history of Cairo, in which he cites, among other works, the *Kitāb masālik al-abṣār* of al-Ṣafadī (p. 32, 3), and which he concludes with the story of Abraham's caravan led by an elephant, based on the *Sīra* by Ibn Hishām, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1761.

4b. The fifth child of Badr al-Dīn Ḥasan, a brother of Abu 'l-Fidā' (see p. 45) and who died in 723/1323, wrote:

A history of the Ayyūbids arranged by year up to 742/1341, the death year of al-Malik al-Afḍal, a son of Abu 'l-Fidā', Gotha 1653.

36 | Ad p. 40

6. Šālih b. Yaḥyā b. Buḥtur, d. after 840/1436.

*Ta'riḫ Bayrūt*, *T. āl Tanūkh*, printings Beirut 1902, 1915, 1927, cf. *MFO* I (1900), p. 303/15, al-Ḥaydar 'Alī al-Shihābī, *Ta'riḫ* C. 1900, p. 564/807.

7. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī Taqī al-Dīn al-Maqrīzī, d. 845/1442.

According to a quotation in Ibn Taghr. VI, 775, 18, his love for historiography was awoken in him when he saw the influence that Maḥmūd al-'Aynī's (see p. 51) lectures on history had on the Mamlūk sultan Barsbāy.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* I, 21/5,<sup>7</sup> Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 254, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 79, Brockelmann, *EI* III, 190/1. 1. *al-Mawā'iz wal-i'tibār fī dhikr al-khiṭaṭ wal-āthār*, additionally Leid. 971/4 (where other MSS are listed), and also Paris 5865, Cambr. 1132, 8, Manch. 267/8, Munich Gl. 107, 116, Vat. V. 724, Serāi 2945, 2947, AS 3471/4, Fātiḥ 4495/9, Mashh. XIV, 30,<sup>84</sup> cf. Wiet II, 9 ff., ed. G. Wiet, *MIFAO* I–V, 1911/27, printings also C. 1308, 1324/6. Cf. R. Guest, A list of works a. o. authorities mentioned by El-M. in his *Khitat*, *JRAS* 1902, 103 ff., *M. Histoire de l'Égypte*, trad. de l'ar. et accompagnée de notes hist. et géogr. par E. Blochet (*Revue de l'Or. Latin* VI–XI), Paris 1908. *Description topographique et historique de l'Égypte*, trad. par U. Bouriant et P. Casanova, *MIFAO* I–VI, 1893/1920. P. Ravaisse, *Essai sur l'histoire et la topographie du Caire d'après M.*, Paris 1890. P. Casanova, *Histoire et description de la citadelle du Caire d'après M.*, ibid. 1894/7. E. Graefe, *Das Pyramidenkap. in al-M.'s Kh.*, nach 2 Berl. u. 2 Münch. Hdss. unter Berücksichtigung der Bülāker Druckausg. (Leipz. Sem. St. v, 5), Leipzig 1911. E. v. Lippmann, Alchemistisches aus M.'s Beschreibung Ägyptens, *Chemikerzeitung* LIV (1930), no. 2, anon. Turkish transl. Utrecht (Leid. 2680).—Abstracts: b. *Qatf*

7 Ad p. 40, note 2, see *al-Ḍaw'* II, 22,<sup>18</sup>: in 23,<sup>10</sup> he levels a mean-spirited criticism against his work, being only willing to recognize its merits for pre-Islamic history.

*al-azhār*, by Abu 'l-Surūr Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Surūr al-Bakrī al-Šiddīqī (whose *Faḍā'il Ramaḍān* are preserved in Paris 781), additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 974, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 344.—c. On the history of the Copts *al-Qawl al-ibrīzī lil-'allāma al-Maqrīzī* by Mīnā Efendi Iskandar al-Muḥāmī, C. 1898.—

Ad p. 41

2. *Itti'āz al-ḥunafā' bi-akhbār al-a'imma al-khulafā'*, zum ersten Male hsg. nach dem Gothaer Unikum v. H. Bunz, Leipzig 1909.—3. *al-Sulūk li-ma'rifat duwal al-mulūk*, until 840/1436, of which an emissary of Shāhrukh b. Timurlank requested a copy from Barsbāy as early as 832/1428 (Ibn Taghr. VI, 650<sub>18</sub>), additionally Vat. v. 725, Cambr. 526/7, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 219, a copy of which ibid. 419, MSS in Istanbul in Ritter, *Orientalia* 71/4, | ed. Muḥammad Muṣṭafā Ziyāda, C. 1934, 1936, see Blochet, loc. cit.—Continuation by al-Sakhāwī *al-Tibr al-masbūk fī dhayl al-Sulūk*, ed. E. Gaillardot, Cairo 1897.—4. *al-Muqaffā*, additionally Munich 957, Pertev 496 (Spies 60), a part of which in v. Vloten, *ZDMG* LII, 224; from which (?) the *Manāqib Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal* Leid. 1103, see Patton, Pref. 81; excerpts in Ḥabīb Zayyāt, *Mashriq* XXXV (1937), 180/201.—5. *Durar al-ūqūd al-farīda fī tarājim al-a'yān al-mufida* vols. 1 and 2 Mosul 1264<sub>5</sub>.—6. *al-Durar al-muḍṭā fī ta'rikh al-duwal al-Islāmiyya* Cambr. 365.—7. *Imtā' al-asmā' fī (bi) mā lil-nabī ṣl'm min al-anbā' wal-aḥwāl wal-ḥafada wal-matā'* vol. I, Leid. 871, Šehīd 'A. 1847 (autograph) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 39.—8. Collective volumes, additionally Cambr. Add. 746, NO 4937 (Ritter, op. cit. 74): a. *Shudhūr al-ūqūd fī dhikr al-nuqūd* Leid. 1012/3 (revised by the author), Cambr. 475 (*Risāla fī 'l-nuqūd al-qadīma wal-Islāmiyya*), NO 4937, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1771, printed in *Majmū'a*, Istanbul 1298. *Facsimile of the Leyden Ms.*, transl. and annot. by A.L. Mayer, I. Introduction, London 1933.—b. *Risālat al-makāyīl wal-mawāzīn al-shar'iyya* only Leid. 1014 and Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 186.—c. *Maqāla laṭīfa etc.* additionally Cambr. 1084, NO 4937<sub>13</sub>.—

Ad p. 42

d. *Ḍaw' al-sārī* Leid. 1080, NO 4937<sub>5</sub>.—e. With the title *Ibar al-naḥl* Cambr. 664, 923, NO 4937<sub>3</sub>.—f. *al-Ṭurfa al-gharība etc.* Leid. 810, Cambr. 654/5, NO 4937<sub>4</sub>, one of his last works as he cites 10 of his other works in it.—g. *al-Bayān wal-irāb 'ammā bi-arḍ Miṣr min al-A'rāb* Leid. 975, Strasburg, *ZDMG* 1886, 308, Cambr. 157, NO 4937<sub>10</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 64, print. C. 1334.—i. *Ḥuṣūl al-in'ām wal-mayr* NO 4937<sub>14</sub>.—k. *al-Maqāṣid al-saniyya li-ma'rifat al-aqsām al-ma'daniyya* Cambr. 1082, NO 4937<sub>9</sub> (composed in 841/1407).—l. *al-Ilmām bi-akhbār man bi-arḍ*

*al-Ḥabasha min mulūk al-Islām* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 992/3, NO 4937,<sup>11</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 38, see I. Guidi, Sul testo del *Ilmām* d'al-M. in *Cent. Nasc. Amari* II, 387/94.—m. *Fī ma'rifat mā yajibu etc.* additionally NO 4937,<sup>8</sup>—n. *al-Dhahab al-masbūk fī dhikr man ḥajja min al-khulafā' wal-mulūk* Cambr. 442/3, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1771, 2, NO 4937,<sup>6</sup>—o. *al-Nizā' wal-takhāṣum fī mā bayna Banī Umayya wa-Hāshim* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 885, Strasb. ZDMG XV, p. 309, Cambr. 924, NO 4937,<sup>7</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 385.—Abstract *Faṣl al-ḥākīm fī 'l-nizā' wal-takhāṣum fī mā bayna Banī Umayya wa-Banī Hāshim* by Muḥammad 'Aqīl b. 'Abdallāh b. Yaḥyā, completed on 8 Šafar 1337/14 November 1918, print. Sidon 1343.—q. *al-Ishāra wal-ismā' ilā ḥall laghz al-mā'* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 12, NO 4937,<sup>15</sup>, on which the commentary *al-Ṭā'ir al-maymūn fī ḥall laghz al-kanz al-madfūn* by Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī al-Dimashqī (d. 1338/1919), completed 1 Rajab 1313/29 December 1894, print. Damascus 1322.—r. *Tajrīd al-tawḥīd al-mufīd* C. 1343, NO 4937,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 993.—s. *Ighāthat al-umma bi-kashf al-ghumma*, on inflation and famines in Egypt, composed in 808/1405, additionally Cambr. 40, NO 4937,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 36.—10. *Kitāb al-khabar 'ani 'l-bashar* or *Kitāb al-madkhal*, which, according to Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1080, was meant to be the introduction to no. 7, starting with Creation, general geography, genealogy of the Arab tribes, their battles, and a history of the Persians until the Sāsānids, | one of his last works, on which he was still working in 844/1441, individual parts in autograph AS 3362, Fāṭih 4338/41, others in copy, Strasb. ZDMG XL 306, AS 3363/66, and other MSS in Istanbul in Tauer, *Islca* I, 357/64, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 166.—11. *Jany al-azhār min al-rawḍ al-mi'tār* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 25, is, according to Vienna 1266, by a certain Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Maqrizī, who is also mentioned in Ibn Quṭlub. 76; in Paris 5919 it is identified as an abstract of al-Idrīsī's *Nuzhat al-mushtāq*. According to Vienna, the complete title of the original work is *al-Rawḍ al-mi'tār fī 'ajā'ib al-aqtār*, and can therefore hardly be identical with *al-Rawḍ al-mi'tār fī akhbār al-aqtār* by Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥimyarī (d. 900/1494–5), see HKh III, 490, no. 6597, or with *al-Rawḍ al-mi'tār fī khabar al-aqtār* by Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Ḥimyarī ibid. no. 6598, which is said to be preserved in the library of Fez Qar. (not in the catalogue), and of which E. Lévi-Provençal is preparing an edition, see *EI* IV, 72 (*Actes du XVIIIe congr. intern. des orient.*, Leiden 1931, 238/40), and which was used by al-Nāṣirī in the *Kitāb al-istiḡṣā'* (see p. 510) (see Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 361). According to Maqq. II, 676, 10 the work was actually called *al-Rawḍ al-mi'tār fī dhikr al-mudun wal-aqtār* and, according to 680, 11, the author was a Spaniard who had a thorough knowledge of his country. Cf. Vollers, *Bull. de la Soc. Khéd. de Géogr.*, s. III, no. 2, ZDMG 43, 118/9, Derenbourg, *Journ. des Savants*, 1901, 311.—12. *al-Bayān al-mufīd etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 274.—13. *Qiyām al-layl wa-qiyām Ramaḍān wa-k. al-witr*, abstract from a work by Muḥammad b. Naṣr al-Marwazī, see Supp. I, 305.—15. *Gharīb al-Qur'ān?* Fez Qar. 212, 3.—16. *Juz' min marwiyyāt Ibn Quṭrāl* Leid. 2657.

8. See I, 335, 4a.

8a. Sayfī Bek b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abdallāh al-Mālikī al-Makhdūmī b. al-Malik al-Ashrafī, d. 841/1457.

*Ta’rīkh Aleppo* Sbath 889.

Ad p. 43

9. Shams (Burhān) al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Nāṣir al-Bā‘ūnī al-Shāfi‘ī, who died in 871/1465 in Damascus.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw’* III, 114. 1. *Tuḥfat al-ẓurafā’ fī ta’rīkh al-khulafā’* additionally Berl. 9712/3, Paris 1615, 1, Jer. Khāl. 76, 9, according to HKh IV, 391, no. 8954 = 2.—3. *Minḥat al-labīb fī sīrat al-ḥabīb*, a versification of the *Sīra* of al-‘Alā’ Mughulṭāy, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 370.—5. Excise: see p. 97, 35.

9a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ishāq al-Khwārizmī wrote, in the second half of the eighth century:

| A history of the Ka‘ba and of the mosques in Medina, Jerusalem, and Hebron, 39 abbreviated in 831/1427 by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zamlakānī in Zabīd, Br. Mus. Suppl. 577.

10. Abu ‘l-Maḥāsin Jamāl al-Dīn (in *Nuj.* year 639, 12, he confesses to carrying this name because it was fashionable at the time) Yūsuf b. Taghrībirdī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ẓāhirī al-Juwaynī was son of a Greek slave (Paris 2069, fol. 122/5, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 109u, Amar, op. cit., 245) who died in 874/1469. One of his brother-in-laws who had looked after his education was ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bulqīnī (p. 112), see *Nuj.* VI, 548, 20. Even though his works depend entirely on others for earlier times, here too, he makes an effort (see e.g. *Nuj.* year 650/1) to be critical of history. His account of the history of his own times is of great value, sharply castigating the period’s weaknesses (e.g. *Nuj.* year 550, 14) frequently and opposing its superstitions (e.g. astrology in VIII, 693).

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 317, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw’* x, 305/8.<sup>8</sup> al-Shawkānī, II, 351. 1. *al-Nujūm al-zāhira fī mulūk Miṣr wal-Qāhira*, MSS among others additionally Paris 4948, Selīm Āgā 856, AS 3494/9, Magnesia, BKO VII, 88, A. Taymūr, RAAD

8 Who criticizes him ungenerously for small mistakes in personal data, but also for mistakes in contemporary history.



III, 343. Vols. I–VI, print. C. 1348/55. *Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn b. T. Annals entitled al-N. al-z. fi m. M. wal-Q.* ed. by W. Popper (University of California Publ., Berkeley–Leiden) II, 2 (years 366/523) 1909/12. III. 1 (525/566) 1913. V. 1, 2 (746/792) 1932/3, VI. (801/840) 1920/3, VII. (841/872) 1926/1929, see G. Wiet, *Bull. de l'Inst. d'Égypte* XII, C. 1330. Abstract *al-Kawākib al-bāhira* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 976/7.—2. *Mawrid al-laṭāfa fi man waliya 'l-salṭana wal-khilāfa* additionally Berl. Qu. 1980, Manch. 249, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 375, Dam. 'Um. 83,<sub>30</sub>; abstract *al-Nuzha al-saniyya fi akhbār al-khulafā' wal-mulūk al-Miṣriyya* by Ḥasan b. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad b. al-Ṭūlūnī al-Ḥanafī (b. 832/1428, d. after 909/1503, Wüst. *Gesch.* 505, Sarkis 1252, whose *Nuzhat al-abṣār fi manāqib al-a'imma al-arba'a al-akhyār* is preserved in Fātiḥ 4517, Spies 50), Paris 1814 (with a continuation until 982/5), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708,<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 388, printed with a continuation until 926/1520 in *al-Tuḥfa al-bahiyya* (Istanbul 40 | 1302) 115/143, in *Majmū'a*, Būlāq 1294, further abstracts Gotha 12, Leid. 2051.—3. *Mansha' al-laṭāfa fi dhikr man waliya 'l-khilāfa*, a history of Egypt from the earliest times until 842/1438 with a continuation until 932/1526, Paris 1770, Serāi 3018.—4. *al-Manhal al-ṣāfi wal-mustawfi ba'd al-Wāfi*, 2822 biographies in which copious use was made of al-Ṣafadī's *al-Wāfi* with a special regard for sultans and emirs, next to whom private persons are only included for the sake of completeness, additionally As'ad 2345, Rāḡib 1374, in Kazan, *Isl.* 17, 93, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 372, see E. Amar, *Mél. Derenbourg* 245 ff. *Les Biographies du M. al-ṣ.* resumé en franç. par G. Wiet, *Mém. présentés à l'Inst. d'Égypte* vol. 19, Cairo 1932 (xv, 480 pp).—5. *Ḥawādith al-duḥūr fi mada 'l-ayyām wal-shuhūr* for the years 840–60/1436–56, additionally Vat. v. 727, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 165, ed. W. Popper, *Extracts from Abu 'l-M. b. T. Chronicle Entitled Ḥ. al-d.* (University of California Publ. in Sem. Phil. 8 1/3, 1930/2).—6. *al-Baḥr al-zākhir etc.* photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 53.—7. *al-Sukkar al-qādiḥ wal-itr al-fā'iḥ*.—8. *Hilyat al-ṣifāt fi 'l-asmā' wal-ṣinā'at*, an anthology, Pet. AM 158, see Kračkovsky, *Istoriya Egypta* I. T. belletrist, *Zap.* XXI, 1/7, 011/022.—9. A small treatise on the history of music is mentioned by him in *Nuj.* C. II, 260, 12.

10a. An unknown author wrote:

*Nuzhat al-insān fi dhikr al-mulūk wal-a'yān*, history of the Mamlūks for the years 668–872/1269–1467, Paris 1769, I.

10b. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Nūr al-Dīn b. 'Alī Abū Ḥāmid b. Zāhira al-Qudṣī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Jerusalem in 820/1417. He lived in Cairo after 843 and died in 888/1483.

Wüst. *Gesch.* 498. *Al-Faḍā'il al-bāhira fi maḥāsīn Miṣr wal-Qāhira*, abstract from Ibn Ayās, Gotha, 1628/9, autograph dated 861, Paris 1767, Br. Mus. Suppl 563



(continued until 872), Ind. Off. 718 (which has Aḥmad b. Zuhayra), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 289, As. Soc. Beng. 56, Būhār 217, Bank. xv, 1070, i.

Ad p. 44

11. Abu 'l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Shiḥna Muḥibb al-Dīn al-Ḥalabī was born on 12 Rajab 804/16 February 1402. He was a son of the Ḥanafī *qāḍī* of Aleppo (see p. 141, 5). He died in Ramaḍān 890/September 1485.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 171. 1. *Nuzhat al-nawāẓir fī rawḍ al-manāẓir*, an appendix to Ibn al-'Adīm's *Bughyat al-ṭalab fī ta'rīkh Ḥalab* (see I, 332), of which only the Introduction—at the beginning of a later abstract (see loc. cit.)—has been preserved. The *Histoire d'Alep par Abou 'l-Faḍl M. ibn al-Chihna*, éd. par J. E. Sarkis, Beirut 1909, is a work by Makarius b. Za'im, patriarch of Antioch around 1648 and a compilation from Ibn al-'Adīm, Ibn Shaddād, and Ibn Shiḥna.—2. *Naẓm al-muwāfaqāt al-'Umarīyya lil-Qur'ān al-sharīf*, an explanation of 18 verses from the Qur'ān that were in agreement with the viewpoints of 'Umar, composed in Ramaḍān 860/August 1456 in al-Masjid al-Aqṣā in Jerusalem, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 100.—3. *al-'Aqīda al-sa'īda*, written in the same place in Jumādā I 862/7 March 1458, Gotha 9, 1.—4. *Hāshiya 'alā sharḥ al-Taftazānī 'alā 'aḳā'id al-Nasafī* see I, 428, 5.

41

Ad p. 45

12. 'Alī b. Dā'ūd al-Khaṭīb al-Jawharī al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥanafī Nūr al-Dīn, ca. 900/1495 (Ibn Ayās II, 286).

1. *al-Durr (al-thamīn) al-manẓūm fī mā warada fī Miṣr wa-ahlihā (wa-'amalihā) min mawjūd wa-ma'dūm (bil-khuṣūṣ wal-'umūm)* Vienna 917, Paris 1812/3, 2446, 2, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 181, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 177.—2. *Nuzhat al-nufūs wal-abdān fī tawārikh al-zamān*, a history of Egypt for the years 786/879, autograph Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 167, <sup>2</sup>V, 389, Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 29. Vol. 2, life of the Prophet, autograph dated 867, Rāmpūr I, 649,<sup>242</sup>, on Abū Bakr and 'Umar, autograph dated 866, Yeni 248.—3. *Inbā' al-haṣr fī abnā' al-'aṣr*, a history of Egypt and Syria for the years 873/77, Paris 1791.

12a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar al-Anṣārī wrote, around 910/1504:

*Ḥawādith al-zamān wa-wafayāt al-shuyūkh wal-aqrān*, on Egypt under the last Burjī Mamlūks, part 2, Cambr. 329.

12b. Under Qāyṭbāy (878–901/1468–95), Ishbak al-Zāhirī wrote:

*Ta'riḫh*, an account of an expedition into Asia Minor in which he participated in his capacity as *qāḏī*, with many geographical and ethnographical details, see A. Zéki, *Mém. sur les moyens propres à déterminer en Égypte une renaissance des lettres Ar.*, C. 1910, p. 19.

12c. Under the same ruler, an anonymous author wrote:

*Tuḥfat al-ẓurafā' fi ḥikāyāt al-khulafā'*, mostly short anecdotes, Paris 1618 (different from a work by the same title that ḤKh ascribes to Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Surūr, see p. 36, 7, 1b).

13. Abu 'l-Yumn 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad Mujīr al-Dīn al-'Ulaymī al-'Umarī al-Ḥanbalī al-Maqdisī was born in Jerusalem on 13 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 860/13 October 1456. From 880/1476 onward he studied in Cairo, became *qāḏī* in Ramla in 889/1484, and in 891/1486 in Jerusalem, Hebron and Nablus. He died in 927/1521 or, according to others, in 928.

- 42 | *Al-Ta'liqāt al-san.* 68. 1. *al-Ins* (var. *anīs*) *al-jalīl bi-ta'riḫh al-Quds wal-Khalīl*, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 953/7 (where other MSS are listed), Vat. v. 270, Paris 4922, 5759/60, 5999, 6303, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1283, Manch. 260, Fez Qar. 1284, Qilič 'A. 729, As 2977, 'Āšir II, 221, As'ad 2076, Yeni 820, 820b, 821, Lālelī 1998, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 46, Bank. xv, 1084/5, a fragment Leipz. 653; is almost entirely based on al-Maqdisī's *Muthūr al-gharām* (see p. 131), see König, diss. p. 20. Anon. abstract Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 329.—2. The continuation for the years 902–14/1496–1508, announced at the end, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 953, an anonymous *Dhayl* Jer. Khāl., see A.L. Mayer, *Journ. Pal. Or. Soc.* xi, 1/13.—3. Read: *Ta'riḫh al-mu'tabar fi anbā' man 'abar*.—4. *al-Manhaj al-aḥmad fi tarājīm aṣḥāb al-imām A.*, a continuation of the *Ṭabaqāt* of Ibn Rajab (see p. 107), Lālelī 3083 (Spies 15), Sarkis, Cat. 1928, 48, 15 (Photo Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 372), Bank. xii, 785.—Appendix by Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ghazzī al-'Āmirī (d. 1214/1799, *muftī* of the Shāfi'īs in Damascus until 1207/1792), an abstract of the original work and of the *Dhayl Mukhtaṣar Ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanābila* by Jamīl b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad al-Shaṭṭī al-Baghdādī, completed in 1325/1907, printed in Damascus in 1339 (*RAAD* I, 160).

13a. On the order of Sultan Qānṣūh al-Ghawrī (906–22/1500–16), an unknown author wrote:

*Tadhkirat al-mulūk ilā aḥsan al-sulūk*, a history of kings, viziers, and judges, photograph of a manuscript in Istanbul Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 133.

13b. Under the same ruler, another unidentified author wrote:

*Jawāhir al-sulūk*, a history of the rulers of Egypt until Qānṣūh with a brief history of the Prophet and the caliphs as an introduction, Br. Mus. Or. 6854 (DL 32).

Ad p. 46

15. Ḥamza b. Aḥmad b. Asbāṭ al-Gharbī (of al-Gharb in Lebanon) al-Faqīh al-Darazī, d. 926/1520.

1. *Ta'rikh*, a general history of Islam, mostly based on Abu 'l-Fidā', part 2, Vat. v. 270; ad Paris 1821, see *Rec. hist. Crois., Hist. or.* 1, L.—2. *Nisbat āl Tanūkh min Kitāb ṣidqat al-akhbār*, a history of the princes of the Druzes of al-Gharb, mostly based on Ṣāliḥ b. Yaḥyā (see p. 38), Beirut 125, which was inserted as *ḥawāshī* in 1.

## D Universal History

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Thanā' Maḥmūd b. Salmān b. Fahd al-Ḥalabī was born in Damascus in 644/1246. He studied *fiqh* under al-Najjār and *adab* under Ibn Mālik. He was a *qāḍī* for the Ḥanbalīs there, and went with vizier Ibn Sa'lūs to Egypt. After the death of *qāḍī* Sharaf al-Dīn b. Faḍlallāh, he became head of the *diwān al-inshā'* there. Eight years later he moved as *kātib al-sirr* to Damascus and died there on 22 Sha'bān 725/4 August 1325. He was very famous as a poet and a writer.

43

DK IV, 324/6, *Fawāt* II, 287 (which has a mistaken d. 755), Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 69, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 294/5. 1a. A fragment of a rhetorical work (*Maqāmat al-ushshāq*?) on the merits of Damascus and Hama, in the form of a *maqāma* with many verses, ended with a panegyric of the prince of Hama, al-Malik al-Manṣūr (642–83/1244–84), Hamb. 101.—2. *Manāzil al-aḥbāb wa-manāzih al-albāb*, tales and poems on chaste love, Berl. 8369, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 487/8, Br. Mus. 771, AS 4307, NO 4280 (? see *ZDMG* LXIV, 510), Top Kapu 2471 (*RSO* IV, 704, *Isl.* XXI, 88), Fez Qar. 1338, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 382, excerpts maybe Gotha 29; at times wrongly attributed to Ibn al-Naqīb (I, 264, 15).—3. *Husn al-tawassul ilā ṣinā'at al-tarassul*, a handbook on letter-writing with samples from his own official correspondence (see al-Qalqashandī, *Ṣubḥ* I, 55u), Berl. 7392, Paris 4436, Bodl. I, 416, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 243, 1832, Algiers 216, AS 3843, Köpr. 1235/6, NO 3745, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 84, Rāmpūr I, 584<sub>80/1</sub>, print. C. 1298, 1315.—4. *Ahna 'l-manā'ih fī asna 'l-madā'ih*, poems in praise of the Prophet, Köpr. 1220 (*MSOS* XIV, 186), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 30.—5. *Qaṣīda* on

the conquest of Acre by Sultan al-Malik al-Ashraf in the year 689/1290, *Fawāt* 153, Zetterstéen, *Beitr.* 5.—6. *Takhmīs* on his *Qaṣīda rā'īyya, hā'īyya* which he wrote in front of the Ka'ba, by Muḥammad Bek Farghalī al-Anṣārī al-Ṭaḥṭāwī (secretary in the ministry of foreign affairs in 1345/1926), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 55.—7. *Takhmīs al-Qaṣīda al-lāmiyya al-kubrā fī madḥ al-nabī*, by the same *ibid.*, 56.—8. *Takhmīs al-Qaṣīda al-rā'īyya fī madḥ al-nabī*, by the same, Būlāq 1309.

2. Al-Amīr Rukn al-Dīn Baybars al-Manṣūrī, who died in 725/1325.<sup>9</sup>

DK I, 509, no. 1384. 1. *Zubdat al-fikra fī ta'rikh al-hijra*, mostly based on the *Kāmil* of Ibn al-Athīr, additionally vol. 3 for the year 42/121, Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 143, 43; Bodl. I, 704 is an abbreviation with a continuation, see Zetterstéen, *MO*, 1909, 264.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-mulūkiyya fī 'l-dawla al-Turkiyya* read: Vienna 904.

44 | Ad p. 47

2a. Abū Bakr b. 'Abdallāh b. Aybak al-Dawādārī, governor of Ṣarkhad, d. 732/1331.

*Durar al-tijān wa-ghurar tawārīkh al-zamān*, a universal history in 9 volumes, the last one of which contains the life of Qalā'ūn (678–89/1279–90), dedicated to al-Malik al-Nāṣir Muḥammad b. Qalā'ūn, Dāmād Ibr. P. 913, see Köprülüẓāde, *Türk edebiyâtinde ilk mustaşauwifler* 279, n. 2; abstract *Kanz al-durar wa-jāmi' al-ghurar* AS 3073/6 (autograph, vols. 1, 2, 4, 5), Top Kapu (vols. 3, 6, 8, 9, Köprülüẓāde, loc. cit.) Sulṭān A. photograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 310, cf. A. Zéki, *Mém. sur les moyens propres à déterminer en Égypte une renaissance des lettres ar.* Cairo 1910, p. 13.

3. Abu 'l-Fidā' Ismā'īl b. 'Alī b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. Shāhānshāh b. Ayyūb 'Imād al-Dīn al-Ayyūbī, d. 732/1331.

*Autobiographie* trad. par de Slane, in *Recueil des hist. des Croisades*, *Hist. or.* I, 166/86, al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 84, Graf v. Mülinen, *Das Grab Abu 'l-Fidās in Ḥamā*, *ZDMG* LXII, 657/70, Brockelmann, *EI* 190/1.1. *Mukhtaṣar ta'rikh al-bashar* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 840/1 (where other MSS are listed), additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1641, 1664, 1760, Vat. v. 272, Paris 5953, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 22, no. 69, printings also C. 1286, 1325/6. Abstracts: a. See p. 140.—c. See p. 142.—d. *al-Farā'id al-muntaqāh min ta'rikh ṣāhib Ḥamāh* by Badr al-Dīn b. Ḥabīb al-Ḥalabī (see p. 35), Algiers

<sup>9</sup> As inspector of the prisons and first custodian of pious endowments (Stein, *WZKM* 43, 1936).

1571.—1a. *al-Tibr al-masbūk fī tawārīkh akābir al-mulūk* briefly recounts ascensions to the throne, deaths, wars with the Franks, and other things, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 135, <sup>2</sup>V, 121, see Horovitz *MSOS* x. 30.—2. *Taqwīm al-buldān*, manuscript revised by the author, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 802 (where other MSS are listed, of which see Tauer, *Arch Or.* vi, 99), Paris 5834, Vat. v. 266, 'Um. 4689 (*Ṭarīq al-rashād ila 'l-mamālik wal-bilād*), Mosul 267, 1, Mashh.xvii, 8,<sub>24</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 663,<sub>516</sub>. German by Reiske in *Büschings Magazin* 1770/1, see also *BOL* 984–97, with Chr. Rommel, *Abulfida, Arabiae descriptio, commentario perpetuo illustrata*, Göttingen 1802. Turkish transl. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik ilā ma'rīfat al-buldān wal-mamālik* by Muḥammad b. 'Alī Sīpāhīzāde (d. 997/1589), see p. 453, 4 additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 804 (where other MSS are listed), Cairo<sup>2</sup> vi, 14, Yeni 787, NO 4691/3, As'ad 2039, Welieddīn 2337, Cambr. Suppl. 138.—3. *al-Kunnāsh fī 'l-naḥw wal-ṣarf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 154.—4. *Ṭabaqāt al-shu'arā'* cited in al-Ṣafadī, *al-Wāfi* I, 53, 19.—5. *Mukhtaṣar sunan al-Bayhaqī* see I, 363.

| 3a. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Majd al-Dīn Abū Ishāq 45  
Ibrāhīm b. Abī Bakr b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Jazarī al-Dimashqī was born on 10 Rabī' I 658/25 February 1260 and died on 12 Rabī' I 739/29 September 1338.

*Ta'rikh*, based on the example of al-Dhahabī's *Ta'rikh al-Islām* and probably meant to be a *dhayl* on it, last volume, from 726/1326 until the death of the author, Köpr. photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 80.

3b. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Shīlī.

*Tathqīf al-alsina bi-ta'rīf al-azmina*, a chronology, read aloud in front of the author in Rajab 743/December 1342, Lāleli 1686.

Ad p. 48

4. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān b. Qaymāz Shams al-Dīn al-Dhahabī al-Turkumānī al-Fārīqī al-Shāfi'i, d. 748/1348.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 216/26, al-Yāfi'i, *Mir. al-jan.* iv, 308, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-ḥuff.* 34/8, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* vi, 153/6, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 110/2, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba in Wüst. Ac. 121, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-ḥuff.* 347, Ibn Taghr. v, 51, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 212/3, II, 216/7, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 277, no. 726, *Ta'ḥ. san.* II, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *EI* I, 995/6. 1. *Ta'rikh al-Islām*, criticized by his student al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* I, 197,<sub>13</sub> ff., II, 248/9, for its partisan

disparagement of the Shāfi'īs, the Ḥanafīs and the Ash'arīs and its glorification of the Mujassima; at I, 253, he rails against his amateurish digressions; at III, 261 he rejects his attacks on Imām al-Ḥaramayn.

Ad p. 49

On the MSS see J. de Somogyi, *JRAS* 1932, 815/55, esp. 824/7; autograph AS 3005/14 (see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 9, Spies 70), further *Tab.* 61/3, the years 610/26, Berl. Oct. 1438, vols. 2 and 4, *ibid.* fol. 3303, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 863, Serāi 2910, 19 vols., 2917, 23 vols., Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 71, Nicholson, *JRAS* 1899, no. 909 (the year 703/40) and App. (742/55), Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 19, no. 63. From the *Ta'rikh*: the life of Ibn Rushd, Renan, *Averroes*<sup>2</sup>, Paris 1861, App. IV, of Abu 'l-'Alā' al-Ma'arrī in D.S. Margoliouth, *Letters of Abu 'l-'Alā'*, 129,<sup>14</sup> 37, of Omara al-Yamanī in Derenbourg, *Oumāra* II, Paris 1902, 491/5, J. de Somogyi, al-Dhahabī *T. al-I.* as an authority on the Mongol invasion of the chaliphate, *JRAS* 1936, 595/604, *idem*, Ein Bericht über den Tatareneneinfall, *Isl.* XXIV, 106/30.—Abstract by the author, from Muḥammad until 744, Leid. 844, entitled *Kitāb al-duwal* *ibid.* 845. *Nukhabat al-i'lām bi-ta'rikh dawlat al-Islām* Ġarullāh 1635.—on which a *dhayl* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-'Irāqī, see p. 65, by his son Aḥmad *ibid.* 67, by Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba p. 51, by al-Sakhāwī, p. 34.—Persian transl. of the part on the Mongols *Intikhāb al-salāṭīn* is mentioned in Petis de la Croix, *Hist. du Grand Genghizcan*, Paris 1710, see Somogyi, *JRAS* 1932, 829; excise: Turkish transl. see p. 49.—Revised editions of the *Ta'rikh* and the *Dhayl*: a. *al-Duwal al-Islāmiyya* Vienna 809 | (with an appendix for the year 748/901, by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Sakhāwī), Pet. Ros. 165, Köpr. 1048, Tunis, Zayt. 2916, Rāmpūr 1, 636,<sup>118</sup> Būhar 195, Āṣaf. 1, 186,<sup>11</sup> Bank. xv, 968/9, printed Hyderabad 1327, 2 vols.; entitled *al-Ibar fī akhbār al-bashar (mimman 'abar) muntakhab al-Ta'rikh al-kabīr* Paris 1584/6, 5819, Br. Mus. Or. 6428 (DL 31), Welīeddīn 2449, AS 3078/9, Köpr. 1048, Spies 71 ff.; 2nd edition until 744 (ḤKh mistakenly 'until 740').—c. *Tadhkirat al-ḥuffāz* Bank. XII, 704/8, print. Hyderabad 1315, 4 vols., vol. 2 entitled *Tadhkirat al-a'imma al-barara wal-ḥuffāz al-mahara*, with a continuation by Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī, d. 763/1362, written in Damascus, Paris 5904, Spies 72, abbreviated and continued entitled *Ṭabaqāt al-ḥuffāz* by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505) additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 110, <sup>2</sup>200, Paris 2800,<sup>19</sup>, 6037, Selīm Āḡā 822, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 191, 247.—Versification of the death dates of the *ḥuffāz* in *Nazm Ṭabaqāt al-ḥuffāz lil-Dhahabī* or *al-I'lām fī wafayāt al-a'lām* by Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. Bardis (p. 30,<sup>6</sup>), AS 2961, Köpr. Fāḍil A. P. 243 (Weisw. 86, 1), Dam. Z. 37, 116,<sup>5</sup> (attributed to Dhahabī himself, incomplete). This is also the basis of the *Ṭabaqāt al-Shāfi'iyya* by Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba p. 51, 13. On this is

*al-Tanbih wal-iqāz fī dhayl Tadhkirat al-ḥuffāz* by Abu 'l-Mahāsīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī (see above), *wa-yalihi Laḥz al-alḥāz bi-dhayl Ṭabaqāt al-ḥuffāz* by Abu 'l-Faḍl Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. Fahd al-Makkī al-Shāfi'ī (d. 871/1466, see ad p. 190), *wa-yalihi Dhayl Ṭabaqāt al-ḥuffāz lil-Suyūṭī*, ed. Rafī' al-Ṭaḥṭāwī, Damascus 1347.—d. *Ṭabaqāt al-qurrā' al-mashhūrīn* Berl. Fol. 3140, Paris 2084, Köpr. 116 (autograph with appendix *Mā aghfalahu 'l-Dhababī min al-qurrā'* by Tāj al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad b. umm Maktūm al-Ḥanafī, d. 749/1348, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 253), Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 372,<sup>41</sup> Bank. XII, 757 (revised); *Tab.* 1/5 printed in the Arabic magazine *al-Hidāya* (published in Turkey) IV, 1331, Fascicle 6/7, Bergsträsser, *Das biogr. Lex. der Qur'anleser v. b. al-Jazarī* II, iii, n.—3. *al-Iṣāba fī tajrīd asmā' al-Ṣaḥāba*, mainly from Ibn al-Athīr's *Uṣd al-ghāba*, additionally Dāmādzāde 346/7, Sulaim. 194, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 226, <sup>2</sup>VI, 25, Āṣaf. I, 774,<sup>40</sup> print. Hyderabad 1315.—6. *al-Mushtabih fī asmā' al-rijāl (al-asmā' wal-ansāb wal-kunā wal-alqāb)* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1781, Fez Qar. 629, Köpr. 386, iii (Spies 113), Dāmād Ibr. 401, Ġarullāh 439, AS 3440, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 345.—8. See I, 606 (with Spies 111/2).—9. *Mizān al-i'tidāl fī tarājīm (naqd) al-rijāl* additionally Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 28, Br. Mus. Suppl. 630/1, Faiz. 106, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 80, Dam. 'Um. 25,<sup>368</sup> Rāmpūr I, 139, Āṣaf I, 790,<sup>46</sup> Bank. XII, 710/1, printings also Istanbul 1304 (only *ḥarf al-hamza*), C. 1324/7.—Abstracts: a. *Lisān al-mizān* by Ibn Ḥajar al-'Asqalānī (d. 852/1448, p. 67), Ibr. P. 393, AS 3394, Rāḡib 347/9, Köpr. 393/5, Rāmpūr I, 138,<sup>43/5</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 788.<sup>96/9</sup>, print. Hyderabad 1329/31, 6 vols.—c. Abū Maḥmūd b. Ibrāhīm, Dam. 'Um. 25.<sup>369</sup>—ga. *Rijāl al-Ṣaḥīḥayn* Dam. 'Um. 26,<sup>382/3</sup>—

Ad p. 50

10. *al-Muqtanā fī sard al-Kunā*, a revision and alphabetical ordering of the *Kitāb al-kunā* by Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥākīm al-Nisābūrī (d. 378/988, al-Dhababī, *Tadhk.* III, 174, Suyūṭī, *Tadrib* 229, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* III, 99), additionally Faiz. 1531 (Weisw. 130), abstract by Aḥmad b. Ismā'īl al-Ḥaṣbānī (d. 815/1412, see Ibn Fahd, *Laḥz* 244, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 374, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 46, al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* I, 237).— | 12. *Mu'jam* additionally Rāmpūr I, 138,<sup>48</sup> Būhār 233, abstract by Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba (p. 51) Paris 2076,<sup>3,4</sup>—13. *Manzūma fī asmā' al-ḥuffāz* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 371, Āṣaf. II, 1712,<sup>8,1</sup>—14. = 147, 41.—16. *Kitāb al-'uluww (lil-'alī al-'azīm)* additionally Bank. x, 530/1, Dam. 'Um. 21,<sup>244</sup> print. Delhi 1306, C. 1322, 1923 (Maktabat al-'Arab p. 58, no. 380, *al-Uluww lil-'alī al-ghaffār fī ṣaḥīḥ al-akhbār wa-saqīmihā*).—18. *al-Mughnī fī 'l-ḍu'afā' wal-matrūkīn*, composed before *Mizān al-i'tidāl*, Faiz. 1530, AS 871,



abstract by the author Faiz. 495, Top Kapū A. III, 3053 (Weisw. 118/9).—20. Probably = *Zaghal al-‘ilm (fi ‘uyūb ṭawā’if al-‘ulamā’ fi kulli ‘ilm wa-mā yanbaghī lahum ‘amaluhu)* A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 365, printed entitled *Bayān zaghal al-‘ilm wal-ṭalab* (together with *al-Naṣīha al-dhahabiyya li-Ibn Taymiyya*, p. 105) Damascus 1347, C. 1254.—23. *Risāla fi ‘l-ruwāt al-thiqāt al-mutakallam fihī bi-mā lā yūjib raddahum*, printed in the appendix to Ibn Taymiyya’s *Risāla fi Sharḥ ḥadīth Abī Dharr*, C. 1906, 1324 = *Risālat asmā’ man tukullima fihī wa-huwa mawthūq* Āṣaf. I, 780<sub>59</sub>.—24. *al-Arba‘ūn al-buldāniyya* based on the example of al-Silafī, Ibn ‘Asākir and others, Bank. v, 2, 462 vii.—25. *al-Mu‘īn (Mughnī) fi ṭabaqāt al-muḥaddithīn* Faiz. 1528 (Weisw. 84).—26. *Dhikr man yu‘tamadu qawluhu fi ‘l-jarḥ wal-ta’dīl* AS 2953 (Weisw. 85).—27. *Tasmiyat rijāl Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim alladhīna ‘nfarada bihim ‘ani ‘l-Bukhārī* Lāleli 2089 (Weisw. 101).—28. *Mashyakhat Ibn ‘Atṭāf* Landb.—Br. 96.—29. *al-Muntaqā*, a collection of ḥadīth, ibid. 179.—30. *al-Talwīḥāt fi ‘ilm al-qirā’āt* ibid. 187.—31. *al-Dīnār min ḥadīth al-mashāyikh al-kibār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 116.—32. *Kitāb al-‘arsh (wal-‘uluww)* Rāmpūr I, 318<sub>27</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 932<sub>224</sub> (= 16?).—33. *Kitāb fihī asmā’ man ‘āsha thamānīna sanatān ba‘da shaykhihi etc.* composed in 717/1317, allegedly by al-Dhahabī, AS 2953.

4a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan b. Nubāta, the father of the poet Jamāl al-Dīn (see p. 4), was born in Egypt in 666/1268. He served as a *shāhid* in Dūma and Dārayyā, and then in Cairo in the *dīwān* of Baybars al-Jāsankīr. Later he moved to Damascus where he became the successor to Shaykh Zayn al-Dīn al-Mizzī at the Dār al-ḥadīth al-Nūriyya. He died on 2 Ṣafar 750/22 April 1349.

Al-Ṣafadī, *al-Wāfi* I, 270. *Kitāb al-iktifā’ min (bi-)ta’rīkh al-khulafā’*, Köpr. 1003, vol. 2 (the ‘Abbāsids until al-Rāḍī billāh), AS 2973, vol. 3 (from al-Mu‘tazz billāh, the Fātimids until 567), see Tauer, *Arch. Or.* II, 92.

5. Nāṣir al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Mughaltāy b. Qilij (? Ibn T. Fulayḥ, *Mushtabih* 408) b. ‘Abdallāh ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Bakjarī al-Ḥikrī al-Ḥanafī, b. 689 or 690/1291, d. 762/1361.

- 48 | *DK* IV, 352, no. 963, Ibn Taghr. v, 179, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 133/142, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl Ṭab*, 365, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 197, al-Shawkanī II, 312/3, Ziriklī, *A‘lām* III, 1070, Spies 105. 1. *al-Zahr al-bāsim fi sīrat Abi ‘l-Qāsim*, a strongly polemical commentary on al-Suhaylī’s *Rawḍ al-unuf* (see I, 206), ḤKh 6881, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 864 (with confusing information), entitled *Talkhīṣ sīrat al-Muṣṭafā’* Ṣeḥīd ‘A. 1878.—2. *al-Ishāra etc.* additionally AS 3164, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 27, Bank. xv, 1011, print. C. 1326.—4. *al-Ikmāl tahdhīb al-kamāl* see I, 606.—5. *al-Wāḍiḥ al-mubīn fi dhikr man ushḥida*



*min al-muḥibbīn*, composed in 740/1339, Šehīd ‘A. 2160, Fātiḥ 4143 (*MO* VII, 124, *Isl.* XXI, 88), *M. Biographical Dictionary of the Martyrs of Love*, ed. O. Spies, I, Stuttgart 1936 (Bonner Or. St. 18), see Spies, *Festschr. Kahle* 145/55; this is probably the book that earned him a lawsuit in 745/1344 because he had attacked ‘Ā’isha in it, Ibn al-‘Imād, loc. cit. and *DK*.—6. *Khaṣā’iṣ al-Muṣṭafā* C. 1319.—7. *Tark al-mirās fi ‘l-ziyāda ‘alā Mu’jam al-shu‘arā’ lil-Marzubānī* Berl.—8. *al-‘I’lām bi-sunnatihi*, commentary on Ibn Māja I, 161d, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90.

Ad p. 51

6. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Shākir b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Ṣalāḥ (Fakhr) al-Dīn al-Dārānī al-Dimashqī al-Kutubī, d. 764/1336.

*DK* III, 451, no. 1218, Muḥammad Kurd ‘Alī *Khīṭaṭ* I, 17, 2, 1. *‘Uyūn al-tawārīkh* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 847 (261/304), 1957 (Ldbg. 234), Vat. v. 735/6, Cambr. 697/9 (11/52, 505/555, 735/60), 7 vols. Dam. Z. 77, ‘Um. 84, 43/9 (vol. 1, 71/108, 121/143, 132/217, 204/50, 310/90, 404/37), Faiz. 1485/94, Serāi 2922, Ḥālīṣ 4517 (abstract ?) Fātiḥ 4441, vol. 7, 4440, vol. 14. ‘Amūja Ḥu. P. 363, Köpr. 1121 vol. 21 (overview by the year in Spies 76), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 276 (MS and photograph), vols. 12 and 20 in autograph, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 343, cf. Horovitz, *MSOS* X, 14.—2. *Fawāt al-wafayāt* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1779, cf. M. Antuña, El Suplemento de Abenxákir el-Cotobí según dos cód. de l’Esc., *La Ciudad de Dios*, Jan. 1926.

7. See 65, 6.

8. Abu ‘l-Fidā’ Ismā‘īl b. ‘Umar b. Kathīr ‘Imād al-Dīn b. al-Khaṭīb al-Qurashī al-Buṣrawī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 774/1373.

*DK*, I, 373, no. 944, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 90, al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk.* iv, 290, al-Suyūṭī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-ḥuff.* 361, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* 57, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 204/5, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh*, vi, 231, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 153. 1. *al-Bidāya wal-nihāya*, mainly based on al-Birzālī (see 34, see Weil, *Chalifengesch.* vi, ii, g), Gotha 1568/9 (680/738), Vienna 813 (without vol. 2), further Paris 1515 (vol. I), 6023 (vols. II, III), Leid.<sup>2</sup> 848 (from the death of the Prophet until that of ‘Uthmān), Tunis, Zayt, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 21, no. 66 (history of the Arabs and the Prophet), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 54, Berl. 9446 (41/773, | see Kern, *MSOS* XI, 267), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 95, 2175 (vols. VI, VII, 91/242, 96/465, 278/465), Fez Qar. 635, MSS in Istanbul in Spies 78/84, Mosul 53, 88, Bank. xv, 971. From which biographies of poets Vat. v. 1471, 3, print. vols. I–VII C. 1348, see G. v. Grünebaum, Über die J. 78/177 d. H. in b. K.’s Weltgeschichte *al-B. wan-N.*, *WZKM* XLIII,

195/210. Turkish translation also Berl. 192, AS 2996/8, 3148. Abstract *Mā warada min al-riwāya* (until the Prophet), by Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī (d. 852/1449, see p. 67), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 322.—2. *Tafsīr al-Qurʾān* additionally Sulaim. 67, Selīm. 8/11, NO 187/8, Ḥamīd. 42/3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 37, Rāmpūr I, 24<sub>41</sub>, Bank. xviii, 1410/3, printed in the margin of the *Faṭḥ al-bayān fī maqāṣid al-Qurʾān* by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (see p. 503), Būlāq 1302, Arrah 1307, C. 1345, together with al-Farrāʾ (see I, 363) *Tafsīr b. Kathīr wal-Baghawī* (at the instigation of ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz amīr al-Najd), C. 1342.—4. *al-Ijtihād fī ṭalab (faḍl) al-jihād* additionally Welieddīn 468 (? Schacht I, 48), Āṣaf. II, 1154<sub>106</sub> Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 8 (Schacht II, 22), print. C. 1347.—5. *Mukhtaṣar ʿulūm al-ḥadīth* see I, 359.—6. *Faḍāʾil al-Qurʾān wa-taʾrīkh jamʿihi wa-kitābatihī wa-lughātihī* C. 1348.—7. *Aḥādīth al-tawḥīd wal-radd ʿala ʾl-shirk* in the appendix to Muʿīn b. Ṣāfiʿs *Jāmiʿ al-bayān*, Delhi 1297.—8. *Bāʾith al-ḥathīth ʿalā maʾrifat ʿulūm al-ḥadīth* Āṣaf. II, 610, 430, Rāmpūr II, 235.—9. *Jāmiʿ al-masānīd wal-sunan al-hādī ilā aqwam sunan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 105.

Ad p. 52

10. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm (see p. 11) b. ʿAlī b. al-Furāt Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī, d. 807/1405.

*Taʾrīkh al-duwal wal-mulūk*, a piece of the autograph concerning the year 11/19 (?), Paris 1595, another Vat. v. 726, photograph of Vienna Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 88, entitled *al-Taʾrīkh al-wāḍiḥ al-maslūk ilā maʾrifat tarājim al-khulafāʾ wal-mulūk*, vol. 8 (from Bālāsh b. Pīrūz until the pre-Islamic poets), Paris 5990, see also *Extr. d. mss. ar. relatifs aux guerres des Croisades*, Nouv. éd. xxxiii ff., Karabacek, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. Mazyaditen* (campaign of the crusaders against Jerusalem in Dhu ʾl-Ḥijja 553/August 1129 and the capture of Emir Dubays), Guy le Strange, The story of the death of the last Abbasid Chaliph from the Vat. ms. of I. al-F., *JRAS* 1900, 293/300, Levi della Vida, L'invasione dei Tataři in Syria nel 1269, *Orientalia* IV, 353/79; ed. C.K. Zurayk I (769/92), Beirut 1936 (*Bull. of the Fac. of Arts and Sciences, Amer. Un. Or.*, Sect. IX); on his sources Cl. Cahen, *Bull. de l'Inst. Franç. d'Arch. Or.* xxxvii, 26, idem, Une chronique chiite au temps des croisades, *C.R. Ac. Inscr.* 1935. Anon. abstract Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 333.

10a. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Duqmāq Ṣārim al-Dīn al-Miṣrī, d. Dhu ʾl-Ḥijja 809/beginning June 1407.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍawʾ al-lāmiʿ* I, 175, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* vii, 80 ff., Zirikli, *Aʿlām* I, 20, Sarkīs 103. 1. *Nuzhat al-anām fī taʾrīkh al-Islām* Köpr. 1052, | Photo Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 386.—2. *al-Jawhar al-thamīn fī siyar al-khulafāʾ wal-salāṭin* additionally

Paris 1617, AS 3172 (until 797 AH), Fātiḥ 4313, As'ad 2243 (until 818 AH), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 155, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 343, anon. abstract Paris 5762.—3. *Kitāb al-intiṣār li-wāsiṭat 'iqd al-amṣār* (only vols. 4 and 5), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 41, print. Būlāq 1309.—4. *Nazm al-jumān etc.* additionally Ṭarkhān Sulṭān 251, 'Āṭif Ef. 1942 (Spies 39).—5. *Tarjumān al-zamān fī tarājim al-a'yān* Serāi 2927, 4 vols.

Ad p. 53

11. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Alā' al-Dīn b. Ḥijjī Shihāb al-Dīn al-Sa'dī al-Dimashqī al-Shāfi'ī, who was born on 4 Muḥarram 751/15 March 1350, was an acting judge in Damascus. In Muḥarram 808/July 1405 he went to Cairo as an emissary of the Syrian governor Amīr Shāh. He died in Muḥarram 816/April 1413.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 127, 20, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 116/8.

13. Abū Bakr b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar Taqī al-Dīn b. Qāḍī Shuhba al-Dimashqī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 851/1448.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* XI, 21/4, Suyūṭī, *Nazm* 94, Ibn Taghr. VII, 314, *Ta'liqāt san.* 82, Ziriklī, *A'lām* I, 163. 1. *al-I'lām bi-ta'rīkh ahl al-Islām* Gotha 1574 (?), Faiz. 1403 (autograph), Köpr. 1027 (Spies 71), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 33 (photograph of Paris), from which Paris 2074 (36th and 37th decade, according to de Slane, straight out of al-Dhahabī).—3. *Manāqib al-imām al-Shāfi'ī wa-aṣḥābihi* additionally Dam. 'Um. 84,<sup>57</sup>—4. *Ṭabaqāt al-Shāfi'īyya*, from al-Dhahabī see p. 46c, additionally Leipz. 709, i (fragm.), Paris 2100/1, Köpr. 1028, Vehbi 1306, Serāi 2836, Ṭarkhān Sulṭān 235 (Spies 31), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 249, Dam. Z. 77, 57 (autograph), Būhār 264. Excerpts in F. Wüstenfeld, *Die Akademien der Araber und ihre Lehrer*, Göttingen 1837 (based on cod. Goth.). From which a *dhayl* by 'Izz al-Dīn Ḥamza b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī (his student, d. 874/1469, ḤKh IV 143), Bank XII, 775, ii.—6. *Ṭabaqāt al-nuḥāt wal-lughawīyyīn* Dam. *RAAD* X, 318.—7. Abstracts for his own use of the necrologies of the chronicle and of *al-Mu'jam al-kabīr* by al-Dhahabī, Paris 2076.—8. *Risāla* for his son on the question whether one may say: *anā mu'min in shā' Allāh* in Murtaḍā, *Iṭḥāf* II, 278/82.

Ad p. 54

14. Abū Muḥammad Abu 'l-Thanā' Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Aḥmad b. Ḥusayn b. Yūsuf Badr al-Dīn al-'Aynī ('Anṭābī) | al-Ḥanafī had a beneficial influence on al-Malik al-Ashraf Barsbāy. He read passages from historical works in Turkish translation in order to ensure the latter's political education (Ibn

Taghr. v, 775, based on al-Maqrīzī), in the same way in which Ranke educated King Ludwig of Bavaria in later times through his lectures in Berchtesgaden. He died in 855/1451.

Ad p. 55

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* x, 131/5, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 386, *Naẓm* 174, 190, Ṭashköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* 1, 215/6, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* vii, 286/8, al-Shawkānī ii, 295/6, *al-Faw. al-bahīyya* 86. 1. *ʿIqd al-jumān fī taʾriḫ ahl al-zamān* autograph Welieddīn 2390, 2392 (other MSS in Istanbul Spies 88/98), further Leid.<sup>2</sup> 853, 1 (where other MSS are listed), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1723, Paris 5761, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 267, Bank. xv, 974. Turkish transl. by Münirzāde Ḥamid. 318/25, Beshir Āgā 467/9. From this comes *Sīrat al-Jarākisa wa-mā waqa'a baynahum ma'a l-sulṭān Sālīm* and *Taʾriḫ muddat wilāyat al-Malik al-Zāhir Maḥmūd Shāh Baybars* Paris 5818, *al-Rawḍ al-zāhir fī sīrat al-Malik al-Zāhir* Khusraw P. Ayyūb 402, *Takmila* by Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān in Cambr. 202.—Abstract from this and from the *Dhayl* of Ibn Taghribirdī, using other sources as well, by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Bahādur al-Mu'minī (ninth cent.) entitled *Futūḥ al-naṣr fī taʾriḫ mulk Miṣr*, AS 3344, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 285. Extraits du Livre *Les colliers de perles*, un exposé détaillé des guerres et des migrations qui eurent lieu au xiii s. entre les sultans d'Égypte et les principautés franques de Syrie, éd. et trad. par Barbier de Meynard, *Rec. des hist. des Crois.* ii, 1, 1872.—2. *Taʾriḫ al-Badr fī awṣāf ahl al-ʿaṣr* additionally Selīm Āgā 833/41, vol. 1, As'ad 2165, vol. ii, ibid. 2095.—3. *al-Jawhara al-saniyya fī taʾriḫ al-dawla al-Muʾayyadiyya*.—4. *al-Sayf al-muḥannad* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 226 (photograph), 419 (copy).—6. *al-Masā'il al-Badriyya* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5579 (DL 25), Manch. 201, Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 462.—8. *Maghāni l-akhyār fī rijāl ma'āni l-āthār*, the part dealing with the *rijāl* from the 10th onward or *Nukhab al-fikar fī tanqīḥ mabāni l-akhbār fī sharḥ ma'āni l-āthār*, autograph in 5 vols., Cairo<sup>1</sup> i, 443, <sup>2</sup>79, 143, 'Amūja Ḥu. P. 149 (Weisw. 106), Šehīd 'A. 1958, or *Nukhab al-afkār fī tanqīḥ mabāni l-akhbār fī sharḥ ma'āni l-āthār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 157.—9. *al-'Ilm al-hayyib fī sharḥ al-kalim al-ṭayyib* ibid. i, 131.—14. See p. 197.—17. *Sharḥ khuṭbat mukhtaṣar al-shawāhid* (ad 9?) Cairo<sup>2</sup> ii, 126.—18. *Majmū' yashtamil 'alā ḥikāyāt wa-ghayrihā* Bursa Ḥu. Č. 50 (ZDMG 68, 55).—19. *Sharḥ sunan Abī Dā'ūd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 127.

14a. Muḥammad b. Abī Ḥamid al-Qudsī al-Sharīf, completed on 10 Muḥarram 881/6 May 1476:

52 | *Duwal al-Islām al-sharīfa al-bahīyya wa-dhikr mā ṣahara lī min ḥikam Allāh al-khaṣīyya fī jalb ṭā'ifat al-Atrāk ila l-diyār al-Miṣriyya*, dedicated to al-Malik al-Ashraf Jishbek al-Dawādārī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 185.

In GAL<sup>1</sup>, vol. 2, page 54, line 1, read: 1815, 3/5.

16. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Abī al-Saʿādāt b. Abi 'l-Jūd al-Salmūnī is perhaps identical with Jamāl al-Dīn al-Salmūnī, who in Muḥarram of 913/April 1507 was tied naked to the pillory and then jailed by *qāḍī* 'Abd al-Barr b. Shihna (p. 83) because of a poem criticising him. He was released in Ramaḍān by Sultan Qānṣūh, who was well-disposed towards him.

Ad p. 56

Ibn Ayās IV, 112/4 (which reports the mildest parts of the *hijā'*), 125, 19. *Tāj al-maʿārif* Fir. Ricc. 12, 1.

17. 'Abd al-Bāsiṭ b. Khalīl (see p. 135, 6) b. Shāhīn al-Malaṭī al-Qāḍī al-Ḥanafī studied in Egypt from Rajab 865/April 1461 onward because his father had been transferred to that country. Afterwards he went as a merchant to the West to study medicine there. In Shawwāl of 866/July 1462, he took to sea on a Genoese gallion from the port of Alexandria, not to return before Shawwāl 871/May 1467, having spent a considerable part of his time in Tunis, Tripoli, Tlemcen and Oran. On 15 Rabī' II 870/5 December 1465 he again embarked on a Genoese ship, destined for Spain. He died after 920/1514.

Ibn Ayās ed. Kahle and Sohernheim IV, 374/5, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IV, 27, al-Shawkānī I, 315/7, Wüst. *Gesch.* 508, Levi della Vida, Il regno di Granada nel 1465/6 nei ricordi di un viaggiatore egiziano, in *al-Andalus* I, 307/334, *Actes du 8e congr. de l'Inst. des Hautes-Études Marocaines*, 1933, 54.—2. *Ghāyat al-su'ul fī sīrat al-rasūl*.—3. *Ta'rīkh al-anbiyā' al-akābir wa-bayān ulī 'azm minhum* (also Bank. xv, 978).—4. *Nuzhat al-asāṭīn fī man waliya Miṣr min al-salāṭīn* (ibid. 1073).—5. *Kitāb al-wuṣṣla fī mas'alat al-qibla*.—6. *al-Ḥikma wal-sirr fī kawwān al-wuḍū'* Top Kapu 2803 (*RSO* IV, 731).—7. *Rawḍ al-bāsim fī ḥawādith al-'umr wal-tarājīm*, a continuation | of Ibn Taghr., Vat. v. 728 (partly autograph).—8. *Umdat al-tālibīn wa-rahbat al-rāghibīn* with a commentary Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 74.—9. *al-Qawl al-ma'nūs* see p. 183, 1, b.—10. *Sharḥ al-Qānūnča* see I. 457.

53

17a. An unidentified author wrote, around 993/1497:

*Jawāhir al-sulūk fī 'l-khulafā' wal-mulūk* until the aforementioned year, Paris 1616.

18. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad al-Bā'ūnī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 910/1505.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 48.

#### 4 *Popular Literature in Prose, Anthologies, and Folk Tales*

R. Paret, *Die legendäre Maghaziliteratur*, Tübingen 1930.

Katibah HJ, *Arabian romances and Folktales*, London 1929.

1. Qarṭāy al-Ghazzī al-Khazandār wrote, in 806/1403 (sic):

*Taʾriḫ al-nawādir mimṡā jarā lil-awāʿil wal-awāḫir* Rāmpūr I, 632,<sup>85</sup>.

1a. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Kāmil wrote, in 687/1288 for al-Šāḥib Taqī al-Dīn (d. 707/1307):

*Al-Ḥalba*, the names of 237 famous horses with verses and anecdotes, Bank. XX, 1990.

1b. ʿAbdallāh b. Faḍlallāh Waṣṣāf al-ḥaḍra, ca. 711/1311.

*Muntakhabāt* from his poems and prose writings, brought together, with poems by al-Buḥturī, al-Mutanabbī, al-Maʿarrī, Abū Nuwās, by Ismāʿīl b. Aḥmad al-Shāshī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 387.

Ad p. 57

2. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā b. ʿAlī al-Anṣārī Jamāl al-Dīn al-Waṭwāt al-Kutubī al-Warrāq, d. 718/1318.

DK II, 298, no. 799. 1. *Ghurar al-khaṣāʾiṣ al-wāḍiḥa wa-ʿurar al-naqāʾiṣ al-fāḍiḥa* additionally Munich 604 (author al-Ḥusaynī), Cambr. 704, Pet. Ros. 107, Qilič 54 'A. 832/3, Faiz. 1677 (*ZDMG* 68, 383), Mosul 134, 224 printings also | C. 1318 in the margin of ʿAlī b. Ḥudhayl Abī Ḥasan, *ʿAyn al-adab wal-siyāsa wa-zayn al-ḥasab wal-riyāsa* (the work on its own in C. 1303/3), 1331. Abstracts: a. *Maḥāsīn al-ghurar etc.* by Muḥammad b. Jānibak al-Sayfī Āqbāy, whose *Dīwān al-mufrad li-kull mā yuqṣad* is preserved in AS 3973, *WZKM* XXVI, 69), additionally Algiers 1871.—b. *Khaṣāʾiṣ al-ghurar etc.*, Lee 37, ii = Br. Mus. Suppl. 1141, ii, additionally Yeni A. Khān 1010 (*MSOS* XV, 10), Lālelī 1718 (*MO* VII, 98).—c. ʿAlī b. ʿUmar b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī, Rāmpūr I, 376,<sup>27</sup>.—2. *Mabāḥith al-fīkar wa-manāḥij al-ibar* additionally Bodl. I, 197, 492, 907, II, 600 (which has *Manāḥij al-fīkar* as in HKh), Fātiḥ 4116 (*MO* VII, 123), Yeni 1010 (*MSOS* XV, 78), ʿĀšir Ef. 918 (*MFO* V, 573), complete in the library of the Maronites in Aleppo, *RAAD* IX, 681, x,

250, *Mashriq* X, 721, 774, *al-Muqtabas* V, 540, I. Ma'lūf in *Majallat al-Ni'ma al-Dimashqiyya* II, 57, 97, part II also Cambr. 995, Br. Mus. p. 181/4, vols. I, II A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 344, vol. IV, Americ. Un. Beirut, abstracts also Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 188, Būhār 281; cited by al-Nuwayrī, I, 253, II, cf. Chwolsohn, *Ssabier* I, 237, II, 288, Dorn, *Bull. Ac. Pet.* XIX, 204.

2a. Al-Qāḍī 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Zāhir al-Sa'dī, d. 717/1317.

HKh no. 1, 1756, *Marāṭi' al-ghizlān fī wasf al-ghilmān* Cambr. Suppl. 1182.

3. See p. 44, 1.

4. See p. 159, 3.

7. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Maḥmūd al-Kātib al-Dimashqī wrote, in 753/1352:

*Al-Durr al-multaqat min kulli baḥr wa-safaṭ* also Paris 4435,2,3.

7a. Aḥmad b. Baylīk al-Muḥsinī, born in 699/1299 and a son of the *nā'ib* of Alexandria, studied Shāfi'ī *fiqh* and lived for some time as a companion at the court of Tengiz, the *nā'ib* of Syria. He then commuted for several years between Egypt and Syria until he found a job as *nā'ib* of Damietta. He died there towards the end of 753/January 1353.

*DK* I, 116, no. 322. *Rawḍ al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-khāṭir*, an anthology from the year 733/1333, Top Kapu 2371 (*RSO* IV, 703).

7b. Muḥammad b. Najm b. al-Ṣāliḥī al-Khallālī, whose lifetime cannot be determined with any precision.

| *Safīnat al-Ṣāliḥī*, an anthology, very rich in content, Vienna 420 (anon.), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1147, Köpr. 1289, 1290, AS 4034 (*WZKM* XXIV, 92, *Tadhk. al-naw.* 134), Paris 4236,2 (Ahlwardt, *Diwans* XXIV, 104K) = *Majmū'a laṭīfa* Brill-H.<sup>2</sup> 262 = (?) Muḥammad b. Najm al-Ar.ī, *al-Mukhtār fī maḥāsin al-ash'ār wa-nawādir al-akhbār* ibid. 186, 2152. 55

7c. An unidentified author, employed in the chancellery of Egypt after 776/1374, wrote:

*Jābat al-sā'il ilā ma'rifat al-rasā'il* Paris 4437.

7d. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Turkī wrote around 800/1397, i.e. during the lifetime of Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Zu‘ayfarīnī (b. Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 767/August 1354 in Damascus), *Ta‘līf al-amthāl min taṣnīf al-amthāl*, on verses from poems that later became proverbs, Gotha 2152.

Ad p. 58

8. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Bahā’ī al-Ghuzūlī al-Dimashqī was of Berber stock and, as stated by himself in I, 115, 21, a student of al-Damāmīnī. He died in 815/1412.

*Maṭālī‘ al-budūr fī manāzil al-surūr*, an anthology rich in cultural-historical content, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 80, <sup>2</sup>143, Paris 3415, Top Kapu 2291, 15 (*RSO* IV, 696), Fātiḥ 4091, NO 4919 (*MSOS* 1912, 120, *MO* VII, 123), Dam. ‘Um. 87,<sup>58</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 358, Āsaf. III, 4,<sup>224</sup> Rāmpūr I, 617,<sup>360</sup> printed also C. 1299; excerpts Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 293. On chapter 20 (a tale from 1001 Nights) see Torrey, *JAOS* XVI (1894) p. 42/70.

9. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn Abū Bakr Yaḥyā al-Suyūṭī, ca. 818/1415, possibly the grandfather of Jalāl al-Dīn (see p. 143).

Cheikho, *Mashriq* IX (1906), 581/9. *Al-Marj al-naḍir wal-araj al-aṭir*, an anthology in verse and prose, an elaboration on the *Rīyāḍ al-albāb wa(bi)-maḥāsīn al-ādāb*, Paris 3429 (HKh III 516, anon.), Paris 3385 (autograph dated 818), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 350, abstract Berl. 8415, 3, Munich 638 (attributed to Jalāl al-Dīn), cf. Kosegarten, *Chrest. ar.* 151/76, *Carminum or. triga*, Stralsund 1815, 37 ff., Grangeret de Lagrange, *Anth. ar.* (Paris 1828), no. 11, 16, 19, 20, etc.

10. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb al-Ibshīhī, who died ca. 850/1446.

<sup>56</sup> | Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* VII, 109, Goldziher *ZDMG* 35, 528. 1. *al-Mustaṭraf fī kullī fann mustaṭraf*, which also takes the common vernacular into consideration and which offers, among other things, the oldest Egyptian-Arabic collection of proverbs, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 500/2 (where other MSS are listed), Paris 6235/9, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1114/6, Or. 5611 (DL 60), Manch. 67, Vat. v. 952/3, Pet. Ros. 109, Selim. 302/4, Fātiḥ 4085/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, III, 354, Mosul 145,<sup>79</sup> 172,<sup>14</sup> Mashh.xv, 39,<sup>29</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1522,<sup>50</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 566, printings also Calcutta n.d., Būlāq 1268, C. 1277, 1285, 1292, 1300, 1302, 1320, 1348. Abstracts: 1. Ṣāliḥ b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥaydar al-Katāmī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Azhārī (d. ca. 1000/1602 see p. 354), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 344.—2.



*al-Mustaltaf min al-M.*, with many *muwashshaḥa* and *mawālī* by Abū Ṭāhir Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Muqri’ al-Baghdādī, *ibid.* 355.—3. *al-Mustaqṭaf min al-M.* by Jirjis Shāhīn, Beirut 1864.—4. Anon. also Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 678.—11. *Tadhkirat al-‘arīfin wa-tabṣīrat al-mustabṣīrīn* Dam. Z. 80, 24.

10a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Sulaymān al-Ma‘arrī b. al-Rukn al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, in 786/1384:

1. *al-Durra al-Ḥanaḥfiyya fi ‘l-alghāz al-‘arabiyya*, with the commentary *Ḍaw’ al-dhubāla*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 139.—2. *Bahjat al-surūr fi gharā’ir al-manẓūm wal-manthūr* Top Kapu 2019, 2294 (*RSO* IV, 698).

10b. Aḥmad b. al-Sayrajī wrote, towards the end of 831/1428:

1. *al-Mukhtār min nawādir al-akhbār*.—2. *Majmū‘ laṭīf min kalām kātibihi wa-ghayrihi*.—3. Another anthology, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1790.

11. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. ‘Uthmān al-Nawājī al-Qāhirī al-Shāfi‘ī Shams al-Dīn, a student of al-Damīrī, d. 859/1455.

Ad p. 59

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* VII, 221/32, al-Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 144/8, Ibn Taghr. VII, 583, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 295, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 156/7, b. 1. *Ḥalbat al-kumayt*, completed on 30 Shawwāl 824/27 October 1421, read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 1117/8, further Leid.<sup>2</sup> 504/7 (where other MSS are listed), Paris 3393–400, 5497, Algiers 1865,<sup>5</sup>, Rabat 355, Cambr. 327, Suppl. 442/4, Vat. v. 311, 469, Madr. 231<sub>4</sub> (fragm.), Pet. Coll. sc. VI, 232, NO 3770, 4114 (*ZDMG* LXIV, 209), Ḥamīd. 1076, ‘Āṭif Ef. 2033, Bāyezīd 2591 (*ibid.* 312), Lālelī 1710 (autograph), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 343, Dam. ‘Um. 87<sub>49</sub>, Mosul 47.9, print. also Beirut 1873.—2. *Marāṭi‘ al-ghizlān fi ‘l-ḥisān min al-jawārī wal-ghilmān* additionally Berl. Oct. 1868, Vat. v. 783, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 426/7, Top Kapu 2483 (*RSO* IV, 712), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 348, Mosul 50, 58, Princ. 14, Āsaf. 1, 156<sub>169</sub>, *JRASB* 1917, CXXIII, 103, *Ṣaḥā’if al-ḥasanāt* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 340, 428, 1.—3. *Ḥall al-‘idhār* additionally Berl. Qu. 1514.—5. = (?) *Kitāb al-ṣabūḥ wal-ghabūq* in Baghdād, *Lughat al-‘Arab* I, 129.—8. *Tuḥfat al-adīb*, abstract *Zahr al-rabī‘ fi ‘l-mathal al-badī‘*, autograph, Berl. 8701, no. 8 of *al-Tuḥfa al-bahīyya*, Istanbul 1302.—9. *Ta’ḥil al-gharīb* additionally Top Kapu 2330, 2406 (*RSO* IV, 700), in a new alphabetical ordering entitled *Majmū‘ laṭīf ẓarīf*, by Sharaf al-Dīn (Hawāsī ?) b. Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf, Br. Mus. Or. 7463 (DL 60).—14. *al-Shifā’ fi badī‘ al-iktifā’* Gotha 2823, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>

431, <sup>2</sup>434, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 235, 259.—16. *al-Ḥujja (Maḥajja) fī sariqāt Ibn Ḥijja* (see p. 8) additionally Kračkovsky, Tanṭāwī, II, 3, no. 35, library Dahdah 194, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, III, 335, Mosul 279, 62, 1, Mashh.XV, 7,20.—17. *Nuzhat al-akhbār fī maḥāsin al-akhyār* Mosul 25, 46.—18. *al-Fawā'id al-'ilmīyya fī funūn min al-lughāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 23.—19. *al-Fawā'id al-'arūḍiyya* ibid. 238.—20. *Risāla fī 'l-alghāz* ibid. III, 166.

11a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muqri' al-Anbārī (Abyārī) Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh wrote, sometime between 626/1228 and 883/1478:

1. *Kitāb bulūgh al-arab fī laṭā'if al-adab*, in which he added an eleventh *faṣl* to an anonymous work of general entertainment that was composed after 626/1228 and which is preserved in Leid. 485. This is the title under which the book has been preserved in Berl. 8884, Gotha 2711, Tüb. 87, Paris 3494, Pet. Ros. 221, 2, while carrying the title *al-Mukhtār fī nawādir al-akhbār* in Berl. 8443/4, Paris 3491/2, Munich 639, Cambr. 917, Copenhagen 232, Āṣaf. II, 1270,72 (quotations from it in 'Awfī's *Tuḥfat al-labīb*, Leid. 511, II, 313, see 298), and in Paris 3493 it is called *Nuzhat al-udhn wal-baṣīra wa-ḥusn al-mufākaha wal-muḥāwara*.—12. *Kitāb tudhkar fīhi qīṣṣat Yūsuf ma'a ikhwatīhi* Berl. 8955, Gotha 2741 (?), Br. Mus. Suppl. 501, I, Vat. V. 416,21 961,1, Borg. 66 (anon.), 172,2, Beirut 92 (anon.).

11a. According to Ibn Ḥajar al-'Asqalānī (d. 852/1448, p. 67), Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad wrote:

*Muḥāḍarāt wa-muḥāwārāt*, Manch. 674.

12. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Qāḍī al-quḍāt Abī Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. al-Qāḍī Naṣrallāh al-Kinānī al-'Asqalānī al-Ḥanbalī, who died on 11 Jumādā I 876/27 October 1471.

Ad p. 60

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* II, 205/7, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 31. 1. *Tanbīh al-akhyār etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 68.—2. *al-Dī'āma li-ma'rīfat aḥkām sunnat al-imāma*, printed Damascus 1342.—3. *Dhikr quḍāt al-diyār al-Miṣriyya* for the years 566–860/1170–1456, an *urjūza*, a continuation of the one by Ibn Jamā'a (II, 74) and al-Ziftāwī (p. 74, 3), see Schacht II, 47, on which a *dhayl* by al-Qāḍī Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ja'farī, A. Taymūr, *Ta'rīkh* 206, 3, Schacht 47a.

58 | 13. See I, 597, 81.

14. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-'Azāzī wrote, before 793/1391:

*Rawḍat al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-khāṭir* additionally Paris 3365 (dated 793), 3366, Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 145, 59 (which has ‘Alī b. ‘Alī al-‘Umārī).

15. Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn al-‘Awfī al-Iskandarī, ca. 883/1478–893/1488.

2. *Kashf al-bayān ‘an ṣifāt al-ḥayawān*, composed in 893/1488, autograph vol. 2/62, Faiz. 1687/1745 (see ZDMG 68, 384), Sulaim. 873.—3. *al-Ḥujja al-rājiḥa li-sulūk al-maḥajja al-wāḍiḥa* Dam. 59, 125.

16a. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qurashī wrote before 873/1468 (the date of the manuscript):

*Bahjat al-qulūb*, sayings by the Prophet, stories about the *Ṣaḥāba* and other saints, Paris 3545.

17. Uways al-Ḥamawī, ṣāhib al-ḥijāb bi-Ṭarābulus al-maḥrūm, wrote, before 901/1496 in Ḥiṣn al-Akrād:

*Sukkardān al-‘ushshāq etc.* (Paris 3405: *wa-manārat al-asmā‘ wal-āmāq*).

17a. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. al-Mufarrij al-Ṣūrī, ca. 900/1495.

Wüst. Gesch. 504. *Sīrat al-Iskandar*, an adaptation of the Alexander romance, Berl. 9109, Gotha 2385/96 (where other MSS are listed), Br. Mus. 706, Cambr. 532, Manch. 491/7.

17b. Mūsā b. Arghūn al-Sayfī, nā‘ib al-salṭana al-mu‘azzama, wrote, at the time of the Mamlūks:

*Jam‘ al-‘umūr fi ‘l-ayyām wal-shuhūr*, Gotha 2713.

Ad p. 61

20. Sa‘dī b. Tājī al-Dimashqī, d. 922/1516.

In Vat. v. 365 he is credited with the *Dīwān* of ‘Alī (Suppl. I, 74) entitled *Anwār al-‘uqūl li-waṣiyy al-rasūl*.

| 21. As to its origin, the collection of tales that is known by the name *Alf layla wa-layla* probably has some connection with the Persian collection of tales 59

called *Hazār aḡsāna* that is mentioned in al-Masʿūdī (*Murūj al-dhahab* IV, 89 f). It is, however, no longer possible to determine which stories were joined to form a cycle around the year 960. An Arabic translation, based on a frame narrative from India similar to the texts that we have today, is mentioned in 987 by the author of the *Fihrist* (I, 304 ff). Muḥammad al-Qurṭī (see I, 572) informs us around 560/1165 that a collection of tales by the same title was widely known among the population of Egypt under the Fāṭimids. And Torrey, *JAOs* XVI (1894), p. 45/70, has shown that tales from the *Thousand and One Nights* were also known to al-Ghuzūlī (see p. 55).

Initially, this collection of tales became known in Europe through a manuscript in four volumes that A. Galland (1646/1715) obtained from Syria and from which he translated the *Mille et une nuits* (first in 7 volumes, Paris 1705/6, later supplemented by volumes VIII, 1709, IX, X, 1712, and XI, XII, 1717). This Egyptian recension, attested for the first time in 934/1536 in Ṭarābulus al-Shām, reaches beyond the era of the Fāṭimids. The cycle of the hunchback can only have originated in a time after Hūlāgū's conquest of Baghdad in 656/1256. And the tales about Nūr al-Dīn ʿAlī and Badr al-Dīn Ḥasan allude to events from the reign of Baybars (650–76/1260–77) and may have to be dated—with Popper, *JRAS* 1926, 1/14—as late as 706/1306. The topography of Cairo presupposed in the cycle of the hunchback points at a dating that cannot be earlier than 745/1344, while the one of the tale of Naqīb al-Barakāt must even be from the period after 819/1416.

60 All this means that professional storytellers and collectors must have enlarged this collection of tales. | There were real artists among them, such as the one who wrote the tale of ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn, whose qualities reached way beyond the writers that we find in the *Ṭabaqāt* and other works, but who can no longer be identified. Furthermore, there were other collections of tales, such as the one discovered by H. Ritter in AS 3397 (photograph Tüb.), which is not directly related to the *Thousand and One Nights* but which relies on the same sources (see the appendix to Littmanns translation., VI, 692, 702). The frame narrative was also used in North Africa for another set of *Mīʾat layla wa-layla* tales (Gaudefroy-Demombynes, *Les cent et une nuits*, Paris n.d.).

A second recension was brought from Aleppo by Patrick Russell (now Manch. 647) and described by him in his *Natural History of Aleppo* in 1794. Closely related to this version is one that forms the basis of the “first Calcutta edition” or the “Calcutta edition of the first 200 nights” (Kolkata 2 vols. 1814, 1818, 2nd lith. ed. *ibid.* 1829).

The recension that is current in Egypt today was noticed for the first time by H. Zotenberg (from which: Z.E.R.). If Seetzen (*Reisen* III, 188) was informed correctly, this recension was only put together by a shaykh who died around 1780. It was printed for the first time in Būlāq in 1251/1835 and, basing himself

on another manuscript, by W.H. Macnaghten (Kolkata 1839/42). This edition is also at the basis of the translation by Littmann, which was partly supplemented by material taken from Galland.

Story material from all over the Orient found its way into the 1001 Nights. From India comes not only the frame narrative (see below), but also a series of motifs of unsurpassed beauty, such as the tale of Ḥasan of Basra and the flying ebony horse, as was shown by L. Alsdorf, *ZDMG* 89, 275/314. | From the Avesta 61 comes the famous tale of the Island of the Whale, already known to Jāhiz, *Hay*. VII, 133/4 (see Asín Palacios, *Eschatología* 266).

But the contribution of Egypt, too, is not restricted to picturesque tales: Lexa (*Arch. Or.* II, 441) tries to show that the tale of the little lion that gets killed in spite of its having been warned about humans by other animals, was written based on an Egyptian model. And the mariner's tale about Sindbad's wondrous voyages may also be based on Egyptian stories (see Reitzenstein, *Hellenistische Wundererzählungen* 132).

On the history of the research around this text it should also be noted that S. de Sacy regarded the later Egyptian recension as an original work, so that he could not see the historical connections. These were noted for the first time by v. Hammer-Purgstall through the entry in al-Mas'ūdī. The distinction between the Baghdadi and the Egyptian layers was highlighted for the first time by A. Müller (*BB* XXVI, 222/44 and *Deutsche Rundschau* XIII, 1887, 77/96) and further developed by Nöldeke in *ZDMG* XLII, 69. Chauvin (*La récénsion égyptienne des 1001 nuits*, Brussels 1899) dissected the Egyptian layer again into two, the younger one of which is composed of tasteless, rude tales of magic and which may stem from a Jew. The contents of 1001 Nights have been further analyzed by Oestrup and, recently, also by D.B. Macdonald, this in the context of a detailed investigation into the history of the text's transmission.

V. Chauvin, *Bibliographie des ouvrages arabes* IV–VII. J. Oestrup, *Studier over 1001 Nat*, Copenhagen 1891, Russ. transl. (with a supplemented bibliography) by A. Krimski, *Isliedowanie o 1001 Noči*, Moscow 1905, French abstract with notes by E. Galtier, Cairo 1912, *Aus dem Dänischen nebst einigen Zusätzen übers. von O. Rescher, Anhang kurzes Verzeichnis der hauptsächlichsten Motive in der ar. Erzählliteratur mit bes. Berücksichtigung | von 1001 N.* Stuttgart 62 1925, Rescher, *Studien über den Inhalt von 1001 N.*, *Isl.* IX, 1/94, Oestrup in *EI* I, 265/9. Macdonald *ibid.* Suppl. 18/21. Louis H. Gray, *The Sanskrit novel and the Arabic Nights*, *WZKM* 18 (1904) 39/58. E. Cosquin, *Le prologue-cadre des Mille et une nuits, les légendes perses et le livre d'Esther* (on de Goeje, *De arabisches nachtvertellingen*, *De Gids*, Sept. 1886), *Extr. de la Revue bibl. internat.* 1909, Janv.-Avr. (Paris 1909), 1/80. P.E. Pavolini, *Di un altro richiamo alla cornice*

delle *1001 notti*, *Giorn. soc. as. it.* XII, 159/62. P. Rajna, Per la origine della novella proemiale delle *1001 notti*, *ibid.* 171/196. J. Przyluski, Le prologue-cadre des *Mille et une nuits* et le thème *svayamvara*, *JA* 205 (1924) 102/137. E. Cosquin, Les Mongols et leur prétendu rôle dans la transmission des contes indiens vers l'occident Européen, *Extr. de la Revue des trad. populaires* 1912, Niort 1913.

L. Alsdorf, Zwei neue Belege zur ind. Herkunft von *1001 N.*, *ZDMG* 89, 275/314.

D.B. Macdonald. The earlier history of the *Ar. Nights*, *JRAS* 1924, 353/97.

J. Horovitz, Die Entstehung von *1001 N.*, *La Revue des nations*, *The Review of Nations*, 1027, no. 4, 85/111, Poetische Zitate in *1001 N.*, *Festschr. Sachau*, Berlin 1915, 375/9.

K. Dyroff, Zur Entstehung u. Gesch. des ar. Buches *1001 N.*, in F.P. Groos' translation based on Burton vol. XII, 229/307.

A. Gelber, *1001 Nacht*, Vienna-Leipzig 1917.

E. Littmann, *1001 N. in der ar. Lit.* (Philosophie u. Gesch. II) Tübingen 1923, idem, Zur Entstehung und Geschichte von *1001 N.*, *Anhang zur Übers.* VI, 681/771.

W. Popper, Data for dating a tale of the *Nights* (Burton II, 131 ff. Nūr al-Dīn 'Alī ca. 830) *JRAS* 1926, 1/15.

B. Heller, Das hebr. u. ar. Märchen in Bolte und Polivka, *Anmm. zu Grimms Märchen*, *Neubearb.* IV (Leipz. 1930) 315/412.

E. Montet, *Le conte dans l'orient musulman*, étude littéraire et critique sur les *Mille et une nuits* et sur quelques contes des autres recueils du même genre, suivi d'un choix de pièces justificatives, Paris 1930.

J. Horovitz, *Sayf al-mulūk*, *MSOS* VI, 52/6.

M. J. de Goeje, De reizen van Sindebad, *De Gids* VII, 1899, 379 ff.

P. Casanova, Notes sur les voyages de Sindbad le Marin (archetype in Mas'ūdī), *BIFAO* 1921, 87 pp.

D. B. Macdonald, The Arabic original of Ali Baba and the Forty Thieves, *JRAS* 1910, 221/9, Further notes on Ali Baba, *JRAS* 1913, 41/52.

Idem, The story of the fisherman and the Jinni, transcribed from Gallands Mss. of the *1001 N.*, *Or. Stud. Nöldeke* 357 ff.

Idem, Lost mss. of the Arabian nights and a projected ed. of that of Galland, *JRAS* 1911, 219/26.

Idem, A preliminary classification of some mss. of the *Ar. Nights*, in *Or. St. Browne*, 304/21.

63 | M. Sale, Neizvestnyi variant "Skazki o pybake i duche" iz "1001 Noči," *Zap. Koll. Vost.* v, 405/28.

G. Rat, *Examen critique succinct des diverses éditions du texte ar. des M. et u. n. et des différentes traductions de cet ouvrage anonyme, parus jusqu'à ce jour*, Toulon 1905. (Editions and translations Ellis 1, 290/304, Fulton 258/62, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, 11).

*Die Geschichte von Sūl u. Schumūl, nach dem tübinger Hdschr. Unicum ar. hsg. v. C. F. Seybold, Leipzig 1902* (against its belonging to 1001 N. see Goldziher, *ZDMG* 57, 405/11), German transl. *ibid. Histoire de Djouder le pêcheur, conte des M. et. u. n., texte ar. etc. par O. Houdas, 3rd ed. Algiers 1908. Qiṣṣat tawaddud al-jāriya wa-mā jarā lahā ma'a 'l-khalīfa Hārūn al-Rashīd* Gotha 2657/9 (where other MSS are listed), printings C. 1278, 1286, 1297, 1301, 1302, 1307, Mumbai 1884, Spanish book of folk tales *Hist. de la donzella Theodor*, first printing 1520.

R. Paret, *Der Ritterroman von 'Umar an-No'mān und seine Stellung zur Sammlung von 1001 N.*, Tübingen 1927.

*Contes inédits des Mille et une nuits extraits de l'original*, par J. de Hammer, trad. en franç. par G. S. Trébuitien, Paris 1828.

J. Hanley, *Chalifs and Sultans, being Tales Omitted in the Usual Editions of the Ar. Nights*, London 1868.

R. Burton, *A Plain and Literal Translation of the Arabic Nights Entertainments* I–X, Benares 1883.

*Le Livre des 1001 nuits*, trad. par C. Mardrus I–VIII, Paris 1899/1901. *1001 Nacht*, deutsch von M. Henning, Leipzig, Reclam's Universalbibliothek, no. 3692 ff.

*Die Erzählungen aus den 1001 N.*, nach dem arabischen Urtext der Calcuttaer Ausgabe von 1829 übertragen von E. Littmann, I–VI, Leipzig: Inselverlag, 1921/9.

Ad p. 62

22. The subject matter of the *Dhāt al-Himma* romance and of the romance of 'Umar al-Nu'mān that was included in the *1001 Nights* must have been known in northern Syria as early as the year 1000 because they served as a source for the Byzantine *Digenes* romance (see H. Grégoire, *ZDMG* 88, 213/32). The heroic romances of 'Antar, Dhāt al-Himma, al-Baṭṭāl, and Dhu 'l-Qarnayn are attested before 1150, together with the fables of 'Anqā' and Ṭaraf b. Lūdhān (*JAs.* 1838, p. 38, Wüstenfeld, *Gesch. der ar. Ärzte*, 142, Steinschneider, *Ar. Lit. d. Juden*, 187). Al-Subkī (*Mu'īd* 186, 5, 205, 2) is among those who rail against the reading of the 'Antar romance. | Together with the *1001 Nights*, Maqqārī I, 654, 3, mentions the story of Baṭṭāl as an example of a wondrous tale.<sup>10</sup>

64

10 Typical for the unrelenting contempt in which these stories were held by the educated is the polemic of the Shā'ir al-Nīl Muḥammad Ḥāfiẓ against the Englishman Blunt who had characterized the Hilāl stories as an Arabic Ilias, see *Dhikra 'l-shā'irayn*, Damascus 1356, 139.



1. *Sīrat 'Antar b. Shaddād* additionally C. 1283, 1331, Beirut 1883/5, 1893/1901. (MSS Berl. 9123/5, Br. Mus. 319/24, 663/5, 667, Paris 3688, Munich 620, Gotha 2435/75 (where other MSS are listed), Vienna 783, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 541/2, Būhār 37/47, Bank. IV, 1103/1110), Muḥammad Efendi Şadiq, *al-Samar al-azhar fī mukhtaṣar qīṣṣat 'Antar*, C. 1286, 1314.

G. Rouger, *Le roman d'Antar d'après les anciens textes ar.* Paris 1923.

R. Heller, *Der arabische Antarröman*, Hannover 1927. *Die Bedeutung des ar. Antarrömans für die vergleichende Literaturgeschichte*, Leipzig 1931 (Form und Geist 21).

J. Schick, *Der Antarröman in Corpus Hamleticum* IV, 354/76.

2. *Sīrat Abī Zayd wa Banī Hilāl*, additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1180, Beirut 1891, 1894, Najd b. Hishām, *al-Riyāḍ al-baḥiyya wa-mā jarā lil-amīr Abī Zayd wal-A'rāb al-Hilālīyya*, C. n.d. 1282, 1322 (MSS Berl. 9197/8, 9200, '4, '6, '8, '10, '12, '19, '20, Gotha 2569/84, Tüb. 52, Paris 4726).—*Qīṣaṣ al-alfāz al-ḥisān fī mā jarā li-Abī Zayd al-Hilālī ma'a Musharraḥ al-'Urbān*, C. 1296.—*Taghribat Banī Hilāl ilā bilād al-gharb wa-ḥurūbuhum ma'a 'l-Zanātī*, Beirut n.d., 1305, 1887, *al-Alfāz al-ẓarīfa fī riḥlat al-'Arab wa-ḥarb al-Zanātī al-khalīfa* Gotha 2630, C. 1282, 1323.—*Qīṣṣat al-Zīr* (from the *Sīrat Banī Hilāl*) C. 1281, 1298, in Syrian recension Beirut 1866, 1880.—*Dīwān ākhir sīrat Banī Hilāl wa-iṭlāq Diyāb* C. n.d.—*al-Sab' Tukhūt wa-salṭanat Diyāb wa-Abī Zayd ba'da qatlihi al-Zanātī*, C. 1296.—*al-Durra al-munīfa fī ḥarb Diyāb wa-qatl al-Zanātī etc.* C. 1298, n.d., n.p. (1895).—*Qīṣṣat Fāris al-'Uqaylī wa-mā jarā lil-amīr Abī Zayd bi-sababihi wa-mā jarā lahu min ajli 'Ilyat al-naḥs* C. n.d. (ca. 1890). Cf. Ellis I, 638/42.

3. *Kitāb Bakr wa-Taghlib*, see A. Bel, *JA*, s. IX, vol. XIX, 289 ff., XX, 169/236, s. X, vol. I, 311 ff.

4. *Sīrat al-Zāhir Baybars* Berl. 9155/65, Gotha 2600/29 (*Kitāb al-rawḍatayn wantiqāl al-dawlatayn*), Leid. 2541/3, Paris 4746, 4754, 4981/97, print. C. 1341/44, lith. C. 1289 (*Dīwān khidmat al-ustā 'Uthmān 'inda 'l-amīr Baybars*). A more primitive form is offered by Vat. B. Barb. 15, which is related to Berl. 9163, Br. Mus. 1538, in a strong dialect, additional MSS Br. Mus. Suppl. 1186/96, see *EI*, I, 602; H. Wangelin, *Die ar. Volkserzählungen vom König Z. B.*, Stuttgart 1936.

65 5. *Sīrat Sayf (b.) Dhi 'l-Yazan al-Ḥamzāwī fāris mulūk Banī Ḥimyar | riwāyat Abi 'l-Ma'ālī*, Berl. 9119/22, Gotha 2401/19 (where other MSS are listed), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1172, printings C. 1294 (*Sīrat fāris al-Yaman wa-mubīd ahl al-kufr etc.*), 1302/3, 1303/4, 1310, Turkish transl. by Aḥmad Naẓīf, Istanbul 1285, see R. Paret, *Sīrat S. b. Dhi Yazan, ein ar. Volksroman*, Hannover 1924.



6. *Qiṣṣat al-Barzakha fī-mā jarā lil-malika Fāṭima wa-faqr al-sultān Ḥasan* n.p., n.d. (ca. 1900).

7. *Qiṣṣat al-Zir Sālim Abī Laylā al-Muhalhil*, C. (ca. 1890).

8. *Sīrat al-Mujāhidīn wa-ḥizb al-Muwaḥḥidīn wa-Dhāt al-himma (wa-Dalhama ma'a Muḥammad Baṭṭā)* (based on 'Alī b. Mūsā al-Qulīnī, Najd b. Hāshim al-Āmirī and other *rāwis*), print. C. 1298, 23 vols., Paris 4958/80, Gotha 2497/2564 (where other MSS are listed), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1173/82.

9. *Qiṣṣat Ma'ād b. Jabal wa-wafāt al-nabī* C. 1282, Alexandria 1288.

10. *Qiṣṣat al-amīr Ḥamza al-Bahlawān al-ma'rūf bi-Ḥamzat al-'Arab* Gotha 2420/34 (where other MSS are listed), print. Beirut 1927, 4 vols.

11. *Dīwān al-Ṣaladī malik al-'Ajam wa-ḥarbihi ma'a 'l-malik Ḍirghām malik al-'Irāq wa-majrī Banī Hilāl etc.* C. n.d. *Dīwān al-Barjawīl b. Rashīd wa-Qāṭiba wa-Quṭba wa-suṭḥi 'Ā'id wa-Bulbays ma'a 'l-Majūs* C. 1298.

12. *Glaive des couronnes* (Sayf al-Tidyan), roman tr. de l'Ar. par Perron, Paris 1862.

13. *Qiṣṣat Zībaq* Beirut 1925.

14. For other folk tales, see I, 616, 24.

Ad p. 63

23. According to Ewald (see J. Derenbourg, *Fables de L. le Sage*, Berlin-London 1850, 5/50; E. Meyer, *Die Israeliten und ihre Nachbarstämme* p. 378), the character of Luqmān b. Ba'ūr originates in a translation of Bil'am b. Be'or. But this Ibn Ba'ūr must be an invention of the Qur'ān interpreters who wanted to connect a character from ancient sagas to the Bible. In ancient Arab sagas Luqmān appears as long-living (*mu'ammār*) and, because of this, as a sage (Horovitz, *Kor. Unters.* 133). In *ḥadīth*, too, sayings are attributed to him (Ibn Qutayba, *Uyūn* <sup>1</sup> 11, 119, 7, 122, 16, Ibn Hibbān, *Rawḍa* 147, 4 ff.). In rare instances he even appears as a prophet with a *majalla* (Ṭab. I, 1208, <sub>6</sub>).

When an Arabic translation—from the Syriac—of the Aesopian fables was attributed to him, the saga also projected elements of the legendary biography of Aesop onto him. This is how he appears as a black | slave in Ayla in Rāghib, *Muḥāḍ.* 32, 25, and even as a cuckold in Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, *Kitāb al-nisā'*,

p. 55. Since many elements of the Aḥiqār sage were transferred onto Aesop, these are also found in Luqmān.

B. Heller, Loqmān, *EI* II, 39/40. Chauvin *Bibl.* III. *L. fables expliquées etc. par* A. Cherbonneau, Paris 1925. On older forms of animal fables and myths involving animals in Arabic literature, see Brockelmann, *Islca* II 96/128.

## 5 *Ḥadīth*

A *ʿIlm al-ḥadīth wa-ʿilm al-rijāl*

1. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Wahb b. Daqīq al-ʿĪd al-Manfalūṭī, who died in 702/1302.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 2/23, al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk. al-ḥuffāz* IV 1<sup>273</sup>, 2<sup>262</sup>, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dibāj* C. 324, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 158, no. 450, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* II, 95<sup>13</sup> (in the seventh century he was regarded as a renewer of religion, for his son Muḥammad see ibid. 219/20), *Bustān al-muḥ.* 127, Zirikli, *A'lām* III, 1273, 262. 1. *al-Iqtirāḥ etc.* Versification by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. al-Ḥusayn al-ʿIrāqī (d. 806/1404, p. 69) in *Lālelī* 392 (Weisw. 18).—2. *al-ʿIlmām fī aḥādīth al-aḥkām* additionally Dam. 'Um. 23, 294/6, Bank. V, 2, 335/6, Āsaf. I, 610, 121, abstract *al-Ihtimām* by 'Abd al-Karīm b. 'Abd al-Nūr b. al-Munayyir (d. 735/1334, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 349, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* 13), additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7545 (DL 17), Dam. 'Um. 2, 292 (anon.). Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 93; on which *al-Iḥkām li-aḥādīth al-ʿIlmām* by al-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Balabān b. 'Abdallāh al-Fārisī (d. 739/1338, *DK* III, 32, no. 75), Aleppo, *RAAD* VIII, 369.—4. Reply to Qāḍī Mukhlis al-Dīn in *Ikhmīm*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 152, 356.—6. *Sharḥ 'Umdat al-aḥkām* see I, 357.—7. *Sharḥ 'Unwān al-wuṣūl* (HKH IV, 8396, who does not know the author) cited in Suyūṭī, *Muzhir* I, 16, 1. (the anecdote according to which he declined to write about *fiqh* because the works of Nawawī were sufficient is therefore unhistorical, see al-Yāfi'i, *Mir. al-jan.* II, 208, 5 ff.).—8. *Sharḥ al-arba'ina ḥadīthan lil-Nawawī* see I, 397.

Ad p. 64

2. Abu 'l-Ḥajjāj Yūsuf b. al-Zakī 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yūsuf Jamāl al-Dīn al-Mizzī al-Quḍā'i al-Shāfi'i, born 10 Rabī' II 654/8 May 1256 in Aleppo, died in 742/1341.

Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 251–67, al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* IV,<sup>1</sup> 280–91, 2<sup>380</sup>, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* IV, 136, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 353/3, *Dhayl al-Tadhk.* 35, *Ta'l. | san.* 50, *DK* IV, 457, 1180, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* II, 224. 1. *Tahdhīb al-kamāl fī asmā' al-rijāl*, an adaptation of the *Kitāb al-kamāl* by al-Maqdisī, see I, 606.—2. *Tuhfat*

*al-ashrāf bi-maʿrifat al-aṭrāf*, begun on the day of ʿĀshūrā 696/1296, completed on 3 Rabīʿ II 711/21 April 1322, Landb.—Br. 225, MSS in Istanbul in Weisw. no. 46, additionally Faiz. 54, Selīm Āgā 122, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 95, Dam. ʿUm. 26, 375/81, *JRASB* XX, 103, NS II, XLIV, Āsaf. I, 610, 263/5, Bank. v, 1, 140, Makt. al-Madīna, Makt. Saʿd. (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 47/9); Addenda et corrigenda on it were compiled by Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī (p. 72) and entitled *al-Nukat al-zirāf ʿala ʿl-Aṭrāf* Bank. v, 1, 143 ff., and this work was integrated into the original work by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Khayr Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Fahd al-Hāshimī al-Makkī al-Shāfiʿī (born in Mecca ca. 760/1358, died there in Rabīʿ I, 811/1408, see Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 96 ff.), Faiz. 282 (Weisw. 47).—Second abstract *Mukhtaṣar al-kashshāf fī Maʿrifat al-aṭrāf* by Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ḥusaynī (p. 69, 6), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1617.—3. *al-Muntaqā min al-aḥādīth* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 152.

2a. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān b. ʿUmar al-Khalīlī, d. 728/1328.

*Al-Ikhtiṣār wal-tajrīd lil-Ṣaḥīḥayn min al-takrīr wal-asānīd*, autograph in possession of the As. Soc. Beng., Proc. N.S. II, xlv, *Dibāja* Gotha 2,14.

3. Abū ʿAbdallāh (Muḥammad) Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Ṭībī inherited a large estate which he further increased through trade. He spent all of it on his studies and on charity. He died in great poverty on 13 Shaʿbān 743/11 January 1343.

*DK* II, 68, no. 1613, Suyūṭī, *Bughya*, 228, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 137, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 229, Ṭashköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 434, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 224. 1. *al-Khulāṣa fī uṣūl maʿrifat al-ḥadīth* (*Khulāṣat al-mukhtaṣar*) based on Ibn Ṣalāḥ, al-Nawawī, and Badr al-Dīn b. Jamāʿa, additionally Bol. 85, Pet. AM Buch. 422, Brill—H<sup>2</sup>. 791, 13, MSS in Istanbul in Weisw. no. 16, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 73, Mashh.x, 7,19, Bank. v, 1, 447.—Abstract by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Jurjānī (d. 816/1413, p. 216) Dorn 1255, Rāmpūr I, 129,25/6, Bank. v. 448/9, a commentary on which by ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī, composed in 935 in Bukhārā, ibid. 450, by Mawlawī ʿAbd al-Ḥayy entitled *Ẓafar al-amānī*, Lucknow 1304, by Hibatallāh b. ʿAṭāʾallāh b. Aḥmad b. ʿUmar b. Abi ʿl-Futūḥ al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī Shāh Mīr (d. 796/1396), Leipz. 890, ii, Bank. v, 2, 451.—4. *al-Tibyān fī ʿl-bayān* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 181, Bank. xx, 2199, commentary by ʿAlī b. ʿĪsā, completed in 737/1336.—5. *Laṭāʾif al-tibyān fī ʿl-may al-maʿānī wal-bayān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 216.—6. *Futūḥ al-ghayb* see I, 508.—7. *al-Kāshif ʿan ḥaqāʾiq al-sunan* see I, 621.

4. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. ʿUthmān b. Ibrāhīm ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn al-Māridīnī b. al-Turkumānī, died 10 Muḥarram 750/1 April 1349.

- 68 | *DK* III, 84/5, Ibn Taghr. v, 103 (for his brother Tāj al-Dīn, see Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 145), Ibn Fahd, *Lahz* 125, Brussalī Muḥammad Ṭāhir, *Osm. Mūʿell.* I, 218.—4. *Bahjat al-arīb* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 35, Āṣaf. I, 532,<sup>144</sup>.—5. *al-Jawhar al-naqī fi 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Bayhaqī* see I, 363,<sup>4</sup> (618 bottom).—6. *Mukhtaṣar Ibn al-Ṣalāḥ fi 'ilm al-ḥadīth*, see I, 611.

4a. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Maqdisī al-Ḥarīrī was born in 663/1264. He was one of the teachers of al-Dhahabī and died in Ramaḍān 758/August-September 1357.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 185 ff. *Mufīd al-sāmi' wal-qārī' fima 'ttafaqa 'alayhi Muslim wal-Bukhārī* Ṣeḥīd 'A. P. 575 (Weisw. 60).

5. Khalīl b. Kaykaldī (Turkish: 'welcome') b. 'Abdallāh al-'Alā'ī al-Dimashqī al-Shāfi'ī Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn, d. 761/1359.

Ad p. 65

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 104, *DK* II, 90–2, Ibn Baṭṭūṭa, Paris, IV, 321 (who met him in 749 in Jerusalem), al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk.* IV, 289f, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 94, al-Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 360, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* 43/7, Ibn Taghr. v, 173, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-hijāl* I, 139, no. 385, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 190, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 245.—2. *Ithārāt al-fawā'id* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 67.—3. *Raf' al-ishkāl* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 120.—4. *al-Majmū' al-mudhahhab fi qawā'id al-madhhab* additionally Berl. Fol. 4193, AS 1386/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 399, Aleppo, *RAAD* VIII, 371,<sup>26</sup>.—5. *al-'Idda* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 331.—6. *al-Tanbīhāt al-muḥammala 'ala 'l-mawāḍi' al-mushkila*, obscure passages in Bukhārī, Muslim, and Mālik, Esc. <sup>2</sup>1612,<sup>1</sup>.—7. *al-Naqd al-ṣaḥīḥ li-ma 'taraḍa 'alayhi min aḥādīth al-Maṣābiḥ* (I, 363), composed in 760/1359 in Jerusalem, *ibid.* 2.—8. *Munīf al-rutba li-man thabata lahu sharīf al-ṣuḥba* *ibid.* 3.—9. *Tawfiyat al-kayl li-man ḥarrama luḥūm al-khayl*, composed in 758/1357, *ibid.* 4.—10. *al-Kalām fi bay' al-fuḍūlī*, composed in 756, *ibid.* 5.—11. *Tafṣīl al-ijmāl fi ta'arūḍ al-aqā'id wal-aḥkām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 380.—12. *Jāmi' al-taḥṣīl li-aḥkām al-marāsil*, composed in Sha'bān-Shawwāl 746/1345 in Jerusalem, Rāḡib 236 (Weisw. 117).—13. *Kashf al-niqāb 'ammā rawa 'l-shaykhān lil-aṣḥāb* or *Mushkil al-Ṣaḥīḥayn*, Čelebi 'Al. Ef. see *Isl.* XVII, 256.—14. *Kitāb al-mukhtalīṭin* Köpr. 386, vi (Spies 113).—15. *Ṣiyagh al-'umūm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 48.—16. A *risāla* on grammar, *ibid.* 112.—17. *al-Arba'ūn al-mughniya bi-funūnihā 'ani 'l-mu'īn* with a commentary Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 762.—18. *Risāla fi tafṣīr sūrat* 2, 137, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 51.

- 5a. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāliḥī al-Maqdisī, born in 703/1303, spent his whole life, like his father and grandfather did, on the | study of *ḥadīth*,  
69

which he pursued in Baalbek, Nablus, and Aleppo, as well as in Damascus. He died in Dhu 'l-Qa'da 759/October 1358.

DK IV, no. 799. 1. *Juz' fihi min 'awāli 'l-ḥadīth*, which had been transmitted to 'Abdallāh b. Ḥasan (d. 732/1332) by 15 shaykhs, Bank. v, 2, 462v.—2. *al-Arba'ūn* ibid. 462, ix.

6. Abu 'l-Maḥāsin Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan b. Ḥamza Shams al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī died on the last day of Sha'bān or 1 Ramaḍān 765/1 or 2 June 1364.

DK IV, 61, no. 171, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff*. 47, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 364.—3. *Dhayl Kitāb al-ibar lil-Dhahabī* (see p. 46) Bodl. I, 647 (741–64/1340–62), Köpr. 1048, f. 373/95 (Spies 72).—4. *Kitāb al-ilmām bi-ādāb dukhūl al-ḥammām* Br. Mus. Or. 6292 (DL 22), Köpr. 1214 (MSOS XIV, 169, which mistakenly states that it was composed in 792), Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 661, <sup>2</sup>I, 268.—5. *al-Tadhkira fi rijāl al-'ashara*, completed 11 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 794/23 August 1363, Köpr. 263 (Weisw. 102).

6a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sarījī al-Kindī, d. 778/1376.

*Jāmi' al-sunan wal-akhbār wal-aḥādīth wal-āthār*, Dībāja Gotha 2, 115.

6b. Abu 'l-Fidā' Ismā'īl b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bilbaysī al-Majd was born in 728 or 729/1327–8. In Ramaḍān 792/September 1390 he was appointed a *qāḍī* by Barqūq, replacing Shams al-Dīn al-Ṭarābulusī because the former had not had any part in the fatwas due to his detention in Karak. But he was deposed again when the sultan left on campaign to Syria and died on 1 Rabī' I 802/1 November 1399.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* II, 286/8, al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 16. *Al-Ansāb* (ḤKh I, 375, 465, *al-Qabas*), abstract from the work by Abū Muḥammad 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh al-Rusāṭī (d. 542/1147, Ibn Khall. 359, Ibn Bashkuwāl 648, al-Ḍabbī 943, Ibn al-Abbār, *Mu'jam* 206, *Takmila* 2151, Wüst. *Gesch.* 244), with additions from Ibn al-Athīr's *Lubāb*, completed in 797/1394, Re'īs Muṣṭafā (Āšir I, 594/6, Weisw. 134).

7. Abu 'l-Faḍl 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. al-Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān Zayn al-Dīn al-'Irāqī al-Kurdī was born in Mansha'at al-Mihrānī near Cairo (*Ta'ī. san.* 92) and died on 27 Sha'bān 806/10 March 1404.

| Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* IV, 171/8, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. *Ac.* 103, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 70  
*al-Ṭab.* 370, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 220/39, Ibn Taghr. v, 160, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII,

55, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 354/6, *Ta'ī. san.* 20, 92, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 147, Bank. v. 2. 442. 1. *al-Tabṣira wal-tadhkira* see I, 612.—

Ad p. 66

2. (*Naẓm*) *al-Durar al-saniyya fī (naẓm) al-sīyar al-zakiyya (al-nabawiyya)* or *Naẓm al-durar fī 'l-maghāzī wal-sīyar* additionally Leipz. 854, ii, Leid. 870, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 662, <sup>2</sup>221, Manch. 761C, Br. Mus. Or. 6880 (DL 18), Rabat 70/1, Tunis, Zayt. II, 311, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 94<sub>18a</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 158, Mosul 276<sub>55,4</sub>, Mashh.x, 2, 4.—Commentaries: b. *al-Futūḥāt al-subḥāniyya* by 'Abd al-Ra'ūf al-Munāwī (d. 1031/1622, p. 306), completed on 20 Sha'bān 1015/20 December 1616, additionally Rabat 75, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 128, 134.—c. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ujhūrī (p. 317, 7), Tunis, Zayt. II, 292, Šehīd 'A. 1900/1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 125.—d. Anon. also Selīm Āgā 168.—e. Yāsīn b. Muḥammad al-Khalīlī al-Madanī al-Shāfi'ī (d. 1086/1675, Muḥ. IV, 493), Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 30, <sup>2</sup>222.—f. *al-Ghurar al-muḍ'ā* by Muḥibb al-Dīn b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Imād al-Miṣrī b. al-Hā'im, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 133.—3. *Taqrīb al-asānīd wa-tartīb al-masānīd* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 409, <sup>2</sup>786.—5. *al-Mughnī* see I, 749.—6. *Maḥajjat al-qurab fī maḥabbat (faḍl, faḍā'il) al-'Arab*, composed in 791/1389, additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 549/50, <sup>2</sup>1015/6, Paris 5886, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 137, 144, Beirut 139, Aleppo, RAAD XII, 476, Āsaf. I, 658<sub>756</sub> ff., lith. behind Abū Ḥayyān, *al-Muqābasāt* n.p., n.d. (v. Dyck 186), printings Ind. 1303, C. 1332, Aleppo 1344.—7. *al-Alfiyya fī gharīb al-Qur'ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 33, Rāmpūr I, 57<sub>1</sub>.—12. *al-Inṣāf* see I, 509.—13. *Nukat al-fatāwī 'ala 'l-mukhtaṣarāt (al-Tanbīh, Minhāj, al-Ḥāwī)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 545.—14. *Istī'ādha bi-wāḥid min iqāmāt jum'atayn bi-makān wāḥid* Rāmpūr I, 163<sub>13</sub>.—15. *Tamyīz al-aṣḥāb* Faiz. 56.—16. *al-Arba'ūn al-'ushāriyyāt al-isnād* Gotha 613, 1 (wrongly ascribed to al-Tirmidhī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 87.—17. *al-Tanqīd wal-īdāḥ* see I, 611.—18. *Dhayl al-Kāshif* see I, 606.—19. 7 *majālis* from his *Amālī* Landb.—Br. 82.—20. *Mukhtaṣar fī 'l-aḥādīth al-muta'alliqa bil-aḥkām* Dam. 'Um. 22<sub>246</sub>.—21. *Majma' al-zawā'id wa-manba' al-fawā'id* ibid. 247.—22. *Dhayl ta'riḫ al-Islām* (p. 45, for 706/61) is lost.—For his son Aḥmad see no. 9.

7a. Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Nawāwī al-Shāfi'ī al-Khizāmī wrote, in 808/1505 in Ramla:

*Asmā' rijāl al-Ṣaḥāba* or *al-Manāhil al-'adhba fī man thabatat lahu 'l-ṣuḥba*, an alphabetical inventory of the Companions of the Prophet with short biographical notes, Yeni 901 (Weisw. no. 88).

8. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Thana' Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khaṭīb al-Dahsha al-Ḥamawī was born in 750/1349. At the beginning of the reign of

al-Malik al-Mu'ayyad | (815/1412) he became a *qāḍī* in Hama and died on 19 Shawwāl 834/27 June 1431. 71

Al-Shawkānī II, 293/4. 1. *Tuḥfat dhawi 'l-arab etc.* additionally Berl. 1563, Dāmād Ibr. P. 405 (*Isl.* XVII, 251), As'ad 279, see Traugott Mann, *Beiträge zur Kenntnis der ar. Eigennamen I* (Diss.), Berlin–Leiden 1904, I. Kh. al-D. *Tuḥfa* (sic) *dh. 'l-a* hsg. v. Tr. Mann, Leiden 1905.—2. *Wasīlat al-iṣāba etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 138.—3. *al-Taqrīb fī 'ilm al-gharīb* ibid. IV, b. 2, cited in 'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Khiz.* III, 550, 6 from below.—4. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* see I, 526.

Ad p. 67

9. Walī al-Dīn Abū Zur'a Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm (no. 7) al-wazīr al-'Irāqī, who died in 826/1423.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* I, 336/41, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 284/91, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 375, *Tadrīb al-rāwī* 251, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 173.

1. *al-Mustafād etc.* 6MSS in Istanbul in Weisw. 65, Dam. 'Um. 23,307.—2. *al-Amālī* additionally Landb.—Br. 95 (4 *majālis*), Bank. v, 2, 318.—4. *Risāla fī 'l-ḥukm bil-ṣiḥḥa wal-mūjib* additionally Princ. 282, Āṣaf. II, 1714,8.—6. *Taḥrīr al-fatāwī etc.* additionally Mosul 36,180.—8. *Tuḥfat al-taḥṣīl fī dhikr ruwāt al-marāsīl* Köpr. 386, ii (Spies 112).—9. *Kitāb al-mudallisīn* ibid. v (ibid. 113).—10. *al-Ghayth al-hāmī* p. 89.—11. *Tanqīḥ al-Lubāb* see I, 181, 17, II, 99, 45,8.—12. *Dhayl Ta'rīkh al-Islām lil-Dhahabī* (p. 45) Köpr. 1081 (Spies 71), Bank. v, 2, 36.—13. *al-Inṣāf* see I, 509.—14. *Sharḥ al-ṣadr fī faḍā'il laylat al-qadr* Bol. 254,7.—15. *al-Ajwiba al-marḍiyya 'ani 'l-as'ila al-Makkiyya* Vat. v. 258,12.—16. *Takhrīj taqrīb al-asānīd* (p. 70, 7, 3) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 283.—17. *Mukhtaṣar al-muhimmāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 537.—Is he the Kamāl al-Dīn al-'Irāqī whose *Thabāt al-bayyināt*, 160 *ḥadīth*, was published in C. 1343?

9a. Al-Ḥākim wrote in 811/1408:

*Al-Ma'rifa wal-madkhal fī 'ilm al-ḥadīth* additionally Aleppo and Dam. Zāh., RAAD VIII, 369.

9b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Kalūtātī al-Ḥanafī, b. 762/1360, d. 835/1432 in Cairo.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 212/3. *Mukhtaṣar fī 'ulūm al-aḥādīth min kalām al-'ulamā'* with biographies of Mālik, Bukhārī, Muslim, Abū Dā'ūd, al-Tirmidhī, al-Nasā'ī, Köpr. 229 (Weisw. no. 20).

10. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr b. Ismā'īl b. Qāymāz al-Būṣirī, d. 840/1436.

72 | Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* I, 252, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 379. 1. *Iṭḥāf al-khiyara (mahara) etc. a mukhtaṣar* completed in 832/1428, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 144, vol. II, Algiers 501.—2. *Miṣbāḥ al-zajāja* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 148.—3. *Tuḥfat al-ḥabīb bi-mā zāda 'ala 'l-Targhib wal-tarhib* (I, 627) Pet. AMK 925.—4. *Zawā'id Ibn Māja 'ala 'l-kutub al-khamsa* Āṣaf. III, 254.924.—5. *al-Jawāhir al-muntaqā li-zawā'id al-Bayhaqī* I, 619.

11. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Khalīl Burhān al-Dīn al-Ḥalabī Sibṭ b. al-'Ajamī, whose ancestors came from Tripoli in Syria, was born in Jallūm on 2 Rajab 735/15 August 1352. After the untimely death of his father he first went with his mother to Damascus and then to Aleppo. He became chief *qāḍī* in Cairo and died there in 841/1438.

Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 308/15, *Ta'l. san.* 92. 1. *al-Tabyīn li-asmā' al-mudallisīn* additionally Faiẓ. 2160 (Weisw. 121), Dam. Z. 29, 12<sub>4</sub>, Aleppo, *RAAD* VIII, 371, Bank. XII, 55, 714, ed. Hidāyat Ḥu., *JRASB* N.S. XXIV (1928), 85/417, printed after 4.—2. *al-Ightibāṭ bi-man rawā (rumīya) bil-ikhtilāṭ* additionally Köpr. 427, Faiẓ. 2160 (Weisw. 120), Dam. Z. 29, 12<sub>5</sub>, Aleppo, *RAAD* VIII, 371<sub>36</sub>, Bank. XII, 57, 715, printed together with 1 and 4, Aleppo 1350.—4. *Tadhkirat al-ṭālib al-mu'allam bi-man yuqālu annahu mukhaḍram* Dam. Z. 29, 123, Aleppo loc. cit., Bank. XII, 715.—5. *al-Mu'allim bi-mubhamāt Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim* see I, 265.—6. *Sharḥ al-Shifā'* see I, 369.—7. *Mukhtaṣar al-ghawāmiḍ wal-mubhamāt* see I, 580.—8. *al-Kashf al-ḥathith 'amman rumīya bi-waḍ' al-ḥadīth* AS 873, Āṣaf. I, 786<sub>33</sub> (Weisw. 122).—9. *Nihāyat al-su'ul fī ruwāt al-sitta al-uṣūl* Rāmpūr I, 139<sub>54</sub>.

12a. 'Umar b. 'Alī al-Anṣārī, 8th cent.

*Al-Tadhkira fī 'ulūm al-ḥadīth* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 70.

13. Abu 'l-Faḍl Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥajar (al-Ḥajarī) Shihāb (Ṣafī) al-Dīn al-'Asqalānī al-Kinānī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Old Cairo on 22 Sha'bān 773/1 March 1372 (Sakhāwī, Ibn Taghr.). In 833/1 March 1372 he lost his position as a chief *qāḍī* to al-Bulqīnī (Ibn Taghr. VI, 651). In 834 he was reinstated again, and—after having been deposed in 840—again in 841 (ibid., VIII, 573). He died on 18 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 852/13 February 1449.

Ad p. 68

DK IV, 432 ff., al-Sakhāwī, *al-Tibr al-masbūk* 230 ff., *al-Ḍaw'* II, 36/40, *Fawāt* I, 133, Ibn Taghr. VII, 326 (VI, 555 polemicizes against his claim | that al-Malik



al-Ashraf Barsbāy was a freedman of Duqmāq but exonerates him because he did not know Turkish and therefore had no intercourse with the Turks), Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 326/43, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 380/2, *Naẓm* 45/53, *Tadrib al-rāwī* 232, Ibn al-Qādī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 30, no. 94, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 270/3, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 87/92, *Bustān al-muḥ.* 113, *Taʿl. san.* 12, *Ithāf al-nubalāʾ* 193, Jamīl Bak, *Uqūd al-jawhar* 188/94, Sarkis 77/81.—*Al-Jawāhir wal-durar fī tarjamat shayk al-Islām Ibn Ḥajar* by Shams al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Khayr Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Sakhāwī, from whose *Tanāsuq al-durar fī t. Ibn Ḥ.* Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Muqriʾ al-Fāsi made an abstract around 955/1548, called *al-Jumān min mukhtaṣar Akhbār al-zamān* (according to others this was by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ḥājj al-Shāṭibī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 151.—On the *Fihrist* of *al-Biqāʿī* see Rosen, *Mél. As.* VIII, 691 ff.—*Fihrist marwiyyāt shaykhinā Ibn Ḥajar* in *Bull. Ac. St. Pétersb.* XXVI, 18b/26b.—*Muṣannafāt shaykh al-Islām Ibn Ḥajar* by Aḥmad al-Lubūdī (see p. 85, 23), Leid. 1850 (see van Arendonk, *EI*, Erg. 93).—1. *al-Iṣāba fī tamyiz al-ṣaḥāba* additionally Leid. 1095, Fez Qar. 637/40, Yeni 816 (not 817), Dāmād Ibr. 254, Dāmādzāde 335/8, Selim Āgā 754/6, Ḥamid. 206, Köpr. 245, Welieddīn 479, NO 660/70, Bank. XII, 717/23, Rāmpūr II, 266,<sup>66</sup> printings Calcutta 1856/93, C. 1323/5, 1328.—2. *Nuzhat al-albāb fī ʿl-alqāb* additionally Makt. Muḥ. in Medina, RAAD VIII, 757, autograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 80, v, 386, a copy of which is in Faiz. 1548 (Weisw. 131), a photograph of it in Cairo, loc. cit.—3. *Tahdhib Tahdhib al-kamāl fī maʿrifat al-rijāl*, Hyderabad 1325/8, 12 vols.—*Taqrib al-Tahdhib* Āṣaf. I, 776,<sup>2</sup>, *Khulāṣat al-T.* by Ṣafī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Abi ʿl-Khayr al-Ḥasanī, composed in 933/1526, Āṣaf. I, 780,<sup>43</sup>, print. C. 1301.—4. *Lisān al-mizān* p. 46.—5. *Taʿlīq al-Taʿlīq* additionally Berl. Qu. 1125, Dāmādzāde 365.—5a. *Taʿlīq min Taʾrīkh madīnat Dimashq li-Ibn ʿAsākir* (I, 566) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 143.—b. *Taʿlīq min Maghāzi ʿl-Wāqidi* ibid.—6. *Tabṣīr al-muntabih bi-taḥrīr al-mushtabih* MSS in Istanbul, Weisw. no. 129, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 10, Rāmpūr I, 135,<sup>22</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 774,<sup>66</sup>, 172,<sup>100</sup>, Bank. XII, 724/5.—12. *Taʿjūl al-manfaʿa etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 71, v, 141, Dam. Z. 29, 12,<sup>2</sup>, print. Hyderabad 1324/5.—13. On ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿUmar al-Qibābī see al-Sakhāwī, *Dawʾ* IV, 133/4.—

Ad p. 69

14. *al-Muʿjam al-mufahras*, autograph Murād Mollā 603, abstract Br. Mus. Suppl. 165, ii.—15. *al-Majmaʿ al-muʿassas lil-Muʿjam al-mufahras*, adaptation of no. 14. by Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sakhāwī (p. 81) ʿĀṣir II, 75 (Weisw. 105), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 78.—16. *Taʿrif ahl al-taqdis etc.* additionally Hālis 6187 (Weisw. 123), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 71, Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 371,<sup>36</sup>, printed as *Ṭabaqāt al-mudallīsīn* C. 1322 (13 pp).—18. *Zahr al-Firdaws*, also Dāmādzāde 393.—19. *Bulūgh al-marām min adillat al-aḥkām* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>2</sup>861,<sup>6</sup>, Ambr. A. 26,<sup>99</sup> (*RSO* III, 992), Faiz. 2161,<sup>1</sup>, library Dahdāh (attributed to Daqīq al-ʿĪd), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 93, Rāmpūr I,

- 67,<sup>436</sup> printings also Calcutta 1292, Delhi 1312, 1907 (with a commentary by Aḥmad Ḥasan Dihlawī), C. 1320, 1330, 1928, with an Urdu translation Kanpur 1850, by | Khudābakhsh Siyālkūltī and Hādiyānī, Lahore 1306.—Commentaries: a. *al-Badr al-tamām* by Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Maghribī (1115/1703) (a Zaydī *qāḍī* in Ṣanʿāʾ who died in 1119/1707, according to others in 1115/1703, see al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* I, 229/31; his *Risāla fī baqāʾ al-Yahūd fī arḍ al-Yaman* Ambr. B. 1071, iii, *RSO* IV, 1041), Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 113, anon. abstract Ambr. NF 870, 426, iv, C 170, ii.—b. *Subul al-salām*, abstract of a. by al-Amīr Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Yamanī al-Ṣanʿānī (d. 1182/1768, see p. 406,<sup>4</sup>), Bank. v, 2, 339, 340, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 113, ed. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Khawlī, C. 1344.—c. *Fath al-ʿallām* by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (see p. 504), Būlāq 1302.—d. Glosses by ʿAlī b. Sulaymān b. Yaḥyā b. ʿUmar, composed in 1234/1819 in Zabīd in Yemen, Bank. v, 2, 341.—20. *Badhl al māʾūn fī akhbār (faḍl) al-ṭāʾūn* additionally Esc<sup>2</sup>. 1510, Dam. Z. 88 (ʿUm. 95,<sup>33</sup>), Faiz. 370, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 272, Bank. v, 2, 386.—Abstracts: a. *Tuḥfat al-rāghibīn* etc. additionally Munich 886, f. 39.—b. al-Suyūṭī, see p. 146.—21. *al-Badhl wal-mabthūth fī khabar al-burghūth* Landb.—Br. 98.—24. *al-Khiṣāl al-mukaffira* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 114, 150, ʿĀšir 139 (*Isl.* XVI, 253).—32. *al-Durar al-zāhira* etc. Gotha 754 (fragm.), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 178.—

Ad p. 70

33. *Risāla fī suʾāl al-mayyit fī l-qabr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 181, printed with a Persian interlinear translation by Subḥānbakhsh Shikārpūrī, Delhi 1872.—34. *al-Munabbihāt ʿala l-istiʿdād li-yawm al-maʿād* additionally Berl. 8505, Oct. 3012, Leid. v, p. 301, Paris 4808, 6135, Bol. 86, 253,<sup>8</sup>, 255,<sup>9</sup>, Ḥāliṣ 6400, Sulaim. 741, Mosul 124,<sup>51</sup>, Bank. v, 2, 387/9, Āṣaf. I, 674,<sup>576</sup>, 676,<sup>615,664,745</sup>, II, 1598,<sup>22</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 367 (Indian printing of 1282), 368,<sup>330/1</sup>, lith. Lahore 1889, print. Kazan 1904, with a Hindustani interlinear translation by Muḥibballāh Pānipatī, Kanpur 1284, 1890. *I. H. The Ascalonite, or the Choicest Aphorisms of the Prophet of God, M. and his Pious Companions and Followers*, transl. by J. W. Rockwell, revised and accompanied by the Ar. Text by Munshi Maḥbūb ʿĀlam, Lahore 1897.—Excerpts Algiers 715,<sup>4</sup>.—35. *Kashf al-sitr* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139.—36. *Tabyīn al-ʿajab* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 94.—37. *Risāla* on which (?) a commentary by Maʾmūn b. ʿAlī al-Suwaydī (p. 374) *Qalāʾid al-durar* on *uṣūl*, *qawāʾid* and *taṣawwuf*, see *RAAD* VIII, 451.—38. *al-Zahr al-naḍr fī nabaʾ al-Khiḍr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 213.—39. *Mawlid al-nabī* additionally Dam. Z. 75,<sup>68</sup>, on which glosses by al-Bājūrī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 95.—40. *al-Durar al-kāmina fī aʿyān al-mīʾa al-thāmina* additionally Dam. *RAAD* X, 318, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 180, Welieddīn 2417, ʿUm. 5210, Serāi 2939/40, Rāmpūr I, 635,<sup>116</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 326,<sup>166/8</sup>, Bank. XII, 654/5 probably also = *Taʾrīkh Ibn Ḥ.*, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884,<sup>23</sup>, print. Hyderabad 1348/50, 4 vols., see Fr. Krenkow, *Lughat al-ʿArab*, VI, 33, ad vol. II

*Rashīd al-Dīn Ṣāhib Ta'rikh al-Mughul* ibid. VII, 136 ff., supplementa for India by 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Ḥassānī, *Nuzhat al-khawātir*, Hyderabad 1350.—*Dhayl* by the author up to 832, Vat. v. 1273, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 343.—Anon. abstract Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 368.—41. *Inbā' al-ghumr bi-abnā' al-'umr*, autograph, see Muḥammad Kurd 'Alī, *Khiṭaṭ*, III, n. 6, further Paris 1601/4, Br. Mus. Or. 5311 (DL 31), Bodl. I, 705, Vat. v. 731 (2. vols), Cairo<sup>2</sup> | v, 40, Dam. *RAAD* X, 202, Bank. v, 159, MSS in Istanbul in Spies 85/7.—42. *Ṭawālī' al-ta'sīs* (Leid. 1104 *ta'nīs*) *fī ma'ālī Ibn Idrīs* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 148.—43. *Raf' al-iṣr 'an quḍāt Miṣr* additionally Paris 5893, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 202, Azhar 6615, A. Taymūr *Ta'rikh* 1316 (Schacht II, No. 46), Medina, Makt. Muḥ. *RAAD* VIII, 758 (autograph, *ZDMG* 90, 120), Āṣaf. I, 336, Bank. XII, 803, excerpts in Rh. Guest, *The Governors and Judges of Egypt*, 502/614, see R. Gottheil, A distinguished Family of Fatimide Cadis (al-Nu'mān) in the x. Cent., *JAOS* XXVII (1906), 217/96.—Abstract by his grandson Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Shāhīn (see p. 76), a supplement by the same, *al-Kawākib al-sāṭi'a*, was used by al-Tūkhī, see p. 33.—45. *al-Marḥama (raḥma) al-ghaythiyya bil-tarjama al-Laythiyya*, the life of al-Layth b. Sa'd (see al-Sam'ānī, *Ansāb* 434, v, *Tahdhīb al-ḥuff*. I, 202), additionally Bank. XII, 726, Rāmpūr I, 669,<sup>12</sup> printings Būlāq 1301, C. 1343 (together with 42).—46. *Dīwān* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 743, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 345,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 5994 (selection), Top Kapu 2517 (*RSO* IV, 714), Mosul 147,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 106, Būhār 430, Köpr. 1282 (*MSOS* XIV, 192), A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 342.—52. *al-Mughnī fī ḍabṭ al-asmā' wal-ansāb* Medina, Makt. Muḥ. *RAAD* VIII, 757.—53. *Talkhīṣ al-khabīr*, ed. M. Shams al-Ḥaqq, Delhi (?) 1891.—54. *Huda 'l-sārī* Dāmādzāde 488.—55. *Tuḥfat ahl al-tahdīth 'an shuyūkh al-ḥadīth* Mosul 194,<sup>57</sup>, 238,<sup>186</sup>.—56. *al-Maṭālib al-'ālīyya fī mukhtaṣar al-masā'il al-thamāniyya* Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 113, *Dibāja* Gotha 2, 116.—Glosses by Yaḥyā al-Kurdī al-Marwazī, Pet. AMK 925.—57. *Amālī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 91, Āṣaf. I, 610,<sup>187</sup>.—58. *al-Ajwiba al-zakiyya 'an ta'akkhur al-'amal wa-taqaddum al-niyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82.—59. *Ajwiba 'ani 'l-as'ila* Rāmpūr II, 110.—60. *Intiqād al-i'tirāḍ* Rāmpūr I, 66,<sup>38</sup>.—61. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan 'an arba'ina shaykhan* Landb.—Br. 88, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 87.—62. *Ḥadīth Aḥmad b. Khuzayma*, selection, Landb.—Br. 106.—63. *al-Ikhlāṣ* Āṣaf. III, 260,<sup>802</sup>.—64. *al-Qawl al-musaddad fī 'l-dhabb 'ani 'l-Musnad* (by Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 138, Dam. Z. 29, 12, 1 ('Um. 28,<sup>12</sup>), Rāmpūr II, 226, print. Hyderabad 1319.—65. Answers to 59 eschatological questions, Ambr. C 213, 11.—66. *Ilṣāq 'uwār al-hawas liman lam yafham al-idtirāb fī ḥadīth al-basmala 'an Anas* Brill—H. <sup>1</sup>413, <sup>2</sup>764.—67. *al-Kāfi 'l-shāfi fī takhrīj aḥādīth al-Kashshāf*, see I, 950.—68. *Mā warada min al-riwayā* see p. 49.—69. *Manāqib al-Shāfi'*, Būlāq 1301.—70. *Ta'rikh al-Madīna al-munawwara* Makt. Muḥ. in Medina, *RAAD* VIII, 758.—71. *Faṭḥ al-bārī' fī sharḥ al-Bukhārī*, see I, 262 (in 832/1428 an emissary of Shāhrukh b. Timurlank handed a request for this work to Sultan Barsbāy in Cairo, Ibn Taghr. VI, 650,<sup>16</sup>).—72. *Tashdīd al-qaws fī tartīb musnad al-firdaws* by Aḥmad Naṣr al-Daylamī (HKh v,

542, 12028) NO photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1. App. 12, which has *Tasdīd, Dībāja* Gotha 2, 108.—73. *Maḥāsin al-masāʾī fī tarjamat wa-manāqib Abī ʿAmr al-Awzāʿī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 327.—74. *Sharḥ al-ʿUbāb*, on Supp. 11, 12, 31a, 2 (?), Pet. AMK 935, cited in Ahlw. v, 190<sub>3</sub>.—75. *Ghibṭat al-nāẓir* see 1, 777.—76. *Jamāl al-qurrāʾ*, introduction to the text of the Qurʾān, Br. Mus. Or. 6881 (DL 2).—77. *al-Nukat al-ẓirāf ʿala ʾl-aṭrāf* see p. 67.—78. *Naẓm al-laʾālī fī miʾat al-ʿawālī* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 763.—79. *Risāla fī haqq al-aḥādīth* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 557, <sup>2</sup>1026<sub>1</sub>.—80. *Asna ʾl-maṭālib fī ṣilat al-aqārib* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1090.—81. *Irshād al-ʿibād* Āṣaf. 11, 1590<sub>15</sub>.—82. *Isnād al-khamṣa* Rāmpūr 1, 134<sub>2</sub>.—83. *al-Īthār bi-maʾrifat ruwāt al-āthār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 69.—84. *Riṭāʿ al-azhār fī jalāʾ al-abṣār (min al-ḥadīth)* ibid. 74.—85. *Ithāf al-mahara bil-aṭrāf al-mubtakira min al-ʿashara*, traditions ordered by transmitter, as in al-Mizzī’s *Tuḥfat al-ashraf*, Landb.–Br. 32, Āṣaf. 1, 602<sub>291/7</sub>, see *JRASB* 1917, xcv, 18.—86. *Zajr al-mujrim ʿan sabb al-Muṣlim* Landb.–Br. 67.—87. *Risāla fī ʾl-kalām ʿala ʾl-ḥadīth al-mashhūr: Māʾ Zamzam li-mā shuriba* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 119.—88. *Muʿjam al-shaykh Abī Maryam* ibid. 149.—89. *Risāla fī ʾl-jawāb ʿan asʾila ʾuriḍat ʿalayhi* ibid. 181.—90. *al-Alqāb* ibid. App. 10.

13a. His grandson Yūsuf b. Shāhīn Jamāl al-Dīn b. 828/1425, who died on 26 Muḥarram 899/7 November 1493 in Cairo.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʾ* x, 313/8, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* no. 200, Wüst. *Gesch.* 493. *Rawnaq al-alfāz*, biographies of traditionists, composed in 875/1470, Jer. Khāl. 59, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 46; see p. 71<sub>43</sub>.

Ad p. 71

14. Abū Dharr Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Ḥalabī Muwaffaq al-Dīn died in Dhu ʾl-Qaʿda 884/January–February 1479.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 30. 1. *Qurrat al-ʿayn etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 294.—2. *Risāla fī ʾl-ʿamal bi-rubʿ al-aṣṭurlāb* Paris 2524<sub>10</sub>.—3. *Kunūz al-dhahab fī taʾriḥ Ḥalab* HKh v, 259<sub>10947</sub>, Muḥammad Kurd ʿAlī, *Khiṭaṭ* 1, 74, n. 61, al-Ṭabbākh, *Taʾriḥ Ḥalab* X, 25/7, a fragment Vat. v. Borg. 235.—4. *Sharḥ al-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaḥīḥ lil-Bukhārī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 125.

B Biographies of the Prophet

1. Muḥammad b. Ayyūb b. ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Tādhifī Badr al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥalabī, d. 705/1305.

2. *Urjūza fī ʾl-tajwīd wa-nuzūl al-Qurʾān* Rāmpūr 1, 44<sub>26</sub>.

2. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid (I, 736) al-Zamlakānī, b. 667/1268, d. 727/1327.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* II, 251/9, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. *Ac.* 53, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 78, Ṭashköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ al-sa‘āda* II, 218/9, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 212/3. A poem in praise of him by Ibn Nubāta, *Dīw.* 67/71 = Subkī, *Tab.* 252. *‘Ujālat al-rākib etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 130.

77 | 3. Faṭḥ al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ya‘marī al-Andalusī al-Shāfi‘ī b. Sayyid al-Nās, d. 734/1334.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 29, al-Ṣafadī, *al-Wāfi* I, 289/318, *DK* IV, 208/13, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. *Ac.* 109, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* 16/8, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 108, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 249/51, Pons Boigues 320, no. 274.—1. *‘Uyūn al-athar fī funūn al-maghāzī wal-sham‘il wal-siyar* additionally Paris 5374, 5411, Br. Mus. 355, Leid. 866/7 (where other MSS are listed), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 102, <sup>2</sup>191, Ind. Off. 4105, Fez Qar. 720, Tunis Zayt. II, 297, Qilič ‘A. 755, Shahīd ‘A. 1920/2, ‘Um. 81<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 274, Dam. Z. 72<sub>1</sub>, Mashh. XIV, 26<sub>74</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 87<sub>267</sub>, new printing Damascus 1358.—Commentaries: a. *Nūr al-nibrās etc.* by Sibṭ b. al-‘Ajamī (p. 72) additionally Tunis, Zayt. II, 313, Qilič ‘A. 768/9, Šehīd ‘A. 1963, Selīm Āgā 860/1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 400, *Dībāja* Gotha 2, 3.—b. *al-Iqtibās li-ḥall mushkil sīrat Ibn Sayyid al-Nās* by Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Hādī (p. 108) Dam. Z. 33, 58<sub>1</sub>.—Abstracts: a. *Nūr al-‘uyūn* by the author himself, additionally Berl. Qu. 1124, Fol. 3385/6, Leipz. 882, ii, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 868, Paris 6011, 2. Br. Mus. Suppl. 1217, xx, Browne Cat. 294T, ii, 1, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 220, Šehīd ‘A. 1971, Selīm Āgā 859<sub>1</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 662, 101b, Persian transl. see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 179.—c. Anon., *Ayn al-athar* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 274.—3. *Bushra ‘l-labīb bi-dhikra ‘l-ḥabīb* additionally Bursa, Hu. Č. 34. (*ZDMG* 68, 54), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 36, Rāmpūr I, 580<sub>47</sub>, R. Basset, *Une élégie amoureuse d’Ibn S. al-N.* also in *Mél. Afr. et Or.* Paris 1915, no. VII.—4. *al-Maqāmāt etc.* Šehīd ‘A. 1951<sub>2</sub>.—6. *‘Uddat al-ma‘ād fī ‘arūd Bānat Su‘ād* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 248.—7. *al-Qaṣīda al-‘ayniyya* Rāmpūr I, 609.—8. *al-Qaṣīda al-lāmiyya ma’a sharḥihā* ibid. 610.—9. *Minaḥ al-midaḥ, qaṣīdas* on the *Ṣaḥāba* and women of that era Šehīd ‘A. 1951<sub>1</sub>.

3a. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Aḥmad completed, in the year 734/1334:

*Maṭālib al-su‘ūl fī manāqib al-rasūl* Fez, Qar. 1301.

3b. Jamāl al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Jumla al-Shāfi‘ī became a preacher at the Umayyad Mosque in Damascus in 749/1348 and died of the plague in Ramaḍān 764/June-July 1363.

DK IV, 332, no. 907, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 203. 1. *al-Wiqāya al-mūḍiḥa li-sharāf al-Muṣṭafā* Rāmpūr I, 672, 36.—2. *Farāʿid Ibn Jumla* ibid. I, 355, 245/6.

3c. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥamawī wrote, in 762/1361:

*ʿArāʾis al-tawthīq wa-tuḥfat al-rafiq fi manāqib ālihi ṣʿlm*, Fez, Qar. 741.

78 | Ad p. 72

4. Abū ʿUmar ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Badr al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm ʿIzz al-Dīn b. Jamāʿa al-Kinānī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 767/1366.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 123, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* 41/3, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 363. 1. *Mukhtaṣar sīrat al-nabī*, mostly based on ʿAbd al-Muʾmin al-Ṣāliḥī (d. 705/1305, *ḤKh* III, 635), additionally Leid. 2869, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 727, <sup>2</sup>233, 2, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1250, iv, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1744, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 335.—3. *Hidāyat al-sālik etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 546.—6. *Matn shamāʾil al-Muṣṭafā* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 727, <sup>2</sup>233, 1.—7. *Tāʾīyyat Ibn Jamāʿa* Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 44, on which a *takhmīs* by Majd al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb al-Firūzābādī (d. 861/1413, p. 181) ibid. 54, and a commentary by the same ibid. 196.—8. *Safīnat Nūḥ fi ʿl-fiqh al-Shāfiʿī* Āṣaf. II, 1154, 104.

5. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥadīda al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī (Paris: Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad) wrote, in 779/1378:

Ad p. 73

*Al-Miṣbāḥ al-muḍṭʿ etc.* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1742 (delete the brackets).

5a. Yashbak b. Mahdī al-Maḡarr<sup>11</sup> al-ashraf al-amīr al-Sayfī wrote, before 883/1478 (the date of the manuscript):

*Shajarat al-nasab al-sharīf al-nabawī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 229, lith. in *Majmūʿa* C. n.d., print. in *Majmūʿa*, Būlāq 1292.

6. See ad p. 192, § 3, no. 4.

7. Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Khaṭīb Shihāb al-Dīn al-Qaṣṭallānī, d. 923/1517.

11 On this title, see Dozy and van Berchem, *Matériaux* I, 183 ff.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* II, 103, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 121, al-ʿAydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 113, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 102/3, *Bust. al-muḥ.* 119. 1. *al-Mawāhib al-laduniyya fi 'l-minaḥ al-Muḥammadiyya* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5414, 4577 (DL 18), Manch. 306, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 537, <sup>2</sup>226, Vat. v. 1212/3, Fez, Qar. 711/2, Tunis, Zayt. II, 306/10, Dāmādzāde 620/1, Qilič 'A. 279, Selīm. 512/3, Sulaim. 342,<sub>3</sub>, Selīm Āgā 854/5, Šehīd 'A. 1952/4, Yeni 905/6, II, 250, Ḥamīd. 994, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 153, App. 18, Dam. 'Um. 81,<sub>15/20</sub>, Mosul 143,<sub>39</sub>, Pesh. 1382/3, Rāmpūr I, 669, Babk. xv, 1021/2, Turkish transl. by Bāqī, the famous poet, d. 1008/1600, Istanbul 1261.—Commentaries: a. al-Shawbārī (d. 1069/1659), additionally Bank. xv, 1023.—b. 'Alī b. 'Alī al-Shabrāmaliṣī (d. 1087/1676, p. 322), additionally Qilič 'A. 256/7, NO 3276, Dam. Z. 75,<sub>64</sub>, Bank. xv, 1024.—c. *al-ʿAtāyā al-rabbāniyya*, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Suḥaymī (d. 1078/1669), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, | 131.—d. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Bāqī al-Zurqānī (d. 1122/1710, p. 318), Tunis, Zayt. II, 293/5, Dāmādzāde 539/42, Selīm. 489, Dam. 'Um. 81,<sub>21</sub>, Pesh. 1384/91, print. also Būlāq 1291, 1325/8 (8 juz').—e. *Nayl al-amānī fi tawdīḥ muqaddimat al-Qaṣṭallānī* by 'Abd al-Ḥādī Najā' al-Abyārī (d. 1305/1887, p. 487), C. 1295.—Abstract: *al-Anwār al-Muḥammadiyya min al-Mawāhib al-laduniyya* by Yūsuf al-Nabhānī (alive in 1345/1926, p. 494), Beirut 1310/2.—4. *Laṭā'if al-ishārāt li-funūn (fi 'ilm) al-qirāʾat* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 721, <sup>2</sup>614, Sulaim. 50, Fātiḥ 32/3, Tunis, Zayt. I, 151, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 26, Dam. 'Um. 8,<sub>30/3</sub>.—5. *Masālik al-ḥunafā'* etc. additionally Qilič 'A. 272, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 358, Bank. v, 2, 400.—9. *Sharḥ Shamā'il al-Tirmidhī* see I, 162 (268).—10. *Sharḥ al-Burda* see I, 265 (468).—11. *Mawlid al-nabī*, abstract *al-Ibrīz al-dānī fi mawlid sayyidinā al-sayyid Muḥammad al-ʿAdnānī* by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī al-Jāwī (p. 501), C. 1299.—12. *Mukhammasāt* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 49, <sup>2</sup>65.

79

Ad p. 74

## C Collections of *Ḥadīth* and Edifying Works

1. Abū Muḥammad 'Abd al-Mu'min b. Khalaf b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan b. Sharaf b. al-Khiḍr Sharaf al-Dīn al-Tūnī al-Dimyāṭī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 705/1306.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 139/41, al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* IV, <sup>1</sup>258, <sup>2</sup>368, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 12, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 403/4, *Bust. al-muḥ.* 93. 1. *Faḍl al-khayl* additionally AS 4158, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 364, Dam. Z. 82 ('Um. 87,<sub>60</sub>), Aleppo, *RAAD* XII, 477. Abstracts: a. By the author himself *Badr' al-tidhkār fi-mā warada fi Faḍl al-khayl min al-akḥbār*, Bank. v, 2, 383, ed. Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, Aleppo 1930.—b. *Qaṭr al-sayl fi amr al-khayl* by 'Umar b. Raslān al-Bulqīnī (d. 805/1402, p. 93), additionally Šehīd 'A. P. 1549, 2138, see *Isl.*, XVIII, 127, Mercier, *Trad.* 444.—2. *Kashf al-mughattā'* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1109, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 140.—3. *al-Tasallī wal-igṭibāṭ* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 96.—5. *Juz' fiḥi aḥādīth 'awāl min al-abdāl* etc.



Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1800, 12.—6. *al-Matjar al-rābiḥ fi thawāb al-ʿamal al-ṣāliḥ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 143.—7. Untitled work about the *Ṣaḥāba* Āṣaf. III, 328,<sub>198</sub>.—8. *Kitāb al-arbaʿīn al-abdāl al-tusāʿiyyāt bil-Bukhārī wa-Muslim* (= 5 ?) Jer. Khāl. 76,<sub>11</sub>.—9. *Mukhtaṣar fi sirat sayyid al-bashar* Bank. XV, 1007.

1a. Amīn al-Dīn Mubārak b. ʿAbdallāh al-Lubnānī wrote, around 700/1300:

*Al-Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan ʿan thalāthīna shaykhan* Landb.—Br. 172 (copied in 727/1327 by one of his students).

80 | 2a. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Qāsim ʿAlī b. Balabān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Numayrī al-Fārisī was born in 675/1276. He was a student of Abū Ḥayyān and others, enjoyed the favour of Baybars for a time, but then retired from public life and died on 9 Shawwāl 739/21 April 1339 in Cairo.

ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Abi ʿl-Wafāʾ, *Jaw.* I, 354, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 331 (following al-Ṣafadī), *Faw. bah.* 49. 1. *al-Maqāṣid al-saniyya fi ʿl-aḥādīth al-ilāhiyya* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1690.—2. *Taḥrīr al-Taqāsim wal-anwāʾ* see I, 273, 8.—3. *Sharḥ Talkhīṣ al-Jāmiʿ al-kabīr* see I, 290.—4. *al-Iḥkām li-aḥādīth al-imām* see p. 66.—5. *Aḥādīth al-ʿawālī* Dam. ʿUm. 28,<sub>9</sub>.

2b. ʿAbd al-Qāhir b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Bishr b. Mūsā b. Jaʿfar al-Tabrīzī al-Shāfiʿī al-Ḥarrānī Jamāl al-Dīn Abū Bakr was born in Ḥarrān in 648/1250. When he was six years old he went with his father to Damascus. When the latter died there, his uncle ʿAbd al-Khāliq tried to remove him by strangling him and burying him without ceremony. He was saved from death by a passer-by and took refuge with a relative while his uncle emigrated to Yemen. Having completed his studies, he represented Ibn Jamāʿa as a preacher and Ibn al-Ṣāʿigh as a *qāḍī*. He was a judge in Ṣafad, Salamiyya, and ʿAjlān. He was deposed by al-Qazwīnī because of his orthodox viewpoints. He then went to Egypt where Ibn Jamāʿa appointed him as his representative in Damietta, but when al-Qazwīnī was transferred to Egypt he had to adapt himself to the latter's points of view. He died in Damietta in Jumādā I 740/December 1339.

DK II, 394, no. 2476. *Tuḥaf al-khuṭabāʾ*, sermons from the years 697–725/1298–1325, Leipz. 171.

3. Badr al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Saʿdallāh b. Jamāʿa al-Kinānī al-Ḥamawī al-Shāfiʿī was born in Rabīʿ II 639/October 1241. A student of Ibn Mālik, he died on 21 Jumādā I 733/8 February 1333.



| Ad p. 75

81

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 230, *DK* III, 280 ff., Ibn Fahd, *Laḥz* 107/9, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 105.—4. *Tahrīr al-aḥkām fī tadbīr millat al-Islām*, a handbook on public and administrative law in Islam, additionally Leipz. 399, Vienna 1830, see v. Kremer, *Kulturgesch.* I, 402, n. 2, v. Hammer, *Länderverwaltung unter dem Chalīfat*, 1835, p. 154, 232, 260, *Centrabl. Bibl.* XVI, 412 ff., ed. H. Koefler, *Islca* VI, 349/414, VII, 1/64.—6. *Tadhkirat al-sāmīʿ etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1936, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 58, *Bibl. Bārūdī*, *RAAD* V, 133, *Rāmpūr* I, 373<sub>5</sub>, ed. M. Hāshim al-Nadwī, Hyderabad 1353.—8. *Mukhtaṣar fī sīrat al-nabī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 335.—9a. *Urjūza fī quḍāt Miṣr*, included in the *Urjūza* of al-ʿAsqalānī (see p. 57) and of al-Ziftāwī.—b. *Urjūza fī quḍāt Dimashq*, incorporated by Ibn al-Mulaqqin (see p. 92).—c. *Urjūza fī ʿl-khulafāʾ* likewise (Schacht II, 41/3).—10. *Tanqīḥ al-munāẓara fī taṣrīḥ al-mukhābara*, composed in 704/1304, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1598<sub>2</sub> (autograph), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 507.—11. *Ghurraṭ al-tibyān li-man lam yusamma fī ʿl-Qurʾān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1598, 3.

4. Jamāl al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī b. Sulaymān b. Ghānim, d. 744/1343.

*Al-Fāʾiq fī ʿl-kalām (lafẓ) al-rāʾiq* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 133, Mosul 156<sub>92</sub>.

5a. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. al-Muḥibb al-Maqdisī Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ, who was born in 719/1319 and died in 749/1348 of the plague.<sup>12</sup>

*DK* I, 179 no. 460 (= Ms. Bank. I, f. 86?). *Al-Arbaʿūn* from the *Kitāb al-ādāb* of al-Bayhaqī (I, 363), Bank. v, 3, 462, viii.

6. Sharaf al-Dīn Yūnus al-Mālikī, ca. 750/1349.

Ad p. 76

*Al-Kanz al-madfūn wal-fulk al-mashḥūn* additionally Paris 4660, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 533, Top Kapu 2593 (*RSO* IV, 720), Lāleli 1898 (which has Muḥammad al-Aqṭaʿī as its author), Dam. ʿUm. 86<sub>9</sub>, abstract by al-Suyūṭī Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1017, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 308, VI, 187, printings C. (Būlāq) 1288, 1321, other abstracts Berl. 8459, 3, 8496, 2.

6a. Nūr al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ḥasan b. Abī Bakr b. Sulaymān b. ʿUmar b. Ṣāliḥ al-Haythamī died in 757/1356 at the age of 22.

12 Whose victims are listed in Ibn Fahd, *Laḥz al-alḥāẓ* 116/25.

1. *Majma' al-fawā'id*, *Dibāja* Gotha 2, 104.—2. *Tartīb Kitāb al-thiqāt li-Ibn Ḥibbān* 273, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 70.

- 82 | 7. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Hādī al-Fuwwī al-Shāfi'ī was imam at the mosque of Bashīr al-Jāmdār and died in 766/1364.

DK IV, 34 no. 91. 1. *al-Shajara al-nabawiyya* Br. Mus. Or. 5951 (DL 19).—2. *Tanqīḥ al-tahqīq fī aḥādīth al-ta'liq*, on the differences between the four *madhāhib* ibid. Or. 6350 (DL 29, which has al-Muqaddasī, d. 744), Köpr. II, 43.

8. Badr al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Taqī al-Dīn Abī Muḥammad 'Abdallāh al-Dimashqī al-Shiblī b. Qayyim al-Shibliyya, d. 769/1367.

1. *Ākām al-marjān fī aḥkām al-jānn* additionally Paris 5864, Top Kapu 1769, 1771, 1773 (*MSO* VII, 109), AS 2183, Fātiḥ 2904 (ibid. 127), Selīm Āgā 401, Bursa Orkhān J. 65 (*ZDMG* 68, 49), Fez, Qar. 1526, Mosul 43, 36, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 36, v, 3, Āsaf. 1, 602, 259, Rāmpūr 1, 283, 12, print. C. 1326 (see Nöldeke, *ZDMG* 64, 431 ff., Rescher, *WZKM* XXVIII, 241/52), abstract by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505) entitled *Laqṭ al-marjān* additionally Sulaim. 1030, 48, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 47, Mosul 31, 124, 33, 43, 145, 67, 214, 84, 236, 154, further abstract *'Iqd al-marjān fīmā yata'allaq bil-jānn* by 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī (d. 1044/1634, p. 307), de Sacy 31, 4, Landb.—Br. 650, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 157, VII, 302, 2VI, 207, 1, App. 45.—2. *Maḥāsin al-wasā'il etc.* additionally Bāyazīd 2448.—3. *al-Yanābī fī ma'rifat al-uṣūl wal-tafāriṣ*, *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Qudūrī* see I, 951 ad 296, 15.

9. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Manbijī wrote, in 775/1373:

*Tasliyat ahl al-maṣā'ib etc.* print. also C. 1348.

Ad p. 77

11. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Abī Bakr b. Sulaymān b. Ḥajar al-Haythamī was a student of al-Zayn al-'Irāqī who accompanied him on all his travels. He died in 807/1405.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* v, 200/3, Ibn Fahd, *Lahz* 237, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 70. 1. *Majma' al-zawā'id wa-manba' al-fawā'id* additionally Dam. *RAAD* x, 251, Āsaf. 1, 664, 324, III, 263, 802/6, Rāmpūr 11, 199, 532, printed in 10 volumes C. 1353, a fragment on the law of inheritance Br. Mus. Suppl. 394, iv.—3. *al-Maqṣad al-'alī fī zawā'id Abī Ya'lā al-Mawṣilī* Selīm Āgā 234.—4. Alphabetical inventory

of companions and successors with brief notes on their lives and the quality of the *ḥadīth* transmitted by them ‘Um. 1042 (Weisw. 104).—5. *Zawāʿid Ibn Māja* (I, 163) ‘*ala ʿl-kutub al-khamsa* Āṣaf. I, 632,<sup>410</sup>.—6. *Mawārid al-ẓamʿān ilā zawāʿid Ibn Hibbān* see I, 273.

| 12. Shams (Muḥyī) al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. al-Naḥḥās al-Dimashqī al-Dimyāṭī perished on 13 Jumādā II 814/3 October 1411 near al-Tawk in a skirmish with the crusaders at the gates of Damietta. 83

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* I, 203, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 105. 1. *Mashārīʿ al-ashwāq ilā maṣārīʿ al-ʿushshāq wa-muthūr al-gharām ilā dār al-Islām*, traditions on the merits of jihad, additionally Heidelb. ZS VI, 216, Welieddīn 826, Ibr. P. 400, Khudāʿī Fiqh 58, Serāi 648/9, 2407 (*RSO* IV, 723), Esmāḥān 105, Fātiḥ 3517 (*MO* VII, 120), Fez, Qar. 652, 667, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 358, App. 48, Āṣaf. II, 1598, 196, Rāmpūr I, 113,<sup>361</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1290, C. 1272, 1325.—Abstracts: a. By the author himself *Mashāriq al-ashwāq*, omitting the source references in the preface and the *isnāds*, Serāi 637, Šehīd ‘A. P. 555, Fez, Qar. 653, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 366, printings Būlāq 1242, Istanbul 1294, Turkish transl. *Faḍāʾil al-jihād* by Maḥmūd ‘Abd al-Bāqī, Bāqī, the famous poet, d. 1008/1599, completed in 975/1567, additionally Serāi 2604, H. P. 336, NO 1191, Rēvan Köshk 363, 623, Yıldız 1533, M. Rāshid 673.—b. *Fukāhat al-aswāq min Mashāriq al-ashwāq fī faḍāʾil al-jihād* by Maḥmūd al-Ālim (d. 1311/1893), Būlāq 1290.—2. *Bayān al-maghnam etc.* additionally Fātiḥ 2566, Tunis, Zayt. III, 194,<sup>616</sup>, 226,<sup>1619,1</sup>.—3. *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn ʿan ʿamal al-jāhilīn* Fez, Qar. 1498, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 281, print. C. 1309, 1313.

12a. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Ḥasan al-Miṣrī, d. 838/1434.

*Munyat al-sālikīn wa-bughyat al-ʿarīfīn*, 40 *ḥadīth*, Manch. 143.

13. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Qaysī al-Dimashqī b. Nāṣir al-Dīn was born in Damascus in Muḥarram 777/June 1375. He was imam of the mosque of Nāṣir and head of the Dār al-Ḥadīth al-Ashrafiyya. He died on 24 Rabīʿ II 842/15 October 1438.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VIII, 103/6. 2. *Bard al-akbād ʿan (ʿinda) faqd al-awlād* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, <sup>2</sup>1158,<sup>4</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, 272, Mosul 157, 120,<sup>3</sup>, abstract *Multaqaṭ* (attributed to Suyūṭī see p. 147 n) C. 1304, in *Majmūʿat rasāʾil thamāniya*, Lahore 1893.—6. *Mawrid al-ṣādī fī mawlid al-hādī* Bank. xv, 1015, i.

14. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. al-Rassām al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥanbalī was born in 773/1371 in Hama. He worked there as a *qāḍī*, and also in Aleppo and Tripoli. He died on 18 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 844/11 April 1441.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* I, 249.

- 84 | 15. Zayn al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Na‘īm Riḍwān b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Salāma b. al-Bahā’ b. Sa‘īd al-‘Uqbī al-Mustamlī al-Miṣrī was *shaykh al-asmā’* at the Shaykhūniyya in Cairo and died on 3 Rajab 853/23 August 1449.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* III, 226/9, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 112. *Al-Arba‘ūn al-mutabayyina* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 287.

15a. Ḥusayn al-Faṭḥī al-Shirāzī wrote for al-Malik al-Zāhir Jaqmaq (842–57/1438–53):

A collection of *ḥadīth* in 5 chapters, Paris 763.

16. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Ṭubnāwī was born at the beginning of the ninth century in Maḥallat Abi ‘l-Haytham. He studied there and in Cairo. There, he initially entered a Sufi order but then he joined Amīr Jamīl through whom he attained great wealth. Under Jaqmaq he came under suspicion and was jailed for a time. He died on 10 Rabī‘ I 888/19 April 1483.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* V, 287/8.

17. Muḥammad b. Khalīl b. Ghars al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Jum‘a al-Ḥusaynī al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 870/1465.

*I‘lām al-sāda al-amājid bi-faḍl binā’ al-masājid* additionally Cambr. 71, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90.

18. Yahyā b. Sa‘d al-Dīn al-Munāwī al-Ḥaddādī Sharaf al-Dīn became professor at the Qubbat al-Imām al-Shāfi‘ī in 852/1448, and a *qāḍī* for the Shāfi‘īs from 10 Rajab 853/30 September 1449 to 18 Ṣafar 857/19 February 1453, from 12 Shawwāl 865/22 July 1461 until 20 Shawwāl 867/9 July 1463, and finally from 15 Rajab 868/25 February 1464 until 870/1465, | each time taking turns with Ṣāliḥ al-Bulqīnī (p. 96). He died in 871/1466.

85

Ibn Taghr. VIII, 598. His son Muḥammad (d. 873/1468) completed his gloss on *Kitāb al-muzanī*, ibid. 727.

19. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Qāhirī Imām al-Kāmiliyya Kamāl al-Dīn was born on 18 Shawwāl 808/9 April 1406 in Cairo. He died there in 874/1469.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 244. 1. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-waraqāt*, see I, 672.—2. *Baṣṭ al-kaff al-musalsal bil-ṣaḥf*, the basis for *Risāla fī ma‘ānī bismillāh*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 168 (with a mistaken ‘d. 774’).—3. *Bughyat al-rāwī fī tarjamat al-imām al-Nawāwī*, see I, 680.

Ad p. 79

21. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Abī Qaṣība (al-Qaṣabī) al-Ghazzālī al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 910/1503.

1. *Khālīṣat ‘iqd al-durar min khulāṣat ‘iqd al-ghurar*, based on the model of the *Ghurur al-khaṣā’iṣ* of Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Kutubī Waṭwāṭ (p. 53), print. C. 1331.—3. *Maṣābiḥ al-fuhūm wa-mafātīḥ al-‘ulūm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 191.—4. *Istiṭāf al-marāḥim wastiṣ‘af al-makārim* ibid. <sup>2</sup>III, 11, Landb.—Br. 345.—5. *al-Ihtimām fī munāṣaḥat al-anām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92.

22. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī al-Qalqashandī al-Shāfi‘ī died aged 91 in Cairo on 10 Jumādā II 922/12 July 1516.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 104, al-‘Aydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir*, 110.

23. Aḥmad b. Khalīl al-Lubūdī al-Ṣāliḥī wrote after al-Dhahabī (d. 748/1348), whose *Ta’rīkh al-Islām* he quotes (*Mashriq* XX, 1038, 9), and before Ibn Ṭulūn (d. 953/1546, p. 367): 1. *Ikhbār al-akhyār bi-mā wujida ‘ala ‘l-qubūr min al-ash‘ār* Dam. Z. 85, ed. Cheikho, *Mashriq*, XX, 1025/42.—Abstract by Ibn Ṭulūn, *ḤKh* I, 183/4.—2. *al-Nujūm al-zawāhir fī ma‘rifat al-awākhir* Dam. Z. 85.—3. *Aḥādīth mukhtalifa takhrījuhu li-naṣiḥi min marwiyyātihi* ibid.—4. *Muṣannafāt shaykh al-Islām Ibn Ḥajar* see p. 73.—5. *Muntaqāt min al-Safīna al-Baghdādiyya* I, 624, 9, 2a (to be read like this).

## | 6 *Fiqh*

### A The Ḥanafīs<sup>13</sup>

1a. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Khilāṭī al-Ḥanafī ‘Alam al-Dīn al-Qādūs (called thus because of the long tip of his turban) Muzliqān al-Rikābī (because

13 Characteristic for the relations between the various *madhāhib* is the report according to which Amīr Yalbughā, in Cairo, in ca. 850/1446, would give 500 Dirhams to every Shāfi‘ī who would pass over to the Ḥanafīs; see al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw’* V, 118, 25, VI, 109, 6.

he pretended to possess a stirrup of the Prophet, in addition to some of his hair), was a professor and first imam at the Ṣāhiriyya and the Daylamiyya, and an acting judge at the Ḥusayniyya. He died on 15 Jumādā 1 708/1 November 1308.

DK III, 101. 1. *Kitāb al-ḥudūd*, definitions concerning *Uṣūl al-fiqh*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 249, <sup>2</sup>459.<sup>3</sup>

1b. Abu 'l-Makārim Ṣāhir al-Dīn Ishāq b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥanafī al-Walwālījī, d. 710/1310.<sup>14</sup>

*Fatāwī* additionally Berl. Qu. 1196, Selīm Āġā 445/6, Sulaim. 676/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 450, Āṣaf. II, 1060,<sup>14</sup>,<sup>110</sup>.

1c. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Alwāḥī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 716/1316:

*Al-Maqṣūd fī iqāmat al-ḥudūd* Berl. Oct. 3120 (autograph).

2. Fakhr al-Dīn 'Uthmān b. 'Alī b. Miḥjan al-Bārī'ī al-Zayla'ī of Zayla' in Abyssinia, d. 743/1342.

Ad p. 80

DK II, 446, *al-Ḥadā'iq al-ḥan.* 283, *Faw. bah.* 48.

3. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Hamdānī al-Kūfī Fakhr al-Dīn b. al-Faṣīḥ al-Qayṣarī, whose father had made the famous clocks at the Bāb al-Mustanṣir in Baghdad. | He was born in Iraq in 680/1281 and died on 26 Sha'bān 755/16 September 1354.

'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* 1, 79, Ibn Taghr. v, 144, *Faw. bah.* 15.—2. *Mustaḥsan al-ṭarā'iq* see p. 197.

14 Following Ibn Kamālpāshā, *Ṭab. al-mujtahidīn*, Berl. fixes his life at 467–540/1074–1147, while al-Ṣadr al-Shahīd al-Bukhārī (d. 536/1141) is called his teacher. This must be the result of a confusion with 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Walwālījī (d. ca. 540/1145); see 'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi l-Wafā', *Jaw.* 1, 313.

4. Ibrāhīm b. 'Imād al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad al-Ṭarasūsī al-Ḥanafī Najm (Burhān) al-Dīn Abū Ishāq succeeded his father as chief *qāḍī* for the Ḥanafīs in Damascus in 746/1345 and died around 40 years of age in 758/1356.

DK I, 43, no. 110, 'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* I, 81 (which has Aḥmad instead of Ibrāhīm), Ibn Taghr. v, 166, *Faw. bah.* II. 1. *Anfa' al-wasā'il ilā taḥrīr al-masā'il* (*fi 'l-furū'*) completed in 684/1285, additionally Berl. Qu. 1927,<sup>1</sup> Dāmādzāde 738, Qilič 'A. 326, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 57,<sup>1872/3</sup>, Mosul 61,<sup>156</sup>, printed entitled *al-Fatāwī al-Ṭarasūsīyya*, ed. Muṣṭafā Khafājī, C. 1345/1926. Abstracts: a. *Ijābat al-sā'il* by 'Umar b. Nujaym al-Miṣrī (d. 970/1562, p. 310), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 45,<sup>1843/4</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 166,<sup>33</sup>.—b. *Bughyat al-sā'il* by Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. Bayrām al-Awwal (b. 1130/1718, d. Shawwāl 1214/March 1799 in Tunis), composed in 1186/1772, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 69,<sup>1908</sup>.—c. *Kifāyat al-sā'il* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Zuhrī al-Ḥanafī, *ibid.* 213, 2318.—2. *al-Fawā'id al-fiqhiyya al-Badrīyya* additionally Heid. z.s x, 90 (with *Dhayl al-zawā'id 'ala 'l-Fawā'id*), commentary *al-Durra al-saniyya* Heid. z.s x, 90, Pet. AMK 938.—3. *Tuḥfat al-Turk etc.* additionally AS 2854.—5. *al-I'lām fi muṣṭalaḥ al-shuhūd wal-ḥukkām*, legal forms, Berl. Oct. 2674, Paris 925/6 (which mention Nāṣir al-Dīn b. Sirāj al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī as the author).

5. Qiwām al-Dīn Luṭfallāh Amir Kātib b. Amīr 'Umar b. Amīr Ghāzī Abū Ḥanīfa al-Itqānī was born in Itqān in Fārāb on 19 Shawwāl 685/9 December 1286. In 720/1320 he went to Damascus and Cairo. After his return he became a *qāḍī* and professor in Baghdad. Due to a conflict with Taqī al-Dīn al-Subkī over the question referred to in no. 1 he had given up his post in Damascus. In Ṣafar 751/April 1350 he went to Egypt. There, he became a professor at a madrasa that had been opened by Sarighitmish in Jumādā I 757/May 1356, next to the mosque of Ibn Ṭūlūn. He died in Shawwāl 758/28 September 1357.

| DK I, 414, no. 1078, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ al-sa'āda* II, 129/31, *Faw. bah.* 24. 88  
1. *al-Risāla (al-Dimashqīyya) fī (tark) raf' al-yad fī 'l-ṣalāt etc.*, composed in 747/1346, additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1620,<sup>2</sup>, Brill-H.<sup>2</sup> 931, 1.—2. *al-Risāla Raddādat al-bida'* *ibid.* 2.—6. *al-Risāla al-Ālā'iyya*, written in 756/1355 at the request of his friend 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī al-Sīwāsī al-Malaṭī, Leid. 1685.—7. *al-Risāla Shaddākhāt al-Mu'tazila*, against Zamakhsharī's interpretation of sura 7,<sup>139</sup>, Leid. 2028.

6. Amīn al-Dīn 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Aḥmad b. Wahbān al-Humāmī al-Ḥārithī (Khāzinī) al-Ḥanafī, who died in 768/1366.

DK II, 423, no. 2540. I. *Qayd al-sharā'id wa-naẓm al-farā'id al-Wahbāniyya* additionally Heid. zs v1, 233, Paris 4572, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 452, <sup>2</sup>847,<sub>1</sub>, print. C. 1296 (in the margin of *al-Manẓūma al-Muḥibbiyya* or 'Umdat al-ḥukkām wa-marji' al-quḍāt fi 'l-aḥkām by Muḥammad b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-ʿAṭṭār)<sup>15</sup>—Commentaries: 1. Self-commentary *al-Durra al-saniyya* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 118,<sub>2050</sub>, abstract by ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥīm b. al-Furāt (d. 851/1447, p. 11) additionally Sulaim. 507, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 469.—2. *Tafṣīl ʿiqd al-fawā'id* by ʿAbd al-Barr b. Muḥammad b. Shihna al-Ḥalabī (d. 921/1515, p. 94) additionally Berl. Oct. 1502, Dāmādzāde 918, Qilič ʿA. 413, Selīm Āgā 366, 400, Sulaim. 566, Yū. Khālīš 25, 32, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 86,<sub>1941/7</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 411.—3. Ḥasan b. ʿAmmār b. ʿAlī al-Shurunbulālī (d. 1069/1658, p. 313) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 452, <sup>2</sup>847,<sub>2</sub> Sarwili 239, Rāmpūr I, 211, 294.—4. Anon. Mosul 37,<sub>194</sub>.—11. *Aḥāsīn al-akḥbār fi maḥāsīn al-sabʿa al-akhyār aʿimmat al-khamsa al-amṣār alladhīna ʿntasharat qirāʾatuhum fi sār al-amṣār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 9.

6a. Sirāj al-Dīn al-Nābulusī wrote, in 760/1359:

*Al-Fiqh al-manẓūm* Rāmpūr I, 240,<sub>474</sub>.

7. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad Badr al-Rashīd, d. 768/1366.

*Kitāb alfāẓ al-kufr* additionally Fir. Mar. 2 (Pinto 5), Vat. v. 252, Rom. Vitt. Em. 37,<sub>11</sub> (Cat. 24), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1539,<sub>2</sub>, Pet. AMK 922, commentary by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī al-Qārī ʿal-Ḥarawī (p. 394), composed in 1014/1605, Berl. Oct. 2139, Algiers 715,<sub>1</sub>, Ya. Ef. 154.

8. Abū Saʿīd (Saʿd) Ṭāhir b. Islām b. Qāsim al-Anṣārī al-Khwārizmī Namadpūsh (corrupted to Gharbūsh) wrote, | in 771/1369 in Cairo (this is according to ḤKh 4293, but, according to *Faw. bah.* 77, it was in Asia Minor, where he remained after the pilgrimage): 1. *Kitāb jawāhir al-fiqh* on the Ḥanafī *furūʿ* from 105 sources, additionally Berl. 3520, Haupt 78, Paris 929/32, Bol. 182/5, Fir. Mar. 2 (Pinto 5), Br. Mus. 213, Or. 6259 (DL 23), Princ. 247/8, Pet. AMK 928, NO 1441/2, Sulaim. 589/90, Dam. ʿUm. 37,<sub>130</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 239,<sub>464</sub>, Āṣaf. II, 1080,<sub>62</sub>, Bank. XIX, 1732, commentary *ʿIqd al-qalā'id* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 162,<sub>2169/74</sub>.—2. *Muqaddima fi 'l-radd*

15 A commentary on this, *ʿUddat al-aḥkām* or *al-Kunūz al-fiqhiyya ʿalā matn al-Muḥibbiyya* by Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Ḥanafī al-Tūnisī (b. Ṣafar 1243/Sept. 1827, d. Muḥarram 1315/June 1897), is in Tunis, Zayt. IV, 160,<sub>2166</sub>.



‘alā rādd al-Ḥanafīyya al-zā‘im anna raf‘ al-yadayn ‘inda ‘l-rukū‘ wal-‘itidāl muḃtil lil-ṣalāt ‘inda ‘l-imām wa-aṣḥābihi Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 465.

9. Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. Ishāq b. Aḥmad al-Hindī al-Dawlatābādī al-Ghaznawī al-Shiblī, d. 773/1372.

DK II, 154, no. 366, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 505. 1. *Zubdat al-aḥkām etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 436, 483, 549.—2. *Fatāwī* additionally Mosul 37, 199.—4. *Lawā‘ih al-anwār etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1839,<sub>3</sub> (?).—5. *Sharḥ Aqīdat ahl al-sunna wal-jamā‘a*, I, 174.—6. *Sharḥ al-Mughnī fī uṣūl al-fiqh* I, 657.—7. *Sharḥ Badī‘ al-niẓām* ibid. 658.

9a. Shams al-Dīn al-Akramī wrote, before 818/1415:

*Al-Basīt fi ‘l-shurūṭ* (HKh IV, 470 undated) Paris 933 (MS from the aforementioned year).

Ad p. 82

10. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Abi ‘l-Wafā’ Muḥammad Muḃyi ‘l-Dīn al-Qurashī, d. 775/1373 in Cairo.

DK II, 392, no. 2472, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 157, *Faw. bah.* 42, *Ḥadā‘iq al-Ḥan.* 294, Ziriklī, *A‘lām*, II, 536. 1. *al-Jawāhir al-muḃṛa fī ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya* (the life of Abū Ḥanīfa contained in it is an abstract of his *al-Bustān fī manāqib al-imām Nu‘mān*) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 685, <sup>2</sup>201, MSS in Istanbul in Spies 39, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 154, Būhār 254, Āṣaf. I, 780, 471, Bank. XI, 758/9, print. Hyderabad 1332.—Abstract *Intikhāb* by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī (d. 956/1549, p. 432) additionally ‘Um. 5055, Šehīd ‘A. 1941, Pesh. 1647.—3. *Tahdhīb al-asmā’ al-wāqī‘a fi ‘l-Hidāya wal-Khulāṣa* Yeni 872,<sub>3</sub> (autograph).

12. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd Akmal al-Dīn al-Bābartī al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī was born in Bābarta near Baghdad in 710/1310. He was a professor at the Shaykhūniyya in Cairo, was highly regarded by al-Zāhīr Barqūq and died on 9 Ramaḃān 786/26 October 1384.

| DK IV, 250, no. 686, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 103, *Ḥusn al-muḃ.* (C. 1321) 223, Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VI, 293. 2. *al-Maqṣad* with a self-commentary Rāmpūr I, 312,<sub>231</sub>.—4. *Risāla fi ‘ṭtidā’ al-Ḥanafīyya bil-Shāfi‘iyya* additionally Berl. Oct. 1814.—6. *Tuḥfat al-abrār fī sharḥ Manār al-anwār* p. 196.—9. *Sharḥ Waṣīyyat al-imām*

*al-a'ẓam* I, 287.—10. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Kashshāf* I, 508.—11. *al-Risāla al-naḍra li-madhāhib al-imām al-a'ẓam Abī Ḥanīfa al-Nu'mān*, a defence of Abū Ḥanīfa, Leipz. 707, i.—12. *Risāla fī tarjīḥ taqlīd al-imām al-a'ẓam 'alā ghayrihi min al-a'imma* Vat V. 1430<sub>2</sub> = AS 1384<sub>8</sub> (?).—13. *Rudūd wa-nuqūd fī sharḥ Muntaha 'l-su'āl wal-amal* I, 508, 14.

13. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Yūsuf b. Ilyās al-Dimashqī al-Qūnawī al-Safarī al-Ḥanafī, d. 788/1386.

1. *Durar al-biḥār*, commentary entitled *al-Ghawṣ liqtibās naḥw'is al-asrār al-mawdū'a fī Durar al-biḥār* by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khidr al-Ḥanafī, d. 785/1383, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 178,<sup>2210</sup>, anonymous commentary Berl. Fol. 3009, glosses by Ḥasan Čelebī al-Fanārī (p. 229) ibid. 3010.—2. *al-Iqtā'* Cairo, Fiqh Ḥan. 548 (Schacht II, 4b), Dam. 'Um. 37,<sup>153</sup>.

14. Abu 'l-Maḥāsin Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Mas'ūd b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Qūnawī al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī, chief *qāḍī* in Damascus and teacher at the Rayḥāniyya, d. 771/1369.

'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *al-Jaw*. II, 156. 2. *al-Muntakhab min waqfay Hilāl wal-Khassāf* (see I, 292), Berl. Oct. 2073<sub>3</sub>, Šehīd 'A. 2762<sub>11</sub>, Riḍā P. 6, Welieddin 1344<sub>7</sub>, A. Taymūr, Fiqh 706<sub>14</sub>, 14 MSS in al-Azhar (Schacht I, 19b, II, 11a).—3. *al-Ghunya fī 'l-fatāwī* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 176,<sup>2203</sup>.

Ad p. 83

15. Abu 'l-Maḥāsin Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Ruhāwī, towards the end of the eighth century.

1. *al-Biḥār al-zāhira* additionally Āṣaf. II, 1072,<sup>150</sup>.—2. *al-Durr al-fākhir* photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 97 (on Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm al-Wanūghī, see al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* X, 293).

17. Ṭāhir b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Umar al-Ḥanafī Zayn al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Izz b. Ḥabīb was born in Aleppo after 740/1340, worked as an official there and in Cairo and died in 807/1405.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IV, 3/5. 1. *al-Muqtabas al-mukhtār min Nūr al-manār fī uṣūl al-fiqh* additionally Bol. 442<sub>1</sub>, Lāleli 791, Jer. Khāl. 14, 15, commentary by Ibn Quṭlūbughā additionally Heid. ZS X, 77<sub>11</sub>, Dam. 'Um. 58,<sup>62</sup>.—b. *Zubdat al-asrār | sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Manār* by Abu 'l-Thanā' Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zilī

al-Sīwāsī (p. 423), composed in 974/1566, Bol. 142,<sup>2</sup> Ya. Ef. 88, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 247/8, Jer. Khāl. 15,<sup>23</sup> Mosul 293,<sup>6</sup> printings Kazan 1887, 1900.—c. *Fayḍ al-ghaffār* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Timurtāshī (d. 1004/1595, p. 311), Berl. Qu. 791,<sup>1</sup>—3. *Maslak qarīb li-kull sālik munīb*, prayers, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 545, <sup>2</sup>241,<sup>4</sup>.

18. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī b. Fāris al-Qaṭṭānī al-Ḥanafī Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ Qārī’ al-Hidāya was *shaykh al-shuyūkh* at the Khānqāh Shaykhūn in Cairo, head of the Ḥanafīs and the teacher of Ibn Taghrībīrdī. He died in Rabī‘ II 829/February 1426.

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Daw’* VI, 109/10, Ibn Taghr. VI, 791, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 191. *Al-Fatāwī al-Sirājīyya* additionally Munich 327, Heid. ZS, VI, 234, Br. Mus. Or. 5781 (DL 30), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 188,<sup>2235/6</sup>, <sup>227</sup>,<sup>2350/1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 448, Rāmpūr I, <sup>227</sup>,<sup>398/9</sup>.

19. ‘Alī b. Khalīl al-Ṭarābulusī ‘Alā’ (Ḥusām) al-Dīn Kawsaj Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Ḥanafī, who died in 844/1440.

*Mu‘īn al-ḥukkām etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1927,<sup>2</sup> Pet. AMK 942, Tunis, Zayt. IV, <sup>246</sup>,<sup>2388/90</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 464, Jer. Khāl. 23,<sup>9,93</sup>, Mosul 81,<sup>37</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1727, print. also C. 1310.

Ad p. 84

19a. Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Humām al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd b. al-Humām al-Sīwāsī<sup>16</sup> al-Iskandarī al-Ḥanafī was born in Alexandria in 788/1386, to where his father, formerly a *qāḍī* in Sīwās, had migrated and become a *qāḍī* again. He studied in Cairo under Sirāj Qārī’ al-Hidāya and under Muḥibb al-Dīn b. al-Shiḥna when the latter went there in 813/1410. He accompanied him to Aleppo and stayed with him until his death. On 14 Rabī‘ II 829/24 February 1426 he became a professor at al-Madrasa al-Ashrafiyya in Cairo, but after three years he left teaching because of a conflict with the *khāzindār* Jawhar and went to Ṭarā. | Al-Malik al-Zāhir Jaqmaq recalled him to Cairo in 847/1443 to become the head of the Khānqāh Shaykhūn. Several times after making the pilgrimage, he stayed in Mecca to teach. He also wanted to spend his final days in that city. But when he fell ill there, he returned to Cairo where he died on 7 Ramaḍān 861/30 July 1457. As a Sufi, too, he was highly regarded.

92

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Daw’* VIII, 127/32, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 71, Ibn Taghr. VII, 598, Ṭāsköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* II, 133/4, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 295/9, al-Shawkānī,

<sup>16</sup> Corrupted to Sīrāmī in Ibn Taghr.

*al-Badr* II, 201/2, *Faw. bah.* 74.—For his works see p. 225/6 and also: 1. *al-Taḥrīr fī uṣūl al-dīn* additionally Dāmādzāde 676, Lālelī 687, Qilič 'A. 283, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 9,<sup>1763</sup>, Dam. 'Um. 59,<sup>76</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 268,<sup>15</sup>. Commentary: *al-Taqrīr wal-taḥbīr* or *al-Taysīr* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Amīr al-Ḥājj al-Ḥalabī (19b, confused with Amīr Pādishāh [p. 412] by Pertsch in connection with Gotha 1000) Lālelī 736, Qilič 'A. 306, Selīm Āgā 258/63, Dāmādzāde 677, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 243, <sup>2</sup>I, 382, Rāmpūr II, 516,<sup>123</sup>, 531,<sup>135</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1526, print. Būlāq 1316/8.—Abstract *Lubb al-uṣūl* by Zayn al-'Ābidīn b. Ibrāhīm b. Nujaym al-Miṣrī (p. 310), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 395.—2. *Zād al-faqīr* additionally Manch. 175, Pesh. 696,<sup>1</sup>. Commentaries: a. *I'ānat al-ḥaqīr* by Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Timurtāshī (d. 1004/1595) additionally Berl. Qu. 791,<sup>2</sup>.—b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Humāmī additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 459. On which *Natā'ij al-afkār* by Qāḍizāde (d. 988/1580) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 260,<sup>2429</sup>.—3. *al-Musāyara fī 'l-'aqā'id al-munjiya fī 'l-ākhirā* additionally Paris 6558, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 207, Mosul 70,<sup>358</sup>, print. C. 1347.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Tawḍīḥ al-Musāyara* Selīm. 343, Āsaf. II, 1314,<sup>144</sup>.—b. *al-Musāmara* by Kamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ma'ālī Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Sharīf Aḥmad al-Ash'arī al-Shāfi'ī al-Murri al-Qudsī (d. 906/1500, al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 43) additionally Qilič 'A. 556, Selīm Āgha 651/2, Dāmādzāde 386, Sarwīlī 326, Sulaim. 783, Tunis, Zayt. III, 94,<sup>1450/2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 207, Dam. Z. 41 ('Um. 61)<sup>1/3</sup>, Mosul 246, 358,<sup>4</sup>, printed with glosses by Ibn Quṭlūbughā (no. 21), Delhi 1904, Būlāq 1317, C. 1347.—6. *al-Ajwiba al-marḍiyya 'ammā awradahu K. b. al-H. 'ala 'l-mustadillīn bi-thubūt sunnat al-maghrib al-qibliyya li-Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī*, Damascus 1326.—7. *Iqtidā' al-Ḥanafīyya bil-Shāfi'īyya* Āsaf. II, 1070,<sup>92</sup>.—8. Legal problems as dealt with by his teacher Qārī' al-Hidāya, Leid. 1856.

19b. His student Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Amīr al-Ḥājj al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanafī, who died in 879/1474.

ḤKh II, 214. 1. *Sharḥ al-Awāmil al-mi'a* I, 503.—2. *al-Taqrīr wal-taḥbīr* see above.—3. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-shāfiyya* see p. 89.

93 20. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Yaḥyā Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās al-Tamīmī al-Dārī al-Quṣantīnī | al-Shumunnī was born in Alexandria in Ramaḍān 801/May 1399. From 810 onwards he studied in Cairo, where he turned from a Mālikī into a Ḥanafī. He became a professor there at the Turbat Qānbāy al-Jarkasī and died on 16 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 872/7 July 1468.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* II, 174/8, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 163/7 (who praises him as his teacher), Ibn Taghr. VIII, 668, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 313, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 45,<sup>138</sup>, *Faw. bah.* 19. 4. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat Ibn Mālik* I, 524,<sup>13</sup>.

21. Abu 'l-Faḍl Zayn al-Milla wal-Dīn al-Qāsim b. 'Abdallāh b. Quṭlūbughā al-Sūdūnī al-Ḥanafī, d. 879/1474.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VI, 184/90, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 326, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 145/7, *Ta'l. san.* 42. 1. *Tāj al-tarājim fī ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya* additionally Gotha 1764 (where other MSS are listed) and also Berl. 10023/4, Paris 4803/5, Algiers 1725/6, Sulaim. 1049, AS 3451, Beirut 117, Mosul 45, 64, 208, 26.—2. Delete: see I, 286.—4. From the *Arba'ūn* of Abū Sa'd Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Mālīnī (d. 412/1021, I, 362).—7. Abstract of the *Kitāb al-muntaqā* of Abū Muḥammad 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Jārūd al-Nisābūrī (ca. 320/932) Hyderabad 1309, 1315.—10. *Mūjibat al-aḥkām* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 57.—11. *Raf' al-ishtibāh 'an mas'alat al-miyāh* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 435.—16. *Tarjīḥ al-aqwāl al-mu'tabara bayna aṣḥābina 'l-Ḥanafīyya* Selīm Āgā 338.—17. *Taṣḥīḥ al-Qudūrī* I, p. 296.—18. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣida al-ghazaliyya* I, 635.—19. *al-Fawā'id* Sarwilī 104.—20. *Qawā'id fī naẓm al-'aqā'id*, composed in 829/1426, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 514, 2996, 1.—21. *Alfāz al-rid-da* Āṣaf. II, 1072, 192.—22. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Musāyara* see above p. 94.—23. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Manār* see p. 91, 17.—24. *Sharḥ farā'id Majma' al-baḥrayn* see I, 383.—25. *al-Thiqāt min al-ruwāḥ* as a supplement to Yūsuf b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mizzī's *Tahdhīb al-kamāl* based on the *Kitāb al-jarḥ wal-ta'dīl* of 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Abī Ḥātim (d. 327/939, I, 278), Köpr. 264, 1060 (Weisw. 112).

Ad p. 85

22. Muẓaffar al-Dīn Abu 'l-Thana' Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad al-'Ayntābī al-Amshāṭī was born in Cairo around 812/1407. Apart from *fiqh* he also studied medicine and the art of warfare, the latter of which he also put into practice as an artilleryman in the course of several military campaigns. He died in Cairo, in Rabī' II 902/December 1496.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* X, 128/9, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 292/3. 1. *al-Qawl al-sadīd* etc. see p. 136, 5.—2. *al-Isfār fī ḥukm al-asfār* Mosul 237, 175, 9.—3. *Ta'sīs al-ṣiḥḥa*, a commentary on *al-Lamḥa al-'afīfa* by Abū Sa'd b. Abī Surūr al-Sāwī al-Isrā'īlī b. Amīr al-Dawla (I, 898), Gotha 1970, Bodl. I, 860, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 570, Rāmpūr I, 487, 53.—4. *Sharḥ al-Mūjiz* I, 825.

| 22a. Badr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Yasār Muḥammad b. al-Ghars (Ghars al-Dīn) al-Ḥanafī, d. 894/1489.

94

1. *Risāla fī 'l-ḥukm* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 759, 2849.—2. *Risāla fī ḥukm al-mā' al-musta'mal* ibid. 1760, 2850.

25. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-‘Abbāsī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 890/1485.

*Tuhfat al-sā’il fī ajwibat al-masā’il* additionally Paris 4431,2, AS 1698, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 203, Rāmpūr I, 696,14, print. Būlāq 1277.

Ad p. 86

26. See p. 434, 13.

27. ‘Abd al-Barr b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Shiḥna al-Ḥanafī was born in Damascus on 9 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 851/17 January 1448. He went with his father to Cairo and represented him there as a *qāḍī*. Later he held several professorships but his caustic wit also earned him many enemies. He died in 921/1515.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* IV, 33/5, *Ta’l. san.* 48. 1. *al-Dhakhā’ir al-Ashrafiyya fī alghāz al-Ḥanafīyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 468, <sup>2</sup>852, Wehbī 467,3, A. Taymūr, *Fiqh* 86 (Schacht I, no. 41), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 119,2051, Bank. XIX, 2, 1740.—5. *Uqūd al-la’ālī’ etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 55.—6. *Tafṣīl ‘iqd al-fāwā’id* see p. 90.—7. *Tafṣīr gharīb al-Qur’ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 40.—8. *Sharḥ naẓm al-muwāfaqāt al-‘Umarīyya lil-Qur’ān al-sharīf* ibid. 54.

27a. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Najāli al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 909/1503 for ‘Alī b. ‘Umar al-Ḥamawī:

*Burhān al-burhān al-rā’id*, a legal work with a difficult, puzzling ordering, Berl. Fol. 3029.

28. Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā al-Ṭarābulusī al-Ḥanafī Burhān al-Dīn, d. 922/1516:

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* I, 178, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* III. 1. *Mawāhib al-raḥmān* additionally Bank. XIX, 2, 1741.—Commentary *al-Burhān sharḥ Mawāhib al-raḥmān* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 68,906/7, Āṣaf. II, 1076,354, Rāmpūr I, 172,61, Bank. XIX, 2, 1742, commentary by ‘Abd al-Laṭīf b. Jamāl. b. Ḥumayd al-Fatani, eleventh cent., Bank. XIX, 2, 1743.—2. *al-Is‘āf fī aḥkām al-awqāf*, from the works of al-Khaṣṣāf and Hilāl (I, 292), composed in 905/1499, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 52, Princ. 273, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 469, <sup>2</sup>929, Vat. v. 1447, Selīm Āgā 276, ‘Um. 1862,7, 1863,8, Ḥāliṣ 6322,2, M. Murād 733 (719), Yildiz 7771,9, al-Azhar (Schacht, I, 19c, II, 11b), Jer. Khāl. 22,75, 24,48, Algiers 1293, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 48,1849/51, print.

Būlāq 1292, C. 1902. Le *wakf* ou immobilisation d'après les principes du droit hanafite, la partie générale de l'œuvre d'Ibn et T. El Issaf, in B. Adda and E. D. Ghaliounghi, *Droit musulman, Le Wakf*, Alexandria 1893.—3. *Kashf al-ma'ānī* Beirut 1890.

29. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Karakī al-Ḥanafī, d. 922/1516.

Al-'Aydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 108/10. 1. *Fayḍ al-mawla 'l-karīm 'alā 'abdihi Ibrāhīm* additionally Jer. Khāl. 24. 103, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 453.

30. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Anṣārī al-Ḥanafī Abu 'l-Ma'ālī, a contemporary of al-Suyūṭī.

1. *Tuḥfat al-rāghib wa-'ujālat al-rākib*, on the pilgrimage, Paris 2322<sub>6</sub>.—2. *al-Mawlid al-farīd fi 'l-ḥarf al-sa'īd* ibid. 2711 (which has Kamāl al-Dīn).—3. *al-Waṣf al-dhamīm fi 'l-al-la'īm* Vienna 1849, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 777, <sup>2</sup>1096, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 375, <sup>2</sup>III, 435.

## B The Mālikīs

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj al-Fāsī al-'Abdarī al-Qayrawānī, d. 737/1336.

DK IV, 237, no. 627, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dīb*. K. 328. 1. *Mudkhal al-shar' al-sharīf* additionally Sulaim. 592, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 357, Rāmpūr I, 250,<sup>544/7</sup>, printings also C. 1291, 1929, entitled *al-Mudkhal ilā tanmiyat (tatimmat) al-amal bi-taḥsīn al-niyyāt wa-tanbih 'alā ba'ḍ al-bida' wal-'awā'iq allati 'ntuḥilat wa-bayān shanā'atihā* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 512, <sup>2</sup>968.—2. *Shumūs al-anwār wa-kunūz al-asrār* additionally Paris 2709/10, 5440, Rabat 472, printings C. n.d., 1291, 1297, 1320, 1329, see H. Winkler, *Siegel u. Charaktere*, 86, n. 1, who is probably right to attribute this work to another author (Paris 2709 mentions Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj b. Amīr al-Ghaṣanī?).—3. *al-Azhār al-ṭayyibāt al-nashr fi mā yata'allaq bi-ba'ḍ al-'ulūm min al-mabādī' al-'ashr*, Fez 1316.

1a. Shams al-Dīn Abū Umāma Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Wāḥid al-Maghribī b. al-Naqqāsh al-Dakkālī al-Miṣrī was | born in 720/1320. He studied in Cairo, and at the al-Azhar he introduced the custom of reading texts on Qur'ān interpretation during the month of Ramaḍān. He himself also wrote a very original kind of commentary on the Qur'ān. While on a visit in Damascus in 755/1354, he was initially received with great honours by al-Subkī. But due to an anti-Shāfi'ī fatwa on the *Ahl al-dhimma* (no. 2) he was looked upon with displeasure, something which hurt his reputation for a long time after. He died in Rabī' I 763/January 1362.

DK IV, 71, no. 209, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 78, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 198. 1. *Iḥkām al-aḥkām al-ṣādira min bayna shafatay sayyid al-anām*, an independent supplement to the *Kitāb al-ʿumda* (I, 605), Berl. 1343, AS 452.—2. *al-Madhimma wastiʿmāl ahl al-dhimma*, see E. Sarkis, *Cat.* 1928, 45, b; Belin, *Fetwā* relatif à la condition des Zimmis et particulièrement des chrétiens en pays musulmans depuis l'établissement de l'islamisme jusqu' au milieu du VIII<sup>e</sup> siècle, *JA* 1851, 1852, 97/140.

2. Khalīl b. Ishāq b. Mūsā Ghars (Ḍiyāʿ) al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ṣafāʿ al-Jundi (named thus after the *ajnad al-ḥalqa al-Manṣūra*, to whom his ancestors belonged and whose uniform he wore) al-Mālikī al-Miṣrī, who died in 767/1365 (or, according to Aḥmad Bābā, in 776).<sup>17</sup>

DK II, 86, no. 1653, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* (Fez) 95 (C.) 115, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl al-ibt.* (Fez) 95 (C. in the margin of Ibn Farḥūn), 112, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 96/100, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *EI* II, 952. 1. *al-Mukhtaṣar*, a very concise exposition on Mālikī *fiqh* that cannot be understood without a commentary, which is due to the fact that it is the result of an amalgamation of Maghribī and Egyptian traditions that was influenced by Shāfiʿism, based on the example of Ibn Ḥājib's *Mukhtaṣar fi 'l-furūʿ* (I, 538); apparently he worked on it for 25 years and when he died he left a clean copy that only ran to the *Bāb al-nikāḥ*, so that the remainder had to be completed by his students on the basis of his drafts. In addition to the MSS mentioned in Gotha 1051/5, see also Paris 1077/8, 4550/1, Algiers 1088/1120, Vat. v. 253, 1308, Fez, Qar. 1171, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 369,<sup>2762/71</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 491, printings Paris 1855 ff., 1883, nouv. éd. par G. Delphin, *ibid.* 1900, Fez, 1301, 1318, 1322, Būlāq 1293, 1304, 1309. *Khalil, code musulman, rite malik., statut réel, texte ar. et trad. franç.* par M. Seignette, Constantine 1878, nouv. éd. 1911. F.H. Ruxton, *Maliki Law, Being a Summary from French Translations of the M. of S. Kh. with Notes and Bibliography*, publ. by order of the Governor General of Nigeria, Sir F.D. Lugard, London 1916. *II M., sommario del diritto Malechita di Kh. b. I.*, trad. da I. Guidi e D. Santillana, I, II, Milan 1919. E. Fagnan, *Le djihād ou guerre sainte*, Algiers 1908. *Marriage et répudiation*, *ibid.* 1909. *A Manual of the Law of Marriage from the M. of Kh.*, Ar. Text with Engl. Transl. and Notes by N. D. Russell and ʿAbdallāh al-Maimūn Suhrawardy, London, n.d.—Commentaries: a. Tāj al-Dīn

17 He refers to a report by a student of Khalīl according to which al-Sharaf al-Rahūnī passed away in 773 or 775 after an argument with Khalīl during which the latter had cursed him. Al-Nāṣir al-Tinnīsī claims to have met him in Alexandria after 770 (correctly 767), when he participated with his regiment from Cairo in the liberation of the city from enemy forces. A mistaken 749 in Ibn Farḥūn relates to his teacher, ʿAbdallāh al-Manūfī.



Bahrām b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Damīrī (d. 815/1402, see 2a) additionally Berl. Qu. 792, Paris 5302, 5354 (*al-kabīr*), 6119, Fez, Qar. 1008 (*al-ṣaghīr*), 1009/12 (*al-kabīr*), 1013 (*al-awsaṭ*), 1059, 1098, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 315,<sup>2535/41</sup> *al-ṣaghīr* ibid. 2542/4, Dam. ‘Um. 56,<sup>6</sup> (*al-kabīr*), glosses by Muḥammad b. Ghāzī, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 364,<sup>2753,2</sup> Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 183,<sup>15</sup>.—

Ad p. 87

b. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Marzūq al-Tilimsānī (d. 842/1438, p. 246) additionally Granada, Sagro Monte XIII (Asín 21), Rabat 164, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 95,<sup>19c</sup>.—bb. (= u.) *Shifā’ al-ghalīl* (*‘alīl*) by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Bisāṭī (d. 842/1439), Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl al-ibt.* 313, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 13, al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* VII, 5/8, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 245, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjaza* § 263) Fez, Qar. 1014/7.—cc. On the *Farā’id* by ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qalāsādī (d. 891/1480, p. 266) Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 95,<sup>9d</sup>, 96,<sup>26b</sup>.—d. *al-Tāj wal-iklīl* by Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Mawwāq al-‘Abdarī al-Gharnāṭī (d. 897/1492), Algiers 1165, Gr. Mosque 83, Rabat 165/8, Fez, Qar. 1018/23, 1037, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 279,<sup>2431/2</sup>, print. C. 1328 in the margin of g.—dd. *Shifā’ al-ghalīl fī ḥall muqaffal Kh.* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ghāzī al-Miknāsī (d. 919/1513, p. 240,<sup>3</sup>), Br. Mus. *Or. St. Browne* 146,<sup>87</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 347,<sup>2709/11</sup>, Rabat 170/2, Fez, Qar. 1029, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 487.—e. *Faṭḥ al-jalīl* by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tatā’ī (d. 942/1535, p. 316) additionally Rabat 173, Fez, Qar. 1030/1, on which glosses by Muḥammad al-Kharāshī (Khīrshī, d. 1101/1689, p. 318, 11) additionally Gotha 1056/7, Paris 1093/9, Fez, Qar. 1030/1.—f. *Jawāhir al-durar* by the same, additionally Algiers 1143/54, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 478, Paris 5356, Rabat 174, Fez, Qar. 1047, the smaller one ibid. 1048/55, 1058, glosses on it by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Sa’īdī ibid. 1056/7.—ff. *Sharḥ gharīb al-M.* by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Mālikī, completed in 900/1494, Fez, Qar. 1078.—gg. *al-Durar ‘alā ba’d masā’il al-M.* by Mūsā al-Ṭukhaikhī (d. 947/1530) Leid. 1841, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 299, 2498.—ggg. *Hāshiya* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī al-Ujhūrī (d. Ṣafar 957/February 1550 in Cairo) ibid. 286,<sup>2456/7</sup>.—h. On the *Khuṭba* by Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Laḳānī (d. 958/1551) additionally Paris 5350, Algiers 1269,<sup>2</sup>, Rabat 510,<sup>1</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 363,<sup>2753</sup>, glosses thereon: α. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ujhūrī (d. 1066/1656), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 287,<sup>2458</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 207,<sup>1264</sup>.—β. al-Zurqānī (d. 1099/1687, p. 318), | additionally Paris 2490, Algiers 1270, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 287,<sup>2459</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1062, Rabat 510,<sup>2</sup>.—i. *Taysīr al-malik al-jalīl bi-jam’ al-shurūḥ wa-ḥawāshī Kh.* by Abu ‘l-Najā’ Sālīm al-Sanhūrī (d. 1011/1602, p. 316) additionally Paris 5309, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 335,<sup>2636/44</sup>, Rabat 178, Fez, Qar. 1024; on which glosses and on the commentary by Ibrāhīm b. Ibrāhīm al-Laḳānī (d. 1041/1631, p. 316) by Abū Ya’qūb Yūsuf al-Fayshī (d. 1052/1642, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 84, al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 108), Rabat 179, Tunis,

Zayt. IV, 290,<sup>2471/3</sup>.—k. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zurqānī (d. before 1061/1651) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 289,<sup>2464/5</sup>.—kk. al-Shaykh al-Khuḍayr al-Azhārī (ca. 1050/1640), *ibid.* 366,<sup>2757</sup>.—l. *Jawāhir (Mawāhib) al-jalīl* by ‘Alī al-Ujhūrī (d. 1066/1656, p. 317) additionally Fez, Qar. 1046, Rabat 182, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 380,<sup>2731/2822</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 493, Rāmpūr I, 255,<sup>591</sup>.—m. *Natā’ij al-fikar fī kashf asrār al-M.*, abstract of l., by ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. Yūsuf al-Zurqānī (d. 1099/1688, p. 318), additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5476 (DL 27), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 336,<sup>2697/2700</sup>, 354,<sup>2727/31</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1061/4, Tlemc. 1, 2, Rabat 184, 195/8, Tanger, Gr. Mosq. I, 6, III, 21, Algiers, Gr. Mosq. 89, Dam. ‘Um. 56,<sup>2/5</sup>, print. C. 1293, 1305, Būlāq 1307.—Glosses: α. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Rahūnī (d. 1230/1815, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā’* IV, 150, p. 507), Rabat 185, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 228,<sup>2460/3</sup>, print. also Fez, 1292/4.—β. *al-Faṭḥ al-rabbānī* by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Bannānī (d. 1163/1749 according to al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 257, 1194/1780 according to al-Kattānī, *Sahwa* I, 161/5, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā’* IV, 129, see Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 146, n. 7), Tlemc. 3, Fez, Qar. 1065.—n. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Kharāshī (Khīrshī, d. 1101/1689, p. 318) additionally Paris 4556/9, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 316,<sup>2545/66</sup>, Rabat 186/90, Fez, Qar. 1047/55, 1068, Tanger, Gr. Mosq. III, 33, Algiers, Gr. M. 90/1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 485, printings also Fez, 1284/7, 6 vols., C. 1307/8, 1317.—o. *al-Ṣaghūr* by the same, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 320,<sup>2567/2612</sup>.—Glosses: α. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-‘Adawī (d. 1189/1775, p. 319) additionally Berl. Qu. 1556 (bought in 1904 from Shoa Arabs, south of Lake Chad), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 289,<sup>2467/73</sup>, Rabat 193, print. Būlāq 1299.—β. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-‘Aṭṭār al-Zimāmī Rabat 191/2.—p. Ibrāhīm b. Mar’ī al-Shabrakhītī (d. 1106/1694, p. 318, 12) additionally Algiers 1239/41, Fez, Qar. 1027, the part on feasting from it is in Gotha 1083.—q. See m.—s. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Dardīr (d. 1201/1786, p. 353) additionally Berl. Oct. 1868, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 331,<sup>2613/28</sup>, 345,<sup>2705/6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 485, print. also Būlāq 1287, C. 1303, glosses by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Arafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), C. 1286.—u. See bb.—v. Anon. additionally Rabat 201/4.—w. Glosses by Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-‘Arīf al-Fāsī (d. 1036/1626), Rabat 180.—x. Aḥmad al-Sūdānī (d. 1044/1634, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 168), Rabat 182.—y. *Nūr al-baṣar* by Abu ‘l-‘Abbās b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. Rāshid al-Hilālī al-Sijilmāsī (ca. 1070/1659, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 273), Rabat 183, Fez, Qar. 1083, *Sharḥ al-khuṭba*, lith. Fez, 1309, from which *Manzūmat M. al-Nābigha (mimmā tajibu bihi ‘l-fatwā etc.)* Fez, 1327.—x. *Manḥ al-jalīl* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī ‘Ulaysh (d. 1299/1881, p. 486), C. 1294.—z. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Ṭālib b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Sūda al-Murrī al-Tāwudī (d. 1209/1794, p. 460), printed in the margin of *al-Durr al-thamīn* by Muḥammad b. Qāsim Jassūs, Fez, 1300, 1307.—aa. *Irshād | al-muta‘allim wa-tanbīh al-mu‘allim li-farā’id al-shaykh al-imām Kh.* by ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qalaṣādī (d. 891/1486, p. 266) (Hkh v, 236), Flor. 28 (Cat. 270), Rabat 224, 2.—bb. *Bahjat al-baṣar fī sharḥ farā’id al-M.* by Abū ‘Abdallāh

Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Bannīs, Rabat 199, printed with glosses by ‘Abdallāh b. al-Madanī Jannūn, Fez, n.d., 1293, 1306, 1318, 1324.—cc. *Ittiqāt al-durr al-jalīl min shurūḥāt Khalīl* by Aḥmad al-Abbār al-Fāsī, Fez, Qar. 1026, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 276,<sup>2425</sup>.—dd. Glosses by Abū Zakariyyā’ Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sarrāj al-Nafzī (d. 1017/1598, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 28, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 50, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 57), Rabat 539,<sup>1</sup>.—ee. *Sharḥ bāb al-farā’id* by Muḥammad b. Shu‘ayb Algiers 673,<sup>8</sup>, 1266/8.—ff. Commentary on the last 12 lines (on the distinction between the sexes) by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-‘Asqalānī al-Shādhilī ibid. 1677,<sup>2</sup>.—gg. *Taqyīd ‘alā khatm al-shaykh Khalīl* by ‘Abd al-Malik b. Muḥammad al-Sharīf al-‘Alawī al-Ḍarīr (d. 6 Rajab 1332/31 May 1914, see Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 372), print. Fez, n.d.—hh. *al-Khatm al-mubārak fī M. al-Kh.* by Muḥammad b. Mawlāy al-Rāshid al-‘Irāqī, Fez, n.d., 1310, 1316.—ii. Mawlāy ‘Abd al-Ḥāfiẓ (sultan of Morocco 1908/12), *al-‘Adhb al-salsabīl fī ḥall al-fāẓ Khalīl*, Fez, 1326, 1328.—kk. al-Taḥḥarūtī, Fez, Qar. 1028, 1130.—*Talkjīs al-M.* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1817, p. 485, § 6, 2), Rabat 236,<sup>3</sup>.—ll. *Sharḥ farā’id al-M.* by al-Sandafārī (?) *Hesp.* XVIII, 95, 19a (Zāw. S. Ḥamza).—mm. *Ittiqāt al-durar mim mā kutiba ‘alā ‘l-M.*, by Mayyāra al-Ḥimyarī, Fez, Qar. 1077.—nn. Abū ‘Alī b. Raḥḥāl al-Ma’dānī (d. 1140/1728, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 297/8), ibid. 1079/780.—oo. Muḥammad b. Qāsim, completed in 1166/1753, ibid. 1081/2.—*Majmū’ mukhtār min Khalīl* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad al-Amīr with a commentary Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 59, on which glosses by the author himself, *Ḍaw’ al-shumū’ ‘alā sharḥ al-Majmū’*, completed in 1233/1808, ibid. and *Mawāhib al-qadīr fī sharḥ Majmū’ al-Amīr* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Ulaysh (d. 1297/1881), ibid. 60.—2. *Kitāb al-manāsik* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 493, commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ru‘aynī al-Khaṭṭāb (d. 954/1547, p. 387) Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 168.—3. and 4. must be excised; their author is Khalīl Abu ‘l-Rushd al-Mālikī al-Maghribī.—5. *Manāqib al-shaykh ‘Abdallāh al-Manūfī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 365.—6. *Mukhtaṣar Sharḥ b. Ḥājib al-far’ī* see I, 538.

2a. Tāj al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Baqā’ Bahrām b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. ‘Iwāḍ al-Damīrī was born in 734/1334. He studied under his stepfather Khalīl b. Ishāq and others, then became a professor at the Shaykhūniyya and in 791/1389 was appointed chief *qādī* for the Mālikīs in Cairo. When he accompanied the caliph al-Zāhir with the other chief *qādīs* on a campaign against Barqūq who had revolted in Karak he was heavily wounded and as a result he had to give up his post in Rabī‘ 1 792/February–March 1390. He died on 15 Jumādā II 856/4 July 1452.

| Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 83, Suyūṭī, *Husn al-muḥ.* 1, 218, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 292. 1. *al-Shāmil fī ‘l-fiqh* Algiers 1272 (?), Rabat 211, Fez, Qar. 1091, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 303,<sup>2565/6</sup>.—2. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Khalīl* see p. 97.

Ad p. 88

3. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Andalusī al-Gharnāṭī al-Rā'ī was born in Granada in 780/1378. In 825/1422 he went to Cairo, became imam at the Mu'ayyadiyya, and died on 26 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 853/11 February 1450.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 100. 2. *al-Ajwiba al-marḍiyya* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 74. 4. *Masālik al-aḥbāb*, grammar in verse, Br. Mus. Or. 6508 (DL 49).

#### C The Shāfi'īs

Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad Abu 'l-Barakāt al-Āmirī al-Ghazzī al-Dimashqī (p. 31, 7a), *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn ilā tarājim al-muta'akḥkhirīn min al-Shāfi'iyya al-bāri'īn* (starting with Sirāj al-Dīn al-Bulqīnī, p. 110, 21a) Dam. Z. 77, 55.

1a. 'Umar b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-Rāzī al-Shāfi'ī al-Muftī wrote, in 707/1307 in Egypt:

*Jāmi' al-fatāwī fī aqwāl al-a'imma al-arba'a al-imām al-a'zam Abū Ḥanīfa wal-imām Mālik wal-imām al-Shāfi'ī wal-imām Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal* Vienna 1808.

2. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad al-Hindī al-Bājī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 714/1315.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 227/41, *DK* III, 105 no. 238 (corrupted in print), Ṭashköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* II, 224, Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VI, 34.—2. *Kitāb 'ala 'l-Tawrāt* Köpr. 794, ii, 2, composed in 684/1285.

3. Quṭb al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Sanbāṭī al-Shāfi'ī, d. Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 722/December 1321.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 240. *Aḥkām al-muba'ad* (Juynboll, *Handb.* 205, n. 4), additionally Bursa Ḥu. Č. III, 10, e (*ZDMG* 68, 56).

4. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Dā'ūd b. al-ʿAṭṭār, d. 1 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 724/19 November 1324.

Ad p. 89

*DK* III, 61, Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VI, 63. 3. *al-Wathā'iḳ al-majmū'a* Fez, Qar. 1109, 1123 (author just Ibn al-ʿAṭṭār).—4. *Kitāb al-i'tiqād al-khāliṣ min al-shakk*

*wal-intiqād* Vat. v. 1384<sub>2</sub>, Dam. Z. 47, 52, 5.—5. *Mas'ala fi 'l-mukūs wa-ḥukm fā'ilihā wa-iqrārihā wa-mā yajibū fihā wal-jawāb 'alayhā* ibid. 9.—6. *Ādāb al-khaṭīb* Vat. v. 1384<sub>3</sub>.

| 5. Najm al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Ḥazm Makī al-Makhzūmī al-Qamūlī al-Shāfi'ī was born in 653/1255. He was a judge in Qamūla, Ikhmīm, Asyut and in other places, and later a *muḥtasib* and professor at the Fakhriyya and the Fā'iziyya. He died on 8 Rajab 727/31 May 1327.

101

Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 179, *DK* I, 304, no. 769, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 168, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* vi, 75, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-hijāl* I, 47<sub>141</sub>. 1. *al-Baḥr al-muḥiṭ fī sharh al-Wasīṭ*, see I, 753.—3. *Takmilat Maḥfūẓ al-ghayb* see I, 922.

6. Sharaf al-Dīn Abu 'l-Qāsim Hibatallāh b. Qāḍī 'l-quḍāt Najm al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Qāḍī 'l-quḍāt Shams al-Dīn b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Bārīzī al-Juhanī al-Ḥamawī al-Shāfi'ī, was born in 645/1247, and died on 15 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 738/5 June 1338.

Subkī, *Ṭab.* vi, 248, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, *Wüst. Ac.* 126. 1. *Izhār (taysīr) al-fatāwī* see I, 679.—2. *Kitāb al-zubad* see no. 29, 1; commentary *Khulāṣat fath al-ṣamad bi-sharḥ al-Zubad*, anonymous dated 895/1490, Leipz. 378.—3. *Tawthīq 'ura 'l-īmān fī tafḍīl ḥabīb al-raḥmān*, on the nature, significance and workings of the Prophet, Berl. 2569/70, Paris 1970, Dāmādzāde 367, Selīm Āḡā 783/4, Cairo<sup>1</sup> vi, 132, <sup>2</sup>I, 282, Aleppo, *RAAD* xii, 473, Bankipore xv, 1008, selection Aḥmad b. 'Umar 'Uthmān b. Qarā in Dam. Z. 73, 37<sub>1</sub>.—4. *Tajrīd al-uṣūl fī ahādīth al-rasūl* see I, 608, 15, I, 1.—5. *Rumūz al-kunūz, manẓūma fī 'l-fiqh* Rāmpūr 11, 608<sub>646</sub>.

7. 'Alā' al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Ismā'īl b. Yūsuf al-Qūnawī, died on 14 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 727/2 October 1326.

Ad p. 90

Subkī, *Ṭab.* vi, 144, *DK* III, 248, no. 54 (which has 729), Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 229, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* viii, 91, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 439/41.—2. *Ḥusn al-taṣarruf* see I, 360.—3. *Sharḥ al-Ḥāwī al-ṣaghīr*, see I, 679.

7a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Zayd b. al-Ikhwa Ḍiyā' al-Dīn was born in 648/1250. Like his father and his brother, he devoted himself mostly to the study of *ḥadīth* and died in 729/1330.

DK IV, 168, no. 447. A handbook for the police, Br. Mus. Or. 6976 (DL 30).

- 102 | 7b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar b. Makī ‘Abd al-Ṣamad b. ‘Aṭīyya b. Aḥmad al-‘Uthmānī al-Dimashqī b. al-Wakīl b. al-Muraḥḥal studied in Cairo under Ibn Daqīq al-‘Id and in Damascus. He became a professor there in 725/1325 and died in Rajab 738/February 1388.

DK III, 479. *Khulāṣat al-uṣūl* Mashh. VI, 11, 34/5.

7c. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Khalīl b. Ibrāhīm al-Ras‘anī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 742/1342.

DK I, 24/5, al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta’r. Ḥalab* IV, 575. *Tuḥfat al-khā’id fī ‘ilm al-farā’id* Vat. v. 264.

8. Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Humām b. al-Imām al-Gharnāṭī al-‘Asqalānī al-Miṣrī, d. 745/1344.

DK IV, 203, no. 549, *Bust. al-muḥ.* 92. *Silāḥ al-mu’minīn fī ‘l-du‘ā’* additionally Berl. Oct. 1464, Fez, Qar. 599 (which has a mistaken *salām*), Selīm Āgā 497, Sulaim. 219, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 123, Dam. Z. 52 (‘Um. 65) 47, abstract by al-Dhahabī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 356.

9. Taqī al-Dīn ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Kāfi al-Subkī was born on 1 Ṣafar 683/19 April 1284 in Subk al-Thalāth in the province of al-Manūfiyya in Upper Egypt. After his return from the pilgrimage he became a professor at al-Madrasa al-Manṣūriyya at the mosque of Ibn Ṭulūn. He was the head of the Dār al-ḥadīth al-Ashrafiyya in Damascus and later of the Dār al-ḥadīth al-Sha’miyya. He died on 3 or 4 Jumādā II 756/16 June 1355 or, according to others, in 755.

- Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 146/227 (from which Berl. Oct. 1440 probably derives), DK III, 63, no. 148, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 37, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-huff.* 39/41, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 342, *Dhayl* 352, Ibn Taghr. v, 161, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* II, 221/4, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 180, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 467, Jamīl Bak, *Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 181/8.—2. *al-Sayf al-maslūl etc.*<sup>18</sup> additionally Landb.—Br. | 36, Sulaim. 319, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 138.—5. *Shifa’ al-saqām (asqām) etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 326, Āṣaf. II, 1314,<sup>39</sup> Bank. XIII, 907, print. Hyderabad 1306, 1315, Būlāq 1318, on which

18 According to P. Horster, *Zur Anwendung des isl. Rechts im 16. Jahrh.* (Diss. Bonn 1935), p. 19, cited in the *Ma’rūdāt* of Abū l-Su‘ūd (p. 428) as al-S. al-m. ‘alā a’dā’ Allāh ta’ālā wal-rasūl.

a *muqaddima*: *Taṭhīr al-fuʿād min danas al-iʿtiqād* by Muḥammad Bakhīt al-Muṭṭī, C. 1318.—

Ad p. 91

8. *al-Tamhīd fī-mā yajibū fīhi al-taḥdīd* additionally Dam. Z. 83 ('Um. 88) 77.—
10. *Fatāwī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 524.—12. *Ibrāz al-ḥikam* additionally Berl. 9399, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82.—16. One of the two *qaṣīdas* also Berl. 8482, f. 41r.—17. *Tāʿyya* also Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 41. 308, commentaries: a. *Kanz al-dhakhāʾir wa-hadīyat al-muṣādir ila 'l-nūr al-sāfir* by Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Maḥallī al-Samannūdī (ca. 838/1434, p. 121) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 521, <sup>2</sup>991, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 197, *Dībāja* Gotha 2, 101.—b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Mun'im b. Muḥammad al-Jawjarī (d. 889/1484, p. 97, 37) Rāmpūr I, 349, 195.—18. Answers to legal problems, Berl. 5026, 1.—19. *al-Durr al-naẓīm fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān al-ʿaẓīm* (unfinished) Ambr. NF 675, C 219.—20. *al-Ibtihāl fī sharḥ al-Minhāj* see I, 680.—21. *Sharḥ al-Tanbīh* see I, 670.—21. *al-Taḥqīq fī masʾalat al-taʿlīq*, refutation of Ibn Taymiyya's point of view on the issue of *ṭalāq*, abstract Dam. Z. 36, 99, 18.—22. *al-Ighrīd fī 'l-ḥaqīqa wal-majāz wal-kināyāt wal-taʾrīd*, Paris 5316.—23. *al-Durra al-muḍḍā fī 'l-radd 'alā Ibn al-Taymiyya* (see p. 120) ed. al-Qudṣī, Damascus 1347, against which Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Hādī al-Ḥanbalī (ḤKh IV, 89, 7705, see p. 128) wrote: *al-Ṣārim al-munakkī fī 'l-radd 'alā Ibn al-Subkī*, which was in turn refuted by an anonymous author in *Nuṣrat al-imām al-Subkī bi-radd al-Ṣārim al-munakkī* print. C. (Makt. al-'Arab, 1923, p. 145, no. 29).—24. *Naqd al-ijtimā' wal-iftirāq fī masā'il al-aymān wal-ṭalāq*, printed together with 23.—25. *al-Naẓm al-muḥaqqaq fī 'l-ḥilf bil-ṭalāq al-muṭlaq*, printed together with 23.—26. *al-I'tibār bi-baqā' al-janna wal-nār* Jer. Khāl. 71, 1, 4, printed together with 23.—27. *Qaṣīda* on the differences between Abū Ḥanīfa and al-Ash'arī in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148, 25.—28. *al-Rifda fī ma'na 'l-waḥda* Mosul 27, 57, 1.—29. *Aḥkām kull wa-mā 'alayhi yadullu* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 74.—30. *Lum'at al-ashrāf* (read: *ishrāq*) *fī amthilat al-ishtiḳāq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 12.—31. *al-Adilla fī ithbāt al-ahilla* Jer. Khāl. 71, 1, 1.—32. *Bayān al-adilla fī ithbāt al-ahilla* ibid. 2.—33. *Risāla fī bayān maḍārr al-Qaṣīda al-Nūniyya al-mutaḍammīna al-radd 'alā 'l-Ashā'ira* ibid. 3.—34. *Maktūb ar-salahu ila 'l-ḥaḍra al-sharīfa al-nabawiyya tawaṣṣala bihi fī id'āf shawkat al-munkirīn 'alayhi 'alā Kitāb al-'aql wal-naql* ibid. 5.—35. *Ishrāq al-maṣābiḥ fī 'l-ṣalāt wal-tarāwīḥ* Landb.–Br. 45.—36. *Faṣl al-maqāl fī ḥadāya 'l-ummāl* ibid. 2.—37. *al-Mufarriq fī lafẓ al-muṭlaq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 52.—38. *al-Qawl al-ṣaḥīḥ fī ta'yīn al-dhabīḥ* (ḤKh II, 246), Medina, ZDMG 90, 106.—39. *Tanzīh al-sakīna 'alā qanādīl al-Madīna* Rāmpūr I, 181, 114.—40. *al-'Alam al-manshūr fī ithbāt al-shuhūr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 525, C. 1329.—41. *Masā'il al-taṣrīf li-mawāḍi' al-taḥlīf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 538.—42. *Risāla fī qawl al-Shāfi'ī idhā ṣaḥḥaḥa 'l-ḥadīth fatwā madhhabīhi* ibid.

119.—43. *Bay' al-murhūn fī ghaybat al-madyūn* ibid. 502.—44. *Tashrīḥ al-khāṭir fī 'n'izāl al-nāẓir* ibid. | 505.—45. *al-Ṣanī'a fī ḍamān al-wadī'a* ibid. 524.—46. *Uqūd al-jumān fī 'uqūd al-rahn wal-ḍamān* ibid. 525.—47. *Kashf al-dasā'is fī tarmīm (ḥadm) al-kanā'is* (HKh v, 206,<sub>10698</sub>, Subkī, *Ṭab.* 215,<sub>13</sub>) on the occasion of the demolition of the synagogue in Jerusalem in 879/1474 by Abu 'l-'Azam al-Khallādī, AS II, 1162,<sub>116</sub> (attributed to Shihāb al-Dīn b. 'Aynā').—48. *al-Ta'zīm wal-minna fī lā tu'minunna bihi* (p. 3, 73) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 36.—Incomplete and imprecise inventory of his writings in al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* 213/6 (compare e.g. no. 43 with Subkī 215,<sub>10</sub>), see Schacht, *EI* IV, 533/4.

9a. Otherwise unidentified remains the Burhān al-Dīn al-Subkī who is mentioned in Wüst. Ac. 119 and Subkī *Ṭab.*

His *Tahqīq al-naẓar fī ḥukm al-baṣar* Dam. Z. 31, 28,<sub>5</sub>.

10. See p. 68, 5.

11. 'Umar b. 'Īsā b. 'Umar al-Bārīnī al-Ḥalabī al-Shāfi'ī Zayn al-Dīn, who died in Shawwāl 764/July 1363 in Aleppo.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 363. *Daqā'iq al-ghawāmiḍ etc.* Commentary by Yaḥyā b. Taqī al-Dīn b. Ismā'īl b. 'Ubāda al-Ḥalabī al-Shāfi'ī, see Muḥ. IV, 466, Wüstenfeld, *Die Familie Muḥibbi* 98, no. 77.

12. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh al-Hāshimī b. 'Aqīl al-Shāfi'ī al-Qurashī al-Ḥalabī al-Bālīsī, who died on 23 Rabī' I 769/18 November 1367.

Ad p. 92

DK II, 266, no. 2157, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 284, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 104, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 214, al-Shawkānī I, 306. 1. *Taysīr al-istī'dād* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 507.—2. Delete: see p. 107, 15, 7.—4. *al-Musā'id 'alā Tashīl al-fawā'id* I, 522.

12a. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Lu'lu' b. al-Naqīb al-Rūmī al-Miṣrī was born in 706/1306. The son of a Christian slave from Antioch, he went to live as a Sufi in the Baybarsiyya after he was freed. He studied under al-Subkī and others but never accepted any position. He died in the middle of Ramaḍān 769/May 1368.

DK I, 239, no. 610 (following al-Asnawī's *Ṭab.*). 1. *Mukhtaṣar al-Tanbīh* I, 387.—2. *Tashīl al-hidāya wa-taḥṣīl al-kifāya* Āṣaf. II, 1150,<sub>93</sub>, Bank. XII, 1863.—3. *Umdat*



*al-sālik wa-‘uddat al-nāsik* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 525, printings C. 1315, Java 1318, commentary by Shams al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘min (d. 889/1414, ḤKh IV, 257), Āṣaf. II, 1456.

| 14. Abū Naṣr ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Kāfi Tāj al-Dīn al-Subkī al-Shāfi‘ī, 105  
d. 771/1370.

DK IV, 425, no. 2547, Ibn Qādī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 40, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 221, al-Shawkānī I, 401, *Ta’l. san.* 81, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 189. 1. *Jam‘ al-jawāmi‘ fi ‘l-uṣūl*, autograph dated 762 Berl. 4400/1, Leipz. 344, Leid. 1845 (where other MSS are listed), Pet. AMK 928, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 35, 1831, Rabat 497, ii, Tlemc. 101, Lāleli 703/4, Mosul 113, 195, 11, 140, 17, Āṣaf. I, 92, 61.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, also Mosul 24, 27.—b. *Tashnīf al-masāmi‘* by Badr al-Dīn al-Zarkashī (d. 794/1392, p. 91) additionally Berl. 4402, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 10, 1767/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 380, Dam. ‘Um. 58, 47/9.—c. *al-Badr al-ṭālī‘ fi ḥall J. al-j.* in some MSS wrongly entitled as b. *Tashnīf al-masāmi‘*, by Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maḥallī (d. 864/1458, p. 114) additionally Paris 5343, Br. Mus. Or. 6513 (DL 22), Flor. 226, 20, Pet. AM Buch. 335, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 453, 2816, Lāleli 737/8, Dāmādzāde 580, Rabat 133, Fez, Qar. 1415, 1421/2, Tlemc. 101, Djelfa, *Bull. d. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 364, 26, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 22, 1797/1891, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 389, Sbath 1236, Dam. ‘Um. 58, 43/6, Mosul 9, 30, 121, 6, 238, 119, Rāmpūr I, 274, 63, Āṣaf. I, 96, 28, Bat. Suppl. 367/8, printings Būlāq 1285, 1287, C. 1308, Fez, 1327.—Glosses: α. *al-Durar al-lawāmi‘* by Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Sharīf al-Kawrānī al-Maqdisī (d. 906/1500), completed 8 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 886/28 January 1482 in Cairo, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 454, 2817, Ambr. B 61 (*RSO* IV, 1023), Fez, Qar. 1417, Rabat 137/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 385, Dam. ‘Um. 59, 91, Mosul 198, 144, Āṣaf. I, 94, 27, Rāmpūr I, 270, 34, lith with c. Fez, 1312.—αα. *al-Maṣābiḥ al-lawāmi‘* by the same Fez, Qar. 1420.—β. *Ṣaḍḥ al-sawāji‘* by ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Samhūdī (d. 911/1505, p. 173), Heid. ZS x, 88.—ββ. Zakariyyā’ al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520, p. 99) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 16, 1783, Mosul 93, 9, 111, 157.—

Ad p. 93

γ. *al-Āyāt al-bayyināt ‘ala ‘ndifā‘ aw Fisād mā waqaftu ‘alayhi mim mā awradahu ‘alā J. al-j. wa-sharḥihi lil-Maḥallī*, corrections to the original work and the commentary by Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-‘Ibādī al-Shāfi‘ī (d. 922/1584, p. 320, 10) additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5919 (DL 23), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 7, 1756/9, Mashh. VI, 1, 11, print. C. 1298.—δ. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Laḡānī (d. 959/1551) read: Paris 807/8.—ε. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Najjārī al-Sha‘rānī additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 818 (writttten in 1120/1708), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 17, 1784/6 (ca. 970), Rabat 140.—ζ. ‘Īsā b. Muḥammad al-Barāwī Paris 806.—θ. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bannānī (d. 1198/1784) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>

455, <sup>28</sup>19, Bat. Suppl. 369, printings also Būlāq 1297, C. 1913.— $\kappa$ . Ḥasanayn b. Muḥammad Makhlūf al-ʿAdawī al-Mālikī, print. C. 1341.— $\lambda$ . *Taqrīrāt*, together with one on b., by ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Shirbīnī C. 1309, 1318.—cc. al-Khalīlī, before 846/1442, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 22,<sub>1802</sub>.—d. *al-Ghayth al-hāmī*ʿ by Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-ʿIrāqī (d. 826/1423, p. 71) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1465, 1491, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 31/2,<sub>1826/8</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1416, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 390, Mosul 231,<sub>206</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 274,<sub>62</sub>.—e. *al-Dīyāʿ al-lāmi*ʿ by Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ḥalūlū al-Yazlitānī al-Qayrawānī (d. ca. 895/1490, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 69, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, 106 | *Idjāza* § 258), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 30,<sub>1824</sub>, Rabat 141, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 389, printed in the margin of ʿAbdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Shinqīṭī's *Nashr al-bunūd*, Fez, n.d. (RAAD IX, 315), 1327.—f. *al-Budūr al-lawāmi*ʿ, perhaps by Aḥmad b. Ismāʿīl al-Kawrānī al-Rūmī (p. 228), Rabat 142.—g. Khālid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Azharī al-Jarjāwī (d. 905/1499) Rabat 144, Algiers Gr. M. 67.—h. Glosses on the *muqaddima* by Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ṣabbān in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 820.—Versifications: a. *al-Kawkab al-sāti*ʿ by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505) additionally Mosul 199, 195, with a commentary also Fez, Qar. 1424, Rabat 143, Algiers 957, Sbath 1188, print. C. (Makt. al-ʿArab, 1923,<sub>86</sub>, no. 37), anonymous commentary Dam. Z. 48,<sub>61</sub>.—b. *Naẓm al-uṣūl* by Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raʿūf b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Maghribī, Bat. Suppl. 370.—c. *al-Badr al-lāmi*ʿ *fī naẓm J. al-j.* by ʿAlī al-Ushmūnī C. 1332.—d. *al-Jawāhir al-lawāmi*ʿ *fī naẓm J. al-j.* by Sulṭān ʿAbd al-Ḥāfiẓ (1908/12) Fez, 1327.—Abstracts: a. *Lubb al-uṣūl* by Zakariyyāʿ al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520) additionally Vat. v. 255, with the commentary *Ghāyat al-wuṣūl ilā L. al-u.* additionally Berl. Oct. 3394, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 31,<sub>1825</sub>, Rabat 146, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 390, Teh. Sip. I, 594/6, print. C. 1330, on which glosses by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Jawharī al-Khālidi (d. 1215/1800, p. 488) in the margin of printing C. 1310, 1330.—c. *al-Fuṣūl al-badʿa fī uṣūl al-sharʿa* by Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar al-Bājūrī (p. 478), C. 1323.—2. *Manʿ al-mawānī*ʿ *ʿan Jamʿ al-jawāmi*ʿ, additionally Rabat 544.—3. *Tawshih al-taṣhīh fī uṣūl al-fiqh* see I, 670, also Fir. Ricc. 7.—6. *al-Ashbāh wal-naẓāʾir* also Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 497, Mosul 36,<sub>177</sub>, individual passages Berl. 4611.—7. *Muʿīd al-niʿam etc.* additionally Paris 5885, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 434,<sub>2908</sub>, NO 2592, Dam. Z. 80 (ʿUm. 87),<sub>35</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 360, App. 48, Āṣaf. II, 1212,<sub>172</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 376,<sub>29</sub>, printed in the margin of Qaḍīb al-Bān's *Ḥall al-ʿiqāl* and Suyūṭī's *al-Araj fī ʿl-faraj* and in the former's *Tafriḥ al-muhaj*, C. 1317: see *the Restorer of Favours and the Restrainer of Chastisements*, Ar. text etc. by D. W. Myhrman, London 1908 (Sem. Text and Transl. Series XVIII), see K. v. Zetterstéen, *Herrn M.'s Ausgabe des K. m. al-n. wa-m. al-n. kritisch beleuchtet*, Uppsala-Stockholm 1913, *M. al-S.'s M. al-n. wa-m. al-n. mit Kürzungen übers.* v. O. Rescher, Istanbul 1925.—8. *Ṭabaqāt al-Shāfiʿiyya* in 3 recensions: a. The large one, which also contains some information on political history, e.g. a biography of Saladin and in v, 109/18 an account of the razing of Baghdad by the Mongols, additionally Berl. Fol. 3046, Leid.<sup>2</sup>

1100/1, Br. Mus. Or. 6521/4 (DL 35), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1669, Top Kapu 2852 (RSO IV, 732), Yeni 868/71, Lālelī 2077/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 250, Dam. Z. 77 ('Um. 84),<sup>52/4</sup>, Bank. xII, 877/82, Āṣaf. I, 784,<sup>6/9</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 646, Būhār 257/63, print. C. 1323/4, 6 vols. (defective in places).—b. The intermediate one, Paris 2101 (or the small one?), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 251, Āṣaf. I, 874,<sup>10</sup>.—c. The small one, Berl. 10036, Gotha 1726, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 250.—10. *ʿAqīda nūniyya* Dam. Z. 50, 20, 8 with a commentary by Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī, composed in Damascus in 758/1356 at the request of al-Subkī, Berl. 1818, cf. also Berl. 941, Tunis, Zayt. III, 83, 1438,<sup>5</sup>.—11. Excise: see p. 12, 16.—13. See p. 156, 26, 3d.—16. A poem on foreign words in the Qurʾān is in Berl. 725, cf. 724.—17. *al-Qaṣīda al-munfarija* Cambr. Suppl. 990.—18. *Rafʿ al-ḥājib ʿalā Mukhtaṣar b. al-Ḥājib* see I, 538,<sup>13</sup> (to be read like this).—19. *Rafʿ al-hawba bi-waḍʿ al-tawba* is cited by him in *Ṭab.* II, 68,<sup>7</sup>.—20. *Aḥādīth rafʿ al-yadayn* Āṣaf. I, 604,<sup>318</sup>.—21. *Fatāwī* Dam. 'Um. 51,<sup>385/7</sup>.—22. *Tabyīn al-aḥkām fī tahlīl al-ḥayḍ* Āṣaf. II, 1714,<sup>817</sup>.—23. *Qawā'id al-dīn wa-ʿumdat al-muwahḥidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 533.

107

Ad p. 94

15. Abū Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan (Ḥusayn) b. ʿAlī Jamāl a-Dīn al-Asnawī, d. 772/13 (Leip. 706/Jum. II 1371).

DK II, 254, no. 2376, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 102, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 304, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-ḥuff.* 364, 371, al-Shawkānī I, 362/3, Bank. xII, 773 (based on the later *Ṭab.*) 1. *al-Tamhīd fī tanzīl al-furūʿ* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7761 (DL 28), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 881,<sup>1</sup>, Zap. III, 208a, Lālelī 697 (composed in 768/1367), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 381, App. 50.—2. *al-Kawkab al-durrī* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7762 (DL 28), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 887,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 155, entitled *al-Kitāb al-d. fī ʾstikhrāj al-furūʿ min al-fann al-naḥwī* Paris 6525.—3. *Majmaʿ (jawāhir) al-baḥrayn* etc. Vat. v. 418, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 508.—4. *Maṭālīʿ al-daqaʿiq* etc. additionally Heid. zs VI, 219, Dāmādzāde 1054, see *Islca* II, 510, 14, Schacht I, no. 38.—5. *Aḥkām al-khunthā*, based on *Taḥqīq al-mawhūm* etc. by Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abī ʿAqāma, see Subkī, *Ṭab.* IV, 237.—6. *Ṭirāz al-muḥāfil* etc. additionally Heid. zs x, 84, Landb.—Br. 154, Bodl. I, 214 (Schacht III, 20), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 499, 524, Dam. 'Um. 51,<sup>401</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1158,<sup>23</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 214,<sup>314</sup>.—7. *Ṭabaqāt al-Shāfiʿiyya*, commenced before 750/1349, completed on 21 Shawwāl 769/10 June 1368, additionally Leipz. 706, Cambr. 82/3, Suppl. 843, Köpr. III, 4418, Šehīd ʿA. P. 1915,<sup>1</sup>, Serāi 2840 (Rescher, RSO IV, 731, Spies, BAL 26), Beirut II, 6, Dam. Z. 77 ('Um. 84) 56, Makt. Shaykh al-Islām (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 101), Bank. xII, 773 (collated by the author), Rāmpūr I, 640,<sup>159</sup>.—13. *Nihāyat al-suʿūl* C. 1343.—14. *al-Tanqīḥ, ḥāshiya ʿalā Taṣṣīḥ al-Tanbīh* I, 670.—15. *al-Fatāwī* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 887,<sup>3</sup>.—16. *Risāla fī ʿadam istikhdam ahl al-dhimma wa-ʿadam tabliyatihim ʿumūm al-muslimīn* Tunis,

Zayt. IV, 362,<sup>2751,2</sup>.—17. *al-Muḥimmāt al-ghāmiḍa fī aḥkām al-mutanāqiḍa* Āṣaf. II, 1164,<sup>87</sup>.—18. *al-Hidāya ilā awhām al-kifāya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 546.

16. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥusayn al-Qurashī al-Khaṭīb al-‘Uthmānī al-Shāfi‘ī Ṣadr al-Dīn wrote, in 780/1378 in Ṣafad:

Ad p. 95

(ḤKh III, 351,<sup>5890</sup>) *Raḥmat al-umma fī ‘khtilāf al-a‘imma* additionally Paris 5368, 6194, Cambr. 450, Suppl. 651, Manch. 189, Sulaim. 391 (attributed to al-Subkī), 454/5, Köpr. II, 87/8, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 228,<sup>2I</sup>, 515, Sbath 98, A. Taymūr Fiqh 642  
 108 (Schacht II, 19a, which wrongly states: d. 870, like 97, 34), Mosul 62,<sup>179</sup>, | 96,<sup>73</sup>,  
 111,<sup>158</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 194,<sup>200</sup>, Āṣaf. Fiqh 25, As. Soc. Beng. 14, Būhār 177, printed in the margin of al-Sha‘rānī’s *al-Mīzān al-Khiḍriyya* C. 1302, 1306, 1311, 1318, 1321, with the *Mīzān* in the margin Būlāq 1300, see Goldziher, *ZDMG* 38, 669/82.—2. *Ṭabaqāt al-fuqahā’ al-kubrā*, composed in 766/1364, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 202<sup>19</sup> Bank. XIX, 2, 1866, Aligarh 105,<sup>44/5</sup>.

16a. Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Shihāb al-Dīn al-Adhra‘ī al-Shāfi‘ī was born in Adhri‘āt in 708/1308. He studied in Cairo and acted as a *nā‘ib* in Aleppo. He went to Cairo in 762/1361 and died on 15 Jumādā II 783/7 September 1381.

DK I, 125/8. 1. *Ghunyat al-muḥtāj ilā sulūk al-minhāj* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 527. 2. *al-Tawassuṭ wal-faṭḥ bayn al-Rawḍa wal-Sharḥ* ibid. 507.—3. *Qūt al-muḥtāj* see I, 680.

18. Badr al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Bahādur b. ‘Abdallāh al-Turkī al-Miṣrī al-Zarkashī, d. 794/1392.

DK III, 397, no. 1059, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 335, *Bust. al-muḥ.* 116. 1. *Al-Baḥr al-muḥīṭ fī uṣūl al-fiqh* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 379, App. 50, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 339, Dam. ‘Um. 57,<sup>27/31</sup>, cited in al-Suyūṭī, *Muzhir* I, 17,<sup>20</sup>, 36,<sup>17</sup>, and elsewhere.—4. *Luqṭat al-‘ajlān wa-bullat al-ḡam‘ān*, additionally Berl. Oct. 1348, Faiz. 2161, print. C. (Makt. al-‘Arab, 1923, 58, no. 379); commentaries: a. *Faṭḥ al-raḥmān* by Zakariyyā’ al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 51, Dam. ‘Um. 58,<sup>56</sup>.—b. Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī, Damascus between 1327/31 (*al-Mashriq* XVIII, 1036), C. 1326.—c. Glosses by Yāsīn b. Zayn al-Dīn al-‘Alīmī al-Ḥimṣī, Rāmpūr I, 297,<sup>129</sup>.—10. *Tanqīḥ al-alfāz* etc. additionally

19 The biography in al-Sakhāwī’s *al-Ḍaw’ al-lāmi‘* mentioned there is not found in the printed edition.

Rāmpūr II, 155,<sup>478</sup>, 194,<sup>528</sup>.—15. Glosses on *Qawā'id al-Ālā'i* (?) Paris 1013,<sup>3</sup>.—15a. *al-Qawā'id fi 'l-furū'*, an explanation of juridical concepts, Berl. 4605, Upps. III, 177, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 533, Mosul 112,<sup>185</sup>, entitled *al-Qawā'id wal-ḍawābiṭ fi 'l-fiqh* Dam. 'Um. 59,<sup>75</sup>.—16. *al-La'ālī' al-manthūra fi 'l-aḥādīth al-mashhūra* Bank. v, 2, 296, abstract of *al-Durar al-manthūra* by al-Suyūṭī ibid. 297.—17. *al-Ghurar al-sawāfir 'ammā yahtāj ilayhi 'l-musāfir* Tüb. 30, Landb.—Br. 653.—18. *al-Mu'tabar fī takhrīj aḥādīth al-Minhāj wal-Mukhtaṣar* Dam. 'Um. 24,<sup>324</sup>.—19. *al-Dibāj fī tawḍīḥ al-Minhāj* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 515.—20. *al-Burhān fī 'ulūm al-Qur'ān*, a model for al-Suyūṭī's *Itqān* (see there 8/10), Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 105.—21. *al-Takmila* Dam. 'Um. 49, 345.

| 19. Sharaf al-Dīn Abū 'l-Rūḥ 'Īsā b. 'Uthmān al-Ghazzī al-Shāfi'i, d. 799/1397.

109

Ad p. 96

*DK* III, 205, no. 499, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. *Ac.* 75, al-Shawkānī I, 515. 1. *Ādāb al-ḥukkām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 496 = *Adab al-qaḍā'* Rāmpūr I, 167,<sup>10</sup>.—3. *Sharḥ al-Minhāj* see I, 680, I, 8.

19a. 'Ubaydallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Zarkashī, second half of the eighth century.

1. *I'lām al-sājid fī faḍīlat thalāth masājid* Āsaf. II, 1148,<sup>117</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 166,<sup>31</sup> (attributed to no. 18).—2. *Sharḥ al-Alfiyya* I, 299.

20. Al-Qāḍī Sharaf al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Shaykh Quṭb al-Dīn 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ismā'il al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Bahnasī al-Shāfi'i, d. 800/1397.

1. *al-Kāfi fī ma'rīfat 'ulamā' madhhab al-Shāfi'i* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 301.—2. *Mūthiq al-tashbīḥ bi-'ilm al-ḥadīth*, a commentary on the *Muqaddima* of 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥumaydī al-Zūlī, Mosul 102, 55,<sup>3</sup>.

21. Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar b. Nūr al-Dīn Abū 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Sirāj al-Dīn b. al-Mulaqqin al-Anṣārī al-Wādī'āshī al-Andalusī al-Takrūrī al-Shāfi'i also worked as a *qāḍī* in Damascus and died in 804/1401.

Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 369, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. *Ac.* 124, Ibn Fahd, *Lahẓ* 197, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VI, 100/5, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 447, Zirikli, *A'lām* II, 720, Sarkis 252. 1. *al-Tadhkira fī 'ulūm al-ḥadīth* additionally 'Um. 767 (Weisw. no. 17), Rāmpūr II, 118, 437,<sup>237/8</sup>, with a commentary by Muḥammad al-Manjawī,

a student of Zakariyyā' al-Anṣārī, another commentary Khālīṣ 723, *al-Tawḍīḥ al-abḥar* by Shams al-Dīn al-Sakhāwī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 71.—2. *Īḍāḥ al-irtiyāb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92.—3. *Khaṣā'is afḍal al-mukhlūqīn* also Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 167.—4. *Ghāyat al-su'ul fī khaṣā'is al-rasūl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 132, Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 370, Bank. XV, 1013/4.—6. *Nuzhat al-nuẓẓār fī quḍāt al-amṣār* photograph A. Taymūr, *Ta'riḥ* 2206 (Schacht II, 45) on which a *dhayl* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Ziftāwī (d. 895/1490) A. Tāymūr, *Ta'riḥ* 2206,<sub>2</sub> (ibid. 48).—7. *al-'Iqd al-mudhahhab fī ṭabaqāt ḥamalāt al-madhhab*, composed in 753–62/1352–61, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1102, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 270, 'Um. 2512 (Spies, *BAL* 30), Bank. XII, 774, Makt. Khalīlallāh al-Madrasī, Makt. Shaykh al-Islām (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 103).—13. *Ṭabaqāt al-Sūfiyya* Āṣaf. XI, 308 (anon. *Tadhk. al-naw.* 104).—14. *al-Nukat al-liṭāf fī bayān al-aḥādīth al-dī'āf al-mukhrajā fī Mustadrak al-Ḥāfiẓ Abī 'Abdallāh al-Ḥākim al-Nisābūrī* (I, 276,<sub>16</sub>) Mosul 233,<sub>112</sub>.—15. *Mukhtaṣar shu'ab al-īmān* see I, 619.—16. *al-Bulgha 'alā tartīb al-Mīnhāj* | Dam. 'Um. 25,<sub>358</sub>.—17. *al-Badr al-munīr fī takhrīj aḥādīth al-Sharḥ al-kabīr* (I, 681) ibid. 355, Āṣaf. II, 1148,<sub>81</sub>.—18. *al-Ashbāḥ wal-naẓ'ir* ibid. 59,<sub>90</sub>.—19. *al-'Ujāla fī 'l-fiqh al-Shāfi'ī* Āṣaf. II, 1160, 96/7.—20. *Ḥadā'iq al-awliyā'* Berl. Oct. 1494.—21. *al-Kalām 'alā sunnat al-jum'a qablahā wa-ba'dahā* Indian printing n.d. Rāmpūr II, 207.

21a. Shaykh al-Islām Sirāj al-Dīn 'Umar b. Raslān al-Bulqīnī (Eg. al-Bulqaynī) al-Kinānī al-'Asqalānī was born on 12 Sha'bān 724/5 August 1324. In 797/1395 he succeeded 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Subkī as *qāḍī* in Damascus and died on 10 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 805/2 June 1403. Few of his works were completed, mostly because their plan was too ambitious. He started, for instance, a commentary on al-Bukhārī, writing two whole volumes on just 40 traditions (*al-Daw'*, 88 middle).

Ad p. 97

Al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw'* VI, 85/90, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 100, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 206/17, al-Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 369, Ibn Taghr. VI, 156, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 51, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 506/7. 1. *al-Tadrīb fī 'l-fiqh 'alā madhhab al-imām al-Shāfi'ī* additionally Leipz. 381, Dam. Z. 33,<sub>66</sub>, 'Um. 50,<sub>314/5</sub>.—2. *al-Faṭḥ al-mūḥab etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 531.—5. *al-Tajarrud wal-ihtimām bi-jam' fatāwī 'l-walīd shaykh al-Islām*, collected by his son Ṣāliḥ (see 96, 32), Sulaim. 677.—6. A *qaṣīda* on the law of inheritance, reduced by al-Suyūṭī to 5 verses, see p. 153,<sub>195</sub>.—7. *Maḥāsin al-iṣṭilāḥ* I, 611.—8. *Tarjumān shu'ab al-īmān* Dam. 'Um. 29,<sub>32</sub>.—10. *al-Manhaj al-aslam* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 396.

22. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Imād al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Aqfahsī b. al-'Imād al-Miṣrī al-Shāfi'ī, b. before 750/1349, d. 808/1405.



Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* II, 47/9, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 73. 1. *Kashf al-asrār ʿammā khaṭfiya ʿani ʿl-afkār* additionally Leipz. 136, 877, I, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 515, <sup>2</sup>992, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1600, Selīm Āgā 547, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 347, App. 47, VI, 209, Jer. Khāl. 31,<sup>6</sup> Mosul 36, 175,<sup>5</sup> 81,<sup>26</sup> Bank. XIII, 914.—2. *Tashīl al-maqāṣid li-zūwār al-masājīd* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 889, Faiz. 120, Fātiḥ 4028/9, ʿĀṣir I, 493/5, Dam. ʿUm. 50,<sup>375</sup>—3. *al-Qawl al-tamām bi-aḥkām al-muʾminūn wal-imām* print. C. 1322.—4. *Manzūma fi ʿl-maʿfuwwāt*, abstract of 8, additionally Paris 5054, entitled *al-Ishārāt ilā mā ʿuḫḫa min al-najasāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 447, commentaries: a. Self-commentary, additionally Hamb. 107,<sup>1</sup>—b. *Faṭḥ al-jawād* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamza | (d. 957/1550, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* IV, 751, *al-Khiṭ. al-jad.* IV, 119,<sup>1</sup>, against Berl. 3632/3) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 528, print. C. 1298, 1321, glosses *Bulūgh al-murād* by Ḥusayn b. Sulaymān al-Rashīdī, C. 1286, 1298, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 501.—c. *Faṭḥ al-mubīn* by Muḥammad Shams al-Dīn b. Abi ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad al-Ramlī (d. 1004/1596, p. 321) additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1255, i.—d. *Tahdhīb* by ʿAbd al-Raʿūf al-Munāwī (d. 1031/1622, p. 305) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 282.—5. *al-Farq bayna ʿl-ḥayāt etc.* read: Gotha 19,<sup>5</sup> also Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 535.—6. *Dīwān al-ḥayawān*, on animals that are permitted and forbidden = (?) *al-Tibyān fī-mā ḥalla min maʿkūl al-ḥayawān* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 888, on which *Naẓm al-T. fī-mā yaḥrumu min al-ḥayawān* Rāmpūr I, 174,<sup>74</sup>, commentary *Faṭḥ al-raḥīm al-raḥmān* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Ṭablāwī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 528.—On this a *tajrīd* by Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh al-Armīyāwī see p. 325.—7. *Aḥkām al-ʿawāmī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 495.—8. Read: *Rafʿ al-ilbās ʿan wahm al-waswās* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 517.—9. *Rafʿ al-janāḥ etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 517.—

111

Ad p. 98

11. *al-Durra al-ḍawʿiyya fi ʿl-aḥkām al-sunniyya wal-aḥwāl al-raḍiyya fī hijrat khayr al-bariyya* or *Mukhtaṣar al-sīra al-nabawiyya naẓman wa-sharḥuhā* additionally Vat. v. Barb. 80.—12. Entitled *Ikrām man yaʿīsh biṭinābihi ʿl-khamr (bi-tahrīm) wal-ḥashīsh* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 747, <sup>2</sup>890, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 499.—13. *al-Qawl al-tamām fī ādāb dukhūl al-ḥammām* additionally Vat. v. 1421,<sup>3</sup>, Sbath 1196,<sup>1</sup>—14. *Dalāʾil al-ḥukkām etc.* additionally Dam. ʿUm. 56,<sup>37</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 518 = (?) *Tawqīf al-ḥukkām ʿalā ghawāmiḍ al-aḥkām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 507, JRASB 1917, CII, 38.—15. *al-Manzūma al-Imādiyya*, with a self-commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 326, by Abū Bakr b. Ismāʿīl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610, p. 285, 8) Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 226, anonymous commentary Pet. AM Buch. 1057.—17. *al-Iqtisād fī kifāyat al-ʿuqqād* with a commentary by his son Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad Paris 1029, *Nuzhat al-quṣṣād* by Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Ayyūb al-Nassāba Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 544.—19. Additionally Berl. 8529 (a fragment of 14 ?).—22. *Manḥal al-qāṣidīn*, an *urjūza* on marriage from a juridical and ethical point of view, Tüb. 83.—23. *Sharḥ al-Burda* I, 265.—24. *al-Taʿaqqubāt* I, 424.—25. *al-Anwār al-fāʾiḥa fī sharḥ al-Fātiḥa* Landb.–Br. 160.—26. *Urjūza fī aḥkām al-jinn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 495.

22a. Najm al-Dīn al-Shurayṭī, 8th cent.

*Al-Basīṭ fi 'l-farā'id*, a commentary by Wajīh al-Dīn al-Gujarātī (d. 998/1589), Bank. XIX, 2, 1954, Rāmpūr 14.

22b. Aḥmad b. Naṣr al-'Ansī al-Shāfi'ī, 8th cent.

*Al-Wasīṭ fi 'l-farā'id* Berl. 4741, commentary *al-Muḥīṭ al-jāmi'* by Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. Ismā'īl al-A'raj al-Ḥājj, 9th cent., ibid. 4738/9, 4743, Bank. XIX, 2, 1953.

23. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Jamā'a 'Izz al-Dīn al-Kinānī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Yanbū' in the Hijaz in 759/1357 and died in Rabī' II 819/June 1416.

- 112 | Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 125, Ibn Taghr. VI, 455, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 139, al-Shawkānī II, 147/9. 1. Delete: see p. 81, 3<sub>4</sub>.—5. *Ghāyat al-amānī fi 'ilm al-ma'ānī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 212.—6. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-ghazaliyya* I, 635.—7. *al-Mus'if wal-mu'in fi sharḥ ibn al-muṣannif Badr al-Dīn* I, 522.—8. *al-Kawkab al-waqqād fi sharḥ al-i'tiqād* Jer. Khāl. 74<sub>23</sub>.—9. *Sharḥ Bad' al-amālī* I, 764.—10. *Risāla fi 'l-ḥudūd al-kalāmiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 162.—11. *Khulāṣat al-qawā'id wa-ghāyat al-maqāṣid* ibid. 183.—12. *Risālat luma'āt al-anwār fi 'l-tashrīḥ* Dam. 'Um. 95<sub>44</sub>.

24. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Qāhirī Shihāb al-Dīn al-Zāhid al-Shāfi'ī, d. 819/1416.

Ad p. 99

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* II, 111/3. 1. *Hadiyyat al-nāṣih* etc. additionally Paris 665<sub>2</sub>, commentary *Umdat al-rābiḥ* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ramlī (d. 1005/1595, p. 321) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 525, Dam. Z. 61<sub>141</sub>.—2. *Muqaddimat al-Zāhid* or *al-Sittūn al-mas'ala fi 'l-fiqh* additionally Bat. 128<sub>2</sub>, Suppl. 465/9, printed in Mecca and Istanbul; commentaries: a. *Is'āf al-qāṣid* by al-Suyūṭī (p. 156<sub>274</sub>) Paris 2800<sub>15</sub>.—b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ramlī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 531, print. Būlāq 1287 (Rāmpūr I, 208<sub>270</sub>), with glosses by 'Abdallāh al-Mayhī al-Shībīnī (sic) completed in 1246/1830.—Glosses by 'Abd al-Karīm b. Karīm al-Dīn al-Maṭarī al-Dimyāṭī, C. 1292, by Muḥammad al-Aḥmadī al-Khalafī al-Bannāwī dated 1217/1802, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 460, 2893<sub>2</sub>, *al-Futūḥāt al-Aḥmadiyya* by Ḥasan al-Banhāwī, completed 1 Rajab 1194/3 July 1780 in *al-Maqām al-Aḥmadī*, Haupt 77, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 460, 2893<sub>11</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 531, by 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Makkī al-Ghazzālī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 514, by Aḥmad al-Shirbīnī al-Nu'mānī,



composed in 1240/1824, C. 1287.—c. Anon. Bat. Suppl. 470/1.—Versification entitled *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn* by Muṣṭafā b. ‘Uthmān al-Jāwī al-Qarūṭī with a commentary, *al-‘Iqd al-thamīn*, by Muḥammad Nawāwī al-Jāwī al-Bantānī (p. 501) C. 1300.—d. *al-Fawā’id al-mukammala bi-sharḥ al-farā’id al-mujmala bi-naẓm al-S. al-m.* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Jamāl al-Maḥallī, C. 1304.

25. Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Mu’min al-Ḥiṣnī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Dimashqī, b. 752/1351, d. 15 Jumādā 11 829/25 April 1426.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 188, al-Shawkānī II, 166. 4. *Siyar al-sālik fī asna’l-masālik* additionally Leipz. 693.—5. *al-Niswa al-‘ābidāt etc.* with two appendices entitled *Faṣl yata‘allaq bi-asbāb al-maḥabba lil-maḥbūb* and *Faṣl fī asbāb al-muhlikāt*.—6. *Qam‘ al-nufūs etc.*, composed in 807/1404 in Jerusalem, additionally Berl. 8815, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 565, <sup>2</sup>1069, AS 2000, Fātiḥ 2764, Tunis, Zayt. II, 267, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 342, Dam. Z. 58,<sub>108</sub>, Mosul 52,<sub>81</sub>, 192,<sub>21</sub>, Āsaf. II, 872,<sub>42</sub>, 1596,<sub>51</sub>.—8. *al-Fawā’id fī ‘l-fiqh ‘alā madhhab al-imām al-Shāfi‘ī* Heid., ZS VI, 221.—9. *Tanbīh al-sālik ‘alā maẓānn al-mahālik* Rāmpūr I, 333,<sub>72</sub>.

| Ad p. 100

113

27. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Dā’im b. Mūsā al-Nu‘aymī al-‘Asqalānī al-Miṣrī al-Birmāwī al-Shāfi‘ī Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh was born on 15 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 763/6 September 1361 and died on 2 Jumādā 11 831/9 April 1428.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* VII, 280, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 197, al-Shawkānī II, 181, *Bust al-muḥ.* 119. 1. *al-Nubdha al-zakiyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 52 (*al-alfiyya*), commentary *al-Fawā’id al-saniyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 826, Dam. ‘Um. 59,<sub>70/2</sub>, last part Gotha 928.—3. *Manhaj al-rā’id bi-dawābiṭ al-farā’id*, a *qaṣida* with a commentary, Dam. Z. 40,<sub>2</sub>.—4. *al-Muqaddima al-shāfiyya fī ‘ilmay al-‘arūḍ wal-qāfiya* ibid. 37, 119,<sub>1</sub>.—5. *Sharḥ al-ṣudūr* p. 24, 4g.

28. Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī b. Ayyūb al-Shāfi‘ī al-Qādirī al-Makhzūmī, ca. 840/1436.

1. *Siyāsāt al-khalq bi-taḥsīn al-khulq* additionally Leid. 1945.—2. *Nashr al-liwā’ fī muqtaḍa ‘l-faṣd wal-dawā’* Bank. IV, 112, i.—3. *Dawā’ al-naḥs min al-naks*, on poisons and antidotes, ibid. iii.

29. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Raslān (Arslān) al-Ramlī al-Qudṣī al-Shāfi‘ī was born in Ramla in 773/1371. He was a *muftī* and a *mudarris* for some

time, but then left these positions to devote himself entirely to mysticism. He died on 22 Ramaḍān 844/15 February 1441 in Jerusalem.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* I, 282, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 348, al-Shawkānī I, 49/52. 1. (*Ṣafwat*) *al-Zubad* etc. Read: Gotha 919, further Br. Mus. Suppl. 1234, iv (fragm.), Cambr. Suppl. 836, Vat. v. 1082,<sup>2</sup> Sbath 122, Mosul 182,<sup>214</sup> Bat. Suppl. 200/1, printings Mecca 1316, Java 1318.—Commentaries: a. *Taʿlīq*a, by the author himself, Haupt 110.—b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ramlī, d. 957/1550: α. *Faṭḥ al-raḥmān* Haupt 161, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 528.—β. *Ghāyat al-bayān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 526, C. 1305.—d. Delete: see I, 631, k.—e. Printed with an anonymous commentary Būlāq 1285, Bombay 1312.—f. *Mawāhib al-ṣamad fī ḥall al-fāz* al-Z. by Aḥmad b. Ḥijāzī al-Fashnī al-Ḍabbī (second half of the tenth cent., see p. 305) Āṣaf. II, 1164,<sup>59</sup> printings Būlāq 1291, 2 vols., C. 1311.—g. *Faṭḥ al-ṣamad, sharḥ al-fāz* al-Z. by Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Waḍḍāḥī al-Zabīdī in Rāmpūr I, 229,<sup>415/6</sup>—3. *Sharḥ Sunan Abī Dāʿūd* I, 267.—4. *Sharḥ al-Shifāʾ* I, 631.—5. *Sharḥ al-Minhāj* I, 395,<sup>13</sup> on which glosses entitled *Ghāyat al-muḥtāj*, by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamza al-Ramlī (d. 1004/1596, p. 321), Paris 1017/20, by ʿAlī al-Shabrāmaliṣī (d. 1087/1676, p. 322), *ibid.* 1021/2, Gotha 969.

- 114 | 29a. ʿAlī b. ʿUthmān b. ʿUmar b. Ṣāliḥ al-Ṣayrafī al-Dimashqī al-Shāfiʿī was born in Damascus in 778/1376. In 803/1400 he went to Cairo, after which he had a career teaching at the Dār al-Ḥadīth al-Ashrafiyya, the Shāmiyya, the Barrāniyya, and the Ghazāliyya in Damascus. He died there in Ramaḍān 844/February 1441.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* v, 259. *Ghawāmiḍ al-fikar fī tartīb masāʾil al-Minhāj ʿala l-Mukhtaṣar*, vol. 4, autograph dated 840, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 882.

29b. Al-Qāḍī Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. Shayba al-Dimashqī al-Asadī, d. 851/1447.

*Ṭabaqāt al-Shāfiʿiyya* Āṣaf. I, 784,<sup>143</sup>.

Ad p. 101

31. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (no. 22) b. ʿImād al-Aqfahsī al-Shāfiʿī Shams al-Dīn was a professor in Minyat b. Khaṭīb and Cairo, where he died on 5 Rabīʿ I 867/29 November 1462.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VII, 24/5. *Al-Dharīʿa ilā aʿdād al-sharīʿa* additionally Leipz. 383, Tüb. 117, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 515, entitled *al-Irshād ilā mā fī l-fiqh wa-ghayrihi min al-aʿdād* Paris 649.

32. Ṣāliḥ b. ʿUmar (no. 21) b. Raslān al-Bulqīnī (Bulqaynī) ʿAlam al-Dīn was born on 13 Jumādā I 791/11 May 1389 in Cairo. On 6 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 825/22 November 1423 he succeeded Walī al-Dīn al-ʿIrāqī as *qāḍī* in Cairo. But in Muḥarram 827/December 1423 he was dislodged by Ibn Ḥajar. He was reinstated in Jumādā II 834/February 1431 and remained in that position until 841/1437. In 851/1448 he was again appointed to this post, but on 19 Rajab 853/30 August 1449 he was replaced by Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā al-Munāwī (p. 84) and banished to Jerusalem, when in fact he should have received a sanctionary transfer all the way to Tarsus. From 18 Ṣafar 865/22 July 1461 until 20 Shawwāl 867/9 July 1463 he was back again in his old job, until al-Munāwī superseded him. He died on 15 Rajab 868/25 March 1464.

| Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* III, 312/4, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 307, al-Shawkānī I, 286, al-Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 119, Ibn Taghr. VII, 792, VIII, 49, 573. *Tarjamat shaykh al-Islām al-Bulqīnī*, his father, Köpr. 1068 (confirmed in Ibn Taghr. VIII, 574<sub>10</sub>), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1753 (where the protagonist is his brother ʿAbd al-Raḥmān, p. 112, but who probably did not carry the title of Shaykh al-Islām, and where the author is said to be a certain Muḥammad al-Bulqīnī).—2. *al-Qawl al-maqbūl fī-mā yuddaʿā fīhi min al-majhūl* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 932.—3. *Tadhkira* Berl. 8825. 115

33. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Khalīl al-Qabūnī al-Dimashqī was born in 784/1382 in Qabūn near Damascus. He studied there, in Hebron and in Cairo. He became a preacher and imam at the Umayyad mosque and died in Shaʿbān 869/April 1466.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* IV, 76.

Ad p. 102

35. Ismāʿīl b. ʿAlī b. Ḥasan b. Hilāl b. Muʿallā al-Ṣaʿīdī al-Qāhiri al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in 871/1466:

*Al-Layth al-ʿābis fī ṣadamāt al-majālis fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, additionally Glasgow 157, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1523<sub>1</sub>, AS 1005, Lāleli 781, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 33.

35a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān al-Shāfiʿī wrote in 879/1474:

1. *Wafāʿ al-ʿuhūd fī wujūb hadm kanīsat al-Yahūd wa-naḥīs al-naḥāʾis fī taḥrīr masāʾil al-kanāʾis wa-kashf mā lil-mushrikīn min al-dasāʾis*, on the occasion of the demolition of a synagogue in Jerusalem, a demolition that had been

ordered by Abu 'l-'Azm Muḥammad al-Maqdisī, based on a fatwa by 'Alā' al-Dīn b. 'Afif al-Dīn, and on the *miḥna* resulting from it for some believers (ḤKh VI, 451), 'Āšir I, 1127 (Ritter).—2. *Dhakhā'ir al-muḥimmāt* Āṣaf. II, 1304, 81.

36. Muḥibb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Walīd Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī b. al-Shiḥna, *qāḍi 'l-quḍāt* in Aleppo, d. 882/1477.<sup>20</sup>

*Lisān al-ḥukkām fī ma'rifat al-aḥkām*, written by himself only until chapter 21, additionally Haupt 111/2, Paris 935, Qilič 'A. 494, Selīm. 210, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 218,<sup>2302</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 458, Mosul 63,<sup>211</sup>, on which an anonymous *takmila* | Tunis, Zayt. IV, 88,<sup>1950</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1102,<sup>137</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 244,<sup>504</sup> and *Mukhtaṣar Dhayl Lisān al-ḥ. etc.* by Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Shams al-Dīn al-Shāfi'ī in Selīm. 220.—2. *Ahd* for Sultan al-Mu'ayyad Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Aḥmad b. al-Malik al-Ashraf Abu 'l-Naṣr Inal (865/1460) Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 273 (confused with Zayn al-Dīn b. al-Shiḥna, p. 141).

37. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Mun'im b. Nabīh al-Dīn al-Jawharī was born in Jawhar in 821/1418 and died on 12 Rajab 889/6 August 1484 in Cairo.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VIII, 123/6, al-Shawkānī II, 200. 4. *Manzūma* on the Nile and the Nilometer, a versification of *Muqaddimat al-Nīl al-sa'īd* by Jalāl al-Dīn al-Maḥallī (p. 140), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 393, VI, 60.—5. *Sharḥ Tā'īyyat al-Subkī* p. 103.

38. Quṭb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Khayr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Khayḍir al-Khayḍarī (al-Ukhayḍirī, al-Khuḍayrī, Ibn Ayās IV, 97/8, 163) al-Dimashqī al-Shāfi'ī died in Rabī' I 894/February 1489.

Ad p. 103

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IX. 117/24, al-Shawkānī II, 245, Ibn Taghr. VI, 555,<sup>15</sup> (who calls him his friend), Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 162, no. 170. 1. *al-Rawḍ al-naḍr fī ḥāl al-Khiḍr* additionally Lālelī 1799 (*MO* VII, 103), on which *Radd fī 'l-daf'* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>38</sup> (attributed to Suyūṭī).—2. *al-Lafẓ al-mukarram etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 142, Āṣaf. II, 874,<sup>95</sup>.—3. *Zahr al-riyāḍ etc.* additionally Cambr. 516, on which *Takmil Z. al-r.* by Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Qunaytirī al-Qaṣrī (d. 1062/1652, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 205) Rabat 491, ii.—4. *al-Iktisāb talkhīṣ kutub al-ansāb*, Medina, *ZDMG* 90,<sup>116</sup>.

20 The polyhistor at p. 184, 5 was probably his gransfather, his father maybe Muḥammad b. al-Shiḥna al-Ḥalabī, who followed classes on *al-'Aqida al-sa'ida* in Jerusalem in Jumādā I 862/March–April 1458 (*al-Jawāhir al-mukallala bil-akhbār al-musalsala* 62).

38a. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. al-Ghazzī al-Shāfiʿī al-Dimashqī, dates unknown.

*Hidāyat al-ghulām ilā khulāṣat al-aḥkām* Paris 6553 (followed by a treatise on repetitions in the Qurʾān).

40. See p. 128, 11.

41. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Nājī (thus called because he had converted from Ḥanbalism to Shāfiʿism) al-Dimashqī al-Shāfiʿī was born in 810/1407 and died in Ramaḍān 900/1495.

| Al-Sakhāwī, *Dawʿ* 1, 166, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 27. 1. *Kanz al-rāghibīn* etc. additionally Leipz. 875, iii, Manch. 305, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 140.—7. *Tahdhīr al-ikhwān* etc. additionally Paris 3600, 2, Dam. Z. 60, 132, 2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 275, entitled *Qalāʾid al-ʿiqyān fī mūrathāt (mā yūriṭh) al-fuqr wal-nisyan* additionally Leipz. 891, 49, Manch. 305, Dam. Z. 50, 19, 3, see Goldziher, *Festschr. Berliner*, 1903, *Naẓm* by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Ghazzī Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 372.—10. *al-Muʿīn ʿalā fīʾl sunnat al-talqīn* Cambr. 1347, 13.—11. *Kitāb al-ʿazama* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 589.

117

Ad p. 104

42. Abu ʾl-Maʿālī Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-Maqdisī Kamāl al-Dīn b. Abī Sharīf al-Shāfiʿī al-Anṣārī, d. 907/1501.

*Al-Badr al-ṭālīʿ* (which one?), in Tunis, Zayt. III, 65, 1424.—3. *Ṣawb al-ghamāma* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, 1158.—4. *Musāmara* p. 226.—5. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʾl-Nasaḥiyya* 1, 760.

44. Muḥammad b. Dāʾūd al-Bāzili al-Kurdī al-ʿImādī al-Ḥamawī al-Shāfiʿī Shams al-Dīn cannot have died in 925/1519 as stated in ḤKh iv, 303, 8357, if the copy of no.1 preserved in Leipz. 881, xii and dated 953/1546 is indeed an autograph.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 138. 4. *Ghāyat al-marām fī rijāl al-Bukhārī ilā sayyid al-anām* additionally ʿUm. 1209, Faiz. 1495/6/7, NO 821, Rizā P. 2379/81 (Weisw. 109).

45. Zayn al-Dīn Abū Yaḥyā Zakariyyāʾ b. Muḥammad b. al-Anṣārī al-Sumaykī al-Shāfiʿī died, according to his son Aḥmad (Gotha 180), on 3 Dhu ʾl-Ḥijja 916/3 March 1511, while all the other sources have 926.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 113, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* III, 234/8, Ibn Ayās V, 365, al-Sha'rānī, *Ṭab.* II, 168, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 134/6, al-Shawkānī I, 252, *ZDMG* XLIV, 385, course of studies Vat. v. 378,<sup>4</sup> 1. *al-Lu'lu' al-naẓīm* etc. additionally Leipz. 879, iv, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 478, 2861, 4a, 1704, 2498, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>12</sup> (attributed to Suyūṭī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 350, App. 47, Beirut 418,<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 144,<sup>60,9</sup>, Āsaf. I, 13,<sup>53</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 562, print. C. 1319.—2. *al-Maqṣad li-takhlīṣ mā fi 'l-Murshid fi 'l-waqf wal-ibtidā'* additionally Paris 667,<sup>1</sup> (attributed to Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Nu'mānī, just like Leid. 1645), Berl. Qu. 958, Tunis, Zayt. I, 161, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 27, App. 4, Rāmpūr I, 55,<sup>79/81</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1305, I, printed in the margin of *Tafsīr Ibn al-Abbās*, India 1873, of al-Firūzābādī's  
 118 *Tanwīr al-miqbās* C. 1290, 1305, with Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ushmūnī's | *Manār al-hudā*, C. 1934.—

Ad p. 105

3. *Faṭḥ al-raḥmān bi-kashf mā yalbas (labisa, yaltabis) fi 'l-Qur'ān* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1385, Faiz. 48, Welieddīn 829, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 56, Mosul 66,<sup>257</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1437, printed in the margin of al-Shirbīnī's *al-Sirāj al-munīr*, Būlāq 1299, on which a commentary, *Fayḍ al-mannān*, by Muḥammad Ḥasaballāh al-Makkī (p. 500) C. 1291.—6. *al-I'lām bi-aḥādīth al-aḥkām, Dībāja* Gotha 2, 91, commentary *Faṭḥ al-ʿallām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134.—7. *Risāla fi 'l-basmala wal-ḥamdala* additionally Paris 1396,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 63; commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Sanbāṭī (d. 990/1582), composed in 972/1564, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 54, Ilm, 124, VI, 168, 171, print. C. 1317.—(by the same: *Risāla fi 'l-farq bayna musamma 'l-amr wa-mukannā ṣiḡhatihi* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 56), on which glosses by ʿAlī b. Aḥmad b. Mukarram al-Ṣaʿīdī al-ʿIdwī al-Mansafīsī (d. 1189/1775, p. 319) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 598, 2123, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 165.—b. Abū Bakr b. Ismāʿīl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610, p. 285) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 599, 2124.—8. *Tahrīr tanqīḥ al-lubāb* I, 307, on which glosses by the author himself, *Tahdhīb al-T.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 503, print. C. 1292, 1310, 1316. 15. *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya* additionally Paris 4905, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 337, App. 45, Rāmpūr I, 354,<sup>336</sup>, Āsaf. I, 376,<sup>466</sup>, III, 738,<sup>50,4</sup>, commentary by his great-grandson Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn b. ʿAbd al-Qādir Muḥyi 'l-Dīn b. Aḥmad Zakariyyā' Walī al-Dīn b. Yūsuf Jamāl al-Dīn b. Zakariyyā' al-Anṣārī entitled *al-Minah al-rabbāniyya* Leipz. 253.—16. *Risāla fi 'ṣṣilāḥāt al-Sūfiyya* Bank. XIII, 921.—17. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya* (sic) *fi 'l-khuṭab al-minbariyya* C. 1281, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 277 (*al-ʿaliyya*).—19. *al-Muṭṭala' ʿala 'l-Isāghūjī* I, 842.—20. *Aqṣa 'l-maʿānī (amānī)* additionally Leipz. 477, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 176, 213, Dam. ʿUm. 78,<sup>19</sup>, with a commentary, *Faṭḥ manāzil al-mabānī* (Leipz. *mathānī*) print. C. (Maṭb. Maḥmūd ʿAlī Sabʿīn) n.d.—21. *Tuḥfat nujabā' al-ʿaṣr* etc. additionally Bol. 459,<sup>8</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 17, Mosul 114, 225,<sup>3</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1310, ii, Rāmpūr I, 46 (wrongly attributed to Ḥusayn b. Iskandar, p. 326,<sup>7</sup>), II, 77,<sup>9</sup>.—22. *Nihāyat al-Hidāya* p. 126,<sup>1</sup>.—29. *Asna 'l-maṭālib*

p. 191<sub>10</sub>.—34. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya* p. 202.—36. *Tabyīn mā fī aḥkām al-nūn wal-tanwīn* Rāmpūr 1, 45<sub>9</sub>.—37. *Ghāyat al-fuṣūl ilā ‘ilm al-uṣūl* Rāmpūr 1, 267<sub>50</sub>.—38. *Iḥkām al-dalāla ilā taḥrīr al-R.* 1, 771.—39. *Tuḥfat al-bārī* 1, 263<sub>17</sub>.—40. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat al-‘Irāqī* 1, 612.—41. *Sharḥ Ādāb al-baḥth* 1, 850.—42. *‘Imād al-riḍā bi-ādāb al-qadā’* Paris 1045, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 535, commentary by ‘Abd al-Ra’ūf al-Munāwī (p. 306) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 476, 897, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 258.—43. *al-Azhiya* (sic) *fī aḥkām al-ad‘īya* Mosul 212, 69<sub>2</sub>, as *Talkhīṣ al-aḍḥiya fī aḥkām al-ad‘īya* Āṣaf. 11, 1150<sub>78</sub>.—44. *al-Adab fī ta’rīf al-arab* 1, 363<sub>4,6</sub>.—45. *Risāla fī ḥudūd (taḥdīd) al-alfāz al-mutadāwala bayna ‘l-uṣūliyyīn wal-fuqahā’* (*fī uṣūl al-fiqh wal-dīn*) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 478, 2861<sub>4b</sub>, Dam. Z. 61, 153<sub>4</sub> or *al-Ḥudūd al-anīqa wal-ta’rīfāt al-daḡīqa* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 12, on which the commentary *Qurrat ‘uyūn dhawi ‘l-aḡhām*, by Abū Bakr b. Ismā‘īl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1660, p. 285).—46. *Faṭḥ al-raḡmān bi-sharḥ Risālat mawlā Raslān fī ‘l-tawḥīd* 1, 811.—47. *Faṭḥ al-mubdī’ fī sharḥ al-Muqni’* p. 125.—48. *Faṭḥ al-ilāh al-majīd* 1, 761.—49. *Ghāyat al-wuṣūl ila ‘l-uṣūl* Dam. ‘Um. 59<sub>73</sub>.—50. *Tahdhīb al-dalāla* ibid. 77<sub>167</sub>.—51. *Dhikr āyāt al-Qur‘ān al-mutashābihāt*, Medina, ZDMG 90, 107.—52. *‘Aqīda* Āṣaf. 11, 1318<sub>148</sub>.

| 46. Abū Bakr b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḡmān b. Qāḍī ‘Ajlūn al-Shāf‘ī, b. 119  
841/1437, d. 928/1522.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 52. *Risālat ‘imāmat al-nabī* Vat. v. 259<sub>2</sub>.

Ad p. 106

D The Ḥanbalis

1. Shams al-Dīn Muḡammad b. Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ b. Abi ‘l-Faḍl al-Ba‘lī al-Naḡwī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 709/1309.

3. *al-Muthallath bil-ma‘na ‘l-wāḥid* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1411<sub>4</sub>.—4. *al-Fākhīr sharḥ al-Jumal* 1, 504.

2. Abu ‘l-Ṣafā‘ ‘Abd al-Raḡmān b. Taqī al-Dīn b. Abī Bakr b. Dā‘ūd al-Ṣālīḥī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 711/1311.

*Al-Kanz al-akbar* etc. additionally Dam. Z. 28, 8<sub>3</sub> (which mentions the Shāfī‘ī Taqī al-Dīn b. Qāḍī ‘Ajlūn [HKh iv, 296] as the author).

3. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḡmad b. ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm (d. 682/1283, Ibn al-‘Imād *ShDh* v, 376) b. ‘Abd al-Salām (1, 690) b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḡammad b. Taymiyya Taqī al-Dīn



al-Ḥarrānī al-Ḥanbalī was among the scholars who, in Rabīʿ II 699/January 1300, were sent out to meet the Mongol leader Ghāẓān in front of the gates of Damascus and plead with him that the city be spared (see Zetterstéen, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. Mamluk.* 66, 6, Howorth, *Hist. of the Mongols* III, 445). His works not only inspired the founder of Wahhābism ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, but also enjoyed high respect within the Egyptian reformist party of Muḥammad ʿAbduh, at whose instigation they were printed in Cairo (Ch. C. Adams, *Islam and Modernism in Egypt*, 204).

Ad p. 107

DK I, 144/60, al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* IV, 1228, 2278/80, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 80/6 (his brother ʿAbdallāh ibid. 76), al-Shawkānī I, 63/74, Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-Bukhārī (d. 727/1327 in Nablus) *al-Qawl al-jalī fī tarjamat al-shaykh Taqī al-Dīn b. T. al-Ḥ.*, Būlāq 1298 (in the margin of al-Ālūsī's *Jalāʾ al-ʿaynayn*), C. 1329, M. b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Hādī b. Qudāma al-Maqdisī (no. 4b) *Tarjamat Taqī al-Dīn b. T. or Manāqib shaykh al-Islām Ibn T.* | Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1127, a part Dam. Z. 35, 99, 4, Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar b. ʿAlī b. Mūsā al-Bazzār (hardly Ibn al-Mulaqqin, d. 804/1401, as believed in the catalogue because he says that he spent some time in the company of Ibn Taymiyya) *al-Aʿlām al-ʿaliyya fī manāqib shaykh al-Islām Ibn T.* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1126; a part of a biography by Shams al-Dīn al-Dhahabī in Dam. Z. 87, 5, *Tarājim Ibn T.* by several contemporaries, compiled by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn (d. 842/1438), Br. Mus. Or. 7714 (DL 35), al-Subkī, *al-Durra al-muḍʿa* p. 103, no. 23. Jamīl Bek, *ʿUqūd al-jawhar* I, 166/81. I. Di Matteo, *Ibn T.*, Palermo 1912. D.B. Macdonald, *Development of Muslim Theology* 270/8, 283/5, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXII, 905/14, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *EI* II, 447/50.—His epitaph, restored in 1058/1648 by the Ḥanbalī *qāḍī* al-Barqāwī, in Waddington–Schefer no. 294.

Several of his works are contained in Dam. Z. 36, 109, *Majmūʿ rasāʾil I. T. C.* 1323, *Majmūʿat al-rasāʾil al-kubrā* 2 vols., C. 1323, 1325, 1328, *Majmūʿat al-fatāwī* 5 vols., 1326, *al-Ikhtiyārāt al-ʿilmīyya* in vol. 4 of the *Fatāwī* at the end and C. 1329 (Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 551, see ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī b. ʿAbbās b. al-Lajjām al-Ḥanbalī, *al-Akhhbār al-ʿilmīyya fī ʾkhtiyārāt Ibn Taymiyya*, Āṣaf. II, 1172, 8), *Majmūʿat al-rasāʾil wal-masāʾil*, 5 vols., C. 1341/9, *Majmūʿat khams rasāʾil* C. 1930.

1. Major works: 1. *al-Ṣarīm al-maslūl ʿalā shātīm al-rasūl* Landb.—Br. 35, Dam. Z. 49, 84, 5, Dāmādzāde 548, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 327, print. Hyderabad 1322.—2. *Minhāj al-sunna al-nabawīyya fī naqḍ kalām al-Shīʿa wal-Qadariyya*, against the *Minhāj al-karāma fī maʾrifat al-imāma* of al-Muṭaḥhar al-Ḥillī (p. 164), *Isl.* x, VIII, 52, with *Bayān muwāfaqat ṣarīḥ al-maʿqūl li-ṣaḥīḥ al-manqūl* in the margin, 4 vols., Būlāq 1321/2, *Mukhtaṣar Rāmpūr* I, 320, 290.—3. *Kitāb al-nubuwwāt* C. 1346 (300



pp).—4. *Tafsīr al-kawākib*, 44 of what were originally 100 *juz*’ Dam. ‘Um. 13, 151.—5. In prison in Cairo he wrote a lost Qur’ān commentary in 40 volumes entitled *al-Baḥr al-muḥīṭ*, Ibn Baṭṭūṭa, loc. cit.

## II. Minor works:

A. On the Qur’ān: 6. *al-Risāla al-‘ubūdiyya ilā tafsīr qawlihi*, on sura 2,<sub>19</sub>, in *Majm.* 1323, no. 1, 1340, II, 1/65.—7. *al-Fatwā al-Ḥamawīyya*, on passages in the Qur’ān in which the term *istawā* is used in relation to God, Dam. Z. 31, 33,<sub>2</sub>, printed in Sulaymān b. Saḥmān, *Bayān al-mubdī*, Amritsar 1315, p. 77/160 = (?) *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-istiḥwā ‘ala ‘l-‘arsh* Rāmpūr I, 339.—8. *Tafsīr al-Mu‘awwidhatayn* in *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 10.—9. *Faṣl fī qawlihi ta‘ālā: Qul yā ‘ibādī etc.* (on sura 39,<sub>53</sub>), Vat. v. 1169,<sub>2</sub>.—10. *Ajwiba ‘alā as‘ila waradat ‘alayhi fī faḍā’il sūrat al-Fātiḥa wal-Ikhlāṣ wa-ba‘ḍ masā’il mushkila* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 31.—10a. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* C. 1323.—11. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Nūr*, in the margin of the *Jāmi‘ al-bayān fī tafsīr al-Qur’ān* by al-Ījī al-Ṣafawī (p. 203), lith. Delhi 1316, C. 1343.—12. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Kawthar* in *al-Rasā’il al-Muniriyya* C. 1343, no. 10.—13. *al-Kalām ‘alā qawlihi ta‘ālā in ḥādḥāni la-sāḥirāni* (on sura 20,<sub>66</sub>), Dam. Z. 36, 99, 14.

| B. On *ḥadīth*: 14. *Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan riwāyat shaykh al-Islām Ibn Taymiyya ‘an arba‘ina min kibār mashyakhatihi* C. Makt. Salafiyya n.d.—15. *Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan riwāyat I. T. takhrīj Amīn al-Dīn al-Wānī*, C. 1341.—16. *al-Abdāl al-‘awālī*, 31 traditions of long-lived traditionists, from the *Ghaylāniyyāt* of Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm (d. 359/969), and one from the *Fawā'id al-Muzakkī* (d. 362/972), composed before 682/1283, Bank. v, 2, 462,<sub>1</sub>.—17. *Su‘āl fī mashḥad al-Ḥusayn ayna huwa fi ‘l-ṣaḥīḥ wa-ilā ayna ḥumila ra’suhu wa-jawābuhu* (autograph) Dam. Z. 25, 99,<sub>3</sub>.—18. *Risāla fī sharḥ ḥadīth Abī Dharr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 119, C. 1324, in *Khams rasā’il nādira*, C. n.d. 1906.—19. *Sharḥ ḥadīth al-nuzūl* Amritsar 1315 (in the appendix to the abstract of Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya’s *Madārīj al-sālikīn*) = *Ṣifāt al-nuzūl* Āsaf. I, 638,<sub>373</sub> = (?) *al-Tibyān fī nuzūl al-Qur’ān* in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 3.—19a. *Sharḥ ḥadīth unzila al-Qur’ān ‘alā sab‘at aḥruf* in *Khams ras. nādira*, C. 1907, no. 4.—20. *Fī‘āl al-anbiyā’* Heid. zS VI, 214.—21. *al-Azāhir wal-mulaḥ fī jumlat aḥādīth fī faḍā’il al-ṣalawāt wal-ayyām al-sab‘a wa-layālīhā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 88.—22. *Risāla fī ‘l-ajwiba ‘an aḥādīth al-quṣṣāṣ* in *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 15 = *Risāla fī ‘l-aḥādīth al-mawḍū‘a allatī yarwīha ‘l-‘amma wal-quṣṣāṣ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 118.—23. *Risāla tataḍamman aḥādīth fī su‘āl al-nabī ‘ani ‘l-Islām* Landb.—Br. 627.—24. *Risāla fī qawlihi lā tushadd al-riḥāl illā ilā thalāthat masājīd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 118, in *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 3.—24a. *al-Jawāmi‘ fī ‘l-siyāsa al-ilāhiyya wal-āyāt al-nabawīyya* Bombay 1306, see no. 114.

C. On Dogmatics: 25. *al-Wāsiṭa bayna ‘l-khalq wal-ḥaqq* Berl. 1994, C. 1318, in *Majm.* 1323, no. 2, 1340, II, 66/87, as *al-Qā’ida al-wāsiṭa* in *Majmū‘at al-tawḥīd* Delhi 1895, no. 6 = (?) *al-Aqida al-Isfahāniyya* ḤKh IV, 8249, on which *Sharḥ al-Aqida al-Isfahāniyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 18, 8, C. 1339.—26. *al-Risāla al-Wāsiṭiyya* with

appendices, autograph Dam. Z. 35,<sup>91</sup> 86,<sup>22</sup>, as *al-ʿAqida al-Wasitiyya* Āsaf. I, 374,<sup>486</sup> (with an Urdu translation), separately C. 1346 in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 9, on which *al-Munāẓara fi 'l-ʿA. al-W.* ibid. no. 10.—27. *al-ʿAqida al-Ḥamawiyya al-kubrā* Berl. 1996, Dam. Z. 31, 33,<sup>2</sup> in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 11.—28. *al-ʿAqida al-Tadmuriyya* Berl. 1995, in *Majm.* 1325.—29. *al-Furqān bayn awliyā' al-raḥmān wa-awliyā' (ḥizb) al-shayṭān* Berl. 2082/3, Rāmpūr I, 355,<sup>247</sup>, C. 1323, 1325, Lahore 1321 and in *Majmū'at al-tawḥīd li-Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Najdī*, Delhi 1895, p. 288/363.—30. *al-Kalām ʿalā ḥaqīqat al-islām wal-īmān* Berl. 2089 (is the year 733 mentioned there?), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1474 = (?) *Risāla fi 'l-islām wal-īmān* Hyderabad, *JRASB* 1917, CIII, 149, *Kitāb al-īmān wal-islām*, ed. Mawlawī Muḥammad Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad Ḥimāyatallāh and Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Laṭīf, lith. Delhi 1311, in *Majmū'at al-tawḥīd li-Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Najdī*, C. 1325.—31. *al-Qāʿida al-Marrākushiyya*, composed in 712/1313 in Egypt, on the occasion of a dispute among Mālikī theologians from the Maghreb on the permissibility to speak about God's properties, Berl. 2309.—32. *al-Munāẓara fi 'l-iʿtiqād*, letter to Shams al-Dīn on the allegorical meaning of God's properties, Berl. 2310.—33. Answer to a question *Fī ṣifāt al-kamāl* Ind. Off. 467,<sup>2</sup>.—34. *Masʿalat al-ʿuluww*, answer | on a question asked of him by two quarreling Shāfiʿīs on the whereabouts of God, Berl. 2311, Gotha 84,<sup>2</sup>, Munich 885,<sup>5</sup>.—35. *Jawāb ahl al-ʿilm wal-īmān bi-taḥqīq mā akhbāra bihi rasūl al-raḥmān min anna qul huwa 'llāh aḥad tuʿādil (taʿdil) thulth al-Qurʾān* Berl. 2435, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1435, C. 1322, no. 25 in *Majm.* 1323, 1325, see Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Revue Afr.* 1906, 204.—36. Answer to the question of whether man is capable of doing good by his own free will and against God's predestination, Leid. 2019.—37. *Risāla (fi iḳāʿ) al-ʿuqūd al-muḥarrama*, proof that repentance takes away guilt, even if one has sinned more than once, Berl. 2638, *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 11.—38. *Īdāḥ al-dalāla fi ʿumūm al-risāla* C. 1341, 1343.—39. *al-Risāla fi 'l-julūs* as an appendix to Muʿīn b. Ṣafī, *Jāmiʿ al-bayān fi tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, Delhi 1297.—40. *Fawā'id sharīfa fi 'l-aḳʿāl al-ikhtiyāriyya lillāh* Landb.—Br. 625.—41. *al-Furqān bayna 'l-ḥaqq wal-bāṭil* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 200, in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 1, see Yūsuf Ziyā, *Ilāh. Fak. Macm.* 5/6, 201 ff.—42. *al-Risāla al-Baʿlabakkiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 180, in *Majm.* 1328.—43. *al-Tuḥfa al-Irāqiyya fi 'l-aʿmāl al-qalbiyya* Dam. Z. 36, 29,<sup>10</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 332,<sup>56</sup>, printed in Sulaymān b. Saḥmān, *al-Bayān al-mubdiʿ*, Amritsar 1315.—44. *Maʿārij al-wuṣūl ilā anna furūʿ al-dīn wa-uṣūlahā mim mā bayyanahu 'l-rasūl* in *Majmū'* 1323, no. 7, *Majm.* C. 1318, no. 2, 1323, I, no. 2.—45. *Qāʿida fi 'l-maḥabba* Dam. Z. 60, 129,<sup>10</sup>.—46. *al-Suʿāl ʿani 'l-rūḥ hal hiya qadīma aw makhluqa wa-ghayr dhālika wal-jawāb ʿalayhi* Dam. Z. 35, 99,<sup>7</sup>.—46a. *al-Aql wal-rūḥ, Rasāʾil Muniriyya*, C. 1343, II, no. 2.—47. *Suʿāl al-Muhājirī ʿani 'l-farq fi 'l-ṣifāt bayna 'l-mutashābih wa-ghayrihi wa-jawābuhu* Dam. Z. 36, 99,<sup>11</sup>.—48. *Fīmā ʿalayhi ahl al-ʿilm wal-īmān min al-awwalīn wal-ākhirīn mim mā yushbih*

*al-ittiḥād wal-ḥulūl al-bāṭin wa-in summiya ḥulūlan wattiḥādan* ibid. 39, 10.—49. *al-Risāla al-Madaniyya fī taḥqīq al-majāz wal-ḥaqīqa* in Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya's *Ijtima' al-juyūsh al-Islāmiyya*, Amritsar 1314, p. 135/44.—50. *al-Iklīl fī 'l-mushtabih (mutashābih) wal-ta'wīl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 33, in *Majm. r. al-kubrā*.—51. *al-Īrāda wal-amr* in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 8.—52. *Fī marātib al-irāda*, in *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 4.—53. *Risāla fī 'l-qadā' wal-qadar* ibid. no. 5.—54. *Risāla fī 'l-iḥtijāj bil-qadar* ibid. no. 6.—55. *al-'Aql wal-naql* Rāmpūr 1, 318,<sup>273</sup> Āṣaf. II, 1322,<sup>163/4</sup> = (?) *Dar' ta'arūḍ al-'aql wal-naql* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 109.—55a. *Bayān muwāfaqat ṣarīḥ al-ma'qūl li-ṣaḥīḥ al-manqūl* in the margin of 2.—56. *al-Kalām 'ala 'l-fiṭra* *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 14.—57. *Risāla fī darajāt al-yaqīn* ibid. no. 7 = (?) *al-Ḥaqq al-yaqīn wa-'ayn al-yaqīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 290.—58. *al-Shafā'a al-shar'iyya wal-tawassul ila 'llāh bil-'amal wa-bil-dhāt wal-ashkhāṣ* in *Majm.* C. 1341, 10/24.—59. *Ibtāl waḥdat al-wujūd wal-radd 'ala 'l-qā'ilīn biḥā* ibid. 61/120.—60. *Mas'alat ṣifāt Allāh ta'alā wa-'uluwwiḥi 'alā khalqihī bayna 'l-naḥs wal-ithbāt* ibid. 185/216.—61. *Qā'ida fī 'l-ism wal-musammā* Vat. v. 1169.—62. *Qā'idat al-Islām* Landb.—Br. 632.—63. *Qā'ida jāmi'a fī 'l-tawḥīd* ibid.—64. *Qā'ida fī 'l-tawḥīd wal-ithbāt wal-tawakkul* Rāmpūr 1, 356,<sup>255b</sup>.—65. *al-Īmān* Āṣaf. II, 1322,<sup>14</sup>.—66. *Waṣṣiyat al-i'tiqād* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 376.—66a. *Qā'ida nāfi'a fī | ṣifāt al-kalām*, in *al-Rasā'il al-Muniriyya* 123 C. 1343, II, no. 3.—67. *Fī bayān al-hudā min al-ḍalāl*, *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 8.—68. *al-Waṣṣiyya fī 'l-dīn wal-dunyā* or *al-Waṣṣiyya al-sughrā* ibid. I, no. 4.—69. *Su'āl fī 'l-'arsh hal huwa kurī am lā wa-jawābuhu* Dam. Z. 30, 18,<sup>1</sup>, in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 6.—70. *Fī 'ilm al-zāhir wal-bāṭin*, *Ras. Munīr.*, no. 11.

Ad p. 108

D. Polemics: a. Against the Dhimmiyya: 71. *Iqtidā' (Iqtifā') al-ṣirāt al-mustaqīm wa-mujānabat aṣḥāb al-jaḥīm*, polemic against the feasts of the Jews and the Christians, Berl. 2084, Dam. Z. 49, 86, Bank. XIII, 903, Rāmpūr II, 283,<sup>11</sup>, print. C. 1907/8, see Schreiner, *ZDMG* 53, 51 ff.—72. *Takhjīl ahl al-Injīl* Bodl. II, 45, *Mukhtaṣar Takhjīl man ḥarrafa 'l-Injīl* by Abu 'l-Faḍl al-Mālīkī al-Su'ūdī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 23, see Maracci in the prodromus of his *Refutatio Alcorani*, see Nallino, *Rend. Lincei*, ser. VI, vol. 7, 332.—73. *al-Jawāb al-ṣaḥīḥ li-man baddala dīn al-Masīḥ* Leid. 2018, Bodl. II, 45, Yenī 732, Āṣaf. II, 1298,<sup>165/6</sup>, printings C. 1322, 1325, answer to a letter from Paulus, bishop of Sidon and Antioch, see P. de Jong, *Versl. en Mededeel. d. Kon. Ak. van Wet. afd. Letterk.* 2. ser VII, 1878, 218/9, 232/3, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Revue Afr.* 1906, 283, E. Fritsch, *Islam u. Christentum im MA*, Breslau 1930, 25 ff.—74. *Mas'alat al-kanā'is* in support of the government which had closed the churches of Cairo, Paris 2692,<sup>2</sup>, Bāyazīd 1141,<sup>16</sup>.—75. *al-Risāla al-Qubruṣiyya, khitāb li-Sajwās malik Qubruṣ*, a request to the king and the nobles of Cyprus to treat their Muslim prisoners well, with an overview

of the basic tenets of Islam and its standpoint towards Christians, Berl. 2087, Munich 885,<sup>3</sup> Dam. Z. 87, 21, 4, print. C. 1319, see Fritsch 26 ff.—76. Answer to a question about Holy Thursday Dam. Z. 47, 52,<sup>6</sup>.

b. Against Islamic sects: 77. *al-Mas'ala (radd 'alā) al-Nuṣayriyya*, Berl. 2085, print. in *Majmū'* 1323, no. 5, 1340, p. 137/49, see St. Guyard, *JA* s. VI, vol. 18, 158, E. Salisbury *JAOS* II (1851) 257.—78. *Naqd ta'sīs al-Jahmiyya*, against Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī's (1, 506) representation of their teachings (al-Shahrastānī 60 ff.), Leid. 2021 = (?) *Radd al-Jahmiyya wal-zanādiqa* Rēwan Köshk 510, ed. Qiwām al-Dīn in *Ilāh. Fak. Macm.* no. 5/6 278 ff.—79. *al-Qā'ida fi 'l-Qur'ān* against the Jahmiyya, in an appendix to Mu'in b. Šafī, *Jāmi' al-bayān fi tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, Delhi 1297.—80. *Qā'ida fi 'l-ḥaqīqa wal-risāla wa-ibtāl qawl ahl al-zandaqa wal-ḍalāla* Selim 358.—81. *al-Risāla al-Adawiyya* or *al-Waṣiyya al-kubrā*, addressed to the Yazidīs, in *Majm.* 1323, 1, no. 7.—82. *Ta'wīl mukhtalif al-ḥadīth fi 'l-radd 'alā ahl al-ḥadīth wal-jam' bayna 'l-akhbār allatī idda'aw 'alayhā ahl al-nuqūd wal-ikhtilāf* C. n.d.—83. *Bughyat al-murtād fi 'l-radd 'ala 'l-mutafalsifa wal-Qarāmiṭa wal-Bāṭiniyya al-ma'rūfa bil-Sab'iniyya*, C. 1329.—84. *Radd 'ala 'l-Ḥarīriyya* (the supporters of Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Ḥarīrī, ca. 699/1299) MS Massignon, see *Rec. de Textes* 228.

c. Against the Sufis: 85. *Sharḥ kalimāt 'Abd al-Qādir al-Kīlānī fi Kitāb Futūḥ al-ghayb* Leipz. 223.—86. *Ahl al-ṣuffā wa-abātil ba'ḍ al-Mutaṣawwifa fihim wa-fi 'l-awliyā' wa-aṣnāfihim wa-da'awātihim* in *Majm.* C. 1341 25/60.—87. *Munāẓarāt* 124 | *Ibn Taymiyya al-'alāniyya li-dajājilat al-Baṭā'ihiyya al-Rifā'iyya* ibid. 121/46, Landb.—Br. 626.—88. *Libās al-futuwwa wal-khirqā 'inda 'l-Mutaṣawwifa wamasā'il ukhrā fashat fihim* in *Majm.* C. 1341, 162/83.—89. *Risāla ila 'l-'arīf billāh al-shaykh Naṣr al-Dīn al-Manbijī*, on the relation with Sufis, ibid. 162/83.—90. *al-Šufiyya wal-fuqarā'* C. 1327.

d. Against the philosophers: 91. *al-Radd 'alā falsafat Ibn Rushd al-Ḥafīd*, based on *Falsafat al-Qāḍī*, C. 1328.—92. *Fīmā dhakarahu 'l-Rāzī fi 'l-Arba'in fi mas'alat al-ṣifāt al-ikhtiyāriyya* Leipz. 875 ii, Dam. Z. 36, 29,<sup>16</sup>—93. *Naṣīḥat ahl al-īmān fi 'l-radd 'alā manṭiq al-Yūnān*, abstract by Suyūṭī, *Jahd al-qariḥa fi tajrīd al-Naṣiḥa* Leid. 2419,<sup>19</sup> = *Radd 'ala 'l-manṭiqiyyīn*, Āṣaf. II, 1322,<sup>14</sup> (*Tadhk al-naw.* 147).

E. *Fiqh*: 94. *Qā'ida jalīla fi 'l-tawassul wal-wasīla* on three questions: a. if one may swear by someone other than God; b. whether, during the *dhikr*, one may appeal to God by something other than his 'beautiful' names; c. whether the tradition according to which one may invoke the mediation of a prophet other than Muḥammad in one's prayers is correct or not, Berl. 2088, 1st ed. C. 1327, 2nd ed. Muḥammad Rāshid Riḍā', Damascus 1331, 3rd ed. C. 1343, see *al-Manār* XII (1327), 624 ff.—95. *Fī sujūd al-Qur'ān*, Berl. 3570.—96. *Qā'ida fi 'adad raka'āt al-ṣalawāt wa-awqātiḥā* ibid. 3571.—97. *Fatwā* on a question about a number

of details regarding the performance of prayer, put to him in Egypt in 708/1308, *ibid.* 3572.—98. *Fī sujūd al-sahw*, on that someone who has forgotten how many of the prescribed prostrations he has made must make two prostrations to make up for his forgetfulness, *ibid.* 3573.—99. *Fī awqāt al-nahy wal-nizāʿ fī daʿwat al-asbāb wa-ghayrihā*, interruption and postponement of prayer, *ibid.* 3574.—100. Another inquiry into the same question *ibid.* 3575.—101. *Risāla* on whether one may shorten one's prayer while visiting a prophet's grave on pilgrimage, or that the whole pilgrimage is invalidated by such an act, *ibid.* 4047.—102. *Masʿalat al-ziyāra* (*Ziyārat al-qubūr wal-istinjād bil-maqbūr*), composed in 710/1310, Munich 885, 2, Dam. Z. 35, 99, 8, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Rāziq Ḥamza, C. n.d., *Majmūʿ* C. 1323, no. 6, 1340, 150/80, cf. 119.—103. His defense against attacks because of this treatise, Munich 885, 7.—104. *Risālat bāb al-ṭahāra* Leid. 1835.—105. *Uṣūl al-fiqh* Berl. 4592.—106. *al-Musawwada fī ʿl-uṣūl* Dam. ʿUm. 57, 3, 4.—107. *Iʿtibār al-niyya fī ʿl-nikāḥ* Berl. 4664.—108. *Iqāmat al-dalīl fī ibṭāl al-tahlīl*, on whether one may remarry a woman that one has repudiated three times, Leid. 1833, in *Majm.* C. n.d. abstract by Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ḥanbalī Berl. 4665.—109. *al-Farq al-mubīn bayna ʿl-ṭalāq wal-yamīn* Leid. 1834.—110. *Masʿalat al-ḥalf bil-ṭalāq* Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 565.—111. *Lamḥat al-mukhtalif* (*Lumʿa mukhtaṣara*) *fī ʿl-farq bayn al-ṭalāq wal-ḥaliḥ* Dam. Z. 34, 72, 1, 47, 52, 3, Lālelī 376, 7, 27.—112. *Fatāwī* Berl. 480, 17/8, Dam. ʿUm, 53, 67, *al-F. al-Miṣriyya* *ibid.* 68, printings see p. 120.—113. *Risāla fī ʿl-samāʿ wal-raḡṣ wal-ṣurākh wastimāʿ inshād al-shiʿr wa-ghayrihi* Berl. 5507, *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 13.—114. *al-Siyāsa al-sharʿiyya fī iṣlāḥ al-rāʾi wal-raʾiyya* Berl. Oct. 2553, Paris 2443/4, Dam. Z. 83 (ʿUm. 88), 76, Cairo<sup>2</sup> | I, 319, Turkish transl. Breslau, Un. 40<sub>2</sub> = (?) *Kitāb al-jawāmiʿ fī ʿl-siyāsa al-ilāhiyya wal-āyāt al-nabawiyya*, Bombay 1306 (see no. 24a).—115. *Rafʿ al-malām ʿani ʿl-aʿimma al-aʿlām*, on the circumstances under which a scholar may deviate from Tradition, Pesh. 79, 61, Bank. XIX, 1, 1564, printings Bombay 1311, in *Majmūʿ* C. 1323, no. 3, 1324, p. 81/122, together with *al-Wāsiṭa* C. 1318, with a work by al-Shawkānī (p. 503) in *Majmūʿa mubāraka*, Delhi 1311.—116. *Kitāb fī ʿl-ṣalāt*, based on al-Nawawī's *Arbaʿūn*, Delhi 1895.—117. *al-Qiyās bi-sharʿ al-Islām* C. 1346 = *Risāla fī maʿna ʿl-qiyās*, *Majm.* 1323, II, 12.—118. *al-Naṣiḥa al-Dhahabiyya*, based on al-Dhahabī's *Bayān zaḡhal al-ʿilm wal-ṭalab*, Damascus 1347.—119. *al-Risāla al-khilāfiyya fī ʿl-ṣalāt khalf al-Mālikīyya* Dam. Z. 32, 40, 2.—120. *Fī ḥidānat al-ṣaghīr al-mumayyiz hal hiya lil-ab aw lil-umm* *ibid.* 36, 29, 17.—121. *al-Jawāb al-bāḥir fī zawr al-maqābir* (cf. 102), on a question by al-Malik al-Nāṣir *ibid.* 39, 129, 1.—122. *Qāʿida jalīla fī ʿl-ibāda* in *Majmūʿa fī ʿl-tawḥīd li-Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Najdī*, Delhi 1895, p. 247/88.—123. *Risāla fī ʿl-niyya fī ʿl-ibādāt* in *Majm.* 1323, I, no. 5.—124. *Khilāf al-umma fī ʿl-ibādāt* C. 1927 (in the margin of *Muqaddima fī ʿl-mawḍūʿ* by Muḥammad Riḍā).—125. *Risālat al-ḥalāl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 43 = *Fī ʿl-jawāb ʿan qawl al-qāʿil ahl al-ḥalāl lā mutaʿadhdhir lā*

*yumkinu wujūdahu fī hādha 'l-zamān*, *Majm.* 1323, II, 36.—126. *Bayān al-hudā min al-dalāl fī amr al-hilāl* in *Majm.* 1323, II, 404.—127. *Risāla fī raf' al-imām al-Ḥanafī yadayhi fī 'l-ṣalāt* in *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 16.—128. *Manāsik al-ḥajj* ibid. no. 17.—129. *Tanawwu' al-'ibādāt* in *Majmū'* 1323, no. 4, p. 84/93, in *Majm.* 1340, II, 123/36.—130. *al-Mazālim al-mushtaraka* in *Majmū'* 1323, no. 8, *Majm.* 1340, II, 215/28.—131. *al-Ḥisba fī 'l-Islām*, *Majmū'* 1323, no. 9, *Majm.* 1340, II, 229/310.—132. *Sharḥ al-'Umda* I, 605.—133. *al-Masā'il al-fiqhiyya* Dam. 'Um. 53,4.—134. *Faṣl fī 'l-asmā' allatī 'allaqa 'llāh biha 'l-aḥkām fī 'l-kitāb wal-sunna* Vat. v. 1169,3.—135. *al-Najasāt al-mafīwwa* Landb.—Br. 127.—136. *Qā'ida fī af'āl al-ḥajj* ibid. 629.—137. *Fatwā* on that a rich man should prefer the giving of alms over the pilgrimage, ibid. 631.—138. *Risālat jawāb al-munāqala fī 'l-waqf wa-ghayrihi* Āṣaf. II, 1710,34.—139. *al-Aḥkām al-sultāniyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 548.—140. *Risāla fī sunnat al-jum'a*, *Majm.* 1323, II, no. 9.

F. On personal piety: 141. *Jawāmi' al-kalim al-ṭayyib fī 'l-ad'iya wal-adhkār* AS 583, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 228, <sup>2</sup>I, 140, Cat. Sarkis 1928, 47, II, Mosul 62, 181, print. C. 1322, 1349, nach einer Berl. Hds. hsg. u. übers. usw. v. H. Wiese (Diss. Bern) Berlin 1914.—142. *al-Ḥajj al-jamīl wal-ṣafḥ al-jamīl wal-ṣabr al-jamīl wa-aqsām al-nās fī 'l-taqwā wal-ṣabr* in *Majm.* C. 1341, 2/9.—143. *Qā'ida fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Ghazzālī fī mas'alat al-tawakkul* Landb.—Br. 628.—144. *Risāla fī 'l-sulūk* Rāmpūr I, 341/2.—145. *Qā'ida fī 'l-ṣabr* Landb.—Br. 630.—146. *al-Risāla al-tis'iniyya (fī bayān mihnatihī)* in *Majmū'a* C. n.d. (Sarkis 1972, 50).

G. Poems: 147. *Manzūma fī 'l-qadar* in *al-Rasā'il al-muniriyya*, C. 1343, I, no. 5.—148. 102 *ṭawīl* verses on free will Berl. 2054.—149. *Su'āl ba'd ahl al-dhimma min al-Yahūd fī 'l-qaḍā' wal-qadar*, | 8 *ṭawīl* verses in a uniform metre, as an improvised answer to a question by a Jew, ibid. 2481, printed after 'Abd al-Salām b. Aḥmad al-Maqdisī, *Taflīs Iblīs*, C. 1906.—150. *Qaṣida* on free will, Berl. 2482.—151. A poem in refutation of an anonymous poem whose author tried to excuse his unbelief by stating that this was God's will, Br. Mus. 984,1.—152. *Qaṣida* Paris 344,4.—153. *Marthiya* on Khidr al-Mutayyam ibid. 2.

4. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Ayyūb b. Qayyim al-Jawziyya<sup>21</sup> al-Zar'ī al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanbalī was born on 3 Šafar 691/26 January 1292. On his return from Cairo in 710/1350 he joined Ibn Taymiyya and died in 751/1350.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 25, Ibn Taghr. v, 105, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 168/70, al-Shawkānī II, 143/6, Dā'ūd Ef. al-Naqshbandī al-Khālidi al-Baghdādī (p. 498), *Šulḥ al-ikhwān min ahl al-īmān wal-bayān wal-dīn al-qayyim fī tabri'at Ibn Taymiyya wa-Ibn*

21 See Fleischer, *Kl. Schr.* III, 328, H. Sauvaire, *Description de Damas* I, 280/2, 297/8.



*al-Qayyim*, Bombay 1306.—2. *Ijtimāʿ al-juyūsh al-Islāmiyya* etc. additionally Dam. Z. 45,<sup>34</sup> lith. Amritsar 1314.—3. *al-Kāfiyya al-shāfiyya* etc. or *al-Qaṣīda al-nūniyya* in 5828 verses, additionally Luzac, *Bull. Or.* XXI, no. 1048, Bank. x, 532/3, print. Agra 1306, C. 1319, 1338.—5. *Hidāyat al-ḥayārā* etc., the majority plagiarized from Ibn Taymiyya's *al-Jawāb al-ṣaḥīḥ*, see Fritsch, *Isl. u. Christ. in MA* 33, additionally Brill—H.<sup>2</sup>, 976, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 436,<sup>291</sup> print. Ind. n.d., C. 1333 and in the margin of ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Bey Bāččajizāde, *al-Fārīq bayn al-makhlūq wal-khālīq*, C. 1322.—6. *Iʿlām al-muwaqqiʿin fī ʿ(an) rabb al-ʿālamīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 378, App. 50, print. Delhi 1313/4, C. 1325, see Mahmoud Fathy, *La doctrine musulmane de l'abus des droits*, Paris 1913, p. 205 ff., the end section entitled *Bulūgh al-sūl min aqḍiyat al-rasūl* was published independently by Ṣiddīq Ḥasan Khān Qannawjī (p. 503), lith. Ind. 1292.—7. = 27. *al-Ṭuruq al-ḥikmiyya fī ʿl-siyāsa al-sharʿiyya*, on physiognomy and its value for princes; tries to show that justice is not only based on objective grounds but also on subjective impressions, Gotha 1325, Leipz. 388, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 81, 21, App. 51, Āṣaf. 9, Rāmpūr II, 472,<sup>809</sup> Bank. XIX, 2, 1880, C. 1317.—8. *Badāʾiʿ al-fawāʾid* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 81, vol. 2, Dam. ʿUm. 49,<sup>336</sup>—9. See 6.—10. *Akhbār al-nisāʾ*, an *adab* work, additionally C. 1319, 1323.—

Ad p. 109

12. *Zād al-maʿād fī hady khayr al-ʿibād* additionally Landb.—Br. 638, Fez, Qar. 691, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121, Rāmpūr I, 654,<sup>267</sup> Bank. v, 2, 323, printings Kanpur 1298, C. 1324, 1325, 1328 (in the margin of al-Zurqānī's *Sharḥ al-Mawāhib al-laduniyya*), 1347 (with the *Sīra* of Ibn Hishām in the margin).—| 13. *Shifāʾ al-ʿalīl fī ʿl-qaḍāʾ wal-qadar wal-ḥikma wal-taʿlīl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 194, C. 1323, see de Vlieger, *Kitāb al-qadr*, Leiden 1913, p. 118 ff.—14. (*Tabʿid al-shayṭān bi-taqrib*) *Ighāthat al-lahfān (fī maṣāʾid al-shayṭān)*, additionally Rabat 84, Köpr. 704, Lāleli 1336, print. C. 1320, 1327.—15. *Miftāḥ dār al-saʿāda wa-manshūr alwiyat al-ʿilm wal-irāda* additionally Jer. Khāl. 29,<sup>1</sup> 2 vols., C. 1323/5, Ind. 1329.—16. *Ṭarīq al-hijratayn wa-bāb al-maʿadatayn* additionally Bol. 236, Dam Z. 61 (ʿUm. 68), 139, printed in the margin of 14, C. 1326 = *Safar al-hijratayn wa-ṭarīq al-saʿadatayn* Landb.—Br. 642.—17. *al-Kalīm al-ṭayyib* etc. additionally Landb.—Br. 637.—18. *Jilāʾ al-aḥfām* etc. additionally Landb.—Br. 639, print. Amritsar 1897.—19. *Kitāb al-dāʾ wal-dawāʾ* additionally Pet. AMK 929, ʿUm. 1598, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 345, Āṣaf. III, 252,<sup>921</sup> Bank. XIII, 906, entitled *al-Jawāb al-kāfi li-man saʿala ʿan al-dawāʾ al-shāfiʿi*, Agra 1307, C. 904.—20. *al-Ṭibb al-nabawī* Aleppo 1927, the title being that of no. 12 of Sulaim. 851.—Abstract by al-Maḥallī in Paris 2800,<sup>16</sup> see p. 140, 23, 3.—22. *Tuḥfat al-mawdūd bi-aḥkām al-mawlūd*, on the ritual treatment of newborns, additionally Leipz. 329, Landb.—Br. 640, Qilič ʿA. 777, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 65, Jer. Khāl. 27, 20.—23. *Kitāb al-rūḥ* additionally Landb.—Br. 641, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 345, Dam. Z. 79

- ‘Um. 86) 17 (copy in Beirut 391), Qilič ‘A. 566, 772, printings Hyderabad 1318, 1324, C. 1325, abstract *Qā’ida mukhtaṣara* by Ismā‘īl b. Muḥammad b. Bardis (see p. 30) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 23, compressed into 10 questions by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm b. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr al-Biqā‘ī, C. 1326; see D.B. Macdonald, in *Acta Or.* IX, 307/51.—25. *Hādi ‘l-arwāḥ ilā bilād al-afrāḥ* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1591/2, Tunis, Zayt. III, 122,<sup>1507</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 285, Bank. x, 534 (delete: AS 2259), print. C. 1325/6, 3 vols., 1340 together with 6.—26. *Kitāb al-furūsiyya al-Muḥammadiyya bi-funūn al-qitāl min al-ramy wal-niḍāl wal-musābaqa wa-anwā‘ al-silāḥ* Köpr. 1362, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 364.—27. See 7.—30. *Madārīj al-sālikīn bayna manāzil lyyāka na‘budu wa-ḥyāka nasta‘īn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 357, C. 1331/34.—31. *Kitāb al-ṣalāt wa-aḥkām tārikihā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 551, Rāmpūr II, 179, in *Majmū‘a mubāraka*, Delhi 1895, 263/384, behind Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal’s *Kitāb al-ṣalāt* C. 1323, In *Majmū‘at al-ḥadīth al-Najdiyya* C. 1342, p. 479/667.—32. *al-Kalām fi mas‘alat al-samā‘* together with fatwas by Tāj al-Dīn al-Subkī, Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī, and others Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1593,<sup>1</sup>—33. *al-Huda ‘l-nabawī*, on the life of the Prophet, vols. 2/4 Dam. ‘Um. 82, 46/8, of which two parts in Fez, Qar. 632, 668, *Mukhtaṣar* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 48, abstract on the products of the soil which are mentioned in *ḥadīth*, by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maḥallī (d. 864/1459 p. 140), Paris 2800,<sup>17</sup>—34. *Taḥdīth Sunan Abī Dā‘ūd* I, 161, *Sharḥ al-Mujtabā* Rāmpūr II, 195, 529.—35. *Tarjīḥ dhawq al-qirā’a wal-ṣalāt ‘alā dhawq al-samā‘ wa-aṣwāt al-qaynāt* in ‘Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Makhḍūb, *al-Ḥikma al-bāligha fi khuṭab al-shuhūr wal-sana*, Amritsar 1897, p. 326/44.—36. *Uddat al-ṣābirīn wa-dhakhīrat al-shākirīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 331, App. 45, Berl. Qu. 1890, print. C. 1340.—37. *Kitāb al-fawā‘id al-mushawwiq ilā ‘ulūm al-Qur‘ān wa-‘ilm al-bayān*, the *Qur‘ān* from the perspective of rhetoric, C. 1318, 1327, from which *Manqūl min badā’i‘ al-Fawā‘id*, Landb.—Br. 643.—38. *Aḥkām al-naẓar* Damascus 1348.—39. 128 *Rawḍ al-naḍīr fi ‘ilm al-tadhkīr* Pet. AMK 933.—40. *Ighāthat al-lahfān fi ḥukm ṭalāq al-ghaḍbān*, on the legal position of a woman who was divorced in anger, C. 1900.—41. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Nūr* C. 1343.—42. *al-Tibyān fi aqsām al-Qur‘ān* Berl. Qu. 1590, Mecca 1321, C. 1352.—43. *Rawḍat al-muḥibbīn fi nuzhat al-mushtāqīn*, a philosophy of love, in places following Ibn Ḥazm’s *Ṭawq al-ḥamāma*, Tüb. 186, print. Damascus 1349.—44. *Kitāb al-wābil al-ṣayyib fi ‘l-kalim al-ṭayyib* (= 17?) Delhi 1895, later in *Majmū‘at al-ḥadīth al-Najdiyya* C. 1342, p. 669/856.—45. *al-Qiyās fi ‘l-shar‘ al-Islāmī* together with a treatise by Ibn Taymiyya on the same subject, C. 1346.—46. *al-Risāla al-Tabūkiyya*, Mecca 1347.—47. *al-Qaṣida al-nūniyya* or *al-Kāfiya fi ‘l-intiṣār lil-firqa al-nājiya* Dam. ‘Um. 62,<sup>34</sup> C. 1319.—48. *Ta‘līm al-nisā’ min al-wājib* Aṣaf. I, 666,<sup>322</sup>—49. *al-Risāla al-‘Aqabiyya fi ‘l-radd ‘alā munkirī ‘adhāb al-qabr min al-zanādiqa wal-Qadariyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 187, in *Majmū‘*, C. n.d.—50. *Ikhtilāf al-madhhabayn* Rāmpūr I, 162,<sup>6</sup>—51. *Khuṣūṣiyyat al-jum‘a* Berl. Oct. 3200 (only Ibn al-Qayyim?).—52. *al-Sabq wal-ramy* (= 26?) Aṣaf. III, 436,<sup>769</sup>.



4a. Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Sharaf b. al-Muḥassin al-Ṣāliḥī was born in Shawwāl 653/November 1255. He belonged to the circle of students around Ibn Taymiyya and also studied in Cairo and Aleppo. He was active as a preacher in Homs and died in Ṣafar 728/December–January 1327/8.

DK I, 443, no. 1179. 1. *Kashf daqāʾiq al-ḥaqāʾiq wa-īdāḥ al-ṭarāʾiq*, a copy by one of his students dated 717/1317, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 575, <sup>2</sup>1039.—2. *Thoughts fī masʾalat al-imāma* ibid.—3. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* using the work by the same title of Ibn Taymiyya, see 120, 10.

4b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Hādī b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. ʿAbd al-Hādī b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Qudāma al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī Shams al-Dīn was born in Rajab 705/January 1306, or, according to others, either a little earlier or later. He was one of the students of Ibn Taymiyya, had an extremely varied education, and taught at al-Madrasa al-Ṣadriyya and al-Ḍiyāʾiyya. He died on 10 Jumādā I 744/1 October 1344.

DK II, 331, no. 888, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-ḥuff*. 49/51, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 351. 1. *al-Muḥarrar fī l-ḥadīth*, from the *Musnad* of Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal, the *Kitāb al-anwāʿ* of Ibn Ḥayyān (d. 354/965), and the *Mustadrak* of al-Ḥākim (d. 405/1014, I, 276), Bank. v, 2, 337.—2. *Tarjamat Taqī al-Dīn Ibn Taymiyya* see p. 119.—3. *Faḍāʾil al-Shaʾm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 289.—4. *al-Ṣārīm al-munakkī (mubakkī) fī l-radd ʿalā Ibn al-Subkī fī ziyārat al-nabī* (see p. 103, <sup>23</sup>) C. 1319, Hyderabad n.d.—5. *Qawāʾid uṣūl al-fiqh bi-taʾlīq al-Qāsimī* in *Majmūʿa*, Damascus n.d.

| 5. Muḥammad b. Muflīḥ b. Muḥammad b. Mufarraj al-Qānūnī al-Rāmīnī al-Ḥanbalī al-Maqdisī Shams al-Dīn was born around 710/1310. Brother-in-law of *qāḍī* Jamāl al-Dīn b. al-Mardāwī, he taught in various places and died in Rajab 763/May 1362.

129

DK IV, 261, no. 722, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 199. 2. *Kitāb al-furūʿ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 550.—3. *al-Ādāb al-kubrā, Ādāb al-sharʿa* additionally Fez, Qar. 133, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 260, Dam. ʿUm 87, <sup>47</sup>, print. C. 1348/9, 3 vols. (where the author is called Ibn Shaykh al-Salāmiyya).—4. *Kitāb al-istiʿādha min al-shayṭān* Landb.—Br. 501.

5a. Sharaf al-Dīn Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh b. Qāḍī l-Jabal al-Ḥanbalī was born in 691/1292. With Ibn Taymiyya's permission he acted as a *muftī* when he was still a young man. In 761/1360 he became a *qāḍī* and died in Rajab 771/February 1370.

DK I, 120, no. 334. *Al-Qawā'id al-fiqhiyya*, vol. I, Dam. 'Um. 55.<sup>65</sup>.

5b. Ṣaḥī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Mu'min wrote, before 766/1365:

*Al-Muḥarrar fi 'l-fiqh al-Ḥanbalī*, on which vol. III of an anonymous commentary Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 905.

5c. Muḥammad b. Muṣliḥ al-Ḥanbalī al-Dimashqī, d. 769/1367.

*Al-Ādāb al-shar'īyya* Āṣaf. II, 1590.<sup>17</sup>.

6. Zayn al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faraj 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. Rajab al-Sālimī al-Baghdādī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 795/1393.

Ad p. 110

DK II, 321, no. 2276, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 180, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 367, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 339. 1. *Risāla fī ma'na 'l-'ilm* Leipz. 862.<sub>1</sub> = *Faḍl 'ilm al-salaf 'ala 'l-khalaf* C. 1343, 1347.—4. *al-Takhwīf min al-nār* etc. additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 243.<sup>1711.2</sup>—5. *Laṭā'if al-ma'ārīf* etc. additionally Top Kapu 2399 (*RSO* IV, 708), AS 4205 (*WZKM* XXVI, 71), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 331, App. 47, Dam. Z. 61, 155, 82 ('Um. 87), 48, Āṣaf. I, 664.<sup>349</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 362.<sup>280</sup>, print. C. 1342.—6. *Kitāb al-istikhrāj li-aḥkām al-kharāj* additionally Upps. II, 176, f., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 548.—7. *Ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanābila*, adaptation and continuation of the *Ṭabaqāt* of Ibn Ya'lā (I, 398), Berl. Qu. 1195, Leipz. 708, MSS in Istanbul in Spies 12, photograph of Köpr. 1115, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 248, Dam. Z. 78.<sup>60/11</sup>, Būhār 266/7, Bank. XII, 779, Hyderabad, *Nadwat al-'ulamā'*, Makt. Sind (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 101/2), from which the vita of Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya before the edition of the *I'lām*, abstract by Muḥibb al-Dīn al-Baghdādī, 'Um. 5135, anon. ibid. 763 (*Türk. Macm.* I, 110, n. 1).—8. *Jawāmi' al-'ulūm* etc. see I, 683.<sup>6</sup>, additionally Rāmpūr I, | 76.<sup>99</sup>.—10. Commentary on the *ḥadīth: idhā kanaza 'l-nās al-dhahab wal-fidḍa* etc. Gotha 639.—11. Commentary on the *ḥadīth: mā dhīban jā'ian*, based on Ibn Ḥajar's, *Qiyām al-layl*, Lahore 1320.—12. *al-Khushū' fi 'l-ṣalāh* C. n.d. (15 pp).—13. *Kashf al-kurba fī waṣfahl al-ghurba*, doctrine based on *ḥadīth*, Leipz. 881, xiii, print. in *Majmū'* C. 1340, p. 311/28, C. 1351.—14. *al-Ḥikam al-jadīra bil-idhā'a* ed. al-Fuqqā'ī in *Dafā'in al-kunūz* C. 1349, no. 5.—15. *al-Qawā'id fi 'l-fiqh* C. 1933, entitled *Taqrīr al-qawā'id* Bank. XIX, 2, 1881.—16. *Kitāb aḥkām al-khawātīm wa-mā yata'allaq bihā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 548.

6a. Ibn Qudāma al-Ḥanbalī wrote, in 803/1400:

*Ithārat al-ʿazm wa-kimāmat al-ḥazm*, in order to resuscitate the will to fight, Leipz. 86g, iii.

6b. Qāḍi ʿl-quḍāt ʿIzz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-ʿUmārī al-Maqdisī al-Dimashqī died in 820/1417 or, according to others, in 850/1446.

*Al-Naẓm al-mukhtār al-aḥmad fīma ʾnfarada bihi madhhab al-imām Aḥmad ʿan baqīyyat al-madhāhib* print. C. n.d. (Makt. Salaf.) or *al-Naẓm al-mufīd fī ʾl-mufradāt*, a commentary on it, *Minaḥ al-shifāʾ al-shāfiyāt fī sharḥ al-Mufradāt* by Maṣṣūr b. Yūnus al-Bahūtī al-Ḥanbalī (d. 1057/1647, see p. 325), C. 1343, Rāmpūr I, 254, 577.

7. = 121, 16.

7a. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Sulaymān al-Mardāwī al-Maqdisī, d. 885/1480.

1. *Taḥrīr al-manqūl wa-tamhīd (tahdhīb) ʿilm al-uṣūl* Leipz. 347, Jer. Khāl. 15.—2. = (?) *Mukhtaṣar fī uṣūl al-fiqh* Paris 6185, self-commentary *al-Taḥbīr* Bank. XIX, 1, 1565/6.—3. *al-Tanqīḥ al-mushbiʿ fī taḥrīr aḥkām al-Muqniʿ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 548, anon. commentary *ibid*.

7b. Al-Sharīf b. Abī Mūsā al-Ḥāshimī al-Ḥanbalī wrote, before 892/1487 (the date of the manuscript):

*Kitāb al-irshād ilā sabīl al-rashād* Paris 1105.

8. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu ʾl-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf b. Badr al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī b. ʿAbd al-Hādī b. al-Mabrad, d. 909/1503.

Autograph of an inventory of the books that he donated to al-Maktaba al-ʿUmūmiyya in the Ṣāliḥiyya Dam. Z. 79, 19.

Ad p. III

10. *al-Durra al-muḍrʾa wal-ʿarūs al-marḍiyya wal-shajara al-nabawiyya wal-akhlāq al-Muḥammadiyya* additionally Paris 5857, 5959, Qilic ʿA. 741, Algiers 806, 8, | Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 181, print. Bombay 1289.—13. *Zinat al-ʿarʾīs min al-turaḥ al-nafʾīs* Dam. Z. 80, 38.—14. *al-Risā li-ṣāliḥāt al-nisāʾ* *ibid*. 81, 41.—15. *Wuqūʿ*

*al-balā' wa(fī) l-bukhl wal-bukhalā'* ibid. 40.—16. *al-Irshād ilā ḥukm mawt al-awlād* ibid. 43.—17. *al-Tawa'ud bil-rajm wal-siyāt li-fā'il al-liwāt* ibid. 44, 1.—18. *al-Isti'āna bil-Fātiḥa 'alā najāḥ al-umūr* ibid. 2.—19. *Dhamm al-hawā wa-dhu'r min aḥwāl al-zu'r* ibid. 83, 73.—20. *Ikhbār al-ikhwān 'an aḥwāl al-jānn* ibid. 84, 86, 1.—21. *al-Mashyakha al-wuṣṭā* ibid. 2.—22. *Thimār al-maqāsid fī dhikr al-masājīd* ibid. 87 (see RAAD XII, 704).—23. *Akhbār al-adhkiyā'* ibid. 78, 63.—24. *Irshād al-ḥā'ir ilā 'ilm al-kabā'ir* ibid. 30, 24, 1.—25. *Adab al-murta'a fī 'ilm al-du'a'*, ibid. 32.—26. *al-Iqtibās fī ḥall mushkil sīrat Ibn Sayyid al-nās* see p. 71.—27. *al-Durar al-kabīr fī manāqib* vol. 3, the Shāfi'is, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 180.—28. *al-Ighrāb fī aḥkām al-kilāb* Dam. Z. 79, 15.—29. *Zubad al-'ulūm wa-ṣāḥib al-manṭūq wal-maḥmūd*, in 50 books, ibid. 80, 21.—30. *Jirās al-āthār wa-thimār al-akhbār wa-rā'iq al-ḥikāyāt wal-ash'ār* ibid. 22.—31. *Hadāya 'l-aḥbāb wa-tuḥaf al-ikhwān wal-aṣḥāb min rā'iq al-akhbār wa-fā'iq al-ḥikāyāt wal-ash'ār* ibid. 23, 1.—32. *al-Arba'in al-mukhtāra min ḥadīth Mālik b. Anas* ibid. 2.—33. *al-Taghrīd bi-maḍḥ al-sulṭān Abi 'l-Naṣr Abi Yazīd* ibid. 3.—34. *al-Bayān li-baḍī khilqat al-insān* ibid. 25.—35. *al-'Iqd al-tamām fī man zawwagahu 'l-nabī 'am.* ibid. 83, 79, 1.—36. *Īdāḥ al-maqāla fī mā warada fī 'l-imāla* ibid. 2.—37. *al-Ikhtiyār fī bay' al-'aqār* ibid. 5.—38. *al-Thimār al-shahīyya al-multaqaṭa min āthār khayr al-bariyya wal-durar al-bahīyya al-muntaqāt min alfāz al-a'imma al-marḍiyya* ibid. 7, vols. 1—3.—39. Further notes on *ḥadīth* ibid. 3, 4, 6.—40. *ʿAzīm al-minna bi-nuzah al-janna* ibid. 81, 45<sub>11</sub>.—41. *Nutaf al-ḥikāyāt wal-akhbār wa-mustaṭraf al-āthār wal-ash'ār* vol. 4, ibid. 2.—42. *Tahdhīb al-naḥs lil-'ilm wa-bil-'ilm* ibid. 3.—43. *Ḥadīth waqa'a fī 'l-Ṣaḥīḥayn lil-imām Aḥmad* ibid. 6.—44. *al-Mushtabih fī 'l-tibb* ibid. 9.—45. *al-Subā'iyāt al-wārīda 'an sayyid al-sādāt* ibid. 13.—46. Several works on *ḥadīth* that were not completed, ibid. 4, 5, 7, 8, 10/12, 14/7.—47. *Aḥwāl al-qubūr*, HKh 1, 497,<sup>1505</sup>, 'Um. 1411.

## E The Shī'a

1. Jamāl (Shams) al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Makkī b. Aḥmad al-ʿĀmilī al-Jizzīnī al-Shaykh al-awwal al-ʿAllāma al-thānī, who died on 19 Jumādā 1 782/6 May 1390.

Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 1, 42/8, al-Kentūrī 2710. 1. *al-Lum'a al-Dī-mashqiyya*, written in 782/1380 in Damascus in answer to questions by Shams al-Dīn al-Āwī, an official of the prince of Khurāsān 'Alī b. al-Mu'ayyad, additionally Mashh.v, 105,<sup>335/41</sup>, Aligarh 106,<sup>62</sup>, Rāmpūr 1, 276, with the commentary *al-Rawḍa al-bahīyya* by Zayn al-Dīn b. 'Alī al-Shāmī al-ʿĀmilī al-Shahīd al-Thānī (p. 325), Berl. | Qu. 1956, Heid. zs x, 89, Paris 6619/20, Cambr. Suppl. 718, Br. Mus. Suppl. 334, Teh. Sip. 1, 474/80, Mashh.v, 61, 201/7, Bank. XIX, 2, 1916/20, Rāmpūr 11, 333,<sup>643</sup>, Āṣaf. 111, 474,<sup>117</sup>, JRASB 1917, CXIII, 48, Lucknow

ibid. CXXXIV, 137, lith. Tabriz 1271, 1308/10, Tehran 1276, 1277, 1285, in the margin of Muḥammad Riḍā Mūsawī, *Sirāj al-anwār al-Riḍawīyya*, ibid. 1287.—Glosses: a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Tūnī al-Bishrāwī in Rāmpūr 11, 332,<sup>642</sup>—b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Dīn, eleventh cent., *al-Zāhirāt al-rawīyya* Bank. XIX, 2, 1921.—c. Qiwām al-Dīn Ja‘far b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥuwayzī al-Kamrā‘ī al-Iṣfahānī al-Najafī (d. 1115/1703, *Rawḍāt al-Jannāt* 1, 297) Teh. Sip. 1, 394/6, Bank. XIX,<sup>2</sup> 1922.—d. *al-Manāhij al-sawīyya* by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Iṣfahānī (d. 1137/1724, *Rawḍāt al-j.* 1, 648) ibid. 448/9.—e. Sulṭān al-‘ulamā’, Tehran 1318.—f. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Khwānsārī, ca. 1099/1688 in Iṣfahān, Tehran 1272, 1312.—g. Ḥusayn al-Ḥusaynī Khalifa Sulṭān, Tehran n.d.—h. Amjad Ḥusayn al-Hindī al-Allāhābādī, lith. Ind. 1343.—i. *al-Tuḥfa al-qarawīyya*, by Khidr b. Shallāl al-Afkāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 569.—2. *Dhikra ‘l-Shī‘a fī aḥkām al-sharī‘a* (Kentūrī 1137) Heid., ZS x, 89, Teh. Sip. 1, 406/7, Mashh.v, 59, 195/7, Bank. XIX, 2, 1915, print. Tehran 1271.—3. *al-Durūs al-sharīyya fī fiqh al-Imāmiyya* Kentūrī 1090, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 570, Teh. Sip. 1, 405/6, Mashh.v, 56,<sup>185/92</sup>, print. Tehran 1269, commentary on the section on purity *Mashāriq al-shumūs* by Āqā Ḥusayn b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Khwānsārī (d. 1099/1688 in Isfahan), lith. Tehran 1272, 1311, in a collective volume ibid. 1310/1, on the section on fasting by his son Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn ibid.—4. *al-alfīyya fī farḍ al-ṣalāt al-yawmiyya* Teh. Sip. 1, 359/61, Mashh.v, 12,<sup>30/42</sup>—Commentaries: a. *al-Masālik al-jāmi‘a* by Muḥammad b. Abī Jumhūr al-Aḥsā‘ī (d. 880/1475, p. 200) Mashh.v, 115,<sup>371/2</sup> (which mistakenly has al-Shahīd al-thānī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 572.—b. ‘Izz al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Ṣamad al-‘Āmilī (the father of Bahā‘ al-Dīn, d. 948/1541, p. 414) Teh. Sip. 1, 443/5, Mashh.v, 84,<sup>272</sup>—c. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-‘Ālī al-Karakī (d. 945/1538, p. 412) Teh. Sip. 1, 391/2, Mashh.v, 53,<sup>176</sup>, 84,<sup>271</sup>, 86,<sup>275</sup>—d. *al-Maqāṣid al-‘aliyya* by Zayn al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shahīd al-thānī (d. 961/1554, p. 325) Mashh.v, 49,<sup>161</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1923, printed together with 5, Tehran 1314.—e. *I‘lām al-jalīyya* by Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī b. Abī Sarwāl al-Hajarī, tenth cent. Mashh.v, 9, 28.—f. *al-Tuḥfa al-Ḥusayniyya* by Āqa Bāqir al-Bihbihānī ibid. 24,<sup>77</sup>—g. ‘Abdallāh al-Shustarī ibid. 50,<sup>165</sup>—h. Muḥammad b. Niẓām al-Dīn al-Astarābādī ibid. 86,<sup>276</sup>—i. *al-Fawā'id al-‘aliyya* by Hārūn b. Khamīs al-Jazā‘irī, autograph dated 1036/1626, ibid. 93,<sup>299</sup>—k. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Ni‘matallāh al-‘Āmilī, composed in 1003/1594 in Mecca, ibid. 46,<sup>151</sup>—l. ‘Abd al-‘Alī b. Maḥmūd al-Khādīm al-Jābalqī, composed for the sultan of Hyderabad Sulaymān b. Ṭahmāsp al-Ṣafawī (sic), ibid. 85,<sup>273</sup>, Pers. 274.—5. (*al-Durra*) *al-Nafaliyya fī bayān mā fi ‘l-ṣalāh* Teh. Sip. 1, 551/2, Mashh.v, 141,<sup>457/61</sup>, with a commentary, *al-Fawā'id al-millīyya*, by al-Shahīd al-thānī Mashh.v, 93,<sup>297/8</sup>, 301, and with glosses by Ṣāhib al-Madārik (see ad p. 181, E. 1, 3b) and al-Muḥaqqiq al-Karakī, printed together with 4d in Tehran 1314.—6. *al-Bayān* Mashh.v, 14,<sup>45/8</sup>, Tehran 1319.—7. *Ghāyat al-murād* Tehran n.d.

- 133 | 2. His son Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad wrote, in 786/1384:

*Jawāb masā'il* Mashh. v, 39,<sup>131</sup>.

3. His and Fakhr al-Muḥaqqiqīn's (see ad p. 181, E. 2) student Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh b. Sa'īd b. Mutawwaj al-Baḥrānī wrote in India:

*Gharā'ib al-masā'il* Mashh.v, 88,<sup>285</sup>.

4. Taqī al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn al-Kaf'amī, ca. 895/1489.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 6, *Amal al-āmil* 5 (447). 1. *Muḥāsabat al-naḥs al-lawwāma* Būhār 448, iii, print. Tehran 1326.—2. *Kitāb al-miṣbāḥ*, on prayers, Mashh. viii, 45,<sup>162/5</sup>, Teh. Sip. i, 69/70, entitled *al-Junna al-wāqīya wal-janna al-bāqīya*, Mashh.iv, 14.<sup>51/2</sup>.—d. *Junnat al-amān al-wāqīya wa-jannat al-īmān al-bāqīya*, composed in 895/1489, Dresd. 349, Teh. Sip. i, 22.—Abstract *Majmū' al-gharā'ib* Mashh.iv, 90,<sup>277</sup>.

5. Zayn al-Ābidīn 'Alī b. Yūnus al-Bayyāḍī al-Nabāṭī al-Āmilī died in 877/1472.

Kentūri 2061. *Al-Širāṭ al-mustaḡīm ilā mustaḥaqq al-taqdīm fi 'l-imāma* Teh. Sip. i, 275/6, Āṣaf. iii, 536,<sup>1195</sup>.

6. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Faḍl b. Ḥusayn b. Abi 'l-Majd al-Ḥalabī, seventh or eighth cent. (?).

*Al-Ishāra*, printed in *al-Jawāmi' al-fiqhiyya*, Tehran 1276.

Ad p. 112

## 7 Sciences of the Qur'an

1. See p. 200, 1.

- 1a. Abu 'l-Faḍl 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Munajjā al-Ḥalabī, seventh or eighth cent.

*Al-Itqān bi-tilāwat al-Qur'an*, an *urjūza*, Berl. 635 ff., Leipz. 846, iii.

2. Sulaymān b. 'Abd al-Qawī b. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Abi 'l-'Abbās al-Ḥanbalī Najm al-Dīn al-Ṭawfi al-Šarṣarī, d. 716/1316 (according to ḤKh iii, 533 in 710/1310, according to Suyūṭī in 720/1320).

| DK II, 154, no. 1850, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 272, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 39, *Rawḍāt al-Jannāt* 323, Ritter, introduction to al-Ashʿarī, *Maq.* p. Yw.—7. *al-Ishārāt al-ilāhiyya ila ʿl-mabāḥiṭh al-uṣūliyya* Dāmādzāde 30, Rāḡib 23, commentary on individual passages Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1372, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 32.—8. *Mawāʿid al-ḥays fī fawāʿid Imraʿi ʿl-Qays* ʿUm. 232 (ZDMG 64, 23), 490.—9. *al-Shiʿār al-mukhtār ʿalā mukhtār al-ashʿār* ʿUm. 232, iii (ZDMG 64, 490).—10. *al-Miʿrāj* Sulaim. 792.—11. *Kitāb al-intiṣārāt (infīṣālāt) al-Islāmiyya wa-kashf shubah al-Naṣrāniyya*, a refutation of a Christian polemic against Islam, Köpr. 795,<sup>1</sup> Šehid ʿA. 2315, 3 (Ritter).—12. *Mukhtaṣar al-Rawḍ* see I, 689,<sup>4</sup>.—13. *Taʿliq ʿala ʿl-anājil al-arbaʿa* Köpr. 795.

2a. Burhān (in Baghdad Taqī) al-Dīn Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Ibrāhīm b. ʿUmar b. Ibrāhīm b. Khalīl b. al-Sarrāj al-Jaʿbarī al-Rabaʿī al-Salafī al-Muqriʾ was born in 640/1242 in Qalʿat Jaʿbar on the Euphrates (between Bālis and al-Raqqa). He studied in Mosul, Baghdad, and Damascus, then lived as Shaykh Ḥaram al-Khalīl in Hebron and died in Ramaḍān 732/June 1333, or, according to others, in 733.

DK I, 50, no. 130, al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 82, Ibn al-Jazarī, *Tab. al-qurrāʾ* I, 21, 84, al-Kutubī, *Fawāt* I, 30, Abu ʿl-Fidāʾ, *Taʾrīkh* (Istanbul 1286), IV, 110, Mujīr al-Dīn, *Ins al-jalīs* (C. 1283) II, 496, Ibn Baṭṭūṭa, Paris, I, 116, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 184, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 98, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 98, no. 243, *HS* III, 2, 8, *TA* III, 103. 1. *al-Hibāt al-saniyya fī ʿl-muṣannafāt al-Jaʿbariyya*, an inventory of his ca. 100 writings until the year 725/1325, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 545, Bank. XII, 706.—2. *Iqd al-durar fī ʿadad āy al-suwar*, composed in 722/1322, mentions the number of verses for every sura according to a specific ordering and unity in 170 *ṭawīl* verses, whose first letter has a numerical value; for larger numbers more such first letters are taken into account, Berl. 422, adaptation in 60 *ṭawīl* verses *Ḥadiqat al-zahar fī ʿadad āy al-suwar* Vat. v. 1475.<sup>2</sup>.—3. *Taqrīb al-maʾmūl fī tartīb al-nuzūl*, listing of the individual suras according to their places, in verse, Berl. 433,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. AMK 926, printing based on ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Dīrīnī's *Taysīr*, C. 1310.—4. *Tahdhīb al-umniyya fī tahdhīb al-Shāṭibiyya* (I, 409) Berl. 433.<sup>1</sup>.—5. *al-Wāḍiḥa fī tajwīd al-Fātiḥa* or *al-Qaṣīda fī tajwīd al-F. maʿa sharḥihā* Berl. 543, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 325, <sup>2</sup>620,<sup>8,9</sup>, Vat. v. 830,<sup>4</sup>, 1475,<sup>6</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. I, 156; Commentaries: a. al-Ḥasan b. al-Qāsim al-Makkī (p. 16, ad 22, 6) Pet. AMK 946.—b. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Maqīnī, completed in 1041/1631 in al-Aḥsāʾ, Br. Mus. Suppl. 695, iv, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 35, Princ. 199.—c. Anon. Hamb. 37.—6. *Sharḥ Ḥīrz al-amānī*, I, 409.—7. *Rusūm al-tahdīth fī ʿulūm al-ḥadīth* Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 544, <sup>2</sup>1, 73, composed in 716/1316.—8. *al-Ifṣāḥ bi-marātib al-ṣiḥāḥ*, composed in 715/1315, ibid. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90.—9. *al-Mashyakha al-Shaʿmiyya*, compiled by his student Abu ʿl-Qāsim al-Birzālī (d. 739/1338, p. 336), Leipz. 719, I, fragment of another *Mashyakha* ibid. iii.—

- 135 | 10. *ʿAwālī Mashyakhāt al-Jaʿbarī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 274, Bank. XII, 706, 1.—11. *Tadmīth al-tadhkīr fī ʿl-taʿnīth wal-tadhkīr* Algiers 246<sub>6</sub>, Poème didactique sur le féminin. publ. p. Muḥammad b. Cheneb, ZA XXVI (1911), 359/81.—12. *al-Tarṣīʿ fī ṣināʿat al-badīʿ* Berl. 7278.—13. *Qaṣīda* ibid. 7846, 2.—14. *Jamīlat arbāb al-marāṣid fī sharḥ ʿAqīlat atrāb al-qaṣāʾid* I, 726/7.—15. *al-Sabīl al-aḥmad ilā ʿilm al-Khalīl b. Aḥmad* with a commentary, *al-Dalīl al-murṣad*, by one of his students, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, 232, by another one of his students ibid. 234.—16. *Uqūd al-jumān fī tajwīd al-Qurʾān* Paris 5937.—17. *Khulāṣat al-abḥāth fī sharḥ Nahj al-qirāʾat al-thalāth*, composed in 688/1289 in Jerusalem, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 326, <sup>2</sup>612.—18. *Risālat al-khill al-nāṣih fī ḥall mushkil al-wāḍih*, against the view that readings by others than the 7 canonical readers are worthless, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1238.—19. *Rawḍat al-ṭarāʾif fī rasm al-maṣāḥif* in verse, ibid. 1283.—20. *Ḥusn al-madad fī maʿrifat fann al-ʿadad*, Ḥamīd. 18, 1, see Pretzl, *Islca* VI, 242.—21. *Isnād qirāʾatī bi-madhāhib al-aʿimma al-ʿashara* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1390<sub>1</sub>.—22. *Nuzhat al-barara fī madhāhib al-qurrāʾ al-ʿashara* ibid. 2, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1426<sub>1</sub>.—23. *Waṣf al-ihtidāʾ fī ʿl-waqf wal-ibtidāʾ* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1426<sub>1</sub>.—24. *Ghāyat al-bayān fī maʿrifat miʾāt al-Qurʾān* ibid. 2.

2b. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Damur b. Muṣṭafā al-Rūmī al-Diwrikī al-Ḥanafī was imam at a mosque in al-Ṣālīhiyya and died in Rajab 730/ April-May 1330.

DK III, 438, no. 1173. *Maʿānī alfāz al-Qurʾān* Vat. v. 1450.

Ad p. 113

3. ʿImād al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ḥusayn b. Abī Bakr al-Kindī al-Naḥwī al-Mālīkī Qāḍī ʿl-Iskandariyya, d. 741/1340.

*Al-Kaḥf bi-maʿna ʿl-tanzīl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 59.

4. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Khāzin al-Shihī al-Baghdādī, who died in 741/1340.

1. *Lubāb al-taʾwīl fī maʿānī ʿl-tanzīl* additionally Paris 5750, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 664, Sulaim. 127/31, Selīm Āgā 788, Dāmādzāde 165/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 59, Jer. Khāl. 4<sub>12/4</sub>, Mosul 125<sub>58</sub>, Āsaf. I, 554<sub>59 ff.</sub>, III, 220<sub>580</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 39<sub>188</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 64/5, printings C. 1287, 1298, 1300, ʿ4, ʿ9, ʿ18, ʿ21, ʿ28, ʿ31, ʿ38 (with *al-Tafsīr al-Nasafī* in the margin).—1a. *Tafsīr sūrat Yūsuf* Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 27, from which an anonymous author extracted the *Nuzhat al-nāẓirīn fī tasliyat al-ṣābirīn*, 86 Qurʾān verses on



forbearance, with a commentary, Paris 1310.—2. *Maqbūl al-manqūl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 150, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 725.

5. Abū Ḥayyān Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf b. Ḥayyān al-Gharnāṭī al-Nafzī Athīr al-Dīn was born | at the end of Shawwāl 654/November 1256 in 136  
Matakhshāras near Granada and died in 744/1345.

Ad p. 114

DK IV, 302, no. 832, Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab.* II, 385, Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 120, al-Dimashqī, *Dhayl Ṭab. al-Ḥuff.* 23/9, Suyūṭī, *Bughya*, 121, Maqq. I, 823 ff., Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 457, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 212, no. 560, al-Shawkānī II, 288/91, *Ta’l. san.* 81, L. Bouvat, Notice bio-bibliogr. sur Athīr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Abī Ḥayyān, *Revue Hisp.* X, Paris 1903, Houtsma, *EI* I, 94. 1. *al-Baḥr al-muḥīt fī tafsīr al-Qur’ān*, composed in 710/1310 when he was a teacher of *tafsīr* at the Qubbat al-Malik al-Manṣūr, additionally Leid. 1684 (part 6), Ind. Off. 1140, Flor. 12/3 (Cat. 262). Vat. v. 1261, Fez, Qar. 224, Dāmādzāde 45/56, Selīm Āgā 47/8, Selīm. 15, Ġarullāh 75/9, Qilič ‘A. 45/6, Tunis, Zayt. I, 379, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 130/1, <sup>21</sup>, 34, Āsaf. I, 532,<sup>52</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 22,<sup>32</sup>, fragm. Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1261, printed with a. and b. in the margin, C. 1328 (bad, see Bergsträsser and Pretzl, *Gesch. d. Qor.* III, 243).—Abstracts: a. *al-Nahr al-mādd* by the author, additionally Berl. Qu. 2012, Landb.–Br. 498, Tunis, Zayt. I, 128/9, Welīeddīn 104, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 65, Aleppo, RAAD XII, 470, Mashh. III, 11,<sup>22/3</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1408/9.—b. *al-Durr al-laḳīṭ* by Abū Muḥammad Taqī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad b. Maktūm al-Qaysī al-Ḥanafī (no. 6) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 48, Rāmpūr II, 52.—2. *Tuḥfat al-arīb fī mā fi ‘l-Qur’ān min al-gharīb* additionally Dam. Z. 62 (‘Um. 70), 32, entitled *Lughāt al-Qur’ān al-karīm*, printed Damascus 1932, anon. versification completed in 792/1390, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1411,<sup>1</sup>.—3. *Ghāyat al-iḥsān* with a commentary, *al-Nukat al-ḥisān*, completed in 689/1290, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 142, 171.—4. *Irtishāf al-ḍarab min lisān al-‘Arab* additionally Dāmādzāde 1649, Āsaf. III, 694,<sup>300/2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 528,<sup>1,2</sup>, cited in ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Abi ‘l-Wafā’ *Khiz.* IV, 291,<sup>10</sup>.—5. *al-Lamḥa (al-Badrīyya) fī ‘l-naḥw (‘ilm al-‘arabīyya)* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 155, with a commentary: a. ‘Abdallāh b. Yūsuf b. Hishām al-Anṣārī (d. 761/1360, p. 16) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 135, 255.—b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Birmāwī (d. 831/1427) additionally ibid. 135.—6. 2 *qaṣīdas* in praise of al-Zamkhsharī additionally Vat. v. 999.—10. *Kitāb i’rāb al-Qur’ān* fragm. Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1262/3.—11. *al-Tadrib fī mathal al-taqrīb* Beṣīr Āgā Ayyūb 172 (MFO V, 536).—12. *al-Mubdi‘ al-mulakhkhaṣ min al-mumti‘ bil-ṣarf* ibid., Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 67, 13.—13. *al-Lubāb wal-inshā‘ fī ‘l-ṣadāqa wal-ṣiddīq* C. 1322.—14. *‘Iqd al-la‘ālī fī ‘l-qirā‘āt al-sab‘ al-‘awālī*

Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 24, Bank. XVIII, 1239, in verse based on the example of *Ḥirz al-amālī* ibid. 1240.—15. *Tahwīḥ al-tawḍīḥ fi 'l-naḥw* Jer. Khāl. 39, 66.—16. *Kitāb al-mawfūr* see I, 547.—17. *Taqrīb al-muqarrab* ibid.—18. *Sharḥ Tashīl al-fawā'id* see I, 522.—19. *Kitāb al-idrāk li-lisān al-Atrāk* Welieddīn 2896, Khālīš 6574 (Schacht no. 90), print. Istanbul 1309, ed. A. Caferoglu, Istanbul 1931, see Foy, *MSOS* III, 196, n. 3, Huart, *JAs* s. VIII, vol. XX, 326/335, L. Bouvat, *Congrès Algiers* III, 44/78.—20. *Jilā' al-ghabash 'an lisān al-Ḥabash* was lost see Goldziher, *ZDMG* XXVI, 773.

- 137 | 6. Tāj al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Maktūm al-Qaysī al-Ḥanafī, d. 749/1348.

'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* 175, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 159, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 141, who was induced to write his *Ṭab. al-kubrā* because Tāj al-Dīn had left his 10-volume *al-Jam' al-mutanāh(i) fi akhbār al-lughawīyyīn wal-nuḥāh* unfinished.

7. Shams al-Dīn Abu 'l-Thana' Maḥmūd b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Iṣfahānī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Isfahan in Sha'bān 694/July 1292 (or, according to others, in 674). In 725/1325 he went to Damascus where he became a professor at the Rawāḥiyya, where Ibn Taymaiyya followed his classes. Later he was appointed in Cairo by Qawṣūn, who had a monastery built for him. He died there in 749/1348 of the plague that is described in Ibn Taghr. v, 62 ff.

*DK* IV, 327, no. 791, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 388, al-Shawkānī II, 298. 1. *Anwār al-ḥaqā'iq al-rabbāniyya fi 'l-tafsīr* additionally Pet. AMK 926, Selīm Āġā 71.—4. *Risālat al-mu'arraf*, on which anonymous glosses Munich 677, 1.—5. *Sharḥ Fuṣūl al-Nasafi* see p. 197.—6. *Sharḥ Tajrīd al-'aqā'id* see I, 926.—7. *al-Bayān sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Ibn al-Ḥājib* see I, 537.

8. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Mu'min b. al-Labbān al-Is'ardī al-Dimashqī al-Miṣrī al-Shādhilī Shams al-Dīn was born in 685/1286. He held talks in the spirit of the Shādhiliyya in the Zāwiyat al-Shāfi'ī in Cairo, which earned him a lawsuit by the Mālikī *qāḍī*, who banned him from any further public speaking. He died in 749/1349.

*DK* III, 330, no. 887, Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 213, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 163. 1. *Tafsīr al-Qur'ān* additionally Sulaim. 188, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 37.—2. *Mutashābihāt al-Qur'ān* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 61.—3. *Radd ma'āni 'l-āyāt al-mutashābiḥa* additionally Köpr. 1601, 12a/63b, Mosul 89, 41.—4. *Fatwā* Köpr. 1601, 63b/64b.

Ad p. 115

9. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Yūsuf b. 'Abd al-Dā'im b. Muḥammad b. Mas'ūd b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Samīn al-Naḥwī al-Shāfi'i, who died in Jumādā 11 756/June 1355.

| DK I, 339, no. 846, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 175, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 179. 1. *al-Durr al-maṣūn fī 'ulūm al-kitāb al-maknūn*, written when his teacher Abū Ḥayyān was still alive and whom he criticises in several places, additionally Ind. Off. 1141, Tunis, Zayt. x, 73/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup>I, 48, AS 75/7 (autogr.), Dāmādzāde 95/100, Mosul 102,<sup>46</sup> Medina, Makt. Shaykh al-Isl. (*Ma'ārif* XVIII, 333, RAAD VIII, 758), Rāmpūr I, 57,<sup>5</sup>.—Abstract by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Umar al-Tuwāṭi al-Qurashī see ad p. 506,<sup>10,11</sup> (on al-Safāqusī see p. 249).—2. *Umdat al-ḥuffāz fī tafsīr ashraf al-alfāz* additionally Selīm Āgā 142, Ġarullāh 232, Sarwīlī 24/5, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 340, Aleppo, ibid. XII, 472, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 55.—4. *Kitāb al-mu'rib* Dāmādzāde 310.—5. *Sharḥ Ḥirz al-amānī* see I, 725.—8. *al-Qawl al-wajīz etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 58. 138

9a. Sayf al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Āydoghdī b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥanafī b. al-Jundī, a student of Abū Ḥayyān, who died in 769/1367.

DK I, 441, no. 1170. 1. *Bustān al-hudāt fī 'khtilāf al-a'imma wal-ruwāt* Lālelī 23.—2. *al-Jawhar al-naḍīd* see I, 726.

12. Shihāb al-Dīn Abū Ja'far Aḥmad b. Yūsuf b. Mālik al-Ru'aynī al-Gharnāṭī al-Mālikī, d. 779/1377.

DK I, 340, no. 848, Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab.* I, 151, no. 703, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 260, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 29, 88.—2. *Iqtīṭāf al-azāhir waltiqāṭ al-jawāhir* additionally Fez, Qar. 1255.—3. *Risāla fī 'l-sīra wal-mawlid al-nabawī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 200.

13. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad b. Jamā'a, who died in Sha'bān 790/August 1388.

Ad p. 116

DK I, 38, no. 95 (with the right date), Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 311.

13a. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Ja'barī al-Muqaddasī al-Shāfi'i, d. 781/1379.

*Al-Nujūmāt al-zāhira fi 'l-sab' al-mutawātira* Tunis, Zayt. I, 176.

13b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. Hāshim al-Ḥadīthī al-Biqā'ī al-Shāfi'ī flourished under al-Malik al-Zāhir Barqūq (784–801/1482–98).

*Kashf asrār al-bayān 'an ādāb ḥamalāt al-Qur'ān* Bank. XVIII, 2, 1414.

14. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Maqdisī al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī b. al-Naqīb, d. 816/1413.

2. *Umdat al-sālik wa-'uddat al-nāsik* Mosul 81, 32.

139 | 15. Ṣadaqa b. Sallām (Salāma) b. al-Ḥusayn al-Maṣḥarānī, ca. 816/1413.

Ibn al-Jazarī, *Tab*. I, 336, no. 461 without date. *Al-Tatimma fi 'l-qirā'āt al-thalāth* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 16.

16. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Umar b. Raslān (see p. 110) b. Nuṣayr b. Ṣāliḥ al-Bulqīnī (Bulqaynī) Jalāl al-Dīn was born in Jumādā I 762/March 1361 in Cairo and died on 11 Shawwāl 824/9 September 1421.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 548, al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* IV, 106/13, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 166, Ibn Fahd, *Lahz* 282. 1. *Nahr al-ḥayāt* additionally Sulaim. 91, written in 789/1387.—  
3. *Risāla fi bayān al-kabā'ir wal-ṣaghā'ir* (HKh III, 432) autograph Munich 211.

17. See p. 189 § 5, 4.

18. See p. 221 § 4.

19. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Mūsā al-Rūmī was a student of al-Jurjānī (see p. 216) and al-Taftazānī (see p. 215) and was thus superior to the Egyptian scholars with whom he was involved in many disputes. He resigned as principal of al-Madrassa al-Ashrafiyya to return to Asia Minor. Afterwards, he returned to Cairo where he died on 21 Ramaḍān 841/19 March 1438.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 852.

Ad p. 117

20. Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Qabāqibī was a shaykh at al-Madrassa al-Jamhariyya in Jerusalem and died on 20 Rajab 849/23.10.1445.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 148. 1. *Majmaʿ al-surūr* etc. with a commentary, *Īdāḥ al-rumūz* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1524, Qilič ʿA. 231, Fātiḥ 32/3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 26, Cairo, Qawwāla, *Qir*. I, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1291, iii.—4. *Takhmīs al-Burda* I, 469.

22. See p. 40, 11.

| 22a. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Karīm al-Dīn b. ʿAbd 140  
al-Karīm al-Kinānī al-ʿAsqalānī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 853/1449:

A work on pausas in the Qurʾān, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 630 (autograph).

23. Jalāl al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm  
al-Anṣārī al-Maḥallī al-Shāfiʿī, who died on 1 Muḥarram 864/28 October 1459.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Dawʿ* VII, 39/41, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 203, Ibn Taghr. VII, 629, Ibn  
al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 269,<sup>695</sup>, al-Shawkānī II, 115, anon. biography Gotha  
1849, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 190, n. 7.—2. *al-Qawl al-mufīd fi ʿl-Nīl al-  
saʿīd* or *Mabdaʿ al-Nīl ʿala ʿl-tahrīr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 51, printed as *Muqaddimat al-Nīl  
al-saʿīd wa-sharḥ aḥwālīhi wa-dhikr ʿajāʾibihi wa-gharāʾibihi wa-min ayna yajīʿ  
wa-ilā ayna yantahī*, C. 1281, see p. 116, 37; of which a part with an appendix  
by al-Suyūṭī (= *Ḥusn al-muḥ.* II, 238/48) is in Br. Mus. Suppl. 1198, i.—3. See  
p. 127, 20.—8. *Kitāb al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh* Delhi 1305.—9. *Mukhtaṣar Kitāb  
al-hudā* p. 127,<sup>33</sup>.—10. *Sharḥ Bānat Suʿād* I, 69.—11. *Risāla fi ʿl-qirāʾāt* Tunis,  
Zayt. I, 172.

24. Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar (ʿAmr) b. ʿAlī b. ʿAdil al-Ḥanbalī al-Dimashqī  
wrote, in 880/1475 (ḤKh v, 302):

Ad p. 118

*Al-Lubāb fi ʿulūm al-Kitāb* or *al-Tafsīr* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 346, <sup>2</sup>649, Algiers  
361, Tunis, Zayt. I, 102/10, Dāmādzāde 61/2, Selīm Āgā 59/61, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 60, Dam.  
ʿUm. 9,<sup>18/23</sup> (al-ʿĀdilī), see RAAD x, 634, Rāmpūr I, 39,<sup>191/6</sup>.

25. Abū ʿAbdallāh b. Sulaymān al-Muḥyawī Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn al-Kāfiyājī al-Barghamī,  
who was born before 790/1388, or, according to others, in 801/1398 in Kökgākī in  
Şarūkhān (Rieu, Suppl. p. 205) and died in 4 Jumādā I 879/17 September 1474.

Ibn Ayās IV, 152, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 48 (who calls him his teacher), al-Sakhāwī,  
*Dawʿ* VII, 259/61, Ṭāshköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 454/5, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 326/8,  
Brussali M. Ṭāhir II, 4/7. 1. *al-Taysīr fi qawāʿid ʿilm al-tafsīr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 43.—7. *Kashf*

*al-niqāb* etc. ibid. 58.—8. *Nayl al-marām* ibid. 65.—8. *Anwār al-saʿāda* etc. ibid. 165.—9. *al-Farah wal-surūr fī bayān al-madhāhib*, on the 4 schools of orthodox *fiqh*.—13. *al-Iḥkām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 455.—19. *Ramz al-khiṭāb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 187.—20. *Qarār al-wajd bi-sharḥ al-ḥamd* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 57, VI, 170, Mosul 32, 127<sub>2</sub>.—23. *al-Rawḍa al-zāhira* etc., on the merits of Friday prayer, Mosul 32, 127<sub>2</sub>.—24. *al-Nuzha fī rawḍat al-rūḥ wal-naḥs* AS 2130, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 258.—25. *Ins al-anis* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 245.—26. *Manāzil al-arwāḥ* ibid. 363.—27. *Miʿrāj al-ṭabaqāt* etc., on the share in a *waqf* of future generations, additionally Leipz. 393, i.—

Ad p. 119

31. *al-Mukhtaṣar al-mufīd fī ʿl-taʾrīkh* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 335.—32. *al-Ishrāq fī marātib al-ṭibāq* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 176.—34. *Nuzhat al-muʿrib* etc. ibid. II, 170, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 107<sub>8</sub> (which has a mistaken “sur les sciences occultes”).—35. *Ramz al-asrār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 115, abstract by al-Suyūṭī, *Fajr al-thamd* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152<sub>11</sub>, Ambr. C. 209, V, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 145, Dam. Z. 38, 126<sub>37</sub>.—38. *Khiṭām al-misk* Rāmpūr I, 707.—39. *al-Ramz lil-mudārik ʿalā ṭarīqat al-salaḥ* Leipz. 393<sub>2</sub>.—40. *al-Anwār fī ʿilm al-tawḥīd* Sulaim. 1031<sub>3</sub>.—41. *al-Unmūdḥaj fī baḥṭh al-istiʿāra* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 177.—42. *al-Nisab li-ahl al-adab* Lālelī 1906 (MO VII, 101).—43. *Sayf al-mulūk wal-ḥukkām* Gotha 1884, no. 3948.—44. *Sharḥ al-asmāʾ al-ḥusnā* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1596.—45. *Ḥusn al-khiṭām lil-marām min ḥādha ʿl-kalām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 177.—46. *al-Hidāya li-bayān al-khalq wal-takwīn* ibid. 212.—47. *Qiblat al-arwāḥ* ibid. 340.—48. *Mukhtaṣar fī ʿilm al-irshād* ibid. 356.—49. *Sayf al-ḥaqq wal-nuṣra ʿalā riqāb ahl al-baghy wal-fitna* ibid. 438 = (?) *Sayf al-quḍāt ʿala ʿl-bughāt* Āṣaf. II, 1710<sub>33</sub>.—50. *al-Kāfi fī bayān al-ṣaff al-ṭawīl al-mustaqīm al-nāfiʿ ʿani ʿl-Kaʿba* etc. ibid. 455.—51. *Sharḥ al-Iʿrāb ʿan qawāʿid al-iʿrāb* see p. 18, 3a.

25a. Abu ʿl-Qāsim ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abi ʿl-Ḥasan al-Suhaylī al-Khathʿamī, d. 881/1476. *Kitāb al-taʾrīf wal-iʿlām fī mā ubḥima fī ʿl-Qurʾān min al-asmāʾ wal-aʿlām* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 632<sub>2</sub>.

26. Jaʿfar b. Ibrāhīm b. Jaʿfar al-Sanhūrī, who was born ca. 810/1407 in Sanhūr and died in Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 894/October 1489.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* III, 67/70, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 103.—*Qaṭf al-azhār al-saniyya min qirāʾāt al-aʿimma al-thalātha al-marḍiyya* (the three last canonical readers) Bank. XVIII, I, 1254.

26a. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Baʿqūbī al-Qāhirī al-Ḥāfiẓ al-ʿUmarī was born in Baʿqūba, studied in Rūdhbār and Tabriz, went to Cairo under Jaqmaq,

became shaykh at the Qubbat al-Sultān near Marj, and died in Muḥarram 896/ November–December 1490.

| *Al-Durr al-manthūrāt fī qirāʾāt Ḥamza b. Ḥabīb al-Zayyāt*, written for Jaqmaq in 844/1440, Ind. Off. 1196. 142

27. Sirāj al-Dīn ʿUmar b. Zayn al-Dīn Qāsim b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Miṣrī al-Nashshār Abū Ḥafṣ ca. 900/1495.

1. *al-Mukarrar etc.* additionally Vat. v. Barb. 77, Br. Mus. Or. 7014 (DL 2), Ind. Off. 1194/5, Pet. AM 42, Tunis, Zayt. I, 171, 174, M. Murād 33, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 28, App. 2, Mosul 91<sup>68</sup>, 126<sup>80</sup>, 232<sup>105</sup>, Pesh. 1088, Āṣaf. I, 304<sup>630</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 55<sup>82</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1255, print. C. (*Dār al-kutub*) 1326.—2. *al-Qaṭar al-Miṣrī etc.* additionally Lālelī 63, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 25, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1257.—3. *al-Budūr al-zāhira fī 'l-qirāʾāt al-ʿashr al-mutawātira* Princ. 203, Welieddīn 8, Rāmpūr I, 45<sup>7</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1256.—4. *al-Badr al-munīr fī qirāʾāt Nāfiʿ wa-ʿAmr wa-Ibn Kathīr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 16.—5. *Qaṣīda fī ʿilm al-qirāʾa* Berl. Fol 3385<sup>16</sup>.

28. Nūr al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khidr al-Kāzarūnī al-Shāfiʿī nazīl Makka died in 923/1512 during the conquest of Egypt by Selīm I.

*Al-Ṣirāt al-mustaqīm fī tibyān al-Qurʾān al-karīm* or *Ṭawālīʿ al-abrār*, a brief mixed commentary similar to that of the Jalālayn, HKh IV, 102<sup>7747</sup>, Nizām, Hayd. JRASB 1917, XCVII, 12.

29. Burhān al-Dīn b. Abī Sharīf, d. 921/1516.

*Al-Mawāhib al-mudhdhakhara fī tafsīr khawātīm sūrat al-Baqara*, composed in 881/1476, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 680.

## 8 Dogmatics and uṣūl al-dīn

Ad p. 120

2. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī b. Ḥajjāj al-Sighnāqī (from Sighnāq in Georgia), d. after 710/1310 (711 or 714).

ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* I, 212, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 225. 2. *Dāmighat al-mubtadiʿīn wa-nāṣirat al-muhtadīn*, but according to others by Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. Sharaf al-Ḥusaynī (d. 715/1315, see Subkī, *Ṭab.* VI, 86), additionally Rāmpūr I, 298.—3. *al-Nihāya sharḥ al-Hidāya* I, 644.—4. *Sharḥ al-Tamhīd* I, 757.—5. *al-Wāfi sharḥ al-Muntakhab* I, 654.

143 | 3. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad al-Hindī al-Urmawī, d. 715/1315.

*DK* V, 14/5, no. 29, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 187/1.<sup>22</sup> *Al-Fā’iq fī uṣūl al-dīn* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 31,<sup>1827</sup>.—3. *al-Risāla al-tis’iniyya fī ‘l-uṣūl al-dīniyya* ibid. III, 31,<sup>1348</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 390.

4. See p. 101, 6.

4a. Sa‘īd b. Ḥasan al-Iskandarānī converted from Judaism to Islam at the beginning of Sha‘bān 697/May 1298. On 13 Rabī‘ II 720/25 May 1320 he composed in the Umayyad mosque in Damascus:

*Masālik al-naẓar fī nubuwwat sayyid al-bashar*, MS Landb. see Goldziher, *Rev. Ét. Juiv.* XXX (1895), 1/23, ed. and transl. by Sidney Adams Weston, *JAOS* XXIV (1903), 312/83, see H. Schwab in *RMM* VI (1908), 625/33, I. di Matteo, *Ibn Taymiyya*, 124/36.

4b. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Nisābūrī b. al-Muṭṭawwī.

*Laṭā’if al-albāb wal-tarīq ilā walī al-asbāb*, questions of faith, rules of prayer, and a history of the pre-Islamic prophets and Muḥammad, Vat. v. Borg. 164.

4c. His son Abū Sa‘īd al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Wā‘iz al-Muṭṭawwī wrote, before 766/1365, the date of the manuscript:<sup>23</sup>

*Riyāḍ al-uns fī maydān al-quḍs iqtidā’an bi-sayyid al-jinn wal-ins*, a collection of sermons, Munich 155, Leid. 2165, Br. Mus. Suppl. 236 (where the author is Abu ‘l-Mafākhīr Muḥammad b. Maṣṣūr) = (?) *Rawḍat uns al-wā‘izīn fī maydān al-‘ulamā’ wal-fuqahā’ wal-muta‘allimīn* Berl. 8874.

4d. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 746/1345:

*Al-Ḥadd fī ‘l-kalām* Berl. Qu. 1481,2.

22 Ṭāshkōprizāde, *Miftāḥ al-sa‘āda* II, 218, recounts the anecdote reproduced in Socin–Br. 49/50.

23 Although he appears to call Abū ‘Alī Zāhir b. Aḥmad al-Sarakhsī (d. 389/999) his direct teacher, the time at which he wrote the work is not in agreement with this.



| 4e. ‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr b. Ḥasan al-Nawawī was born in Nawā, was a student of Abū Bakr al-Mawṣilī (d. 797/1395, p. 166), and wrote, in 810/1407: 144

A large untitled work on dogmatics, into which he incorporated verbatim the *Kitāb al-ghiyāthī* of Imām al-Ḥaramayn, the *Kitāb al-asmā’* of ‘Abd al-Qāhir al-Baghdādī (I, 666), the *Shu‘ab al-īmān* by al-Ḥālimī (d. 403/1012) and *al-Maqṣad al-asnā* by al-Ghazzālī, vol. I, Bank. x, 564.

Ad p. 121

6. ‘Umar b. Mūsā b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥimṣī Sirāj al-Dīn was born in Homs in Ramaḍān 777/February 1376. He studied under al-Bulqīnī (p. 114) and more than once acted as chief *qāḍī* on behalf of the latter’s son Jalāl al-Dīn. Later he became a *qāḍī* himself in al-Wajh al-Qiblī, Tripoli, Aleppo, and Damascus, and also a professor at the Maqām al-Imām al-Shāfi‘ī in Cairo. Because he defended Ibn Taymiyya he was deposed and banished to Jerusalem, where he died in Ṣafar 861/January 1457.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* VI, 139/42, Ibn Taghr. VII, 596. *Shurūṭ al-i‘lām fī mabānī (bayān) al-īmān wal-Islām* additionally Gotha 653, Bodl. II, 256,<sub>3</sub>.

8. Sa’d b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Dayrī al-Ḥanafī Sa’d al-Dīn was born in Jerusalem on 17 Rajab 768/20 March 1367. He succeeded his father as shaykh at the Mu‘ayyadiyya in Cairo and then became chief *qāḍī*. On 7 Ramaḍān 853/25 October 1449 he handed in his resignation because his ruling on the Bath of Safaṭī had been overturned by the responsible *kāshif*. It took the sultan a lot of persuasion before he was willing to accept his post again. He died on 9 Rabī‘ II 868/22 December 1463.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* III, 249/53, Ibn Taghr. VII, 774, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 115. 1. *al-Sihām al-khāriqa fī l-radd ‘ala l-zanādiqa* Leid. 2041.—2. *al-Sihām al-māriqa fī kabid al-zanādiqa* Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 25, <sup>2</sup>II, 88.—3. *al-Ḥabs bil-tuhama*, mostly biographies, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 562, <sup>2</sup>1032,<sub>2</sub>.—4. *Bughyat al-murād fī tasbīḥ al-jamād*, ad sura 17,<sub>46</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 35.

| 9. Muḥammad b. Jum’a al-Ḥaskafī al-Shaybānī was born on 12 Ṣafar 842/5 August 1438, the son of a real estate agent. He studied in Cairo, Jerusalem, and Aleppo. He then became imam and preacher at the Qubbat al-Dawādar and once participated in a diplomatic mission to the Ottoman court. Al-Sakhāwī saw him in Mecca in 890/1485. 145

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VII, 213/4, no. 526.—*Diryāq al-afāʿi fī ʿl-radd ʿala ʿl-Khārījī al-Biqāʿi* (see Sakhāwī, 214<sub>3</sub>) autograph Āṣaf. II, 1304<sub>140</sub>, see *JRASB* 1917, XCIX, 27, with the wrong date.

10. Naṣr b. Yahyā b. Saʿīd (Īsā) al-Mutaṭabbib al-Muhtadī, a physician who had converted to Islam from Christianity but whose lifetime is not given in ḤKh VI, 351<sub>13830</sub>, wrote:

*Al-Naṣiḥa al-īmāniyya fī faḍīḥat al-milla al-Naṣrāniyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 525, <sup>2</sup>975, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 370, C. 1312.

### 9 *Mysticism*

ʿAbd al-Ghaffār b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd (ʿAbd al-Majīd) b. Nūḥ al-Qūṣī, who died in 708/1309.

*DK* II, 385, no. 2454. *Kitāb al-waḥīd fī sulūk ahl al-tawḥīd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 346, 375, App. 50, abstract Berl. 8792 (?).

2. Tāj al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faḍl Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. ʿAṭāʾallāh al-Iskandarī al-Shādhilī, d. 709/1309.

*DK* I, 273, no. 700, al-Subkī, *Ṭab.* v, 176, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* Fez, 78, C. 70, al-Shaʿrānī, *Ṭab.* II, 18, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 19, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 341, 12.—2. *al-Qaṣd* (ʿiqd) *al-mujarrad fī maʿrifat al-ism al-mufrad* C. 1930.

Ad p. 122

3. *Miftāḥ al-falāḥ wa-miṣbāḥ al-arwāḥ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 36, printed in the margin of the *Laṭāʿif al-minan* by al-Shaʿrānī, C. 1321.—4. *Munājjāt* ʿĀṣir I, 452<sub>3</sub>, Tlemc. 458.—9. *al-Tanwīr fī isqāṭ al-tadbīr* additionally Tüb. 88, Br. Mus. Or. 1748 (DL 13), Ambr. B 75, viii (*RSO* IV, 1030), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1474/5, Fez, Qar. 1473/4, Tlemc. 23, Fātiḥ 2599, ʿĀṣir I, 452<sub>2</sub>, Welīeddīn 1660, Halet 312, Rizā P. 151, Šehīd ʿA. 1156, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 282, Sbath 1164, Pesh. 906, Rāmpūr I, 333<sub>75/6</sub>, | Āṣāf. I, 364<sub>96</sub>, Bank. XIII, 899, printings C. 1281, 1290, 1300, 1313, 1321.—12. *al-Ḥikam al-ʿAṭāʾiyya* additionally Paris 6117, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148<sub>17</sub>, Vat. v. 1047<sub>6</sub>, Pet. AMK 928, Buch. 389, Algiers 916, Tunis, Zayt. III, 123<sub>1510</sub>, Rabat 495, xiii, ʿUm. 5064, ʿĀṣir I, 452<sub>11</sub>, 474<sub>11</sub>, Welīeddīn 1818<sub>105b/115b</sub>, 1821<sub>200a/216b</sub>, M. ʿĀṣim 728, Lāleli 3655<sub>2</sub>, Ğarullāh 1092<sub>11</sub>, Asʿad 1395, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 290, Dam. ʿUm. 67<sub>109/13</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 336<sub>101/2</sub>, Bank XIII, 900, Bat. Suppl. 255, printings Būlāq 1285, C. 1303, 1306 (with a. and a commentary by ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥijāzī al-Sharqāwī, d. 1227/1812, Pet. AMK 928,

Rāmpūr I, 336,<sup>173b</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 257).—Commentaries: a. *Ghayth al-mawāhib al-ʿaliyya* by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbbād al-Nafzī al-Rondī (d. 792/1389, p. 252), which is still used as a textbook on mysticism at the Jāmiʿ al-Zaytūna in Tunis, *REI* II, 1933, 433, read: Munich 138, also Berl. Oct. 1481, Haupt 203, Paris 2450,<sup>4</sup>, Vat. v. 1416, Tunis, Zayt. III, 1548/51, Fez, Qar. 1475/6, ʿĀṭif 1417, ʿĀsir I, 473/4,<sup>2</sup>, Hekīm Oğlū 465, Čorlulu 288, Šehīd ʿA. 1234/5, NO 2425/6, Ğarullāh 1029, Mosul 72,<sup>22</sup>, 83,<sup>7</sup>, 88,<sup>21</sup>, Pesh. 888, Rāmpūr I, 335,<sup>171/3</sup>, Bank. XIII, 901/2, printings also C. 1297, 1303.—b. *Tanbīh dhawī ʿl-himam* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Zarrūq (d. 899/1493, p. 253) additionally Cambr. Suppl. 409, Faiz. 202, Selīm Āgā 504, Serwīlī 126, Köpr. 734, Šehīd ʿA. 1233, Tunis, Zayt. III, 164,<sup>1581</sup>, Āsaf. I, 364,<sup>61</sup>, see *JRASB* 1917, CVIII, 57, print. C. 1288/9.—bb. Šafī al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Mawāhib al-Shādhilī (p. 152, 32a) see al-Sakhāwī *Ḍawʿ* VII, 66,<sup>19</sup>, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 561, <sup>2</sup>1057 (confused with the commentary by his student Ibrāhīm).—d. Adaptation of a. by ʿAlī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Muttaqī (p. 384) additionally Köpr. 735, Hekīm Oğlū 466.—e. ʿAbd al-Raʿūf al-Munāwī (d. 1031/1622, p. 306) additionally Paris 5324.—ee. ʿAlī ʿAllān al-Makkī al-Shāfiʿī (d. 1033/1623?) Bat. Suppl. 258.—f. *al-Hidāya lil-insān* by ʿAlī b. Ḥijāzī al-Bayyāmī (d. 1183/1769) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 374.—h. Sidī Muḥammad Zakrī (d. 1144/1773).—l. *al-Multazam al-jāmiʿ li-maʿāni ʿl-Ḥikam* by al-Shāṭibī Fez, Qar. 1477.—m. Muḥammad al-Ṭayyib b. ʿAbd al-Majīd b. Kirān (d. 17 Muḥarram 1227/29 January 1812) Rabat 128,<sup>4</sup>.—n. See above on the printings.—o. *al-Minan al-ʿAṭāʾiyya* by Nūr al-Dīn al-Yamanī Āsaf. I, 390,<sup>16</sup>.—p. *al-Nahj al-thamīn*, by ʿAlī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Muhtadī, Rāmpūr I, 370,<sup>354</sup>.—q. *Kashf al-ghitāʾ* by Muḥammad al-Khaṭīb al-Wazīrī Šehīd ʿA. 1323.—r. Anon. Paris 1352.—s. Turkish *al-Muḥkam fī sharḥ al-Ḥikam* by Qaṣṭamunlī Ḥāfiẓ Aḥmad, Istanbul 1323.—Versifications: a. *al-Naẓm al-muḥṭāj* by ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad ʿArabī Bannīs, Fez 1321 (with the *Ḥikam* in the margin).—b. *Naẓm*, by ʿAbdhālik b. Hālik Ibrāhīm b. Mālik Muḥammad b. ʿAbbād, Algiers 240,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 275.—c. *Fayḍ al-karīm fī naẓm al-Ḥ.*, by ʿAbdallāh Shihāb al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. Saʿd al-Dīn, Rāmpūr I, 356,<sup>258</sup>.—13. *Tāj al-ʿarūs al-ḥāwī li-tahdhīb al-nufūs wa-qamʿ al-nufūs* Tunis, Zayt. III, 167,<sup>1552</sup>, 245,<sup>1713/34</sup>, Rizā P. 150, Ğarullāh 1092,<sup>2</sup>, printings C. 1322, 1326, 1327.—15. *Laṭāʾif al-minan* etc. additionally Leipz. 243, Tüb. 16, Br. Mus. Or. 7746 (DL 34), Caetani 42, 114, Esc.<sup>2</sup>1692, 1752, 1808, Fez, Qar. 1474,<sup>1</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 244,<sup>1712</sup>, AS 2039, Mosul 79,<sup>3</sup>, 175,<sup>77</sup>, Tashkent 97,<sup>9</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 671,<sup>27</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 317, Bat. Suppl. 558, lith. C. 1277, print. | Tunis 1304, C. 1322 (in the margin of al-Shaʿrānī's *Laṭāʾif al-minan*).—16. *Ḥizb al-najāt* Rabat 306, ix.—17. *Risālat taṣawwuf* (?) Āsaf. I, 368,<sup>105</sup>.—18. *Tanbīh fī ṭarīq al-qawm* Tunis, Zayt. III, 168,<sup>1882e</sup>.—19. *Risāla fī ʿl-sulūk* Rāmpūr I, 341,<sup>144</sup>.

3. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Yūsuf b. Jarīr (Ḥurayz?) al-Lakhmī al-Shaṭṭanūfi<sup>24</sup> was born in Cairo in 647/1249. He was a professor of *iqrā'* at the al-Azhar and of *tafsīr* at the mosque of Ibn Ṭulūn. He died on 19 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 713/7 April 1314.

DK III, 141, no. 323. *Bahjat al-asrār wa-ma'din al-anwār fī manāqib al-sāda al-akhyār min al-mashāyikh al-abrār* (see I, 777) additionally Haupt 198/9, Hamb. 78, Leipz. 225, Heid. ZS VI, 224, Paris 2036/9, 6254, Vat. v. 1381, Fez, Qar. 1303, 1506, Tunis, Zayt. III, 193,<sup>1612</sup>, Br. Mus. 757, Selīm Āgā 469, Šehīd 'A. 1124, AS 3463, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 273, v, 62, Dam. Z. 79,<sup>14</sup>, Pesh. 918/20, Rāmpūr I, 330,<sup>52</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 360,<sup>62</sup>, Bank. XII, 745/7, print. Tunis 1302, C. 1304.—Abstracts: 4. Anon. additionally Paris 2016, Ind. Off. 702, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 329, IV, 143, Bank. XII, 748.—5. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. 'Umar b. Yūsuf al-Bartāsī, Āṣaf. I, 390,<sup>59</sup>.—6. *al-Lahja* by 'Alī b. 'Umar al-Batanūnī (p. 152), composed in 875/1470, Tunis, Zayt. III, 222,<sup>1686</sup>, 233,<sup>1698</sup> (which has *Nahja*).

4. Read: *Allām al-ghuyūb*.

4a. 'Imād al-Dīn al-Wāsiṭī, d. 711/1311. Answer to a question asked of him, Gotha 892.

5. See p. 153, 34.

5a. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-Faraḍī al-Qādirī wrote, in 718/1318:

An ethical work, part of which deals with *al-Muhlikāt*, Leid. 2660 (HKh VI, 213 mentions *Minhāj al-mudhakkirīn wa-marj al-muḥaddithīn*).

5b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim al-Khumayrī b. al-Šabbāgh wrote, around 751/1350:

*Durar al-asrār wa-tuḥfat al-abrār*, on al-Shādhilī and his 7 companions, Tunis, Zayt. III, 201,<sup>1630</sup>.

148 | 6. Shams al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Wafā' al-Iskandarī al-Bakrī al-Shādhilī, d. 760/1358.

24 HKh II, 718 gives him the nickname Ibn Jahḍam al-Ḥamdānī, due to confusion with Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh (d. 414 AH), the author of the *Bahjat al-asrār wal-anwār*, which was used by Ḥusayn b. Naṣr b. Khamīs al-Ka'bī (I, 776) in his *Manāqib*, see Rieu, Br. Mus. 1633 bottom. P. 51b.

Muḥammad Tawfīq al-Bakrī, *Bayt al-sāda al-Wafā'iyya*, C. n.d. see Hartmann, *Isl.* 1908, p. 81. n. 2, *Muwashshaḥ* 12, 1239, *GGA* 1910, 538/9, Ibn Shāshā (p. 379), *Nafahāt*, Berl. 7424.—3. *Ḥizb al-fardāniyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 289, commentary *al-Futūḥāt al-rabbāniyya* by 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Alī al-Mawāhibī ibid. 337.—5. *Nafā'is al-irfān etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 372.—6. *Shā'ir al-irfān etc.* additionally Welieddīn 1820,<sup>103b/143a</sup>—9. *Kitāb al-ishrāq* Hamb. 79.—10. *al-Maqāmāt al-saniyya al-makhṣuṣ biḥā al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya* Welieddīn 1820,<sup>160a/170a</sup>.

Ad p. 124

7. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Asnawī al-Shāfi'ī 'Imād al-Dīn, d. 764/1363.

*DK* III, 421, no. 1124. *Ḥayāt al-qulūb etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 292, in the margin of al-Wā'iz al-Makkī, *Qūt al-qulūb*, C. 1310.

7a. Aḥmad b. Salāma al-Maqdisī was shaykh at the Khānqāh and preacher at the Jāmi' Bashtak. He lost both of these posts to people jealous of him, and then assumed the headship of the Khānqāh Siryāqūs. He died there in 769/1367.

*DK* III, 140, no. 397. *Ikhtiyār al-rafiq li-ṭullāb al-ṭarīq*, biographies of Sufis, Bank. XII, 749.

7b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-'Ajjān, ca. 790/1388.

Sufi treatise with a commentary, *al-Rawḍ al-wathīq*, by Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafī (no. 17) Br. Mus. Or. 5948,<sup>2</sup> (DL 6).

8. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Dā'im b. bint Maylaq Abu 'l-Ma'ālī Nāṣir al-Dīn, d. 797/1395.

*DK* II, 494, no. 1331, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 357.—2. *Ḥādī 'l-qulūb ilā liqā' al-maḥbūb* additionally Leipz. 246, Br. Mus. Or. 6509 (DL 62) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 574, <sup>2</sup>1038, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 286, Rāmpūr 1, 334,<sup>88</sup> Bank. XIII, 912.—3. *Qaṣīda* with a commentary by Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Allān (d. 1057/1647, p. 390) Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 191, printed in *Majmū'a*, C. (Maṭb. 'Uthmān.) 1305, together with a *qaṣīda* by Abū Madyan al-Maghribī (I, 784) with a commentary by the same. 4. *Dīwān* Lālelī 1729 (*MO* VII, 99).—5. *al-Anwār al-lā'iḥa fī asrār al-Fātiḥa* Mashh. III, 3, 9.—6. *Jawāb man istafhama 'an ism Allāh al-a'ẓam* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 109.

| 10. Abū Bakr b. Dā'ūd b. 'Īsā al-Ṣālīhī Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ṣafā', d. 806/1403.

1. *al-Durr al-muntaqā* etc. also Leipz. 862, ii.—2. *Ādāb al-murīd wal-murād wa-ziyy ahl al-ijtihād*, teachings of the Qādiriyya, Berl. Oct. 1433.

Ad p. 125

11. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Wafā' al-Bakrī al-Shādhilī al-Iskandarī al-Wafā'ī (p. 148), d. 807/1404.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 71. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Princ. 12, Fātiḥ 3771 (*MO* VII, 121), Algiers 1823, a poem Rabat 506, xx.—5. *Maḥfūẓ al-khazā'in* additionally Rāmpūr I, 366,<sup>316</sup>—6. *al-Waṣāyā* additionally Paris 1359,<sup>1</sup>—8. *Kashf mir'āt al-'uyūn* Vat. v. 1429,<sup>4</sup>—9. *Ṣalawāt* Tunis, Zayt. III, 237,<sup>1702</sup>.

12. Badr (Shams) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-Shaykh Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī al-Aṭ'ānī (al-Iṣ'ānī?), d. 807/1404.

Ṭabbākh, *Ta'r. Ḥalab*, v, 144/5.—1. Entitled *Tadhkirat al-murīd li-ṭalab al-majīd* Vat. v. 1256,<sup>2</sup>—4. *Muqaddima fī uṣūl al-dīn* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1613.

12a. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ja'barī lived as a Sufi in the Ṣalāḥiyyat Sa'īd al-Su'adā' convent in Cairo and died in 820/1417.

A collection of mystical poems, Berl. 7890, Goth. 2311, Vienna 489, Br. Mus. 770,<sup>5</sup>, Suppl. 1078, ii (attributed to an older Ibrāhīm b. Mi'ḍād al-Ja'barī, d. 687/1289 in Cairo).

12b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zāhid al-Ramlī, d. 819/1416.

ḤKh VI, 499,<sup>14400</sup>. *Hidāyat al-nāṣiḥ wa-ḥizb al-fātiḥ* Dam. 'Um. 68,<sup>144</sup> (which has Muḥammad al-Ramlī).

13. Abu 'l-Laṭā'if b. Fāris, ca. 830/1427.

Ad p. 126

*Al-Minaḥ al-ilāhiyya min manāqib al-sādāt al-Wafā'iyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 369, Paris 1200,<sup>2</sup>.

14. Aḥmad b. 'Umar b. Aḥmad al-Shādhilī al-Anṣārī al-Shābb al-Tā'ib, b. 27 Dhu 'l-Hijja 767/3 September 1366 in Cairo, d. 832/1429.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* II, 50.—2. *al-Dalāʾil al-nabawīyya ʿalā sharaf al-mamlaka al-Yamaniyya* Leipz. 844, i.—3. From his lost *Mughni ʿl-musmiʿ* (see sura 62,5, Goldziher, *M. St.* II, 137, n. 8, Griffini, *ZDMG* LX, | 472, n. 10) *fi ʿl-asfār ʿan ḥaml al-asfār*, a handbook containing the biographies of the traditionists, his Zaydī student Ṣalāḥ (Fakhr) al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh b. al-Hādī b. Yūsuf b. Ḥamza b. ʿAlī abstracted a *Taʿlīq* in 804/1401, autograph Ambr. A. 35 (*RSO* II, 133), fragm. *ibid.* 86, i (*ibid.* III, 59).

150

15. Abu ʿl-Ṭayyib Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Abi ʿl-Abbās Aḥmad al-Shādhilī al-Maḥallī al-Samannūdī, ca. 838/1434.

2. *Kanz al-dhakhāʾir etc.* see p. 103,17a.

15a. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Aḥmad al-Ghamrī (often corrupted to Qmrī) al-Wāsiṭī al-Maḥallī Shams al-Dīn was born in 786/1384 (according to others in 776) in Minyat Ghamr. He was imam at the mosque near the Khawkhāt al-Maghāzili in Cairo. He died on 30 Shaʿbān 849/30 November 1445 in al-Maḥalla.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VIII, 238/40, *al-Tibr al-masbūk* 136, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 157, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 265/6, al-Shawkānī, II, 233. 1. *al-Qawāʾid al-Ṣūfiyya* Berl. 3025, Leid. 2276,1 Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 103, <sup>2</sup>I, 342.—2. Treatise on fleas and lice in clothing and their significance for ritual purity, Gotha 1081,1.—3. *Nūr al-iqtibās fī-mā yaʿriḍ min ḡulm al-waswās* Dam. Z. 84,98.—4. *Sirr Allāh al-maṣūn fī ʿilm al-maknūn* Teh. II, 732,1.—5. *Risālat al-durra al-bayḍāʾ*, *ibid.* 2. *wal-yāqūta al-khamrāʾ* Āsaf. III, 581,694, sometimes also attributed to al-Muʿallif al-jadīd (p. 448).—6. *Jawāhir al-asrār fī maʿrifat al-aḥjār* Teh. II, 718, Āsaf. III, 586,69,6.—7. *al-Sirr al-rabbānī fī ʿilm al-mizān* Teh. II, 722.

16. See 130 ad 107, 7.

17. Quṭb al-ʿĀrifin Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Ḥanafī al-Ṣūfī al-Shādhilī al-Taymī (Tamīmī), d. 847/1443.

*Al-Sirr al-ṣafī fī manāqib sayyidinā (al-sulṭān) Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī* by his student al-Batanūnī (no. 31) additionally Haupt 148, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 216, abstract Gotha 1854. 1. *al-Rawḍ al-nasīj etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 314.—2. *Ḥizb al-nūr*, printed after *al-Sirr*, C. 1306.—3. *Dīwān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 346, another recension *ibid.* 347.

17a. Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Sikandarī al-ʿAwfī al-Āfāqī travelled in 833/1429 with his father from Alexandria to Jerusalem.

- 151 | 1. *Ibtighā' al-qurba bil-libās wal-ṣuḥba*, on the clothes of the dervish orders, Leipzig. 252.—2. *al-Ḥujja al-rājiḥa* (ḤKh IV, 336) Dam. 'Um. 68,<sup>125</sup>.

Ad p. 127

20. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abi 'l-Ṣafā' Abī Bakr (no. 10) b. Dā'ūd al-Ḥanbalī al-Ṣāliḥī al-Qādirī al-Dimashqī, d. 856/1452.

*Tuḥfat al-'ibād bi-natījat al-awrād* Selīm Āġā 473, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 277.

23. Al-ʿArif billāh Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. 'Umar al-Anṣārī al-Matbūlī al-Aḥmadī went from his hometown Matbūl in the Gharbiyya first to Ṭanṭā and then to Cairo. There, in a *zāwiya* near the Darb al-sibā', he supported a great number of dervishes from the income of his estate, which earned him the reputation of being a saint. In Mecca, too, which he visited as a pilgrim more than once, he built a great *zāwiya*, in Ṭanṭā a mosque, and in Damietta a tower. He died on 18 Rabī' I 877/24 August 1472, after a visit to Jerusalem and Hebron, in Sadūd between Gaza and Ramla.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* I, 856, al-Sha'rānī, *Tab.* II, 75.—On his grave see Littmann, *Isl.* IV, 154. 1. *Waṣīyya* with the commentary by al-Sha'rānī *al-Minah* (*Durar*) *al-saniyya* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 364, v, 225, Bank. XIII, 919, lith. C. 1276.

24a. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Mālikī al-Madyanī b. 'Abd al-Dā'im, a son of the sister of Shaykh Madyan b. Aḥmad (Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 192), was born in 841/1437 and died in Jumādā I 881/September 1476 in Cairo.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 136, al-Sha'rānī, *Tab.* II (87), 95. 1. *al-Khulāṣa al-marḍiyya min al-durra al-muḍr'a fi ma'rifat sulūk ṭarīq al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya* Paris 1387,<sup>5</sup> Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 699.—2. *al-Ithāfāt al-saniyya fi 'l-aḥādīth al-qudsiyya* Hyderabad 1323 (author Muḥammad al-Madanī, different from 306,<sup>5</sup>, as indicated in the title).

Ad p. 128

25. *Ta'dīb al-naḥs* etc. additionally Šehid 'A. 1151,<sup>2</sup>.

27. See p. 85, 21.

- 152 | 28. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī b. Mughayzil al-Shādhilī was born in Rajab 865/April 1461. He was a student of al-Suyūṭī and Sakhāwī and wrote in 894/1489.



Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* IV, 266/7. *Al-Fath al-mubīn fī maʿrifat maqām al-ṣādiqīn* or *al-Kawākib al-zāhira fī jtimāʿ al-awliyāʿ bi-sayyid al-dunyā wal-ākhirā* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1750, abstract Paris 1605<sub>2</sub>.

29a. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad al-Šūfī al-Suʿūdī wrote, in 899/1493:

*Tuḥfat al-wujūd fī manāqib Abi ʿl-Suʿūd* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 775, <sup>2</sup>266.

31. ʿAlī b. ʿUmar al-Batanūnī al-Būšīrī al-Shādhilī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 900/1494.

2. *al-ʿUnwān fī ʿl-iḥtirāz min (makāyid) al-niswān* or *Makāyid al-niswān*, Paris 3564/7, Br. Mus. Or. 7325 (DL 63), Manch. 490, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1078, library Dahdāh 200, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 380, abstract Paris 6146.—3. *al-Lahja fī talkhīṣ al-Bahja* see above no. 3.

32. Al-Malik al-Ashraf Abu ʿl-Naṣr Qāyṭbāy, d. 901/1405.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VI, 201/II. *Kitāb al-adhkār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 344.

32a. Jamāl (Ṣafī) al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Mawāhib Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Tūnisī al-Wafāʿī al-Shādhilī b. Zaghdūn (Zaghdān) b. al-Ḥājj al-Yazlitanī was born in Tunis in 8820/1417. He studied in Cairo and lived there as a Sufi in a *khalwa* on the roof of al-Azhar mosque. He died in 882/1477.

Ad p. 129

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VII, 66, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 335. 1. *Qawānīn ḥikam al-ishrāq ilā kāffat (jamīʿ) al-Šūfiyya fī jamīʿ al-āfāq*, in rhyming prose interspersed with short poems, Berl. 3028/9, Gotha 917, Ind. Off. 688, Bol. 452<sub>8</sub>, Vat. v. 294<sub>6</sub>, Bank. XIII, 918, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 203, <sup>2</sup>I, 343, attributed to his student Ibrāhīm (no. 33) in some copies.—2. *Risāla fī ʿl-taṣawwuf* Berl. 3030.—3. *al-Tajalliyāt*, on how the main traits of a Sufi are manifested, ibid. 3097.—4. *Faraḥ al-asmāʿ bi-rukḥṣ al-samāʿ*, a defence of their music, ibid. 5514, Landb.–Br. 419, Āṣaf. I, 378<sub>228</sub>, print. Lucknow 1317.—5. *Dīwān*, ordered alphabetically, Berl. 7916.—6. *Silāḥ al-Wafāʿiyya bi-thaḡhr al-Iskandariyya* Ind. Off. 669, Br. Mus. 464.—7. *Munājāt al-murīd fī khalawāt al-tafrīd* Berl. 3908.—8. *Sharḥ al-Ḥikam al-ʿAtāʿiyya* see p. 146.

| 33. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Āqsarāʿī al-Ḥanafī al-Shādhilī al-Mawāhibī, his student, died in 908/1502.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 36, al-ʿAydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 50. 1. See 32a, 1, attributed to him Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1607, 4, Jer. Khāl. 33,<sup>25</sup>.—2. *al-Fath al-qarīb* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1607,<sup>7</sup>.—3. *Hidāyat al-rabb li-man aḥabb* ibid. 3.—4. *al-Tafrīd li-maʿnā kalimāt al-tawḥīd* = *al-Tafrīd bi-ḍawābiṭ fawāʿid al-tawḥīd* ibid. 8.—5. *Uṣūl muqaddamāt al-wuṣūl* ibid. 6.—7. *al-Kashf al-jalīl ʿan sirr al-tamwīl wa-bayān mashāhid yā mawlāya yā wāḥid* ibid. 1.—8. A Sufi treatise ibid. 23.—9. *al-Bāriq al-asnā bi-sirr al-kunā* ibid. 2.—10. *al-Nūr al-wāmiḍ fī ʿl-suʿāl al-ghāmiḍ li-maʿrifat al-barāzikh al-muqtadā bihā min al-mashāyikh* ibid. 762, 4.

Ad p. 130

34. Abu ʿl-Najāʿib ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Ḥabīb al-Ṣafadī, d. 915/1509.

1. *Silk al-ʿayn li-idhḥāb al-ghayn* additionally Leipz. 845, v, 874, ii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148,<sup>22</sup>. Commentaries: a. *Nūr al-ʿayn* by ʿAlī b. ʿAṭīyya ʿAlawān (d. 936/1529, see p. 333) additionally Leid. 2275, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1031,<sup>1</sup>, Bodl. I, 331, 1242, II, 578b, 615b, Cambr. Suppl. 1336, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 105, VII, 330, Teh. II, 658,<sup>333</sup>, Bank. XIII, 923.—b. *Kashf al-rayn wa-nazḥ al-shayn* by the same Dam. Z. 60 (ʿUm. 68), 133.—c. Anon. Leid. v, 28, Bodl. I, 93, 242, II, 578, Algiers 1364.—2. *Tāʿīyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148,<sup>23</sup>.

35. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Maymūn b. Abī Bakr al-Idrīsī al-Maghribī al-Andalusī, d. 917/1511.

2. *Bayān ghurbaṭ al-Islām bi-wāsiṭat ṣinfay al-mutaḥaqqiqha wal-mutaḥaqqira min ahl Miṣr wal-Shaʿm wa-mā yalīhā min bilād al-Aḡām*, commenced on 19 Muḥarram 916/29 April 1510, additionally Leipz. 849, I, Dam. Z. 60, 132, 4.

Ad p. 131

36. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Dasūqī al-Ṣūfī, a student of Ibn Zaghdūn (no. 32a), died on 3 Shaʿbān 919/5 October 1514.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 90, *Manāqib Ibrāhīm al-Dasūqī* by Muḥammad al-Bulqīnī, Fir. Naz. II (Pinto 6).—2. *al-Ḥizb al-kabīr wa-yalīhi ʿl-ḥizb al-ṣaghīr wal-khamsūna ʿaqīda allatī yajibu ʿalā kulli mukallaḥ maʿrifatuhā*, lith. n.p., n.d. (BDMG De 4472).

*Al-Risāla al-Ḥusayniyya*, on ethics, Browne Cat. 293, Y, 10 (MS by his son dated 928/1522).

36b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Ḥammād al-Kinānī, ca. 900/1494.

*Manāqib al-ṣāliḥīn wa-maḥajjat ahl al-yaqīn* Paris 6495 (based on a copy dated 945/1538).

## 10 Mathematics

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Hā‘im al-Faradī al-Ma‘arrī al-Maqdisī, professor at al-Madrasa al-Ṣāliḥiyya, died in Jerusalem in 815/1412.

Ibn Qāḍī Shuhba, Wüst. Ac. 95, Suter 423. 1. *Murshidat al-ṭālib ilā asna ‘l-maṭālib* or *al-Murshida fī ṣinā‘at al-ghubār* additionally Leipz. 827, Paris 2475,<sup>5</sup> Manch. 353A, 354, Princ. 160, Beirut 233,<sup>2</sup> Dam. Z. 89, 3,<sup>1</sup> Mosul 103,<sup>61</sup>.—Commentaries: d. Bahā’ al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Shinshawrī (d. 999/1590, p. 320) *Bughyat al-rāghib* additionally Dam. Z 89, 17.—e. *al-Luma’*, by ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Fayyūmī (d. 1022/1614, p. 358), Gotha 1482.—f. *Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb*, by Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. A‘azz al-Dimashqī, Rāmpūr 1, 412,<sup>16</sup>.—Abbreviations: a. By the author himself *Nuzhat al-ḥussāb (aḥbāb) fī ‘ilm (ta’rīf) al-ḥisāb* or *Nuzhat al-nuẓẓār fī ‘ilm (qalam al-Hindī) al-ghubār* Gotha 1479,<sup>2</sup>. ‘80, ‘81, Berl. 5979/80, Leipz. 884, iv, Br. Mus. 894,<sup>2</sup>, Suppl. 1197, ii, Bodl. I, 489,<sup>2</sup>, II, 287,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 552,<sup>2</sup>, <sup>2</sup>239,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 191, Beirut 228/9, 231, ‘3, ‘5, Dam. ‘Um. 48,<sup>5</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 606, see Woepcke, JA, s. v. vol. 19, S. 102.—Commentaries: α. *Kashf al-asrār* by Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Maḥallī al-Shāfi‘ī Munich 850.—β. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās al-Bayrutī (ḤKh VI, 325) Beirut 232, I.—γ. ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr al-Anṣārī (p. 392) Paris 2475, see Woepcke, loc. cit.—δ. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Zayn al-Fayyūmī (d. 1022/1613, see p. 358) Gotha 1482.—ε. Anon. Beirut 234.—b. A second abstract by Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Khaṭṭāb al-Makkī al-Mālikī (p. 393) Berl. 5983, Bat. Suppl. 607.—

Ad p. 132

2. *al-Luma’ al-yasīra fī ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* additionally Paris 2471, 4162,<sup>2</sup> (see Woepcke, JA, s. v, vol. 19, p. 104), Vat. v. 1271,<sup>1</sup>, Princ. 159 (*Muqaddimat al-L.*), 160, 275, Bat. Suppl. 613. Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Sibṭ al-Māridīnī, composed in 893/1488 (p. 167), additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6384 (DL 40), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>

- 290, 525,<sup>1</sup> Beirut 236, Mosul 38, 219,<sup>9</sup> Āsaf. I, 800, Bat. Suppl. 614.—c. Zayn al-Dīn b. Sarī al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Muḥibb al-Dīn al-Durrī al-Mālikī additionally Leipz. 826.—3. *al-Muqniʿ fī ʿilm al-jabr wal-muqābala* additionally Mosul 246, 359,<sup>3</sup>.—Commentaries: a. *al-Musmiʿ* | self-commentary, autograph ibid. 29,<sup>107</sup>.—b. *al-Qawl al-mubdiʿ* by Sibṭ al-Māridīnī (d. 912/1506, p. 167), completed on 29 Dhu ʿl-Qada 876/8 June 1472, additionally Paris 6541, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 294, <sup>2</sup>530<sup>1</sup>, Beirut 242, abstract of the text and the commentary by Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Abbās Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. ʿAbd al-Ghaffār al-Mālikī (p. 392), composed in 925/1519 in Mecca, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 291, <sup>2</sup>526.—3. *Faṭḥ al-mubdiʿ* by Zakariyyā al-Anṣārī (p. 117) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 711, <sup>2</sup>528.—4. *Targhīb al-rāʾid fī ʿilm al-farāʾid* autograph dated 800 Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 458, <sup>2</sup>924.—Commentary *al-Fuṣūl al-muhimma* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 559/60 (Paris 1035 as *al-Fuṣūl al-muhimma fī ʿilm mūrāth al-aʿimma* and attributed to Ibn al-Hāʾim himself) by Sibṭ al-Māridīnī Paris 1037, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 559/60, Bank. XIX, 2, 1955.—Supercommentary *Manhaj al-wuṣūl etc.* by Zakariyyā al-Anṣārī additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 563, Jer. Khāl. 28,<sup>16</sup>.—Abstract *Ghāyat al-wuṣūl* additionally library Dahdah 80.—5. *al-Tuḥfa al-Qudsiyya fī ʿl-farāʾid* additionally Mosul 114, 26,<sup>4</sup>, commentary *al-Faṭḥa al-insiyya* by Zakariyyā b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī (d. 910/1504) Tunis, Zayt. IV, 408,<sup>2863</sup>.—6. *Kifāyat al-ḥuffāz* additionally Manch. 198, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 561. Commentaries: b. *Nihāyat al-hidāya ilā taḥrīr al-Kifāya* by Zakariyyā al-Anṣārī additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 563, Dam. Z. 41 (ʿUm. 60) 16.—c. Partial *al-Shubbāk wal-nahr al-ṣaghīr*, *al-Murabbaʿ al-mustaṭil* by Muḥammad Abu ʿl-Barakāt al-Wafāʾī al-Dalajūnī, composed in 1079/1668, Gotha 1123, Algiers 1322, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 557.—d. Sibṭ al-Māridīnī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 559.—7. *al-Maʿūna fī ʿilm al-hawāʾī* additionally Sbath 780, abstract by the author himself entitled *al-Wasila* additionally Paris 4696, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 289, <sup>2</sup>524, Flor. Laur. 377, Rāmpūr I, 418,<sup>69</sup>.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Azharī al-Bilbaysī, Leipz. 828.—b. Sibṭ al-Māridīnī additionally Leipz. 829, Br. Mus. Or. 5408, 6385 (DL 10), Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 93, 3b.—8. *Risāla fī ʿl-munāsakhāt (Jadwal)* additionally Gotha 1107/8, Ind. Off. 770, iv, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 309 (anon.) as *Shubbāk al-munāsakhāt bil-jadwal fī ʿilm al-farāʾid* with a commentary Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 557, anon. commentary *al-Ṭuruq al-wāḍiḥāt fī aʿmāl al-munāsakhāt* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1197, I, comment. *Muntaha ʿl-irādāt* by Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Maḥallī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 562 (whose *Kashf al-asrār bil-majhūl* is also preserved in Dam. Z. 89, 3<sup>2</sup>).—11. *Mukhtaṣar wajīz fī ʿilm al-ḥisāb* additionally Berl. Oct. 3397.—12. *al-Tibyān fī gharīb al-Qurʾān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 36.—13. *Tuḥfat al-ḥussāb* Br. Mus. Or. 5408,<sup>3</sup> (DL 40).—14. *Maqāṣid al-irāb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 162.—15. *Sharḥ al-urjūza al-Yasamīniyya* I, 858.—16. *Naẓm al-qawāʾid* p. 24.—17. *Nuzhat al-nufūs fī bayān ḥukm al-taʿāmul bil-fulūs* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 544.—18. *Majmūʿat jabr wa-muqābala wa-munāsakha wa-ghayrihi* Āsaf. I, 802,<sup>65</sup>.

2. Abū ‘Abdallāh Ya‘īsh b. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf b. Sammāk al-Umawī, ca. 900/1494.

3. *Lawāmi‘ al-ta‘rīf fī ma‘ālī‘ al-taṣrīf* Glasgow Hunter 66,<sup>7</sup> (not “Definition on the Origin of Free Will”, but morphology).—4 *al-Mawāhib al-rabbāniyya fī ‘l-asrār al-rūḥāniyya* ibid. 8.

| 3. Taqī al-Dīn b. ‘Izz al-Dīn al-Ḥanbalī wrote before 812/1409 (the date of the MS): 156

*Ḥāwī ‘l-lubāb min ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* Paris 2469.

4. Muḥammad b. ‘Ayyāsh Abū Zakariyyā’ al-Ḥaṣṣār lived before Ibn Bannā’ (see p. 255).

*Kitāb al-ḥaṣṣār fī ‘ilm al-Ghubār* Ġārullāh 1500,<sup>4</sup> = (?) untitled treatise on arithmetic Gotha 1489, see Suter, *Bibl. Math.* II, 3 (1919) 12/40, Vat. 596 in Hebr. characters, see Steinschneider, *Abh. z. Gesch. der Math.* third book, Leipzig 1880, p. 109, Suter, *Bibl. Math.* XIII, 1899, p. 87.

5. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Azharī wrote, in 928/1522:

*Wasīlat nuzhat uli ‘l-albāb fī ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* Rāmpūr I, 418,<sup>70</sup>.

Ad p. 133

## 11 Astronomy

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. al-Sarrāj al-Ḥamawī, d. ca. 726/1326 in Aleppo.

1. *Risālat al-aṣṭarlāb wal-jayb al-ghā’ib* additionally Manch. 361H.—2. = (?) *Risālat al-‘amal fī rub‘ al-musātara* Rāmpūr I, 425,<sup>47</sup>.

3. Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mizzī al-Ḥanafī, d. 750/1349.

DK III, 325, no. 873, Suter 406.—2. *Kaṣḥf al-rayb fī ‘l-‘amal bil-jayb* additionally Leipz. 883, vi, Paris 2547,<sup>13</sup> Vat. v. 1096,<sup>6</sup>, Princ. 254, AS 4812,<sup>63/92</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 802,<sup>12</sup>.—3. *al-Rawḍāt al-muḥirāt (zāhirāt) fī ‘l-‘amal bi-rub‘ al-muqanṭarāt* additionally Paris 2547,<sup>14</sup>, Algiers 1457,<sup>3</sup>, Sbath 821,<sup>2</sup>, Cambr. Suppl. 725 (attributed to Ibn al-Shāṭir, no. 4).—4. *Risāla fī ‘l-‘amal bil-āla al-mujannaḥa* additionally Rāmpūr I,

424,<sub>32</sub>, abstract Esc.<sup>1</sup> 956,<sub>5</sub> 2961,<sub>5</sub> (Renaud, *Isis* 18, 173).—5. *Naẓm al-lu'lu' al-muḥadhdhab fi 'l-'amal bil-rub' al-mujayyab* Rabat 452v.—6. *Risāla fi 'l-'amal bil-rub' al-musattar* Manch. 361.—7. *Mukhtaṣar fi 'l-'amal bi-rub' al-dā'ira* Leid. 1110.

3a. His student Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Ayyūb al-Tamīmī al-Karakī, *muwaqqit* in Jerusalem, wrote:

Astronomical tables, Leipz. 808, i.

157 | 3b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥāsib al-Mālikī al-Manṣūrī al-Nāṣirī wrote, in 759/1358 in Cairo:

Astrological treatises, mostly from Abū Ma'shar's *Kitāb al-ulūf wal-adwār*, *Kitāb al-qirānāt*, *Kitāb al-amthāl* Br. Mus. Suppl. 777.

4. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. al-Shāṭir, d. 777/1375.

DK III, 9, no. 14, Suter 168, *Nachtr.* 177, E. Wiedemann, I. al-Sh. ein ar. Astronom aus dem 14. Jahrh., *Beitr.* 79, *S. B. Erlangen* LX (1928) 317/28. 1. *al-Zīj*, astronomical tables based on observations in Old Cairo, additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 280, <sup>2</sup>510, Ambr. E 440 (*RSO* VIII, 83).—Abstracts: b. *al-Rawḍ al-'āṭir* by Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Zurayq al-Khayrī (d. 803/1400, see no. 5a), Gotha 1403, Paris 2520, 2, 2521, Mosul 268, 20.—

Ad p. 134

2d. *al-Durr al-fākhir* by Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ (see no. 11) Leipz. 807 (according to ḤKh III, 557, 4, cf. 566, 7, by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī, d. 879/1474).—3. *Risālat al-rub' al-tāmm* additionally Vat. v. 318,<sub>6</sub>.—12. *al-Ashī'a al-lāmi'a fi 'l-'amal bil-āla al-jāmi'a* Pet. Ros. 190,<sub>1</sub>.—Commentary *al-Thimār al-yāni'a min quṭūf al-āla al-jāmi'a*, anon. ḤKh I, 321, Manch. 361, E.—13. *Risāla fi 'l-hay'a al-jadīda* Jer. Khāl. 66,<sub>5</sub>.

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khalilī Shams al-Dīn, *mu'adhdhin* at the Umayyad mosque in Damascus, ca. 800/1397.

Suter 418. 4. *Jadwal faḍl al-dā'ir wa-'amal al-layl wal-nahār*, for the latitude 33° 31', dated 811/1408, Paris 2558.—5. *Risāla fi 'l-'amal bil-jayb al-ghā'ib* Manch. 360, 1 (which has al-Fuzūlī, read: al-Ghuzūlī?).—7. *Risāla fi 'l-'amal bil-murabba'* ibid. T.—8. *al-Nujūm al-zāhira*, on the sine quadrant, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 312.

5a. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Zurayq al-Khayrī al-Jabartī was a clock-maker at the Umayyad mosque in Damascus and died in 803/1400.

Suter 426. 1. *Mūḍiḥ al-adilla fī ru’yat al-ahilla* Leipz. 880, i.—2. *Risālat al-nashr al-muṭayyab fī ‘l-‘amal bil-rub’ al-mujayyab* Rabat 449, ii (Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 176).—3. *al-Rawḍ al-‘atir* see no. 4, 1b.—4. *al-Wasīla al-‘uẓmā, qaṣīda* about the Prophet, *ḥadīth*, and traditionists, Gotha 869,1.—5. *Sharḥ al-Muth-allath* I, 103.

| 5b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī ‘Umar al-Ḥanafī al-Azharī al-Bahāniqī b. al-Mu‘īnī, d. 760/1355. 158

*Risāla fī ‘l-‘amal bil-rub’ al-mughnī* Manch. 361Q.

6. Mūsā b. Muḥammad b. ‘Uthmān al-Khalilī Sharaf al-Dīn Abū ‘Imrān, ca. 805/1402.

*Risāla fī ‘l-aṣṭarlāb wa-ma‘rifat al-awqāt* Leipz. 880, ii.

8. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Ghulāmallāh b. Aḥmad al-Kūm al-Rīshī, d. 836/1432.

Ad p. 135

Suter 428. 1. *al-Lum‘a fī ḥall al-sab‘a* additionally Landb.—Br. 442, Br. Mus. Or. 6536 (DL 38), Manch. 369C, Vat. v. Borg. 217,6, Rabat 415, vii (Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 183), Selīm Āgā 741b, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363, Sbath 807, 863, Rāmpūr I, 492,66.—Commentaries: a. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan Shihāb al-Dīn, Cat. Boustany 1936, p. 94.—b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Khafarī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Dimyātī, Rāmpūr I, 428,58.—Abstract Gotha 1379,3.

9. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-‘Aṭṭār al-Bakrī (al-Bayṭār) al-Shāfi‘ī al-Wafā‘ī, ca. 830/1426.

1. *Kashf al-qinā‘ fī rasm al-arbā‘* additionally Gött. III, p. 147, Vat. v. Borg. 105,1, Rāmpūr I, 428,65.—2. *al-Nuzha al-naḍḍāra bil-kawākib al-sayyāra* Manch. 361M.—4. *Jawāhir al-yawāqīt* Rāmpūr I, 423,22.

10. Shihāb (Jamāl) al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Rajab b. Taybughā b. al-Majdī al-Qāhirī al-Shāfi‘ī was born in Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 767/August–September 1365 and died on 10 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 850/28 January 1447.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* I, 300/2, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 42, *Bughya* 132, Ibn Taghr. VII, 305, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 128, Suter 432, *Nachtr.* 178.—2. *Irshād al-ḥāʾir ilā takhṭūt faḍl al-dāʾir*, on the construction of the hour angle, additionally Vat. v. 1096,<sup>11</sup> Rabat 452, X, AS 2673,<sup>3</sup> (Suter wrongly Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 227, 287), Rāmpūr I, 421,<sup>2</sup>.—4. *Risāla (Natīja) fi ʿl-ʿamal bi-rubʿ al-muqanṭarāt al-maqtūʿ* additionally Gotha 1418/20, Paris 2547,<sup>3</sup>, Vat. v. 1096,<sup>4</sup>, Bol. II, 967,<sup>14</sup>, 1023,<sup>8</sup>, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 956,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2</sup>515,<sup>8</sup>,  
 159 Sbath 806, Mashh. VII, 8,8,29 | commentary by Yūnus. b. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad al-Rashīdī<sup>25</sup> additionally Bat. Suppl. 619.—5. To be deleted.—8. *al-Durr al-yatīm fi tashīl šināʿat al-taqwīm* Cat. Boustany 1936, 95, Rāmpūr I, 423,<sup>28</sup>.—10. *Kashf al-ḥaqāʾiq fi ḥisāb al-daraj wal-daḡāʾiq* additionally Bodl. I, 1023,<sup>1</sup>.—11. *Zād al-musāfir fi (maʿrifat) rasm khuṭūt faḍl al-dāʾir*, abstract of 2, additionally Berl. 5689, Bodl. I, 102, B. 5, 11, 286, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 963,<sup>3</sup>, Leid. 1130, Āṣaf. I, 798,<sup>188</sup>.

Ad p. 136

Commentary by Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Khayr al-Ḥasanī (p. 358) additionally Rāmpūr I, 423,<sup>29</sup> (*Rāḥat al-fuʿād*). A kind of introduction to it was written by Maḥmūd b. Quṭb. al-Maḥallī (p. 358) in Shawwāl 1149/February 1737. Gotha 1381,<sup>3</sup>.—12. (*al-Tashīl*) *wal-taqrib fi (bayān ṭuruq) al-ḥall wal-tarkīb* additionally Bodl. I, 967, 3.—13. *Ghurnyat al-fahīm etc.* additionally Bodl. I, 982, 1.—15. *Dustūr al-nayyirayn* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 275.—17. *al-Manhal al-ʿadhb etc.* additionally Mosul 179, 131 (together with a Persian treatise on the same subject), on which the commentary *Fī tashīl šināʿat al-taqwīm* Leid. 1127, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 956,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 252, 282, according to Bodl. I, 967, 13n identical with 12.—19. = 22. See p. 169.—23. *Majmūʿ maḥlūlāt fi ʿilm al-nujūm* Selim Āgā 728.—24. *Taqdīr al-qamar* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 233.—25. *Jadāwil al-sumūt* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 240.—26. *al-Rawḍ al-azhar*, on the *mushaṭṭaḥ* quadrant, Berl. 1023, 3.—For his son Ghars al-Dīn, see p. 358,<sup>9</sup>.

11. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Faṭḥ al-Šūfī al-Shāfiʿī al-Miṣrī Shams al-Dīn was alive in 943/1536.

Suter 447, C. Schoy, *Isis* VI, 332 ff. 4. *Tuḥfat al-nuẓẓār fi inshāʿ al-ʿiyār min aṣl al-miʿyār* Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 323.—5. *Risālat al-mufaṣṣal fi ʿl-ʿamal bi-niṣf dāʾirat al-muʿaddal* Leid. 1037, Rabat 449, x.—6. *al-ʿUrf fi taṣrīf al-ḥarf*, on Kabbalism, Paris 2602, 3.—7. Astronomical tables for the longitude of Cairo (based on Ulugh Bek?) Gotha 1379, 1.—8. *Īqāẓ al-maghrūr bi-ishrāq al-budūr ʿalā khabāya ʿl-ṣudūr*, a *zāʾiraja*, Mosul 144, 60, 5.—9. *Risālat al-iʿlām bi-shadd*

25 Whose son Yūnus b. Yūnus b. ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Rashīdī al-Āthārī wrote *al-Durar wal-ghurar fi muṣṭalaḥ ahl al-athar* around 1020/1611, Lālelī 380 (Weisw. no. 25).



*al-minkām*, completed in 943/1536, Sbath 539.—10. *al-Ṣafwa* see below 135, 6, 1.—11. *Sullam al-manāra fī muqawwamāt al-kawākib al-sayyāra* Algiers 1465.—12. *Bulūgh al-waṭar fī l-ʿamal bil-qamar* Manch. 361K, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 931<sub>5</sub>.—13. *Umdat dhawi l-albāb fī maʿrifat istikhrāj al-aʿmāl al-falakiyya bil-ḥisāb bi-ghayr ḥijāb* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 926<sub>4</sub>, 931<sub>4</sub> (Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 170).—14. *Natāʾij al-fikar fī l-mubāshara bil-qamar* Manch. 361R.—15. *al-Sahl al-mumtiʿ fī l-ʿamal bil-basīṭ al-murtafiʿ* ibid. P.

12. ʿAbd al-Ghanī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn Aḥmad al-ʿArabānī al-Miṣrī, d. 854/1450.

| *Gharāʾib al-funūn wa-mulaḥ al-ʿuyūn wa-nuzhat al-ʿushshāq lil-ṭālib al-mushtāq fī l-falak wal-aqālīm* or *al-Saqf al-marfūʿ wal-mihād al-mawḍūʿ*, a cosmography, Goth. 2066<sub>2</sub>, Bodl. I, 111<sub>4</sub>, II, 564a, Ambr. 291 (Bibl. Ital. XLII, 32), Algiers 1554, Mosul 234, 13. 160

14a. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥalāl al-Shāfiʿī, before 906/1500 (the date of the manuscript).

*Al-Faḍāʾil al-saniyya fī maʿrifat al-ajrām al-athiriyya wal-ʿunṣuriyya*, astronomy, Cambr. Suppl. 898.

15. ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Muḥammad al-Wafāʾī Abu l-Faḍāʾil, d. 874/1469.

Ad p. 137

Suter 437, *Nachtr.* 78. 1. *al-Nujūm al-zāhirāt fī l-ʿamal bi-rubʿ al-muqanṭarāt*, based on Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Mizzī and Jamāl al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh al-Māridinī (see p. 168), completed in 843/1439 in al-Rawḍa in Cairo, additionally Paris 2544/5.—2. *Quṭb al-zāhirāt etc.* additionally Turin 64, 8.—3. *al-Durr al-muntathirāt etc.* additionally Paris 4825.—4. *Nuzhat al-nāẓir etc.* original Paris 2531, 2.—5. *Risāla fī dāʾirat al-muʿaddil*, on an instrument he invented, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 709, <sup>2</sup>520, Sbath 805.—6. *al-Luʿluʾa al-muḍrāʾa etc.* additionally Bodl. I, 967<sub>5</sub>, 1034<sub>2</sub>.—7. *Kifāyat al-waqt* (see HKh) *li-maʿrifat al-dāʾir wa-faḍlihi wal-samt*, composed in 874/1469 (HKh v, 227, no. 10826), additionally Vat. v. Borg. 217<sub>1</sub>, from which chapters 6/30, *Tatimmat al-risāla al-mutaʿalliqā bi-rubʿ al-dāʾira* Paris 2544<sub>8</sub> (attributed to al-Sulamī al-muwaqqit).—8. *Risāla fī l-rubʿ al-mujayyab* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 248 = Beirut 207.—9. *Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb bi-jamʿ ʿumdat al-ṭullāb* Bodl. II, 286<sub>2</sub>.—10. *Risāla fī l-ʿamal bil-basīṭa al-zillīyya* Manch. 361G.—11. *Khulāṣat al-durar fī l-ʿamal bil-qamar* ibid. L.—12. *Risāla fī l-ʿamal bil-muqawwar* ibid. N.

16. Shams (Badr) al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥasan b. Khalīl b. Mazrūʿ al-Ṭubnī (from Ṭubna in Algeria) al-Muwaqqit al-Karādīsī was born in 823/1420. He was *muʾadhdhin* at the Ashrafiyya in Cairo and died in 887/1482.

Suter 180. 1. *Ashkal al-wasāʾiṭ fī rasm al-munḥarifāt wal-baṣāʾiṭ* additionally Paris 2543 (autograph dated 882/1477), Heid. zS x, 95, Princ. 140.—3. *Muqaddima fī ʿamal al-hilāl* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 318.—4. *al-Nukat al-zāhirāt* see p. 169. 2, 2.

17 See p. 159, 11.

161 | 19. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Banafsha al-Jawharī al-Šālīhī, *muwaqqit* at the Umayyad mosque, ca. 900/1494.

2. *al-Kawākib al-zāhira fī l-ʿamal bi-jayb rubʿ al-dāʾira* Paris 2521,9.

Ad p. 138

## 12 Geography and Cosmography

1. Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Abī Ṭālib al-Anṣārī al-Šūfī al-Dimashqī, an imam in Rabwa in Syria, d. 727/1327.

1. *Nukhabat al-dahr fī ʿajāʾib al-barr wal-baḥr* additionally Leid. 807, Paris 2187, 5858, AS 2945 (Tauer, *Arch. Or.* VI, 98), Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 64, ed. Mehren, reprint, Leipzig 1923, see Mehren, *Syrien og Palestina, Studie efter en ar. Geograph fra Slutningen af det 13. og Begyndelsen af det 14. Arh.* Copenhagen 1862, *Den Pyrenaiske Halvø, sammenlignende, geogr. Studie efter D og span.- ar. Geogr.*, ibid. 1864, see Wiedemann, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Nat. u. Technik* v, 60/1.—2. *al-Siyāsa fī ʿilm al-firāsa* or *al-Firāsa li-aḥl al-siyāsa* additionally Paris 2759, 5928, Glasgow 66, 10 (*JRAS* 1899, 751), Leipz. 857, 1, Br. Mus. Or. 6655 (DL 41), Cambr. Suppl. 665, Köpr. 1601, 118a/248a, Bursa H. Č. (*ZDMG* 68, 53), print. C. 1300.—3. Treatise on the heralds of death, based on Hippocrates, Paris 2562, 20, 4.—4. *Jawāb risālat ahl jazīrat Qubruṣ* Utrecht ms. or. 40 (Leid. Cat. v, 273), Steinschneider, *Pol. u. apol. Lit.* 133, Fritsch, *Islam u. Christ. im MA*, 34 ff.—5. *al-Maqāmāt al-falsafiyya wal-tarjamāt al-šūfiyya*, 50 *maqāmas*, Cambr. Suppl. 1102.

2. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Firkāh al-Fazārī al-Badrī, d. 729/1329.

Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 45/82, *DK* I, 34, no. 88, Ibn Baṭṭūṭa (Paris) I, 213. 1. *Bāʾith al-nufūs etc.* a minor part of which was taken from the *Kitāb faḍāʾil al-Quds wal-Shaʾm*

of Abu 'l-Ma'ālī al-Musharraf b. al-Murajjā b. Ibrāhīm al-Maqdisī (I, 567), MS dated 806/1403, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 289, additionally Leipz. 280, Paris 2254, 1, 5941, Strasb. *ZDMG* XL, 311, Br. Mus. Or. 5813 (DL 6, 23), Leid. 947/8, Ya. Ef. 282, AS 3340, 6, 3469, NO 3400 (Tauer, *Arch. Or.* VI, 98), Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 160, <sup>2</sup>52 (*ZDMG* 43, 108).

3. Najm al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Ḥamdān b. Shabīb al-Ḥarrānī al-Ḥanbalī was in Egypt in 732/1332.<sup>26</sup>

| *Jāmi' al-funūn* ('ulūm) *wa-salwat al-maḥzūn*, in which the wonders of Egypt are described, based primarily on Ibrāhīm b. Waṣīfshāh (see I, 574), and which, from the fourth *maqāla* onward, was much used by Ibn al-Wardī (no. 7) (see Rosen ad Pet. AM 224), additionally Paris 2323, Br. Mus. Or. 6299 (DL 37), AS 3834/5. 162

Ad p. 139

4. Shihāb al-Dīn Abū Maḥmūd Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Maqdisī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 765/1364.

*DK* I, 242, no. 620. 1. *Muthīr al-gharām ilā ziyārat al-Quds wal-Sha'm* additionally Leipz. 281, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 949, Lee 28, Cidi Hammouda 17, AS 3414, Lala Ism. 370 (Tauer, *AO* VI, 101), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 322.—Abstract *Muntaha 'l-marām fī taḥṣīl Muthīr al-gharām* by Muḥammad b. 'Ammār b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Mālikī Abū Yāsir Abū Shākir (d. 844/1440, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VIII, 232/4, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat ḥijāl* I, 306, no. 837).

5. See p. 163, 10a.

5a. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Kutubī, cent.

*Nuzhat al-'uyūn fī arba'at funūn*, astronomy, geography, zoology, and botany, MS in Aleppo, see Kāmil al-Ghazzī, *RAAD* IX, 681/7.

6. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Jamāl al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. Abī Ḥaṣṣ 'Umar b. al-Zayyāt wrote, in 804/1401:

<sup>26</sup> See Chwolsohn, *Die Sabier* I, 261, 4 and Pet. AM p. 176, n. 1. The Egyptian ophthalmologist by the same name who died in 695/1296 (Suyūṭī, *Husn* I, 313, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* v, 428/9) can, therefore, not be the author, as was believed by ḤKh II, 560,<sup>3922</sup>, 564<sup>3934</sup>.

*Al-Kawākib al-sayyāra fī tartīb al-ziyāra fī 'l-Qarāfatayn al-kubrā wal-ṣuḡhrā* additionally Goth. 56, 5, 1532/4, Leipz. 233, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 312, VI, 8 (ZDMG 43, 105), print. C. 1907 (with an index by Aḥmad Taymūr).

7. Iṣḥāq b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Kāmil al-Tadmurī al-Shāfi'ī al-Khaṭīb al-Khalilī, d. 833/1429.

*Muthīr al-gharām fī faḍl ziyārat al-Khalīl 'am.* Read: Paris 1667, 2, further Br. Mus. Or. 6818 (DL 35), with an anonymous appendix *Muthīr al-gharām wa-khulāṣat al-kalām fī faḍl ziyārat sayyidina 'l-Khalīl 'am.* History of Moses, Jonas, the Ṣaḥāba and the Anṣār, completed on 13 Jumādā I 1044/5 November 1634 in Hebron, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 322.

8. Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥaḍḍ 'Umar b. al-Muẓaffar b. al-Wardī al-Qurashī al-Bakrī al-Ma'arrī al-Ḥalabī, ca. 850/1446.

163 | *Kharīdat al-'ajā'ib wa-farīdat al-gharā'ib*, which borrows large portions from al-Maqdisī's (Ps. Balkhī) *Bad' al-khalq*, see Huart, *Préf.* II, viii ff., additionally Leid. 804 (where other MSS are listed), Paris 6010, 6476, 6727, 6737, Br. Mus. Or. 5797, 5807, 6958 (DL 37), Manch. 316, 791A, Ambr. B. 137 (RSO IV, 95), Vat. v. 298, 553, 1098, 1146<sup>14</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1634, Fez, Qar. 1288, Algiers 1553, library Dahdah 293, 295, Sbath 170, Selīm Āgā 749, Qilič 'A. 726, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 26, Mosul 145<sup>71</sup>, 211<sup>63</sup>, Tashk. 109, Bank. XII, 816/8, Princ. 39, printings also C. 1289, 1298, 1300, 1303, 1316, 1324. Persian transl. Sbath 756, Turkish transl. also As'ad 2040, 2051 and in the possession of Tschudi. See Taeschner, *Der Bericht des ar. Geographen b. al-W. über Konstantinopel*, in *Beitr. zur hist. Geographie*, hsg. v. H. Mžik, Leipzig 1929.

Ad p. 140

9. See p. 231, § 6, 4.

10a. Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. al-Maqarr b. al-Jī'ān Mustawfī Dīwān al-Jaysh died in Jumādā II 885/August 1480.

*Al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya fī asmā' al-bilād (al-aqālīm) al-Miṣriyya* additionally Vat. v. 283, ed. 'Āsir I, 622, ed. B. Moritz, C. 1898 (Publ. de la Bibl. Khéd. X), probably using the anonymous *Taqwīm al-buldān al-Miṣriyya fī 'l-a'māl as-sultāniyya*, Cambr. 260, which was written in 777/1375 under al-Malik al-Ashraf, see Bodl. I, 697, II, 124, de Sacy, *Abdollariph* p. 587 ff., name index Vat. v. 267<sup>11</sup>.

11. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Baqā' 'Abdallāh (Abū Bakr) b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Badrī al-Dimashqī al-Wafā'i, a student of Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥijāzī (see p. 11, 31), died in 909/1503 (see Manch. 307) or, according to others, in 847/1443 (Ellis II, 863), but this does not fit the dates of his writings.

1. *Nuzhat al-anām fī mahāsin al-Sha'm* additionally Vienna 902,<sup>2</sup> Manch. 317, NO 3448,<sup>1</sup> AS 3501, 'Āšir Ef. III, 300, 'Āṭif 1940,<sup>1</sup> Lālelī 2110 (Tauer, AO VI, 102), Beirut 179, Bank. XII, 819, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 387, print. C. 1341.—5. *Siḥr al-'uyūn*, a poetic description of beautiful eyes, written in the period 880/2, C. 1276.—6. *al-Ṣanā' al-Badrīyya fī man tazahhada wa-tāba min al-bariyya* Berl. 8826.

Ad p. 141

13. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Khālīq al-Minhājī Shams al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī, d. after 880/1475.

| 1. *Ithāf al-akhiṣṣā' bi-faḍā'il al-Masjid al-Aqṣā* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 950, Heid. 164  
ZS VI, 225, Lee 153, Cambr. 2/4, Manch. 258, Paris 6035, 6054, 5 MSS in Istanbul  
in Tauer, AO VI, 101/2, in addition Šehīd 'A. 521, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 5, 289, Dam. Z. 84  
(‘Um. 88), 92, Mosul 196,<sup>93</sup> 263,<sup>1</sup> see de Guignes, *Not. et extr.* III (1787), 610.—2.  
*Tuḥfat al-ẓurafā'*, otherwise attributed to the younger Suyūṭī (see p. 158, 311),  
is said to be by him in Berl. 9716, Leid. <sup>2</sup>900.—3. *Hidāyat al-sālik ilā awḍaḥ al-*  
*masālik*, autograph Fātiḥ 2144/7.

15. 'Imād al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. Shams al-Dīn b. Muḥibb al-Dīn b. 'Imād al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī, ca. 920/1514.

*Faḍā'il wal-Sha'm* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 301/2.

16. Abu 'l-Mafākhīr Muḥyi 'l-Dīn 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar al-Nu'aymī, d. 927/1521.

Ad p. 142

*Tanbīh al-ṭālib wa (irshād) al-dāris fī-mā fī Dimashq (fī aḥwāl dūr al-Qur'ān wal-ḥadīth wal-madāris) min al-jawāmi' wal-madāris* Munich 387, Paris 5912 (see Derenbourg, *Journ. d. Sav.* 1901, 313, n. 1), Dam. Z. 1, n.

1. Abstract by 'Abd al-Bāsiṭ al-Dimashqī al-'Almāwī (see p. 360) Paris 4943, Br. Mus. Or. 6772 (DL 31), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 425, Mosul 173,<sup>29</sup> see Sauvaire, *JAs*, s. IX, vol.

3, 251/318, vol. 4, 242/331, vol. 5, 221/313, vol. 6, 377/410, vol. 7, 399/429.—2. *al-Unwān etc.* Leipz. 847,<sup>1</sup> cf. Br. Mus. 431a.

### 13 *Politics and Public Administration*

1. Najm al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. al-Raf‘a al-Miṣrī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 710/1310.

Subkī, *Tab.* v, 177, *DK* 1, 284/7, al-Shawkānī 1, 115/6, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* vi, 22. 1. *Badl al-naṣā’ih al-sariyya etc.* additionally Paris 2451 (which has Muḥibb al-Dīn Muḥammad Abū Ḥamīd al-Maqdisī al-Shāfi‘ī as the author).

2. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qalqashandī al-Miṣrī b. Abī Ghudda (Ghudra Manch.), who was born in 756/1355 and died in 10 Jumādā 11 821/16 July 1418.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* vii, 149. 1. *Ṣubḥ al-a‘shā fī ṣinā‘at al-inshā’*, Publ. de la Bibl. Khéd. no. xvii, vols. 1/14, C. 1913 ff., see H. Lammens, Correspondences diplomatiques entre les sultans mamlouks d’Égypte et les puissances chrétiennes, *Revue de l’Or. Chrét.* ix (1904), 151/87. L. Cheikho, Les insignes de la souveraineté, *Mashriq* iii, 310. W. Björkman, *Beiträge zur Geschichte der Staatskanzlei im islamischen Ägypten*, Hamburg (Abh. a. d. Geb. der Auslandskunde vol. 28) 1928, Bittschriften im Dīwān al-inshā’, *Isl.* xviii, 207/12. Abstract *Ḍaw’ al-ṣubḥ al-muṣfir wa-jany al-dawḥ al-muthmir* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Uthmān al-Bārīzī al-Ḥamawī, who in geography uses Ibn Faḍlallāh’s *Ta’rīf* (p. 143), but who corrects it in many places, Top Kapu 2603 (*RSO* iv, 721), print. C. 1324/1906.—2. *Nihāyat al-arab fī ma‘rifat qabā’il al-‘Arab*, dedicated to Grand Emir Yūsuf al-‘Uthmānī al-Qurashī al-Umawī, additionally Selīm Āgā 1005.<sup>27</sup> Abstract *Sabā’ik al-dhahab etc.* additionally Paris 6199 (which has *Silk*), Manch. 256, library Dahdāh 69, print. also Baghdad 1322.—3. *Qalā’id al-jumān etc.* additionally Cambr. 871, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v. 296.—4. *Ḥilyat al-faḍl wa-zīnat al-karam bil-mufākhara bayna ‘l-sayf wal-qalam* Cairo<sup>2</sup> iii, 89.<sup>28</sup>

Ad p. 143

27 Because the author is called Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qalqashandī in some of the manuscripts, Lammens, *MFO* iii, 1, 150, n. 1 wanted to separate him completely from the person discussed in this lemma. There is probably just some confusion with his son of no. 3. He cites the *Nihāya* himself in *Ṣubḥ al-a‘shā* vol. v (see Sarkis 1523, n. 1).

28 In the edition of Aḥmad al-Damanhūrī’s *Subul al-rashād ilā naḥḥ al-‘ibād* (Alexandria 1288) he is wrongly credited with a *qaṣīda* in praise of the Prophet, whose author is identified in Cairo<sup>2</sup> iii, 288 as ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shams al-Dīn al-Qarqashandī al-Shāfi‘ī.

3. His son Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad.

2. *Nihāyat al-arab etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 170, <sup>2</sup>397, dedicated to Zayn al-Dīn Abu 'l-Jūd Maqarr b. Rashīd al-Zaynī.

4. See p. 446, § 9, 3.

4a. In Syria, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Asadī completed on 3 Ramaḍān 854/11 October 1450:

*Al-Taysīr wal-i'tibār wal-tahrīr wal-ikhtibār fī mā yajibū min ḥusn al-tadbīr wal-naṣīḥa fī 'l-taṣarruf wal-ikhtiyār* see Muḥammad Kurd 'Alī, *RAAD*, III, 321/7.

6. Khalīl b. Shāhīn al-Zāhirī Ghars al-Dīn, d. 872/1468.

1. *Zubdat kashf al-mamālik fī bayān al-ṭuruq wal-masālik*, additionally Serāi 2990 (845 AH!), 3008, a casual selection aimed at edification and entertainment, see de Sacy, *Chrest. ar.* 235/51, *Syriae descriptio*, ed., E. F. C. Rosenmüller, *Analecta ar.* III, 1825, see R. Hartmann, *Die geogr. Nachrichten über Palästina u. Syrien in Kh. al-Z. K. al-m.* Diss. Tüb. 1907, *ZDMG* 70, 8. An analytical description of the state of Egypt soon after 741 which he may have used, Gotha 1657 fragm.—2. *al-Ishārāt fī 'ilm al-'ibārāt*, read: Berl. 4272/3, additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5952, 5830 (DL 41), Cambr. Suppl. 8, Paris 6684, Šehīd 'A. 1315, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 17, see Steinschneider, *ZDMG* XVII, 227/35.

166

6a. 'Īsā b. Muḥammad b. 'Īsā al-Kurdī wrote for al-Malik al-Ashraf Qāyṭbāy (873–901/1468–95):

*Al-Asrār al-ilāhiyya fī 'l-ḥikam wal-āthār al-nabawiyya*, on ethics and politics, Paris 6137.

6b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yūsuf b. al-Šā'igh, d. 845/1441.

*Risāla fī ṣinā'at al-khaṭṭ* A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 366.

Ad p. 144

8. 'Abd al-Šamad b. Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā al-Šāliḥī, ca. 902/1496.

*Hadīyyat al-'abd al-qāṣir etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 402, photograph of a ms from Istanbul.

#### 14 *Militaria, Hunting, and Agriculture*

1. Two works on the art of shooting whose time and place of composition cannot be determined with any precision:

a. ‘Alī b. Maymūn, *Kitāb al-ifāda wal-tabṣīr etc.* see I, 906.

b. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aṣḥab al-Harawī al-Ḥull Thawra (?) who had become acquainted with the Andalusian crossbow in Spain and who wanted to highlight its merits in comparison with the bow of the Arabs in his

*Kitāb al-badā’i wal-asrār fī ḥaqīqat al-radd wal-intiṣār wa-ghāmiḍ ma j’tama‘at ‘alayhi al-rumāt fī l-amṣār* Berl. 5538, see Hein, *Isl.* XIV, 301 ff. (MS dated 792/1390, see p. 306 of that publication for further literature on the subject).

He may be the son of ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr al-Harawī, I, 879, 8.

2. Lājīn b. ‘Abdallāh al-Dhahabī Ḥuṣām al-Dīn al-Ṭarābulusī, d. 738/1337.

*Tuḥfat al-mujāhidīn fī l-‘amal bil-mayādīn* additionally Paris 6604 (which has *Umdat al-m.*), Serāi 2129<sub>3</sub>, 2515<sub>2</sub> Fātiḥ 3509<sub>8</sub> 3512<sub>4</sub>, AS 2909, b<sub>3,7</sub>, 4196<sub>2</sub>, 4828<sub>3,4</sub>, Baghdad Kiōshk 370 (with a version in eastern Turkish, see Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 125 ff.).

167 | Ad p. 145

4. Ṭaybughā al-Ashrafi al-Baklamishī al-Yūnānī, d. 797/1394 (?) (Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 137).

1. *Bughyat al-marām wa-ghāyat al-gharām* additionally ‘Āṣir I, 1001, AS 3314<sub>1</sub>, Serāi 2608<sub>1</sub>, Aleppo ‘Uthm., according to AS 3800 (*WZKM* 26, 79, *Isl.* XVIII, 137) the real title is *Ghunyat al-rāmī wa-ghāyat al-marām lil-ma‘ānī (murāmī* AS 4198, 4320, 4193, 2902), while *Bughyat etc.* and *Munyat al-ṭullāb etc.* are titles of the commentary (for *Munyat al-ṭ.* see also AS 4520, see *WZKM* XXVI, 93); whether Goth. 1341/2 belong to these works is questionable because the passage on counting with the fingers from this work that is cited in Gotha 1495 is not found in them (see Ruska, *Isl.* x, 91); cf. also Mercier, *Trad.* 374, 450 and Cambr. 707/8.

5. Muḥammad b. Mānglī al-Nāṣirī, colonel of the guard of Sultan al-Malik al-Ashraf Sha‘bān, 764–78/1362–76.

1. *Uns al-mala’ bi-waḥsh al-fala’*, transl. Florian-Pharaon, see Mercier, *Parure*, transl. 457.—2. *al-Adilla al-rasmiyya fī l-ta‘ābi l-ḥarbiyya* AS 2839, 2875 (*Isl.*



XVIII, 146/8).—3. *al-Tadbīrāt al-sultāniyya fī siyāsāt al-ṣanāʿiʿ al-ḥarbīyya* Pet. Ros. 213, AS 2856 (ibid. 148).—(4. *al-Ḥiyāl fī l-ḥurūb wa-faṭḥ al-madāʾin wa-ḥifẓ al-durūb* AS 3086/7, *Tadhk. al-naw.* 148).<sup>29</sup>

6. Muḥammad b. Lājīn (no. 2) al-Ḥusāmī al-Ṭarābulusī al-Rammāḥ, ca. 780/1379.

1. *Bughyat al-qāṣidīn bil-ʿamal fī l-mayādīn* additionally AS 3799<sub>1</sub> (*Isl.* XVIII, 131). Ad 2, 3, cf. also the anonymous *Bunūd al-rumḥ min bunūd al-aḥdāth wal-furūsiyya bi-rasm al-jihād* Dam. Z. 80, 39.

6a. Muḥammad b. ʿIsā b. Ismāʿīl al-Ḥanafī was a second-generation student of Najm al-Dīn Ayyūb (see I, 905) and a contemporary of emir ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz, and perhaps of the later sultan al-Malik al-Manṣūr (808–9/1405–6).

*Nihāyat al-sūl wal-umniyya fī taʿlīm ʿamal al-furūsiyya*, dedicated to a certain Esen Bek b. Abī Bakrī, Br. Mus. 1462/3, Paris 2828, AS 2092, bis<sub>8</sub>, 4044, 4197 (see Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 132).

| 6b. Ṣafī al-Dīn Idrīs b. Bīdkīn (?) b. ʿAbdallāh al-Turkumānī al-Ḥanafī wrote, 168  
around 800/1397:

*Al-Ḥujja wal-burhān ʿalā fityān hādha l-zamān* Taymūr, Majm. 204, p. 265/76, *Furūs.* 64.—2. *Faṣl fī l-futuwwa* Leid. 2352 (Landb. 634) see Schacht, *Isl.* XIX, 51.

6c. Muḥammad al-Ṣughayyir wrote, in 821–2/1418–19:

*Kitāb ramy al-nushshāb (al-mukhtaṣar al-muḥarrar)* Serāi 2620, see. Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 142.

6d. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbsūn al-Ḥanafī al-Sinjārī wrote, in 855/1451:

*Hidāyat al-rāmī ila l-aghrād wal-marāmī* Serāi 2305, see Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 144.

Ad p. 146

8. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Jabbār b. Aḥmad al-Fajjī, ca. 920/1514.

<sup>29</sup> This information in al-Nadwī rests, according to Ritter, on a mistake. A work by the same title in Serāi 3469 is attributed to Ps. Iskandar, see Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 151.

*Al-Farīd fī taqyīd al-sharīd wa-tarṣīd al-walīd* or *Rawḍat al-sulwān* additionally Fez, Qar. 1332.

9. Ṭaybughā al-Čeriklemiš<sup>30</sup> al-Timārtamarī (?), eighth cent.

*Al-Filāḥa al-muntakhaba* additionally Paris 2807/8 (which has Jazkalmishī al-Thamānī tamari sic), A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363.

## 15 *Medicine and Veterinary Science*

1. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Khaṭṭāb wrote at the beginning of the 14th century (?):

*Urjūza fī 'l-ṭibb* Paris 2942, 3.

1a. Yūsuf b. Ismā'īl al-Khūbī b. al-Kabīr, d. 711/1311.

1. *Sharḥ mā waqa'a min asmā' al-adwiya bil-Yunāniyya* Cambr. Suppl. 807.—

2. *Mā lā yasa'u 'l-ṭabīb jahluhu*, *RAAD* X, 307.

169 | 1b. Ḥusayn b. Abī Tha'lab b. al-Mubārak al-Ṭabīb wrote before 786/1384 (the date of the manuscript in Paris) for al-Mufaḍḍal b. Abi 'l-Barakāt:

*Al-Munqidh min al-halaka fī daf' maḍārr al-samā'im al-muhlika* on poisons and antidotes (HKh VI, 199, 13215), Paris 6562, AS 3753, Rāmpūr I, 241 (*Tadhk. al-Naw.* 188).

1c. Abū Bakr b. al-Mundhir Badr al-Dīn al-Bayṭār, during the reign of al-Nāṣir b. Qalāwūn (709–41/1309–40).

*Kāshif (kashf) al-wayl fī ma'rifat amrāḍ al-khayl* or *al-Nāṣirī* additionally Paris 2813/4, Dam., *RAAD* XII, 319 (as *Kitāb al-ghinī*), R. Froehner, *Das Nasirische Buch des Abī Bekr b. Bedr* (sic), *Arch. f. Tierheilkunde*, LX (1929), 362/75.

2. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Šafadī wrote in 742/1341:

Ad p. 147

*Al-Wajīz al-muntaqā wal-'azīz al-multaqā* additionally Glasgow 66, 11.

30 From Čäriklämiš, “commander-in-chief”.

3. Abū ‘Abdallāh Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Sa‘īd al-Sinjārī al-Miṣrī b. al-Akfānī al-Anṣārī al-Sakhāwī, d. 749/1348.

DK III, 279, no. 744, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālī* II, 79. 1. *Kashf al-rayn fī aḥwāl al-‘ayn*, epitome, *Tajrīd* also Br. Mus. Or. 5657 (DL 44), NO 3576, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 360, Sbath 13, see Steinschneider, *ZDMG* 49, 260, Seidel, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Med.* XII, 10/32, Hirschberg, *Gesch.* 82.—3. *Nihāyat al-qāṣd fī ṣinā‘at al-faṣd* also Beirut 323, 1.—4. *al-Nazar wal-taḥqīq fī taqlīb al-raḥīq*, revised by Muẓaffar al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Thanā’ Maḥmūd al-Amshāṭī al-Ḥanafī (p. 93,<sup>22</sup>) and entitled *al-Qawl al-sadīd fī ‘khtiyār al-imā’ wal-‘abīd* Goth. 1237, AS 3361, Calc. Fort Will. 48, no. 1149.—5. *Nukhab al-dhakhā‘ir fī aḥwāl al-jawāhir* additionally Paris 2776, Beirut 247, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 314, printed in *Mashriq* XI (1908) 751/65, *al-Muqtabas* IV, 572, 641. Excerpts by E. Wiedemann, *Beitr.* XXX, *SBPM Erl.* 44 (1912) 211/29.—6. *Irshād al-qāṣid ilā asna ‘l-maqāṣid* additionally Leipz. 2, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 275, <sup>2</sup>491,<sub>3</sub>, ‘Āṣir I, 440, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 180, Rabat 538.<sub>6</sub>, print. C. 1900, table of contents in Hammer, *Wien. Jahrb.* LXI, *Lit. Bl.* 90, see Haarbrücker, M. b. I. al-A.’s ar. Encyklopädie der Wiss., in *Jahresber. über die Luisenst. Realschule*, Berlin, 1859, E. Wiedemann, *Beitr.* V. (1905), 393 (geometry) VIII, SB 38, 181/94, IX (1906), astronomy, XIV, SB 40, 29/32, arithmetic XLII (1915), physiognomy, LIII (1916), medicine for animals including hunting birds, LVII, SB 50/1, 8/13, agriculture LXVI, SB 54, 16/22, | music, *Journ. für prakt. Chemie*, N. F. 76, 105/15, *Festschr. für J. Elster u. H. Geitel* 170 124/6, E. Seidel, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Med.* XII, 10/32.

3a. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-‘Ajlānī, 14 th cent.(?)

Renaud, *Hesp.* XII (1931) 96, 218. *Ta‘rīf fī ‘l-ashriba wal-ma‘jūnāt wal-adhān wal-safūfāt wal-marāhim wal-akhḥāl* Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 98,<sub>14</sub>.

4. Ṣadaqa b. Ibrāhīm al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī al-Shādhilī, second half of the eight cent.

Hirschb. *Gesch.* p. 84.

4a. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Afzārī, d. 815/1412.

1. *al-Īdāḥ fī ‘l-ṭibb* Mosul 32, 131.—2. *Sharḥ Taṣrīf al-Zanjānī* see I, 283 (492).

4b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Azraqī wrote, after 815/1412:

*Tashīl al-manāfi‘ (amānī) fī ‘l-ṭibb wal-ḥikam*, mostly based on the work by his teacher Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ghayth al-Kirmānī (ḤKh IV, 50,<sub>7583</sub> Kamrānī)

*Shifā' al-ajsām* and the *Kitāb al-rahma* of Mahdī b. 'Alī al-Ṣanawbarī (d. 815/1412, p. 189, § 7) Gotha 1944, Ambr. A. 117, C 135 (*RSO* VIII, 608), Paris 3020/1 (which has Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. Abī Bakr), 3029,3, Algiers 1771, Fez, Qar. 1363, Mosul 44,57, print. C. 1304.

3c. Faṭḥ al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān al-Qaysī wrote, before 950/1446 (the date of the manuscript) under Sultan Ṣāliḥ Najm:

*Natījat al-fikar fī 'ilāj amrāḍ al-bashar* Paris 3004.

Ad p. 148

## 16 Botany and Zoology

1. Kamāl (al-Dīn) Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Damīrī was born in 745/1344 or, according to others, in 742. He studied *fiqh* under Bahā' al-Dīn al-Subkī and others, went on pilgrimage in 762, 68, 72, 75 and 80, and then stayed in Mecca for 20 years. | Back in Cairo he taught at al-Azhar mosque and died on 3 Jumādā I 808/28 October 1405.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* x, 59/62, al-Shawkānī I, 272, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 79, Bank., loc. cit., *Ta'l. san.* 84. 1. *Ḥayāt al-ḥayawān*. 1. *al-kubrā* additionally Paris 4935 (collated with the original), 6433/4, 6689, 6749, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 314, <sup>2</sup>580, Cambr. Suppl. 420/1, Ambr. B. 54 (*RSO* IV, 1022), Esc. <sup>2</sup>1670, Algiers 1504/5, *Hespéris* XII, 118, 100, Fez, Qar. 1275/6, Pet. AM Buch. 325, Köpr. 990, Sbath 879, Bank. IV, 118/120 (where the assumption regarding different recensions—already seen during al-Sakhāwī's time, *Ḍaw'* x, 60,7—is rejected and where differences are explained as resulting from accidental and random shortenings of the editions), additionally Būlāq 1284, Tehran 1285, C. 1292, 1319, 1330, cf. J. de Somogy, Index des sources de la *Ḥ. al-ḥ.*, in *JAs* 213, 1 ff., idem, Die Chalifengeschichte in D.'s *Ḥ. al-ḥ.*, in *Isl.* XVIII, 154/8.—2. *al-wustā* additionally Tüb. 185, Algiers 1506/7, Mosul 7350.—3. *al-ṣughrā* Paris 2798, Dam. Z. 84, 112. Transl. by A. S. G. Jayakar, London 1904.<sup>2</sup> Abstracts: 1. *Ayn al-ḥayāt* by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Makhzūmī al-Damāmīnī (d. 827/1424, see p. 21), completed in 823 in Nahrawāla in Gujarāt, additionally Berl. 2798, Br. Mus. Or. 6562, Dam. Z. 84, 115, Bārūdī, Beirut, *RAAD* V, 134.—3. *Dīwān al-ḥayawān* by al-Suyūṭī (d. 911/1505), delete: Ref. 34, additionally library Dahdah 173, Jer. Khāl. 47, 38, abstract by Muḥammad al-Maydānī, autograph Leipz. 748,5, delete: Ref. 524/8, further *Mughni 'l-khullān 'an Ḥ. al-ḥ.* Paris 2801, Glasg. 512, no. 482.—6. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. 'Alā' al-Dīn al-Ṭarābulusī, ca. 1069/1658, Leipz. 749.—7. Persian transl. *Khawāṣṣ al-ḥayawān* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 422.—8. Turkish transl.

by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Ef. al-Sīwāsī, Istanbul 1272.—IV. *Rumūz al-kunūz alladhī baraza ibriṣuḥu aḥsan burūz* or *Manẓūmat al-kamāl* or *Durr al-maqāl* in ca. 30,000 *rajaz* verses on matters of *fiqh*, dogmatics etc. Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 457, <sup>2891</sup>, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 339.

3. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dā’ūdī, d. 856/1452.

*Nuzhat al-nufūs wal-afkār fī ma’rifat al-nabāt wal-ashjār*, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 362, see al-Sakhāwī, *al-Tibr al-masbūk* p. 401.

Ad p. 149

### 17 *Occult Sciences and Related Subjects*

1. See p. 161, no. 1.

1a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Sālim al-Khallāl, ca. 735/1335.

*Kitāb al-jafṛ al-kabīr* Paris 2661, 3.

2. Aydamur b. ‘Alī b. Aydamur al-Jildakī ‘Izz al-Dīn, d. 743/1342 (according to others in 762) in Cairo.

| E. Wiedemann, Einleitung in die Schriften al-J.’s, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. Alchemie*, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. Nat. u. Med.* v, Erlangen 1922, v, 21 ff. 1. *al-Burhān fī asrār ‘ilm al-mīzān* additionally Būhār 354, Calc. Madr. 314.—2. *al-Miṣbāḥ fī asrār ‘ilm al-miftāḥ* additionally Paris 6560, Br. Mus. Or. 5669 (DL 56), lith. C. 1302.—3. *Anwār al-durar fī idāḥ al-ḥajar* additionally Āṣaf. Kīm. 22/4 (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 182).—8. *al-Taqrīb fī asrār al-tarkīb*, in the possession of Āqāi Muḥammad ‘Alī in Hyderabad and Khalīlallāh in Madras (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 182), on which the commentary *al-Durr al-muntakhab* Cambr. Suppl. 479.—

172

Ad p. 150

10. Entitled *Durrat al-ghawwāṣ wa-kanz al-ikhtiṣāṣ fī ma’rifat ‘ilm (al-manāfi’ wa) al-khawāṣṣ* additionally Gotha 2065 (anon.), 2117, 1, Paris 2340 (anon.), 6683, Cambr. 359, Welīeddīn 2565, anon. abstract Cat. U. Hoepli, no. 143, Orient.—14. *al-Durr al-maknūn etc.* additionally Fatīḥ 3227, 3.—16. *Mukhammas al-Mā’ al-waraqī* (see I, 429, 2, 1), composed in Damascus in 741/1340, with a commentary, *Lawāmi’ al-afkār al-muḍī’a*, Goth. 1257, 1, Vienna 1496, Bodl. I, 205, Br. Mus.

1371, 16, Paris 2611, 1, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 393, Bārūdī, Beirut, *RAAD* v, 135.—17. *al-Badr al-munīr fī asrār al-iksīr* Cambr. Suppl. 159.—18. *Ghina 'l-malhūf fī asrār al-tarkīb* Maktabat Khalīlallāh in Madras (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 182).—19. *Mafātīḥ al-fattāḥ* AS 4814 (*WZKM* XXVI, 94).—20. *al-Sirr al-maṣūn wal-jawhar al-maknūn 'alā R. al-bayān lil-Bur'ī* (?) Cat. Boustany 1933, no. 80.

3. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Zarkhūrī al-Miṣrī, ca. 852/1448.

*Zahr al-basātīn*, on juggler's tricks, additionaly Leid. 1235, see de Goeje, *ZDMG* xx, 507, E. Wiedemann, *Verh. d. Deutsch. Phys. Ges.* ix, no. 24, 764/8, xi, 264.

4. Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Qurqmās, d. 882/1477.

*Zahr al-rabī' fī shawāhid al-badī'* Paris 2502, 9, additionally Lund 2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 201, Ya. Ef. 339, Selīm Āġā 1042 (with a commentary).

4a. Aḥmad b. al-Ghazzī al-Tamliji wrote soon after 835/1432:

*Kitāb al-anwār al-ʿunṣuriyya al-mustakhraja min al-Zā'iraja al-Sabtiyya* (see 1, 909) astrology, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1693, 2.

4c. Abu 'l-Husayn Ḥasan min QRSMS (sic, Qorqmās?).

*Al-Kūmiyyā' al-qadīma fī taḥwīl al-ma'ādīn wa-ṣinā'at al-iksīr* *RAAD* v, 135.

173 | 5. Ibn Sa'd al-Anṣārī.

Treatise on alchemy Paris 6139.

8. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Īsā b. 'Abdallāh b. Kurr al-Ḥanbalī, supposedly a descendant of the caliph Marwān b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥimār, was regarded as the foremost music theorist his time. He was born in Cairo in Rabī' 1 681/June 1282, lived there as a Sufi in a *zāwiya* near Mashhad al-Ḥusayn, and died in 759/1358.

Ibn Taghr. v, 169. *Ghāyat al-maṭlūb fī fann al-anghām wal-ḍurūb* HKh iv, 304, 8534.

9. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (p. 150, 15a) al-Ghamrī al-Wāsiṭī was regarded as one of the greatest miracle workers in Egypt of his time. Sultan

Qāyṭbāy vainly tried to make his acquaintance. He died in Ṣafar 905/September 1596 in Cairo.

Al-Shaʿrānī, *Ṭab.* (C. 1315), II, 106. 1. *Ḥall al-ṭilsam wa-kashf al-sirr al-mubham* Leipz. 877, iii, Landb.–Br. 483, Paris 2619/20 *Hesp.* XII, III, 971, Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 335, Āṣaf. III, 584, 17 (see *JRASB* 1917, CXXV, 112), anon. abstract Gotha 2021, entitled *Maḡāṭiḥ al-rumūz fī ʿilm al-iksīr* Teh. II, 200, 729 (author al-Qummī al-Qumrī), anonymous commentary Paris 2621, 1.—2. *Risāla tusammā al-Sihām al-māriqa fī asmāʾ al-firaq al-ḍālla fī ʿl-radd ʿala ʿl-zanādiqa* Landb.–Br. 590.

### 18 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1. Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Muḥammad Shihāb al-Dīn al-Nuwayrī, d. 732/1332.

Ad p. 151

*DK* I, 197, no. 506. *Nihāyat al-arab fī funūn al-adab*, Publ. de la Bibl. Khéd., I–XII, C. 1923/37, MSS additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 5, Paris 5050 (ad 1573, cf. Gabrieli, *Rend. Linc. ser.* V, vol. XXV, 1055), Vat. V. 738/40, 1017, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1642, Br. Mus. Or. 6816 (DL 56), Bešīr Āḡā 409, Asʿad 2434, Yenī 1018 (photographs Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 192), Aleppo, *RAAD* IV, 380, Mosul 57, 140. Excerpts in Ibn Khaldūn, *Hist. des Berbères* par de Slane I, 313/447. Histoire des princes d'Afrique et du Maghrib, tr. de Slane, *JAs* s. III, vol. XI, 97/135, 557/83, vol. XII, 441/83, vol. XIII, 49/64. *Historia de los Musulmanos de España y Africa por Ebn Nugueiri*, testo ar. y trad. esp. par M. Gaspar Remiro, Granada 1917 (*al-Fann al-thānī wal-ʿishrīn min N. al-a.*), B. Michel, *Le folklore dans le N. al-a.*, Congr. intern. de géographie, 1926 (offprint 38 pp). Excerpts in Wiedemann, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Nat. u. d. Technik* VI (1913), 418/26, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Med.* VIII, 83/8, *Beitr.* XLIX, *SBPMS* 48, 16/60 *Beitr.* LI, *SB* 48, 151/76.

174

2. Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar b. al-Muẓaffar b. ʿUmar al-Qurashī al-Bakrī al-Maʿarrī Zayn al-Dīn b. al-Wardī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 749/1349.

*DK* III, 195, no. 472, Subkī *Ṭab.* VI, 243, Ibn Taghr. V, 99, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 514/5, Ibn al-ʿImād, *Shadh. al-dhah.* VI, 161, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 365, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *EI* II, 454; on his grave in Maʿarrat al-Nuʿmān see Littmann, *Publ. Amer. Arch. Exp. to Syria IV, Sem. Inscr.* p. 213.

1. Poetry. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Asʿad Ef. 2608 (*MFO* V, 534), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 114.—2. *Maqāma fī ʿl-ṭāʿun al-ʿāmm* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 413.—2a. *al-Maqāma al-Ṣūfiyya* Leid. 2263.—3. *Lāmiyya* or *Waṣiyya* or *Naṣiḥat al-ikhwān wa-murshidat*

*al-khullān* additionally Tüb. 139,<sup>2</sup> Leipz. 555/6, 845, ii, 891,<sup>23</sup> Upps. II, 219, Vat. v. 362, Āṣaf. II, 1714,<sup>98</sup> Rāmpūr I, 256,<sup>602</sup>, printed in C.J. David, *Tanzih al-albāb* Mosul 1863, in al-Shirwānī's *Nafḥat al-Yaman* (1811) p. 424/32, 1869, p. 286/90, 1880, 287/91, transl. Ismā'īl Cattān, Lamait El Ouardi, in *Revue Tunis.* 1900, by A. Raux in *La Moallaka de Zohair suivie de la Lamīyya d'I. al-W.* Algiers 1905.—Commentaries: a. *al-'Urf al-nadī* by 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Khaṭīb al-Ghumrī additionally Leipz. 556, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 449, <sup>2</sup>886, Princ. II, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 331, III, 249, Rāmpūr I, 351,<sup>22/3</sup>.—b. *al-Tuḥfa al-nadīyya* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ghazzī al-'Āmirī (d. 1061/1651, see p. 291) additionally Cambr. 615, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 48,<sup>216</sup>.—d. *Faṭḥ al-raḥīm al-raḥmān* by Mas'ūd b. Ḥasan b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥusaynī al-Qināwī al-Shāfi'ī, completed on 3 Jumādā I 1205/9 January 1791, additionally Rabat 334 (with a wrong date), Rāmpūr I, 353,<sup>234/5</sup>, printings also C. 1278, 1282, 1294, 1297, 1301, 1302, 1303, 1307, 1310, 1315, 1324, 1339.—f. Jārullāh Abu 'l-Ikhlāṣ Ghunaymī al-Shāfi'ī, composed in 1086/1675, Paris 3201, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 40.—g. Ḥasan b. Maḥmūd b. Ḥamd Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 663, <sup>2</sup>53.—h. *al-Ḍiyya' al-shamsi 'ala 'l-faṭḥ al-Qudsī* by Muṣṭafā b. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Bakrī al-Ḥanafī al-Khalwatī, written in 1138/1725, Rāmpūr II, 350,<sup>208</sup>.—i. Hindustani transl. with notes by Muḥammad Qamar al-Dīn Lahore 1312.—*Takhmīs*: a. Yūsuf al-Maghribī (d. 1019/1609, see p. 305).—c. Anon. additionally Vat. v. 1203, f. 108 ff., Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 51.—d. Marzūq al-Manṣūrī in Maḥmūd al-Fārisī, *Ṭirāz al-adab* C. 1344.—e. 'Abd al-Jalīl al-Miṣrī Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 57.—f. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Kamāl al-Dīn al-Adhamī (b. 1296/1876) and 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-Mallāḥ (d. 1044/1634) print. C. 1345.—g. 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Qādirī Tüb. 139, 2.—4. *Mufākharat (munāẓarat) al-sayf wal-qalam* or *Iṣṭilāḥ | al-khaṣmayn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 14, 383.—5a. *Ṣafw al-raḥīq etc.* or *al-Maqāma al-Dimashqīyya*, description of a fire in Damascus, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 240.—5b. *Manẓūma fī shuhūd al-sū' wal-taḥarruz minhum* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 394, *takhmīs* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mallāḥ Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 278.—5c. *Maqāmāt, al-Anṭākīyya, al-Mash-hadīyya*, description of Madīnat al-Nu'mān, *al-Dimashqīyya* (= 5), *M. al-iftinān wa-malāmat fityān al-zamān* ibid. 369.

11. Grammar. 6. *Taḥrīr al-khaṣāṣa etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 83, Sbath 294, Rāmpūr I, 539,<sup>120</sup>.—

Ad p. 152

7. *al-Tuḥfa al-Wardīyya* additionally Leipz. 438, Cambr. Suppl. 287, Algiers 16, Bat. Suppl. 808, self-commentary ibid. 809.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Bisāṭī (p. 84) Pet. AMK 921.—b. *al-Hadīyya al-ṣamadīyya* by 'Abd al-Qādir al-Ifrānī, edition based on his *Mirqāt al-naḥw*, Madras 1323.—c. *Sharḥ shawāhid al-T. al-W.* by 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Umar al-Baghdādī (d. 1093/1682, p. 286)



Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 128.—d. Abū ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Lamgūtī (from Lamgut in Aceh) Bat. Suppl. 810.—7. a. *Buḥūr al-shi‘r*, a didactical poem on metrics, Vat. v. 1083<sub>9</sub>.

III. History. 8. *Tatimmat al-Mukhtaṣar fī akhbār al-bashar* additionally Mosul 191<sub>8</sub>, printing also behind Abu ‘l-Fidā’s *Ta’rikh* C. 1285, Istanbul 1286.

IV. *Fiqh*. 10. *al-Mulaqqabāt al-Wardīyya fī ‘l-farā’id*, commentary *al-Fawā’id al-marḍīyya* by ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Shinshawrī (p. 320) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 561, anon. *al-Wasā’il al-mudhahhaba* ibid. 562.

v. Mysticism. 13. *al-Muqaddima (Alfiyya) al-Wardīyya* or *Manẓūma fī ta’bīr al-ru’yā* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 68, 174, Mosul 31, 126<sub>1</sub> print. C. 1326 and elsewhere—Commentary by ‘Abd al-Ra’ūf al-Munāwī (p. 306) *al-Fuyūḍ al-ilāhiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 340, VI, 177.

3. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Faḍlallāh al-‘Umarī Shihāb al-Dīn came from a famous family of officials. He was a student of Shihāb al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Fahd (p. 42) and died on 9 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 749/1 March 1349.

DK I, 331, no. 828, Ibn Taghr. v, 94, al-Maqrīzī, *Khīṭaṭ* II, 56 ff., Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 160, *Ta’l. san.* in the margin of the *Faw. al-bah.* 13, R. Hartmann, *ZDMG* LXX, 1 ff. 1. *Masālik al-abṣār fī mamālik al-amṣār* additionally Berl. Qu. 1121 (vol. 10), Paris 2327 (vol. 17, on the poets of the West, apparently inspected by the author and supplemented, see G.S. Colin, *Hesp.* XII, 241/7), 5867/9, Tunis, Ṣād. 121, Gr. Mosq. Roy. 2905, Manch. 344, AS 3415/39 (see Horovitz, *MSOS* X, 43) 25 out of 27 vols., Serāi 2797<sub>2</sub> (see Taeschner, *Isl.* XIX 39), Lāleli 2037, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 343/4 (see Horovitz, op. cit. 47, Vollers, *ZDMG* 43, 102), ed. A. Zēki, P. I, C. 1924/1342. A detailed biography of Ṭabarī behind the *Juz’ fī ‘l-i’tiqād* (I, 143), Bombay 1331. Cf. Tiesenhausen, *Rec. de mat. rel à l’hist de la Horde d’Or*, 207/51, Ḥasan Ḥusnī ‘Abd al-Wahhāb, *Wasf Ifrīqiya wal-Maghrib min Kitāb masālik al-abṣār* (offprint from *al-Badr*) Tunis 1341, | *L’Afrique moins l’Égypte*, trad. par. 176 Gaudefroy Demombynes (BGA, publ. par G. Ferrand) Paris 1927, Quelques passages rel. au Maroc par Gaudefroy Demombynes, *Mém. H. Basset*, 1928, A Medieval Description of the Haram of Jerusalem, transl. by A.L. Mayer, *Quarterly of the Departement of Ant. in Palestine*, I, 44 ff., 74 ff. (ed. A. Zeki I, 140/67), Ḥabīb al-Zayyāt, *Naqd Kitāb al-diyārāt fī ‘l-juz’ al-awwal min Masālik al-abṣār*, C. 1928. *Al-‘U.s Bericht über Anatolien aus den M. al-a.*, herausg. v. F. Taeschner, I, Text, Leipzig 1929.—Geographical abstract additionally Paris 5962.—2. *al-Ta’rīf bil-muṣṭalah al-sharīf* additionally Leipz. 659, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1639/40, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 65. R. Hartmann, *Politische Geographie des Mamlukenreichs*, Kap. 5. u. 6. des Staatshandbuchs I. F. al-‘O.s, *ZDMG* LXX, 1/40, Gaudefroy

Demombynes, *La Syrie à l'époque des Mamelouks*, p. IV, Paris 1923. Marquart, *Beninsammlung* CCXLIII–VII. Anonymous Christian adaptation *Laṭā'if al-ta'rīf* in Milan, see Lammens, *Rev. de l'Or. chrét.* 1X (1904) 54, R. Hartmann, *ZA* XXIII, 258 ff. Supplement to it entitled *Tathqīf al-ta'rīf bil-muṣṭalaḥ al-sharīf* by Taqī al-Dīn al-Muḥibbī, late eighth cent., Pet. AM (*Isl.* 17, 70, see Tiesenhhausen, op. cit. 331/50), anon. Esc<sup>2</sup> 550 (but according to Casiri by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Miṣrī, dated 748), Gotha 2126, Ambr. 161, Bodl. II, 363 dated 778, maybe enlarged by his grandson.—4. *al-Nubdha al-kāfiya fī ma'rīfat al-kitāba wal-qāfiya* of Leipz. 493 is mistakenly attributed to him because it contains, among other things, a letter by Tīmūr Lang to Sultan Barqūq (d. 801/1399).—5. *Mukhtaṣar Qalā'id al-'iqyān* I, 579, A. Taymūr RAAD III, 343.—6. *Risāla tashtamil 'alā kalām jumlī fī amr mashāhīr mamālik al-Fīranj 'ibād al-ṣalīb fī 'l-barr dūna al-baḥr bi-iqlīmay al-Sharq wa-Miṣr fī ayyām Nūr al-Dīn b. Zanjī wa-awākhir al-dawla al-'Ubaydiyya fī Miṣr*, M. Amari, *Al-Umari*, Condizioni degli stati cristiani dell' Occidente, secondo una relazione de Domenichino Doria da Genova, test. ar. con vers. ital. e note, *Atti R. Acc. Lincei*, ser. III, *Mem.* Rome 1883, p. 67/103.

3a. Yūnus b. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Zakariyyā' al-Wāḥī (Berl. 2664, al-Alwāḥī) al-Zubayrī wrote in 809/1406:

*Kitāb rad' al-juhhāl 'an ashraf al-'ummāl* deals with, in 7 sections, the greatness of the sciences, the merits of the theological disciplines and of the obligations of their practitioners, Leipz. 869, i.

Ad p. 153

5. Abu 'l-Walīd Muḥammad b. Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. al-Shiḥna Zayn (Muḥibb) al-Dīn al-Ḥalabī was a Ḥanafī chief-*qāḍī* in Aleppo and Damascus. In 793/1391 he was captured by Barqūq and sent to Cairo, but later released and allowed to return to Aleppo. In 813/1410 he was arrested once more by al-Malik al-Nāṣir because he had been involved in a plot against him. But he was soon released again | and accompanied that sultan to Damascus. Later he was appointed chief-*qāḍī* of Egypt, but after al-Nāṣir's defeat he had to return to Aleppo as a mere *qāḍī*, and he died there on 12 Rabī' II 815/23 July 1412.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* X, 34/6, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 115, al-Shawkānī II, 264/5, *Ta'l. san.* 25, *Ḥadā'iq al-Ḥan.* 308.—2. *Manzūma fī 'ilm at-taṣawwuf* additionally Sbath 1234,5.—3. *Manzūma fī uṣūl al-fiqh* ibid. 6.—4. Excise: see p. 115,36.—5.

*Manzūma fi 'l-farā'id* Sbath 1234<sub>3</sub>.—7. *Aqida* with a commentary by Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Muḥsin, written soon after 1125/1713, see I, 346.—8. *Manzūma fi 'ilm al-mantiq* additionally Sbath 1234<sub>11</sub>.—9. *Manzūma fi 'ilm al-ṭibb* ibid. 4.—10. *Manzūma fi 'ilm al-naḥw* ibid. 7.—11. *al-Urjūza al-bayāniyya* (*Manzūma fi 'l-ma'ānī wal-bayān*) Berl. 7254/5, Rabat 507, xiii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 222, Sbath 1234<sub>2</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 828, print. C. 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1323.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad Muḥibb al-Dīn b. Abī Bakr Taqī al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-'Ulwānī al-Ḥamawī additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 196.—b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. 'Abd al-Ḥaqq al-'Umarī al-Shāfi'ī al-Ṭarābulusī ibid. 209.—d. Anon. Gotha 2788<sub>3</sub>.—e. Entitled *Mi'at al-ma'ānī wal-bayān*, with a commentary, *Mawāhib al-raḥmān*, by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-'Izzī al-Ḥanafī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 224.—12. *Rawḍat al-manāẓir fi 'ilm al-awā'il wal-awākhir*, in some MSS with a *khātima* on eschatology, Br. Mus. 283, 1239, Suppl. 478/9, 1272/3, Manch. 247, Glasgow 387<sub>3</sub> Vat. v. 271, 1276/7 (Esc. 1833 was lost, see <sup>2</sup>1838), Algiers 1574, Tūnīs, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 24, NO 3077, Welieddīn 2426 (other MSS in Istanbul in Cl. Cahen, *REI* 1938, SA 11), Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 63, <sup>2</sup>V, 205, Beirut 68, Mosul 173<sub>26</sub>, 233<sub>125</sub>, Bank. xv, 972, printed in the margin of Ibn al-Athīr's *Kāmil*, Būlāq 1290, vols. 7 and 8. Anon. abstracts Paris 2212<sub>2</sub>, AS Soc. Beng. 1142<sub>12</sub>.—14. *Kitāb al-ansāb* (author only as Ibn al-Shiḥna) Medina, Ribāṭ 'Uthmān, Mecca, Bisāṭiyya, *RAAD* VIII, 758.

5a. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥurr al-'Āmilī wrote, in 806/1403:

*Al-Durr al-maslūk fi akhbār al-anbiyā' wal-awṣiyā' wal-khulafā' wal-mulūk* based on Ibn al-Shiḥna's *Rawḍat al-manāẓir* Teh. I, 545.

Ad p. 154

6. Burhān al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan Ibrāhīm b. 'Umar al-Biqā'ī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Khirbat Ruhā in Biqā' and died in 885/1480.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 24, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* 1, 101/11 (with a very negative judgement, see al-Shawkānī, *Badr* 1, 191, 22), Ibn Ayās, *Ta'riḫ Miṣr* (Būlāq 1311), IV, 121, 146 (on his struggle against 'Umar b. al-Fāriḍ), Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 339/42. 1. *al-Aqwāl al-qawīma* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1539/40, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 33.—| 2. *Naẓm al-durar* etc. additionally Fez, Qar. 164/6, 178/80, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 121, Qilič 'A. 71, Sulaim. 142, Rāgib 233/4, Beṣīr Āgā 76, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 142, Dam. 'Um. 13, 138/45, see *RAAD* x, 633, Maktabat Maḥmūd Muḥammad P. 83, Maktabat Shaykh al-Islām (*Tadhk al-naw.* 331, *ZDMG* 90, 85), entitled *al-Munāsabāt* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1313, 1316, a piece therefrom on the *maysir* in Landberg, *Primeurs* 1, 29/38, printing planned in

Hyderabad, *Barnāmaj* 1354, 12.—3. *Maṣā'id al-naẓar lil-ashrāf 'alā maqāṣid al-suwar* or *al-Maqṣad al-aqṣā fī muṭābaqat ism kull sūra lil-musammā* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 599.—5. *al-Īdhān* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 92.—9. *'Unwān al-zamān* etc. additionally Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 32, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 273, used by al-Suyūṭī in *Naẓm al-'iqyān*.—16. *Akhbār al-jilād fī fath al-bilād* Paris 5862, Dāmād Ibr. 886, Lālelī 1944 (Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 27).—17. *al-Ḍawābiṭ wal-ishārāt li-ajzā' 'ilm al-qirā'āt* (HKh 7559) Ya. Ef. 6.—18. *al-Istishhād bi-āyāt al-jihād* Cairo, library of Egypt Taṣawwuf 1376 (Schacht II, 22).—19. *Mā lā yastaghni 'anhu 'l-insān min mulaḥ al-lisān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 257.—20. *Tahdīm al-arkān fī Laysa fī 'l-imkān abda' mimma kān* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 464<sub>4</sub> (p. 174, no. 7).—21. *Dalālat al-burhān 'alā anna fī 'l-imkān abda' mimma kān* Āṣaf. II, 1304<sub>109</sub>.—22. *al-I'lām bi-sann al-hijra ila 'l-Sha'm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90.

7. Abu 'l-Faḍl 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr Kamāl al-Dīn (see *Bughya* 206, *Naẓm* 95, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 284) b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr Jalāl al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī, d. 911/1505.

He had a very high opinion of the importance of his voluminous literary output. In *Muzhir*<sup>2</sup> II, 206 he takes pride in stating that there is not one passage in his works where a precise reference is wanting. Indeed, in several of his writings he claims that he had been sent by God, like al-Ghazzālī before him, to renew religion at the the turn of the century (see Hittī, *Naẓm* p. *Sin*).

Ad p. 155

Anon. biography Gotha 1852, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IV, 65/7 (Meurşinge 31/6), Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 51/5, al-'Aydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 54/7, al-Shawkānī I, 328/34 (who defends him against al-Sakhāwī), Jamīl Bek, *'Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 194/216, 'Abd al-Awwal al-Jawnpūrī (p. 503), *Shukd al-mu'ṭi 'l-ḥāfil bi-mu'allafāt al-Suyūṭī*, Jawnpūr 1300, 1311. Aḥmad Pāshā Taymūr, *Qabr al-imām al-S. wa-taḥqīq mawḍi'ihī*, C. 1346.

179 | His own inventory of his writings in *Rasā'il ithnā 'ashara*, Lahore 1891. Anonymous list of his works in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 117, <sup>2</sup>252, Āṣaf. I, 82<sub>41</sub>. A *Majmū'at al-rasā'il* written by himself in 860/1465 in al-Azhar, *RAAD* XIII, 407, a *majmū'a* of 69 *rasā'il*, Peshawar 1911. *Majmū' rasā'il fī uṣūl al-tafsīr wa-uṣūl al-fiqh lil-S. wa-Ibn Ḥazm wal-Maqdisī*, Damascus 1331.

I *Fann al-tafsīr wa-ta'alluqātuhu wal-qirā'āt*

1. *al-Itqān fī 'ulūm al-Qur'ān*, completed on 13 Shawwāl 878/24 March 1474, additionally Paris 6489, Ind. Off. 1214/5, Brill–H. 595, Pet. AMK 921, Buch. 30, Fez,

Qar. 137/9, 142, Tunis, Zayt. I, 13,<sup>2/5</sup>, AS 63/4, NO 100/6, Rāḡib 18, Selīm. 5, Sulaim. 56/7, Selim Āḡā 33, Faiz. 13, Köpr. 34, Yenī 8/10, Welieddīn 43, Ḥamīd. 26, Mosul 143,<sup>40</sup>, 192,<sup>37/8</sup>, Teh. II, 52, Būhār 12, Rāmpūr I, 19,<sup>3</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 530,<sup>115</sup> Bank. XVIII, 2, 1433/5, As. Soc. 1, printings also C. 1318 (with annotations by Naṣr al-Hūrīnī), 1925, 1935, Delhi 1280. Abstracts: a. *Fayyāḍ al-I.* by Ḥamdallāh b. Khayr al-Dīn Berl. Oct. 1895.—b. *al-Itqān* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Šāwī (d. 1242/1824, p. 488) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 65.—

Ad p. 156

2. *Tarjumān al-Qurʾān fi 'l-tafsīr al-musnad*, shortened to *al-Durr al-manthūr*, additionally Haupt 704, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1201, Ind. Off. 1150, Rabat 11, Fez, Qar. 130/4, 214, Tunis, Zayt. I, 76/9, Dāmādzāde 85/94, Selīm Āḡā 82/3, Sulaim. 98/105, Faiz. 40, NO 287/305, Ḥamīd. 73/4, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 48, II, 70,<sup>319</sup>, Mosul 126,<sup>74</sup>, Pesh. 26/7, Rāmpūr I, 31/2, Āṣaf. I, 546, Bank. XVIII, 1427, Aligarh 95,<sup>3/6</sup>, 97,<sup>22</sup>, print. also C. 1314. Abstract *Manthūr al-durar fī faḍā'il al-suwar* by 'Abd al-Aḥad b. Shaykh Muḥammad Sirhindī al-Ḥanafī, Rāmpūr Muḥammad Muḥaddith Library JRASB 1917, CXXXI, 129, anon. *Jawāhir al-durar fī 'l-tafsīr bil-khabar wal-athar*, Medina, ZDMG 90, 105.—3. *Lubāb al-nuqūl fī asbāb al-nuzūl*, according to *Bughya* 175,<sup>18</sup> mostly based on al-Kawāshī's *Talkhūṣ* (I, 737), al-Wāḥidī's *Wajīz* as well as al-Bayḍāwī and Ibn al-Kathīr, see Nöldeke–Schwally, II, 183 ff., additionally Rabat 12, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 60, Bank. XVIII, 1, 43, printed in the margin of *Tafsīr al-Jalālayn* also C. 1300, 1321, 1328, 1344.—3a. *Risāla fī nuzūl al-Qurʾān 'alā sab'at aḥruf* Ind. Off. 1217.—b. *Su'āl kayfiyyat al-nuzūl* Paris 4088,<sup>40</sup>.—c. *Asbāb al-nuzūl*, print. n.p.(Istanbul) 1290 (= 3?).—4. *Mufhamāt al-aqrān fī mubhamāt al-Qurʾān* additionally Leid. 2409,<sup>36</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. I, 112, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 63, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>14</sup>, print. also C. 1284, 1309, 1326, Būlāq 1907.<sup>31</sup>—5. *Tanāsuq al-durar fī tanāsub al-suwar* Sulaim. 130,<sup>5</sup>.—6. *Tafsīr al-Jalālayn* additionally Hamb. 40, Haupt 23/5, Paris 6135, Ambr. C 110, Vat. v. 1352, Pet. AMK 926, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1298, 1319, 1422/3, Fez, Qar. 80/8, 1615, Rabat 314, NO 290/74, Rāḡib 78, Yenī 42, Ḥamīd. 67/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 38/9, Pesh. 7,<sup>7/10</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 538,<sup>149</sup>, Rāmpūr 25, Bank. Hdl. 1419/21, Bat. | 180 Suppl. 47/51, printings also Tehran 1276, Bombay 1282, Lucknow 1299, Calcutta 1297, Delhi 1281, Ind. 1311, Būlāq 1282, 1290, 1293, C. 1297, 1298, 1300, 1301/2, 1313, 1321.—Glosses: a. *Majma' al-baḥrayn etc.* by al-Karkhī (d. 1006/1597) additionally Qilič 'A. 155/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 61.—b. *Kitāb al-jamālayn* by al-Qārī al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, p. 394) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1366, Sulaim. 180, Selim Āḡā 132, Dāmādzāde 192, Qilič 'A. 157, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 44, Mosul 94,<sup>26</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 27,<sup>79</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 540,<sup>113</sup>, printings

31 The information in v. Dyck 115 “print. Leiden 1839” must be a mistake. Leiden’s catalogue does not mention this printing either.

Meerut 1284, 1299.—c. *al-Kawkabayn al-nayyirayn fī ḥall alfāz al-J.* Glossary by ‘Aṭīyya al-Ujhūrī (d. 1190/1776, p. 328) additionally Rabat 5, Fez, Qar. 170/1, Āṣaf. 1, 544,<sup>80/3</sup>, Fr. Mahall, *JRASB* 1917, XCIV, 115.—d. *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya* by Sulaymān al-Jamal (d. 1204/1790, p. 353) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 57, 59. Āṣaf. 1, 554,<sup>356/9</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1275, 1283, 1287, C. 1302/3, 1308.—e. *Kashf al-mahjūbayn* by Muḥammad Sa’dallāh al-Qandahārī, Bombay 1307 (with an appendix *Ṣaḥāb al-iḍmikāk* on the admissibility of tobacco).—g. Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-Baghdādī, Qilič ‘A. 154, Sarwīlī 22.—h. *al-Kamālayn* by Salāmallāh al-Dihlawī, Rāmpūr 1, 39, Delhi 1281, Lucknow 1318 and in the margin of the printings Delhi 1307, 1311 (with an abstract of the glosses *Ḥayāt al-qulūb* by Muḥammad Riyāsat ‘Alī), 1317.—i. *al-Zulālayn* by the same, together with h, Delhi 1305, Lucknow 1318.—k. *Tarwīḥ al-arwāḥ* by Rūḥallāh Gulpagzūy with notes by Mawlawī Ghulām Rasūl, Lahore 1318.—l. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Khalwatī al-Šāwī (d. 1247/1825, p. 353), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 46, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1423/4, Bat. Suppl. 52/3, printings C. 1290, 1318, 1319 (Azhariyya), 1337, 4 vols.—m. *al-Hilālayn* on the last part by Muḥammad Rukn al-Dīn Turāb ‘Alī, Kanpur 1280.—n. *Qurrat al-‘ayn wa-nuzhat al-fu‘ād* by ‘Abdallāh al-Nabrāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 57.—o. *Ta’līqāt* by Fayḍ Ḥasan Sahāranpūrī, Aligarh 1287.—p. Muḥammad b. Šālīḥ al-Sibā‘ī al-Ḥafnāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 45.—q. *Qabas al-nayyirayn*, by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-‘Alqamī (see p. 183/4), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 57.—7. *al-Taḥbīr fī ‘ulūm al-tafsīr* additionally Jer. Khāl. 6, 37.—8. *al-Faṭḥ al-jalīl lil-‘abd al-dhalīl* additionally Berl. Oct. 1318,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 28, Jer. Khāl. 7, 32, Āṣaf. 1, 138.—11. See 178f.—13. *al-Mutawakkilī fī mā warada fī ‘l-Qur‘ān bil-āyāt*, *Mukhtaṣar fī mu‘arrabāt al-Qur‘ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 61, print. Damascus 1348, Ar. text and transl. by W. Y. Bell (Yale Un. Diss.), Cairo 1924.—14. *Ithāf al-wafd* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>5</sup>, Āṣaf. 1, 602,<sup>257</sup>—15. *al-Ḥabl al-wathīq* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 47.—16. *Qaṭf al-thamar (thimār)* etc. additionally Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>10</sup> = (?) *Naẓm al-durar fī muwāfaqāt ‘U.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 393.—

Ad p. 157

19. *al-Qawl al-muḥarrar* etc. additionally Paris 5316, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sup>8</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>17</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 58, 342.—20. *Daf‘ (Raf‘) al-ta‘assuf ‘an (fī) ikhwat Yūsuf* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>37</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 116, in *Ras. tis‘a*, Lahore 1892, no. 8, *Ras. ithnā ‘ashar* ibid. 1891.—21a. *al-Iklīl fī ‘stinbāt al-tanzīl*, whose Preface = chapt. 65 of the *Itqān*, additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1297 (attributed to Jalāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maḥallī, d. 864/1459, p. 140), 1363,<sup>1</sup>, 1364, Ind. Off. 1151, Rabat 13, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 29,<sup>35</sup>, Faiz. 15, Welieddīn 62/3, Qilič ‘A. 10, ‘Āšir Ef. 19, 181 Aligarh 93,<sup>4</sup>, Āṣaf. 1, 552, | Rāmpūr 1, 20,<sup>12/3</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1474, printings also Delhi 1295, Ind. 1336 = (?) *al-Iklīl fī ‘l-qirā’āt* Mosul 161, 190.—21b. *Laṭīf nuqila min*



*awwal Kitāb tafsīr Ibn Khāzin* (p. 135) Paris 659,<sup>7</sup>—21c. *Qaṭf al-azhār fī kashf al-asrār* Faiz. 49.—21d. *Maqāṣid al-maṭālī‘ fī tanāsub al-maqāṣid wal-maṭālī‘* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>16</sup>—21e. *Tafsīr āyat* 3, 183, *ibid.* 40.—21f. *Raf‘ al-libās (albās) wa-kashf al-iltibās fī ḍarb al-mathal min al-Qur‘ān wal-iqtibās* Paris 4588,<sup>26</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>17</sup>—21g. *Risāla fī ‘l-mu‘arrab fī ‘l-Qur‘ān* Sulaim. 598,<sup>13</sup>—21h. *Munāsabat tartīb al-suwar* Leid. 2409,<sup>37</sup>—21i. *Tafsīr āyat al-ṣawm* Āṣaf. I, 532,<sup>26</sup>—21k. *al-Muhadhdhab fī mā duḥḥa min al-Qur‘ān min al-mu‘arrab* *ibid.* 560,<sup>143</sup>.

## II *Fann al-ḥadīth wa-ta‘alluqātuhu*

22. *Is‘āf al-mubawḥḥa’ bi-rijāl al-Muwawḥḥa’* Delhi 1320 and in the appendix to the *Muwawḥḥa’*, C. 1348/9.—22a. *Tanwīr al-ḥawālīk sharḥ Muwawḥḥa’ Mālik* see I, 297.—23. *Muntaha ‘l-su‘āl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 18.—25. To be deleted, see Leipzig. 686.—26. *al-La‘ālī‘ al-maṣnū‘a fī ‘l-aḥādīth al-mawḍū‘a* (see I, 917, 26) additionally Dāmādzāde 629 (*al-Mawḍū‘āt*), Fez, Qar. 626, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 141, Āṣaf. I, 662,<sup>386</sup>, print. C. 1317 with *Dhayl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 116.—26a. *al-Nukat al-badī‘āt* (see *ibid.*) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 158.—28. *Muntaha ‘l-āmāl fī sharḥ aḥādīth innama ‘l-a‘māl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 150, Jer. Khāl. 13,<sup>87</sup>—29. (*al-Mu‘jizāt w*) *al-Khaṣā‘iṣ al-nabawiyya* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1688, Fez, Qar. 716, Selīm Āgā 791, AS 2982, Šehīd ‘A. 372,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 91, Dam. Z. 72 (‘Um. 81),<sup>6</sup>, Pesh. 306, Āṣaf. *Ḥad.* 268/9, Būhār 40, entitled *al-Khaṣā‘iṣ al-kubrā* Dāmādzāde 387, Qilič ‘A. 201, Bibl. Dahdāh 4, entitled *Kifāyat al-tālib al-labīb fī khaṣā‘iṣ al-ḥabīb al-ma‘rūf bil-Khaṣā‘iṣ al-kubrā* Berl. Qu. 1122, Tunis, Zayt. II, 247, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 114, Āṣaf. I, 624,<sup>268/9</sup>, Bank. XV, 1018/9, print. Hyderabad 1319/20, 2 vols.—Abstract: *Unmūdḥaj al-labīb etc.* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>10</sup>, 4591,<sup>15</sup>, 4608,<sup>5</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1246, I, Manch. 307, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>11</sup>, Pet. AMK 923, Sulaim. 211/2, 1031,<sup>51</sup>, Ġarullāh 2078,<sup>134</sup>, Selim Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>2</sup>, Āṭif 1738, Algiers 1688,<sup>1</sup>, Dam. Z. 37 (‘Um. 80), 125, 72, 4, Mosul 31, 127,<sup>1</sup>, 144, 60,<sup>8</sup>, 212, 69,<sup>1</sup>, Pesh. 897,<sup>5</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 610,<sup>43</sup>, II, 828,<sup>63/9</sup>, 1708,<sup>2,6</sup>, Aligarh 116,<sup>1</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 653,<sup>9,10</sup>—Commentaries: a. al-Munāwī (d. 1031/1622, p. 306) additionally Tunis, Zayt. II, 243,<sup>1124</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 93, 125, *Dibāja* Gotha 2, 91.—Versifications: a. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-mujīb fī naẓm Khaṣā‘iṣ al-ḥabīb* by Muḥammad ‘Alī b. Muḥammad ‘Allān (d. 1057/1647, p. 390) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 539, <sup>224</sup>, commentary *Raf‘ al-khaṣā‘iṣ*. *ibid.* <sup>1540</sup>, <sup>225</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. II, 247.—b. *al-Kawkab al-munīr naẓm Khaṣ. al-bashīr* by ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad al-Iṣḥāqī (d. 1070/1660, p. 276) with a commentary, *Lawāwi‘ al-tanwīr*, Bat. Suppl. 228.—c. *Durar al-ghā‘iṣ fī baḥr al-mu‘jizāt wal-khaṣā‘iṣ* by ‘Ā‘isha bint Yūsuf b. Aḥmad al-Ba‘ūniyya (p. 271) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 115.—30. *Sharḥ al-ṣudūr fī sharḥ ḥāl al-mawtā‘ fī ‘l-qubūr* additionally Paris 5979, Br. Mus. Or. 6467 (DL 12), Vat. v. 1101,<sup>1</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1543, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1008, Pet. AMK 921, NO 4948 (MO VII, 129), Sulaim. 712, Fātiḥ 2669, library Dahdāh 6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 127, Pesh. 349/50, Āṣaf. I, 638,<sup>262</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 91,<sup>205</sup>, printings Lahore | 1889, C. 1329.—Commentary

*al-Zahr al-manthūr* by ‘Abd al-Salām al-Laḳānī (p. 307) Browne, Cat. 7, B. 6 (9), Rāmpūr I, 84,<sup>149</sup>.—Abstracts: a. By the author, *Bushra ‘l-ka‘ib bi-liqā’ al-ḥabīb* additionally Ambr. N. F. 375, ii, C. 119, ii (*RSO* VIII, 594), Vat. v. 1093,<sup>3</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 232, ii, Tunis, Zayt. III, 112,<sup>1483</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, 273, App. 38, Fātiḥ 5342,<sup>79/96</sup>, Sulaim. 1054,<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 75, 74,<sup>6</sup>, Pesh. 1059, Rāmpūr I, 67, Bank. v. 2, 390/1, Bat. Suppl. 232, an anonymous abstract of which Leipz. 880, ix.—b. By the author *al-Fawz al-‘aẓīm fī liqā’ al-karīm* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5685 (DL 6), Vat. v. 1063,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 168, Būhār 41, Bank. v, 2, 392.—c. By the author *Muntakhab al-aḥādīth* Bank. v, 2, 393/4.—d. Anon. additionally Algiers 596,<sup>3</sup>, Būhār 43 (*Sharḥ al-barzakh*).—30a. *Alfiyyat al-tashbīb*, on the same theme, with a commentary, *Thimār al-tankhib*, by Ṣādiq Ḥasan Khān, print, Pesh. 1065.—

Ad p. 158

31. *al-Budūr al-sāfira fī umūr al-ākhirā* additionally Berl. Oct. 1496,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1010, Manch. 140, Fez, Qar. 608, Mosul 196,<sup>46</sup>, AS 1676, Ya. Ef. 43, 1, Pesh. 328, Bank. v, 2, 395/6, Rāmpūr I, 66, Būhār 42, Āṣaf. I, 614,<sup>601</sup>, 668, Calc. Madr. 711, lith. Lahore 1311, 40 short *ḥadīth* from which in *Fī ṣill al-‘arsh yawm al-qiyāma* Gotha 3,<sup>7</sup>; 40 *ḥadīth* in *Fī aḥwāl al-qiyāma wa-aḥwālīhā* ibid. 10. Persian commentary by ‘Abd al-Ghaffār b. Shaykh Walī Muḥammad b. Shaykh Ḥamza b. Shaykh Muḥammad al-Qurashī al-Hāshimī al-‘Abbāsī Bank. XIV, 1200.—32. *Mā rawāhu ‘l-wā‘un fī akhbār al-ṭā‘un* (see p. 74, 20), additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>15</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 617, <sup>1</sup>668, NO 4948,<sup>3</sup> (*MO* VII, 129), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 142, shorter version Gotha 1977.—33. (*Ḍaw’ al-sham’a*) *Fī khaṣā’iṣ yawm al-jum’a*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 130, 513, Rāmpūr I, 190,<sup>176</sup>, printed in *Majmū’ rasā’il thamāniyya*, Lahore 1893, whence (?) *al-Faḍīla fī takbīr yawm al-jum’a* Vat. v. 1146,<sup>5</sup>, *Faḍā’il yawm al-jum’a* Paris 2800,<sup>2</sup>, *al-Lum’a fī khuṣūṣiyyat yawm al-jum’a* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 467, <sup>2</sup>943, *Nūr al-lum’a fī khaṣā’iṣ al-jum’a* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 546.—34. *Ḍaw’ al-sham’a fī ‘adad rijāl al-jum’a* additionally Sulaim. 1029,<sup>7</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 742,<sup>51</sup>.—35. *Buzūgh al-hilāl fī ‘l-khiṣāl al-mūjiba lil-izlāl* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1363,<sup>2</sup>, 1545,<sup>4</sup> (where *al-Tamhīd* is qualified as an abstract), Browne, Cat. 7, no. 5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, Āṣaf. I, 1724,<sup>16,2</sup>, 1726,<sup>16,13</sup>, entitled *Fī-mā warada fī kayfiyyat alladhīna yuẓilluhumu ‘llāh fī ṣillihi* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, <sup>2</sup>1158,<sup>2</sup>.—36. *Miftāḥ al-janna etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 150.—37. *Maṭla’ al-baḍrayn fī-man yuṭā ajrayn* additionally Browne, Cat. 7, no. 10, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>11</sup>, 1798,<sup>13</sup>, Fātiḥ 5342,<sup>11/17</sup>, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 149, Bank. v, 2, 398, Rāmpūr I, 116,<sup>338</sup> b, Āṣaf. II, 1722,<sup>13,15</sup>.—38. *Sihām al-iṣāba fī ‘l-da‘awāt al-mu(sta)jāba* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>13</sup>, Br. Mus. Or. 7729,<sup>4</sup> (DL 19, 59), Browne, Cat. 7, no. 9, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1155,<sup>8</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>3</sup>, Vat. v. Borg. 247,<sup>1</sup>, Rabat 495, xii, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>10</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 124, print. C. 1307, Turkish transl. by Muḥammad Dhīhnī Ef. (d. 1329/1911) print. Istanbul,



M. Ṭāhir Brussalī I, 312.—39. *al-Kalim al-ṭayyib etc.*, completed on 7 Shaʿbān 874/9 February 1470, additionally Rabat 62, Sulaim. 321,3.—41. *al-Manhaj al-sawī etc.* additionally Leid. 2409,31, Pet. Ros. 224,3, Sulaim. 843,2 (*al-Manhal al-murwī*), 1030,50, Dam. Z. 86 (ʿUm. 94),1, Bank. v, 2, 397, Rāmpūr I, 119,402/3, Āṣaf. I, 676,428/9, | as *al-Ṭibb al-nabawī* lith. C. 1287 (also attributed to Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dhahabī, p. 47 [48] 14), in the margin of Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-ʿIrāqī, *Tashīl al-manāfiʿ* C. 1305; *La médecine du prophète*, trad. par Perron (Extr. de la *Gazette médicale de l'Algérie*), Paris-Algiers 1860.—Persian commentary by Muḥammad Ghawth b. Muḥammad Nāṣir al-Dīn Naʿīṭī, *Hidāyat al-ghāwī* Bank. XIV, 1206.—42. *Kashf al-ṣalṣala ʿan waṣf al-zalzala* additionally Paris 4659,3, Br. Mus. Or. 5872 (DL 55), Cambr. Suppl. 1044, Sulaim. 1029,9, 1030,20, library Dahdāh 21b, Bursa, Hu. Č. 8, ii (*ZDMG* 68, 50), Āṣaf. I, 206,768, III, 740,57,13, Bank. XV, 1112, printed in *Majm. ras. tisʿa*, Lahore 1890.—43. *al-Taʿẓīm wal-minna etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1363,5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 97, printings Hyderabad 1317, in *Majm. ibid.* 1334, entitled *al-Fawāʿid al-kāmina etc.* additionally Paris 4588,32, Sulaim. 598,12.—44. *Masālik al-ḥunafāʾ etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1363,3 1545,15 Selīm Āgā Majm. 161,22, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 146, 257, Āṣaf. III, 747,51,22, print. Hyderabad 1316, in *Majm.* 1334.—43.–48. in *al-Rasāʾil al-tisʿa*, Hyderabad 1316.—45. *al-Maqāma al-sundusiyya etc.* additionally ʿĀšir I, 1158 (*ZDMG* 68, 387), Hyderabad 1316.—46. *al-Daraj al-munīfa etc.* additionally Vat. v. 1038, Dam. Z. 38, 126,31, Āṣaf. II, 1304,398, print. Hyderabad 1316.—

Ad p. 159

47. *Nashr al-ʿalamayn al-munīfayn etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1319,1, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1363,4, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 158, 211, Āṣaf. I, 678, 237, Hyderabad 1316, in *Majm.* 1334.—48. *al-Suḥul al-jaliyya fi ʿl-ābāʾ al-ʿaliyya* in *Majm. ras. ʿashara*, Lahore 1892, separately Hyderabad 1316, *Majm.* 1334.—(an uncertain *Risāla fi wāliday al-nabī* Āṣaf. I, 630,257).—49. Abstract of *al-Musalsalāt al-kibār* Paris 2810,8.—51. (*al-Ḥabāʾik*) *Fī akhbār al-malāʾik* additionally Leid. 2409,28, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,16, Sulaim. 1030,44, Selīm. Āgā, Majm. 161,3, Faiz. 64, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 110, 286, Mosul 54,106, 84,5, Rāmpūr I, 78,108, Āṣaf. I, 622,538.—51. *al-Arāʾik fi ḥukm al-malāʾik* Mosul 195, 84, 2 (= 123 ?).—52. *al-Thughūr al-bāsima* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 99.—53. *Manāhil al-ṣafāʾ etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1796 (s. I, 632), Cairo<sup>1</sup> 428, <sup>2</sup>I, 151.—54. *al-Asās fi manāqib Bani ʿl-Abbās* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798, 8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 88 = *Manāqib al-khulafāʾ* Rāmpūr I, 117,394.—55. *Darr al-sahāba etc.* with an appendix on the Mujtahidūn Paris 2016, 2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 176.—56. *Jāmiʿ al-masānīd* or *Jāmiʿ al-jawāmiʿ* or *al-Jāmiʿ al-kabīr* additionally Tunis, Zayt. II, 115/6, Fez, Qar. 237/44, AS 493/5, Yeni II, 103 (Schacht I, 28), Dam. ʿUm 20,190/1, Rāmpūr I, 76,100, print. C. 1321, abbreviation *al-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaghūr etc.*,

autograph Pet. AMK 927, further Gotha 597, Paris 5421, 6324, Algiers 502/6, Br. Mus. 1, 12b, 510a, Suppl. 147/50, Ind. Off. 549, Haupt 703, Tlemc. 102, Qilič 'A. 192/3, Selīm. 157/8, Sulaim. 216/7, NO 755/64, AS 489/92, Rāḡib 254, Yenī 1, 194/7, Köpr. 277, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 100 Rāmpūr 1, 76,<sup>170</sup> Bank. v, 145/7, Āṣaf. 1, 620,<sup>85/6</sup> Aligarh 99,<sup>28</sup> Būhār 39, Bat. Suppl. 85 (with *dhayl*), 86, printings Būlāq 1286, C. 1323, from which F. Cadoz, *Civilité musulmane ou recueil de sentences et maximes, extr. de l'ouvrage du célèbre auteur ar. l'imam Essiyouti*, Algiers-Paris-Marseille 1851. *Ziyādāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 122, Turkish transl. by Qadrī Muḥammad Ef. written in 1042/1632, Ḥamīd. M. Ṭāhīr Brussalī 1, 402.—Commentaries: a. *al-Kawkab al-munīr* by his student Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-'Alqamī 184 *al-Kawkabī* | (d. after 978/1570, see al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'*, 194/5) Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 728, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1531, Fez, Qār. 554/5, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 185, Sulaim. 231/42, Rāḡib 262/3, Dāmādzāde 424/31, Qilič 'A. 204/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 141, Dam. 'Um. 19,<sup>180/5</sup> Jer. Khāl. 11,<sup>61</sup> Āṣaf. 11, 662,<sup>213/5</sup> Bank. v, 2, 418/9.—d. (= f.) *al-Sirāj al-munīr* by 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-'Azīzī al-Būlāqī al-Shāfi'ī (d. in Būlāq in 1070/1659) additionally Tunis, Zayt. 11, 120, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 1, 347, Bat. Suppl. 87/90, printings also C. 1277, 1293, 1304/5 (4 vols.), 1312, abstract *al-Ad'iya al-wāq'ī fi 'l-J. al-ṣ.* Rāmpūr 11, 293, Princ. 220.—e. *Fayḍ al-qadīr* by 'Abd al-Ra'ūf al-Munāwī (d. 1032/1623, p. 305) additionally Paris 768/9, Br. Mus. Suppl. 151, Or. 5478 (DL 17), Pet. AMK 927, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 175/8, Fez Qar. 556, Sulaim. 245/7, Faiz. 70/1, Selīm. 171/3, Dāmādzāde 411/20, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 99, 137, Dam. 'Um. 20,<sup>186/90</sup>, 193/4, Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 432, XII, 475, Mosul 29,<sup>99</sup> Pesh. 284/5, 334, 363, Āṣaf. 1, 636,<sup>270/1</sup> Bank. v, 2, 420/1.—Abstract by the author *Taysīr al-qadīr* Br. Mus. 1, p. 1131, Paris 760, Fez Qar. 557/8, Tunis Zayt. 11, 52/6, Selīm Āḡā 174/7, Dāmādzāde 421/3, Bank. v, 2, 422/4, Rāmpūr 1, 71,<sup>63</sup>—f. see d.—g. *al-Taysīr sharḥ al-J. al-ṣ.* by 'Isā b. Aḥmad al-Zubayrī al-Barrāwī al-Azharī Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 99.—h. *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya (wahbiyya)* by Ibrāhīm b. Mar'ī al-Shabrakhīti (d. 1106/1695, p. 318) Tunis, Zayt. 11, 172/5.—i. *Mawāhib al-qadīr*, by Fayḍ al. b. Mubārak al-Abyārī al-Ḥanafī al-Azharī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 153.—k. *al-Nāfi' al-kabīr li-man yuṭālī' al-J. al-ṣ.* by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī (p. 504) in *Majm.* India 1322.—l. Nūḥ Efendi (d. 1070/1659) Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 729.—m. *Tafsīr al-gharīb*, by Yūsuf al-Armiyūnī al-Shāfi'ī,<sup>32</sup> ibid. 1417, 2731.—Abstracts: b. *Manhaj al-'ummāl etc.* by 'Alī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Hindī (d. 975/1567, p. 384) additionally Rabat 65, Dāmādzāde 615/6, Sulaim. 34, Bank. v, 2, 425 (newly arranged following the *Jāmi' al-uṣūl*, 1, 608, and alphabetically within the different *bābs*) and *al-Ikmāl li-manhaj al-'ummāl*, an anonymous commentary thereto Bank. v, 2, 426.—g. *Nayl al-marām min aḥādīth khayr al-anām* by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Jurdānī, C. 1315 (in the margin of his *Murshid al-anām ilā mā yajib ma'rifatuhu min al-'aqā'id wal-aḥkām*).—h.

32 Whose *Arba'ūn fi faḍā'il Qul huwa dā'im aḥad* is preserved in Rāmpūr 11, 115.

*Zubdat Jam' al-jawāmi'* by 'Aqīl b. 'Umar al-Ḥaḍramī (d. 1062/1653, Muḥ. III, 114), omitting the *isnāds*, Bank. V, 2, 414.—i. *al-Jāmi' al-aṣghar* by Muḥyi 'l-Dīn Efendi in Medina, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 100.—k. *Nūr al-akhyār wa-rawḍ al-abrār fī ḥadīth al-nabī al-mukhtār* by Abū 'Abdallāh 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Ḥalabī al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanbalī al-Khalwatī Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 159.—l. *al-'Arā'is al-ḥisān fī nafā'is al-ḥādīth sayyid al-anām*, 40 *ḥadīth* by Ibrāhīm al-Sa'īd b. Ibrāhīm Sanad, completed in 1280/1863, Tunis 1308.—m. *Manẓūma fī ḍabṭ rumūz al-J. al-ṣ.* by Aḥmad b. Makkī al-Ḥasanī, composed in 1056/1646, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 416, <sup>2</sup>730.—n. *Ḍaw' al-qabas al-munīr li-rumūz rijāl al-J. al-ṣ.* by Aḥmad al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥasanī *ibid.* <sup>1</sup>728, <sup>2</sup>732.—

Ad p. 160

57. *al-Jawāhir al-mutakāthira etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sup>21</sup>—| 58. *al-Azhār al-mutanāthira etc.*, abbreviation of 57, additionally Breslau, Un. 206,<sup>3</sup>, Bank. V, 2, 295, Āṣaf. I, 608,<sup>251</sup>, print. C. 1302.—59. *al-Durar al-muntathira etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1824 (*muntashira* as in HKh III, 219,<sup>5020</sup>), Br. Mus. Or. 7471,<sup>2</sup> (DL 60), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 767, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1754,<sup>2</sup>, Selīm Āgā 150, Majm. 161, Sulaim. 1038,<sup>60</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 116, Dam. Z. 37, 125,<sup>3</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 626,<sup>412</sup>, printed in the margin of Ibn Ḥajar's *al-Fatāwi 'l-ḥadīthiyya*, C. 1307, 1329, entitled *al-Durar al-manthūra fī 'l-ism al-mu'azzam* additionally Gotha 94,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 4585,<sup>6</sup>, 4588,<sup>31</sup>, Rabat 495, xiii, Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>18</sup>, Sulaim. 1040,<sup>28</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 294, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>13</sup>, Mosul 131,<sup>116</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1922,<sup>13,16</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 82,<sup>1406</sup>.—62. *Risāla fī asmā' al-mudallisīn* additionally Breslau, Un. 200, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>14</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 73.—65. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 85.—66. *al-Hī'a (hiba) al-saniyya etc.* additionally Paris 4253,<sup>3</sup>. Stockh. 77b, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 615, <sup>2</sup>947, Princ. 138/9, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>22</sup>, Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>4</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 160, Beirut 200, Āṣaf. III, 250,<sup>852</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 125,<sup>433</sup> II, 114,<sup>436</sup>.—Abstracts: a. Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī (d. 973/1565, p. 388) Mosul 24, 28,<sup>1</sup>.—b. Ibrāhīm al-Qaramānī al-Āmidī, dedicated to Sultan Meḥmed IV (1058–99/1648–87) Br. Mus. Suppl. 1250, iii, Pet. AMK 946, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 17.—68. *Faḍl al-jalad fī faqd al-walad* read: Paris 2800,<sup>9</sup>, further Leid. 2409,<sup>30</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>47</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 135, Āṣaf. II, 1726,<sup>16,15</sup>.<sup>33</sup>—69. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>12</sup>.—70. *al-Ta'rif bi-ādāb al-ta'līf* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 65, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 365.—72. *al-Qawl al-ashbah etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>8</sup>, Fātiḥ 5342,<sup>29/30</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 120, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>33</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 740,<sup>51,6</sup>, printed in *Ras. tis'a*, Lahore 1890.—72a. *Zahr al-rūba* additionally Rāmpūr I, 84,<sup>148</sup>, II, 130.—72c. *Zahr al-ḥamā'il 'alā Shamā'il*

33 The *Bard al-akbād 'inda faqd al-awlād* (p. 76, 13), which is wrongly attributed to him, is according to Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92 and HKh by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Dimashqī.

*al-Tirmidhī* (I, 268) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121.—74. *al-Riyāḍ al-naḍira* etc. additionally Gotha 56,<sup>3</sup> Munich 893,<sup>4</sup> Br. Mus. 1404,<sup>8</sup>—75. *al-Fānīd fī ḥalāwat al-masānīd* Paris 2800,<sup>3</sup> 4588,<sup>7</sup> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616,<sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>5</sup> 769,<sup>2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 76, Rāmpūr II, 117,<sup>739</sup>—76. *Ithāf al-firqa bi-rafw al-khirqa* additionally Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>7</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 261, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>20</sup>, Āsaf. III, 740,<sup>51,9</sup>, printed in *Ras. tis'a*, Lahore 1890.—

Ad p. 161

77. *al-Qawl al-jalī* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 138, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>9</sup>—81. *Dā'i 'l-falāḥ* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 118 in Majm. ibid. 353, commentary *Isfār al-ṣabāḥ* by Zayn al-Dīn al-Marṣafī, completed in 955/1548, Fez, Qar. 1515, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 294, Rāmpūr I, 81,<sup>136</sup> (on his *Mulḥat al-bayān* Muḥammad al-Ṭayyib b. Muḥammad al-Ṭāhir al-Tuwātī al-Ḥusaynī al-Tunisī wrote, in 1327/1909 in Medina, *al-Hidāya al-Muḥammadiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 29).—82. *Mā rawāhu 'l-asāṭīn* etc. additionally Leid. 2409,<sup>8</sup> Ya. Ef. 327, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>25</sup> Fātiḥ 5342,<sup>7/18</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 142.—83. *Faḍḍ al-wi'ā'* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 135.—84. *Bulūgh al-ma'ārib* etc. 186 additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 93, Rāmpūr | II, 67, printed in *Ras. ithnā 'ashar*, Lahore, 1891.—85. *al-Ajr al-jazl fī 'l-ghazl* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>16</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>15</sup>, Āsaf. I, 630,<sup>257</sup>, print. ibid.—86. *Ḥuṣūl al-rifq bi-uṣūl al-rizq* additionally Leid. 2409,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 4588,<sup>25</sup>, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>3</sup>, Pet. AMK 928, Rabat 534,<sup>4</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 157,<sup>1575/9</sup>, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>5</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 111, App. 15, Dam. Zāh. RAAD VII, 574,<sup>13</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 60, 80, printed in *Ras. thamāniya*, Lahore, 1893, separately Bombay 1885.—87. *Iḥyā' al-mayt fī faḍl al-bayt* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 20,<sup>2</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>7</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>13</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 84, Aligarh 100,<sup>23</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 61,<sup>10a</sup>, Āsaf. I, 604,<sup>144</sup>, printed in *Ras. thamāniya*, Lahore 1893, in the margin of 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Shubrāwī's *al-Ithāf bi-ḥubb al-ashraf*, C. 1316, separately Fez 1316, C. 1317.—Commentary *al-Riyāḍ al-zāhira fī faḍl āl bayt al-nabī wa-ṭratihī 'l-zāhira* by 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Muṭayrī al-Madanī al-Shāfi'ī, composed in 1106/1684, Ambr. C. 19 (*RSO*, VI, 1316).—93. *Raf' al-ṣawt* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121.—96. *Kashf al-labs* etc. ibid. 140.—99. *al-Mulāḥin* etc. ibid. 151.—100. *Shu'ab al-īmān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148,<sup>10</sup>—100a. *Qilādat al-'iqyān fī bayān shu'ab al-īmān, naẓm*, Mosul 75, 74,<sup>2</sup>—101. *Manẓūma fī 'l-mujtahidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 130; Paris 5879, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 146 entitled *al-Tanbi'a bi-man yab'athuhu 'llāh 'ala 'l-nās kullu mi'a*; version in prose Leid. 1109; commentary *Bughyat al-muqtadīn wa-minḥat al-mujiddīn* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamid b. Aḥmad al-Ḥijāzī al-Jirjāwī (alive in 1343/1924) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 60; abstract *Khulāṣat Minḥat al-mujiddīn* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Marāghī ibid. I, 293.—102. *Itmām al-ni'ma* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82, 495, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>22</sup>—

Ad p. 162

104. *Nuzūl al-raḥma* etc. additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sup>37</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 157, printed in *Ras. ithnā ‘ashar*, Lahore 1891.—105. *Risāla fi ‘l-basmala* Sulaim. 598,<sup>32</sup>—106. *Riyāḍ al-tālibīn* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 385, 514, 11, 108, 115, Āsaf. 11, 636.—108. *Mabḥath al-mī‘ād* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>27</sup> (which has *ma‘ād*).—109. *Nūr al-shaqīq fi ‘l-‘aḳīq* additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sup>12</sup>—110. *al-Durra al-tājīyya* etc., traditions of Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Nājī, d. 900/1484.—111. *al-Ujāla* (‘Ajāja) *al-zarnabīyya fi ‘l-sulāla al-Zaynabīyya* additionally Leid. 915, Paris 4588,<sup>22</sup> 4659,<sup>2</sup> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1132,<sup>2</sup> Qilič ‘A. 1024,<sup>34</sup> Sulaim. 1029,<sup>22</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 264, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>17</sup>—112. *Wazā‘if al-yawm wal-layla* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 613 <sup>2</sup>946, according to HKh v1, 203 from his *Minhāj al-sunna*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 376, or *al-Radd ‘ala ‘l-Rāfiḍī al-Ḥillī* (d. 726/1326, p. 164), against *Minhāj al-karāma* (p. 207,<sup>6</sup>) Bank. x, 528, print. C. 1340.—113. *‘Amal al-yawm wal-layla* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 132.—114. *Ifādat al-khabar* etc., answer by his father on a question asked of him, and supplemented by him, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 466, <sup>2</sup>942, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>6</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 33, 90, Āsaf. 1, 76,<sup>10a</sup>, 11, 740,<sup>51,7</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 65, printed in *Ras. tis‘a*, Lahore 1890.—116. *al-Fawā‘id al-bāriza* etc. additionally Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>12</sup>—117. *Labs al-yalab* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 614, <sup>2</sup>1151,<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup>616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>12</sup> (which has *al-salab*), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 142, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>27</sup>—119. *Inbāh* (*Inbā’*) *al-adhkiyā’* etc. additionally Leipz. 871, iii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>4</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 911, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>25</sup> Mosul 195, 84,<sup>3</sup> Būhār | 456, ii, printed in *Ras. ithnā ‘ashar*, Lahore, 1891, *Ras. tis‘a* Hyderabad 1317, 1334.—121. *al-‘Ilām bi-ḥukm ‘Isā ‘am*. additionally Paris 4588,<sup>28</sup> Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>614, <sup>2</sup>1151,<sup>5</sup>, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>26</sup>, ‘Um. 50,<sup>309</sup>, NO 4948 (MO VII, 130), Qilič ‘A. 1024,<sup>37</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 267.—122. *Laḳṭ al-marjān* (see p. 82) additionally Rāmpūr 11, 145,<sup>2</sup> 29, abstract *‘Iqd al-marjān* by Burhān al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Ḥalabī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 45.—123. *Tazyīn al-arā‘ik* etc. additionally Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>24</sup> (cf. 51a), Āsaf. 1, 616,<sup>169</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 286,<sup>32</sup> 11, 666,<sup>468</sup>—124. *al-Bāhir fi ḥukm al-nabī bil-bāṭin wal-ẓāhir* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1, 369, iii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 614, <sup>2</sup>1151,<sup>1</sup> Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>5</sup> (*al-Zāhir al-bāhir*), Cairo<sup>1</sup> 11, 307, <sup>2</sup>1, 138, 500, Rāmpūr 1, 670,<sup>22</sup>, print. C. 1351.—

187

Ad p. 163

125. *Shu‘lat nār* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>8</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 349,<sup>199</sup>—126. *Ṭulū‘ al-thurayyā* etc. additionally Paris 5879, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 130, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>29</sup>—127. *al-Lum‘a fi aḳwibat al-as‘ila al-sab‘a*, also included in *al-Ḥāwī fi ‘l-fatāwī* (169c), additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 465, <sup>2</sup>941, Sulaim. 598,<sup>5</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 205, Rāmpūr 1, 107,<sup>116b</sup>, print. C. 1349, based on Muḥammad al-Adhamī, *al-Tadhkir bil-majr’ wal-masīr*.—128. (see 302a) *al-Maqāma al-wardīyya* in *Mufākharat al-azhār* Munich

891,<sup>1</sup> Br. Mus. 1404, Rom. Angel. 7, 2 (Cat. 67), print. C. 1272.—129. *al-Iḥtifāl fī suʿāl al-atfāl* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 618, <sup>2</sup>1153,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 162, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>28</sup>.—130. *al-Tathbūt fī ʿilm* (ʿinda) *ʿl-tabyūt* (*fī laylat al-mabūt*) additionally Paris 4588,<sup>1</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1229, I, 1246, ii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 697, <sup>2</sup>437,<sup>2</sup>, Selīm Āġā, Majm. 116,<sup>11</sup>, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>26</sup>, Fātiḥ 5342,<sup>44/8</sup>, Rabat 63, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 167, 275, Rāmpūr I, 68, print. Fez, 1327.—Commentaries: a. *Faṭḥ al-ghafūr* etc. by Aḥmad b. Khalīl al-Subkī Sharaf al-Dīn (d. 1032/1623, see Muḥ. I, 185) additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1009, Rabat 520, I, Tunis, Zayt. III, 155,<sup>1573b</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 335, Rāmpūr II, 102,<sup>285</sup>.—c. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad Bū ʿAṣriyya, Fez, 1314.—d. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Fihrī al-Fāsī (d. 1013/1604), Rabat 532,<sup>2</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 138,<sup>1543</sup>, 154,<sup>1573a</sup>.—e. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Tihāmī Jannūn (d. 1303/1885, p. 509), Fez, 1321 (in the margin of his *Taqyīd fī niyyat al-julūs fī ʿl-masjid wa-niyyat al-ʿālim fī tadrīsihi wa-niyyat ṭālib al-ʿilm wa-ādāb dhālika*).—f. Ḥasan al-Kadalī (?) Bresl. Un. 60.—133. *Tuḥfat al-julasāʾ* etc. additionally Selīm Āġā Majm. 161,<sup>9</sup>, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>30</sup>, Bank. V, 2, 441, iv, entitled *Ruʿyat al-bārīʾ hal taḥṣil lil-nisāʾ* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>41</sup>.—135. *al-Kashf ʿan mujāwazat hādhihi ʿl-umma al-alf* additionally Paris 5350, Algiers 533,<sup>4</sup>, Cambr. Suppl. 1042, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 632, <sup>2</sup>1160,<sup>2</sup>, Vat v. 1131,<sup>11</sup>, 1379,<sup>1</sup>, Borg. 247,<sup>4</sup>, Ambr. C. 181 (NF 437, iii), Madr. 135, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>14</sup>, 1765,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. AMK 940, Sulaim. 1056,<sup>46</sup>, Welieddīn 1821, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139, 348, App. 16, Dam. Z. 29, 8,<sup>5</sup>, 38, 126,<sup>18</sup>, 60, 131,<sup>3</sup>, Mosul 214, 86,<sup>3</sup>, As. Soc. Beng. II, 354,<sup>2</sup>, Bank. v, 2, 399, Āṣaf. I, 660,<sup>320</sup>, II, 1726,<sup>16,20</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 104, with an anonymous Turkish commentary Heid. ZS VI, 219.—

Ad p. 164

138. *al-Awj fī khabar ʿAwj* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sup>9</sup>, Vat. v. Borg. 258, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 49, print. India 1314 (with *Musnad ʿUmar b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz*).—139. *al-Muṣāraʿa* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 17.—140. *Fī faḍl al-qiyām bil-salṭana* additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sup>6</sup>.—141. *al-Durar al-ḥisān* lith. C. 1276, printings C. 1287, 1299, 1302, ʾ4, ʾ7, ʾ10, in the margin of Aḥmad Zaynī Daḥlān, *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn*, C. 1298, of ʿAbd al-Raḥīm b. Aḥmad al-Qāḍī, *Daqāʾiq al-akhbār fī dhikr al-janna wal-nār*, C. 1303, 1326.—142. *Taʾkhīr al-zalāma* etc. additionally Sulaim. 1029,<sup>8</sup>.—143. *al-Fawz al-ʿazīm fī liqāʾ al-rabb al-karīm*, abstract of no. 30, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 339, Āṣaf. I, 652,<sup>450</sup>.—146. *Zād al-masīr fī ʿl-fihrist al-ṣaghīr* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, <sup>2</sup>1158,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 74, Rāmpūr II, 263,<sup>63</sup>.—147. *al-Rutab al-munīfa* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 116.—149. *Aḥkām al-ʿiqyān* etc. additionally Landb.–Br. 381, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82, 499, Rāmpūr I, 65.—152. *al-Durr al-khālīṣ fī ʿl-muʾjizāt wal-khaṣāʾiṣ* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5955 (DL 18).—153. *Kanz al-ʿummāl* etc., abstract by ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn b. al-Muttaqī see p. 384.—154. *Bard al-ẓilāl fī takrīr al-suʿāl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, Āṣaf. I,



628,<sup>203</sup>.—155. *Tanzih al-i'tiqād 'ani 'l-hulul wal-ittihād* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 176, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>23</sup>.—156. *Kifāyat al-muhtāj fi ma'rifat al-ikhtilāj* lith. n.p., n.d.—157. *al-'Arf al-wardi fi akhbār al-Mahdī* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>13</sup>, NO 4948,<sup>3</sup> (MO VII, 129), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 196, Jer. Khāl. 13,<sup>93</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 646.<sup>311</sup>, cf. 169k, p. 384, § 4, I, 2.—158. *al-Lum'a fi asbāb al-ḥadīth* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>14</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 78.—159. *Ṭarḥ al-saqat etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 130, Rāmpūr I, 95.—161. *Faḍl al-amīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 135.—163. *Aḥādīth al-shitā'* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 83.—165. *Husn al-ta'ahhud etc.* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 111.—166. *al-Ṣawā'iq 'ala 'l-nawā'iq* Paris 4588,<sup>5</sup>.—167. *Kitāb al-ba'th* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>35</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 345, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>19</sup>.—168. *'Uqūd al-zabarjad fi Musnad al-imām Aḥmad* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 131.—169. *Qalā'id al-farā'id wa-shawārid al-fawā'id* or *Qalā'id al-fawā'id wa-shawārid al-farā'id, naẓm* on questions and riddles from all kinds of sciences, additionally Berl. Oct. 1318, Paris 1160,<sup>5</sup>, AS 2874, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 342, V, 295, VI, 208.—169a. *al-Amr bil-ittibā' wal-naḥy 'ani 'l-ibtidā'* Cambr. 890.—169b. *Majmū' fi ta'ālīhi ṣl'm* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>6</sup>.—169c. (*al-Ḥāwī [li] al-Fatāwī 'l-ḥadīthiyya (fi 'l-fiqh wa-'ulūm al-Qur'ān wal-aḥādīth wal-uṣūl wal-'aqā'id wal-taṣawwuf wal-naḥw)*) Fez, Qar. 609, Dāmādzāde 1092, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 217, <sup>2</sup>I, 513, print. C. 1351.—169d. *al-Dibāj 'alā Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim* see I, 266.—169e. *Taḥdhīr al-ayqāz min akādhib al-wu'āz* Pet. AMK 925, *Taḥdhīr al-khawāṣṣ fi akādhib al-quṣṣāṣ* (HKh II, 210, 2377), Leid. 2409,<sup>4</sup>, Berl. Oct. 2546.—169f. *Mu'ānadat al-juhhāl wal-aṭrāf* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>39</sup>.—169g. *As'ila wa-ajwiba*, from the Qur'ān and ḥadīth, Paris 4588,<sup>29</sup>.—169h. *Naẓm al-durar* or *Alfiyyat al-durar fi 'ilm al-athar* Sulaim. 129,<sup>4</sup>, Lāleli 353, 'Um. 801, Khālīṣ 57 (Weisw. no. 21), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 81, Rāmpūr II, 249,<sup>28</sup>, print. *al-Alfiyya fi muṣṭalaḥ al-ḥadīth* C. (Maṭb. Salafiyya) n.d. (1332).—169i. *Risāla laṭīfa fi bayān asmā' al-nabawī* (sic) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156,<sup>3</sup>.—169k. *Talkhīṣ al-bayān fi 'alāmāt Mahdī ākhir al-zamān* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1246, iii, Qilič 'A. 1038 'A. 1038 (cf. no. 157 above, p. 384, § 4, I, 1).—169. Read: *Risāla fi tazwīj Fāṭima* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>18</sup>.—169m. *Waṣīyyat al-nabī libnatihī Fāṭima* Br. Mus. Suppl. | 1246, iv.—169n. *al-Āya al-kubrā fi sharḥ qiṣṣat al-isrā'*, HKh I, 499, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 240, print. Damascus 1350.—169o. *Abwāb al-sa'āda fi asbāb (darajāt) al-shahāda* Paris 659,<sup>2</sup>, 4588,<sup>17</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup>I, 82, Rāmpūr I, 59, Mosul 134,<sup>230</sup>, printed in *Ras. ithnā 'ashar*, Lahore, 1891.—169p. *Kalām al-su'adā' 'alā arwāḥ al-shuhadā'* Āṣaf. I, 660,<sup>535</sup>.—169q. *al-Ḥadīth al-arba'ūn bil-jihād* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>8</sup>.—169r. On the fate of those who died before the coming of Muḥammad, Paris 4588,<sup>33</sup>.—169s. On whether the ancestors of the Prophet are to be regarded as believers, *ibid.* 34.—169t. *Risāla fi ahl al-Yaman* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>9</sup>.—169u. *Maṣ'alat hal tadāwa 'l-nabī* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>12</sup>.—169v. *Riḥ al-nisrīn fi-man 'asha min al-Ṣaḥāba mi'a wa-'ishrīn* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1703, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>13</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 211, Āṣaf. III, 740,<sup>51,10</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 137, printed in *Ras. tis'a*, Lahore 1890, 1892, imitated by

Muḥammad Raḍī al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Majīd Ra’īs Tonk, *al-Risāla al-bahīyya al-mawsūma bil-Majdiyya*, n.p. (Lucknow) 1871.—169w. *Risāla fī khalq Ādam in Ras. ithnā ‘ashar* Lahore 1891.—169x. *Risāla fī ‘l-libās* ibid.—169y. *Risāla fī ‘sti’māl al-ḥinnā’* ibid.—169z. *Risālat al-ikhwān* with a commentary by ‘Uthmān b. Sa’dallāh al-Aswānī al-Ḥanafī, written in 1274/1857, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 533, <sup>2</sup>1076.—169aa. *Thalāth masā’il fī ‘l-ijtihād* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>42</sup>, see 169qqq.—169bb. *Fawā’id al-kanz al-madfūn* ibid. 52.—169cc. *Ḥadīth* on the pilgrimage, women, and wine, Paris 4588,<sup>4</sup>—169dd. *al-Aḥādīth al-ḥisān fī faḍl al-ṭaylasān* Leid. 2409,<sup>10</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>9</sup>, 1792,<sup>1</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>26</sup>, entitled *Ṭayy al-lisān fī ‘l-ṭaylasān* Rāmpūr I, 95,<sup>229</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 740,<sup>51</sup>, in *Ras. tis’a* Lahore 1890.—169ee. *Arba’ūna ḥadīthan fī ‘l-ṭaylasān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>11</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>28</sup>—169 ff. *Risālat al-īqāz wal-tawba* Sulaim. 508,<sup>3</sup>—169gg. *al-Qawl al-mushriq fī taḥrīm al-ishtighāl bil-manṭiq* ibid. 4, Āṣaf. III, 456,<sup>174</sup>—169hh. *al-Ighḍā’ ‘an du’ā’ (ḥadīth) al-a’ḍā’* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>4</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 769,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90, Āṣaf. I, 610,<sup>257</sup>—169ii. *al-Nukat al-muhimma al-musammā bi-Tuḥfat al-abrār* Sulaim. 598,<sup>49</sup>—169kk. *Tuḥfat al-Maghribī* in the appendix to Ibn Jubayr, *Riḥla*, C. 1326.—169ll. *Risāla fī ḥayāt al-Khiḍr wa-mawtihi* Paris 4906.—169mm. On feeding the poor of Mecca in remembrance of the deceased, ibid. 2800,<sup>12</sup>—169nn. *Risāla fī takdhīb al-ḥadīth al-qā’il bi-anna ‘l-nabī ṣl’m lā yamkuthu fī qabrihi alf sana* Mosul 102, 53,<sup>5</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 77.—169oo. *Tabṣirat al-anjād*, on the eternal damnation of the unbelievers, library Dahdāh 1.—169pp. *Sharḥ al-īmān wal-islām* Bank. x, 529.—169qq. *Ikhbār al-ṭullāb fī akhbār al-kilāb* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156,<sup>4</sup>—169rr. *Aḍḥab al-manāhil fī ḥadīth man qāla anā ‘ālim fa-huwa jāhil* Paris 4581,<sup>18</sup>, Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sup>19</sup>, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>14</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 136,<sup>459</sup>—169ss. *al-Ḥirz al-manī* see p. 32,<sup>12</sup>. (see 1.)—169tt. *Lubāb al-ḥadīth*, on which *Tanqīḥ al-qawl al-ḥathīth ‘alā Lubāb al-ḥadīth* by Muḥammad Nawāwī al-Bantanī al-Ghāwī, Mecca 1312.—169uu. (*Ayn*) *al-Iṣāba fī ‘stidrāk ‘Ā’isha ‘ala ‘l-Ṣaḥāba* Leid. 2409,<sup>13</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 192, Rāmpūr II, 217,<sup>553</sup>—169vv. *Intibāh al-adhkiyā’ fī ḥayāt al-anbiyā’* Āṣaf. I, 610, 336, print. Hyderabad 1316.—169ww. *al-Fawā’id al-kāmīna fī imān al-sayyida Āmina* Paris 4588,<sup>32</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 1320,<sup>297</sup>—169xx. *Qawl al-naṣīḥ fī tabyīn al-dhabih* Rāmpūr I, 103, Āṣaf. I, 616,<sup>257</sup>—169yy. *Fī ‘ushāriyyāt al-Bukhārī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 119 = *al-Kawākib al-sayyārāt fī ‘l-aḥādīth al-‘ushāriyyāt* ibid. 141.—169zz. *Risāla fī fitnat al-mawtā | fī qubūrihim sab’at ayyām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 119.—169aaa. *al-Qurab fī maḥabbat al-‘Arab* ibid. 137.—169bbb. *al-Fayḍ al-jārī fī ṭuruq al-ḥadīth al-‘ushārī* ibid. 136.—169ccc. *Masā’il al-tarāwīḥ* Rāmpūr I, 250.—169ddd. *al-Ṣubḥ al-mutajallī fī nuṣūr al-wālī* ibid. I, 350,<sup>201</sup>—169eee. *Nafaḥāt al-subwān* ibid. II, 116,<sup>437</sup>—169 fff. *Tuḥfat al-mujtahidīn fī asmā’ al-mujaddidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 95 = *anna ‘llāh yab’ath li-hādhihi ‘l-umma fī ra’s kulli mī’at sana man yujaddiduhā* Leid. 2409,<sup>9</sup> = (?) *al-Tanbih wal-urjūza bi-man yubqihi* (sic, read:



*yab'athuhu*) 'llāh 'alā ra's kulli mī'a Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sub>7</sub>.—169ggg. *Ta'aqqubāt 'ala 'l-mawḍū'āt* ibid. 97.—169hhh. *Dhayl al-mawḍū'āt* Tunis, Zayt. II, 118.—169iii. *Marāṣid al-maṭālī' fī tanāsub al-maqāṭi' wal-maṭālī'* Leid. 2409,<sub>2</sub>.—169kkk. *Raf' manār al-dīn wa-hadm binā' al-mufsidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 518.—169lll. *Uṣūl al-ma'ānī bi-uṣūl al-tahānī* Āṣaf. III, 740,<sub>51,11</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 123, 432.—169mmm. *al-Durar al-manthūra (as'ila fī 'l-ḥadīth)* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 116.—169nnn. *Risāla fī 'l-aḥādīth al-musalsalāt* ibid. 117.—169ooo. *Majmū' aqīdat al-Suyūṭī wa-matn al-Ājurrūmiyya*, Tunis 1320.—169ppp. *al-Maqāla al-lāzawardīyya fī 'l-tasallī 'alā faqd al-awlād* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362.—169qqq. *al-Radd 'alā man akhlada 'l-arḍ wa-jahila anna 'l-ijtihād li-kull 'aṣr farḍ* Algiers I, 1325, 1346, from which *Thalāth masā'il muta'alliqa bil-ijtihād* Vat. v. 1146,<sub>9</sub>, see 169aa?—169rrr. *Musfir al-arwāḥ* ibid. I, 674,<sub>492</sub>.—169sss. *Aḥādīth wārīda fī 'l-tashahhud wal-janā'iz etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 84.—169ttt. *Ta'wīl al-aḥādīth al-muwahhama bil-tashbīh* ibid. 93.—169uuu. *al-Durr al-manthūr fī mā yata'allaq bil-mawṭā wa-zīyārat al-qubūr* ibid. 115.—169vvv. *Faṭḥ al-raḥmān fī mā yaḥill wa-yaḥrum 'ala 'l-insān* ibid. 528.—169www. *Risāla fī 'l-taḥadduth bi-ni'mat Allāh* Leid. 2409,<sub>21</sub>.—169xxx. Defence of the introduction to his *Kitāb al-lafẓ al-jawharī* (HKh v, 327) Leid. 2409,<sub>23</sub>.—169yyy. *al-La'ālī' al-manthūra fī 'l-aḥādīth al-mashhūra* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 141.—169zzz. *Risāla fī abnā' al-sarā'ir* Rāmpūr I, 628.—169aaaa. *Risāla ilā Abi 'l-Faḍl Abī Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Tilimsānī* ibid.—169bbbb. *Wasf Makka wal-Madīna* Āṣaf. I, 680.

Ad p. 165

### III *Fann al-fiqh wa-ta'alluqātuḥu*

170. *al-Ashbāh wal-naẓā'ir* additionally Mosul 136,<sub>241</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 528.<sub>38</sub>, printed Mecca 1334 (in the margin of *al-Mawāhib al-saniyya sharḥ al-Fawā'id al-bahiyya*), commentary *al-Ḥaqīq al-bāhir* by al-Tājī, Dam., RAAD VII, 376,<sub>46</sub>.—171. *al-Wajh al-nāḍir fī mā yaqbiḍuhu 'l-nāẓir* additionally Paris 4588,<sub>21</sub>.—173. See no. 169c.—

Ad p. 166

174. *Risāla fī dhamm al-maks* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 119.—175. *Badhl al-majhūd etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 50.—177. *Kashf al-dabāba etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>16</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 524, 535 (which has *Faṭḥ al-ṣabāba*).—178. *Nathl al-kattān (kinān)* additionally Munich 893,<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 45.—178a. *Manẓūmat al-tabṣira lil-mu'minīn* Mosul 75, 74,<sub>1</sub>.—178b. *al-Ināfa fī rutbat al-khilāfa* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>17</sub>, Browne, Cat. 7, no. 7, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>9</sub>.—178c. *Jumla min muhimmāt al-aḥkām lā yastaghni*

191 *'anha 'l-khāṣṣ wal-ʿamm* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 758, <sup>2</sup>945.—178d. *Ta'yīn al-ṣalāt al-wuṣṭā* Leid. 2409,<sub>9</sub>, Sulaim. 1029,<sub>11</sub>, 1030,<sub>45</sub> (= 11?).—178e. *Kitāb al-ṣalāh* Dam. Z. 37, 126,<sub>2</sub>.—178f. *Kitāb al-ṣiyām* ibid. 38, 126,<sub>4</sub>.—178g. *Kitāb al-ḥajj* ibid. 5.—178h. *Kitāb al-nikāh* ibid. 6.—178i. *Kitāb al-jināyāt* ibid. 7.—178k. *Naṣīḥat al-ʿulamāʾ al-rāsikhīn wa-waṣīyyat al-ʿurafāʾ al-muḥaqqiqīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 177.—178l. *al-ʾIṭām fī aḥkām al-khuddām* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1155,<sub>4</sub>.—178m. (*Talkhīṣ*) *al-Khiṣāl al-mukaffira lil-dhunūb al-mutaqaddima wal-mutaʾakhhira* ibid. 5 (author? See p. 74<sub>2</sub>), Āṣaf. I, 362,<sub>88,12</sub>.

IV *al-Ajzaʾ al-mufrada fī masʿil makḥṣūṣa ʿalā tartīb al-abwāb*

179. *al-Zāfar bi-qalm al-zuḥr* additionally Gotha 54,<sub>11</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>14</sub>, Br. Mus. 1404,<sub>14</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 525.—180. *al-Isfār ʿan qalm al-aẓfār* additionally Leid. 2409,<sub>5</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 89, Rāmpūr I, 64.—181. *Badhl al-ʿashjad etc.* Fātiḥ 5342,<sub>96/7</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, 500.—181a. *Risāla fī karāhiyat al-suʿāl fī ʾl-masjid* Sulaim. 598,<sub>10</sub>.—185. *al-Maṣābiḥ fī ṣalawāt al-tarāwīḥ* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sub>2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 539, Dam. Z. 37, 126,<sub>3</sub>, Āṣaf. III, 749,<sub>51,14</sub>, printed in *Ras. tisʿa*, Lahore 1890.—187. *al-Minḥa fī ʾl-sabḥa* additionally Vat. v. Borg. 247,<sub>22</sub>, Selim Āġā, Majm. 161,<sub>8</sub>, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sub>12</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 152 = *Mashrūʿiyat al-sabḥa* Āṣaf. I, 672, II, 1726,<sub>16,12</sub>.—189. *Husn al-taslik fī ḥukm al-tashbīk* Selim Āġā, Majm. 161,<sub>20</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 110, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sub>15</sub>.—190. *al-Taṣḥīḥ li-ṣalāt al-tasbīḥ* additionally Paris 4588,<sub>11</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 508.—190a. *al-Tanqīḥ fī mashrūʿiyat al-tasbīḥ* Rāmpūr I, 71, in *Ras. ithnā ʿashar*, Lahore 1891.—191. *Wuṣūl al-amānī etc.* additionally Leipz. 879, v, Bresl. Un. 206,<sub>5</sub>, Browne, Cat. 7, no. 6, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sub>6</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, <sup>2</sup>1158,<sub>6</sub>, 1154,<sub>11</sub>, Qilič ʿA. 1024,<sub>16</sub>, Selim Āġā, Majm. 161,<sub>10</sub>, printed in *Ras. tisʿa*, Lahore 1890.—192. *Shadd al-athwāb etc.* additionally Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sub>16</sub>.—193. *Badhl al-himma etc.* additionally Selim Āġā, Majm. 161,<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 501.—194. *al-Inṣāf fī tamyiz al-awqāf* additionally Paris 4588,<sub>20</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1155,<sub>2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 499, abstract *Mukhtaṣar* Beirut 116 = (?) *al-Intiṣāf fī ʾl-awqāf* Cairo, loc. cit.—185. *al-Zahr al-bāsim etc.* a *qaṣīda* by Sirāj al-Dīn al-Bulqīnī (p. 110,<sub>21a</sub>) reduced to 5 verses and explained, additionally Leipz. 871, vi, Paris 4588,<sub>14</sub>, Browne, Cat. 7,<sub>8</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121, Āṣaf. I, 632,<sub>257</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 204,<sub>240b</sub>.—

Ad p. 167

196. *Jazīl al-mawāhib* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1221, ii, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sub>8</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>13</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 382, App. 61.—197. *Tanzīh al-anbiyāʾ etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sub>3</sub>, Mosul 293,<sub>3</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 168,<sub>335</sub>, printed in *Ras. tisʿa*, Hyderabad 1316, p. 43 ff. (with *tashbīh* instead of *taṣfiyat*), 1334.—200. *Natījat al-fikr etc.* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>6</sub>, 1618, <sup>2</sup>1153,<sub>1</sub> (*fī ʾl-jahr*), Selim Āġā, Majm. 161,<sub>17</sub>, Mosul 88,<sub>20</sub> (*fī ʾl-jahr bil-dhikr wal-isrār bihi*).—201. *Tanwīr al-ḥalak* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5685,<sub>2</sub> (DL

6), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sub>10</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 614, <sup>2</sup>1151,<sub>2</sub>, Qilliç ‘A. 1028,<sub>58</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 98, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sub>35</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 287,<sub>37/8</sub>, II, 665.—202. *Ilqām al-ḥajar* etc. additionally Paris 4588,<sub>6</sub>.—203. *al-Jawāb al-khātim* additionally Āṣaf. III, 742,<sub>51,18</sub>.—204. *al-Ḥujaj al-mubīna* etc. printed in Ras. *ithnā ‘ashar*, Lahore 1891.—206. Delete: Ref. 317 = 192 Leipz. 286, see p. 362, 11.—207. *Shaqā’iq al-uṭrunj* etc. Berl. 8414, 8475 f. 165 (delete: Gotha 34), Leipz. 776, Tüb. 80, Leid. 513, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 129, Cat. Boustany 1933, no. 190,<sub>2</sub>.—208. *al-Wishāḥ fi fawā’id (faḍā’il) al-nikāḥ*, abstract of a lost work by the title of *Mabāsīm al-milāḥ* (HKh VI, 442,<sub>14244</sub>) additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 565,<sub>2</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 5818 (DL 56), Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884/5, ‘Āšir I, 1149,<sub>4</sub> (*ZDMG* 68, 387).—209. *Nawādir al-ayk* etc. additionally Leipz. 777, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 565,<sub>1</sub>, Sbath 1322,<sub>1</sub>, ‘Āšir I, 1149,<sub>5</sub> (*ZDMG* 68, 387) not identical with the anonymous *Kitāb al-ayk fi ‘ilm al-nayk*, Tüb. 140,<sub>3</sub>, Gotha 2050, 2060, which itself is different from Berl. 6385.—209a. *al-Ifṣāḥ bi-aḥādīth (fi asmā’) al-nikāḥ*, which he mentions, according to HKh VI, 442, in the preface to 208, Cambr. Suppl. 1008.—209b. *Risāla fi aḥkām dukhūl al-khashaḥa bil-farj* Leid. 2409,<sub>27</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>43</sub>.—209c. *Khuṭba hazaliyya fi ‘l-qumudd*, Tüb. 81 (beginning), different from Berl. 3953.—210. *al-Īdāḥ fi ‘ilm al-nikāḥ* additionally Paris 3571,<sub>2</sub>, 5180, lith. C. 1279, 1293, abstract Cambr. 1019.—211. *Nuzhat al-muta’ammil* additionally Paris 5320, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1149, ii.—212. *Mu’akkid al-maḥabba* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 717,<sub>2</sub>, <sup>2</sup>575.—213. *Bulūgh al-ma’mūl* etc. additionally Selīm Āgā, Majm. 161,<sub>13</sub>.—214. *Rashf al-zulāl* etc. additionally Berl. 8572, Paris 3951, ‘Āšir I, 1150,<sub>4</sub> (*ZDMG* 68, 387), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 170, lith. Fez, 1319, C. n.p., n.d.—

Ad p. 168

215. *al-Yawāqūt al-thamīna* etc. read: Leid. 514, further Rabat 356, Cat. Boustany 1933, no. 190,<sub>1</sub>.—216. *Ithāf al-nubalā’* etc. read: Leid. 516/7, further Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>9</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>3</sub>, Mosul 40, 258,<sub>4</sub>.—218. *al-Ṭurthūth fi fawā’id al-burghūt* additionally Berl. Oct. 1319,<sub>2</sub>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sub>2</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>11</sub>, ‘Āšir I, 1202, Lala Ism. 678.—219. *Tashnīf al-sam’* etc. read: Leid. 2409,<sub>16</sub>, further Leipz. 873, vii, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>6</sub>, Fātiḥ 5342,<sub>62/74</sub>.—220. *Musāmarāt al-sumū’* etc. additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sub>24</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 145.—221. *I’lām al-arīb* additionally Paris 4588,<sub>12</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1155,<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 90, App. 60, v, 32, Rāmpūr I, 65,<sub>34a</sub>, entitled *Bughyat al-arīb* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sub>6</sub>, Qiliç ‘A. 1024,<sub>36</sub>.—222. *Tuḥfat al-anjāb* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sub>12</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 614, <sup>2</sup>1151,<sub>4</sub>, Āṣaf. III, 740,<sub>51,15</sub>.—223. *al-Thubūt* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 99, App. 61.—224. *al-Zajr lil-ḥajr* additionally Paris 519, 4588,<sub>19</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121, 315, Āṣaf. I, 632,<sub>257</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 104.—225. *al-Maradd fi karāhiyat (ḥukm) al-su’āl wal-radd* read: Leid. 2409,<sub>3</sub>, further Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sub>5</sub>, Sulaim. 598,<sub>11</sub> (*Risāla fi ‘l-su’āl wal-radd*) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 146.—226. *Kashf al-rayb* etc.

Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139, as *Risāla fī jayb qamīṣ al-nabī* additionally Sulaim. 598,<sup>14</sup>—228. *Thalj al-fu'ād* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>5</sup> (which has *talqih* instead of *talj*), Āṣaf. I, 364,<sup>883</sup>, printed in *Ras. ithnā 'ashar*, Lahore 1891.—230. *al-Akhbār al-ma'thūra* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 84, Dam. Z. 37, 126,<sup>1</sup>—231. *Risāla fī 'l-ghāliya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 167, Āṣaf. I, 630,<sup>261</sup>—232. *Risāla fī 'l-ittikā' 'ala 'l-wisāda* additionally Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 766, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>2</sup>—233. *Ghars al-anṣāb* additionally Top Kapu 2425 (*RSO* IV, 471).—234. *al-Simāh fī akhbār al-rimāh* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 123, II, 18.—235. *al-Wādiḥ fī ta'līm al-ramy* (cf. I, 906,<sup>6</sup>) | additionally Köpr. 1211/3 (*MSOS* XV, 19).—236. *al-Rāḥa fī 'l-sibāḥa* additionally Leid. 2409,<sup>11</sup>, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sup>5</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 66, entitled *al-Ibāḥa fī faḍl al-sibāḥa* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, Qilič 'A. 1024,<sup>35</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 630,<sup>35</sup>, *Dhikr al-amr bi-ta'līm al-sibāḥa wa-faḍlihā* Sulaim. 1030,<sup>30</sup>—237a. *Kashf al-ghumma fī akhbār al-ḥummā* Mosul 110, 137,<sup>3</sup>—238. *al-Raḥma* see below p. 189. § 7.—

193

Ad p. 169

240. = (?) *Jazīl al-dhayl fī 'ilm al-khayl* Fez, Qar. 659.—243. *Ruf' al-khidr* etc. additionally Browne Cat. 6, B, 5,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121.—244. *al-Nujūm al-zawāhir* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5945 (DL 28), Sulaim. 1029,<sup>4</sup>—245. *al-Wadīk fī faḍl al-dīk* Gotha 2072, also Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>18</sup>, Sulaim. 1030,<sup>10</sup>, print. C. n.d. (35 ff. Maktabat al-'Arab, 1923. P. 60, no. 423).—245b. *Ḥaqq al-shahīd* Mosul 297,<sup>53</sup>—245c. *Ḥaqq al-ta'līm* Sulaim. 1043,<sup>1</sup>—245d. *Ḥusn al-samt fī 'l-ṣamt* ibid. 1030,<sup>1</sup>—245e. *Raf' al-yadayn fī 'l-du'ā* ibid. 1030,<sup>20</sup>. Āṣaf. I, 632,<sup>247</sup>—245f. *Bulūgh al-muhtāj fī manāsik al-ḥajj* Qilič 'A. 1044,<sup>29</sup>—245g. *Tahqīq al-khilāf fī aṣḥāb al-aghrāf* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 618, <sup>2</sup>1153,<sup>2</sup>—245h. *Itmām al-'iqyān fī aḥkām al-khiṣyān* ibid. <sup>1</sup>616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>10</sup>—245i. *al-Manāfi' al-badaniyya* see I, 897, 33,<sup>2</sup>—245k. *Nuzhat al-nadīm fī 'tidhār al-ḍurṭa* Bol. 459,<sup>10</sup>—245l. *Uddat aḥādīth fī faḍā'il fī'l al-ma'rūf wa-qaḍā' khayāl al-khalq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 130.—245m. *al-Mudrij ila 'l-mudraj fī 'l-aḥādīth al-mudrajāt al-isnād* ibid. 145.—245n. *Wuṣūl al-thawāb wal-mabarrāt ilā arwāḥ al-amwāt* Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1154,<sup>4</sup>—245o. *al-Naḥī al-ẓarīf 'ala 'l-muwashshah al-sharīf* Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1156,<sup>6</sup>. 245p. *Risāla fī 'l-kalām 'alā qawl rasūl Allāh li-man ra'ānī* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 120.—245q. *Jawāb al-su'āl 'ani 'l-malā'ika hal yuthābūn bil-akhira 'alā a'mālihīm al-ṣāliḥa fī 'l-dunya kal-'ibād* Rāmpūr I, 77.—245r. *Risāla fī ḍarb al-mathal* Āṣaf. I, 630.—245s. *Farīdat al-tibyān wa-nuzhat al-huffāz wal-ikhwān* C. 1322.—245t. *Faṭḥ al-maghāliq fī anti ṭāliq* Āṣaf. III, 742,<sup>51,20</sup>—245u. *al-Nuqūl al-mushriqa fī mas'alat al-nafaqa* ibid. 21.—245v. *al-Subul al-jaliyya fī 'l-ālāt al-'aliyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 122.—245w. *Risālat al-salām 'ala 'l-nabī* Rāmpūr I, 83.—245x. *Muntaha 'l-'uqūl fī 'l-nuqūl* ibid. 729,<sup>89</sup>—245y. *Ghāyat al-musalsal* ibid. II, 144,<sup>468</sup>—245z. *Bughyat al-arīb fī ḥadīth bid'at al-maḥārīb* Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1154-6, Qilič 'A. 1024,<sup>36</sup>.

V *Fann al-ʿarabiyya wa-taʿalluqātuhu*

247. *al-Farīda fi 'l-naḥw* etc. with a commentary, *al-Maṭālīʿ al-saʿīda* additionally Paris 5314, 5285, 5408, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 194, <sup>2</sup>384, Zaw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* xviii, 90,<sub>8e</sub>, Mosul 202,<sub>262</sub>, 294,<sub>12</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 146, print. C. 1332.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *al-Maṭālīʿ al-saʿīda* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 159.—b. *al-Muḥimmāt al-mufīda* by Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Zakrī, eleventh cent., Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 167, Rabat 268, print. Fez, 1319.—248. *al-Nukat ʿala 'l-Alfiyya* etc. or *al-Mushannaf ʿala 'bni 'l-muṣannif* additionally Heid., zs x, 83, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 81,<sub>2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 71 (autograph), Rāmpūr I, 556,<sub>268</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 794, | commentary by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-Abbādī (p. 320) Āṣaf. II, 1726,<sub>16,18</sub>.—250. *Jamʿ al-jawāmiʿ* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 91, with a self-commentary, *Hamʿ al-hawāmiʿ*, additionally Dāmādzāde 1684, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 173, Dam. Z. 68 (ʿUm. 76), 145/6, Bank. xx, 2135, print. C. 1318, ed. Aḥmad b. al-Amīn al-Shinqīṭī, ibid. 1327/8, 2 vols., commentary on the *shawāhid* by the same, *al-Durar al-lawāmiʿ*, C. 1328, with a commentary by Badr al-Dīn al-Naʿsānī ibid. 1327, anon. comment. Algiers 179.—versification of the text and the commentary *Jawāmiʿ al-iʿrāb wa-hawāmiʿ al-ādāb* by ʿUmar b. Abī Bakr al-Fāriskūrī (p. 321) Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 92.—251. *al-Akhbār al-marwiyya* etc. additionally Leid. 1049, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>19</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 17, 115, Āṣaf. I, 604,<sub>257</sub>, printed in *al-Tuḥfa al-baḥiyya*, Istanbul 1302, no. 4, in *Majm. ras. thamāniya*, Lahore 1893.—252. *al-Iqtirāḥ* etc. additionally Selim Āġā 1079, 1272,<sub>14</sub>, Dāmādzāde 1652, Rabat 275, ii, Rāmpūr I, 529,<sub>135</sub>, Bank. xx, 2134, print. Hyderabad 1310, Delhi 1313 (delete: print. Istanbul 1302 in *al-T. al-b.*).—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad ʿAllān Selīm Āġā 117.—b. Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib b. Muḥammad Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ (d. 1170/1756 in Medina) Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 148.—253. *al-Shamʿa al-muḍʿa fi ʿilm al-ʿarabiyya* additionally library Dahdāh 154a.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Dimyāṭī (d. 1140/1727), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 159.—

194

## Ad p. 170

254. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-kāfiyya fi 'l-ṣarḥ* (anon. ḤKh 9516) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 86,<sub>5</sub>.—256. (*al-Silsila*) *al-Muwashshaḥa fi 'l-naḥw* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 693, <sup>2</sup>297, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 168, commentary *al-Munaqqah* by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ghaffār, ca. 937/1530, p. 387.—259. *al-Muzhir fi ʿulūm al-lughā* (on the title Fischer, *ZDMG* 54, 548 ff.) additionally Paris 653/4, 4859, Manch. 698, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 37, 241, 831, Selim Āġā 1267, Köpr. 326, AS 4726, Yenī 1166, Dam. ʿUm. 70,<sub>24</sub>, Mosul 67,<sub>278</sub>, 222,<sub>172</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 517,<sub>2000</sub>, Bank. xx, 1999, print. also C. 1325.—Versification *Thimār al-M.* by Māʿ al-ʿAynayn (p. 456) Fez, 1324.—260. *Ghāyat al-iḥsān fi khalq al-insān* additionally Sulaim. 1030,<sub>34</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 2.—261. *Zubdat al-laban* Munich 883,<sub>2</sub>, Sulaim. 1030,<sub>35</sub>.—262. *al-Tabarrī min maʿarrat al-Maʿarrī* additionally

Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 7.—263. *al-Ashbāh wal-naẓā'ir al-naḥwīyya* additionally Berl. Qu. 1182, Br. Mus. Or. 6526/7 (DL 488), Ind. Off. 977, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 40,<sup>2</sup> Köpr. 1454, Selim Āḡā 1075/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 76, 140, Dam. Z. 68 ('Um. 76), 143 print. Hyderabad 1317, 4 vols.—263a. *al-Fatāwī al-naḥwīyya* Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>36</sup>—263b. *Uṣūl al-naḥw* library Dahdāh 147.—263c. *Alwīyat al-naṣr fī kḥiṣṣā bil-qasr* (cf. no. 305) Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>38</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 620, <sup>2</sup>1158,<sup>7</sup>—263d. *al-Ajwiba al-dhakiyya 'ani 'l-alghāz al-Subkiyya* (p. 90, [106] 13) Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>39</sup>—263e. *Ta'rif al-fi'a bi-ajwibat al-as'ila al-mi'a* ibid. 40 = (?) *Tartīb al-fi'a fī naẓm al-as'ila al-mi'a lil-Manzilī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 203.—263f. *al-Laṭā'if al-muṣāgha fī 'l-faṣāḥa wal-balāgha* Āṣaf. I, 154,<sup>98</sup>—263g. *Mas'ala fī ma'rifat 'ilm al-manṭiq* ibid. III, 742,<sup>51,23</sup>—263h. *Risāla fī rasm al-khaṭṭ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 56, printed in *al-Tuḥfa al-bahiyya*, no. 5 (*fī 'ilm al-khaṭṭ*).—263i. 7 questions on the alphabet, Hamb. 143,<sup>6</sup>—263k. *Risāla fī 'sti'mālāt ḥurūf al-hijā' fī kalām al-'Arab* Mosul 297,<sup>56</sup>—263l. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya | fī qawā'id al-'arabiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 84.—263m. *Kitāb al-kunā* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798,<sup>10</sup>—293n. *Niẓām al-lasad fī asmā' al-asad* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156,<sup>5</sup>—263o. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb sharḥ shawāhid Muḡhni 'l-labīb*, p. 18, 2c.—262p. *Sharḥ Mulḥat al-i'rāb* I, 488.—263q. *Kitāb al-dahr* Fez, Qar. 126,<sup>3</sup>—263r. *Risālat al-karr 'alā 'Abd al-Barr* Selīm Āḡā, Majm. 161,<sup>30</sup>—263. *al-Wafīyya fī kḥtiṣār al-Alfiyya* (I, 525) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1792,<sup>3</sup>.

# VI *Fann al-uṣūl wal-bayān wal-taṣawwuf*

264. *Ta'yīd al-ḥaqīqa* etc. additionally Paris 1371, Sulaim. 598,<sup>33</sup>, Šehīd 'A. 1131, 1132,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 59.—265. *Tashyīd al-arkān* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>2</sup>861,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 163, 169, Rāmpūr I, 286,<sup>32</sup>—266. *al-Khabar al-dāll 'alā wujūd al-quṭb* etc. additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>9</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 114, Dam. Z. 38, 126,<sup>34</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 1726,<sup>16,11</sup>, see *Mashriq*, XII, 194 ff.—267. *al-Ma'ānī al-daḡīqa* etc. written in 883 (Gotha), additionally Paris 4588,<sup>3</sup>, Sulaim. 598,<sup>6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 49, 360, printed in the margin of Yūsuf b. Muḡammad al-Shirbīnī's *al-La'ālī wal-durr*, C. 1285.—268. *al-Nuqāya* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 11/2 (where other MSS are listed), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1224, I, Manch. 765, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 273, <sup>2</sup>491, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 218,<sup>2</sup>, Sulaim. 1061, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 178, Rabat 525,<sup>2</sup> (in another arrangement), Bat. Suppl. 563.—Commentaries: a. *Itmām al-dirāya* by the author additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 218,<sup>2</sup>, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 11/2 (where other MSS are listed), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 273, <sup>2</sup>491,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 179, Dam. 'Um. 88,<sup>60</sup>, Mosul 166,<sup>27,1</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 142,<sup>48,81</sup>, II, 1766,<sup>93</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 161,<sup>1</sup>, Pesh. 1923, Bank. xx, 2231/2, Bat. Suppl. 264, print. Fez, 1317, in the margin of al-Sakkākī's *Miftāḥ al-'ulūm*, C. 1317.—b. *Unwān al-dirāya*, by Muḡammad Yāsīn b. 'Abdallāh Mīr Ghani, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 274, <sup>2</sup>492.—



Versification: *Rawḍat al-fuhūm* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Sunbātī (d. 995/1586, p. 368) with a commentary, *Faṭḥ al-ḥayy al-qayyūm*, additionally Qilič 'A. 544, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 186, Bank. XXI. 2233.—270. *Jana 'l-jinās* read: Berl. 7334, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 368, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 185 (*Jinās al-j.*) = (?) *Risāla fī aqsām al-jinās* Sulaim. 1030,31.—271. *al-Munjālī fī taṭawwur al-walī* additionally Vat. v. 1121,2, Tunis, Zayt. III, 174,1536,2 or *al-Mu'talī fī ta'addud šuwar al-walī* Šehīd 'A. 1132,2, Rabat 498, vi.—273. *Qam' al-mu'arīḍ fī nuṣrat Ibn al-Fāriḍ* additionally Paris 3950, 'Āšir II, 445 (*ZDMG* 68, 389), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 347, Āṣaf. I, 630,257, II, 1322,397.—274. *Is'āf al-qāṣid etc.* i.e. *al-Sittin mas'ala* see p. 112. 24,2.—274a. *al-Fatāwī al-muta'alliqa bil-taṣawwuf* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,7.—274b. *Riṣāḍ al-ṣāliḥīn* Sulaim. 1030,36.—274c. *Risālat al-dhabb 'an Ibn al-'Arabī* Jer. Khal. 32,21, *Tanzih Ibn 'Alī* Āṣaf. I, 608,204.—274d. *al-Sirr al-maknūn fī manāqib Dhi 'l-Nūn* see I, 353.—274e. *Risāla (Sanā' al-sharḥ) fī labs al-khirqa*, which he had been given by Kamāl al-Dīn al-Miṣrī, Paris 2800,6, Selīm Āgā Majm. 161,6.

## VII Fann al-ta'riḫh wal-adab

276. *Ṭabaqāt al-mufasssīrīn* Leiden 1107, Köpr. II, 244, Yeni 872,1.—277. *Ṭabaqāt al-naḥwīyyīn wal-lughawīyyīn*.—b. *al-wuṣṭā* autograph Paris | 2119, Yeni 873/4, Lāleli 2017, Šehīd 'A. 916.—c. *al-ṣuḡhrā* also entitled *Bughyat al-wu'āt*, contains the grammarians who are mentioned in *al-Faṭḥ al-qarīb*, his commentary on *Mughni 'l-labīb* (see p. 18), collected from 868/1463 from chronicles and *adab* works, abbreviated from 899/1493 onward, at the advice of Majd al-Dīn b. Fahd; the *Nukat* that were originally associated with them were continued separately as no. 263; Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 33, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 211, Qilič 'A. 751, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 60, Bank. XII, 788, Rāmpūr I, 626,23. Būhār 268, print. C. 1326 (appendix *Bāb fī aḥādīth muntaqāt min al-Ṭabaqāt al-kubrā*). Abstract *al-Khulāṣa* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 172, *Mulakhkhaṣ Bughyat al-wu'āt* by Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Ḥumayd al-Ḥanbalī (p. 500, 46), composed in 1283/1866, Āṣaf. 342,17.—277a. *al-Wajīz fī ṭabaqāt al-Shāfi'īyya*, maybe Leid. 1110.—278. *Manāhil al-ṣafā' bi-tawāriḫh al-a'imma wal-khulafā'* Berl. Qu. 1200, Paris 1614, abstract *Ta'riḫh al-khulafā'* additionally Paris 4713, 6027, 6743, Br. Mus. Suppl. 483/6, Manch. 250, Vat. v. 1281, Fez, Qar. 1277, 9 manuscripts in Istanbul in Cl. Cahen, *Les chron. ar.*, *REI*, 1938, offprint, 25, Dam. 'Um. 83,31, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 85, Āṣaf. I, 186,44, printings also Lucknow 1857, Lahore 1870, 1892, C. 1332, 1351, with marginal notes in Persian *Tuḥfat al-bulaghā'* by Mawlawī Ghulām Rasūl Mawlawī Aḥmad and Mawlawī Muḥammad Jār, Lahore 1892, with Persian glosses by Muḥammad Ja'far 'Alī Najmawī, Lucknow 1903. Abstract additionally Paris 5335, *Ithāf ikhwān al-ṣafā'* by Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī additionally Rāmpūr I, 624,1.—279. *Ḥusn al-muḥādara etc.* additionally Leid. 978/9 (where other MSS are listed), Leipz. 666/7, Gött. ar. 80, Paris 5871, Caetani 37, 75, Vat. v. 282, 743/6, Br. Mus. Suppl

564, 1278, *Or. St. Browne* 143, 46, Cambr. 316, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1703, Fez, Qar. 1291/2, Sulaim. 825, NO 3284, Ḥamīd. 340, Qilič 'A. 351, Welieddīn 2416, AS 3178, 19 (29 other manuscripts in Istanbul in Cl. Cahen, op. cit. 25), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 161, Mosul 1663,<sup>23</sup>, 264,<sup>4</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 633,<sup>97/8</sup>, Bank xv, 1071, printings also Cairo 1321, 1327, abstract *al-Anwār al-saniyya* additionally Manch. 269, 270, Turkish transl. of selected passages by Maḥmūd b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī ca. 1089/1678, see Babinger, *Gesch. d. Osmanen*, p. 243.—280. *Muqaddimat al-Nīl* entitled *Aḥwāl al-Nīl* Selīm Āgā Majm. 161, 31.—281. *Bahjat al-nāẓir* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 40.—

Ad p. 172

282. *Kawkab al-Rawḍa* Paris 2266/72, Cambr. 953, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 97, <sup>2</sup>179, library Dahdāh 186, 3 manuscripts in Istanbul in Cl. Cahen, loc. cit., Tauer, *AO*, VI, 102, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 313, Āṣaf. I, 206,<sup>309</sup>, entitled *Bulbul al-Rawḍa* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 61, Munich 893,<sup>1</sup>.—283. *Tuḥfat al-kilām bi-akḥbār (khabar) al-ahrām* additionally Cambr. 227.—284. *al-Munajjam fi 'l-mu'jam* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 369 (autograph).—285. *Ḥusn al-maqṣid fi 'amal al-mawlid* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1545,<sup>2</sup>, Selīm Aghā. Majm. 859,<sup>5</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 742,<sup>51,19</sup>.—286. *Tabyīd al-ṣaḥīfa fi manāqib Abī Ḥanīfa* Berl. 10002, Heid ZDMG 91, 383, Leid. 1108, Paris 2094, Algiers 1359,<sup>7</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 122, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sup>7</sup>, Selīm Āgā Majm. 161,<sup>23</sup>, Lāleli 3000, Šehīd 'A. 1852, 'Āṭif Ef. 1739, printings Hyderabad 1317, in *Majmū'a* 1334.—288. *Badā'i' al-zuhūr (umūr)* etc. additionally Čorlulu 'A. P. 347/9 (Cahen, loc. cit.), part I (until Christ), C. 1282, | 1299, 1300, 1301, 1302, 1306, 1324, 1352 (sometimes attributed to Ibn Ayās, p. 295).—289. *al-Darārī fi anba' al-sarārī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 115, Rāmpūr I, 82.—290. *al-Sharaf al-mukhat-tam* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 233, print. in *Majmū'a*, Būlāq 1301.—290a. *Tazyīn al-mamālik fi manāqib sayyidina 'l-imām Mālik* Madras, *JRASB* 1917, CXI, 67.—290b. *Nasab ba'd al-ṣaḥāba wal-ashrāf wa-ghayrihim min mulūk Lamṭūna wal-Muwaḥḥidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 390.—290c. *Risāla fi 'l-farq bayna Banī Hāshim wal-Muṭṭalib* Landb.–Br. 608.—290c. *Naẓm al-'iqyān fi a'yān al-a'yān* Leid. 1036, *Al-S. Who is who in the XVth Century*, ed. by Ph. K. Hitti, New York 1927.—291. *al-Nafḥa al-miskīyya* (see *Bughya* 194,<sup>6</sup>) additionally Rabat 283, ii, Mosul 216,<sup>91</sup>, printings Bombay 1304, in *Ras. thamāniya*, Lahore 1893, of which the second *maqāma* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1702,<sup>13</sup>.—292. *Durar al-kalīm* etc. additionally Berl. Oct. 3199, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 147 (anon.), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 296, VI, 157, Dam. Z. 37, 125,<sup>2</sup>, printed in *Ras. thamāniya*, Lahore 1893.—293. *Manḥal al-laṭā'if* etc. additionally Munich 893,<sup>3</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sup>7</sup>, 1155,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 397.—294. *al-Muḥāḍarāt wal-muḥāwarāt* additionally Mosul 145,<sup>78</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 615,<sup>346</sup>.—296. *Raṣf al-la'āl fi washf al-hilāl* additionally Paris 4588,<sup>24</sup>, 'Āṣir I, 1149,<sup>3</sup> (*ZDMG* 68, 387).—297. *al-Marj al-naḍir* see p. 55, 9.—298. *al-Araj fi 'l-faraj* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 88,<sup>264</sup>.—299. *Mushtaha 'l-uqūl* etc.



additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 356, VI, 191, *Mukhtaṣar* additionally Pet. AMK 944, Dam. Z. 61, 155, 3.—

Ad p. 173

300. *Qūt al-nadīm wa-nuzhat al-musāfir wal-muqīm* or *Nuzhat al-nadīm*, HKh VI, 678, additionally Gotha 2432, Selim Āgā, Majm. 161, 14, Qilič 'A. 1024, Rabat 345.—302. *al-Maqāmāt* additionally Vat. v. 361, 3, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 535 (7), 564, Cambr. Suppl. 1233, Fātiḥ 4110, 'Āṭif Ef. 2839, 'Um. 8010, Rāgib 1208, Lālelī 1935, AS 4298, 4284 (MO VII, 113/5), Bursa Hū. Č. 49 (ZDMG 68, 54), lith. Ind. 1275, Bhopal 1297, C. 1275.—302a. (see 128) *al-Maqāma al-wardiyya* or *Mufākharat al-azhār* Berl. 8564, 8595, Gotha 2777, 1, Vat. v. 373, Istanbul MO VII, 114, ZDMG 68, 388.—302b. *al-M. al-lu'lu'yya fī 'l-yawāqīt al-sab'a al-saniyya* Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 188, 3 = 333.—302c. *Maqāmat al-ṭib* ibid. 3.—302d. *al-Maqāma al-Miṣriyya fī 'l-taṣawwuf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362.—302e. *Ta'lif fī manāfi' al-azhār* Kairouan, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 188, 1.—302f. *al-Bāriq fī qaṭ' yamīn al-sāriq*, on plagiarists, Landb.—Br. 369.—303. *Kitāb al-wasā'il ilā ma'rifat al-awā'il* additionally Leipz. 639, 876, I, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 801, Heid. ZDMG 91, 383, Paris 5931, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 611, <sup>2</sup>189, 990, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 13, 31, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 403, Sulaim. 845, As'ad 2384, Mosul 53, 94, Mashh. XIV, 32, 90, Aligarh 136, 2, Būhār 456, Bank. XV, 1113, Āṣaf. III, 262, 981, table of contents *Bull. hist. phil. de St. Pétersb.* VI, 216.—abstract *Muḥāḍarāt al-awā'il wa-musāmarāt al-awākhir* by 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī Dede al-Siketwārī al-Busnawī, p. 427.—304. *al-Shamāriḥ fī 'ilm al-ta'rīḥ* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1198, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1154, 3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 235, 2, Āṣaf. IV, 740, 5/8, Rāmpūr I, 639, 152, also printed in *Ras. tis'a*, Lahore 1890, 1892.—305. *al-Qawl al-mujmil etc.* on the pronunciation of the word *khiṣṣiṣā* | at the end of Qāḍī 'Iyāḍ's *Shifā'* (cf. no. 263), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 150.—307. *Raf' sha'n al-Ḥubshān (al-Durar al-hisān)* additionally Landb.—Br. 352, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1746, 2, Āshir Ef. I, 1149, I (ZDMG 68, 387). Šehīd 'A. 1871.—308. *Azhār al-'urūsh etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1764, 1, 'Āšir Ef. loc. cit. 2, Selim Āgā Majm. 161, 21, Serāi 3005.—309. *Nuzhat al-'umr etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 409, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, no. 15, 336, print. Damascus 1349.—311. *Tuḥfat al-ẓurafā' etc.* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 900, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 131, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 757, 2, <sup>2</sup>944, 2.—313. *Naẓm al-badī' fī madḥ al-shafī'* read: Goth. 59, I, further Paris 3432, 2, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 612, <sup>2</sup>439, with a commentary, *al-Jam' wal-tafrīq* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 206, print. C. 1298.—315. *al-Risāla al-sulṭāniyya*, on that 'ulamā' are not allowed to visit princes, additionally Paris 4588, 9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 120.—316. *Risāla ilā malik al-Takrūr* additionally ibid. 10, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798, 11, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 301.—317. *'Ayn al-nab' fī mukhtaṣar Ṭard al-sab'* see p. 29, 31.—318. *Tuḥfat al-mujālis wa-nuzhat al-majālis* Vienna 403 and Paris 3553 anon., ed. Muḥammad Badr al-Dīn al-Na'sānī C. 1326.—319.

*Manzūma fī faḍā'il al-khayl* Āṣaf. I, 676,<sub>288</sub>.—320. *al-Mufākhara bayna 'l-Rawḍa wal-miqyās wa-Miṣr al-Qāhira* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 616, <sup>2</sup>1152, 19.—321. *Dhayl 'uqūd al-durriyya li-Ibn al-Jazzār* see I, 574,<sub>4</sub>.—323. *Dhayl Qaṣīdat b. Dānīyāl*, see p. 9.—322. *Maḥāsin al-iqtibās*, 54 alphabetically ordered verses with good advice and ethical maxims, Vienna 488,<sub>2</sub>.—324. *Kitāb al-adab wal-raqā'iq* Dam. Z. 38, 126, 8.—325. *Tawq al-ḥamāma*, on pigeons, also included in his *Dīwān al-ḥayawān* (no. 312), Gotha 66,<sub>5</sub>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1544,<sub>1</sub>, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 362.—326. *Kitāb man naḥā ilā nawādir Juḥā* Br. Mus. Or. 6646,<sub>2</sub> (DL 62).—327. *Anīs al-jalīs*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 270. Abstract: *Jawāhir al-ḥikāyāt wal-as'ilā wal-laṭā'if wal-rīwāyāt wal-amthila* by 'Abd al-Qayyūm b. Mollā 'Abd al-Nāṣir al-Shirdānī (Tatar), seventh printing Kazan, 1905.—328. *al-Mufākhara wal-ḥurūb al-bātira*, two *maqāmas* on fruits and one on precious stones, Browne Cat. 205, R. 3.—329. *Maqāma fī 'l-radd 'alā man kadhaba* 'Āṣir Ef. I, 1150 (ZDMG 68, 387).—330. *Maq. sāji'at al-ḥaramayn* ibid.—331. *al-Maq. fī 'l-aḥāji 'l-naḥwiyya* Algiers 1865,<sub>2</sub>.—332. *al-Maq. al-yāqūtiyya* (see 302b), on precious stones, Goth. 2064, 3, 2771, f. 59b, Vienna 401, 1, Munich 891, Cambr. Pr. 140, 180, Vat. 361,<sub>4</sub>, Pet. Dorn 232.—333. *al-'Urs wal-'arā'is* Istanbul, Un. Kh. 4197, ZS III, 253.—He is wrongly credited with *Ghazawāt Qubruṣ wa-Rūdus* on the exploits of the Mamlūks against these islands in 1423/44, an abstract from the *Ta'riḫ al-sultān al-Malik al-Ashraf Qāyṭbāy al-Maḥmūdī al-Zāhirī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 92, ed. A. Wahrmond, Vienna 1884.—One of his students wrote *al-Mawā'iz al-mudhakkira lil-mawt wa-umūr al-ākhirā* Paris 1318.

Ad p. 174

## | Chapter 2. Iraq and al-Jazīra

199

1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose*

1. Shams al-Dīn Ma'add b. (Muḥammad) Naṣrallāh b. Rajab al-Jazarī b. al-Ṣayqal, d. 701/1301.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 395 (undated). *Al-Maqāmāt al-Zayniyya*, 50 *maqāmas*, composed in 672/1273, dedicated to the Juwaynī family (see *Ta'rikhi Jahāngushā* I, LII, n. 2), read: Br. Mus. 669, additionally Köpr 4273, Fātiḥ 4111 (*MSOS* XV, 21, *MFO* V, 502), Āṣaf., II, 1524<sub>45</sub>.

3. Ṣafī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Maḥāsin Abu 'l-Faḍl 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Sarāyā al-Ḥillī, d. 30 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 749/21 March 1349.

Ibn Taghr. V, 97, al-Shawkānī I, 358/9, Ant. Iskandarī, *RAAD* XII, 292/8. According to Vollers ad Leipz. 554 he remained very popular among Arab youth until modern times, especially in Syria; even 'Uthmān Ḥilmī in his *diwān Nasīm al-saḥar*, Alexandria 1935, is influenced by him, see Aḥmad Zakī Abū Shādī, *Adabī* I, 1936, p. 533. He defended himself in funny verses against the criticism that his *diwān* should not contain any rare words, see al-'Āmilī, *Kashkūl* 7<sub>6/7</sub>. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Leipz. 554, Paris 5786, Br. Mus. 624, Suppl. 1085, Cambr. Suppl. 572, Manch. 474A, Princ. 9, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 498, 1,<sup>1</sup> Selim Āgā 923, Faiz. 1600 (*ZDMG* 68, 380), NO 3845 (*MSOS* XV, 13), Top Kapu 2438 (*RSO* IV, 712), 2459/60 (ibid. 715), Ḥamīd 1104 (*ZA* XXVII, 154), Mosul 93, 1; 152, 15, 31; 228, 13, Mashh. XV, 11<sub>32</sub>, 12<sub>35</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 248<sup>2</sup> III, 136, fragm. Leid.<sup>2</sup> 732, abstract Brill–H. 28, 'Um. 262.—

Ad p. 175

2. *Durar al-buḥūr fī madā'iḥ al-malik al-Manṣūr* as an appendix to Munich 527, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 277, Mashh. XVI, 11<sub>33,34</sub> printings also Beirut n.d., together with 1, ibid. 1892, in *Majmū'a* C. 1299.—3. *al-Kāfiya al-badī'iyya* with a self-commentary, *al-natā'ij al-ilāhiyya*, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 323/4 (where other mss are listed), Manch. 475, Ambr. B 74 xix, Vat. 1083<sub>5</sub>, 1093<sub>6</sub> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 697, <sup>2</sup>437 (with an anon. comm.), AS 4077 (*WZKM* XXVI, 65), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 179, 225, Dam. Z. 70, 26<sub>3</sub>, Būhār 436, xix, Princ. 10, print. C. 1316. Commentary by al-Tha'libī, Qayrawān,

1 In *Kitāb dīwān ṣafwat al-shu'arā' wa-khulāṣat al-bulaghā' al-shaykh Ṣafī al-Dīn* etc. one should not understand *ṣafwat al-shu'arā' wa-khulāṣat al-bulaghā'* as a booktitle, as did Derenbourg who wanted to read accordingly *lil-shaikh*, but as epithet of the poet.

- Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 187,<sub>58</sub>.—7. *As al-Āṭil al-ḥālī wal-murakkhaṣ al-ghālī*, appendix to the *dīwān*, Manch. 474B.—9. *al-Khidma al-jaliyya etc.* additionally | Paris 4639.—13. = 1.—14. *Takhmis* to a *qaṣīda* he wrote in praise of the Prophet by Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Mahdī al-Qāsimī al-Ḥubūrī, 11th cent., Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 56.—15. *al-Qaṣīda al-Sāsāniyya*, on the language of thieves, based on the example of Abū Dulaf (see I, 407), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 285 (based on a copy in Tanta) = *Qaṣīda fī lughat al-ghurabā' wa-funūnihim wa-ḥiyalihim*, Vat. v. 583,<sub>5</sub> = *Diwān*, Damascus 1297, 444/8.—16. Response to a *qaṣīda* by Ibn al-Mu'tazz against the 'Alids, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 285.—17. *Tasmiṭ* on a poem by Qaṭarī b. al-Fajā'a (*Ḥamāsa* 44) in Freytag, *Verskunst* 405.—18. *Kitāb al-mathālith fī 'l-ma'ālī*, a selection from his poems, dedicated to the sultan of Hama al-Malik Muḥammad, son of Abu 'l-Fidā', Paris 3341, *RAAD* IV, 210/20.—19. *al-Durr al-naḥīs fī ajnās al-tajnīs*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 196.—20. *Majmū' al-qaṣā'id al-farā'id al-maḥbūkāt al-ṭarafayn*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 57, 285,<sub>3</sub>.—21. *Kitāb fī 'l-awzān al-mustaḥdatha kal-dubayt*, 'Um. 5542.

4. Al-Khalīl b. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. Ghāzī al-Ayyūbī, d. 846/1442.

Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VII, 216. 1. *al-Durr al-munaḍḍad*, selection ed. by Yūsuf al-Salfūn in *al-Kitāb al-awwal lil-shirāka al-shahriyya*, Beirut 1866, 5, poems in Khalīl al-Zāhirī, *Zubdat Kashf al-mamālik*, ed. Ravaisse, p. 141/51. On the Turkish part see Brockelmann, *Ein neues südtürk. Sprachdenkmal*, *Islca*, IV, 169/82.—2. *Nujūm al-falak min naẓm al-malik*, another *dīwān*, Manch. 476A.

Ad p. 176

5. His court poet 'Alā' al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. al-Musharraf al-Māridīnī al-Ḥaṣkafī Kātib al-Sirr al-Sharīf.

1. *Ithbāt al-dalīl fī ṣifat al-Khalīl* additionally Paris 5058, Mosul 263,<sub>8,2</sub>.—2. *al-Jawhar al-fard etc.* additionally Berl. 6111, f. 85b, 8439, f. 19b, 8515,<sub>14</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 6327,<sub>2</sub> (DL 65), Vat. v. 476,<sub>5</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 37,<sub>50</sub> (attributed to al-Ghazzālī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 4 (with a wrong date), Mosul 27, 57,<sub>2</sub>, see Steinschneider, *SBWA* 155, IV (1908), 55, 90d, Rescher, *Isl.* XIV, 406.—3. *Ladhdhat al-sam' fī 'l-munāzara bayn al-sulāf (al-mudām) wal-sham'* additionally *Hesp.* XII, 130, 1042,<sub>3</sub>.—4. *Madā'iḥ al-Khalīl fī buḥūr al-Khalīl* Brussa Ḥu. Č. 42 (*ZDMG* 68, 54).

## 2 Philology

1. See p. 20, 9.

1a. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn (‘Abdallāh) al-Mawṣilī al-Khalilī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 735/1335.

*Al-‘Uqūd fī naẓm al-‘unqūd*, grammar in verse with an anonymous commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 131, 141, 145, Goth. 344, commentary by Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī, Bodl. I, 246, 2, 11, 574 (HKh IV, 270,<sup>8377</sup> no date).

| 2. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Sharaf b. ‘Alawī al-Kallā’ī al-Shāfi’ī al-Faraḍī 201  
al-Zubayrī, d. 777/1375.

1. *al-Jāmi‘ al-ṣaghīr fī ‘l-naḥw* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 91.—2. *al-Majmū‘ fī ‘l-farā‘id*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 562, Rāmpūr I, 265,<sup>34</sup> 11, 497<sup>34</sup>, on which a *tartīb* by Sibṭ al-Māridīnī (p. 357) additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 437, Cairo<sup>2</sup>I, 554, Dam. Z. 41, 15, 4, Mosul 103, 64, 14, according to Haupt 162 by Ibn al-Majdī, see p. 158. A commentary on this, *Faṭḥ al-qarīb*, by ‘Abdallāh b. Bahā’ al-Dīn al-Shinshawrī (d. 999/1591, see p. 320) Haupt, loc. cit., Heid. zs VI, 225, Mosul 111, 165.—Commentary, *al-Yanbū’*, by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Usmūnī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 563, anon. Berl. Oct. 3613, Tunis, Zayt IV, 419,<sup>2874</sup>.—3. *al-Qaṣā‘id al-kubrā (fī ‘l-farā‘id)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 561.

3. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. ‘Alī b. al-Imām Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Irbilī wrote for al-Malik al-Zāhir b. al-Zāhir, i.e. the Artuqid Majd al-Dīn ‘Īsā (778–809/1376–1408?).

*Jawāhir al-adab fī ma‘rifat kalām al-‘Arab*, only part 3 on *ḥarf*, C. 1294.

### 3 *Historiography*

1. Ṣafī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Ṭabāṭabā b. al-Ṭiqṭaqā al-‘Alawī was born around 660/1262. He was the son of the marshall of Kufa and Baghdad who was murdered in 680/1281 on the orders of al-Juwaynī, the minister of Abaqa. He succeeded his father as *naqīb* of the ‘Alids in Hilla, Najaf, and Karbala. While held up in Mosul by bad weather on a journey in 701/1301, he wrote for the governor of the Mongols there, Ghāzān Fakhr al-Dīn ‘Īsā b. Ibrāhīm:

*Kitāb al-Fakhrī fī ‘l-ādāb al-sultāniyya wal-duwal al-Islāmiyya*, in the second part of which he mostly relies on Ibn al-Athīr’s *Kāmil*, while also using works by al-Mas‘ūdī now lost; in his history of the viziers, which he gives each time after those of the reigning monarchs, he follows al-Ṣulī and Hilāl al-Ṣābī; he gives evidence of being an ‘Alid by the detailed treatment of the ‘Alid uprisings, which stands in sharp contrast to his otherwise terse account of events, and

also through his harsh judgements on the ‘Abbāsids (e.g. ed. Derenbourg 201); printings also C. 1317, 1345/1927. *I. at-T. al-F. Histoire des dynasties musulmanes depuis la mort de Mahomet jusqu’à la chute du Khalifat Abbaside*, trad. de l’ar. par E. Amar, Paris 1916 (Arch. Maroc XVI). | Persian transl. *Munyat al-fuḍalā’ fī tawārīkh al-khulafā’ wal-wuzarā’* or *Tajārib al-salaf* by Hindūshāh b. Sanjar b. ‘Abdallāh al-Kīrānī al-Nakhjuwānī, for the *atabak* Nuṣrat al-Dīn Yūsuf Shāh b. Shams al-Dīn Alptigin of Lūristān (696–733/1296–1333), ed. A. Eghbal, Tehran 1934. *Juwayni, the Tarikhi jehan gusha* I, xx, n, Browne, Centenary Suppl. *JRAS* 1924, 245/54, Storey *Pers. Lit.* II, 8. Abstract of the first part on politics by the author, Paris 2442.

Ad p. 177

2. Al-Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Maḥāsīn b. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. al-Muhtadī billāh al-‘Abbāsī began, in 708/1308:

1. *Āthār al-uwal fī tartīb al-duwal*, on politics, Paris 5980, Rabat 366, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 1, printing Būlāq 1295 and in the margin of Suyūṭī’s *Ta’rīkh al-khulafā’*, C. 1305.—2. *al-Maqāmāt al-Jalūliyya al-Ṣafadiyya*, 30, mostly named after cities, Lālelī 1929.

3a. Kamāl al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Faḍā’il ‘Abd al-Razzāq b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. al-Fuwaṭī (Fūṭī) was born in Baghdad on 17 Muḥarram 642/26 June 1244. He was a student of Ibn al-Sā’ī (see I, 590, 15a). When the Mongols conquered Baghdad he was taken prisoner. He was liberated by Naṣīr al-Dīn Ṭūsī, whom he assisted in the writing of his astronomical works. For more than a decade he was in charge of the library at the observatory in Marāgha. He then returned to Baghdad, where he devoted himself to his studies, until he passed away on 3 Muḥarram 723/17 January 1323.

Al-Dhahabī, *Tadhk. al-ḥuff.* IV, 275/7, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 60, *DK* II, 364/5, al-Shawkānī I, 356/7 (which has al-Qūṭī), Krenkow, *Lughat al-‘Arab* VI, 647/9. 1. *al-Ḥawādith al-jāmi’a wal-tajārib al-nāfi’a min al-mi’a al-sābi’a*, chronicle of the last two ‘Abbāsids and of the descendants of Hūlāgū until 700/1300, printing Baghdad 1351/1922. This work is a fine example of the decline of historiography; it recounts events in the style of a daily journal, also festivities and petty crimes.—2. *Majma’ al-ādāb fī mu’jam al-asmā’ wal-alqāb* in 50 volumes, vol. 40 of which (‘ayn to qāf) autograph dated 717/1317, Damascus, see *RAAD* X, 252, *Lughat al-‘Arab* V, 339/46.—3. *Mukhtaṣar akhbār al-khulafā’ al-‘Abbāsiyyīn*, see I, 590. Among the many works by him that are lost was one called *Naẓm*

*al-durar al-nāṣi'a fī shi'r al-mi'a al-sābi'a*, in several volumes, a series of philological works, and a history of Khwārizm, Rayy, (Isfahan), Qazvin, Marāgha, Basra, Kufa, Wāsiṭ, Samarra, Takrit, Mayyafāriqīn, Sicily, and Yemen.

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

203

1. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Wāsiṭī al-Ḥanbalī 'Imād al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās al-Ḥizāmī<sup>2</sup> was born in Wāsiṭ on 11 or 12 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 657/30 November or 1 December 1258. His father was the shaykh of the Aḥmadiyya order there. He studied in Baghdad and, after the pilgrimage, also in Cairo. Then he joined the Shādhiliyya in Alexandria. In Damascus, Ibn Taymiyya drew his attention to the study of the *Sīra* and *ḥadīth*. Once he had changed over to the Ḥanbalīs, he lived only for his studies and earned his bread as a copyist. He died in a small hospital in Damascus, on 16 Rabī' 1 711/3 August 1311.

DK I, 91, no. 240, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 24, al-Yāfi'ī, *Mir'āt al-jan.* II, 77. 1. *Mukhtaṣar al-Sīra al-nabawiyya* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 862, Gött. 86, Šehid 'A. 1894, 1942, Yeni 898, see Wüstenfeld, *Ibn Hishām* II, XLVI, L.—4. *Mudkhil ahl al-fiqh wal-lisān ilā maydān al-maḥabba wal-'irfān* Dam. Z. 31, 28, 2.—5. Two mystical treatises, Br. Mus. Or. 6292 (DL 15, 22).—6. *Waṣṣiyya* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1065.—7. *Maqāmāt wa-rasā'il* Berl. Oct. 1490, a *risāla* Shehid 'A. 1397,<sup>79a/81b</sup>.

2. Ḥusayn b. al-Mubārak b. al-Thiqa Yūsuf al-Mawṣilī, the librarian at the Shumaysāṭiyya in Damascus, died in Jumādā II 742/November 1341.

DK II, 65, no. 1609. 2. *Maṭlab al-wuṣūl*, traditions on ethics and religious practice, Br. Mus. Or. 6519 (DL 18).

4. Ghiyāth al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Rabbānī al-'Āqūlī al-Wāsiṭī al-Baghdādī Abu 'l-Makārīm was born in Baghdad in Rajab 733/March–April 1333. He succeeded his father as a professor at the | Mustanṣiriyya and the Nizāmiyya. Together with Sultan Aḥmad, he fled from Timūr to Syria. Five months before his death he returned to Baghdad, dying in Šafar 797/December 1394.

204

Ad p. 178

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 351/2. 3. *Mafātīḥ al-rajā'*, see I, 620.

<sup>2</sup> Ibn al-'Ārif only in Ahlw. IX, 136, X, 113.

5. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Muẓaffar Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Mas'ūd al-Surramarrī al-'Uqaylī al-'Ibādī al-Ḥanbalī was born in Baghdad in Rajab 696/May 1297. He studied there and in Damascus, where he took up permanent residence. He died in Jumādā I 776/October 1374.

DK IV, 473, 1303, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 249. 4. *Nahj al-rashād fī naẓm al-i'tiqād*, in 150 verses, Dam. Z. 28,<sup>7,1</sup>.—5. *Sharḥ al-Lu'lu'a fī 'ilm al-'arabiyya (urjūza fī 'l-naḥw)*, ibid. 35, 99, 1.—6. *al-Urjūza al-jaliyya fī 'l-farā'id al-Ḥanbalīyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 553.—7. *al-Khaṣā'iṣ wal-mafākhir li-ma'rifat al-awā'il wal-awākhir*, on the prophets, Berl. Oct. 1444.

6. Raḍī al-Dīn Rajab b. Muḥammad b. Rajab al-Bursī (from Birs Nimrūd near Babylon, between Hilla and Kufa) al-Ḥillī, a fanatic Shī'ī, wrote around 774/1372.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 284, *Amal al-āmil* 44 (375). 1. *Mashāriq al-anwār*, collection of traditions, Mash IV, 92,<sup>282</sup>, lith. Bombay 1303.—2. *Kitāb al-alfayn*, Najafābādī no. 167.—3. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Tawḥīd*, Teh. Sipahs. I, 122,<sup>62</sup>.—3. *Lawāmi' anwār al-tamjīd al-muntakhab min Mashāriq anwār al-yaqīn*, Lucknow, *JRASB* 1917, CXIV, 76 (which has a mistaken: ca. 900).

## 5 *Fiqh*

### A The Ḥanafīs

Al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Sam'ānī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 740/1339.

*Khizānat al-muftīn* additionally Pet. AMK 929, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 44, <sup>2</sup>I, 418, Pesh. 621, Āṣaf. I, 1049 (*Majma' al-fatāwī*), III, 424,<sup>177</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 190,<sup>134/5</sup> II, 1038,<sup>5</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1712/3.

## 205 | B The Mālikīs

'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Baghdādī al-Mālikī b. 'Askar, d. 732/1332.

DK II, 344, no. 2353. On his *Irshād al-sālik* Sulaymān al-Azhārī wrote the *Manẓūmat al-ruqa'ī* with *Fath al-jalīl fī hidāyat al-'alīl min awḍaḥ al-masālik ilā fahm irshād al-sālik*, Fez, Qar. 1104, 1124.

### C The Shāfi'īs

1. Tāj al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Abu 'l-Faḍl Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ḥamid Thāmir al-Ja'barī al-Shāfi'ī was born after 620/1223. From 657/1259 onwards he was *qāḍī*



in a number of places, including Baalbek. Then he became an acting *qāḍī* in Damascus and a preacher at the Umayyad mosque. He died in Rabīʿ 1 706/September 1306.

DK II, 200, no. 1961. *Nazm al-laʿālīʾ fi ʿl-farāʾid (al-Jaʿbariyya)* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 740, <sup>2</sup>926. Commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. Rajab b. al-Majdī (d. 851/1446, p. 128) additionally Gotha 1116, Leipz. 392.—b. Badr b. Muḥammad al-Māridīnī, composed in 862/1458, Br. Mus. Or. 5782 (DL 28), Cambr. Suppl. 1318, Dam. ʿUm. 60,<sup>17</sup>.

Ad p. 179

3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad (Aḥmad) b. Zankī al-Isfarāʾinī al-ʿIrāqī al-Shuʿaybī, b. 670/1271, d. 747/1346.

1 = *Yanābīʿ al-ḥukm min ʿilm al-fiqh*, Pet. AMK. 946, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 547.—3. *ʿArf al-zarnab fi bayān shaʾn al-sayyida Zaynab*, Paris 4928.—4. *al-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh* n.p. (Istanbul?) 1290.

5. Sarīja b. Muḥammad al-Malaṭī al-Māridīnī died on 5 Šafar 788/9 march 1386 in Mardin.

DK II, 130, no. 1805, Massignon, *Passion* II, 520, n. 2.—3. *Wasāʾil al-wuṣūl ilā masāʾil al-uṣūl*, Mosul 160,<sup>187</sup>.

7. Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā al-Karakī was born in Karak al-Shawbak in 776/1374. In 808/1405 he went as a merchant to Cairo. Later he became a *qāḍī* in al-Maḥalla and Manūf and finally professor in Cairo. He died there on 11 Ramaḍān 853/29 October 1449.

| Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* I, 175/8, Suyūṭī, *Nazm* 29.—2. *al-Āla fi maʿrifat al-waqf wal-imāla*, Dam. ʿUm. 8, 57. 206

6. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Khidr b. Mūsā b. al-Dayrī al-Shāfiʿī was born in Dayr al-Khalīl, near Nazareth, in Jumādā 1 788/June 1386. He joined the Qādiriyya order at an early age and died in his hometown on 11 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 862/21 October 1458.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VII, 167.

### D The Ḥanbalīs

1. Naṣrallāh b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar Jalāl al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ al-Tustarī al-Baghdādī was born in Baghdad in 733/1332. He taught at al-Madrassa al-Barqūqiyya in Cairo and died there in 812/1409.

Suyūṭī, *Ḥusn al-muḥ.* I, 276, al-Shawkānī II, 316. 1. *Manzūmat al-farāʿid*, composed in 767/1365, commentary by Muḥammad Sibṭ al-Māridinī additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1255, iii, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 403,<sup>2856</sup>.—2. *Mukhtaṣar al-Nuqūd wal-rudūd*, see 211, 2b.

2. Al-Ḥusayn b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Sarī al-Dujaylī al-Baghdādī al-Ḥanbalī, b. 664/1265, d. 732/1331.

*Al-Kāfiya fī naẓm ʿilm al-farāʿid*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 314, <sup>21</sup>I, 561.

Ad p. 180

### E The Shīʿa

1. Jamāl al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī b. al-Muṭahhar al-Ḥillī al-ʿAllāma Āyatallāh al-Shīʿī, b. 20 Ramaḍān 648/17 December 1250, d. 11 Muḥarram 726/19 December 1325.

Al-Ḥurr al-ʿĀmilī, *Amal al-āmil* 40, *Muntaha ʿl-maqāl* 105, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 171, *Majālis al-muʿminīn* 276, *Qīṣaṣ al-ʿulamāʾ* (Tehran 1304) 269/75, *JRAS* 1905, 516, no. 33, Goldziher, *Beitr.* 469 ff., Browne, *Lit. Hist. of Pers.* IV, 406.—2. *Naẓm al-barāhīn fī uṣūl al-dīn* with a commentary, *Maʿārij al-fahm*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 208, Mashh. I, 83,<sup>259</sup>, Bank. x, 618.—3. *Irshād al-adhhān ilā aḥkām al-imān* additionally Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 146,<sup>65</sup>, Cambr. Suppl. 43, Ambr. C 134 (*RSO* VIII, 608), Teh. Sipahs. I, 355/9, Mashh. v, 3,<sup>3/18</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 163,<sup>11/2</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 1180,<sup>18</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1907.—Commentaries: a. *Ghāyat al-murād* by Muḥammad b. Makkī al-Shahīd al-Awwal (d. 782/1382, p. 131), Teh. Sip. I, 440,<sup>205</sup>, Mashh. v, 89,<sup>286/8</sup>.—b. *Madārik al-aḥkām* by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn b. Abi ʿl-Ḥasan al-Mūsawī al-Jaʿbī al-ʿĀmilī, b. 946/1539, d. 1009/1600 | (*Amal al-āmil* 28, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 528, *Nujum al-samāʾ* 4), Teh. Sip. I, 439/40, Būhār 183.—c. *Majmaʿ al-fāʿida* (*fāʿidat al-burhān*) by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Muqaddas al-Ardabīlī (d. 993/1585), Teh. Sip. I, 441/2, Mashh. v, 124,<sup>405</sup>, Tehran 1272.—d. *Ḥāshiya* by ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī al-Karakī (d. 940/1533, cf 411), Teh. Sip. I, 396/7, Mashh. v, 50,<sup>166/73</sup>.—e. *Dhakhīrat al-maʿād* by Muḥammad Bāqir Sabzawārī (d. 1090/1679), Mashh. v, 60,<sup>198/200</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 407/10.—f. *Tanqīḥ al-bayān* by Naṣrallāh b. Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādī, 13th cent., Teh. Sip. I, 436/8.—

g. *al-Hādī ila 'l-rashād* by Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Qaṭīfī, Mashh. v, 143,<sup>418</sup>.—h. *Rawḍ al-jinān* by Zayn al-Dīn al-Shahīd al-thānī (d. 966/1558, p. 325), Mashh. v, 63,<sup>208</sup> 9.—i. Anonymous from the 12th cent., Teh. Sip. 1, 430.—4. *Qawā'id al-aḥkām fī ma'rifat al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām* additionally Heid. zs x, 77, Paris 6618, Br. Mus. Or. 7511 (DL 23), Manch. 807, Teh. Sip. 1, 496/9, Mashh. v, 94<sup>302/14</sup>, lith. Tehran 1329.—Commentaries: a. *Īdāḥ al-fawā'id fī sharḥ mushkilāt al-Q.* by his son Aḥmad, composed in 724/1324, Mashh. v, 7,<sup>19/23</sup>, Rāmpūr 11, 321, 633.—b. *Īdāḥ al-muḥaqqiqīn fī ishkālāt Q. al-a.*, a self-commentary written in 744/1343, Najafābādī 11, 1.—c. *Kanz al-fawā'id fī ḥall mushkilāt al-Q.* by his sister's son 'Amīd al-Dīn 'Abd al-Muṭṭalib al-Ḥillī, d. 754/1353, Būhār 181, Teh. Sip. 1, 465/7, Mashh. v, 99,<sup>319</sup>.—d. *Jāmi' al-maqāṣid* by 'Alī b. 'Abd al-'Ālī al-Karakī (d. 940/1533, p. 411) Berl. 4689, Manch. 806, Teh. Sip. 1, 381/5, Mashh. v, 29,<sup>78/96</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1912/4, lith. Tehran n.d. (Strothmann, *OLZ* 35, 522).—e. *Kashf lithām al-ibhām* by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Fāḍil al-Hindī al-Iṣfahānī (d. 1137/1724), Mashh. v, 100,<sup>320</sup>, Tehran 1271, 1274, 1281.—f. *Miftāḥ al-karāma* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Jawād b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-'Āmilī (d. 1226/1811 in Najaf) as a supplement to *Mukhtalaf al-Shī'a fī aḥkām al-sharī'a* by Ghulām Ḥusayn Barūjirdī, commenced in 1199/1784, completed during the siege of Najaf by the Wahhābīs in 1216/1802, Teh. Sip. 1, 465/7, Mashh. v, 108,<sup>347/55</sup>, lith. Tehran 1324, vol. 8, *Kitāb al-matājir*, with a biography of the author by Muḥsin b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Ḥusaynī, C. 1323, vol. 6, *Kitāb al-amānāt*, Damascus 1331, in 8 vols., C. 1324/31, see Heffening, *Fremdenr.* 164.—Abstract *Jāmi' al-fawā'id fī talkhīṣ al-Qawā'id* by Miqdād al-Suyūrī (ca. 800/1397, no. 4), Mashh. v, 31,<sup>301</sup>.—5. *Nahj al-ḥaqq wa-kashf al-ṣidq*, composed at the instigation of Ōlçaitū Khudābande, additionally Dam. *ZDMG* XXVIII, 162, Mashh. I, 88,<sup>273/5</sup>; against this Faḍl b. Rūzbahān wrote, in the ninth century in Isfahan, *Nahj al-ta'ṭil* and against this latter work Nūrallāh b. al-Sayyid al-Sharīf al-Mar'ashī al-Shushtarī (d. 1019/1610, p. 417) wrote his *Iḥqāq al-ḥaqq* Br. Mus. Or. 7943 (DL 8), Bank. x, 623, Rāmpūr 1, 281, As. Soc. Beng. 27, Būhār 119, anon. Pers. transl. Bank. XIV, 133.—6. *Minḥāj al-karāma fī ma'rifat al-imāma* read: Leipz. 195, additionally Heid. zs x, 78, Br. Mus. Or. 7736 (DL 10), Cambr. 1125, Nap. 38 (Cat. 215), Mashh. I, 84,<sup>263/4</sup>, lith. Persia 1296, see p. 186,<sup>112</sup>.—7. *Kashf al-yaqīn fī faḍā'il amīr al-mu'minīn* as an appendix to 21, written for Ōlçaitū Khudābande, additionally Mashh. IV, 80,<sup>245</sup>.—8. *Manāḥij al-yaqīn etc.* additionally Mashh. I, 80,<sup>251/2</sup>, print. Bombay 1298.—10. *Tahdhīb (Ṭarīq) al-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-uṣūl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> | I, 507, Teh. Sip. 1, 562/3, Mashh. VI, 2,<sup>5/6</sup>.—Commentaries: a. *Munyat al-labīb* by his student 'Amīd (Ḥamīd) al-Dīn 'Abd al-Muṭṭalib b. Majd al-Dīn Abu 'l-Fawāris al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥillī (d. 745/1344 or 754/1353, *Amal al-āmil* 11, 49, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 374/8), Teh. Sip. 1, 587/91, Mashh. VI, 14,<sup>43</sup>, Pesh. 601, Rāmpūr 11, 511, in Mashh. VI, 22,<sup>73/80</sup> attributed to his brother Ḍiyā' al-Dīn

Muḥammad under the title *al-Mustaṭāb al-mushtamil min 'ilm al-uṣūl 'alā a'jab al-ʿujāb* ed. Sayyid Farmān 'Alī Ja'farī, Lucknow 1315/6.—b. *Fawā'id Maṣṣūriyya* by Maṣṣūr b. 'Abdallāh Fārisī Shīrāzī Rāstgū, a contemporary of al-Shahīd al-thānī (p. 325), Mashh. vI, 21,68/9.—11. *Tahrīr al-aḥkām al-shar'īyya 'alā madhḥab al-Imāmīyya* additionally Berl. Qu. 1718, Fol. 4186, Teh. Sip. I, 370/1, Mashh. v, 20,66/7, Rāmpūr II, 329,840, Bank. XIX, 2, 2909/11, used in *A Digest of Muḥammadan Law According to the Tenets of the Imams*, Calcutta 1805.—12. *Khulāṣat al-aqwāl fī ma'rifat al-rijāl* additionally Leid.<sup>1</sup> 1093, Mashh. x, 5,15/8, Bank. XII, 739/40, Būhār 277, 466, I, print. Tehran 1311/2.—13. *Īdāḥ al-ishtibāḥ fī asmā' al-ruwāḥ*, additionally Mashh. x, 1,3, used in 'Alam al-Hudā, *Notes on Shīah Biography*, Bibl. Ind. XIX, 1848.—17. *Kashf al-fawā'id (murād) 'alā qawā'id al-'aqā'id*, see I, 925, additionally Rāmpūr II, 676,80.—18. *Anwār al-malakūt fī sharḥ al-Yāqūt* (on *kalām*) by Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm Nawbakht (I, 320, 952), Teh. II, 81, Sip. I, 371/5, Mashh. I, 18,31/2.—19. *Tadhkirat al-fuqahā' fī talkhīṣ fatāwi 'l-ʿulamā' wa-dhikr qawā'id al-fuqahā'*, Berl. Fol. 3270, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 569, Mashh. v, 16,53/8, Būhār 180, As. Soc. Beng. Gov. Coll. 1903/7, 174/6, (*JRASB Proc.* II, XLIV), Tehran 1272, lith. n.p. 1880 (?).—20. *Kanz al-ma'anī* Bank. vI, 409.—21. *al-Bāb al-ḥādī 'ashar*, a part of the *Minhāj al-ṣalāḥ fī kḥtiṣār al-Miṣbāḥ* I, 707.—21. *Kitāb al-alfayn al-fāriq bayna 'l-ṣidq wal-mayn*, 1000 proofs for the imamate of 'Alī and 1000 refutations of his opponents, Manch. 803, Mashh. I, 18,28, Bank. x, 619, print. Tehran 1248, 1296, Bombay 1298, Tabriz 1298.—22. *al-Risāla al-Sa'diyya*, on *kalām*, dedicated to Khwāja Sa'd al-Dīn, Būhār 451, i.—23. *Nahj al-mustarshidīn*, on the foundations of faith, ibid. 94, print. Bombay 1303 (together with Miqdād's *Irshād*).—24. *Muntaha 'l-wuṣūl fī kalām al-uṣūl* Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 146, 64.—25. *Tabṣirat al-muta'allimīn fī aḥkām al-dīn* Teh. Sip. I, 369, Mashh. v, 21,69/71, Tehran 1314, 1318, commentary by Aḥmad al-Aḥsā'ī (p. 502) in *Jawāmi' al-kalīm*, Persian lith. 1273, with a commentary by Muḥsin al-Amīn, Damascus 1342.—26. *Muntaha 'l-maṭlab fī taḥqīq al-madhḥab* (Kentūrī 3159), Najafābādī vI, 81, 2 vols, Tehran 1333.—27. *al-Abḥāth al-mufīda*, commentary by Nāṣir b. Ibrāhīm al-Aḥsā'ī (d. 853/1449) Mashh. I, 14,13, by Hādī Sabzawārī (d. 1280/1863), ibid. 17,27.—28. *Istiqṣā' al-naẓā'ir fī 'l-qadā' wal-qadar* (Kentūrī no. 199), ibid. I, 21,45, print. Najaf 1925 (together with al-Murtaḍā, *Inqādh al-bashar*).—29. *Īdāḥ al-maqāṣid*, Mashh. I, 22,47.—30. *Īdāḥ mukhālafat (ahl) al-sunna li-naṣṣ al-Kitāb wal-sunna* ibid. III, 2,5.—31. *Talkhīṣ al-marām* ibid. v, 20,65; commentary, *Kāshif al-ḥaqā'iq*, by Muḥammad b. Bahrām, ca. 954/1547, ibid. 101,322.—32. *Jawāb masā'il b. Sinān* ibid. 36,120/2.—33. *Nihāyat al-aḥkām* for his son Fakhr, ibid. v, 138,449/51.—34. *Mabādī 'l-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Mashh. vI, 28,92, Bank. XIX, I, 1568.—Commentaries: a. 'Alī b. Sa'd b. 'Alī b. Sa'd, his student, completed in Jumādā I 667/January 1269, ibid. 15,45.—b. *Ghāyat al-badī'* by Burhān al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Jurjānī, his student,

ibid. 20,<sup>65/6</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1569.—c. Anon. *Tadhkirat al-uṣūl*, Bank. XIX, 1, 1570.—34. *Nihāyat al-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 568, Mashh. VI, 29,<sup>95/7</sup>. Bank. XIX, 1, 1567.—35. *Ghāyat al-wuṣūl sharḥ Muntaha 'l-su'āl*, see 1, 537.—36. *Ma'ārij al-dīn wa-manāhij al-yaqīn fī uṣūl al-dīn*, Mashh. VI, 26, 86.—37. *Mukhtalaf al-Shī'a fī aḥkām al-sharī'a*, Paris 1323, Teh. 1, 515/8, Āsaf. II, 1182,<sup>48</sup>, Firangi Mahall Muḥammad 'Alī Būrī Library JRASB 1917, CVI, 51.—38. *al-Jawhar al-naḍīd*, Najafābādī VII, 150.—39. *al-Asrār al-khaṭīyya fī 'l-ūlūm al-ilāhiyya* Najaf, Ṣaḥn (note to Ritter), Bank. XXI, 2384.—On the prefaces to al-Ṭūsī's *Jumal al-ūqūd*, to his *Qawā'id* and *Irshād*, and also to the *Sharā'i' al-Islām* and the *Mukhtaṣar Nāfi'* of al-Muḥaqqiq al-Awwal, 1, 711, 'Alī b. Yūsuf 'Abd al-Jalīl, a student of his son, wrote the commentary *Kāfiyat dhi 'l-arab fī sharḥ al-khuṭab*, Mashh. xv, 36,<sup>104</sup>.

Ad p. 181

2. His son Fakhr al-Dīn Abū Ṭālib Muḥammad Fakhr al-Muḥaqqiqīn, b. 682/1283, d. 771/1369.

1. *Aqā'id*, Mashh. I, 63,<sup>105</sup>.—2. *al-Risāla al-Fakhriyya fī ma'rifat al-niyya* (Kentūrī 2195), Teh. Sip. 1, 421, Mashh. V, 68,<sup>222</sup>, 94,<sup>300</sup>.—3. *Jāmi' al-fawā'id*, Teh. Sip. 1, 379/80.

3. Ḥaydar b. 'Alī al-'Ubaydī al-Ḥusaynī al-Āmulī, a contemporary of al-Ḥillī, lived in Hilla and Baghdad.

*Al-Kashkūl fī mā jarā 'ala 'l-rasūl* (Kentūrī 205), Mashh. IV, 79,<sup>244</sup>, Būhār 205.

Ad p. 182

4. Al-Miqdād b. Jalāl al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Suyūrī (Sūrī) al-Asadī al-Ḥillī, a student of al-Shahīd al-awwal (p. 131), ca. 800/1397.

*Amal al-āmil* 71, Khwānsārī, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt*, 428, IV, 128, Kentūrī 2681, 3234. 1. *al-Lawāmi' al-ilāhiyya fī 'l-mabāḥith al-kalāmiyya* or *al-Lawāmi' al-Miqdādiyya*, composed in 814/1401, elaborate Imāmī theology with a philosophical introduction and an extensive polemic against other sects and foreign religions, Munich 152, Bank. x, 620.—2. *Kanz al-'irfān fī tafsīr (fiqh) al-Qur'ān (āyāt al-aḥkām)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 59, Teh. Sip. 1, 86,<sup>39</sup>, 87,<sup>48</sup>, Mashh. II, 57,<sup>180</sup>, V, 101,<sup>324/7</sup>, Bank. VIII, 1472, Būhār 18, Āsaf. Tafs. 93, print. Tehran 1314, Tabriz 1314 (in the margin of the *Tafsīr al-Qummī*).—3. *al-Nāfi' yawm al-ḥaṣhar fī sharḥ al-bāb al-ḥādī*

'ashar I, 707.—4. *Jāmi' al-fawā'id fī talkhīṣ al-qawā'id*, see p. 207.—5. *Naḍd al-qawā'id al-fiqhiyya 'alā madhhab al-Imāmiyya*, Mashh. v, 139,<sup>453</sup>.—6. *Tanqīḥ al-ra'y*, p. I, 712.

- 210 | 5. Jamāl al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Fahd al-Asadī al-Ḥillī al-Shī'ī was born in 752/1351, taught in Hilla, and died in 841/1437.

*Amal al-āmil* 33, *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* 39, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 20, Kentūrī 101, 573. 1. *al-Taḥṣīn wa-ṣifāt al-'arifīn*, Mashh. IX, 5,<sup>16/7</sup>, Būhār 458, i.—2. *Uddat al-dā'ir wa-naḥḥ al-sā'ir* (Kentūrī 2110), Mashh. VIII, 42,<sup>151/2</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 43/4, Rāmpūr I, 351,<sup>211</sup>, print. Tabriz 1274, see *Maḥbūb al-albāb*, Hyderabad 1314, p. 484, Persian transl. *Miftāḥ al-naḥḥ*, Āṣaf. I, 62, another by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm Anṣārī, Kentūrī 557, see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 15; whence the 99 names of God Berl. 1527 (wrongly attributed to Aḥmad b. Fahd al-'Alfī, I, 766, 18).—3. *Ghāyat al-ijāz li-khā'if al-i'wāz (fī masā'il al-ṣalāt)*, Mashh. v, 90,<sup>290</sup>.—4. *al-Luma' al-jaliyya fī ma'rifat al-niyya*, ibid. 107,<sup>343</sup>.—5. *al-Muqtaṣar*, see I, 712.—6. *al-Muhadhdhab al-bārī'*, ibid.—7. *al-Masā'il al-Sha'miyya*, Mashh. v, 129,<sup>421,426</sup>.—8. *al-Masā'il al-Baḥriyya*, ibid. 130,<sup>422</sup>.—9. *al-Lawāmi'*, ibid. 423, 427.—10. *Ajwibat su'ālāt al-fāḍil Miqdād*, ibid. 424.—11. *Miṣbāḥ al-mubtadi' wa-hidāyat al-muhtadī*, ibid. 136,<sup>441/2</sup>.—12. *al-Ṣamadiyya fī 'l-naḥw*, ibid. XII, 32,<sup>112/3</sup>, commentary by 'Alikhān Khwārizmī (d. 1120/1708), Tehran 1270, 1274.

6. 'Abdallāh Ḥasan (sic) b. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad, of whom an *isnād* dating from 802/1399 is reported in the *Rawḍāt al-jannāt*, wrote:

*Manāqib al-a'imma*, Teh. Sip. I, 313/5.

7. Al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Sahmī al-Muḥallabī al-Ḥillī completed, on 6 Jumādā II 840/17 December 1436 in Hilla:

*Al-Anwār al-Badriyya fī radd shubahāt nawāṣib al-Qadariyya*, a refutation of a work by Yūsuf al-Wāsiṭī against the Shī'a (Kentūrī No. 315), Mashh. I, 19,<sup>33/4</sup>.

## 6 Sciences of the Qur'ān

1. See 134, 2a.

- 1a. Abū Mūsā Ja'far b. Makkī b. Ja'far al-Mawṣilī, d. 713/1313 in Shiraz.

- 211 | Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab. al-qurrā'* I, 198, no. 914. *Al-Kāmil al-farīd fī 'l-tajwīd wal-tafrīd*, autograph Landb.—Br. 209 = Leid. cod. ar. 1937, see Pretzl, | *Islca*, VI, 47, Book 2, Teh. Sip. I, 190/1. The manuscripts Landb.—Br. 207 and 227 are in his hand.

1b. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Mu’min b. al-Wajīh al-Wāsiṭī was born in Wāsiṭ at the beginning of 671/1272. As a merchant he made long voyages, which took him to Cairo and Damascus. He rekindled interest in Qur’ān recitation in his country and beyond, all the way to Hurmuz and the island of Kish near Bahrain. He died in Shawwāl or Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 741 (740)/March-April 1341 (1340).

DK II, 271, no. 2163, Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab.* I, 429. *Al-Kanz fi ‘l-qirā’āt al-‘ashr*, in which he joined the *Irshād* of al-Qalānisī to the *Taysīr* of al-Dānī, supplementing each (ḤKh V, 257,<sup>10934</sup>), Pet. AMK 940, Tunis, Zayt. I, 150.

2. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Kūfī b. al-Faṣīḥ al-Hamadhānī Jamāl al-Dīn was born in Shawwāl 702/May-June 1303. He studied in Baghdad, then took up residence in Damascus with his father, and died in Muḥarram 745/May 1344.

DK II, 245, no. 2112, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 143, al-Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 278 (both from al-Ṣafadī).

2a. His father Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Hamadhānī al-Kūfī b. al-Faṣīḥ Fakhr al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī was born in Kufa in 680/1281. In Iraq he was famous as a reciter of the Qur’ān, before went to Damascus where he taught at various madrasas. He died in Sha‘bān 755/August-September 1354.

DK I, 204, no. 528, Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab.* I, 84, no. 380. *Ḥall al-rumūz bil-qirā’āt*, a *manẓūma lāmīyya* based on the example of the *Shāṭibiyya*, composed in 734/1333, Lāleli 64.

2b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. ‘Alī al-Kirmānī al-Baghdādī Shams al-Dīn was born on 26 Jumādā II 717/6 September 1317. He studied in Kirmān under ‘Aḍud al-Dīn al-Ījī and in Damascus and Cairo. After his pilgrimage he settled down in Baghdad. He died there on 16 Muḥarram 786/12 March 1384.

| DK IV, 310, no. 836, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 294, al-Shawkānī II, 292, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 273, Suyūṭī, *Bughya*, 120. 1. *Ḍamā’ir al-Qur’ān*, an allegorical commentary, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1360.—2. *al-Kawākib al-darārī*, see I, 262.—3. *al-Nuqūd wal-rudūd fi ‘l-uṣūl*, Dam. Um. 59-86/7, *Mukhtaṣar* by Jalāl al-Dīn Naṣrallāh b. Aḥmad al-Baghdādī al-Ḥanbalī (see p. 206, D<sub>1</sub>) Tunis, Zayt. IV, 38,<sup>1834</sup>.

212

3. ‘Abd al-Aḥad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Aḥad al-Ḥanbalī al-Ḥarrānī = by any chance ‘Abd al-Aḥad b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Aḥad b. Shu‘ayr al-Ḥarrānī (d. 709/1309, DK II, 314, no. 2258)?

3a. Bahā' al-Dīn al-Ḥaydar b. 'Alī b. Ḥaydar al-Qāshī, 8th cent.

*Al-Mu'tamad min al-manqūl fī-mā ūḥiya ila 'l-rasūl, ḥadīth* regarding the sciences of the Qur'ān, Köpr., photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 17.

4. Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Baqā' 'Alī b. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad b. al-Qāshī al-'Udhri al-Baghdādī was born on 3 Rajab 716/21 September 1316. He worked as a Qur'ān reciter at the central mosque of Mardin and died in Dhu 'l-Hijja 801/August 1399.

Ad p. 183

Ibn al-Jazarī, *Tab.* I, 555, no. 2272, Suyūṭī, *Husn al-muḥ.* (C. 1321) I, 242 (with mistakes), Suter 169, no. 149. 1. *Qurrat al-'ayn fī 'l-fatḥ wal-imāla wa-bayn al-lafẓayn*, arranged according to the suras, also Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 627, Pet. AMK 938, Tunis, Zayt. I, 161, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 25, Mosul 103,<sup>56,4</sup>, 183,<sup>228</sup>, Mashh. VII, 7,<sup>26</sup>, Āsaf. I, 302, Rāmpūr II, 78,<sup>92</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1305, iii, 1317, viii.—4. *Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 708, <sup>2519</sup> (? anon.).—5. *Sharḥ 'Aqīlat al-atrāb*, see I, 727.—6. *Ittifāq al-qurrā'*, Pet. AM Buch. 29 (which has 'Abdallāh).—7. *Muṣṭalaḥ al-ishārāt fī 'l-qirā'āt*, Berl. Oct. 1454, Fez, Qar. 236, Selīm Āgā 30, Mashh. VII, 10,<sup>27</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1242, on 6 sound readings apart from the canonical ones, entitled *al-Ishārāt fī 'l-qirā'āt al-zawā'id al-marwiyya 'ani 'l-thiqāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 15.—8. *Tuḥfat al-anām fī 'l-waḥf 'ala 'l-hamza li-Hamza* (d. 156/773) *wa-Hishām* (d. 245/859), Āsaf. I, 296,<sup>38</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1293/5.—9. *al-Manḥal al-'adhb al-musayyab fī sharḥ al-'amal bil-rub' al-mujayyab*, Vat. v. 317,<sup>4</sup>.

5. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Najafī, perhaps a student of Miqdād al-Suyūrī (p. 209).

*Ma'ārij al-su'ūl wa-mashāriq al-ma'mūl*, Qur'ān commentary, Mashh. II, 67,<sup>215</sup>.

## 213 | 7 Dogmatics

1. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān al-Sinjārī al-Dimashqī was born in Ramaḍān 696/July 1297, studied in Damascus and Cairo, and died on 1 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 742/8 April 1342.

DK I, 81, no. 221.

2. Tāj al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad (p. 219, § 13, 3) b. al-Durayhim al-Tha'labī al-Shāfi'ī al-Mawṣilī was born in Sha'bān 712/December 1312. He studied in Mosul.



Even though his father had left him a considerable estate, he only received a part of it from its unfaithful custodians when he reached maturity. With this, he travelled to Damascus and Cairo, where he attained considerable wealth. When he tried to collect money owed to him by the government he was banished from Damascus in Jumādā I or II 749/July-August 1348. He then went to Aleppo. Later he returned to Damascus, where he became a professor at the Umayyad mosque. In 760/1359 he moved to Cairo. When al-Nāṣir Ḥasan sent him as an envoy to Abyssinia, he died on the way, in Qūṣ, in Ṣafar 762/December 1360.

DK III, 106, no. 241. *Ghāyat al-maghnam fi 'l-ism al-a'zam* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 334, Rabat 110, iv, beginning ibid. 500, iii.

3. See p. 144, 8.

## 8 *Mysticism*

1. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Shāfi'ī al-Wāsiṭī was born in 654/1256. He spent his youth in Baghdad, performed the pilgrimage 60 times, and died on 19 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 733/3 August 1333 in Badr.

DK III, 37, no. 82. 1. *Khulāṣat al-iksīr fi nasab sayyidihi 'l-Ghawth al-Rifā'ī al-kabīr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 168, print. C. 1306.—2. *al-Kabā'ir wal-ṣaghā'ir*, Köpr. 1603, 78a/101a.

| 2. See p. 213, 2.

214

2a. Muḥammad Ṣawwāf b. Jamāl al-Dīn 'Āqil wrote, in 744/1343:

*Murshid al-tālib ilā a'la 'l-marātib*, Mashh. VIII, 55, 199.

3. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faraj 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Muḥsin al-Wāsiṭī was born in 674/1275. In Wāsiṭ he founded a madrasa for Qur'ān recitation (Ibn Baṭṭūṭa, Paris I, 109, 1), and he died in 744/1343.

*Tiryāq al-muḥibbīn fi sīrat sultān al-ʿarifīn Aḥmad b. al-Rifā'ī*, Cambr. 329, as *T. al-m. fi ṭabaqāt khirqat al-mashāyikh al-ʿarifīn*, C. 1306.

3a. Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Junayd b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī al-Ḥanafī, d. 786/1384.

1. *Ma'ālī 'l-himam fi 'l-taṣawwuf*, Berl. Oct. 1801.—2. *al-Maqṣad ila 'llāh*, HKh VI, 90, 12792.

4. Al-Ḥasan b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Bādīs, d. 787/1385.

*Al-Nafahāt al-Qudsiyya*, a list of Sufis who died in Baghdad in ca. 80 *ṭawīl* verses, written while travelling from Jerusalem to Cairo, abstracting the *manāqib* of ca. 40 Sufis, dedicated to Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-'Alā'ī (d. 761/1360), attributed by Derenbourg in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 361,2 to Mu'izz b. Bādīs (see I, 473), with a commentary, *Ins (anīs) al-jalīs fī jalw al-ḥanādīs 'an sīniyyat Ibn Bādīs* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān al-Mānawī al-Warīdī b. al-Ḥājī al-'Ayyāshī (whose *al-Kawkab al-wahhāj bi-tawḍīḥ al-minhāj sharḥ Durrat al-tāj wa-'ujālat al-muḥtāj fī 'l-ṭarīqa al-Tijāniyya* is preserved in Fez, 1318), Berl. 3410, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 361,2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 29.

5. Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh al-Shaybānī al-Mawṣilī al-Ṣūfī was born in 734/1333. He studied under his father in Mosul, then went to Damascus and Jerusalem, where Sayf al-Dīn al-Zāhir (784–801/1382–98) had a monastery built for him, and where he died in 797/1395.

DK I, 449, no. 1201.—3. *al-Risāla al-anīsa al-muntakhaba* etc. additionally Leipz. 247,2.—6. Under the title *Sirr al-sirr*, ibid. 4.—8. *al-Durra* (sic) *al-muḍrā* etc. additionally ibid. 247,1.—11. *Shabakat al-qannāṣ li-ṭullāb al-ikhlāṣ*, ibid. 3.—12. *Simṭ al-ṣudūr wa-hāwīyat al-nūr*, Bank. XIII, 911.—13. *Durrat al-ghawwāṣ fī ṣawm al-'āmm wal-khāṣṣ*, Leipz. 247,5.—14. *al-Mashrab al-aṣṣa 'l-ahnā fī sharḥ asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā*, ibid. 6.

215 | Ad p. 184

6. See p. 149, 12a.

7. See p. 150, 15a.

8. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Karakī Jalāl al-Dīn al-Sikandarī al-Shāfi'ī al-Khalīfa bil-Maqām al-Dasūqī, ca. 900/1494.

*Marātib al-sulūk ilā manāzil al-mulūk*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 357.—4. *Lisān al-ta'rīf bi-ḥāl al-walī al-sharīf* (i.e. Ibn al-Dasūqī, d. 776/1374), written in 912/1506, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 312.

9. Abu 'l-Ghanā'im Sa'īd b. Sulaymān al-Kindī al-Kūfī wrote, before 878/1473 (the date of the manuscript):

*Ma'ārif al-qulūb wa-kawāshif al-ghuyūb*, Landb–Br. 152.

## 9 Mathematics

1. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Razzāq al-Kharbāwī ‘Imād al-Dīn b. al-Khaddām al-‘Irāqī was born in 643/1245. He was a physician, a mathematician, a student of Naṣīr al-Dīn al-Ṭūsī, a teacher of Shāfi‘ī *fiqh* at the Dār al-Dhahab, a chief-physician, and director of the Mashyakhat al-Ribāṭ in Baghdad. His year of death is unknown.

DK II, 294, no. 2217 (which has Ibn al-Khawwām), Suter 494. 1. *al-Fawā'id al-Bahā'iyya fi 'l-qawā'id al-ḥisābiyya* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5615 (DL 40), Pet. AM Buch. 788, AS 2729, Selīm Āgā, Majm. 276,2, Mashh. XVII, 46,145 (which has 675 as the year of composition). Commentaries: a. *Asās al-qawā'id fi uṣūl al-fawā'id* by Kamāl al-Dīn al-Fārisī (p. 213), Köpr. I, 94, Šehīd ‘A. P. 1972, Serāi 3132, 3140, 3155.—b. *Īdāḥ al-maqāšid* by Yahyā b. Aḥmad al-Kāsī (sic), Rāmpūr I, 409,2.—2. *al-Risāla al-Shamsiyya fi 'l-qawā'id al-ḥisābiyya*, Paris 2470.

2. Badr al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad Sibṭ al-Māridīnī al-Fākihānī al-Shāfi‘ī, the grandson of one astronomer (p. 169, 2) and grandfather of another by the same name (p. 357),<sup>3</sup> died in 912/1506.

Ad p. 185

Ibn Ayās IV, 107,6, Suter 445, Nallino 179, Schoy, *Isis* VI, 332 ff. 1. *Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb fi 'ilm al-ḥisāb* additionally Paris 6541,2, Āsaf. I, 794,1. | Commentary by Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Shinshawrī (d. 982/1574, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 395, whose *al-Mukhtaṣar fi muṣṭalaḥ ahl al-athar*, composed for his son ‘Abd al-Wahhāb, with the commentary *Khulāṣat al-fikar*, is preserved in Gotha 584) additionally in Djelfa, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 373,16, Āsaf. II, 798,5, Rāmpūr I, 415,39.—2. *Kashf al-ghawāmiḍ fi 'ilm al-farā'id* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 561, with a commentary, *Irshād al-fāriḍ*, additionally Dam. Z. 40 (‘Um. 60), 1, Jer. Khāl. 20,97, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 553, Mosul 112, 194,1, Bank. XIX, 2, 1956.—*Mukhtaṣar al-Qusṭās al-mustaqīm* by ‘Abd al-Jawād b. Shu‘ayb al-Rāfi‘ al-Anṣārī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 561.—3. *al-Mawāhib al-saniyya etc.*, beginning, Paris 5093.—4. Delete: see p. 357.—5. *Laqṭ al-jawāhir etc.* additionally Princ. 141, with a commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijā‘ī (d. 1197/1783, p. 323), *ibid.* 142.—6. *Wasīlat al-ṭullāb etc.* additionally Dam. Z. 90, 14,3, Sbath 358,2, in which he refers to a larger work, the *Maqāšid al-ṭullāb fi 'stikhrāj al-masā'il fi 'l-ḥisāb*.—7. *al-Risāla al-Faṭḥiyya etc.* entitled *Risāla fi 'l-‘amal bil-rub‘ al-mujayyab* in Berl. 5818/9, Qu. 1170,3, Gotha

216

3 Whose writings are not always clearly separated.

1417,<sub>3</sub>, 1419,<sub>2</sub>, 1422/3, Vienna 1420,<sub>1</sub>, Krafft 329,<sub>5</sub>, Paris 2547,<sub>2</sub>, Br. Mus. 407,<sub>2</sub> (attributed to his grandson), Browne Cat. 160, Ob 11, Leid. 1119/20, Copenhagen 87,<sub>2</sub>, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 963, Med. Laur. 320, Turin 644, Pet. AMK 932, Beirut 208, Sbath 371, Rabat 441, printed in the margin of Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb al-Jāwī's *al-Jawāhir al-naqiyya fi 'l-a'māl al-jaybiyya*, C. 1309.

Commentaries: b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Sunbātī (d. 995/1587, p. 368) additionally Krafft 329,<sub>3</sub>, Cambr. Suppl. 663, Turin 64,<sub>3</sub>, Rabat 452, vi, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 91, Algiers 1462 (wrongly associated with p. 357, § 14), Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 262, Āṣaf. 11, 1724, 16, 1.—c. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Māridīnī (whose *al-Risāla al-Shihābiyya fi 'l-ṣinā'a al-ṭibbiyya* is preserved in Berl. 6333/4, Ambr. C. 169, viii, Gotha 72,<sub>7</sub>, Munich 832, f. 24v).—f. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Bulustī, Gotha 1424.—g. Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad ('Abdallāh) al-Tājūrī (d. 999/1590, p. 358), Berl. 5820, Br. Mus. 408,<sub>3</sub>, Algiers 613,<sub>9</sub>, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 926, Rabat 452, vii, 455, vii, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 90,<sub>9b</sub>, Beirut 210.—h. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad al-Fishtālī (d. 1208/1794), in the margin of the *Ithāf al-mubāshir sharḥ Naẓm b. 'Āshir*, Fez 1317.—i. Anon., Rabat 455, vii.—versification: 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad, Algiers 614,<sub>5</sub>.—abstract: Dresd. 23,<sub>2</sub>.—enlargement, Vienna 1420.—Anon. adaptation, Leid. 1144, with an anon. commentary ibid. 1145.—8. *Iẓhār al-sirr al-mawḍū' etc.* additionally Leipz. 812, iv, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 965,<sub>2</sub>, <sup>2</sup>968,<sub>2</sub>.—Abstract *Kifāyat al-qunū' etc.* additionally Berl. 1170, Gotha 1426,<sub>1</sub>, Leipz. 883, x, Paris 4580,<sub>3</sub>, Vat. v. 1234,<sub>3</sub>, Rabat 449, viii, Pet. AMK 930, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 562, Beirut 209, 211, Rāmpūr I, 424,<sub>33/4</sub>, lith. Istanbul 1274, another abstract Teh. 11, 642,<sub>3</sub>.—9. *Ḥāwī 'l-mukhtaṣarāt etc.* see §. 10, 2, 1a.—10. *Quṭb al-zāhirāt etc.* additionally Bodl. I, 1043, Algiers 1460,<sub>2</sub>, abstract *al-Nujūm al-zāhirāt* additionally Paris 2547 (which has Jamāl al-Dīn al-M.).—11. *Daqā'iḳ al-ḥaqā'iḳ etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1170,<sub>7</sub>, Gotha 1390 (where other MSS are listed), Landb.—Br. 224, 447, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 968,<sub>3</sub>, 969,<sub>1</sub>, Mosul 105,<sub>744</sub>, Āṣaf. 111, 334,<sub>362</sub>. From this Woepcke, *Mém. sur l'introduction de l'arithm. ind. en occid.* Rome 1859, 54, 66 ff., Carra de Vaux, | Division sexagésimale à quotient périodique, *Bibl. Math.* 1899, p. 33.—Commentary by Ḥasan al-Jabartī additionally Landb.—Br. 448.—Abstract: *Zubad* according to Esc. <sup>2</sup>965, *Nihāyat al-rutba fi 'l-'amal bi-jadāwil al-nisba al-sittiniyya* in Leipz. 814, v, another one Bodl. I, 1042,<sub>3</sub>, Beirut 212.—

Ad p. 186

12. With the title *Dā'irat al-najm*, Vat. v. 476,<sub>3</sub>.—13. = 14. *Hidāyat al-'āmil* additionally Berl. Qu. 1170,<sub>5</sub>, Oct. 3392,<sub>1</sub>.—16. *al-Risāla al-Shihābiyya* = *al-Faṭḥiyya fi rub' al-mujayyab* (no. 7?), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 968,<sub>2</sub>, 970,<sub>7,11</sub>, Rabat 441 (see Renaud, *Isis* XVIII,

176).—17. *Muqaddima fī ḥisāb al-masā'il al-jaybiyya* etc. read: Munich 862.—20. = *Jadāwil al-munḥarifāt li-rasm al-muzāwil*, Berl. Oct. 3392,<sup>1</sup> A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363 (attributed to his grandson).—26. *al-Risāla al-Ṣāliḥiyya*, Pet. AMK 931.—27. *Qurrat al-'ayn fī bayān al-madḥḥabayn*, Dam. Z. 41,<sup>17</sup> *Qurrat al-'ayn fī 'l-'amal al-mahfūz*, Algiers 1457,<sup>4</sup>.—28. *Ṣūrat su'āl wa-jawāb tata'llaqa bi-ma'rifat mawāqūt al-ṣalāh*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 713, <sup>2</sup>531.—29. *Sharḥ al-Ja'bariyya*, see p. 205.—30. *'Uqūd al-la'ālī' fī 'l-'amal bil-rub' al-hilālī*, Manch. 361,<sup>5</sup>.—31. *Majmū'a fī 'ilm al-falak*, Āṣaf. I, 802,<sup>67</sup>.—32. *al-Durr al-manthūr*, Berl. Oct. 3413.—33. *Tashrīḥ al-fuṣūl al-muhimma fī mawārith al-umma*, composed in 856/1452, Rāmpūr I, 264,<sup>23</sup>.—34. *al-Maṭlab*, Esc. <sup>1</sup>926, <sup>2</sup>931,<sup>2</sup>, see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 173.—35. *al-Lu'lu' al-mastūr fī 'l-'amal bi-rub' al-dustūr*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 968,<sup>6</sup>.—36. *Lubb al-mukhtaṣarāt 'alā rub' al-muqaṭṭarāt*, ibid. 968,<sup>9</sup>.—37. Abstract from his *Naẓm al-la'ālī bil-rub' al-shamālī* in Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 237.—38. *Tadrīb al-'āmil bi-rub' al-kāmil*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 968,<sup>8</sup>, see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 176.—39. *al-Ishārāt 'alā rub' al-muqaṭṭarāt*, with an appendix, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 968,<sup>4</sup> (Casiri 965,<sup>3</sup>, mistaken).—40. *Sharḥ al-Luma'*, p. 154.—41. *al-Qawl al-mubdi'*, p. 155.—42. *al-Fuṣūl al-muhimma*, ibid.

## 10 Astronomy

1. Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. (Abī) Ghālib Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Jādārī (Jadīrī *Hesp.* XIV, 80, n. 2) al-Madyūnī was born in 776/1375. He was *muwaqqit* at the Masjid al-Qarawiyyīn in Fez and died there in 839/1435.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 146, *Jadhwa* 259, *Salwa* II, 157, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 216, Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 175.—*Rawḍat al-azhār fī 'ilm waqt al-layl wal-nahār* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 943,<sup>2</sup>, 954,<sup>2</sup>, Algiers 613,<sup>13</sup>, Rabat 450, iv, 457, vii.—Commentaries: 1. Aḥmad b. Abī Ḥumāda al-Muṭarrifī (d. 1001/1592, *NM* I, 22, transl. I, 49, *Jadhwa* 83, Suter 534, Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 179), Algiers 613,<sup>2</sup>.—2. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥabbāk (d. 867/1462, p. 255) additionally Rabat 450, iv.—3. *Qaṭf al-anwār* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Umar al-Bū'aqlī (d. 1020/1611 in Marrakesh, *NM* I, 110, tr. I, 136, *Ṣafwa* 44, *Sa'āda* II, 129, Suter 535, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 179), Fez, 1326 | (in the margin of 'Abd al-Salām b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-'Alamī, *Sharḥ Taḥrīr al-mawāqūt wajīz 'Abd al-'Azīz b. 'Abd al-Salām al-Wazzānī*).—4. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Isā b. Aḥmad al-Mawāsī al-Fāsī (one of the '*ulamā'*' of Fez who told Mulāy 'Alī to embark upon a holy war against Spain, al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat al-Hādī* II, 94, 488), Rabat 454, i.—5. Anon., ibid. ii.—6. Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Janātī b. al-Nafārī Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 94.

2. ‘Abdallāh b. Khalīl b. Yūsuf al-Māridīnī<sup>4</sup> Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāhirī, d. 809/1406.

Suter 421. 1. *al-Durr (lu’lu’) al-manthūr etc.* Paris 2519,<sup>2</sup> also Landb.—Br. 451, Rabat 451, iii (*al-Sittīniyya*), Turin 64,<sup>13</sup>. Commentary, *Irshād al-sā’il etc.*, by Ibn al-Majdī (d. 850/1446, p. 158) additionally Yeni 1786, Mosul 67,<sup>280</sup>.—2 *al-Waraqāt* or *Risāla fi ’l-‘amal bi-rub’ al-dā’ira* additionally Berl. 5853, chap. 9 Gotha 1497, fol. 32, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 963,<sup>5</sup>, <sup>2</sup>965,<sup>3</sup>; cf. Wiedemann, *SBPMS Erl.* 58, 10 ff.—Commentary by al-Ḥasan b. Khalīl al-Karadīsī, see p. 160, glosses by Sibṭ al-Māridīnī Esc.<sup>2</sup> 970,<sup>2</sup>, see Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 170.—Abstracts: a. *Ḥāwī ’l-mukhtaṣarāt fi ’l-‘amal bi-rub’ al-muqantarāt* by Sibṭ al-Māridīnī additionally Paris 2541,<sup>16</sup>, Madr. 231, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 970,<sup>13</sup>, Rabat 451, see Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 176.—c. Anon. additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 766, Beirut 213.—3. *Mujmalat al-maṭlūb fi ’amal al-juyūb = Risāla fi ’l-‘amal bil-rub’ al-mujayyab*, Berl. 5823, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 970,<sup>7</sup>; commentary by ‘Alī b. Māmī al-Ḥanafī, Rabat 451, iv, see Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 174.—6. *Ghāyat al-intifā’*, on the same instrument, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 970,<sup>9</sup> (ibid.).

Ad p. 187

## 11 Music

Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Khaṭīb al-Irbilī wrote, in 729/1329.<sup>5</sup>

1. *al-Qaṣīda fi ’l-anghām*, with a commentary, *Jawāhir al-nizām fi ma’rifat al-anghām*, Beirut 219, see *Mashriq* XVI (1913), p. 895/901.—2. *Risāla fi ta’rīf al-‘ulūm*, written in 737/1337 at the court of the Artuqid al-Malik al-Ṣāliḥ of Mardin (v. Zambaur 229), Bol. 459,<sup>2</sup>.

## 12 Medicine

1. Yūsuf b. Ismā’il b. Ilyās al-Juwaynī (Khuwayyī, Khawāmī?) al-Baghdādī al-Kutubī wrote, in 710/1310 or 711:

219 | *Mā lā yasa’u ’l-ṭabība jahluhu*, pharmacology from Ibn Bayṭār, additionally Paris 5108, Br. Mus. Or. 5618 (DL 45), library Dahdāh 112, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 567/8, Selīm Āḡā 879, Sarwīlī 224, AS 3718, NO 3586/8, Rāḡīb 959, Beirut 300, Sbath 1291, Mosul 33, 151, 293, 2, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 97,<sup>14</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 494,<sup>211</sup>, Bank. IV, 98, Bat. III, 252, abstract from part I by Dā’ūd b. ‘Umar al-Anṭākī (see p. 364)

4 According to al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* v, 19, al-Māridānī or al-Marīdānī. According to Wiedemann op. cit. II, n. 2, he was a Zaydī?

5 The date 929 in Berl. 5515 is mistaken.

entitled *Majmaʿ al-manāfiʿ al-badaniyya* additionally Dam. Z. 88, 36, Sbath 10, 518, Būhār 362, Āṣaf. II, 934.<sup>200</sup>

1a. Fakhr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Abū Naṣr al-Khujandī Najīb al-Milla wal-Dīn wrote under Sultan Khudābanda (703–16/1303–16):<sup>6</sup>

1. *Tanqīḥ al-maknūn* and *Talwīḥ*, see I, 826f.—2. *Mukhtaṣar fī ṣināʿat al-ṭibb*, Sbath 793, 796, Āṣaf. II, 934.—3. *Tarwīḥ al-arwāḥ min ʿilal al-ashbāḥ* (ḤKh II, 451), Ind. Off. 794, Welieddīn 2488, in Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 10 attributed to Khwāja Luṭfallāh al-Miṣrī, in Rāmpūr I, 471, No. 38 to Luṭfallāh b. Saʿd al-Dīn al-Fārūqī (to a Ibn Saʿd al-Dīn, Ind. Off., loc. cit.), in Bank. IV, 64 to Luṭfallāh b. Saʿd al-Dīn Muḥammad, ibid. 65 to Aḥātha (?) b. Saʿd al-Dīn.—4. *Risāla fī nisbat al-taʿlīf*, Rāmpūr I, 414.

2. Dāʿūd b. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Mawṣilī al-Aghbarī al-Ḥaṣḥafī, ca. 820/1417.

1. *Rawḍat al-alibbāʾ fī taʾrīkh al-aṭibbāʾ*, dedicated to Sultan Aḥmed b. Süleymān, Berl. Qu. 1068.

### 13 *Occult Sciences*

1. See p. 173, 9.

2. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī b. ʿUmar b. Jaydān al-Baṣrī wrote, in 727/1327:

*Al-Badr al-munīr fī ʿilm al-taʿbūr*, on dreams, Br. Mus. Or. 7733 (DL 40).

3. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Durayhim, for whose son Tāj al-Dīn ʿAlī, see p. 213, § 7, 2.

*Urjūza fī ʿl-mutarjam*, on cryptography, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 366.

| Ad p. 188

220

6 Probably different from Shams al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Khujandī, the author of *Miqyās Shams*, Āṣaf. I, 804.<sup>193</sup>

### Chapter 3. North Arabia

#### 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose*

1. See p. 11, 31.

2. Al-Shaykh ‘Alī b. Nāṣir al-Ḥijāzī al-Yāfi‘ī al-Shāfi‘ī, mudarris al-‘ilm al-sharīf bil-ḥaram al-Makkī.

2. *Ma‘ārik al-wuṣūl*, composed in 916/1510, see I, 742, II, 17.

#### 2 *Historiography*

1. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Khalaf al-Maṭarī Jamāl al-Dīn al-Khazrajī al-‘Ibādī was born in 671 or 673/1272 or 1274. A preacher and chief muezzin in Medina, he died on 27 Rabī‘ II 741/21 October 1340.

Ibn Fahd, *Lahẓ al-alḥāẓ* 110/3. 1. *al-Ta‘rīf bi-mā assasat<sup>1</sup> al-hijra min ma‘ālim dār al-hijra*, Cambr. 242, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 141, Medina, Makt. Shaykh al-Islām (*Tadhk. al-Naw.* 88, *ZDMG* 90, 120), Rāmpūr I, 632,<sub>80</sub>.—2. Continuation of and supplement to *al-Durra al-thamīna*, see I, 613,<sub>20</sub>.

2. Abu ‘l-Maḥāsin ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. ‘Abd al-Majīd b. ‘Abdallāh Tāj al-Dīn al-Makhzūmī al-Qurashī al-‘Adanī al-Yamanī al-Shāfi‘ī was born in Mecca in Rajab 680/October 1281. He studied in Damascus, Aleppo, and Cairo, and then became a vizier in Yemen, but he was deposed and relieved of his wealth. He then went to Mecca and Cairo, and subsequently he taught for some time in Jerusalem and in a number of towns in Syria. He died in 743/1342 in Cairo.

Ad p. 189

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 138, al-Shawkānī I, 317/8.—2. *Bahjat al-zaman fī ta‘rīkh al-Yaman* until the year 723, Paris 5977, see *JA* 1912, 261, n. 3.—3. *al-Iktifā’ fī sharḥ Kitāb al-shifā’*, see I, 631,<sub>2</sub>.—4. *Mufākharat al-qindil wal-sham‘adān*, As‘ad Ef. 2865, 2 (*MO* VII, 128, which mistakenly has Tāj al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Bāqī), see al-Nuwayrī, *Nih. al-ar.* I, 124/9.

221 | 3. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Naṣr al-Isfarā’inī wrote, in 762/1361:

*Zubdat al-a‘māl wa-khulāṣat al-af‘āl*, additionally Berl. Qu. 1190.

1 Like this in Cairo<sup>1</sup>, Cambr. *ansabat*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> and *Tadhk. ‘nst’*



3a. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. Abī ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Farḥūn al-Ya‘marī wrote, in 774/1372:

1. *Naṣīḥat al-mushāwir wa-tasliyat al-mujāwir*, which begins with the question of whether it is permitted to deposit stones inside the mosque in Mecca, and which is then followed by a history of contemporary scholars, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 172.—2. *al-Udda fi i‘rāb al-Umda*, see I, 606.

4. Abū Bakr b. al-Ḥusayn b. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. Ṭulūn Zayn al-Dīn al-Qurashī al-‘Abshamī al-Umawī al-‘Uthmānī al-Marāghī died on 1 or 16 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 816/22 February or 10 March 1414.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* XI, 28/30.

4a. Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Fahd al-Shāfi‘ī al-‘Alawī al-Makkī, a student of al-Fāsī, died in 835/1431.

*Itḥāf al-warā bi-akhbār Umm al-qurā*, ḤKh I, 150,<sup>57</sup>, cited in Yūsuf b. Sulaymān al-Baḥrānī, *Lu’lu‘at al-Baḥrayn* 263,<sup>111</sup>.

5. Taqī al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Ṭayyib Abi ‘l-Fayḍ Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Fāsī al-Makkī al-Mālīkī al-Ḥaḍrāwī, d. 832/1429.

Ad p. 190

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* VII, 18/20, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 291/7, al-Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 377, al-Shawkānī II, 114, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 199. 1. *al-‘Iqd al-thamīn fi ta’rikh (faḍā’il) al-balad al-amīn*, historico-topographical description of Mecca, accompanied by biographies of Meccans in alphabetical order, additionally Cambr. 681/4, Fātiḥ 1482 (vol. 3), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 266, Medina, Fayḍ. *ZDMG* 90, 96, print. C. 1289/90, Mecca 1314 (in the margin of his *Kitāb al-riḍā wal-qabūl fi faḍā’il al-Madīna wa-ziyārat al-rasūl*), abbreviation *‘Ujālat al-qirā fi ta’rikh Umm al-qurā*, Rāmpūr I, 641,<sup>171</sup>.—3. Second abbreviation in the first edition of *Tuḥfat al-kirām etc.*, completed in Muḥarram 817/March 1414, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 935, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1768 (copied 20 Rabī‘ I 817/6 June 1414, | wrongly identified as an abbreviation of the second edition), Bank. xv, 1087 (similarly), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 130.—4. Second edition *Shifā’ al-gharām etc.* additionally Fez, Qar. 1282, Selīm Āgā 816, Mecca Fayḍ, Medina Ārif Ḥikmat, *ZDMG* 90,<sup>90</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 234, see Tauer, *AO* VI, 100.—5. *Taḥṣīl al-marām etc.* additionally Fez, Qar. 1283, Mosul 72,<sup>13</sup>.—7. *Jawāhir al-uṣūl fi ḥadīth al-rasūl*, Manch. 139B, Bank. v, 2, 452, Āṣaf. I, 620,<sup>254</sup>.—8. *al-Muqni‘ fi akhbār*

*al-mulūk wal-khulafā' wa-wulāt Makka al-shurafā'* until 809/1406, Manch. 248, *M. b. M. b. 'A. Ta. hist. regum etc. urbis Meccae in compendium red.* ed. F. Erdmann, Kazan 1822.—9. *al-Arba'ūna 'l-ḥadīth al-mutabāyināt al-isnād*, composed in 823/1420, Landb.—Br. 175.

6. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Qurashī al-'Abdarī al-Shaybī Jamāl al-Dīn was born in 788/1386. He was chief *qāḍī* in Mecca and Shaykh al-ḥajaba at the Ka'ba. He died on 28 Rabī' I 837/13 November 1433.

Ibn Taghr. VI, 830,<sub>9</sub>.—2. *Kitāb timthāl al-amthāl*, for the prince of Yemen Nāsir 'Alī b. Ashraf Ismā'īl, NO 3753 (*ZDMG* 64, 498), Benares, Muḥammad Khalīl al-Dīn Aḥmad Library, *JRASB* 1917, CXXII, 198.

6a. Abu 'l-Baqā' Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḍiyā' al-Qurashī al-Ḥanafī al-Makkī, b. 789/1387, d. Dhu 'l-Qa'da 854/December 1450.

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 137. 1. *Ta'riḫ Makka al-musharrafa wal-masjid al-ḥarām wal-Madīna al-sharīfa wal-qabr al-sharīf*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 115 (where the author is given as Abu 'l-Baqā' Muḥammad Bahā' al-Dīn b. al-Ḍiyā' al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī al-Qurashī al-Umawī al-'Adawī).

6b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Ubaydallāh al-Qudṣī described:

The blaze that was started by a bolt of lightning and that destroyed the mosque of Medina on 13 Ramaḍān 886/16 November 1481, Goth. 1714.

7. Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Tamīmī al-Tūnisī al-Makkī al-Mālikī Shams (Jamāl) al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh b. 'Azīm al-Khaṭīb al-Wazīrī was born in Tunis in 816/1413. He travelled in 837/1433 to Alexandria and to Cairo and performed the pilgrimage in 840/1436, remaining in Medina. In 847/1443 he visited Ibn Ḥajar al-'Asqalānī in Egypt, settled down in Mecca in 849/1445, and died there on 9 Rabī' II 891/15 April 1486.

223 | Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VIIII, 255/6, Ibn Fahd, *Mu'jam* (cod. Bank.) f. 248b. 1. *Dustūr al-i'lām bi-ma'ārif al-a'lām* additionally Bank. XII, 656, with addenda by Quṭb al-Dīn al-Nahrawālī (d. 990/1582, p. 384), Zayn al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Buṣrawī (Mur. II, 120), Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Kamāl al-Dīn, Muḥammad b. Ḥamza al-Ḥusaynī (d. 1120/1705, Mur. I, 22), Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Jinnīnī (Mur. I, 6).—3. *Tadhkirat al-nāsīfi 'l-rub' al-āsī*, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 88, 5e.

Ad p. 191

9. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Ḥasanī Nūr al-Dīn al-Samhūdī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Ṣafar 844/July 1440 in Samhūd in Upper Egypt, and died on 18 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 911/6 April 1506.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* v, 245/8, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 50, al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 58/60, al-Shawkānī I, 470/1.—2. *Wafa' 'l-wafā'* additionally Berl. Qu. 1123, Cambr. Suppl. 1358, Fez, Qar. 1280, Selīm Āgā 770, Rāmpūr I, 650,<sup>253</sup>, Bank. xv, 1091, print. C. 1326/7 (Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1707 seems to contain an older recension).—3. *Khulāṣat al-wafā'* additionally Leipz. 25, Cambr. 349, Suppl. 1440, Fez, Qar. 1279, Algiers 1608, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. d. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 18, no. 51, Ḥamīd. 341, Sulaim. 826, Qilič 'A. 759, Dāmād Ibr. 899, Šehīd 'A. 1869, Yeni 848, Beirut 185, Mosul 43,<sup>40</sup>, 211,<sup>62</sup>, Pesh. 1426, Bank. xv, 1092/4, Āṣaf. II, 870,<sup>11/2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 635,<sup>111/2</sup>, printings C. 1316, Mecca 1316 (with al-Fākihī's *Ḥusn al-tawassul fī ziyārat afdal al-rusul* in the margin). Persian transl. see Storey II, 427.—4. *Jawāhir al-'iqdayn etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1533, Selīm Āgā 788, Dam. Z. 83 ('Um. 88), 80, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 154, Rāmpūr I, 688,<sup>8</sup>, Būhār 207, Āṣaf. III, 658,<sup>87</sup>.—Abstracts: a. *al-Ishrāf 'ala 'l-sāda al-ashraf*, by his nephew, Berl. Oct. 3626.—b. Anon., Ambr. C 78 (*RSO* VII, 82).—6. *al-Muḥarrar min al-ihrā'* etc. additionally Bat. Suppl. 502, an abstract by Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī (p. 389) Gotha 19,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 195, 426, Bat. Suppl. 503.—Augmentation: *Manhal al-ihrā' fī ta'līq al-ihrā'* by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ashkhar al-Yamanī al-Ḥashirī (see ad § 3, 4<sub>1</sub>) Bat. Suppl. 504.—7. *Īdāḥ al-bayān etc.* additionally Rabat 520,<sup>4</sup>.—

Ad p. 192

8. *Ṭayyib al-kalām etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 207, Rāmpūr I, 375,<sup>18</sup>.—9. *Durar al-sumūt etc.* additionally Landb.—Br. 161, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 514.—10. To be deleted, see p. 305,<sup>3</sup>.—11. *Hāshiya 'alā Sharḥ Jam' al-jawāmi'*, see p. 105.—14. *Khatm al-Minhāj*, see I, 682.—15. *Kashf al-jilbāb wal-ḥijāb 'ani 'l-quḍwa fī 'l-shubbāk wal-riḥāb*, Sbath 1239.—16. *Naṣīḥat al-labīb fī marā'i 'l-ḥabīb*, on the appearance of the Prophet in dreams, in refutation of *al-Uslūb al-gharīb fī 'l-ta'alluq bil-ḥabīb* by an anonymous author, Algiers 1360,<sup>3</sup>.—17. *Dhirwat al-wafā' bi-mā yajibu bi-ḥaḍrat al-Muṣṭafā*, completed in 876/1471, on the fire at the Prophet's tomb in 654/1256 and the removal of the debris, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 934, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 1703, <sup>2</sup>1918, Br. Mus. 328.—18. *al-Anwār al-saniyya fī ajwibat al-as'ila al-Yamaniyya*, | on Shāfi'ī *fiqh*, Rabat 530,<sup>3</sup>.—19. *Shifā' al-ashwāq*

*li-ḥukm mā yakthuru bay'uhu fi 'l-aswāq* Landb.—Br. 186.—20. *Risāla fi ḥukm al-iḥṣār min al-ḥajj*, Āṣaf. II, 1154,<sup>103</sup>.—21. *al-Iqd al-farīd fi aḥkām al-taqlīd* (ḤKh II, 123), Tashkent 97,<sup>2</sup>.

10. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Fahd al-Makkī al-Hāshimī al-Ḥāfiẓ 'Izz al-Dīn was born in Mecca on 16 Shawwāl 850/5 January 1447. He studied in Medina, Egypt, and Syria, where he went several times. He then settled in Mecca and died there on 6 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 921/12 January 1516.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IV, 224/6, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 100/2, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 148/50, his son Muḥammad ibid. 94, the Abnā' Fahd ibid. 272/4.—2. *al-Nuzha al-saniyya fi-mā yuṭlab min akhbār al-mulūk wa-khulafā' al-diyār al-Miṣriyya*, Berl. 9734<sub>6</sub>, Fol. 33/38, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708<sub>2</sub>, 1766.—3. *Risālat al-ijāza*, Rāmpūr I, 707.

### 3 *Ḥadīth*

1. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Shams ('Izz) al-Dīn al-Makkī al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 855/1451.

*Safīnat al-abrār al-jāmi'a lil-āthār* additionally Leipz. 177.

1a. Nūr al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ṣabbāgh al-Isfāqūsī al-Maghribī al-Makkī al-Mālikī was born in Mecca on 4 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 784/9 February 1383 and died there on 7 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 855/2 December 1451.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* v, 283, Ibn Fahd, *Mu'jam* f. 153a, *Dustūr al-'ulūm* f. 81b. 1. *al-Fuṣūl al-muḥimma fi ma'rifat (faḍā'il) al-a'imma*, Berl. 9671/2, Paris 1927<sub>2</sub>, 2022/4, 5832, Browne, Cat. 15, C 7, Pet. AM 176, Bāyazīd 1614, Mosul 122<sub>20</sub>, Teh. II, 551, Mashh. IV, 63,<sup>191</sup>, Bank. XV, 1055, Āṣaf. I, 340,<sup>103</sup>, print. Tehran 1303; from where: a. *Manāqib amīr al-mu'minīn 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 365.—b. The section on the ninth imam, Muḥammad al-Jawād, in the anonymous *Riwāyāt wa-ḥikāyāt* in *al-Tuḥfa al-baḥiyya* (Istanbul 1302), p. 181/5.—2. *Tahrīr al-manqūl fi manāqib umminā Ḥawwā' wa-Fāṭima al-batūl*, Paris 1927<sub>1</sub>.

225 | 1b. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Fahd al-Hāshimī al-'Alawī al-Makkī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Upper Egypt in 787/1385. He went with his father to Mecca and died there in 871/1466.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 259/60, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 195, II, 245/6. 1. *Risālat al-kāmil 'alā tarājim al-Makkiyyīn wal-Madaniyyīn alladhina*

*akhadha 'anhumu 'l-'allāma Aḥmad b. Khalīl al-Lubūdī* (p. 85), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 195.—  
2. *Laḥẓ al-alḥāẓ*, see p. 46.—3. *Umdat al-muntaḥil wa-bulghat al-murtaḥil*,  
composed in 845/1441, Cairo<sup>1</sup> vii, 662.—4. *Ḥadīth Abī 'Alī al-Ḥasan b. 'Arafa*,  
Rāmpūr i, 78,<sup>109</sup>.

2. His son 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Fahd al-Makkī al-Atharī Najm al-Dīn b. Taqī al-Dīn was born in Mecca on 30 Jumādā ii 812/8 November 1409. From 830/1420 onward he studied in Cairo, returning to his homeland with the pilgrim caravan in 838/1434. In 850/1446 he made a second study tour and died in Mecca in Ramaḍān 885/November 1480.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* vi, 126/31, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* i, 512/3. 1. *Mu'jam*, completed in Mecca in 861/1457, additionally Bank. xii, 737.—2. Eleven *sanads* of his teachers, *ibid.* 728, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* ii, 82.

3. Abū Bakr b. 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Barakāt Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Su'ūd Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Qurashī al-Makhzūmī b. Zuhayra was born in Mecca on 1 Rajab 838/31 January 1435. In 862/1458 he went to Cairo, then became a preacher at the Ḥarām and died in Mecca on 12 Ramaḍān 889/14 October 1484.

Ad p. 193

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* xi, 58/60.—2. *Ghunyat al-faqīr fī ḥukm al-ajīr*, on whether one may let a paid representative perform the pilgrimage for oneself, Paris 415<sup>1,3</sup>.

4. Abū Zakariyyā 'Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Abī Bakr al-Āmirī al-Tihāmī al-Ḥanafī, a student of Ibn Fahd (1b), died in the Tihāma on 10 Jumādā ii 893/23 May 1488.

Al-Shawkānī ii, 327, no. 57, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* ii, 445. 1. *Bahjat al-maḥāfil wa-bughyat al-amāthil fī 'l-shiyam wal-akhlāq (mu'jizāt) wal-shamā'il fī sirat sayyid | al-awākhir wal-awā'il*, on the life of the Prophet, Berl. 9590, Paris 1976, Ind. Off 173/5, Cambr. Suppl. 203 Ms. Landb. see Dathīna 843, Stewart 33, Yeni 825, Šehīd 'A. 1848, Pesh. 1436, Rāmpūr i, 653, Āṣaf. ii, 868,<sup>8</sup>, Bank. xv, 1016.—Commentary by Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr Ashkhar al-Yamanī (d. 991/1583, al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 390, *al-La'ālī' al-muḍrā*, cod. Bank. 263a), Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, App. 15, Bank. xv, 1017, print. C. 1330/1, 2 vols.—2. *al-Riyād al-mustaṭāba fī ma'rifat (jumlat) man lahu ru'yā wa-riwāya (rawā) fī 'l-Ṣaḥīḥayn min al-Ṣaḥāba*, Ambr. C, 36, i (RSO vii, 69), AS 541, Khālīš 7330 (Weisw. 107), Āṣaf. i, 782,<sup>132,144</sup>, print. Bhopal 1303.—3. *al-Tuḥfa al-jāmi'a li-mufradāt al-ṭibb al-nāfi'a*, Ambr. B. 31, ii,

33, i (RSO IV, 101/2), NF 155, ii, 157, I, 425, vi (anon.), E 47, Vat. v. 1157.—4. *Bahjat al-marām fī sīrat sayyid al-anām*, from where comes *Khulāṣat al-Bahja fī sīrat sayyid al-lahja* by Muṣṭafā b. Ibrāhīm al-Bārūdī, Bulāq 1315.—5. *Wasīlat al-ṭālib ilā nāyl al-maṭālib*, Medina, ZDMG 90, 113.

#### 4 *Fiqh*

##### A The Mālikīs

1. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad (see § 5, 1) b. Farḥūn al-Mālikī al-Ya‘marī al-Andalusī Burhān al-Dīn, who died in 799/1397.

DK I, 48, no. 124, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nāyl al-ibt.* (Fez) 5 ff., Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta‘rīf al-khalaf* 197/8, Wüst. Gesch. 448, Pons Boigues 298, Basset, *Les sources de la Salouat al-anfās* no. 11. 1. *Tabṣīrat al-ḥukkām* etc. additionally Paris 873, Fez, Qar. 1301, Tlemc. 21, Rabat 209, Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 184, 27/8, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 280, 2433/4, printings also C. 1319, in the margin of Muḥammad ‘Alī’s *Faṭḥ al-‘Alī*, lith. Fez, 1301.—2. *al-Dībāj al-muhadhdhab* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 109, 2204 (revised by Abu ‘l-Khayr Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Sakhāwī [d. 902/1496, see p. 31, 9] during his stay in Mecca in 857/1453, with a supplement from Qāḍī ‘Iyāḍ’s [I, 630] *al-Madārik*), Paris 5032, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1671, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 186, 401, Fez, Qar. 1329, lith. Fez 1316, 1317, 1319, printings C. 1319 (with Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Raṣṣā’s *Sharḥ* in the margin), 1330, 1351 (with Aḥmad Bābā’s *Nāyl al-ibtihāj* in the margin), continued by Aḥmad Bābā, see p. 466.—3. *Durrat (Durar) al-ghawwāṣ*, on legal puzzles, additionally A. Taymūr, Majm. 319, f. 181/254 (Schacht I, 47), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 512, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 238, 2446, 3, Madr. 421, 3, Vat. v. Borg. 160, 1, 170.—4. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Ibn Ḥājib Jāmi‘ al-ummahāt* (I, 538, VIII A), Br. Mus. 872.—5. *Irshād al-sālik fī af‘āl al-manāsik*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 361, 2746, 2—Abstract from the *dīwān* of his son (?) Muḥammad b. al-Farḥūn, mostly of occult content, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 366.

##### 227 | B The Shī‘a

1. See p. 224, § 3, 1a.

2. See p. 229, § 5, 6a.

3. Najm al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yūsuf b. Burhān al-Dīn al-Uṣṣūnī wrote, in Jumādā I 742/October–November 1341 in Mecca:

*Rasā’il al-ḥurriyya fī idāh masā’il al-dawriyya*, Mashh. v. 72, 233.

Ad p. 194

## 5 *Mysticism*

1. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Farḥūn al-Ya'marī al-Qurṭubī al-Qushayrī al-Qaysī al-Madanī al-Mālikī Nūr al-Dīn was born in 698/1298. He visited Damascus, Cairo, and Alexandria several times, and died in 746/1345.

DK III, 115/6, no. 263. 1. *al-Zāhir*, mystical *dīwān*, Berl. 8796, Selīm Āġā 496, Tunis, Zayt. III, 135,<sup>1536/7</sup>.—2. *al-Taṣḍīr wal-ta'jīz (tadhīl)* I, 440.

1a. 'Afīf al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. As'ad b. 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Yāfi'<sup>2</sup> al-Shāfi'ī, d. 768/1367.

Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 103, DK I, 247/9, no. 2020, Abū Makhrama, *Ta'rikh 'Adan*, ed. Löfgren II, 109/13, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 210, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 217, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 378, *Ta'l. san.* 18, *Saḥīnat al-awliyā'* 68.—2. *Shams al-imām etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 194, print. Java 1318.—3. *Marham al-'ilal al-mu'aṭṭila fi 'l-radd 'alā a'immat al-Mu'tazila*, ed. E.D. Ross, fsc. I–III, Calcutta 1910/7 (Bibl. Ind. NS 1246).—4. *Nashr al-maḥāsīn al-'aliyya etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 969, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 563, <sup>2</sup>1055, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 370, printed | in the margin of al-Nabhānī's *Jāmi' karāmāt al-awliyā'*, C. 1323, 1329.—6. *Qaṣīda fi ma'rīfat shuhūr al-Rūm*, Ambr. C 26, xiii (RSO VIII, 54) in *ṭawīl* = *Nubdha min Naẓm 'alā muqtaḍā shuhūr al-Rūm*, Ambr. NF 282, xiii, 375, vii, C 119, vii (RSO VIII, 595), Vat. v. 1139.<sup>6</sup>.—8. *al-Risāla al-Makkiyya* additionally 'Āṣir I, 485.<sup>2</sup>.—9. *al-Irshād wal-taṭrīz etc.* additionally Šehīd 'A. 1117, 'Āṣaf. I, 380,<sup>719</sup>, 608,<sup>131</sup>, Bank. XIII, 908, Bat. Suppl. 272, ed. Muḥammad b. Jalil Tirurangadi, 1909.—11. *Rawḍ(at) al-rayāḥīn fi ḥikāyāt (manāqib) al-ṣāliḥīn*, also with the title *Nuzhat al-'uyūn al-nawāẓīr wa-tuḥfat al-qulūb al-ḥawāḍir*, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1076/7 (where other MSS are listed), Leipz. 174, Br. Mus. Or. 6336 (DL 63), Tlemc. 85, AS 1825/8, Welieddīn 1699, Dam. 'Um. 89,<sup>100/3</sup> (*Ri'yād al-ṣāliḥīn*), Mosul 43,<sup>32</sup>, Būhār 274, Rāmpūr I, 344,<sup>155</sup>, 'Āṣaf. I, 370,<sup>73/4</sup>, As. Soc. Beng. 64, Bank. XIII, 909, Bat. Suppl. 556, printings also C. 1301, 1302, 1313 (in the margin of Ibrāhīm al-'Ābidī al-Mālikī's *Umdat al-taḥqīq fi baṣā'ir al-ṣadiq*); *Mukhtaṣar* in the margin of al-Tha'labī's *Arā'is*, C. 1313, 1321; anon. abstract additionally Gotha 272, Mosul 89,<sup>36</sup>.—Appendix, *Aṭrāf al-'ajā'ib* from where are anecdotes about saints, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1247, iv, under the title *al-Āyāt wal-barāhīn*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 189,<sup>1606</sup>.—Persian transl. by Jamāl Muḥammad

228

2 Yāqūt's conjecture (GW IV, 1004, 1) that Yāfi', unknown to al-Sam'ānī (*Ansāb* 596r), is a place in Yemen is confirmed by *Mir'āt al-janān* II, 141.<sup>2</sup>: "Among us in Yāfi' in the land of Yemen." A tribe called Yāfi' from the highlands is mentioned more than once in D. van der Meulen and H. v. Wissmann, *Ḥadramaut*, Leiden 1932 (see Index).



al-‘Abbādī al-Kāzarūnī, AS 1702.—12. *Khulāṣat al-mafākhir* etc. additionally Būhār 275, As. Soc. Beng. 63, Persian transl. ibid. 242, Suppl. 857.—

Ad p. 195

13. *Mir’āt al-janān* etc. additionally Paris 5952, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 94, <sup>2</sup>174, Cambr. Suppl. 1178/9, Manch. 238, Pet. Un. 302 (Barthold, *Turkestan*, Engl. 154/5), mss in Istanbul in Spies 77, 126, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 23 (as *Ta’rīkh Abi ‘l-Hayjā’*), Rāmpūr I, 646,<sup>216</sup>, Būhār 196, Āṣaf. I, 208,<sup>657,3</sup>, As. Soc. Beng. 58, Bank. xv, 970, printed in Hyderabad 1317/9, 4 vols.—Abstracts: a. *Ghirbāl al-zamān* by Abū ‘Abdallāh Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ahdal (d. 855/1451, p. 185), additionally Paris 4727, Āṣaf. I, 200,<sup>583</sup>.—b. ‘Alī al-Qurashī al-Shūstārī, ca. 1010/1601, additionally As’ad 2402.—c. Ya’qūb b. Sayyid ‘Alī, Cambr. Suppl. 1179.—14. *al-Fuṣūl al-muḥarrara fī sharḥ asmā’ Allāh al-muṭaḥhara*, Dam. Z. 52 (‘Um. 65),<sup>40</sup>.—15. *Mukhtaṣar Sirāj al-tawḥīd al-bāhij al-nūr fī tamjīd ṣānī’ al-wujūd muqallib al-duḥūr wa-ma’rifat adillat al-qibla wal-awqāt al-mushtamila ‘ala ‘l-ṣalawāt wal-shiyam wal-fuṭūr wa-tartīb ḥikmat al-aflāk wal-burīj wal-manāzil wal-shuhūr* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 78, <sup>2</sup>141.<sup>2</sup>.—16. *al-Durr al-naẓīm fī khawāṣṣ (faḍā’il) al-Qur’ān al-‘aẓīm (wal-āyāt wal-dhikr al-ḥakīm)*, Rāmpūr I, 147,<sup>835</sup>, lith. C. 1282.—17. *Ḥurūf al-manāqib al-‘aliyya muḥill bil-ash’ār wal-maḥāsin al-raḍīyya*, a *qaṣīda* in praise of the Prophet, Berl. Oct. 1484,<sup>1</sup>.—18. *‘Aqīda*, with a commentary by Baḥraq al-Ḥaḍramī (p. 403), C. 1296, in the margin ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad al-Fākihī’s *al-Kifāya sharḥ Hidāyat al-hidāya*.—19. *Qaṣīda fī ‘l-na’ī*, Calc. Madr. 388.—20. His *qaṣīda Nuzhat al-nuẓẓār*, with the commentary *Manḥal al-fuḥūm al-murwī min ṣada ‘l-jahl al-madhmūm*, about 6 sciences (*ma’ānī*, *bayān*, *badī’*, *‘arūd*, *qāfiya*, *taṣawwuf*) is cited by him in *Mir. al-jan.* 11, 245,<sup>13</sup>.—22. 10 scientific riddles in verse, solved by his student Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā al-Abnāsī in *al-Ajwiba al-Makkiyya fī ‘l-alghāz al-Yāfi’iyya*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1205, 1.

229 | 2. Abū Madyan Shu‘ayb ‘Abdallāh (‘Ubayd, ‘Abd al-‘Azīz) b. Sa’dallāh b. ‘Abd al-Kāfī al-Miṣrī al-Makkī al-‘Imrāwī al-Qafṣī al-Ḥurayfish (Ḥurfūsh),<sup>3</sup> d. 801/1398.

3 I.e. ‘tramp’, see Dozy I, 273 with the variants *khurfūsh* and *khurayfish*, see gloss. on Ibn Taghr. VI, 2, 286,<sup>17</sup>, from the Persian ‘*khurdpūsh*’, ‘short coat’, hardly from *khurdafurūsh* ‘dealer in small wares’, as conjectured by Popper; at the time it seems to have denoted a dervish, for Sakhāwī (loc. cit.) says: *kānat tabdū minhu kalimāt fāḥisha ‘alā ṭarīqat al-ḥarāfīsh bi-Miṣr tu’addī ilā zandaqa*, and according to Ibn Khajar: *wa-thiyābuhu ka-thiyāb al-ḥarāfīsh wa-kalāmuhu ka-dhālīka*.



Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* v, 20. 1. *al-Rawḍ al-fāʿiq fi ʿl-mawāʿiz wal-raqāʿiq* additionally Leipz. 176, Gotha 837/8 (where other MSS are listed), Hamb. 87, Br. Mus. Suppl. 240, one folio Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1685<sub>2</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1501/3, 1532, Tlemc. 86, Top Kapu 2585 (*RSO* IV, 720), Mosul 191<sub>17</sub>, Āṣaf. II, 1592<sub>35</sub>, printings also Būlāq 1289, C. 1300, '4, '8, '10, '20, '28, from there and from al-Shaʿrānī's *Lawāqih al-anwār: Manāqib al-aʿimma al-arbaʿa*, Tunis 1285.—5. *al-Ḥurr al-naḥs*, biography of Abū Ḥanīfa (ḤKh III, 42, 4413), some excerpts of which are in Gotha 7.—6. *Majmūʿ fi ʿl-taṣawwuf*, Dam. ʿUm. 67<sub>107</sub>.

4. See p. 225, 1b.

5. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī Nūr al-Dīn al-Jāriḥī al-Saqatī was born in Kūm al-Jāriḥ in 847/1443. He lived in Cairo in the *zāwiya* of Ibrāhīm al-Matbūlī (see p. 151) and performed the pilgrimage several times.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* v, 289/90.

6. See p. 151, 24a.

6a. Abu ʿl-Maʿālī Muḥammad Sirāj al-Dīn b. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Khizān al-Rifāʿī al-Ḥusaynī al-Makhzūmī, who died in 885/1480.

1. *Raḥīq al-kawthar min kalām al-Ghawth al-Rifāʿī al-akbar* (i.e. Aḥmad al-Rifāʿī), ed. M. Badrān, Beirut 1887.—2. *Ṣiḥāḥ al-akhbār fi nasab al-sāda al-Fāṭimiyyīn al-akhyār*, Berl. Qu. 1730, C. 1306.

Ad p. 196

7. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Maqdisī al-Shāfiʿī al-Qādirī wrote, in 883/1478 in Medina:

| *Kīmiyyāʿ al-saʿāda* additionally Berl. 3917, Oct. 1471<sub>4</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 350, Bat. Suppl. 307.

230

8. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd al-Salām al-Ṣaffūrī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in 884/1479 in Mecca:

1. *Nuzhat al-majālis wa-muntakhab al-naḥāʾis* additionally Haupt 210, Cambr. Suppl. 1311, Sarāi 1552, Dam. ʿUm. 68<sub>148</sub>, printings also C. 1279, 1283, 1296, 1303, 1304, 1314, 1318, 1321, 1329, 1345.—2. *al-Maḥāsīn al-mujtamiʿa (wal-anwār*

*al-multami'a*) *fī faḍā'il (manāqib) al-khulafā' al-arba'a* additionally Riḍā P. 2667,<sup>1</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 326 (where the author is 'Alī al-Ṣaffūrī), Beirut 106 (where the author is 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Ṣaffūrī).

## 6 Mathematics

'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl al-Zamzamī al-Makkī, ca. 878/1473.

2. *al-Murshida fī šinā'at al-ghubār*, anon. abstract *Nuzhat al-ḥisāb*, commentary *Fatḥ al-wahhāb* by 'Alī b. Abī Bakr b. al-Jamāl al-Anṣārī, composed in the years 1029–39/1620–30 (see p. 392), Paris 2457,<sup>2</sup>.—3. *Risāla fī ma'rifat awā'il al-shuhūr bil-ru'ya*, Āṣaf. III, 1718,<sup>11,17</sup>.

## 7 Logic

'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Najrī, see below p. 247.

## 8 Geography and Navigation

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad (Muḥammad) b. Mājid b. Muḥammad ('Umar) b. Yūsuf Duwayk b. Abi 'l-Barakāt b. Abi 'l-Rakā'ib b. Mu'allāq al-Sa'dī al-Najdī was born in Julfār in Oman. His grandfather and father had been famous pilots. His father wrote an *urjūza* in 1000 verses entitled *al-Urjūza al-Ḥijāzīyya*. In 1498 he was the pilot for Vasco da Gama on his way from Malindi to Calicut. In the years 1462–90, he wrote 32 nautical treatises.

231 | G. Ferrand, *EI* IV, 389/96, Dā'ūd Čelebī, *Lughat al-'Arab* IX, 1931, 403/12. 1. *Kitāb al-fawā'id fī uṣūl 'ilm al-baḥr wal-qawā'id*, written in 1189/90, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 45, Dam. see *RAAD* I, 33/5, Paris 2292 (Jidda = Paris 2559); *Instructions nautiques et routiers arabes et portugais dès XVe au XVIe s.*, reprod., trad. et annotés par G. Ferrand, I. *Le pilote des mers de l'Inde, de la Chine et de l'Indonésie* par Sh. A. b. Mājid, texte ar., repr. phot. du ms. 2292 de la Bibl. Nat. de Paris, Paris 1932.—2. *Ḥāwīyat al-ikhtiṣār fī uṣūl 'ilm al-biḥār in rajaz*, composed on 18 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 866/13 September 1462 in Julfār, additionally Paris 2559,<sup>8</sup>.—

Ad p. 197

3. *al-Urjūza al-mu'riba fī 'l-khalīj al-Barbarī*, Gulf of Aden, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 58.—5. Description of the Arab coast of the Persian Gulf in *rajaz*, Paris 2292,<sup>5</sup>.—6. Containing, among others: a. *al-Urjūza al-sab'iyya*, 206 verses on the 7 main areas of expertise of mariners, Paris 2559,<sup>5</sup>, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 40.—b. *al-Qaṣida al-hādiya*, *ibid.* 7, photograph C.<sup>2</sup> VI, 67.—c. A poem in 33 verses, *ibid.* 6.—d. *al-Fā'iqa fī qiyās al-ḍafda' al-musammā bi-fam al-ḥūt al-Yamani*

*wa-sākib al-mā' wal-zālim al-fard wal-nahr, urjūza*, photograph of the ms from Paris in Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 45.—e. *al-Qaṣīda al-Makkīyya*, about the maritime routes from Jeddah to Southern Arabia and India, *ibid.* 47.—f. *Mīmīyyat al-abdāl al-muqāsa 'alā sittat awjuh*, on the same subject, *ibid.* 62, and others.—7. *Kitāb al-mīl*, Mosul 280,<sup>67a</sup>—8. *Fikrat al-humūm wal-ghumūm wal-itr al-mashmūm fi 'l-'ilm al-mubārak al-maqsūm fi 'l-'alāmāt wal-masāfāt wal-nujūm* (not yet known to Ferrand), *ibid.* b.—Large parts of his works and of those of Sulaymān al-Mahrī were translated by the Turkish admiral Sidī 'Alī in his *al-Muḥīṭ*, see M. Bittner, *Die topographischen Capitel des Indischen Seespiegels Moḥīṭ*, Vienna 1897.

2. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad al-Mahrī al-Muḥammadī, who wrote after 917/1511.

G. Ferrand, *EI* IV, 572/8. 1. *al-Minhāj al-fākhir fī 'ilm al-baḥr al-zākhir* A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363, Rāmpūr I, 430,<sup>77</sup> (attributed to Ibn Mājid). *Reproduction phot. des instructions nautiques de S. al-M. et d'Ibn Mājid (Traité nautiques du ms. 2559), Instr. naut. II*, Trad. avec cmt. des parties géographiques des mss. 2292 et 2559 avec un gloss. etc. p. G. Ferrand, Paris 1932.—2. *al-'Umda al-Mahrīyya fī dāḩ al-'ulūm al-baḥrīyya*, Paris 2559,<sup>11v/59r</sup>, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 364.—3. *Risālat qilādat al-shumūs wastikhrāj qawā'id al-usūs*, Paris 2559,<sup>1v/3v</sup>.—4. *Tuḥfat al-fuḩūl*, *ibid.* 4r/10r, on the fundamentals of navigation.—5. *Sharḩ Tuḥfat al-fuḩūl fī tamhīd al-uṣūl*, *ibid.* 155r/187v, later than 1 and 2.

3. An unidentified author wrote, in 860/1446:

*Al-Mukhbīr al-labīb 'an manzil al-ḥabīb*, a description of Medina, Paris 2251.

### Chapter 4. South Arabia

The rich Zaydī literature of Yemen has been extensively explored in the writings of Strothmann, van Arendonk, and E. Griffini.

#### 1 *Poetry*

1a. ‘Abdallāh Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā b. Aḥmad al-Zayla‘ī died in 762/1362, in Luḥayya in Yemen.

*Dīwān* or *al-Jawhar al-fā‘iq fī madḥ khayr al-khalā‘iq, qaṣīdas* on the Prophet, Mashh. xv, 9, 26.

1b. The lifetime of Abū Ḥanīfa cannot be determined with any precision. He spent his life as the *naqīb* of Zāwiyat Jawhar in Aden. In his panegyrics on the sultan of Shiḥr, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Rashīd, he used modern verse forms such as the *bālbāl* and vernacular speech.

Abū Makhrama, *Ta’rīkh ‘Adan*, ed. Löfgren II, 65/6.

1c. Al-Wāthiq billāh al-Muṭahhar b. al-Imām al-mahdī li-Dīn Allāh Muḥammad b. al-Muṭahhar was proclaimed Imam of the Zaydis in 749/1348.

Biography by his cousin al-Nāṣir b. Aḥmad al-Muṭahhar (p. 237), Ambr. A. 55, iii, 3 (*RSO* III, 572), al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 311, no. 533. 1. *Dīwān*, with many poems in later styles, Ambr. A. 92 (*RSO* III, 592).—2. Individual poems, Berl. 9667, Ambr. A. 4, xiii; poems in praise of Sultan al-Malik al-Afḍal in Abū Makhrama, ed. Löfgren, 106/7.—3. *Risālat al-durr al-manẓūm al-mufawwaf bil-‘ulūm ‘an al-Nāṣir li-Dīn Allāh b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Faraj*, Ambr. B. 102, iii, Vat. v. 1120,3.

1d. Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-‘Ālif was born in al-Ḥalā in 742/1341.

Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl (cod. Ambr.) II, 177v/180v. 15 poems against the Ja‘baryya, Ambr. C. 124, iii (*RSO* VII, 599).

3. See p. 10, 25c.

233 | 4. Al-Mutawakkil ‘ala ‘llāh al-Muṭahhar b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn b. Ḥamza b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamza was a Zaydī imam who fought for supremacy against al-Nāṣir b. Muḥammad. He died in 879/1474.

Anon. biography, Ambr. B, 14 (*RSO* IV, 496).—5. *ʿAqd ʿiqyān al-ḥikam wa-samṭ laʿālīʾ ādāb al-ḥurūb wa-maḥāsin al-shīyam*, 172 verses with a commentary, *al-Yāqūt al-muʿaẓẓam al-mufawwaf*, by ʿAbdallāh, one of his descendants, after 1029/1620, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 745, Rāmpūr I, 677,<sup>4</sup>; from where comes *Fath bāb al-farah (al-kabīr al-muntazaʿ) min al-Yāqūt al-muʿaẓẓam al-naḍīr* by al-Nāṣir al-Sharafī (d. 1080/1670, see p. 406), Ambr. C. 126, iv (*RSO* VII, 600).—6. *Qaṣīda* in praise of ʿAlī as an answer to the Shāfiʿīs of Mecca, Vat. v. 1109,<sup>2</sup>.

Ad p. 199

6. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Jarrāḥ b. Ṣaghīr b. Ḥasan, fl. first half of the tenth century.

*Dīwān*, Berl. Oct. 2684, Munich Gl. 95.

7. Abū Bakr b. ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Bakr Bāʿalawī al-ʿAydarūs al-Yamanī al-Shādhilī Fakhr al-Dīn. He is credited with the introduction of coffee as a Sufi drink (but see *EI* II, 676). He died in 909/1503.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 39. 1. *Dīwān*, excerpts Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 34, <sup>2</sup>631.—2. *Waṣīyya* with a commentary by ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Shaykh al-ʿAydarūs, written in 999/1591, additionally Būhār 433.

8. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl al-Zabīdī, d. ca. 920/1514.

*Dīwān*, Vat. v. 1143,<sup>10</sup> (incomplete), 1153,<sup>2</sup>.

## 2 Philology

1. ʿUmar b. ʿĪsā b. Ismāʿīl al-Ḥaramī al-Ḥanafī wrote, together with Sultan ʿUmar b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī b. Rasūl (694–6/1296–7):

*Al-Muḥarrar fi ʿl-naḥw*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 157.

2. Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. al-Faḍl al-Lakhmī al-Lughawī al-Naḥwī wrote, for the library of the Rasūlid al-Muʿayyad Hizabr al-Dīn (696–721/1297–1321):

| *Wāsiṭat al-ādāb wa-māddat al-albāb*, Paris 6493, Ambr. H. 136 (*ZDMG* 69, 71), 234  
*Librairie Welter à Paris, Cat. des mss. ar. pers. et. turcs provenant de la bibl. de l'exsultan Abdulhamid*, no. 6.

3. For the same sultan, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Jāmi' wrote:

*Nāẓir insān 'ayn al-ma'ānī al-adabīyya fī ḍabt mā ḥurriḥa min alfāẓ al-lughā al-'arabīyya*, Āšir I, 1121, 1, (f. 1/49r).

4. Yahyā b. Ḥamza b. Rasūlallāh al-'Alawī al-Yamanī, d. 749/1348.

*Al-Ṭirāz al-mutaḍammīn li-asrār al-balāgha wa-'ulūm ḥaqā'iq al-iḥjāz*, printed in 3 vols, C. (Maktabat al-'Arab, 1923, p. 54, no. 321).—2. *Sharḥ Muqaddimat Ibn Bābushādh* I, 301.

5. Abū Ṭāhir Muḥammad b. Ya'qūb b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Majd al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī al-Fīrūzābādī was born in Kāzarūn in 729/1329 and died in Zabīd on 20 Shawwāl 817/3 January 1415.

Ad p. 200

Al-Khazrajī, *al-'Uqūd al-lu'lu'īyya*, transl. Redhouse II, 248, III, 212, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* x, 79/86, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 117, Ibn Taghr. VI, 446/8, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 126/31, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 309, no. 847, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 103/6, Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 343, al-Shawkanī II, 280/4, *Ta'ḥ. san.* 96, Jamīl Bek, *'Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 301/13, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 269/72, on his relationship with the mysticism of Ibn al-'Arabī see Nicholson, *JRAS* 1906, 812 ff. 1. *al-Qāmūs al-muḥīṭ wal-qabas al-wasīṭ al-jāmi'* li-mā dhahaba min lughat al-'Arab shamātīf, abstract of his *al-Lāmi'* al-mu'allam al-'ujāb al-jāmi' bayna 'l-Muḥkam wal-'Ubāb in 60 vols., printings also Skutarī 1230, Calcutta 1230/2, 1270, Lucknow 1289, 1298, Bombay 1278/9, Tehran 1276, Tabriz (?) 1277, Būlāq 1272, C. 1280/1, 1289, 1319, 1330/2, 1344. Persian transl. by Muḥammad b. Yahyā b. Muḥammad Shāfi'ī Qazwīnī, Tehran 1273 and in the margin of the Tehran 1277 printing, *Muntaha 'l-arab fī lughat al-'Arab* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm, 4 vols, Calcutta 1841, Turkish transl. *al-Ūqiyānūs al-basīṭ fī tarjamat al-Qāmūs al-muḥīṭ* by Āšim Ef. (d. 1248/1832, Brussali M. Ṭāhir 'Osm. Mü'ell. I, 375/7), Būlāq 1250, Istanbul 1305, among others—Commentaries and glosses: b. *al-Qawl al-ma'nūs fī taḥrīr mā fī 'l-Qāmūs* by Muḥammad Badr al-Dīn b. Yahyā al-Qarafi (d. 1008/1599, p. 316) additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6917 (DL 52), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 130, <sup>2</sup>286, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 26.—c. On the *khuṭba*, by al-Munāwī (d. 1031/1622, p. 306), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 18.—d. Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ghānim al-Maqdisī (d. 1036/1626, p. 285), Gotha 397.—e. A part of the autograph from the *Tāj al-'arūs*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 836, iii.—f. On the *khuṭba*, by 'Īsā b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm, ca. 1000/1591, Leipz. 463, Bank. xx, 1996.—g. *Idā'at al-udmūs wa-riyāḍat al-shamūs fī 'ṣṭilāḥ al-Qāmūs*, Āṣaf. III, |

1428,<sup>109</sup> and *Fath al-quddūs fī sharḥ khuṭbat al-Qāmūs* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. al-Rashīd al-Sijilmāsī al-Hilālī (ca. 1070/1659), Paris 5405, Rabat 282, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 22, on which *Dhayl idā’at al-udmūs wa-riyādat al-nufūs min iṣṭilāḥ ṣāhib al-Qāmūs*, by the same, Paris 5298, Algiers 248, Rabat 513, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 23, print. Fez 1329 and Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Kardūdī (*qāḍī* in Tangiers, d. 1268/1851, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 363/4), *Ḥilyat al-‘arūs naẓm Idā’at al-nāmūs*, Fez 1323.—h. *al-Durr al-laḳīṭ fī aghlāṭ al-Qāmūs al-muḥīṭ* by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Dā’ūdī, autograph dated 1071/1608, Leipz. 464.—i. *al-Zahr al-yānī’ ‘alā qawl ṣāhib al-Qāmūs fī ‘l-dibāja wa-lā mānī’* by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Dimyāṭī al-Ḥanafī, 11th cent. (whose *Izhār al-taṣṣīḥ fī fiṣḥ sayyidina ‘l-Masīḥ* is preserved in Paris 2569,<sup>2</sup>), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 16.—k. *Idā’at al-rāmūs wa-ifādat al-nāmūs ‘alā idā’at al-Qāmūs* by Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib b. Muḥammad al-Fāsī, the teacher of al-Sayyid al-Murtaḍā (Mur. IV, 91/4), Berl. 6875, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 285, Tangiers, RAAD XII, 55, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 3.—l. *Takmilat al-Qāmūs* or *al-Takmil wal-ṣila wal-dhayl* by Abu ‘l-Fayḍ Murtaḍā al-Ḥusaynī, Fez, Qar. 1260, see RAAD XII, 106/10.—m. *al-Qawl al-ma’nūs fī ṣifat al-Qāmūs* by Muḥammad Sa’dallāh Murādābādī Rāmpūrī, Rāmpūr 1287.—n. *Taṣṣīḥ al-Qāmūs al-muḥīṭ* by Aḥmad Taymūr, C. 1343.—Abstract *Nāmūs al-ma’nūs al-mulakhkhaṣ min al-Qāmūs*, by al-Qārī’ al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, p. 394), NO 4887, Sulaim. 1033,<sup>5</sup>—3. *Taḥbīr al-muwashshīn fī mā yuqāl bil-sīn wal-shīn* additionally Leipz. 462, *Vocabulaire des mots ar. s’écrivant indifféremment avec un s ou ch*, Algiers 1909.—

Ad p. 201

4. *al-Jalīs al-anīs fī asmā’ al-khandarīs*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 11, III, 75 = *al-Durar al-mubath-thatha fī ‘l-lugha*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 287, Selīm Āgā 1261.—6. Delete: Leipz. 380, see I, 680, I. 10b.—7. *al-Bulgha fī ta’rīkh a’immat al-lugha* additionally Āsaf. 11, 332,<sup>59</sup>—8. *Tuḥfat al-abīh fī man nusiba ilā ghayr abīh* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 115, V, 125.—9. *Risāla fī ḥukm al-qanādīl al-nabawīyya fī dhikr qanādīl al-Madīna al-munawwara min al-dhahab wal-fidḍa*, on the permissibility of golden and silver chandeliers in Medina, Algiers 1360,<sup>6</sup> Köpr. Majm. 1587.—10. *Sufar al-sa’āda*, or *al-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaqīm*, Persian Gothic 33, Vienna 1963 (fragm.), Paris I, 89, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 123, Pesh. 371, Bank. XIV, 1185, a Persian commentary on which by ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Sayf al-Dīn Dihlawī (d. ca. 1052/1642, p. 416), completed in 1016/1607, see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 181, lith. Lucknow 1875, 1885, 1903, anon. abstract As. Soc. B. 1003, translated into Arabic in 804/1401 by Abu ‘l-Jūd Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Makhzūmī al-Ḥanafī al-Miṣrī, additionally Vat. v. 1032, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1794, Jer. Khāl. 8, 8, Dam. RAAD X, 64, printings C. n.d. (in the margin Walīallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm, *al-Fawz al-kabīr ma’a fath al-ḥabīr fī uṣūl al-tafsīr*), 1307, 1346, in the margin of al-Sha’rānī’s *Kashf al-ghumma* C. 1317, 1332.—11. *Tanwīr al-miqbās* (ḤKh

no. 3706 *miqyās*) *min tafsīr b. ‘Abbās*, C. 1290, 1316 (in the margin Ibn Ḥazm, *al-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh*), 1345/1926.—12. *Naghbat al-rashshāf min khuṭbat al-Kashshāf* I, 509.—13. *Bashā’ir dhawī ‘l-tamyīz fī laṭā’if al-kitāb al-‘azīz*, Selim Āgā 72.—14. *Taysīr fā’ihat al-ihāb bi-ṭafsīr Fātiḥat al-Kitāb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 42.—15. *Risāla fī bayān mā lam yathbut fīhi ṣaḥīḥ ḥadīth min al-abwāb*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1702.<sup>12</sup>—16. *Urjūzat muṣṭalah al-ḥadīth*, Rāmpūr II, 291,<sup>241</sup>, 249. Commentary, *al-Manhal al-rawī* by Sulaymān b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Umar al-Maqbūl al-Ahdal | al-Ḥikamī, *ibid.* 233, glosses *al-Manhaj al-sawī* by his son ‘Abd al-Raḥmān, *ibid.*—17. *Ithārat al-hajūn li-ziyārat al-hajūn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 7.—18. *al-Mirqāt al-wafīyya fī ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya*, Medina, ZDMG 90, 117, see Aḥmad Taymūr, *Naṣra ta’r.* 8, 12.—19. *Risāla fī ‘l-intiṣār li-ṣāhib al-futūḥāt* Dam. ‘Um. 64,<sup>30</sup>—20. *al-Ṣilāt wal-bushar fī ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā sayyid al-bashar* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1110.—21. *Tarqīq al-asal li-taṣfiq al-‘asal*, on the names for honey, Mashh. XVI, 9,<sup>28</sup>, cited in Suyūṭī, *Muzhir* <sup>1</sup> I, 197,<sup>19</sup>, <sup>2</sup> I, 242,<sup>4</sup>—22. *al-Rawḍ al-maslūf fī mā lahu ismāni ila ‘l-ulūf*, cited in *Muzhir* <sup>1</sup> I, 197,<sup>15</sup>—23. His commentary on Bukhārī was discredited because he used Ibn al-‘Arabī’s *al-Futūḥāt al-Makkiyya*, see al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* X, 84,<sup>11</sup>, al-Qaṣṭallānī I, 50, Goldziher, *Richtungen* 250, n. 2.—In the preface to the *Qāmūs* he mentions another 24 works, among which *al-Is‘ād bil-is‘ād ‘alā darajāt al-ijtihād*, in three volumes, which he had presented to al-Malik al-Ashraf Ismā‘il in Zabīd on 15 Sha‘bān 801/23 April 1399 (al-Khazrajī, transl. II, 266).

### 3 *Historiography*

2. See I, 901, 39.

3. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ya‘qūb b. Yūsuf Bahā’ al-Dīn al-Janadī (ḤKh: Yūsuf b. Ya‘qūb), d. 732/1332.

Al-Sakhāwī, *I‘lān al-tawbīkh* 124,<sup>3</sup>, where his sources are mentioned, based on the preface. *Al-Sulūk fī ṭabaqāt al-‘ulamā’ wal-mulūk* additionally Köpr. 110 (*Isl.* XVII, 252), Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 219, library Dahdāh 269, Bank. XII, 805, excerpts in Derenbourg, *Oumara du Yemen* II, 541/8, 630/49.

Ad p. 202

4. Al-Malik al-Afḍal ‘Abbās b. al-Malik al-Mujāhid ‘Alī b. Dā‘ūd b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī b. Rasūl al-Ghassānī, d. 778/1376.

Al-Khazrajī, *al-‘Uqūd al-lu’lu’iyya*, transl. II, 110/41, Abū Makhrama, ed. Löfgren II, 105/7.—2. *al-Aṭāya ‘l-saniyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 265.—3. *Nuzhat al-‘uyūn fī ta’rikh*



*ṭawā'if al-qurūn*, appendix to 2., ibid. 389, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 65.—4. *Nuzhat al-zurāfā' wa-tuhfat al-khulafā'*, a mirror for princes, Goth. 1890, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 245,2.

4a. His son al-Malik al-Ashraf Abu 'l-'Abbās Ismā'īl b. al-'Abbās was born in 761/1359, succeeded to the throne in 778/1376, and died in 803/1400.

| *Fākihāt al-zaman wa-mufākahāt al-adab wal-fanan fī akhbār man malaka 'l-Yaman* or *Mir'āt al-zaman fī takhāluf akhbār al-Yaman*, copied from al-Khazrajī's *al-'Uqūd al-lu'lu'yya*, Manch. 253. 237

5. An unidentified author wrote, in the eighth century:

*Ta'rikh al-Ḥusaynī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 31 (wrongly attributed to Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī, d. 765/1363, see p. 69).

5a. Al-Imām 'Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. al-Mahdī b. al-Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī, a descendant of Imām Yaḥyā b. Ḥamza, wrote:

*Ṣilat al-ikhwān fī ḥilyat barakat ahl al-zamān*, a biography of his contemporary, the Zaydī ascetic Ibrāhīm b. Ya'mur b. 'Alī al-Kayna'ī (d. 28 Rabī' 1 793/6 March 1391), Ambr. B. 51, *RSO* IV, 106.

5b. Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn 'Abd al-Bāqī b. 'Alī b. al-Majd b. 'Abdallāh al-Qurashī al-Yamanī al-Shāfi'ī, fl. 8th century.

1. *Ishārāt al-ta'yīn ilā tarājīm al-nuḥāt wal-lughawiyyīn*, in alphabetical order, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 27.—2. *Munāẓara bayna 'l-qandīl wal-sham'adān* in *Munāẓarāt fī 'l-adab*, C. 1934.

5c. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥaḍramī, end of the 8th century.

*Al-Salsal al-muhadhdhab wal-manhal al-aḥlā*, biographies of 40 pious contemporaries, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 217.

5d. 'Alī b. Abī Bakr al-Nāshirī al-Shāfi'ī, *qāḍī* and *muftī* in Ta'izz, d. 15 Ṣafar 844/17 July 1440.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 251. *Rawḍat al-nāẓir lil-sultān al-Malik al-Nāṣir*, a history of Islam, dedicated in 806/1403 to Sultan al-Malik al-Nāṣir (803–29/1400–26), Paris 5823.

5e. Al-Nāṣir b. Aḥmad b. al-Muṭahhar b. Yaḥyā b. al-Murtaḍā b. al-Muṭahhar wrote, around 750/1349:

A letter to the *faqīh* ‘Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad al-‘Imrānī on the mismanagement of Ṣan‘ā’ and among the Banū Mūsā, Ambr. A 55, ii, and *Shamā’il* of the members of his family, *ibid.* iii (*RSO* III, 572).

5f. Ṣalāḥ b. Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Jalāl, b. 744/1343, d. ca. 803/1400.

238 | Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl, 279. *Mushajjar fī dhikr ansāb al-‘itra al-tāhira bi-diyār al-Yaman*, along with a *Ta’līq* by Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl (see p. 406<sub>9</sub>), Ambr. A 68, i.

5g. Diyā’ al-Dīn al-Hādī b. Ibrāhīm al-Wazīrī wrote, in 791/1389:

*Kāshifat al-ghumma ‘an ḥusn sīrat imām al-umma*, on the life of Imām al-Nāṣir li-Dīn Allāh Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad (b. 737/1337, d. 793/1391 in Ṣan‘ā’), Br. Mus. Suppl. 539.

5h. The lifetime of Muḥammad b. Ḥātim al-Hamadhānī cannot be determined with any precision.

His *al-‘Iqd al-thamīn fī akhbār mulūk al-Yaman al-muta’akhhirīn* is cited in Abū Makhrama II, 83<sub>15</sub>.

6. Shams al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. al-Ḥasan b. Wahhās al-Khazrajī al-Nassāba, d. 812/1409.

He wrote three histories of Yemen: 1. According to the years, which is perhaps the *Kitāb al-‘asjad al-masbūk fī man waliya ‘l-Yaman min al-mulūk* of Berl. Qu. 1214, of which Ibn al-Dayba’ (d. 994/1537, see p. 401) made an abstract in his *Qurrat al-‘uyūn*, adding a continuation until the end of the Ṭāhirids.—2. According to the dynasties, *al-Kifāya wal-i‘lām fī man waliya ‘l-Yaman wa-sakanahā fī ‘l-Islām*, Leid. 942, Paris 5832, Vat. v. 1022, Br. Mus. Or. 6941 (DL 37), Bank xv, 1097. From this version, especially the history of the Rasūlids entitled *al-‘Uqūd al-lu’lu’iyya fī akhbār al-dawla al-Rasūliyya*, Ind. Off. 710: *The Pearl-strings, a History of the Resuliy Dynasty of Yemen* by ‘A. b. al-Ḥ. al-Kh. with transl. introd. annot. index, tables and maps (Gibb. Mem. III), Transl. I–III, IV–V. The Ar. Text ed. G. Shaikh M. ‘Asal, with Indices by R.A. Nicholson, London

1906/13.—3. Alphabetically by name, *Ṭirāz a'lām al-zaman fī ṭabaqāt a'yān al-Yaman*, based especially on al-Janadī (see no. 3), Leid. 1031, Br. Mus. Suppl. 671, see Kay, *Yaman* xv, ff., with the title *al-Iqd al-fākhir al-ḥasan fī ṭabaqāt a'yān al-Yaman*, Cambr. Suppl. 868.

7. Al-Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī Badr al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad (Abū 'Alī, Abū 'Abdallāh) b. al-Ahdal was born in al-Qaḥziyya in Yemen in 779/1377. He studied in Zabīd and Mecca, became a *muftī* in Abyāt Ḥusayn, and died on 9 Muḥarram 855/12 February 1451.

| Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* III, 145/7, *al-Qabas al-Hāwī* (Bank.) I, f. 65b, *Muḥjam b. Fahd* 239 f. 76b. His historical works 1 and 2 are often used by Ibn al-'Imād in his *Shad. al-dhah*.—3. *Kashf al-ghitā' 'an ḥaqā'iq al-tawḥīd wal-'aqā'id*, against Ibn al-'Arabī, additionally 'Āšir I, 497/8.—4. *Tasmūṭ* on a *qaṣīda* by him by Ṭāhir b. Zayyān al-Zawāwī, Rabat 506, xix.

7a. His son Muḥammad al-Ṭāhir wrote:

*Bughyat al-ṭālib bi-ma'rifat awlād 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, Ambr. C 35, i (RSO VII, 60).

7b. Abu 'l-Faḍā'il Muḥammad al-Kāẓim b. Abi 'l-Futūḥ al-Awsaṭ b. Abi 'l-Yumn Sulaymān b. Tāj al-Milla Aḥmad al-Mūsawī, the 21st descendant of Ḥusayn, lived in Ta'izz in 880/1475. He then went to Mecca and dedicated the following work to al-Qā'im bi-amr Allāh Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. al-Nāṣir li-dīn Allāh b. Aḥmad b. al-Mutawakkil 'ala 'llāh, the prince of Yemen:

*Al-Nafḥa al-'anbariyya fī ansāb khayr al-bariyya*, Paris 1972, Ambr. C 177, Būhār 209 (with a wrong date), see al-Kentūrī, *Kashf al-ḥujub* no. 2287.

7c. Idrīs b. Ḥusayn b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Anf, second half of the ninth century.

*Rawḍat al-akhbār wa-nuzhat al-asmār fī ḥawāḍith al-Yaman al-kibār fi 'l-ḥuṣūn wal-amṣār*, a history of the Ṭāhirids, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 943.

7d. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Mdhji (sic, to be read as al-Madhḥijī?) al-Qurashī al-Nassāba, ca. 890/1485:

*Risāla fī ansāb al-qabā'il allatī sakanat madīnat Zabīd bil-Yaman*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 197.

7e. Al-Qāḍī Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Mūsā al-Dawwānī.

*Risāla fī ansāb al-qabā’il allatī sakanat madīnat Ṣa‘da bil-Yaman*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 197.

Ad p. 203

9. See p. 400/1.

240 10. Abū ‘Abdallāh (Muḥammad) al-Ṭayyib b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī Abū Makhrama was born in Hajram on 12 Rajab 833/7 April 1430. | He studied in Aden and earned a living as a *muftī* and a *mudarris*, and also for a brief while as a *qāḍī* there. When ‘Alī b. Ṭāhir forced him to take over the judgeship, he escaped after four months in office by leaving on a study tour. In 879/1474 he requested an *ijāza* from al-Sakhāwī in Mecca. He died on 21 Muḥarram 903/20 September 1497.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* v, 8/9, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 30 ff. 1. *Ta’rikh thaghr ‘Adan* in two parts, a description of the city and its history, along with biographies, composed soon after 897/1491, Berl. Oct. 1441, Berl. Mus. f. Völkerk. Ms. L. Hirsch, Cambr. 204, Paris 5963, 6062, MS Landb. Dathīna 1142, now Yale and Upps. see Derenbourg, *Oumara de Yemen* 11, 55/61, Zetterstéen, *Festschr. für Meinhof* (Hamburg 1927), 364 ff.—*Arab. Texte zur Kenntnis der Stadt ‘Aden im MA, a. M.’s Adengeschichte nebst einschlägigen Abschnitten aus den Werken v. b. al-Mujāwir al-Janadī und al-Ahdal*, hsg. v. O. Löfgren, I. *Zur Topographie, II. Biographien*, 1. *Hälfte: Abān-‘Umāra*, Uppsala 1936 (Arb. utg. med. Understöd av v. Ekmans Un. fond Upss. 42, 1, 2).—2. *Qilādat al-naḥr fī wafayāt a’yān al-dahr*, until the year 927/1521 in *ṭabaqāt* for every 20 years, vol. 1, until 501, lost; vol. 11 with a detailed history of Yemen and Aden, also important for the discoveries of the Portuguese, edited on the basis of the autograph by ‘Umar b. Ibrāhīm b. Riḍwān al-Hayyānī (?), Leid. 1037, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 297, see Löfgren, *MO* XXV, 1931, p. 120/39, XXVI, 227/8.—The author only left a draft of both works when he died.—For his uncle ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī Bā Makhrama, d. 903/1497 in ‘Aden, see Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 20; for his brother Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad, d. 911/1506, *ibid.* 48.

#### 4 *Fiqh*

Ibn Yūsuf, see p. 236, 3.

#### A The Ḥanafis

1. Abū Bakr b. ‘Alī b. Mūsā al-Hāmīlī al-Yamanī al-Ḥanafī Sirāj al-Dīn, d. 769/1367.

4. *Tarjamat al-mustafid* on the *Aḥkām al-Qurʾān*, Bank. XVIII, 1306.—5. A *qaṣīda* on the lunar mansions, Vat. v. 1190<sub>6</sub> (the *qaṣīda* Berl. 7847<sub>3</sub> = 8261<sub>315</sub> is by his father).

| 2. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Khaṭīb b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Muwazzaʿī al-Yamanī al-Ḥanafī completed, on 25 Jumādā 1 808/19 November 1405: 241

*Taysīr al-bayān li-aḥkām al-Qurʾān*, Rāmpūr I, 56, Āṣaf. I, 92<sub>84</sub>, 536<sub>57/73</sub>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 14, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 108.

Ad p. 204

B The Zaydis

1a. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Daylamī wrote, in 707/1308:

1. *Qawāʿid ʿaqāʿid āl Muḥammad*, manuscript in possession of the reigning Imām Yaḥyā, *Fann* III, *faṣl* 5: *Bayān madhhab al-Bāṭiniyya wa-butlānihi*, with many quotations from Ismāʿīlī works, edition being prepared by R. Strothmann for the Bibl. Isl., see *ZDMG* 88, 32.—2. *al-Širāṭ al-mustaḳīm bi-ʿilm al-dīn al-qawīm*, paraenesis, written in 708/1309, Vat. v. 1075.

1b. Šālīḥ Fatā Maṣṣūr wrote, on 8 Shaʿbān 709/12 January 1310:

A versification of a handbook on Zaydī *furūʿ*, Ambr. A 109, i (*RSO* III, 907).

1c. ʿIzz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Hādī b. Tāj al-Dīn, d. 651/1253, d. 720/1320.

*Al-Rawḍa wal-ghadīr fī tafsīr āy al-aḥkām min tanzīl al-ḥakīm al-qadīr*, Ambr. A 18 (*RSO* II, 163).

1d. Muḥammad b. al-Muṭahhar b. Yaḥyā, Amīr al-Muʾminīn, who died in 729/1329.

*Anbāʾ al-zamān* (cod. Ambr. f. 175), Zambaur 123. 1. *ʿUqūd al-ʿiqyān fī ʿl-nāsikh wal-mansūkh min al-Qurʾān*, Ambr. B 139 (*RSO* IV, 103), versification of the work by Hibatallāh b. Salāma (d. 410/1019, see I, 335).—2. *al-Minhāj al-jalī fī fiqh Zayd b. ʿAlī*, see Griffini, *Rend. Inst. Lombardo di sc. e lett.* (Milan 1911), 265, 273, n. 8.—3. *al-Kawākib al-durriyya fī sharḥ al-abyāt al-Badriyya* in praise of the descendants of ʿAlī by Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar (eighth cent.), Bank. x, 643/5.—4. *al-Riyāḍ al-nadiyya fī nubadh ʿani ʿl-aqwāl al-mahdiyya*, on *furūʿ*, incomplete,

Vat. v. 1018,<sup>1</sup> from fol. 36a onward only responsa, edited by al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Ānisī.—5. *Risāla*, ibid. 2.—6. *al-Nukta al-kāfiya wal-nughba al-shāfiya*, ibid. 1020, 3.

242 | 2. Al-Mu’ayyad billāh Yahyā b. Ḥamza b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Rasūlallāh, b. 669/1270, d. 747/1346 (or, according to others, in 749).

Al-Shawkānī II, 831/3, *Aqīlat al-Damān* (cod. Ambr.) f. 76a.—4. *Tasfiyat al-qulūb ‘an daran al-awzār wal-dhunūb*, Ambr. A 187, B 63 = Br. Mus. Suppl. 1202, ii (anon.), see *RSO* IV, 1024.—5. *al-Lubāb fī maḥāsīn al-ādāb (waṣiyya lil-awlād wa-‘ahd ilā jamī‘ al-aqārib wal-ajdād)*, Ambr. C 124, ii (*RSO* VII, 598).—6. *al-Tirāz li-asrār al-balāgha wa-‘ulūm ḥaqā’iq al-i‘jāz*, composed in 728/1328, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 211, printings C. 1332, 1338 (*Mashriq* 1920, p. 487, *JRAS* 1915, 820).—7. *al-Risāla al-wāzi‘a li-dhawi ‘l-albāb ‘an furṭ al-shakk wal-irtiyāb*, Ambr. C 205, xii.—8. *Sharḥ al-Mufaṣṣal*, see I, 510, II, 7.—9. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-muḥsiba*, see I, 529,<sup>1,4</sup>.—10. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya*, see I, 532,<sup>10a</sup>.—11. Answers to 18 questions by Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Sulaymān al-Awzarī, Br. Mus. Suppl. 213, xiv.

2a. His grandson Ṣalāḥ (Fakhr) al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. al-Hādī b. Yahyā b. Ḥamza, ca. 810/1407.

1. *Mukhtaṣar al-Kashshāf* I, 509, 6.—2. *Ta’līq ‘alā Mughni ‘l-musmi‘*, p. 150, 14, 3.

2b. ‘Izz al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Qāsim Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Bawsī, ca. 750/1350.

*Al-Ḥafīẓ fī ‘l-fiqh*, based on the teachings of al-Hādī (I, 186, 6), following his teacher al-Qāḍī Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Akwa‘ (Br. Mus. Suppl. 381, wrongly ascribed to ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī b. al-Akwa‘), Ambr. C 73, 102, ii, E 128, 469b, Vat. v. 1030,<sup>10</sup> a *ta’līq* to individual passages from there by al-Ḥasan al-Naḥwī (no. 3), Ambr. C 73 (*RSO* VII, 80).

2c. Badr (Jamāl) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Hibat al-Fuḍlī al-Qudamī wrote in 772/1370.

*Al-Intiṣāf min dhawi ‘l-zaygh wal-i‘tisāf fī ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-Mujabbira al-Qadariyya wa-ibtāl maqālātihim al-fariyya*, in refutation of a work by the Shāfi‘ī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Zayd al-Shāwarī, who was executed in 793/1391, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1237, ii, Ambr. B 64 (*RSO* IV, 1025).

3. Al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī (I, 528, 4) al-Naḥwī Sharaf al-Dīn, d. 791/1389 in Ṣan‘ā’.

| Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl I, 183, v. 1. *al-Tadhkira al-fākhira* etc. additionally Munich Gl. 22, 29, 65, 91, 97, 138, 143, Br. Mus. Suppl. 399, I, Ambr. A 34, 61, i (RSO III, 576), E 59, 118, 332, Vat. v. 1010, 1012, 2, 1014, 2, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 569.—Commentaries: 2. *al-Kawākib al-nayyira* etc. additionally Ambr. A 61, ii, F 21, 41, 65, Vat. v. 973, Br. Mus. Suppl. 357/6.—3. *al-Barāhīn al-zāhira* etc. additionally Munich Gl. 12, Br. Mus. Suppl. 362.—4. *al-Tibyān* etc. additionally Munich Gl. 115, 120. 243

Ad p. 205

4. ‘Alī b. Sulaymān al-Dawwārī al-Najrānī ‘Afif al-Dīn, ca. 800/1397.

Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl, RSO II, 66. *Miṣbāḥ al-sharī‘a al-Muḥammadiyya* or *Mudhākarat al-Dawwārī*, following the order of the *Kitāb al-nukat wal-jumal* by Shams al-Dīn Ja‘far b. Aḥmad (d. 573/1177), additionally Ambr. A 109, iii, C 103 (RSO III, 907, VII, 581), commentary *al-Kāshif li-ma‘āni ‘l-Miṣbāḥ* by his son Najm al-Dīn Musā in Ambr. A 48, I, 82 (RSO III, 589).

4a. Fakhr al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. al-Ḥasan al-Ṣa‘dī al-Dawwārī, b. 715/1315, d. 800/1397.

Al-Shawkānī I, 381/2, no. 258, RSO III, 66, 2. 1. *al-Dibāj al-naḍīr* I, 698, 1d.—2. *Ta‘līq*, see above.—3. *Jawharat al-ghawwāṣ* etc. I, 700, 7, 1.

4b. (= 7) Jamāl (Ḍiyā’, Ṣafī) al-Dīn al-Hādī Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Murtaḍā b. al-Hādī ila ‘l-Ḥaqq Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-Qāsim b. Rasūlallāh b. al-Wazīr, born on 24 Muḥarram 758/18 January 1357, died in Dhamār on 19 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 822/7 January 1420.

Al-Shawkānī II, 316/8, no. 561, Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl II, 233 (RSO III, 83). 1. *Riḡāḍ al-abṣār* etc. under the title *Riḡāḍ uns al-fikar wa-nuzhat al-abṣār wal-afkār fī rawḍat al-nuṣṣ wal-i‘tibār*, Rabat 85.—2. *Tāj ‘ulūm al-adab wa-qānūn kalām al-‘Arab*, Ambr. C 11, ii (RSO VII, 1314).—3. *A qaṣida* Ambr. C 71, v.—4. *Durrat al-ghawwāṣ* I, 700, 7.—5. *al-Taḥṣīl bil-tafḍīl*, Ambr. A 71 (RSO III, 81), a refutation of the work of Ibn ‘Arabī I, 800, no. 150, Ambr. A 62, 75, xiv, B 84.—6. *Hidāyat al-rāghibīn ilā madhhab al-‘itra al-ṭayyibīn*, on the merits of the ‘Alids and the Zaydī Imams down to al-Manṣūr ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥamza (d. 674/1273), composed

in 808/1405, Vat. v. 1048,<sup>1</sup>, cf. Ambr. A 75, xxiv, 119, xxiii.—7. *Nihāyat al-tanwīh fi izhāq al-tamwīh*, Ambr. C 185, i (*RSO* VIII, 292), Br. Mus. Suppl. 539, on the basis of a *qaṣīda*, Berl. 10303, Landb.—Br. 254, a *takhmīs* on which for the Imam of the Zaydis al-Muʿayyad Muḥammad b. al-Manṣūr al-Qāsim, Vat. v. 1111,<sup>2</sup>.—8. A *qaṣīda* to appease al-Malik al-Nāṣir Aḥmad b. Ismāʿīl al-Rasūlī (803–29/1400–26), | when the latter, in a conflict with the sharīf of Mecca, Ḥasan b. ʿAjlān, wanted to confiscate his ships, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 290.—9. An answer to the *Dāmighat al-dāmigha* of ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Aslamī, Berl. 8308,<sup>1</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1111, iii, Ambr. E 188, Vat. v. 1120,<sup>77</sup>, 1131,<sup>2</sup>.—10. 6 verses which he had written while a prisoner of al-Manṣūr billāh ʿAlī (s. Br. Mus. Suppl. 539, al-Wāsiʿī, *Taʾriḫ al-Yaman* 39/40), Vat. v. 999.

244

5. Al-Qāḍī ʿImād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad b. al-Muẓaffar, d. after 855/1451.

Biography Ambr. NF p. 247. 1. *al-Bayān al-shāfiʿ (al-muntazaʿ min) ʿani ʿl-Burhān al-kāfi*, additionally Munich Gl. 24, 39, 69, 109, Ambr. B 102/3, 115, C 51, 57/8, 130, 141/2, 150 (*RSO* VII, 603) D 332/3, 393, E 356, F 22, Vat. v. 970, 1000, Rāmpūr I, 174,<sup>1</sup>, commentary by his grandson Badr (ʿIzz) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā entitled *al-Bustān al-jāmiʿ lil-fawākih al-ḥisān al-muthmir fi ʿl-yāqūt wal-marjān etc.*, written in 926/1520, Berl. 4943/4, Ambr. NF 2, E 107, 124, Vat. v. 974 (who also wrote *al-Tibyān* in 889/1484, Br. Mus. Suppl. 363), on which prolegomena and addenda, *al-Tarjumān al-mufattiḥ li-thamarāt kamāʿim al-Bustān fi asmāʾ jamāhūr al-Ṣaḥāba wal-Tābiʿīn wal-aʿimma al-sābiqīn al-hādīn wal-fuqahāʾ al-umanāʾ wa-atbāʾihim al-rāshidīn wa-ʿulamāʾ al-funūn al-murshidīn etc.* additionally Berl. Fol. 3373 (where the author is ʿIzz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Muẓaffar), Ambr. B 356, C 109 (*RSO* VII, 576).—3. *al-Jāmiʿ al-mufid al-dāʾil ilā ṭāʿat al-ḥamīd al-majīd*, Ambr. B 19, i (*RSO* IV, 99).—An inventory of the oldest Zaydī literature drawn from his works, Ambr. A 55, v (*RSO* III, 574).

6. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. al-Murtaḍā al-Mahdī li-Dīn Allāh, who died of the plague in Ṣafār in 840/1437.

Al-Shawkānī I, 122/6.

1. (*Kamāʿim*) *al-Azhār fi fiqh al-aʿimma al-aṭḥār* additionally Vat. v. 968, 1052, 1198,<sup>1</sup>, Frengi Maḥall, *JRASB* 1917, CII, 37.—Commentaries: 1. Self-commentary, *al-Ghayth al-midrār etc.*, additionally Ambr. A 8, 49, 66, 87 (*RSO* III, 591), B 124, I, 129, an abstract of which 2. (*al-Taʿlīq*) *al-muntazaʿ* = 5. *al-Anwār wa-jana ʿl-athmār al-muntazaʿ al-mukhtār min al-Ghayth al-midrār* by Abu ʿl-Ḥājī ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Qāsim al-Najrī Fakhr al-Dīn (d. 877/1472, al-Shawkānī I, 394) additionally Munich Gl. 53, 150, Ambr. A 8, 60, I, B 90, 94/6,



C 89, 151, D 480, 504, 515, 548, 471, E 319 (*RSO* VII, 614), Vat. v. 1002, 1007, Bank. XIX, 2, 1939, Rāmpūr I, 205,<sup>246/7</sup>, II, 336,<sup>635</sup>, print. C. 1328/32, see Strothmann, *Isl.* I, 362; glosses on it by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Luqmān, Br. Mus. Suppl. 387,<sup>2</sup>, Landb.—Br. 609, on the *Muqaddima* by Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Bakrī, used in 10, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1212, I, *Takmīl* (= 4.) by Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Ḥābis al-Ṣa’dī Shams al-Dīn (d. 1061/1651) additionally Munich | Gl. 61, Ambr. B. 93, Br. Mus. Suppl. 374, by ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Muḥayrisī Wajīh al-Dīn (d. after 1060/1650, al-Shawkānī I, 370/1) additionally Munich Gl. 1146.—2a. See no. 11, p. 248.—7. *Hidāyat al-afkār* by Ṣarīm al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Suḥūlī (d. 1060/1650, p. 406) additionally Munich Gl. 70, Br. Mus. Suppl. 385/71, Ambr. NF 244, 246, B 117, 122, D 385, 394, E 318, F 89, Vat. v. 976, 1094, 1116.—9. al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Jalāl (p. 405).—11. al-Imām al-Nāṣir al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī, p. 400.—12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ṣalāḥ al-Qāsimī, *Ḍiyyā’ dhawī ‘l-abṣār*, Munich Gl. 11.—14. *al-Anhār*, abstract by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. al-Salām, Br. Mus. Suppl. 388, part 1 ibid. 1233, iv.—15. *Fā’iq al-anzār* on the *muqaddima* by Ṣalāḥ b. Muḥammad al-Miḥwādī, the teacher of al-Suḥūlī (b. 987/1579), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1347, I, Vat. v. 1155,<sup>5</sup>. Abstract of 1, and of the *Kitāb al-bayān al-shāfi* of Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad b. al-Muẓaffar (p. 244,<sup>5</sup>), with a commentary, *Iqd al-jumān al-muntaqā min al-Sharḥ wal-Bayān*, by Aḥmad b. Aḥsan (Ḥasan) al-Shabībī al-Dhamārī (d. 1203/1789, Zabāra II, 129, no. 335), Vat. v. 1060,<sup>4</sup>.

245

Ad p. 206

11. *al-Baḥr al-zakḥkhār al-jāmi‘ li-madhāhib ‘ulamā’ al-amṣār*, additionally Tüb. 184, Munich Gl. 23, 89, 103, Landb.—Br. 587 (attributed to al-Qāsim al-Najrī), Ambr. A 58, I, 76 (*RSO* III, 587), B 87, I, 88/9, C 90, 162, 165, 167, individual parts C 143, 199, Vat. v. 978, 1006 (*al-Aḥkām*), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 569, Rāmpūr I, 171,<sup>58</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1935/7 (used by Horten, *Die phil. Probleme der speculativen Theologie im Islam*, Bonn 1910, see C. van Arendonk, *Opkomst* X).—*Dībāja*, especially Ambr. A 45/7 (*RSO* III, 256), 418, 421, 423, 451 (ibid. IV, 89, VII, 355), Munich Gl. 130.—Parts of the introduction: 1. *al-Taḥqīq* additionally Berl. 4894,<sup>1</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 395, v–vii, 398, 399, v, Ambr. NF 11,<sup>11</sup>, 51, ii, 83, I, 84, I, 85, I, 89, 112, iii, (*RSO* III, 146/51 no. 455, 390, I, 421).—2. *al-Qalā’id fī taṣṭīḥ al-‘aqā’id* additionally Ambr. A 48/51 (*RSO* II, 150), commentary by ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Najrī (8d), Ambr. A 112, iii (*RSO* III, 1009).—3. *al-Munya wal-amal etc.*, additionally Landb.—Br. 588, print. Hyderabad 1316, from which: Al-Mu‘tazilah, *being an extract of the K. al-Milal wal-niḥal by al-Mahdi lidinallah A. b. Ya. b. al-M.*, ed by T. W. Arnold, Leipzig 1902; commentary *Ghāyāt al-afkār etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 410, 414/22, Ambr. B 124, iv, C 14, E 93, Top Kapu 1868

(MO VII, 109), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 566, from the Introduction *Mirqāt al-anzār* by ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Najrī (8d) additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6266 (DL 14).—5. *Mi’yār al-‘uqūl fī ‘ilm al-uṣūl*.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *al-Minhāj*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 463, <sup>2</sup>912.—b. al-Ḥasan ‘Izz al-Dīn b. Ḥasan, Ambr. A 53 (RSO II, 153).—c. *Sullam al-wuṣūl* additionally Ambr. C 122 (RSO VII, 596), on which *Khulāṣat al-mi’yār fī uṣūl al-a’imma al-akhyār* by Jamāl al-Islām Aḥmad, Ambr. C 179 ii. Part I. *‘Ajā’ib al-malakūt*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 420, I, 422, I, Ambr. A 354 (RSO VI, 57), perhaps the object of the refutations of *Jawāhir al-‘ulūm fī ma’rifat al-ḥayy al-qayyūm* by Muḥammad b. Šāliḥ, Vat. v. 1079.—6. *Yawāqūt al-siyar fī sharḥ Kitāb al-jawāhir wal-durar min sīrat khayr (sayyid) al-bashar wa-aṣḥābihi ‘l-‘ashara al-ghurar wa-‘itratihi ‘l-a’imma al-muntakhabīn al-zuhar*. Part I. *Irtiyād al-fikar fī sharḥ sīrat ‘itratihi ‘l-m. al-z.*—II. *Tuḥfat al-akyās fī sharḥ Ta’yīn āl Umayya wal-‘Abbās*.

246

III. *Tazyīn al-majālis bi-dhikr al-tuḥaf al-nafā’is wa-maknūn ḥisān al-‘arā’is*, an abstract of Ibn al-Jawzī’s *Tuḥfat al-wu‘āz*, Leid. <sup>2</sup>788, see Goldziher, ZDMG 66, 140.—On which *Jilā’ qulūb al-‘arifīn bi-ḥikāyāt al-awliyā’ wal-šāliḥīn*—Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 73.—On the last part: *al-Takmila lil-aḥkām*, Berl. 2108 (?), commentaries: a. *Shifā’ al-asqām* by Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Ḥābis al-Dawwārī al-Ša’dī (al-Shawkānī, I, 127, no. 78), Berl. 4908, Ambr. B 124, iii, 355, v, Vat. v. 984,<sup>3</sup>, with an edifying appendix, different from Berl. 4913, Ambr. N. F. 248, vi.—b. ‘Imād al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Murgham, Berl. 4915/7, Br. Mus. Suppl. 408, Ambr. A 58, ii, (RSO III, 574) B 87, ii.—c. Badr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Muftī (al-Shawkānī II, 203/4, no. 471), Ambr. NF 75, xxiii, 319, Vat. v. 984,<sup>6</sup>.—d. ‘Alī b. Sa’īd b. Ḥasan al-Shazabī al-Šārimī (d. 882/1477, al-Shawkānī, *Mulḥaq* 164/5, no. 305), Vat. v. 1129,<sup>1</sup>.—On Book x, A history of the prophets and the Imāms of the Zaydis, a commentary entitled *Sharḥ al-Jawāhir wal-durar* by Šārim al-Dīn Dā’ūd b. Aḥmad al-Ḥayy, Berl. 4910, Bank. XIX, 2, 1938.—Abstracts: a. *Takhrīj al-aḥādīth*, with the title *al-Manār fī ‘l-mukhtār etc.* by Šāliḥ b. Ḥamdallāh b. Maḥdī al-Yamanī al-Muqbalī (d. 1108/1696, p. 406) additionally Landb.—Br. 588, Br. Mus. Suppl. 409, Ambr. B. 89, iii<sup>1</sup> on which *Ta’līq al-ḥusām al-battār al-qāṭi’ li-kāff al-manār al-muḥtabis li-jawāhir al-Baḥr al-zakḥkhār* by Ḥasan b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī b. Šalāḥ b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī, Ambr. C 198, ii.—b. *Jawāhir al-akḥbār takhrīj aḥādīth al-B. al-z.* by Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Bahrān, d. 957/1550, Br. Mus. Suppl. 412/3.—*Ḥayāt al-qulūb etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1220, I, 1221, ii, Ambr. D 534, Vat. v. 1152,<sup>2</sup>.

1 In al-Shawkānī I, 290 identified as a *ḥāshiya*; in his day, this occasioned a scholar from Daghestan to travel to Šan‘ā’ to see the original *al-Baḥr al-zakḥkhār*, having looked for it in vain in Mecca.

IV. *Khuṭba*, Ambr. A 458, vii, C 202, vi.

V. *al-Anwār al-muntaqā min kalām al-nabī al-mukhtār*, Ambr. A 12, 27 (*RSO* II, 20), B 119, i. Commentary *al-ʿUrwa al-wuthqā fī adillat madhāhib dhawi ʿl-qurba* by Ḥusayn b. Yaḥyā b. Ibrāhīm al-Daylamī, Ambr. B 91/2.

Ad p. 207

VI. *al-Risāla al-nāṣiḥa lil-mutadhakkir al-fāḍiḥa lil-mutakabbir*, Ambr. C 143, iv (*RSO* VII 610).

VII. *al-Zahra al-zāhiqa bi-tahqīq al-dunyā wa-tafkhīm al-ākhirā wa-taqrīr baʿthat al-anbiyāʾ wal-duʿā ilā sirat al-awliyāʾ wal-taḥdhīr min taqlīd al-ashqiyāʾ*, in 99 verses, Br. Mus. Suppl. 399, iii, Berl. 4029<sub>4</sub>, Ambr. A 67.

VIII. *al-Durra al-muḍīʿa fī taʿdīd al-itra al-marḍiyya wa-tartīb ayyāmihim wa-mawḍiʿ muqāmihim etc.* Br. Mus. Suppl. 399, I, Ambr. A 67, ii.

IX. *al-Tāj al-mukallal* I, 510, II, 15.

6a. His contemporary al-Qāḍī Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Rashīd al-Aʿqam wrote:

*Tafsīr kitāb Allāh al-majīd*, Ambr. C 156/7.

| 7. See 4a.

247

8. See 12.

8a. Abu ʿl-Qāsim Ibrāhīm (ʿAbdallāh) b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Salāma al-Ḥawwālī al-Ḥimyārī al-Bawsī lived around 780–850/1378–1446.

Ibn Abi ʿl-Rijāl I, 26, II, 249b. 1. *al-Zuhra al-muḍīʿa wal-zahra al-rawḍiyya min naẓm masāʾil al-tadhkira al-fiqhiyya*, Ambr. A 67, i (*RSO* III, 579), C 136, i (ibid. VII, 600), on which is the commentary Br. Mus. Suppl. 429.—2. *Burhān al-ghāmiḍ fī naẓm ʿuqūd masāʾil al-farāʾid*, Ambr. A 67, iii (*RSO* III, 579).—3. *Qanṭarat al-ḥuṣūl* I, 699, 1c.

8b. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Qāsim al-Najrī wrote:

*Al-Mukhtaṣar al-fāʾiq al-jāmiʿ lil-khilāf al-rāʾiq fī ʿilm al-farāʾid*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 439, I, Ambr. A 98, v (*RSO* III, 901).

8c. His son, al-Qāḍī Fakhr al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Najrī, lived for a time in Egypt, where he passed himself off as a Ḥanafī. He died in Qaryat al-‘Ābis, in Wādī Ḥahr, in 877/1472.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* v, 62, al-Shawkānī I, 397/9, Ibn Abi ‘l-Rijāl II, 31 (*RSO* II, 151).  
 1. *Mi’yār aghwār al-afhām fi ‘l-kashf ‘an munāsabāt al-ahkām*, Landb.—Br. 490, Ambr. C 125 (*RSO* VII, 599).—2. *Hidāyat al-mubtadī’ wa-bidāyat al-muhtadī*, on logic, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1227, ii, Vat. v. 1162, 9, commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Kibīsī, ibid. 1049.—3. *al-Muntaza’ al-mukhtār* see no. 6.—4. *Sharḥ muqaddimat al-Baḥr fi uṣūl al-dīn* and *Sharḥ al-Khams al-mī’a āya*, Landb.—Br. 491, Ambr. A 52 (*RSO* II, 154) the latter with the title *Shifā’ al-‘alīl fi ‘l-Khams etc.* Berl. 907.—5. *Sharḥ al-Azhār*, p. 245, I, 2.—6. *Mirqāt al-anzār*, ibid. II.

8d. Al-Mutawakkil ‘ala ‘llāh al-Muṭahhar b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān became Imam around the year 840/1436 and died, after much struggle for this dignity, in 879/1474 in Dhamār.

Answers to legal problems, Br. Mus. Suppl. 423, i.

9. Barakāt b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-‘Arūsī wrote, in 897/1492:

248 | 1. *Wasīlat al-mutawassilīn fi faḍl al-ṣalāt ‘alā sayyid al-mursalīn*, additionally Berl. Qu. 781, Algiers 773/5.—2. *Tadhkirat al-‘āqil wa-tabṣīrat al-jāhil*, Algiers 886.

10. Al-Hādī ila ‘l-Ḥaqq ‘Izz al-Dīn b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Mu‘ayyad, d. 900/1494.

Biography in Ambr. C 112, ii, D 107, i (*RSO* VII, 588), al-Shawkānī I, 495/6, no. 201.  
 1. *Nubadh ṣafīyya wa-nukat bil-murād waṣfīyya*, additionally Ambr. C 33, vii.—  
 2. *al-Fatāwī al-mufīda ‘ala ‘l-masā’il al-farīda*, Ambr. B 127 (*RSO* IV, 1020).—3. *Qaṣīda*, composed in 883/1478, Vat. v. 1001, f. 111.—4. *Qaṣīda* about the death of his father in 891/1486, ibid.—5. *Qaṣīda* about the *manāzil*, the lunar mansions, ibid. 1139, 3, cf. Berl. 5871, 9553 Griffini, *RSO* I, 423/38, 607/8, Nallino, ibid. VIII, 439, 2, Hattendorf, *Isl.* XIII, 108/9, *EI* III, 247.

11. Ṣarīm al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Hādawī al-Wazīr, who was born in 860/1456 and died on 2 Jumādā II 914/28 September 1508.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* I, 121, 3, al-Shawkānī I, 31/3. 1. *Hidāyat al-afkār ilā ma‘āni ‘l-Azhār fi fiqh al-‘itra al-aṭḥār* (see 6, 1), composed in 907/1501, additionally

Manch. 194, Ambr. B 118, C 115 (*RSO* VII, 591), Vat. v. 915, 956.—Commentaries: a. Šāliḥ b. Aḥmad b. al-Mahdī, completed by an anonymous author, Br. Mus. Suppl. 384.—b. al-Nāṣir li-dīn Allāh Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Dā‘ūd al-Mu‘ayyadī al-Hādawī (d. 1024/1615, p. 405), Ambr. B 105 (*RSO* IV, 1040).—2. *al-Fuṣūl al-lu‘lū‘iyya fī uṣūl fiqh al-‘itra al-nabawīyya* additionally Ambr. B 85, C 37, 111 (*RSO* VII, 587), Münch Gl. 55, 84.—Commentaries: a. Luṭfallāh b. Muḥammad Abū Ghiyāth al-Zafīrī (d. 1035/1625 in Zafīr, al-Shawkānī II, 71/4, whose *Urjūza fī riyādat al-ṣibyān* is preserved in Ambr. C 202 Vat. v. 1146<sub>13</sub>, commentary Ambr. H. 170, i).—c. *al-Darārī al-muḍṭā* by Šalāḥ al-Dīn Šāliḥ b. Aḥmad b. al-Mahdī al-Mu‘ayyadī, Ambr. C 15 (*RSO* VI, 1345).—4. *al-Maqāma al-manẓariyya etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 118.—5. = *al-Qaṣīda al-bassāma al-ṣughrā* or *Jawāhir al-akhbār fī siyar al-a‘imma al-akhyār*, in the same metre and rhyme as the *Qaṣīda* of Ibn ‘Abdūn (1, 271) dedicated to Imam ‘Izz al-Dīn b. al-Ḥasan (879–904/1474–1498), attributed by some to his son, additionally Berl. 7913/4, Ambr. B 74, xiv, C 155, I, viii, (*RSO* VII, 626), Vat. v. 1093<sub>2</sub>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 540 (with an anon. comm.), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 35 (see *ZDMG* 38, 578<sub>13</sub>, 579<sub>1</sub>).—Commentaries: a. *Ma‘āthir al-abrār fī tafṣīl muǧmalāt Jawāhir al-akhbār* or *al-Lawāḥiq al-nadiyya lil-ḥadā‘iq al-wardiyya* by Nūr (Badr) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Yūnus (Yūsuf) al-Zuḥayf (Ruḥayf) b. Fahd al-Ša‘dī (al-Šafadī), composed in 916/1510, see I, 560, 9.—b. *al-La‘ālī’ al-muḍṭā fī akhbār al-a‘imma al-Zaydiyya* by Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Šalāḥ al-Sharafī, *muftī* in Šan‘ā’, d. 1054/1644, Paris 5831<sub>4</sub>, Ambr. C 101, D 545<sub>11</sub>, 499, 535 (*RSO* VIII, 578), Bank. XV, 1061.—c. *Tatimma* with a commentary by al-Kibṣī (p. 502), see Nallino, *Rend. Linc.* s. VI, vol. IX, 675.—d. Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yahyā al-Muẓaffar, | soon after the death of the author, in his *al-Tarjumān* (244, 5), Br. Mus. I, 415.—e. Anon., Br. Mus. Suppl. 540, i.—6. *Qaṣīda* in defence of the Zaydī doctrine with a *takhmīs* by Aḥmad b. Sa‘d al-Dīn b. al-Ḥusayn al-Miswarī, during the reign of al-Mutawakkil Ismā‘īl (1055–87/1645–76), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1219, v.

249

12. (= 8.) A vocal opponent of the Zaydis was Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abdallāh ‘Izz al-Dīn al-Murtaḍā b. al-Hādī b. al-Wazīr, b. 775/1373 in Hajr al-Zahrawayn, d. 840/1436 in Šan‘ā’.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* VI, 282, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 81/93, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* II, 440/1.—2. *Tanqīḥ al-anẓār fī ‘ilm al-āthār* additionally Rāmpūr II, 245<sub>46</sub>. Commentary, *Tawḍīḥ al-afkār* by Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl b. al-Amīr (d. 1182/1768), Āṣaf. I, 618<sub>113</sub>, Bank V, 2, 459, Rāmpūr I, 125<sub>5,6</sub>.—4. *Īthār al-ḥaqq ‘ala ‘l-khulq* additionally Rāmpūr I, 284<sub>17</sub>, print. C. 1318 (based on a copy in Dam. ‘Um., with a biography of the author from Muḥammad Šiddīq Khān, *al-Tāj al-mukallal*).—5. See 11.—6. *al-‘Awāṣim wal-qawāṣim fī ‘l-dhabb*

'*an sunnat Abi 'l-Qāsim*, a defence of the teachings of the old imams against the objections of the dervish 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim, Paris 1640, Ambr. C 184.—7. *al-Rawḍ al-bāsim fi 'l-dhabb 'an sunnat Abi 'l-Qāsim*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 10.—8. *al-Targhib bil-'uzla wal-tarhib min al-ghafla* Ambr. B 1911 (*RSO* IV, 99).—9. *Jawāb* concerning the anthropomorphism of Gabriel, Ambr. A 68, vii, another *Jawāb* ibid. viii.—10. *Tarjīh asālīb al-Qur'ān 'alā asālīb al-Yūnān*, Āṣaf. II, 1728<sup>18,3</sup>, C. 1349 (*RAAD* XII, 167).—11. *al-Burhān al-qāṭi' fi ithbāt al-ṣāni' wa-jāmi' mā jā'at bihi 'l-sharā'i'* ibid. 14, C. 1349.—12. *al-Qawā'id li-tarjīh al-'uzla fi ākhir al-zamān* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1012, Āṣaf. II, 1728<sup>7</sup>.—13. *Qabūl al-bushrā* ibid. 1.—14. *al-Jāmi' al-mashhūr fi 'l-dhabb 'ani 'l-imām al-Manṣūr*, ibid. 3.—15. *al-Mawḍū' fi 'ilm al-ḥadīth*, ibid. 6.—16. *Abḥāth fi 'ilm al-bayān*, ibid. 8.—'Uthmān b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Wazīr, b. 23 Rabī' 1 1097/18 January 1686, wrote a history of the Ibn al-Wazīr family in his *Aṭrāf al-silsila allatī hiya bi-aslāf al-nubuwwa wa-wilāya manīḥa muttaṣila*, Ambr. C 35, ii (*RSO* VII, 60).

#### C The Ibādīs

Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Qays wrote before the eighth/fourteenth century.

*Kitāb mā lā yasa'u jahluhu*, a brief exposition of Ibādī *fiqh*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1209, i (manuscript from Yemen).

#### 250 | D The Ismā'īlīs

Idrīs 'Imād al-Dīn b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Hāshim al-Makramī was, from 832/1428, the 19th *dā'i* of the Ismā'īliyya. He died on 19 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 872/10 June 1368.

1. *Uyūn al-mukhtār fi dhikr al-nabī al-muṣṭafa 'l-mukhtār*, a history of the Ismā'īlīs in Yemen.—2. *Nuzhat al-afkār wa-rawḍat al-akhṭār*, the same, in 2 vols.—3. *Zahr al-ma'ānī*, a compendium of the *ḥaqā'iq*, Ivanow 62, LV, see Hamdani, *Isl. Cult.* XI, 210/20, who is preparing an edition.—4. *Rawḍat al-akhbār wa-bahjat al-asmār*, Leid. 1972, Landb.—Br. 249, see Kraus, *REI* 1933, 489.—In 902/1496, his successor (?) Sulaymān b. Ḥasan had the Ṭāhirid sultan 'Āmir b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb (894–923/1482–1517) thrown into jail in Ta'izz and his books burned: al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 21 bottom (not in Ivanow).

#### 5 Sciences of the Qur'ān

1. Raḍī (Fakhr) al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaddād al-'Abbādī al-Miṣrī al-Yamanī al-Ḥanafī, who died in 800/1397 in Zabīd.

Biography *ṬKh* 179/80. 1. *Kashf al-tanzīl etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 3429, Ambr. B 46, E 65 (*RSO* IV, 105), Mosul 28, 80, Rāmpūr I, 38,<sup>138</sup>.—2. *al-Sirāj al-wahhāj* and *al-Jawhara al-nayyira* additionally Berl. Fol. 3092, I, 296.—3. *al-Nūr al-mustanīr* I, 761, II, 8.

3. ‘Uthmān b. ‘Umar b. Abī Bakr al-Nāshirī al-Zabīdī Abu ‘l-Tawfīq, ca. 860/1456.

1. *al-Durr al-nāẓim fī qirā’at ‘Āṣim* or *Wurayqāt* as a supplement to the *Ṭayyibat al-nashr* (below p. 202) and the *Shāṭibīyya*, additionally Āṣaf. 298, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1449.<sup>2</sup>.—2. *Riwayātā Qālūn* (d. 220/835), following Nāfi‘ b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Madanī (d. 169/780) and al-Dawrī (d. 246/860) based on Ibn al-‘Alā’ al-Baṣrī (d. 154/771), Bank. XVIII, 1, 1252.—3. *al-Hidāya li-taḥqīq al-riwāya*, Dam. ‘Um. 8,<sup>53</sup>.

4. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Uthmān Najm al-Dīn al-Yamanī, d. 832/1428.

*RSO* III, 367. 1 *al-Thamarāt al-yānī’a wal-aḥkām al-wāḍiḥa al-qāṭi’a*, derivation of legal provisions from a large number of Qur’ānic verses, in the order of the suras, based on the *Kitāb al-rawḍa wal-ghadīr* by ‘Izz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Hādī Taj al-Dīn, completed in 815/1412, Berl. 4888/90, Landb.—Br. 495, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 43, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 108, on which *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya fī | takhrīj mā fi* 251  
*‘l-Thamarāt min al-aḥādīth al-nabawīyya* by ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn al-‘Arāsī, ca. 1180/1766, Berl. 4891/2, Ambr. B 52 (*RSO* IV, 166).—2. *al-Zuhūr ‘alā Kitāb al-luma’*, a commentary on the *Kitāb al-luma’ ilā Kitāb al-taḥrīr* by Jamāl al-Dīn al-Muṭahhar b. ‘Alī b. al-Ḥusayn (I, 698, 1), Berl. 4887.

5. Yahyā b. al-Mahdī b. Qāsim b. al-Muṭahhar al-Ḥusaynī al-Zaydī.

1. *al-Masā’il al-qur’āniyya*, Berl. Qu. 1834.—2. *Ṣilāt al-ikhwān fī ḥilyat barakat al-zamān*, biography of the Sufi Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Kayna’ī (d. 793/1391, al-Shawkānī I, 4/7), Ambr. A. 175, D 222, Vat. v. 1120,<sup>28</sup>, 1129,<sup>2</sup>, 1160,<sup>2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 350,<sup>207</sup>.

## 6 *Mysticism*

1. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad (Yūsuf) b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad al-Ḥabashī (Ḥubayshī) al-Yamanī al-Waṣṣābī al-Yāfi’ī, who died in 782/1380.

1. *al-Baraka fī madḥ (faḍl) al-sa’y wal-ḥaraka (wa-mā yunjī bi-idhni ‘llāh min al-halaka)*, on the blessings of various professions, additionally Berl. Oct.



1862, Paris 5303, Manch. 427, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 776, <sup>2</sup>1067/8, Princ. 322, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 423,<sup>2888/9</sup>, ‘Um. 1516, Dam. Z. 82 (‘Um. 87), 50, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 272, App. 38, Rāmpūr I, 373,<sup>3</sup>, print. C. 1354.—2. *Kitāb al-nūrayn fī iṣlāḥ al-dārayn*, Berl. 2716 (anon.) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 573, <sup>2</sup>1087, Bodl. I, 61, Ambr. B. 75, x (RSO V, 1030), Tunis, Zayt. III, 155,<sup>1574</sup>, (wrongly al-Jayshī), Algiers 581,<sup>2</sup>.

2. Abu ‘l-Surā Aḥmad Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn b. Abī Bakr al-Raddād al-Zabīdī, d. 821/1418.

2 Religious *qaṣīdas*, Welīeddīn 1828,<sup>129a/130b</sup>.

3. Ḥusayn b. Šādiq b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ahdal, the grandson of the historian (§ 3, 7), was born in Abyāt Ḥusayn in Rabī‘ II 850/July 1446. He studied law there and also in al-Marāwigha and Zabīd. In 872/1467 he went on pilgrimage, an undertaking that later in life he repeated twice. During his third stay in Mecca he also attended the lectures of al-Sakhāwī. Later, he turned to mysticism.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* III, 144/5 (he was still alive when this work was written). *Irtiyāḥ al-arwāḥ fī dhikr Allāh al-karīm al-fattāḥ*, Rāmpūr I, 327,<sup>24</sup>.

## 252 | 7 Medicine

1. Al-Qāḍī Raḍī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad al-Fārisī dedicated to the Rasūlid al-Mu‘ayyad Dā‘ūd b. al-Muẓaffar b. Maṣṣūr (696–721/1297–1321):

*Al-Durra al-muntakhaba fī ‘l-adwiya al-mujarraba*, Leid. 1346 (attributed to al-Muẓaffar b. Maṣṣūr of Hama, d. 642/1244), Paris 2992,<sup>1</sup>, 5987, Algiers 1756, Copenhagen 115 (ḤKh III, 211 says the author is Naṣr b. Naṣr).

2. Muḥammad al-Mahdawī b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Šanawbarī al-Yamanī al-Hindī, d. 815/1412.

*Kitāb al-raḥma fī ‘l-ṭibb wal-ḥikma* (wrongly attributed to al-Suyūṭī, see p. 193, no. 238), Paris 3016/8 (where the author is said to be Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad Zardūk), further Tüb. 75, Munich 835,<sup>2</sup>, Goth. 1945,<sup>5</sup>, 2025,<sup>1</sup>, Leipz. 758/9, Br. Mus. 460,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 311, <sup>2</sup>572, Pet. AMK 930, Princ. 177a, Ambr. B. 371, Algiers 1759,<sup>3</sup> Rabat 486i, *Hesperis* XII, 110, 966, Beirut 316, 317,<sup>2</sup>, 318,<sup>2</sup>, Sbath 507, Mosul 158, 138,<sup>3</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 476/7 (which has Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Rāzī), lith. C. 1304,<sup>1320/1347</sup> (together with al-Dhahabī, *al-Ṭibb al-nabawī*), *Mukhtaṣar* C. 1300 (in the margin of al-Qalyūbī’s *Tadhkira*), Sidi Siouti, *Le livre de la miséricorde dans l’art de guérir les maladies et de conserver la santé*, trad.



lit. de l'ar. par M. Pharaon, revue par A. Bertherand, Paris–Algiers 1856; interwoven with the *Kitāb shifā' al-aḡsām* to become the *Kitāb tashīl al-manāfi' fi 'l-ṭibb wal-ḥikam* by Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Alī b. Abī Bakr al-Azraq, Ambr. A 117, B 36, 37, ii, C 120 (*RSO* III, 911, VII, 595), Mashh. XVI, 6,<sub>20</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 471,<sub>39</sub>.—Versification: *Zād al-faqīr*, with a commentary by Rāshid b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Hāshim al-Qurashī, Rāmpūr I, 487,<sub>152</sub>.

Ad p. 209

## 8 Horse Breeding

Al-Malik al-Mujāhid 'Alī b. Dā'ūd b. 'Umar b. Yūsuf (I, 909, no. 39) b. 'Alī b. Rasūl al-Rasūli reigned in the years 721–64/1321–62.

Al-Khazrajī, *al-Uqūd al-lu'lu'yya*, transl. II, 3/109, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 444/5. 1. *al-Aqwāl al-kāfiya wal-fuṣūl al-shāfiya*, on horse breeding, additionally Berl 6182, Paris 2830/1 (anon.), Köpr. 1225, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 364, Bank. IV, 115.— 2. A treatise on the astrolabe, see Nallino, *RSO* II, 480/1.—3. *Ma'din al-fiqh* (author ?), Āṣaf. II, 1162,<sub>121</sub>.

## | 8a Politics

253

Al-Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī wrote, in 815/1412:

*Mulakhkhaṣ al-fiṭan wal-albāb wa-miṣbāḥ al-hudā lil-kuttāb*, on trade routes and the toll system of South Arabia, Ambr. H 130 i (*ZDMG* 69, 78).

## 8b Mathematics

'Afīf al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Aṭiyya b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Ḥārithī al-Najrānī al-Madanī (sic) al-Madhḥijī, between the eighth and the tenth centuries.

*Al-Riyāḍ al-naḡfāḥa fī 'ilm al-misāḥa*, Ambr. B. 16, I, (*RSO* IV, 96).

## 8c Astronomy

Abū Bakr b. Abi 'l-Ma'ālī al-Yamanī wrote in 794/1395:

*Mudkhal al-ta'līm fī inshā' al-ta'siya wa-amr al-taqwīm*, Manch. 361A.

## 8d Natural Sciences

'Aṭā' b. al-Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-Bayhaqī wrote for the prince of Yemen Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn 'Āmir b. 'Abd al-Waḥḥāb (894–923/1419–1517, Khalīl Edhem, *Düveli isl.* 134):

*Ma'din al-nawādir fī ma'rifat al-jawāhir*, AS 3743 (Ritter, *Istanb. Mitt.* III, 1935, 9, no. 10).

### 9 *Occult Sciences*

1. Sultan Abū Bakr b. al-Abbās b. 'Alī b. Dā'ūd b. Yūsuf b. 'Umar b. 'Alī b. Rasūlallāh al-Ghassānī al-Ashraf Ismā'īl (778–803/1376–1400) or his brother wrote:

*Muntaqa 'l-masjid fī sharḥ tafḍīl ḥurūf al-abjad*, Bat. Suppl. 648.

254 | 2. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Sharjī al-Zabīdī al-Ḥanafī, d. 893/1488.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* I, 214. 1. *Kitāb al-fawā'id fī 'l-ṣilāt (ṣila) wal-'awā'id* additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 215,<sup>1665/70</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 339, Būhār 55, iii, 56, Rāmpūr I, 154,<sup>III</sup> (attributed to al-Ghazzālī), Bat. Suppl. 661, print. C. 1370, 1282 (lith.), 1297, 1300 (together with Muḥammad al-Shubrāwī, *Sharḥ al-asmā' al-ḥusnā*), Bombay n.d. (with a commentary), ed. Muḥammad al-Ghamrāwī, C. 1321.—2. *Ṭabaqāt al-khawāṣṣ ahl al-ṣidq wal-ikhlāṣ*, biographies of famous Yemenis, additionally Leid. 1079,<sup>2</sup> MSS Landb., Dathīna 1068, print. C. 1321.—3. *Tajrīd al-Ṣaḥīḥ* I, 264,<sup>4</sup>, additionally Rāmpūr I, 69,<sup>51</sup>.

### 10 *Encyclopaedias*

1. Sirāj al-Dīn Ismā'īl b. Abī Bakr b. al-Muqri' al-Shawarī al-Shaghdarī al-Yamanī al-Tamīmī was born in 765/1363. When al-Firūzābādī was still alive he tried in vain to succeed him as chief *qāḍī*, and died in 837/1433.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw'* II, 292/5, Suyūtī, *Bughya* 193, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 220, al-Shawkānī I, 142/5. 1. *'Unwān al-sharaf etc.*, based on the example of a work by al-Firūzābādī, in which every line starts with an *alif*, in hopes of surpassing the latter in the eyes of Sultan al-Ashraf, but only dedicated to his son al-Nāṣir, additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 7/9 (where other MSS are listed), Manch. 191, 815, library Dahdāh 99, Šehīd 'A. 113,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 185, Dam. 'Um. 86, 88,<sup>81/3</sup>, Mosul 57,<sup>137</sup>, 166, 27,<sup>3</sup>, 255,<sup>10</sup>, Br. Mus. Or. 5576/7 (DL 29), Rabat 283, Mashh. XV, 26,<sup>77</sup>, Pesh. 1918, 1942, Rāmpūr I, 217,<sup>335</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 951,<sup>41</sup>, also *manẓūma* ibid. II, 1158,<sup>101</sup>, printings also Kanpur 1272, C. 1318; imitation *Nazīrat 'Unwān al-sharaf* by 'Abdallāh al-Waṣṣāf (?), Istanbul 1280.—

2. *Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 33, <sup>2</sup>261, Br. Mus. Or. 5322 (DL 58), Mosul 26, 47 (cf. Paris 3019), printed as *Majmūʿ al-Qāḍī*, Bombay 1305, Āṣaf. I, 698,<sup>162</sup>—4. *al-Dharīʿa ilā naṣr al-sharīʿa* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 925, ix, Ambr. C. 21 (RSO VII, 51).—6. A religious poem, Berl. 7929b, 7986,<sup>3</sup>, Vat. v. 947, f. 19.—7. *Muʿāraḍat Lāmiyyat al-Ajam* (I, 247), Berl. 7897, 8306,<sup>3</sup>, 8439, f. 99a, Leid. 757, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1211, I, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 316, 360, As. Soc. Beng. 129, Būhār 436,<sup>8</sup>, printed in al-Shirwānī's *Nafḥat al-Yaman* 1811, 409,<sup>9</sup>, C. 237/40, in *Majmūʿ al-Qāḍī* 58/60.—8. *Badīʿiyya* read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 987, I, additionally Paris 3206,<sup>6</sup>, with a self-commentary see Leipz. 480, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203, Āṣaf. I, 150,<sup>58</sup>.—9. *al-Rikāz al-mukhammas fī-mā qīla min al-awjuh fī 'l-mā' al-mushammas*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 518.—10. *Rawḍ al-tālib fī 'l-fiqh*, Āṣaf. II, 1154,<sup>35</sup>, with the commentary *Asna 'l-maṭālib* by Abū Yaḥyā Zakariyyā' al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520, p. 117) | additionally 255  
Cambr. Suppl. 712, Paris 993/5, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 461, <sup>2</sup>894/5, Dam. 'Um. 47,<sup>294/301</sup>, Mosul 110,<sup>141</sup>, 219,<sup>125</sup> (*Mukhtaṣar al-rawḍa*), print. C. 1313, 4 vols.—12. *Qaṣīda Tāʿiyya* or *al-Qaṣīda al-sāʿira*, in 51 verses, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 41, with a *takhmīs* by Qāḍī Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Nassākh, Ambr. C. 33, iv.—13. *Manẓūmat al-dimā' (dimā' al-ḥajj wal-i'timār)*, on the pilgrimage, Leipz. 276, Bat. Suppl. 486; commentary by Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Nashīlī, Bat. Suppl. 487/8, print. C. 1296 (with a commentary by 'Aṭiyya al-Sulamī in the margin), 1313.—14. *Ḥumānāt<sup>2</sup> al-badīʿa fī madḥ 'ilm al-sharīʿa*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 48, <sup>2</sup>83,<sup>4</sup>.—15. *Qaṣīda* for the sharif of Mecca, Ḥasan b. 'Ajlān, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 281.—16. Two *qaṣīdas*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1607,<sup>19,20</sup>, 1702,<sup>9</sup>.—17. Continuation of verses by al-Ḥarīrī on a *qaṣīda* of 50 verses in honour of al-Malik al-Nāṣir b. Ismāʿīl b. al-'Abbās, together with other *qaṣīdas* and feats of linguistic strength, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 163.—18. *Qaṣīda* of 60 verses Heid. zS VI, 233, different from Berl. 7261,<sup>3</sup>.—19. *al-Jawāhir al-lāmi'a fī tajnīs al-farā'id al-jāmi'a (al-ma'āni 'l-rā'ī'a)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 185, 214, III, 78.—20. *Qaṣīda* against Ibn al-'Arabī and the Sufis, Br. Mus. Suppl. 924,<sup>1</sup>.—21. *Asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā* in verse, Leid. 2098.—22. *Takhmīs al-Qaṣīda al-Muḍariyya*, I, 472, v.

2. His student Sirāj (Taḳī) al-Dīn Abū Ḥaṣṣ 'Umar b. Muḥammad al-Zabīdī al-Qumnī al-Yamanī al-Muṭṭī died in 887/482.

HKh I, 484. 1. *Mukhtaṣar Muhimmāt al-muhimmāt* I, 753.—2. *Jāmi' al-awqāt al-bāqiyāt al-ṣādiḥāt*, Manch. 216A.

Ad p. 211

2 Probably identical with the kind of poetry that is otherwise called *ḥumaynāt*, see Cat. Leid.<sup>2</sup> I, 474, Cat. Hamb. 95,<sup>3</sup>, 94,<sup>10</sup>, Hartmann, *Muw.* 20, n 1.

## Chapter 5. Iran and Tūrān

### 1 Poetry and Rhymed Prose

1. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Muʿaẓẓam al-Rāzī wrote, in 730/1329:

*Al-Maqāmāt al-ithnā ʿashara: Les douze séances du Cheikh A. b. al-Moʾaddhem, notées et publiées par M. Soliman al-Harairi, Paris 1282/1865, Tunis 1303.*

256 | 1a. ʿUmar b. ʿAbdallāh al-Rāzī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, before 728/1328:

*Musāmarat al-nadmān wa-muʿānasat al-ikhwān*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 501.

2. Faḍlallāh b. al-Ḥamīd al-Zawzānī al-Aṣl al-Šīnī Mawlūd al-Fāḍil wrote, in 740/1339:

1. *al-Šīniyyāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 241.—2. *al-Kifāya al-kāfiya*, ibid. II, 154.

3. Hindūshāh b. Sanjar b. ʿAbdallāh al-Šāhibī al-Jayrānī wrote in the first half of the 8th century.

1. *Mawārid al-adab*, additionally Asʿad Ef. 2926, 2 (*MO* VII, 127), ʿĀšir Ef. 925 (*MFO* V, 513), Rāḡib 1212, 2 (ibid. 538).—2. *Tajārib al-salaf* see p. 202, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 81.

4. Muʿīn al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Qāsim Junayd b. Najm al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-ʿUmarī al-Khazrajī al-Šūfī, whose father had died in 740/1340, wrote in 790/1388 for Abū Nuṣr Shāh Yahyā, the Muẓaffarid of Kirman:

2. *Isnād al-dhikr wal-khirqa*, Paris 4577,<sup>11</sup>—3. *Arbaʿūn*, a commentary on which by his grandson Hārūn b. Mūsā b. Junayd, ibid. 10 (a commentary on *sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* by the same, ibid. 18).—4. *al-Mazārāt*, on the scholars and saints buried in Shiraz, composed in 791/1389, Br. Mus. Suppl. 677, Teh. II, 559, translated into Persian by his son ʿĪsā with the title *Multamas al-aḥibbāʾ khālīṣ min al-riyāʾ*, Br. Mus. Pers. I, 346/7, in ḤKh IV, 16,<sup>7424</sup> with the title *Shadd al-izār min ḥaṭṭ al-awzār* or *Hazār mazār* or *Hazāryak mazār*, see Kaempfer, *Amoenitates exoticae* 368.

Ad p. 212

5. Ikhtiyār (al-Dīn) b. Ghiyāth al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, d. 928/1522 (or, according to Éthé, Bodl. Pers. I, 1778, in 897/1492).

1. *Asās al-iqtibās* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6716 (DL 56), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 518, <sup>2</sup>999<sub>2</sub>, Vat. v. 1438/9, Selim Āgā 892 (also called *al-Jamʿ wal-tafrīd*), NO 4272 (MSOS XV, 21), AS 1652, Mashh. XIII, 1,7, Būhār 420, Āsaf. III, 66,<sub>264</sub>, with the title *Ikhtiyār al-Ghiyāthiyya fī fann al-inshāʾ* Manch. 788D, printings C. 1316, 1323, 1326, Istanbul 1298, excerpts in Cl. Jos. Dāʿūd, *Tanzīh al-albāb*, Mosul 1863, 132/68.—2. = 1.

| 6. Muḥammad b. al-ʿAbbās al-Shushtarī, era unknown.

257

1. *Ajnās al-jinās al-mulaqqab bil-Muraṣṣaʿ*, an ethical poem, Lucknow 1306.—2. *Manābir al-Islām*, sermons, ibid. 1308.—3. *Rutab al-Arab*, a *dīwān*, lith. ibid. 1301.—4. *Shamʿ al-majālis*, on the virtues and sufferings of Ḥusayn, with an interlinear translation in Hindustani, together with 62 other religious poems in Arabic and Hindustani, ibid. 1310.

## 2 Philology

1a. Ḥamīd al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar al-Najāṭī al-Nīsābūrī al-Bukhārī, ca. 720/1320.

1. *Sharḥ al-Rasāʾil al-qawsiyya li-Muḥammad b. Ishāq al-Muṭahhar al-Iṣfahānī wal-Qubbiyya (li-l-Qāḍi ʿl-Madanī) wal-Qalamīyya (li-ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abi ʿl-Ghanāʾim b. Abi ʿl-Kāshī*, his contemporary), Top Kapu 2414 (RSO IV, 719).—2. *Irāb al-qaṣāʾid al-thalāth wa-īdāḥ ghawāmiḍ al-abḥāth* by Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ al-Bustī (I, 251), ʿImād al-Dīn Rajāʾ b. Sharaf al-Iṣfahānī and al-Farazdaq, Berl. Oct. 3008, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 17.—3. *Basātīn al-fuḍalāʾ* I, 548.

1b. Quṭb al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Masʿūd b. Maḥmūd al-Sirāfī al-Qālī (Fālī) al-Shuqqār, ca. 700/1300.

1. *Kitāb al-safālī*, Āsaf. II, 1654,<sub>51</sub>.—2. *al-Taqrīb fī ʿl-tafsīr* I, 509.—3. *Sharḥ al-Lubāb* I, 520.—4. *Risāla fī taḥqīq makhṣūṣ*, Calc. Madr. 314.

1c. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Ḥasan al-Samnānī wrote in 702/1302 for the *ṣāhib dīwān* al-Sāwajī:

*Kunūz al-jawāhir fī ʿl-akhlāq wal-muḥāḍarāt*, Zanjān, *Lughat al-ʿArab* VI, 92.

2. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan (Ḥusayn) b. Ibrāhīm al-Jārabardī al-Shāfiʿī Fakhr al-Dīn, a student of al-Bayḍāwī, died in Tabriz in Ramaḍān 746/January 1346.

Al-Subkī, *Ṭab*. v, 169, followed by Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 131, al-Shawkānī I, 47, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 148. 1. *al-Mughnī fī ʿilm al-naḥw* or *Mughni ʿl-Akrād*

additionally Vat. v. Borg. 5,<sup>1</sup> 44,<sup>3</sup>, Pet. AMK 942, Mosul 138,<sup>313</sup> 139,<sup>313/4</sup> 186,<sup>302</sup>.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad al-‘Umarī al-Maylānī (Jilānī?), d. 811/1408, additionally Berl. Qu. 927, Heid. z.s x, 82, Haupt 276, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 175/6, 364/5, Princ. 67, Bol. 323, Vat. v. 438, Borg. 5,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. Dorn, 258 p. 179, AMK 942, Dahdāh 140, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 135, Dam. ‘Um. | 76,<sup>144</sup>, Mosul 44,<sup>52</sup>, 69,<sup>337</sup>, 119,<sup>287/9</sup>, 203,<sup>93</sup>, 224,<sup>210</sup>, 244,<sup>329/31</sup>, Mashh. XII, 31,<sup>110</sup> ff.—b. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Sayyid Fakhr al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, Princ. 1b.—4. *Shukūk ‘ala ‘l-Ḥājibīyya* I, 532.—5. *Sharḥ al-Ḥāwī* I, 679.

2a. Ṣadr (Zayn) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Sāwī,<sup>1</sup> d. 749/1348.

1. *al-Qaṣīda al-ḥasnā’ (fi ‘l-‘arūḍ wal-qawāfi’)* al-Sāwīyya, Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 148,<sup>84</sup>, Madr. 235, Rabat 500, iv, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 239.—Commentaries: a. *al-Kāfi fi ‘ilm al-‘arūḍ wal-qawāfi’* by ‘Ubaydallāh b. ‘Abd al-Kāfi b. ‘Abd al-Majīd al-‘Ubaydī (d. 749/1348), Bodl. I, 1267,<sup>2</sup> (see II, 617), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 329, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 240 (see also his *Tirāz al-azhār*, Calcutta 1863, and his *Tadrīb al-ṭullāb*, Lahore 1889, *Sharḥ al-Maḍnūn* I, 755).—b. Najm al-Dīn Sa‘īd b. al-Mawlā al-Sa‘īd Muḥammad al-Tabrizī, Gotha 369, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 235.

3. Abū Naṣr al-Fārābī wrote in the eighth century:

Ad p. 213

*Niṣāb al-sibyān*, additionally Philadelphia 33, vi, ed. ‘Abd al-Shakūr al-Tabrizī, Berlin (Kaviani) 1341/1922.

3a. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Khujandī al-Burhān, d. ca. 830/1427.

*Al-Quṣārā fi ‘l-ṣarf*, Br. Mus. 421,<sup>5</sup>, Manch. 737, commentary *Manāṣṣat al-adhārā* by Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī b. Ḥasan, Berl. 6763.

4. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Uthmān b. ‘Umar al-Balkhī wrote around 800/1397 (?).

*Al-Wāfi fi ‘l-naḥw* additionally Manch. 735, Rāmpūr I, 557,<sup>269</sup>. Commentary *al-Manhal al-ṣāfi* by al-Damānīnī (p. 21), written in 825/1422 in Gujarāt, additionally Leid. 2225, Pet. AM Buch. 1060/1, Selīm Āgā 173, Kazan, see Kračkovsky,

1 Against Pusey’s supposed correction of the *nisba* to al-Sārī, cf. Freytag. *Versk.* 4, see Pertsch ad Gotha 309, vol. IV, 335, n. 1.

*Dokl. Ak. Nauk* 1924 (*Isl.* xvii, 93), Pesh. 1329, Rāmpūr I, 549-204, 556,<sup>261/3</sup>, Bank. xx, 2128.—2. *ʿAyn al-ʿilm wa-zayn al-ḥilm* I, 749.

4a. Qāḍikhān Badr Muḥammad Dhār wrote around 822/1419:

1. *Adāt al-fuḍalāʾ*, an Arabic-Persian glossary, Br. Mus. Pers. 491.—2. *Dustūr al-ikhwān*, Arabic-Persian dictionary, Br. Mus. Suppl. 877.

6. ʿAlī b. Nuṣra b. Dāʿūd wrote, in 843/1439:

*Al-Tarjumān*, autograph Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 119, <sup>2</sup>276.

| 7. Abu ʿl-Qāsim b. Abī Bakr al-Laythī al-Samarqandī wrote, around 888/1483:

259

1. *Farāʾid al-fawāʾid* (ʿawāʾid) *li-taḥqīq maʿāni ʿl-istiʿāra* or *al-Risāla al-Samarqandīyya* additionally Leipz. 877, vi, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sup>5</sup>, Upps. II, 43,<sup>4</sup>, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 332/3, Pet. AMK. 937, Rabat 509,<sup>3</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 585, printed in *Majmūʿ muhimāt al-mutūn*, C. 1276, 1295, 1297, 1303, 1304, 1323, in *Rasāʾil arbaʿa*, Istanbul 1308, no. 3, Turkish transl. Serāi 2767 (Schacht I, 64). *Petit traité de rhétorique ar.*, trad. et annoté par Abderrazzak Lacherif, Algiers 1905.—Commentaries: 1. Masʿūd b. Ḥusayn al-Shirwānī (d. 905/1499, p. 232), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 242, <sup>2</sup>451,<sup>1</sup>.—1a. ʿIṣām al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿArabshāh al-Isfarāʾinī (d. 944/1536, p. 410) additionally Tüb. 66, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 334, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 236, 248,<sup>6</sup>, <sup>2</sup>405,<sup>2</sup>, 444,<sup>1</sup>, 457,<sup>6</sup>, Paris 4585, Algiers 269, Ambr. E 294 among others, Bol. 390,<sup>3</sup>, 453,<sup>1</sup>, Vat. v. 1078,<sup>4</sup>, Pet. AMK 937, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 207, Mosul 85,<sup>7</sup>, 97,<sup>101</sup>, 116,<sup>239</sup>, 224,<sup>220/1</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 565,<sup>16</sup>, printing also C. 1286.—Glosses: a. By his grandson Jamāl al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Ṣadr al-Dīn Ismāʿīl al-Isfarāʾinī (d. 1007/1598) additionally Paris 4425,<sup>5</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 236,<sup>2</sup>, <sup>2</sup>444,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 188, Mosul 117, 265,<sup>2</sup>.—c. Mollā Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Kurdī al-Zibārī additionally Gotha 2803, Munich 686, Pet. AMK 932, 937, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 189, Mosul 116, 245,<sup>5</sup>, 226,<sup>28</sup>, 274,<sup>47</sup>, Rabat 509,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 236, <sup>2</sup>405,<sup>3</sup>, 444,<sup>1</sup>.—f. = (?) Mollā Ilyās al-Rūmī, Dam. Z. 70, 25,<sup>1</sup>.—ff. *Awḍaḥ al-ishārāt* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Budayrī al-Dimyāṭī (d. 1140/1727, p. 322), Munich 685.—

Ad p. 214

g. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ṣabbān (d. 1206/1791, p. 288), printings also C. 1282, 1286, 1299 (with a. in the margin), 1302.—i. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bājūrī (d. 1276/1860, p. 487), printings also Būlāq 1282, 1302 (with Ujhūrī in the margin), C. 1303, 1315, 1324, 1344.—k. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Arzanjānī al-Rūmī Muftizāde, completed in 1215/1800, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 237, <sup>2</sup>445, printings C. 1254,

1275, Istanbul 1253, 1279.—l. Yāsīn b. Zayn al-Dīn al-ʿUlaymī al-Ḥimṣī (d. 20 Shaʿbān 1061/9 August 1651 in Cairo) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 236<sub>3</sub>, <sup>2</sup>444<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203.—m. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Bahūtī al-Miṣrī (d. 1082/1671, p. 308), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 187, print. C. 1315.—n. Muḥammad al-Shīrānāsī, ibid. 190.—o. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Dalājī, completed in 1141/1728, ibid. 212, IV, b. 26.—r. On the *basmala* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr (d. 1232/1816, p. 328), on which superglosses, *Samīr al-Amīr*, by ʿAbd al-Ḥakīm b. Makhlūf al-Minyawī (d. 1301/1883), C. 1299, see Muḥammad al-Asnawī, *Taqrīrāt rāʾiqa wa-tadqīqāt fāʾiqa ʿalā sharḥ al-R. al-S.*, C. 1328.—s. Aḥmad Ḥaydar, Mosul 224,219.—u. Yūsuf al-Ḥifnī (d. 1178/1764, p. 283), Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 26, C. 1298.—v. On the *dībāja* by Abu ʿl-Ḥasan Muḥammad al-Maḥallī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 192.—w. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Abī ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Majdūli (ca. 1109/1697), Algiers 225.—z. Ḥafīd al-ʿIṣām, i.e. Aḥmad b. Ismāʿīl al-Isfarāʾīnī (see 1a), additionally Qilič ʿA. 988.—3. Qul Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khaḍīr Jamāl al-Dīn al-Kirmāstī, completed in 1038/1620, additionally Pet. AMK 937, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 240, <sup>2</sup>448<sub>5</sub>, <sup>1</sup>248, <sup>2</sup>457<sub>7</sub>, Princ. 101, Rāmpūr I, 565, on which glosses by ʿUmar al-Ḥanafī al-Rifāʾī, Haupt 274.—3a. Muḥammad Sāčaqlizāde al-Marʾashī (d. 1150/1737, p. 370), Paris 4717.—260 4. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ al-Mollawī (d. 1181/1767, | p. 355) additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5944 (DL 53), Algiers 221/3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 201, 212, IV, b. 27, Rāmpūr I, 564,45; abstract Bat. Suppl. 586.—Glosses: a. *Natāʾij al-fikar* by his student Aḥmad b. Yūnus al-Khalifī (d. 1209/1794), additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 238, <sup>2</sup>446, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 189, 226, Dam. Z. 70, 36, superglosses by Muḥammad al-Ḥaḍramī, Āṣaf. I, 146,50.—b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Mālikī al-Shādhilī (p. 328), Algiers 224,1, lith. C. 1281, printings C. 1279, 1301, 1308, a *taqrīr* on it by Aḥmad al-Ujhūrī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 182, and superglosses by Muḥammad al-Ṭandaṭāʾī ibid. IV, b. 27.—c. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī (d. 1313/1895), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 182.—d. Muḥammad al-Dimyāṭī al-Khiḍrī (d. 1288/1871), ibid. IV, b. 26, Fez, Qar. 1436, print. Būlāq 1287.—e. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Sharqāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 226.—f. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Salabūn (d. 1206/1791), printings C. 1286, 1299, 1321.—g. Aḥmad al-ʿArūsī al-Azharī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b. 27.—h. al-Bājūrī, C. n.d. (van Dyck).—5. = 4c. ?—6. *Īdāḥ al-mushkilāt* by Aḥmad al-Damanhūrī (d. 1192/1778, p. 371) additionally Algiers 220, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 178.—7. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Zibārī (see 1c) additionally Dam. Z. 70, 44, 1.—8. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-ʿAttār (d. 1250/1834, p. 473), printed in *Majmūʿa* C. 1298, 1345, glosses by Aḥmad Dahlān (p. 499) additionally Bat. Suppl. 587.—9. *Laqṭ al-jawāhir al-saniyya ʿala ʿl-R. al-S.* by Muḥammad al-Damanhūrī (d. 1288/1871), completed in 1233/1817, Būlāq 1273.—10. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Nāfiʿ al-Qāzābādī, Pet. AMK 937, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203.—11. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Budayrī al-Dimyāṭī al-Shāfiʿī



(p. 322), Munich 685.—12. Fawz b. Muṣṭafā al-Qusṭanṭīnī, completed in 1286/1869, Istanbul 1308.—13. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Sandūbī, twelfth cent., Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 211.—14. Kamāl al-Dīn Masʿūd b. Ḥusayn al-Shirwānī al-Rūmī (d. 905/1499, HS III, 3, 340), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 242, <sup>2</sup>451<sub>1</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 675<sub>12</sub>, on which glosses by Mīr Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ al-Saʿīdī, Brill–H., op. cit. 2.—15. Qara Saʿīd, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>457<sub>8</sub>, Pet. AMK 937.—16. al-Sharābīshī (read: Shīrānasī?), Qilič ʿA. 881.—17. Abu ʿl-Mayyit al-Dimyāṭī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 204.—18. Aḥmad al-Isqāṭī, Jer. Khāl. 41<sub>4,8</sub>.—19. *al-Ilmām fī ʿilm al-bayān* by Yūsuf Hījāzī, mudarris al-Azhar, C. 1345.—20. *Zahr al-riyāḍ al-zakiyya al-wāfiya li-maḍmūn al-S.* by ʿAbd al-Ḥāfiẓ b. ʿAlī al-Mālikī (d. 1303/1885), completed in 1262/1845, Būlāq 1290.—21. ʿAbdallāh, a student of ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Majallī, Rāmpūr I, 564<sub>44</sub>.—22. al-Sūsī, *ibid.*—23. *al-Khādīm fī ḥall alfāẓ Abi ʿl-Qāsim* by ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Jullī, Berl. Qu. 1542.—Abstracts: 1. *Bulūgh al-arab min taḥqīq istiʿārāt al-ʿArab*, with a commentary by Muḥammad b. ʿIṣām (?), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 204, print. Baghdad n.d.—2. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān* by Aḥmad al-Dardīr (d. 1201/1786, p. 353) with a self-commentary, on which glosses by Aḥmad al-Ṣadrāwī (d. 1241/1825), on which is a *taqrīrāt* entitled *Tibyān al-bayān* by ʿAlī b. Ḥusayn al-Būlāqī, C. 1308.—3. *Mukhtaṣar*, with a commentary by Maḥmūd Ḥaydar al-Hakkārī, completed in 1081/1670, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 209.—Versifications: 2. Muḥammad al-Ṭanṭāwī (p. 479), with glosses, Munich 687, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, 147.—3. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ al-Mollawī (d. 1181/1767 see above), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 210, 226.—4. ʿAlī Manṭalā al-Dimyāṭī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 226.—4. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sayyid al-Ḥasanī, Rabat 520, 1.

III. *Sharḥ al-R. al-waḍʿiyya*, see below p. 288.

IV. *Mustakhlaṣ al-ḥaqāʾiq*, see p. 266.

v. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʿl-Muṭawwal* (I, 517), lith. Istanbul 1307.

| 9. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Khālīq b. Maʿrūf, fl. ninth cent.

261

*Kanz al-lughāt*, based on the *Ṣiḥāḥ*, additionally Berl. pers. 46<sub>6</sub>, 161/3, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 115, Paris 4298/4300, Br. Mus. Suppl. 878, Or. 6959 (DL 52), Pers. 507.

9. Jaʿfar b. ʿAbd al-Karīm Mīrān b. Yaʿqūb al-Buwaykānī wrote, after 816/1413:

*Binyat al-bayān*, with the commentary *Bayān al-binya*, on rhetoric, Bank. xx, 2204.

Ad p. 215

10. Ibrāhīm al-Shabistārī al-Naqshbandī Sībawayh al-Thānī was murdered in 917/1511 by some rebellious Shī'a in Tekke (Lycia), while travelling by caravan on the pilgrimage. Because of this, Shāh Ismā'īl had their leader, apprehended on his territory, thrown into boiling water.

Sa'd al-Dīn, *Tāj al-tawārīkh* 11, 179, Solaqz. 336/7, v. Hammer, *Gesch. d. osm. Reiches* 11, 679. *Nihāyat al-bahja* or *al-Tā'īyya fi 'l-naḥw*, completed in Muḥarram 900/October 1494, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 138, 172, with the commentary *Mi'yār al-adab* additionally Hamb. 118/9; see E. v. Döbeln, *Ur N. al-b. qf Ibr. al-Sh. al-N.* Text, översättning och Kmt. (Diss. Uppsala), Leipzig 1906. His lost works are listed by Sa'd al-Dīn, loc. cit.

### 3 *Historiography*

1. See p. 256, 4.

2. Jamāl al-Karshī, fl. beginning of the eighth cent.

*Ṣurāḥ al-mulḥaqāt*, a historical *adab* work, Pet. AM, see *Zap.* XI, 283 ff., XV, 271 ff.

3. Ḥasan b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan al-Daylamī, seventh or eighth century.

*Irshād al-qulūb ila 'l-ṣawāb al-munjī man 'amila bihi min ālām al-'iqāb fī manāqib amīr al-mu'minīn 'Alī wa-karāmātihi wa-mu'jizātihi wa-nubdha min ghazawātihi*, Āṣaf. 1, 608,<sup>202</sup> lith. Bombay 1317, print. Najaf 1343.

### 262 | 4 *Ḥadīth*

2. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Khaṭīb al-Tabrīzī al-'Umarī, a student of al-Ṭibī (d. 743/1342), wrote in 737/1336:

(*Ithāf al-Nubalā'* 135). 1. *Mishkāṭ al-maṣābiḥ*, see 1, 621, on which *al-Ikmāl fī asmā' al-rijāl*, or *Risāla fī asmā' al-Ṣaḥāba wal-Tābi'īn wa-a'immat al-ḥadīth*, completed in 740/1339, additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 199, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 97, 305, Qilič 'A. 727, Dāmād Ibr. P. 252/3, Āṣaf. 1, 772, Rāmpūr 1, 134, Bank. XII, 712/3, print. Lahore 1304, Kanpur 1342.—2. *al-Majālis*, explanations of passages from the Qur'ān and of poems, Köpr. 209.

4. Sa'd (Sa'īd, Sadīd) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Mas'ūd b. Muḥammad b. Mas'ūd al-Kāzarūnī al-Sadīdī, a student of al-Mizzī, lived in Medina and died in Jumādā 11 758/June 1357.

DK IV, 255, no. 706. 1. = 2. *Mawlūd al-nabī* or *al-Muntaqā fī siyar al-nabī al-Muṣṭafā*, composed after 752/1351, additionally Yeni 857, Bank. xv, 1010. Persian transl.: a. By his son ‘Afīf b. Sa’d al-Kāzarūnī, completed in 706/1358 in Shiraz with the title *Siyari ‘Afīfī* or *Siyari Kāzarūnī*.—b. *Nihāyat al-mas’ūl fī dirāyat al-rasūl* by ‘Abd al-Salām b. ‘Alī b. al-Ḥusayn al-Abarqūhī, see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 180.—3. *Musalsalāt al-K.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 146, see ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* II, 175.—4. *Aḥādīth al-arba’in al-musāwā bi-nisab al-thiqāt*, Selim Āgā 159.—5. *al-Mughnī sharḥ al-Mūjiz*, see I, 825.

5a. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. Yahyā al-Bashāgharī wrote before 838/1434, the date of the manuscript:

*Kashf al-ghawāmiḍ fī aḥwāl al-anbiyā’*, an abstract of it, *‘Iṣmat al-anbiyā’*, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ṣābūnī al-Bukhārī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 265.

5b. Abū Ja’far ‘Umar b. al-Ḥusayn al-Nisābūrī al-Samarqandī wrote before 807/1404, the date of the manuscript:

*Funūn al-akhbār wa-‘uyūn al-ḥikāyāt wal-āthār*, 500 *ḥadīth*, each one of which is followed by an anecdote, Paris 5039.

6. Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Aṭā’allāh b. Amīr Faḍlallāh al-Shīrāzī al-Dashtakī al-Ḥusaynī, d. 803/1400.

1. *Arba’ūna ḥadīthan*, Mashh. IV, 9,<sup>27</sup> 11,<sup>31</sup> Āṣaf. III, 248,<sup>978</sup>.—2. *Rawḍat al-akhbār fī siyar al-nabī wal-āl wal-aṣḥāb*, for Mīr ‘Alī Shīr Nawā’ī, d. 906/1501 (see Mīr Ali Shir, *Sbornik k pjatisotletiju so dnja roždenija*, Ak. Nauk, Leningrad 1928), Teh. II, 546/8.

| 7. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Ṣafī wrote in 892/1487:

263

*Arba’ūna ḥ.* from the *Maṣābīḥ al-sunna*, Mashh. IV, 10,<sup>29</sup>.

8. ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ismā’īl al-Nisābūrī wrote in 903/1497:

*Nafā’is akhbār fī ‘arā’is al-akhyār*, Rāmpūr I, 121,<sup>422</sup>.

Ad p. 216

5 *Fiqh*

## A The Ḥanafis

1. Ḥafīẓ al-Dīn Abu 'l-Barakāt 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Nasafī died on 3 Rabī' 1 710/31 July 1310 and was buried in Īdhaj.

'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* I, 273, *Faw. bah.* 42 (according to Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Lahūrī, *As. Soc. Beng. Pers.* I, 500, he died in 671/1272).

1. *Manār al-anwār fī uṣūl al-fiqh* additionally Paris 784<sub>2</sub>, 6192, Manch. 157, Bol. 133, 440, Rom. Vitt. Em. Cat. 19, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 445, <sup>2</sup>809/10, Pet. AMK 943, Lālelī 757, 792/6, Qilič 'A. 314/5, NO 1367/9, AS 1010, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 37<sub>183/4</sub>, Dam. 'Um. 58<sub>58</sub>, Aligarh 108<sub>11</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 278<sub>104/7</sub>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1802/3, printings Istanbul 1315 (with glosses), 1326, Delhi 1287 (with glosses by Muḥammad Maṣṣūr 'Alī al-Yūsufī), Agra 1319/20 (with 14. in Hindustani transl.).—Commentaries: 1. Self-commentary b. *Kashf al-asrār* additionally Köpr. 516, Yeni 338, Rāḡib 426, AS 989, Dāmādzāde 693/4, Āsaf. I, 102<sub>18</sub>, print. Būlāq 1316, 2 vols. (with comm. no. 14).—2a. See 15.—2b. *Jāmi' al-asrār* by Qiwwām al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sakhāwī al-Kākī (d. 749/1348 in Cairo), Dresd. 407, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 12<sub>1772</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 382, Rāmpūr I, 269<sub>29</sub>.—3. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Bābartī (d. 786/1384, p. 89) additionally Selīm Āgā 267, Dāmādzāde 696, Jer. Khāl. 14<sub>13/4</sub>, Dam. 'Um. 58<sub>59</sub>.—4. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Firishte (b. al-Malak), ca. 830/1427 (p. 213), additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5621 (DL 24), Fir. Naz. 9, Princ. 227/8, Rāḡib 423/4, NO 1341/51, Yenī II, 77, AS 990/5, Selīm Āgā 265, Qilič 'A. 298<sub>37</sub>, 307, Dāmādzāde 688, 690/2, Lālelī 754/6, Algiers 972, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 26<sub>1810/5</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 446, <sup>2</sup>811/2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 388 Mosul 93<sub>11</sub>, 121<sub>8</sub>, Āsaf. I, 98<sub>52</sub>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1504, print. Istanbul 1314/5 (with 6 in the margin).—Glosses: a. Abū Zakariyyā' Yaḥyā al-Ruhāwī additionally Selīm Āgā 257, Lālelī 740/1, Dāmādzāde 661.—b. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad 'Azmīzāde (ca. 1040/1630) additionally Haupt 107, Cambr. Suppl. 1248, Rāḡib 400/1, Qilič 'A. 299, Sulaim. 360, Dāmādzāde 660, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 18<sub>1791/2</sub>, *ta'liqāt* on it by Yaḥyā b. Muṣṭafā, Selīm. 727.—c. Muḥammad al-Rabā'ī al-Ḥanbalī, Jer. Khāl. 15/7.—d. *Anwār al-ḥalak* by Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī, Istanbul 1319.—5. Sa'd al-Dīn Abu 'l-Faḍā'il Maḥmūd al-Dihlawī (d. 891/1486) additionally AS 988, NO 1353, Rāḡib 425, Köpr. 508, Selīm Āgā 266, Qilič 'A. 301, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 5<sub>1753</sub>, Jer. Khāl. 15<sub>12</sub>, Āsaf. I, 98<sub>63</sub>.—6. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-'Aynī Zayn al-Dīn (d. 893/1488), completed in 868/1463, additionally Pet. AMK 944, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 27<sub>1816/9</sub>, Köpr. 511, Lālelī 758/9, 761/2, Bank. XIX, 1, 1505.—8. *Faṭḥ al-ghaffār* by Zayn al-'Abidīn b. Nujaym (d. 970/1562, p. 310) additionally Köpr. 509, NO 1352, Rāḡib 428, Āsaf. I, 98<sub>17</sub>, idem, *Ta'liq al-Anwār* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 11<sub>1769</sub>, *Mishkāt al-anwār fī uṣūl al-Manār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 394, Dam. 'Um. 58, 60.—9. See p. 91<sub>17</sub>.—10a. *al-Ishrāḥāt al-Ma'āliya* by 'Abd al-Salām of Dīwa, in Oudh, at the time of Shāh

Jahān (1037–68/1627–57), d. 1042/1632, see *Kashf al-mutawārī fī ḥāl Nizām al-Dīn al-Qārī* 136, al-Bilgrāmī, *Ma'āthir al-kirām* 235, Raḥmat 'Alī *Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 120, Lucknow, Ḥabīb Ḥaydar Libr. *JRASB* 1917, CXXXIV, 135, Bank. XIX, 1, 1508.—11. *Ifādat al-anwār* by Muḥammad 'Alī al-Ḥaṣḥafī (Ḥiṣnī), d. 1088/1677, additionally Manch. 158, Lālelī 751/2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 378.—Glosses: *Nasamāt al-aṣḥār* by Muḥammad Amīn b. 'Umar b. 'Ābidīn al-Shams (d. 1252/1836, p. 496), Bank. XIX, 1510, print. Istanbul 1883, C. 1328.—13. *Dā'irat al-wuṣūl* by Muḥammad b. Mubārakshāh al-Harawī, abstract of his *Madār al-fuḥūl*, additionally Pesh. 534, Stewart 150, xlvi, Calc. Madr. 304, Rāmpūr I, 273,<sup>157</sup> Bank. XIX, 1, 1506/7, Aligarh 108,<sup>4</sup> print. Calcutta 1246 with glosses by Muḥammad Nūr al-Ālam.—14. *Nūr al-anwār* by Shaykh Jīwan (d. 1130/1711 in Delhi, p. 417), composed in 1105/1694 in Medina, autograph Hyderabad, Nizām, *JRASB* 1917, CI, 34, Āṣaf. I, 102,<sup>16,116</sup>, further Ind. Off. 316, Manch. 159, Bank. XIX, 1511/2, Aligarh 108,<sup>4</sup> 109,<sup>7</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 282,<sup>115</sup>, II, 527.—

Ad p. 217

15. With glosses: a. *Qamar al-aqmār* by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī b. Sa'īd b. 'Ubaydallāh al-Mayhawī (p. 503), Rāmpūr II, 528, printings also Calcutta 1204, 1235, 1293, Nawalkishor 1294, Bhopal n.d., Kanpur n.d. (1299), in the margin of Būlāq 1316, together with 13 and *Tanwīr al-Manār* by 'Abd al-'Alī Muḥammad Abu 'l-'Ayyāsh Baḥr al-'Ulūm (no. 18) Lucknow 1295, with Urdu transl. *Jilā' al-abṣār* by 'Abd al-Jabbār Khān Āṣafī, Ind. 1319.—b. *Nūr al-Ālam* by Muḥammad Tāj al-Ālam al-Ṣiddīqī, Aligarh 109,<sup>8</sup>.—c. *Ishrāq al-abṣār* by Waḥīd al-Zamān b. Masīḥ al-Zamān, Ind. 1872.—d. *Ḍabīṭat al-anwār* by Ṣāhibzāde Tūrdīrī, Delhi 1291.—15. *Jāmi' al-asrār* by 'Umar b. Muḥammad al-Khabbāzī (d. 692/1292, I, 657, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* v, 419), Lālelī 753, NO 1354, Dahdāh 72.—16. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Nuqrakār (d. 776/1374, p. 21, 10a), Lālelī 765, Rāgīb 427.—17. Qāsim b. Quṭlūbughā (d. 879/1474, p. 93), Pet. AMK 944, Jer. Khāl. 14,<sup>15</sup> (with glosses by Aḥmad al-Isqāṭī), but see p. 90, 17, 1.—18. *al-Anwār* by Minhāj b. Ṣadr al-Binbānī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 379.—19. *Ifādat al-anwār fī idā'at uṣūl al-Manār* by 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Dihlawī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 378.—20. *Ṣubḥ al-dīn* by Nizām al-Dīn b. Quṭb al-Dīn al-Suḥālī al-Anṣārī, d. 1161/1748, Rāmpūr I, 275,<sup>81</sup>.—21. *Naḍrat al-nuẓẓār* by Muḥammad Amīn al-Uskudārī (d. 1147/1734, p. 440), library of the Awqāf Museum, see Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *'Osm. Müell.* II, 29.—22. | Anon. *Minaḥ al-ghaffār*, Rāmpūr I, 279,<sup>110</sup>.—23. Persian by 'Abd al-'Alī Muḥammad Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Anṣārī Baḥr al-'Ulūm (d. 1235/1819), Bank. XIV, 1241.—24. An introduction to the *Manār* of Abu 'l-Ṣu'ūd (p. 438), untitled, printed in Delhi in 1870, mentioned in P. Horster, *Zür Anwendung des islam. Rechts im 16. Jahrh.*, Diss. Bonn 1933, p. 5.—Abstracts: 3. Muḥammad

b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī (d. 756/1355), Lālelī 764.—4. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-M.* by Qāsim al-Ḥanafī, Lālelī 765/6, Rāmpūr I, 274,<sup>61</sup>—5. *Iqtibās al-M.* by Jamāl al-Dīn, Lālelī 757,<sup>2</sup>—Versifications: 2. *Manẓūmat al-kawākib* with a commentary, *Irshād al-ṭālib*, by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Kawākibī (p. 315), additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 40,<sup>1839</sup>, Köpr. 592, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 377.—3. *Qurraṭ ‘ayn al-ṭālib* by ‘Abd al-Laṭīf b. Bahā’ (Burhān) al-Dīn al-Shāmī, Jer. Khāl. 15, 18, Rāmpūr I, 279,<sup>1076</sup>.

II. *al-Wāfi ‘l-furū’*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 473, with the commentary *al-Kāfi*, additionally Pet. AM Buch. 864, Sulaim. 581/3, Selīm Āgā 356/61, Qilič ‘A. 424/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 455, Aligarh 102,<sup>11</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1100,<sup>61,123</sup>; *Mukhtaṣar al-K.* by Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Muḥammad, ibid. 1109,<sup>142</sup>.

III. *Kanz al-daqa’iq fi ‘l-furū’*, abstract of II, additionally Berl. Oct. 2455, Leipz. 363,<sup>4</sup>, Wolfenb. 79, Paris 891/5, 6190/1, 6408, Algiers 997/9, Br. Mus. Suppl. 288/9, Cambr. Suppl. 1078, 1080/1, Manch. 173, Bol. 180/1, Pet. AMK 940, Buch. 905/6, Köpr. 640, Qilič ‘A. 452, Sulaim. 593, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 215,<sup>2314/29</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 458, Dam. ‘Um. 35,<sup>23</sup>, Mosul 81,<sup>35</sup>, Mashh. v, 104,<sup>334</sup>, Pesh. 470/5, Aligarh 107,<sup>98</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1102,<sup>345/6</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 238,<sup>45/62</sup>, 243,<sup>491/500</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1693/4, printings also Delhi 1878 (with 5 and 6 in the margin), 1306 (with a Persian interlinear transl.) in 4 vols., Lucknow 1874 (with a marginal commentary, mostly based on 5), 1892, Bombay 1877 (with 3 and excerpts from 11 and 5a in the margin), 1882, Lahore 1870, C. 1311; part I up to *Kitāb al-waqf* with a Persian interlinear translation by Mollā Faḍlallāh Ākhundzāde and Qāḍī Ḥāfiẓ Muḥammad Muḥsin, Delhi 1307/9, alone Delhi 1291, with an interlinear translation in Pashtu Delhi 1301; second half of the *Kitāb al-buyū’* with an interlinear translation in Persian by Ḥāfiẓ Muḥammad Muḥsin, Lahore 1306/7, Delhi 1308, Meerut 1307/8.—Persian translations: a. Nāṣir Naṣrallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ḥammād al-Kirmānī al-Azdī additionally Berl. pers. 200, Cambr. Suppl. 1079, Ind. Off. Éthé 3575/9, Paris Bl. I, 68, As. Soc. Beng. 1026/30, Bank. XIV, 1231/3.—b. with the commentary *Kashf al-ḥaqā’iq*, by Karīm b. Nāṣir al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Ḥanafī al-Yamanī, for Muḥammad Shāh of Delhi (1131–61/1719–48), As. Soc. Beng. 1031.—Commentaries: 1. *Tabyīn al-ḥaqā’iq* by Fakhr al-Dīn ‘Uthmān b. ‘Alī al-Zayla’ī (d. 743/1342 in Cairo, ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Abi ‘l-Wafā’, *Jaw.* I, 345) additionally Berl. Fol. 2200/1, Haupt 176/7, Paris 902,<sup>4</sup>, Vat. v. 1216/7, Algiers 1004/6, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 70,<sup>1909/21</sup>, AS 1240/6, NO 1610/1, Köpr. 577/8, Sulaim. 472/80, Dāmādzāde 868/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 403, Dam. ‘Um. 36,<sup>100/1</sup>, Mosul 159,<sup>145</sup>, Pesh. 481, 580, 677, Rāmpūr I, 209,<sup>275/6</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1695/6, printings Lucknow 1302, Būlāq 1313/5 (with a *ḥāshiya* by Aḥmad al-Shilbī Shihāb al-Dīn, d. 947/1540, p. 320, Selīm Āgā 308/9, Sulaim. 472/80) (Shams al-Dīn al-Maghribī, d. 1004/1595, whose *Wazā’if fi ‘l-mantiq* HKh IV, 449, is preserved in Beirut 418,<sup>1</sup>).—2. *Kashf al-ḥaqā’iq (raqā’iq)* by Yūsuf b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī al-Zahrānī (d. 794/1392), completed in 773/1371, additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 210,<sup>1304</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 457.—3. *Ramz al-ḥaqā’iq* by Badr

al-Dīn Maḥmūd al-ʿAynī (d. 854/1451, p. 50) additionally Paris 6408, Browne, Cat. 11. Cambr. Suppl. 710, Pet. AMK 940, Selīm. 188, Sulaim. 483/4, Qilič ʿA. 387/8, Köpr. 581/2, Dāmādzāde 872, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 130,<sup>2076/92</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 435, Jer. Khāl. 20,<sup>37</sup>, Mosul 37,<sup>191</sup>, 92,<sup>12</sup>, 146,<sup>95</sup>, Pesh. 518, Aligarh 104,<sup>32</sup>, Āṣaf. 11, 1088,<sup>29</sup>, 32, 1096,<sup>349</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 202,<sup>331/3</sup>, 11, 358,<sup>610</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1697/8, printings also in the margin of the *Kanz*, Delhi 1870, Lucknow 1877, 1299, 1882, book 3 with marginal glosses Delhi 1315/7, from *Kitāb al-buyūʿ* until *Kitāb al-hiba* with Persian glosses (*Lughāt al-ʿAynī*) by Burhān al-Dīn Mawlawī, Delhi 1298; glosses *Rafʿ al-ʿawāʾiq* by ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. Muḥammad Tāj al-Dīn al-Qalāʾī, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 129,<sup>1071/5</sup>.—4. Muḥammad Efendi b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥamīdī Qirq Emre al-Ḥanafī (sic) (d. 890/1456) additionally Selīm Āġā 333.—5. *Mustakhlaṣ al-ḥaqāʾiq* by Abu ʿl-Qāsim Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad (Abū Bakr) al-Samarqandī al-Laythī al-Qārīʾ al-Ḥanafī, p. 259, composed in 907/1501, additionally Rāmpūr I, 250, 11, 339,<sup>647</sup>, printings also Delhi 1870, 1882, Lucknow 1870, 1877, Delhi 1313 (part 11), lith. Kanpur 1882; *Sharḥ abyāt-i Mustakhlaṣ* Persian glosses with a metrical translation into Pashtu, Peshawar 1292, with Arabic glosses by Ṣufī Muḥammad b. Jān Muḥammad and Pashtu paraphrase by Ḥāfiẓ Muḥammad Shāfiʿī, Delhi 1316.—9. *Tabyīn al-ḥaqāʾiq* by Muʿīn al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Farāhī Mollā Miskīn al-Harawī, ca. 811/1408, additionally Haupt 333, Princ. 246, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 147,<sup>2122/7</sup>, Dāmādzāde 870/1, Sulaim. 486, Dam. ʿUm. 35,<sup>94</sup>, 36,<sup>108</sup>, Mosul 83,<sup>5</sup>, 146,<sup>97</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 209,<sup>277</sup>, print. C. 1328.—Glosses: a. *Kashf al-ramz ʿan khabāya ʿl-Kanz* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥanafī (d. 1098/1687, see no. 10) additionally Jer. Khāl. 20, 32, Rāmpūr I, 241,<sup>478/9</sup>.—aa. *Nathr al-durr al-thamīn*, by the same, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 261,<sup>2431/2</sup>.—b. *al-Muʿīn* by Abu ʿl-Ṣuʿūd Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAlī Faṭḥallāh al-Miṣrī, Būlāq 1287.—c. Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Ṣuʿūd b. Ḥasan al-Shurunbulālī, Selīm Āġā 254/5.—7. *al-Baḥr al-rāʾiq* by Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn b. Nujaym al-Miṣrī (d. 970/1562, p. 310), read: Leid. 1832, further Br. Mus. Or. 7532 (DL 23), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 63,<sup>1898/1902</sup>, Ya. Ef. 117/8, Selīm Āġā 334, NO 1604/9, Rāġib 522, Sulaim. 465/71, Dāmādzāde 875/83, Jer. Khāl. 20,<sup>30/1</sup>, Dam. ʿUm. 36,<sup>103/7</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 404, Mosul 36,<sup>179</sup>, 61,<sup>57</sup>, 64,<sup>224</sup>, Pesh. 629, Āṣaf. 11, 1072,<sup>33/8</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 169,<sup>47</sup>, 57, Bank. XIX, 1, 1699/1708, print. C. 1334.—Glosses: a. *Maṣḥar al-ḥaqāʾiq al-khaṭṭiyya* by Khayr al-Dīn al-Ramlī (d. 1081/1670) additionally Algiers 1010, Qilič ʿA. 343, Bank. XIX, 2, 1709.—

Ad p. 218

b. *Takmila* by ʿAlī (ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad, according to others Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī) al-Tūrī al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī (d. 1004/1595), Munich 305, Algiers 1011, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 88,<sup>1948</sup>, Āṣaf. 11, 1072/4,<sup>39,130/1,531</sup>, in the appendix to the printing C. 1334.—c. *Muntakhab al-khalq* by Muḥammad Amīn b. ʿĀbidīn (d. 1252/1836)



in the appendix to the same printing.—8. *al-Nahr al-fā'iḳ* by Sirāj al-Dīn 'Umar b. Nujaym Abu 'l-Barakāt (d. 1005/1596) additionally Algiers 1012/3, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 263,<sup>2436/42</sup>, Sulaim. 481/2, Qilič 'A. 391/2, NO 1614/5, Rāḡib 521, Köpr. 583/4, 267 Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 471, Āṣaf. I, 90,<sup>53</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 257,<sup>606/7</sup>, | Bank. XIX, 2, 1710.—9. *Faṭḥ masālik al-ramz fī manāsik al-Kanz* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Īsā al-Murshidī (d. 1037/1627, p. 380) additionally Qilič 'A. 441, Rāmpūr I, 233,<sup>447</sup>.—9a. *Faṭḥ al-khalā'iḳ* by the same Rāmpūr I, 229,<sup>414</sup>.—10. *Kashf al-ramz 'an khabāya 'l-Kanz* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥamawī (d. 1142/1729, al-Jabartī I, 65) additionally Landb.—Br. 595, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 210,<sup>2305/17</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 457.—11. *Tawfīq al-raḥmān* by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad b. Yūnus al-Ṭā'ī (d. 1192/1778) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 440, printings C. 1299, 1306, 1308, Abstracts: a. *Kanz al-bayān* additionally Jer. Khāl. 24,<sup>116</sup>, printings also C. 1282.—b. *al-Manhal al-rā'iḳ*, a *mukhtaṣar* by the same author, written in 1178/1764, Jer. Khāl. 20,<sup>38</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 254,<sup>582</sup>.—12. *Kashf al-ḥaqā'iḳ*, by Muḥammad b. Sulṭān al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanafī (ca. 960/1553, p. 356), Leipz. 365, Dam. 'Um. 36,<sup>98</sup>.—13. *al-Īqāḥ* by Yaḥyā al-Qūjhiṣārī additionally Haupt 150, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 60,<sup>1879</sup>, NO 1613, Āṣaf. II, 1072,<sup>139</sup>, on which *Iṣlāḥ al-I*. Qilič 'A. 325.—15. See 7. b.—16. Anon. delete: Algiers 1011/3 (see above), additionally Paris 896.—17. Maḥmūd al-Iṣfahānī (p. 137, 7?), Lālelī 740.—18. *Ḥuṣūl al-Burhānī ma'a sharḥ Wuṣūl al-Nu'mānī* ibid. 739.—19. Shams al-Dīn al-Kardārī, Sulaim. 485.—20. Qarabāghī, ibid. 487.—22. Muṣṭafā Bālizāde (ca. 1055/1645, p. 435), AS 1238/9.—23. *Ma'din al-ḥaqā'iḳ* by Muḥammad b. Ḥājī Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Samarqandī (before 1096/1685), Āṣaf. III, 440,<sup>793</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 251,<sup>557/8</sup>.—24. *al-Maṭlūb al-wāfi* by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 464.—25. *Sharḥ farā'id matn al-K*. by 'Uthmān b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Naḥrīrī al-Ḥanafī, composed in 1072/1661, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 404,<sup>2858</sup>.—26. Glosses by Maṣṣūr al-Yānī, Yaḥyā Efendi 99.—27. Glosses, *Faṭḥ al-mu'īn*, by Abu 'l-Mas'ūd al-Miṣrī Sayyid Muḥammad, Āṣaf. II, 1096,<sup>44/6</sup>.—28. *Kashf al-ḥaqā'iḳ* by 'Abd al-Ḥakīm al-Afghānī (in Damascus), C. 1318, 1322, 2 vols.—29. *Kashf al-ḥaqā'iḳ* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥanafī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 461.—30. 'Alī al-Maqdisī, Dāmādzāde 973/4.—31. Persian *Mi'yār al-ḥaqā'iḳ* by Muḥammad Ḍiyā' al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, vol. I, Lahore 1872.—32. Persian transl. by Karīm b. Nāṣir al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Yamīn al-Ḥanafī, Ind. Off. RB 233.—33. The same by Naṣrallāh b. Muḥammad Kirmānī, Ind. Off. Pers. 1386/90.—Versifications: a. *Mustaḥsan al-ṭarā'iḳ* by Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. al-Faṣīḥ (d. 755/1354), commentary *Awḍaḥ ramz* by 'Alī b. Ghānim al-Maqdisī (d. 1004/1595, p. 284) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 58,<sup>1874/8</sup>.—b. *Naẓm al-Kanz* by al-Maqdisī, Dāmādzāde 884, a commentary on it in Jer. Khāl. 20,<sup>39/43</sup>.

VI. See I, 761, ii.



x. *Madārik al-tanzil wa-ḥaqqāʾiq al-taʾwīl*, erase: Gotha 98,<sup>7</sup> (see I, 456), additionally Berl. Qu. 1946, Heid. zs x, 100, Ind. Off. 1130,<sup>6</sup>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1333, Dāmādzāde 176, Selīm Āgā 941,<sup>5</sup>, Sulaim. 134/8, Ashraf ʿA. P. 4, Bashīr Āgā 55, NO 4568, Welieddīn 254/9, Ḥamīd. 112, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 61, Mashh. III, 66,<sup>209</sup>, Pesh. 84/6, Āṣaf. I, 556,<sup>65/8</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 41,<sup>203</sup>, II, 14,<sup>257</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1379/81, printings Delhi 1271, Bombay 1278/9, 1287, 1301, C. 1306, 1326/7, 1344, 4 vols., in the margin of ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Khāzin, *Lubāb al-taʾwīl*, C. 1287, 1300, 1304, 1309, 1318, 1328, in the margin the *Iklīl* by Suyūṭī, Ind. 1336.—Glosses: 1. *al-Tafsīr al-muzīl li-mughlaqāt M. al-t.* by ʿAbd al-Aḥad b. Ishāq al-Qandahārī, Lahore 1904.—2. Ilāhdād Jawnpūrī (d. 923/1517, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 364, Nūr al-Dīn | Saʿīdī, *Tajalli nūr* 11, 40), Ind. Off. 1137.—3. *al-Iklīl ʿalā M. al-t.* by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Hindī, Ind. 1336.—Abstracts: a. Aḥmad b. Aybak al-ʿImādī (d. 893/1488), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 140.—b. Abū ʿAbdallāh Ṣiddīq b. ʿUmar al-Harawī al-Māturīdī, autograph Ind. Off. 1158.

x1. *al-Umda fi ʿl-ʿaqqāʾid* or *Umdat al-kalām* or *al-ʿAqīda al-Ḥāfiẓiyya* additionally Vat. v. 1256,<sup>1</sup>, Pet. AMK 936, Sulaim. 729, Rāmpūr I, 316,<sup>259</sup>. Commentaries: 1. Self-commentary *al-ʿItimād fi ʿl-iʿtiqād* additionally Rāmpūr I, 282.—3. *al-Intiqād fi sharḥ ʿU. al-i.* by Aḥmad b. Aʿūdḥ Dānishmand al-Āqshahrī al-Ḥanafī, eighth cent. (ḤKh II, 39), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1469, Bank. x, 327.—4. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Rāfiʿallāh, Pesh. 1849.—5. ʿAlī b. Yūsuf b. Yūnus al-Rūmī al-Ḥamīdī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 188.—6. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Niksārī (d. 901/1495), Rāmpūr I, 310,<sup>219</sup>.

XIII. *al-Maʿārik ʿalā ʿl-Hidāya*, I, 644, I, 1a.

XIV. *al-Muṣaffā* I, 761, II, 3.

XV. *Fāʾida muhimma li-dafʿ kulli nāzila mulimma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 334.

2a. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī, d. 730/1330.

ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Abi ʿl-Wafāʾ, *Jaw.* I, 317. 1. *Risāla fi takhrīj masāʾil dhawi ʿl-arḥām fi ʿl-farāʾid*, Selīm Āghā, Majm. 1276,<sup>3</sup>.—2. *Sharḥ al-Ḥusāmī* I, 654.—3. *Kashf al-asrār* I, 637, 4.

2b. Hibatallāh b. Najm al-Dīn al-Iṣfahānī, ca. 720/1320.

*Jawārim al-ʿulūm fi masāʾil al-farāʾid*, Heid. ZDMG 91, 385.

Ad p. 219

3. Qiwām al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kākī<sup>2</sup> al-Khujandī al-Sinjārī was a student of the previous author and of Ḥusayn al-Sighnāqī (p. 142). He also studied in Cairo and worked as a *muftī* in Mardin, where he died in 749/1348.

*Faw. bah.* 77. *ʿUyūn al-madhāhib, al-Kāmilī*, dedicated to al-Malik al-Kāmil Sayf al-Dīn Shaʿbān in Cairo, additionally Paris 5137, Selīm Āgā 379, Dam. ʿUm. 49,335, Mosul 37,196, 63,199, 159,115, 199,197, Bank. XIX, 2, 1711 (*Sharḥ al-Hidāya*).—Commentary: a. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Khabbāzī (according to Cat. Boustany 1933, no. 103).—b. Anon., Selīm Āgā 332.

4. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. Sharaf al-Tabrīzī, d. 770/1368.

*Durar al-biḥār*, Ḥanafī law in verse, with a commentary: 1. By ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-ʿAynī (d. 893/1488) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 146,2120.—2. Anon., *al-Lāmīyya fi ʿl-fiqh*, ibid. 148,2129.

269 | 5. See p. 88, 8.

5a. (= 8.) Luṭfallāh al-Nasafī al-Fāḍil al-Kaydānī, ca. 750/1349.<sup>3</sup>

1. *Maṭālib al-muṣallī* or *Muqaddima fi ʿl-ṣalāh* or *Khulāṣat (fiqh) al-Kaydānī*, according to others by al-Fanārī (d. 833/1429, p. 24,2, according to ḤKh VI, 8384, by Kamālpāshāzāde, d. 983/1575, see p. 451, 55) additionally Gotha 765, 936, Tüb. 124,1, Vienna 1985,18, Upps. II, 33,8, 36,13, 43,2, 178, Bol. 247,3, Pet. 245,5, AMK 938, Buch. 765/75, Algiers 1359,3, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 123, Rāmpūr I, 191,177/82, Bank. XIX, 2, 1734/5.—Persian transl. Upps. II, 180/1, print. Tashkent 1302 (with the Arabic text).—Commentaries: a. Saʿd al-Dīn al-Taftāzānī (d. 791/1389, p. 215), Pet. AM Buch. 785/6.—b. al-Sharīf al-Jurjānī (d. 816/1413, p. 216), also referred to as *khulāṣa*, with interlinear translations in Persian and Pashtu, Delhi 1299, 1309, 1313, with an interlinear translation in Persian by Muḥammad Ghulām Rasūl, Lahore 1287, 1289, Delhi 1299, with a Hindustani interlinear translation Bombay 1886, 1889.—c. ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī al-Barjandī (d. 932/1525), Berl. Qu. 1323, Pet. AM Buch. 782.—d. Muḥammad al-Qūhistānī al-Ṣamadānī Shams al-Dīn, composed in 947/1540 because the other commentaries on this work, widely

2 Sic. Often corrupted, in Dam. ʿUm., loc. cit., to al-Sakkākī.

3 The dating of ca. 900/1494, which was obviously assumed on the basis of the later commentaries, is no longer tenable now that the commentaries of al-Taftāzānī and al-Jurjānī have surfaced.

used in *Mā warā' al-nahr*, were too long, Berl. 3525, Paris 6392 (incomplete), Bol. 204, 254, Algiers 977,<sup>1</sup> Pet. AM Buch. 776/80, Sbath 888, Pesh. 3564, printed with an interlinear Persian translation Lahore 1315.—e. Ṭāshköprüzāde (d. 968/1560, p. 425), Munich 162, Paris 1134, Bol. 242, 247,<sup>3,4</sup>, 252,<sup>4</sup>, 431,<sup>2</sup>.—f. Ibrāhīm b. Mīr Darwīsh al-Bukhārī, dedicated to Sultan Süleymān I (926–74/1536–60), Bol. 205, 239,<sup>3</sup>, Pet. AM Buch. 781, Qilič 'A. 38 = Ibr. Ef. (?) Rāmpūr I, 207,<sup>263</sup>.—g. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (d. 1143/1731, S. 345), Mosul 261,<sup>61</sup>.—h. Glosses by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭarasūsī, Rāmpūr I, 185, 140.—i. Ibrāhīm b. Hījāzī al-Rashīdī, composed in 1261/1748 in Cairo, Br. Mus. Suppl. 294.—k. *Khulāṣa* by Muḥammad Ḥasan Sambhālī, printed based on 'Abd al-Makārim b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad's *Sharḥ al-Nuqāya*, Lucknow 1885.—Abstract by al-Zanjānī (ca. 1095/1684), Berl. 3526.—2. *Risāla fī anwā' al-mashrū'āt wa-ghayr al-mashrū'āt*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 421, 423,<sup>3</sup>.—3. Treatise on the 5 *aḥkām*, with an appendix on the *muḥsidāt*, Paris 6344, anon. commentary *ibid.* 6393,<sup>2</sup>, another dated 947/1540 *ibid.*—4. *Wājib wa-sunna*, Manch. 87.

5b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Tabrīzī 'Imād Ṣadr b. Rashīd b. Ṣadr Qāḍī Khwāja wrote, around 772/1370:

*Dustūr al-quḍāh*, Rāmpūr I, 193,<sup>196</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1721.

| 5c. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Amīn al-Juwaydīni wrote before 863/1459, the date of the manuscript: 270

*Afḍal al-fiqh*, Rāmpūr I, 282.

5d. Faḍlallāh Mas'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Ghujduwānī, ca. 772/1370.

1. *al-Takmil*, a commentary on a *manzūma* on *farā'iḍ*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1952.—2. *al-Tanwīr* I, 290, abstract of 1e.

6. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim Maḥmūd b. Tāj al-Dīn Abu 'l-Mafākhīr al-Sharīdī (Sadīdī) al-Zawzanī, d. 801/1398.

Ibn Quṭl. 201 (disorderly), HKh, no. 12852.—2. *Malāk al-ifādāt fī sharḥ al-ziyādāt* I, 289, II.—3. *Multaqa 'l-bihār* (HKH 12852), Dāmādzāde 1052, Selīm Āgā 347 (which has Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Zawzanī).

7. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Qāsim b. Ḥusayn al-Damrāghī al-Ghaznawī, d. 854/1459.

*Al-Nutaf al-ḥisān fi 'l-fatāwī* additionally Sulaim. 624, Qilič 'A. 466, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 468 (according to others this was by 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn Rukn al-Islām Abu 'l-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Qāḍī al-Ṣughdī).

7a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī al-Shaykh al-Ḥanafī, ca. 870/1465.

*Tahqīq al-arkān al-arba'a li-dīn al-Islām wa-hiya 'l-tawḥīd wal-ma'rifa wal-īmān wal-islām* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148,<sub>14</sub>.

7b. Sa'īd b. 'Alī al-Samarqandī al-Ḥanafī, fl. ninth or tenth century.

*Jannat al-aḥkām wa-junnat al-khuṣṣām*, Yenī 1186,<sub>3</sub>, Sa'īd 'A. P. 736, Cairo, Fiqh Ḥan. 34, Majm., Azhar 1758,<sub>9</sub> (Schacht no. 50), selection from the older *ḥiyāl* works.

7c. Rukn al-Dīn Abū Bakr Muḥammad Abu 'l-Mafākhīr al-Kirmānī.

*Jawāhir al-fatāwī*, HKh 4290 (no date), Berl. Oct. 1462, Dāmādzāde 1090/1, a part from it in Cambr. Suppl. 362.

7d. Jamāl al-Dīn b. al-Ḥusayn b. Sa'd b. 'Alī b. Bundār al-Yazdī.

*Fatāwī*, vol. I, Āṣaf. II, 1038,<sub>79</sub>.

9. See I, 639, 10.

## 271 | B The Shāfi'īs

1. Burhān al-Dīn 'Abdallāh ('Ubaydallāh) b. Muḥammad al-'Ubaydī al-Farghānī al-Shāfi'ī al-Hāshimī al-Ḥusaynī al-'Ibrī, who was a *qāḍī* in Tabriz, died in 743/1342.

DK II, 433, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VI, 139.—3. *al-Īdāḥ sharḥ al-Miṣbāḥ* I, 642.

2. Aḥmad b. 'Umar b. Aḥmad al-Nasā'ī al-Madliji al-Shāfi'ī Kamāl al-Dīn, d. 757/1355.

1. *Jāmi' al-mukhtaṣarāt etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 508.—2. *Muntaqa 'l-jawāmi'* ibid. 540, commentary ibid. 536, Āṣaf. II, 1156,<sub>82</sub>.—3. *Nukat al-nabīh 'alā aḥkām al-Tanbīh*, ibid. 545.

3. Jamāl (ʿIzz) al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm al-Ardabīlī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 776/1374 or 799/1396.

*Al-Anwār li-aʿmāl al-barara*, Ind. Off. 286, further Tüb. 231, Manch. 188, Vat. v. 394, Pet. AMK 923, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 500, Dam. ʿUm. 47,<sup>273/4</sup>, Mashh. v, 10,<sup>39</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 366/8, Aligarh 108,<sup>6</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1864/5, print. also C. 1328, anon. abstract on the Shāfiʿī *fuqahā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 194.—commentary by Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī, Manch. 275.

4. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Munʿim al-Ḥasanī al-Jurwaʿānī al-Shāfiʿī, ca. 788/1386.

2. *al-Kawkab al-mushriq fī-mā yaḥtāju ilayhi ʿl-muwaththiq*, Berl. qu. 2021, Paris 1047, Vat. v. 1143,<sup>3</sup>.

## C The Shīʿa

1. See p. 164.3.

2. Jamāl al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥannā b. ʿInaba (ʿAnbasa Ellis I, 154 ʿUtba) b. al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Zaydī al-Aṣghar al-Dāʿūdī al-Ḥasanī, who died on 7 Ṣafar 828/30 December 1424 in Kirman or, according to others, in 836/1432.

| Kentūrī, *Kashf al-ḥujub* 1639, 2136. 1. *Baḥr al-ansāb*, Köpr. 1011, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 52 = 272 (?) Goth. 1755, Bodl. I, 856,<sup>1</sup> (author Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-ʿAlawī).—2. *ʿUmdat al-ṭālib fī nasab (ansāb) āl Abī Ṭālib*, written after 802/1399 (see Strothmann, *Zwölferschia* 89), additionally Cambr. Suppl. 873, Welīeddīn 1613, Bank. xv, 1054, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 271, Rāmpūr I, 642,<sup>175</sup>, print. Lucknow n.d., 1302, Bombay 1318; from which the life of Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Sharīf al-Raḍī in his *Dīwān*, Beirut 1307.

Ad p. 221

4. Khidr b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī al-Hawalarūdī wrote, in 840/1436 in Mashhad:

*Al-Tawḍīḥ al-anwar li-dafʿ shibh al-aʿwar* additionally Būhār 111, Bank. Hdl. 115, cf. Kentūrī 145.

4. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm b. Abī Jumhūr al-Aḥsāʿī, a student of ʿAlī b. Hilāl al-Jazāʿirī, went in 878/1473 to Mashhad.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 523, *Nāmaʿi dānishwarān* 733. 1. *Kashf al-barāhīn* is a commentary on his *Zād al-musāfirīn*, which he had written while travelling, additionally Mashh. I, 69,<sup>224/5</sup>, (al-Kentūrī no. 1615 mistakenly attributes the commentary to Muḥammad b. Muḥsin, who had in fact inspired him to write it).—4. *al-Mujallī al-mawsūm (mirʿāt) bi-Maslak (masālik) al-afhām wal-nūr al-munjī min al-ḡalām al-mushtamil ʿalā uṣūl al-yaqīniyya wal-manāfiʿ al-ʿurfāniyya wal-barāhīn al-ʿaqliyya al-naqīyya wal-maqāmāt al-kashfiyya al-qatʿiyya*, Mashh. I, 77,<sup>246</sup>, Bank. X, 621, Āṣaf. III, 538,<sup>1257</sup>, Būhār 94, Pers. lith. 1324, 1329, a commentary on his *Kitāb masālik al-afhām*, strongly influenced by Sufi ideas and completed at the end of Jumādā II 895/May 1490, after he had written another commentary, *al-Nūr al-munjali min al-ḡalām*, from which he had read in public while visiting Iraq in 894/1488 but which he had found not detailed enough.—5. *Durrat al-laʿālīʾ al-ʿImādiyya fi l-aḥādīth al-fiqhiyya*, completed in 899/1494 in Astarābād for Sultan ʿAlī al-Kūkjī (Kentūrī 1081), Teh. I, 81, II, 44.—6. *ʿAwāli l-laʿālīʾ al-ʿAzīziyya fi l-aḥādīth al-dīniyya*, Mashh. IV, 60,<sup>182</sup>.—7. *Kāshifat al-ḥāl ʿan aḥwāl al-istidlāl*, Mashh. V, 103,<sup>331</sup>.

5. See p. 413, § 5, 5.

6. Faḍlallāh b. Rūzbihān b. Faḍlallāh b. Muḥammad al-Khānjī al-Shīrāzī al-Isfahānī wrote, in 909/1503 in Kashan:

*Ibtāl al-naḥj al-bāṭil wa-iʿmāl kashf al-ʿāṭil*, a refutation of the *Nahj al-ḥaqq wa-kashf al-ṣidq* of Jamāl al-Dīn b. al-Muṭahhar al-Ḥillī for Sultan Ölcāitū (see p. 207), Paris 6723.

## 273 | 6 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1. Faḍlallāh b. Abi l-Khayr ʿAlī Rashīd al-Dīn al-Ṭabīb, d. 718/1318.

E. Blochet, *Introduction à l'hist. des Mongols d. F. R.* Leiden-London 1910. *Al-Majmūʿa al-Rashīdiyya*, Paris 2324, or *Jāmiʿ al-taṣānīf al-Rashīdiyya*, Top Kapū 2300 (RSO IV, 698), Selīm Āḡā 785. 1. *Maḥāṭib (Miftāḥ) al-tafāsīr*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 200, <sup>2</sup>I, App. 71.—3. *Kitāb al-tawḍīḥāt fi l-mukātabāt*, Fātiḥ 3725 (MO VII, 121).—5. *Bayān al-ḥaqqāʾiq* (= 2?), Qilič ʿA. 834/5.—6. *Jāmiʿ al-tawārīkh*, manuscripts in Istanbul in Tauer, AO III, 93, and additionally Rewan Köshk 432, Baghdād Köshk 282, Arabic translation AS 3034, Photo Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 99 (Tauer 93).

2. See I, 658, 50.

Ad p. 222

2a. Nizām al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad (Maḥmūd) b. al-Ḥusayn al-Aʿraj al-Qummī al-Nisābūrī, whose lifetime is unknown but who may have lived well into the eighth century.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 230, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 225, do not know anything about his life. Goldziher, *ZDMG* LVII, 395, Schwarz ibid. LXIX, 300f, Strothmann in Bergsträsser, *Isl.* XX, 33. 1. *Gharāʾib al-Qurʾān wa-raghāʾib al-furqān*, on the basis of Zamakhsharī's *Kashshāf* and Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī's *Mafātīḥ al-ghayb*, in which each verse is given a literal and an allegorical interpretation (Goldziher, *Richt.* 239, n. 2), Berl. Fol. 4185 (last volume), Ind. Off. 94, Köpr. 145/9, NO 461/8, Dāmādzāde 184/9, AS 286/9, Yeni 96/8, Selīm Āgā 103, Sulaim. 143, Pesh. 55/8, Mashh. III, 9,<sup>22/24</sup>, Fez, Qar. 118/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 183, Rāmpūr I, 36,<sup>161/2</sup>, Calc. Madr. 296, Pers. lith. Tehran 1280 in 3 vols., Delhi 1280, in the margin of both prints of al-Ṭabarī's *Tafsīr*.—2. *al-Risāla al-Shamsiyya fi 'l-ḥisāb*, Leid. 1032, Ind. Off. 748/9, Bodl. I, 1011, II, 289,<sup>3</sup>, Manch. 352C, Pet. AM Buch. 543, AS 2725, Rāgīb 919, Mosul 103, 64, I, Būhār 338, I, Mashh. XVII, 43,<sup>132</sup>, under the title *al-Shams al-bāhira fi 'l-ḥisāb* in Selīm Āgā 731. Commentary: a. ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Barjandī (ca. 930/1523, see p. 412), Mashh. XVII, 43,<sup>133</sup>, Būhār 339, 340, Rāmpūr I, 416,<sup>53</sup>.—3. *Sharḥ Taḥrīr al-Mijisṭī* see I, 930.—4. *Sharḥ al-Tadhkira al-Nāṣiriyya*, ibid. 931.—5. *Sharḥ al-Shāfiyya*, see I, 536.

| 3. Shihāb al-Dīn Abū Saʿīd Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Mūsā b. Mūsak<sup>4</sup> al-Kurdī al-Hakkārī, d. 763/1362. 274

*DK* I, 98, no. 266, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 357. 3. *Kitāb al-misāḥa*, on divination, Paris 2716,<sup>7</sup>.

3a. Ṭāhir b. ʿArabshāh al-Iṣbahānī, d. 786/1384.

*Al-Qaṣīda al-Ṭāhiriyya*, 1153 verses on the 10 reciters of the Qurʾān, based on Ibn al-Jazarī's *Nashr*, commentary *Baḥr al-jawāmiḥ* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Khalifa al-Qāhirī, tenth cent., Tunis, Zayt. I, 137.

3b. Muḥammad (Yahyā) b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī al-Shāfiʿī al-Muqriʾ fi Ribāṭ Quṭb al-Awliyāʾ wrote, before 788/1386 (the date of the manuscript):

4 This according to the edition of the *DK*.

*Kashf al-asrār fī rasm maṣāḥif al-amṣār*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 95, III, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 172, Mecca Ḥabībiyya (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 31), Mashh. VII, 8, 29.

6. Shams al-Dīn Abu 'l-Khayr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Jazarī (from Jazīrat b. 'Umar) al-Qurashī al-Dimashqī al-Shīrāzī was in 828/1425 also in Zabīd (see ad 4) and died in 833/1429 in Shīrāz.

Ad p. 223

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* IX, 255/60, al-Shawkānī II, 257/9, al-Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 376, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 204/6, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ al-saʿāda* I, 392/4, *Ithāf al-nubalā'* 391, *Bustān al-muḥ.* 79, *Ta'l. san.* 57, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 223, Sarkis 52, anon. *Tarjama* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 137. 1. *al-Nashr fī 'l-qirāʾat al-ʿashr* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 331, <sup>2613</sup>, Ind. Off. 1195, Nap. 20 (Cat. 206), Tunis, Zayt. 1, 176, Selīm Āgā 27, AS 62, NO 97, Rāḡib 17, Welieddīn 40, Yeni 7, II, 5, Ḥamīd. 25,<sup>83</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 29, Mosul 66,<sup>267</sup>, 183,<sup>223</sup>, 233,<sup>III</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 304,<sup>1</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 55, Bank. XVIII, 1243/5, print. Damascus 1345 (ed. M.A. Dihmān).—Commentary: *Taqrīb ḥuṣūl al-maqāṣid fī takhrīj mā fī 'l-Nashr min al-fawā'id* by Muṣṭafā b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Izmīrī (p. 446), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 17. Abstracts: a. *Taqrīb al-nashr* additionally Köpr. 13, Selīm Āgā 26, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 17.—b. *al-Taḥbīr fī (idkhāl al-qirāʾat al-thalāth fī) 'l-Taysīr* additionally Yeni III, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 16, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 167.—Commentary: *al-Fawā'id al-Mas'ūdiyya* by 'Umar b. 'Umar b. Ibrāhīm al-Mas'ūdī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 25.—c. *Ṭayyibat al-nashr fī 'l-qirāʾat al-ʿashr* or *al-ʿAlfiyya al-ṭayyiba*, completed in Rūm in Sha'bān 799/May 1396, additionally Vat. v. 1474, Princ. 200, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 23, Mosul 114,<sup>220</sup>, 230,<sup>64</sup>, Welieddīn 32, AS 56, Mashh. VII, 6,<sup>20</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 300,<sup>50</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1246, printed in *Majmū' latīf matqūn*, C. 1308, p. 82/139, *Majmū' fī 'l-qirāʾat*, C. 1329.—Commentaries: a. His son Abū Bakr Aḥmad (b. 780/1379 in Damascus, *ShN* I, 103, Rescher 22) additionally NO 76, Rāmpūr I, 51, II, 80.—b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-ʿAqīlī al-Nuwayrī al-Kindī (d. 837/1433) additionally Selīm Āgā 16, NO 77, abstract by Zayn al-Dīn 'Abd al-Dā'im al-Azhārī, composed in 1098/1687, Landb.—Br. 157.—c. al-Qārī' al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, S. 394), Rāḡib 12.—d. Abū 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf Effendizāde, Selīm Āgā Majm. 5,<sup>5</sup>.—e. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Samannūdī al-Munayyir (d. 1199/1785, p. 353), Bank. XVIII, 1247.—f. *Irshād al-ṭalaba ilā shawāhid al-Ṭayyiba* by 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Muqrī' al-Manṣūr al-Makkī, composed in 1110/1698, Rāmpūr I, 45,<sup>3</sup>.—3a. another, untitled *urjūza* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 325, <sup>2620</sup>.—4. *al-Durra al-muḍī'a (bahīyya) fī qirāʾat al-a'imma al-thalātha al-marḍīyya* or *al-Qaṣīda (Manẓūma) al-Jazarīyya* additionally Tüb. 243,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. AMK 927, Köpr. 17, AS 61, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 19, Rāmpūr I, 48,<sup>26</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1,



1220, 1248, I, lith. C. (Perthes 47,<sub>2</sub>, 226,<sub>2</sub>), printings C. 1282 (in *Majmū‘ mushtamil ‘alā matn al-Shāṭibīyya wal-Durra wal-Ṭayyiba wal-Rā‘īyya wal-Jazariyya wal-khilāfihim*), 1296, 1308 (in *Majm. laṭīf*).—Commentaries: a. *al-Ghurra* additionally Munich 893,<sub>22</sub> (attributed to Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī al-Ḥiṣnī, d. 952/1546), Āṣaf. I, 302,<sub>43</sub>.—b. = c. *al-Ghurra al-bahīyya* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Jawād al-Wālī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 24, Āṣaf. I, 302,<sub>43</sub>.—d. *Īdāḥ al-D. al-m.* by an unknown student who, in Zabīd, had studied the work under his supervision in several sessions, lastly on 25 Jumādā II 828/18 May 1425, Bank. XVIII, 1248, ii = (?) Tunis, Zayt. I, 157.—e. His student Abū ‘Amr ‘Uthmān b. ‘Umar al-Nāṣirī al-Zabīdī, Tunis, Zayt. I, 166.—f. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Nuwayrī (d. 853/1449), *ibid.* no. 42, Rāmpūr I, 51,<sub>50/1</sub>.—g. Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn al-Munshī’ (d. 1001/1593, p. 439), ‘Āṭif Ef. Brussalī M. Ṭāhir, *‘Osm. Mü‘ell.* II, 20.—h. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Samannūdī (d. 1199/1785, p. 353), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 2, C. 1342.—i. *al-Minaḥ al-ilāhiyya* by Abu ‘l-Ṣalāḥ ‘Alī b. Muḥassin al-Sa‘īdī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 28.—k. Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. Nāzim, Rāmpūr I, 51,<sub>52</sub>.—5. Under the title *Nihāyat al-barara fi ‘l-thalātha al-zā‘ida ‘ani ‘l-‘ashara*, in 254 *ṭawīl* verses, first redaction of no. 4, written in 798/1395 in Bursa, Vat. v. 1456,<sub>2</sub>, Bank. XVIII, I, 1248.—6. *Munjid al-muqrīn wa-murshid al-ṭalībīn*, additionally Rāgib 14/5, print. C. 1350.—7. In 38 verses Vat. v. 1456,<sub>2a</sub>.—7a. *al-Tidhkār fi qir‘at Abān b. Yazīd al-‘Atṭār* in 80 *ṭawīl* verses on *lā*, Vat. v. 1468,<sub>2</sub>.—7b. The beginning of an *urjūza fi ‘l-iddighām*, with a commentary, *ibid.* 3.—8. *al-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya fi ‘l-tajwīd* additionally Heid. ZS x, 75, ZDMG 91, 393, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1234, iii, Bol. 60,<sub>11</sub>, 62,<sub>2</sub>, 63,<sub>1</sub>, Ambr. A. 8, 9 (RSO II, 7), 95, ii (RSO III, 593), Manch. 67,<sub>1</sub>, Ind. Off. 1201, Paris 4542, Haupt 6b, 12a, 21, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 325, <sup>2</sup>625,<sub>3</sub>, <sup>1</sup>329, <sup>2</sup>622,<sub>1</sub>, Pet. AMK 933, Buch. 1008, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 521,<sub>4</sub>, Philadelphia 23, Rabat 507, xix, no. 81, AS 41, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 27, Teh. Sip. I, 191/2, Rāmpūr I, 54, II, 90, printings also together with Suyūṭī’s *Uqūd al-jumān*, Tehran 1319, p. 124/32, in *Majm. muḥimmāt al-mutūn*, C. 1280, 1281, 1293, in *Majmū‘ laṭīf matqūn*, C. 1308, p. 190/7, Peshawar 1288 | (with an interlinear Persian translation by Muḥammad Aḥmad Shāh, *al-Daqā‘iq al-muḥkama* and e in the margin), Delhi n.d. (see also Ellis, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 230).—Persian transl. *Farā‘id al-fawā‘id* Āṣaf. I, 306,<sub>45</sub>, Bank. Pers. Hdl. 1168, As. Soc. Beng. 972, *Tarjamat al-mufīd fi Muqaddimat al-tajwīd* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Burhān al-Dīn b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ṣabbāgh al-Ḥaqqī al-Lahūrī, Bank. XIV, 1180,<sub>1</sub>, another *ibid.* 2 (see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 40/1).—

276

Ad p. 224

Commentaries: *al-Ḥawāshī al-mufahhima* by his son Abū Bakr Aḥmad additionally Heid. ZS x, 75, Leipz. 75, Br. Mus. Or. 7533,<sub>2</sub> (DL 48), Haupt 21, Bol. 61,<sub>2</sub>, 62,<sub>3</sub>, Ambr. C 166, Pet. AMK 943, Buch. 1009, NO 82/3, Köpr. S. 180,<sub>6</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup>

I, 35, VII, 215, 221, <sup>21</sup>I, 19, Mosul 114, 227,<sup>11</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 296, Rāmpūr I, 48,<sup>24</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1296.—c. Khālīd<sup>5</sup> b. ‘Abdallāh al-Azhārī (d. 905/1499, p. 22) read: Leid. 1642, additionally Leipz. 76, Manch. 67B, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 19, Mosul 137,<sup>47</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 47,<sup>21/3</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1317, I, printings C. 1304, with Persian glosses by Muftī Muḥammad Aḥsan, Delhi 1888.—d. *al-Laʿālī* (*ʿuqūd*) *al-saniyya* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Qaṣṭallānī (d. 923/1517, see p. 73), completed on 19 Ṣafar 875/18 August 1470 in Cairo, revised in 877 in Mecca (ḤKh VI, 78) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 26, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1297.—e. *al-Daqāʿiq al-muḥkama* by Zakariyyāʾ al-Anṣārī (d. 926/1520, see p. 99) composed in 853/1449, additionally Heid. Zs x, 75, Br. Mus. 178, Ind. Off. 1202, Bodl. II, 3, Leid. 1643/4, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 329, <sup>2622</sup>, Vat. v. 1178, Ambr. A 10 (*RSO* II, 7), B 69, ii (ibid. IV, 1036), 74, xxv, C 13, iii, Flor. M. 11 (Cat. 262), Selīm Āgā Majm. 31, 4, Kamānkash 516b, Lālelī 61, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 20, App. 1, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1298/1300, Āṣaf. I, 298, Rāmpūr I, 51,<sup>56</sup>, Bat. v. Ronkel 38/9, printings also C. 1303, 1335, 1344 (in the margin of h.), Delhi 1888, with a Persian commentary by Muftī Muḥammad Aḥsan in Peshawar 1288, Delhi 1881, 1887, 1888, Lahore 1921.—Glosses: α. *al-Nukat al-lawdhaʿiyya*, by his grandson Zayn al-Ābidīn Yūsuf (d. 1068/1657), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 18, 29, Princ. 201, abbreviated by Aḥmad b. ‘Umar al-Asqāfī, see p. 327, Tunis, Zayt. I, 141, Bank. XVIII, 1301.—β. Abu ‘l-Naṣr ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Nahrāwī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 329, <sup>2629</sup>, 3.—f. Ṭāshköprizāde (d. 968/1560, see p. 425), printed in the margin of h.—g. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī b. al-Ḥanafī (d. 971/1563, p. 368,<sup>2</sup>), Bol. 65,<sup>2</sup>, Vat. v. 1144,<sup>11</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 94, iv.—h. *al-Minaḥ al-fikriyya* by al-Qārī’ al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, see p. 394) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 23, Rāmpūr II, 92,<sup>103</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1302, printings also C. 1302 (with e. and f. in the margin), 1303, 1308, 1322, 1344, 1351, Kazan 1866, 1887.—n. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Mubārak b. ‘Abdallāh Abū Aḥraq (d. 930/1524, see p. 400), *Tarjamat al-mustafid li-maʿānī M. al-tajwīd*, Ambr. C 54, iii.—o. *Ḥaṣhiya* by ‘Alī al-Shabramallisī (d. 1087/1676, p. 322), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 330, <sup>2623</sup>, *al-Nukat al-lawdhaʿiyya*.—p. *al-Fawāʿid al-muḥfima* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Yalūshā al-Tūnisī, Tunis 1322 (in the margin of al-Marghīnī’s commentary on Ibn al-Barī, p. 248, together with Ibn Yalūshā’s *Tahrīr al-kalām fī waqf Hamza wa-Hishām*).—q. *al-Jawāhir al-saniyya ‘alā alfāz al-Jazariyya* by al-Qūṣūnī, Berl. Qu. 1115.—r. *al-Durar al-saniyya fī ḥall alfāz al-J.* by ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-‘Umārī al-Qādirī | Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 19.—s. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Dihlawī, Pesh. 1092.—t. Anon., Paris 6176,<sup>2</sup>—11. = *Ghāyat al-nihāya fī asmāʾ rijāl al-qirāʾāt uli ‘l-riwāya wal-dirāya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 278, ed. G. Bergsträsser and O. Pretzl, Bibl. Isl. VIIIA, Leipzig 1933/7.—12. = (?) *al-Bidāya fī uṣūl al-ḥadīth*, Pesh. 332.—13. *al-Hidāya ilā (fī) maʿālim* (*ʿilm*) *al-riwāya* additionally Gotha 582,<sup>2</sup>, Pressb. 25, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1791,<sup>1</sup>, (1808,

277

never existed, see <sup>2</sup>1812/20), Lālelī 393 (Weisw. no. 19), Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 245, 249, <sup>2</sup>I, 81.—17. = *ʿUrf al-taʿrīf bil-mawlid al-sharīf*, Bank. xvi, 1016, ii, with a Hindustani translation by Faṭḥ Muḥammad Tāʾib, Lucknow 1308, 1897.—18. *Dhāt al-shifāʾ fī sīrat al-nabī wal-khulafāʾ*, composed in 798/1396, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 32, <sup>2</sup>23,1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 186, a part of which in (?) *Ghazawāt al-nabī* Dam. Z. 72 (ʿUm. 81), <sup>2</sup>2.—Commentary: *al-Istishfāʾ*, completed in 1148/1735 in Mecca by Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Madanī al-Mālikī (d. 1170/1756 in Medina, p. 458), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 23.—

Ad p. 225

19. *al-Ḥiṣn al-ḥaṣīn etc.*, composed in 791/1386 in the Madrasat ʿAqabat al-Kattān in Damascus founded by him (*Bust. al-muḥ.* 100) additionally Munich 130/1, Leipz. 198/9, Heid. ZS VI, 214, Paris 1169/71, 6347, Ind. Off. 345/7, Cambr. Suppl. 406, Manch. 220, Princ. 338, Vat. v. 1066,<sup>12</sup> 1465, Pet. AMK 928, Buch. 384/5, Qilič ʿA. 200, Selīm Āġā 160, Sulaim. 209, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, III, 290, Dam. RAAD VII, 504,<sup>18</sup> Mashh. VIII, 15,<sup>54,5</sup> Bank. Hdl. 171, Āṣaf. I, 42,<sup>11</sup> Rāmpūr I, 78,<sup>113/27</sup>, Būhār 57, I, 58, printings also Lucknow 1306, 3rd ed. 1320 (Ellis II, 228/9) in the margin of Muḥammad Ḥaqqī al-Nāzili, *Khazīnat al-asrār*, C. 1289, with a Hindustani translation and commentary by Muḥammad Quṭb al-Dīn Khān, Delhi 1871, Lahore 1320.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Miftāḥ al-Ḥ. al-ḥ.* or *al-Manḥiyya*, composed in 831/1427 in Shiraz, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 153, Mosul 101,<sup>37</sup> Rāmpūr I, 117,<sup>388/9</sup> Būhār 57,<sup>2</sup>—b. *al-Ḥirz al-thamīn (matīn)* by al-Qārīʾ al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, p. 394), composed in 1008/1599, additionally Faiz. 72, AS 2044, Qilič ʿA. 210, Selīm Āġā 178,<sup>2</sup> Sulaim. 288/9, 1040,<sup>2</sup> Qalq. 17, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 110, Pesh. 361, Rāmpūr I, 78,<sup>11</sup> print. Lucknow 1877 (together with the Persian commentary *al-Ḥirz al-rasīm* by Fakhr al-Dīn Muḥibballāh).—c. Aḥmad Tāj al-ʿĀrifin, Qilič ʿA. 223.—d. Mollā Ḥanafī, i.e. Muḥammad al-Tabrīzī (p. 117), Būhār 59, lith. in the margin of Lucknow 1316.—e. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. ʿAlī b. Yūsuf al-Fāsī, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 208,<sup>1648/9</sup>—f. Persian by Ḥajjī Muḥammad Kashmīrī, Ind. Off. Éthé 2642, As. Soc. Beng. 993.—g. Persian translation by Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad Bihrūjī, completed in 910/1505 for Maḥmūd Shāh of Gujarāt, Ind. Off. Éthé 2641, As. Soc. Beng. 992.—h. Anonymous Persian translation, *Faṭḥ al-mubīn*, AS 4795,<sup>1</sup> Pesh. 380.—i. *Ḥāshiya* by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī, Lucknow 1306/7.—Abstracts: a. *Uddat al-Ḥiṣn* in the recension of al-ʿAsqalānī (p. 72) additionally Ambr. A 86, iii, (RSO III, 591), D 55, Vat. v. 1066, 1158,<sup>1</sup> 1187,<sup>1</sup> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 595, <sup>2</sup>1111, Pet. AM 14, AS 1960, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 130, Rāmpūr II, 135,<sup>458</sup>—Commentaries: α. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Fāsī’s *Tuḥfat al-mukhlīṣīn* additionally Algiers 533,<sup>5</sup> 807,<sup>7</sup>, Fez, Qar. 660/2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 95.—β. *Tuḥfat al-dhākīrīn* by Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Shawkānī

- 278 al-Yamanī (d. 1250/1834, p. 502) | C. 1350.—b. *Sayyid al-awrād al-musammā bi-Jawāhir al-kalām* by Mijān, Lucknow 1875.—c. *Mukhtaṣar ʿUddat al-Ḥ. al-ḥ.* by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Yūsuf al-Jazarī, C. 1303.—21. *al-Zahr al-fāʾiḥ* etc. additionally C. 1312, 1313.—24. A collection of traditions compiled during the siege of Damascus by Barqūq (Weil, *Gesch.* v, 365), Haupt 34.—25. *Wazīfa masnūna* with an interlinear translation and commentary in Hindustani by Muḥammad Quṭb al-Dīn Khān, Delhi 1865 (?).—26. *Kifāyat al-almaʾī fī āyat yā arḍu ʿblaʾī* (p. 11, 46), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 59.—27. *Faḍāʾil al-Qurʾān*, ibid. 57.—28. *Kāshif al-khaṣāṣa ʿan alfāz al-Khulāṣa, sharḥ al-Alfiyya* 1, 299.

8. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Yaḥyā al-Samarqandī, a student of ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn al-Bukhārī, died in Lāranda around 860/1456.

*Baḥr al-ʿulūm* additionally Tunis, Zayt. 1, 40/1.

8a. Saʿd al-Dīn Abū Saʿīd Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khalīfa wrote, before 882/1477 (the date of the manuscript):

*Kitāb waqf al-Qurʾān*, Paris 651.

9. See p. 280, § 8; 1, b.

10. Muʿīn al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ṣafī al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Ījī al-Ṣafawī, d. 905/1500.

Ad p. 226

1. *Jawāmiʿ (Jāmiʿ asrār) al-tibyān (bayān) fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, completed in 870/1465 in Mecca, additionally Ind. Off. 1144, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 364, <sup>2</sup>668, NO 256/8, Welieddīn 134/5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 43, Teh. Sip. 1, 99/100, Āṣaf. 1, 538,<sup>78</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 26,<sup>27</sup> Bank. XVIII, 2, 1425/6, with the title *Jāmiʿ al-bayān* Leid. 1687, Fātiḥ 288, Ḥamid. 70, Murād 191, NO 256/8, Rāgib 100/1, Yeni 299, Welieddīn 134/5, Pesh. 61, lith. Delhi 1296, 1316, C. 1343, in the appendix to the *Tafsīr al-Jalālayn*, Delhi 1899.—
2. *Risāla fī bayān al-maʿād al-jismānī wal-rūḥ*, Munich 897.<sup>2</sup>

10a. Muʿīn al-Dīn b. Sharaf al-Dīn Ḥājji Muḥammad al-Farāhī al-Harawī al-Miskīn was a preacher and *qāḍī* in Herat who died in 907/1501.

HS 111, 3, 328, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 358, Storey, PL 11. *Baḥr al-durar*, short, Sufi commentary on the Qurʾān, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1459.

10b. ‘Uthmān b. ‘Amr b. Abī Bakr al-‘Adnānī ‘Afif al-Dīn, a student of al-Jazarī, wrote:

| *Al-Hidāya ilā taḥqīq al-riwāya*, the readings of Nāfi‘ and Abū ‘Amr b. Abi ‘l-‘Alā’ 279 following Qālūn (d. 220/835) and al-Dawrī (d. 246/860), Bank. XVIII, 1, 1253.

11. Shams al-Dīn Abū b. Nuṣayr al-Maydānī al-Muqri’ al-ḍarīr, d. 923/1517.

*Qawā’id al-tajwīd* additionally Leipz. 877 vii.

## 7 Dogmatics

1. See p. 109, 4.

2. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Ṭūsī, d. 887/1482.

Sa’d al-Dīn, *Tāj al-tawārīkh* I, 410, 9 ff.—5. *Kitāb al-dhakhīra (dhukhr) fi ‘l-muḥākama bayna ‘l-Ghazzālī wa-Ibn Rushd (Tahāfut ‘ala ‘l-Tahāfut)*, an attempt to mediate between al-Ghazzālī’s *Tahāfut* and the philosophers, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 497, <sup>2</sup>964, Hyderabad 1330.—6. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-‘Aqā’id al-‘Aḍudīyya*, see p. 291.

3. Mīr Ṣadr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Mīr Ghiyāth al-Dīn Maṣṣūr al-Ḥusaynī al-Shīrāzī was born in Shiraz in 828/1425 and murdered by Bāyandarī Turkmens in 903/1497.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 35, *Ta’l. san.* 39, HKh III, 362, II, 200 (with a wrong 930). 1. With the title *Risāla fi ithbāt al-wājib*, Būhār 462, vii.—4. *Ḥawāshī ‘alā Tajrid al-ḥaqā’iq*, see I, 926.

4. His student Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khiḍrī lived at the time of the Safavid Shāh Ismā‘īl (907–31/1502–24).

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 135, al-Kentūrī, *Kashf al-ḥujub* 179. 1. *Risāla fi ithbāt al-wājib*, Būhār 462 viii.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Tajwīd*, see I, 926.

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Bukhārī wrote in the second half of the ninth century.

*Sharḥ Manhaj al-mu‘taqidīn al-murshid al-ṭālibīn ilā ‘ilm al-yaqīn*, a commentary on a work by himself, Algiers 585.

280 | 8 *Mysticism*

1a. Afḍal al-Dīn al-Kāshī died in 707/1307–8 (but according to the biography in MS Browne he died in Rajab 666/March–April 1268) in a village near Kashan.

1. *al-Minhāj al-mubīn*, on logic, Cat. Browne 39, D 19,<sub>2</sub>, Persian transl. *ibid.* 3.—  
2. *Madārij al-kamāl* *ibid.* 4, Persian transl. *ibid.* 5 and As. Soc. B. 11, 419,<sub>2</sub>.—  
3. *Dafʿ makhāfat al-mawt*, *ibid.* 11.—4. Persian *Mabādīʾi uṣūl* *ibid.* 6.—5. Persian *Khujasta andarz*, *ibid.* 7.—6. Short Persian treatises and letters, *ibid.* 8/10, 12, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 829/31.—7. Persian *Rahanjāmnāma* Éthé Ind. Off. 1921, 6, 1922, 15, Bodl. 1145, 3, Rieu 830, As. Soc. B. 11, 419, 3.—8. *Risāle i ʿaraḍ* Éthé Ind. Off. 1812, 12, 1921, 13, As. Soc. B. 11, 420. His Persian *Rubāʿiyyāt* Rieu 739 (cf. *Čahār ʿunwān* I, 423).

1b. Kamāl (Jamāl) al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Razzāq b. Abi ʿl-Faḍāʾil (Ghanāʾim) Aḥmad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Kāshānī (Qāshānī, Kāshī), a follower of the teachings of Ibn ʿArabī, but which he tried to balance with orthodoxy, died after 730/1330 or in 735 or 736 in Kāshān.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 353, *Haft iqlīm* 903. H. Macdonald, *EI* I, 65. 1. *Iṣṭilāḥāt (Muṣṭalaḥ) al-Šūfiyya*, written based on his commentary on the *Manāzil al-sāʾirīn*, explaining the technical terms used in it as well as in his commentary on Ibn ʿArabī's *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam* and in his *Taʾwīlāt al-Qurʾān*, see also Berl. 618, 3719, Bol. 235, Vat. v. 1374,<sub>3</sub>, 1429,<sub>6</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 5765, (DL 52), AS 1654,<sub>2</sub>, 1655,<sub>1</sub>, 4802,<sub>3</sub>, 4807,<sub>2</sub>, Fātiḥ 5378,<sub>103b/167b</sub>, Asʿad 1316, 1317, 1319, Welieddīn 1824,<sub>6</sub>, Jarullāh 2061,<sub>6</sub>, Halet 316, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 162, Pesh. 967, Āṣaf. I, 358,<sub>360,407,807</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 359, 35, Bank. XIII, 904; an analysis of the second part, on the ranks of the Sufis, is given in Hammer, *Wiener Jahrb.* 28, 68 ff.—Commentary by ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Khalwatī b. Shams al-Dīn al-Tabrīzī al-Aqtābī, Asʿad 1316,<sub>2</sub>, Persian Šehīd ʿA. 1119.—2. *Laṭāʾif al-iʿlām*, anon. abstract Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 164.—

Ad p. 227

4. *Taʾwīlāt al-Qurʾān*, according to HKh 11, 175 only running to sura 38, while Berl. 872 deals with the whole Qurʾān, if maybe only in abstract form (*EI*), further Berl. 931, 971, Br. Mus. 1400, Or. 6031 (DL 4), Ind. Off. 1139, Cambr. Suppl. 257, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1328, 1434, Welieddīn 70, Dāmādzāde 23, Yenī 8, NO 126, AS 8, Köpr. 114, Sulaim. 113, Fātiḥ 141/6, 259, Ḥekīm Oğlū 16, Riḍā P. 738, Nafiz P. 55, Mashh. III, 11,<sub>31</sub>, 20,<sub>56</sub>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1458, Rāmpūr I, 22<sub>33</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 140, Būlāq 1283, C. 1317, Kanpur 1300/1883 (in the margin of the *ʿArāʾis al-bayān fī ḥaqāʾiq*

*al-Qurʾān* by Abū Naṣr, and which he wrote in refutation of it, | in MS Berl. 808 and the Kanpur printing wrongly ascribed to Ibn ʿArabī, see Massignon, Ḥallāj, *Tawāsīn* 167, n. 5 (see I, 791, 3).—4a. *Ḥaqāʾiq al-Qurʾān*, Berl. Oct. 3719.—6. *Risāla fi ʿl-qadāʾ wal-qadar*, AS 4875,79b/83a.—12. Treatise on love, AS 4875, f. 21/106.—13. *Sharḥ Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam*, see I, 793.—14. *Ḥilyat al-abdāl*, Pesh. 1773,10.—15. *Sharḥ Risālat Kumayl b. Ziyāda*, AS 4875,5, Welieddīn 1826,8, A.S. Beng. 1239,1, Rāmpūr I, 347.—16. *al-Shajara al-ṭayyiba*, ʿĀtif 2241,535b/546b.—17. *Tadhkiyat al-arwāḥ ʿan mawānīʿ al-iflāḥ*, on practical philosophy, Fātiḥ 2595.—18. Treatise on *futuwwa*, AS 4875,7.—19. Poems, Köpr. 1589, AS 4875,6.

281

1c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Samnānī ʿAlāʾ al-Dawla Abu ʿl-Makārim al-Bayābānakī was born in Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 659/November 1261 in Semnan, in the Qūṣ region between Dāmaghān and Rayy. As a young man he entered into the service of Sultan Arghūn and, being his personal advisor, he was given the title of ʿAlāʾ al-Dawla. During the war that Arghūn waged against his uncle Sukut in 683/1284 (*Taʾr. guzīda* 583), al-Bayābānakī was overcome with remorse over his wordly life. In 685/1287 he fell ill and returned to Semnan. He decided to dedicate himself entirely to scholarship, and started by reading the *Qūt al-qulūb*. He constructed a monastery at the gravesite of the Sufi al-Ḥasan al-Sakkākī, in 687/1288 he visited Baghdad and then went on to Mecca, where he was granted the *sanad* of the Sufis by his teacher ʿAbd al-Raḥmān in 689/1290. He then returned to Semnan. There he assumed the leadership of the Naqshbandiyya monastery and died in Rajab 736/February 1336.

DK I, 250, no. 643, *Nafaḥāt* 554, ḤS III, 125, Ivanow, *JRASB* 1923, p. 299. 1. *Tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, only taking the inner meaning or *batn* into account, according to ḤKh II, 3292 in 13 vols., individual volumes in Berl. 874/5, Pet. AM Buch. 276, Šehīd ʿA. 1305, Cairo, see Massignon, *Textes* 143.—2. *al-ʿUrwa li-ahl al-khalwa wal-jahwa fi ʿl-wāridāt al-qudsiyya*, completed on 1 Jumādā I 722/18 May 1322, ʿĀsir I, 482, Cairo<sup>1</sup>, VII, 5, Bank. XIII, 905.—3. *al-Taʾwīlāt al-najmiyya li-aḥad afāḍil al-Ṣūfiyya*, commenced by his teacher and completed by him, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 134.—4. *al-Falāḥ ilā ahl al-iṣṭilāḥ*, Mosul 156, 93 = (?) *Kitāb fi ʿl-iṣṭilāḥāt*, ibid. 193, 52, 2.—5. *Madārij al-sālikīn (fi tafsīr al-Fātiḥa)*, Mashh. III, 67,214.—6. *Mashārīʿ abwāb al-quds*, Šehīd ʿA. 1328.—7. *Tuḥfat al-sālikīn*, Fātiḥ 2567.—*Risāla* by his teacher Nūr al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Baghdādī to him, Asʿad 1431.

| 1d. Nūr al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khurāsānī al-Isfarāʾīnī, who was born in 639/1241, was still alive in 717/1317.

282

Jāmī, *Nafahāt* 504. 1. *Rasā'il al-nūr fī shamā'il ahl al-surūr*, theological letters etc., mostly in Persian, Leid. 2163/4.—2. A Sufi treatise, Fātiḥ 2553, 58a/60b.

2. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Maḥasin Yūsuf b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Umar b. Khiḍr al-Kūrānī al-Tamliji al-Kurdī, d. 768/1366.

1. *Rayḥānat al-qulūb fī 'l-tawaṣṣul ila 'l-maḥbūb* additionally Welieddīn 1701, Fātiḥ 5389, Dam. Z. 51, 21, 1, Mosul 102, 53, 4.

3. Bahā' al-Dīn Pīr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Naqshband al-Bukhārī, d. 791/1389.

Ad p. 228

*Manāqib i Haḍrat i Shāh i Naqshband* by Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn Mubārak al-Bukhārī, Nāfidh 1204, AS 2091 (*Maqāmāti Khwāja B. N.*), Fātiḥ 2560 (*Anīs al-tālībīn*), Bank. XVI, 1376 (Ivanow, Cat. Curzon 426, *Majālis al-'ushshāq* no. 37[268]), *Rashaḥāt* by Aḥmad b. Ḥusayn Kāshifī, Kanpur 1911, p. 53, *Khazīnat al-aṣfiyā'* by Ghulām Sarwar Lahūrī, Kanpur 1924, I, 548, Rinn, *Marabouts et khouan* p. 283, Babinger, *Isl.* XIV, 114, Gordlesskij, B.N. Buharskij (see Türk. Mecm. v, 361). 1. *al-Awrād al-Bahā'īyya*, a commentary by Ma'mūn b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tarūnaji al-Ṭurnawī that was composed in 1189/1775 in Istanbul and Tarḥāla, autograph Ambr. B. 80, by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Khādīmī (d. after 1168/1754, cf p. 351), Pet. AMK 923.—2. *Awrād ṣaghīr*, Tüb. 226.—Collection of his sayings by Muḥammad Pārsā (3c), AS 1663, 2, 1980, 2.

3a. Muḥammad b. Hindūshāh b. Muḥammad al-Dāmaghānī, a student of al-Ījī (see 286), completed in 778/1376 in Nayrīz:

1. *Zubdat al-taṣawwuf*, on the foundations, theory, and terminology of mysticism, autograph Bank. XIII, 910.—2. *Sharḥ al-Aqā'id al-'Aḍudiyya* see p. 290.

3b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Amīn al-Isfahbadhī, a second generation student of 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Kasraqī (d. 700/1300, *Nafahāt* 503), wrote:

*Al-Risāla al-Makkiyya fī 'l-khalwa al-Ṣūfiyya*, Bank. XIII, 959, 1.

3c. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Ḥāfiẓī al-Bukhārī, Khwāja Pāshā Muḥammad Pārsā al-Naqshbandī, a student of Bahā' al-Dīn | (no. 3), made



the pilgrimage from Bukhārā in 822 and died in Medina on 24 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 822/1420.

Jāmī, *Naf.* 448, *Rashaḥāt* 57, *HS* III, 3, 142, *ShN* I, 380 (C. 1310, I, 286, Rescher 166), *Safīnat al-awliyā'* 79, no. 83, *Khazīnat al-awliyā'* I, 559, *Faw. bah.* 199, Babinger, *Isl.* XIII, 106 (Brockelmann, *ibid.* 282), XIV, 112, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 8, no. 13. 1. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb li-waṣl al-aḥbāb (fi 'l-muḥāḍarāt)*, his magnum opus in Persian, Berl. pers. p. 294/5, Vienna 1943, Krafft S. 113, Br. Mus. pers. II, 863b, 864a, Ind. Off. Éthé 1855, As. Soc. Beng. Ivanow 1218, NO 2509/10, Halet II, 59, Āšir I, 486, Fātiḥ 2751, 2753, Nāfidh 431, Rizā P. 510, Selīm Āgā 537, Khālīš 4135, Köpr. 762/3, Šehīd 'A. 1306, Ġārullāh 1072, Lālelī 3671, Sarāi 2508, AS 1847, 1976/9, Yeni 721/2, Bank. XI, 1371/3, translated into Arabic by Amīr Pādishāh (p. 413, 6) AS 976/9, Yenī 721/2, Fātiḥ 2752, Bank. XIII, 939, according to HKh IV, 422, no. 9058 also by Mūsā b. Ḥājj Ḥusayn al-Iznīqī for Umur Beg b. Tīmūrtāsh, an anonymous Arabic translation also Ibr. P. 737 and according to Babinger, loc. cit., also in Berl. 3397 (? identified by Ahlw. as an anon. Sufi work from after 768), Heid. ZS VI, 218 (which has *Faḍl al-khiṭāb fī dhikr al-mashāyikh aktharuhum al-Naqshbandiyyūn bil-Fāris*), Turkish by Ismā'īl Ḥaqqī Burūsawī, Sulṭān Maḥmūd (in Köpr.) 181.—2. *Tafsīr*, Persian Storey, loc. cit., Nāfidh 73, Murād Mollā 73 (in the handwriting of 'Abd al-Raḥmān Jāmī), Lālelī 3655, As'ad 84.—3. *Tafsīri thamāniyya* *ibid.*—4. *Risālat mas'alat khalq al-af'āl*, Pesh. 840<sub>1</sub>.—5. *Risāla qudsiyya*, *ibid.* 3, Ivanow, Curzon 426.—6. *al-Fuṣūl al-sitta*, Šehīd 'A. 1307, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 51, Rāmpūr II, 153<sub>477</sub> (HKh IV, 440).—7. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan* (HKh no. 430), Berl. pers. 322, Pet. AM Buch. 77, 78.

4. Quṭb al-Dīn 'Abd al-Karīm b. Ibrāhīm b. Sibṭ 'Abd al-Qādir (I, 777) al-Jīlī (Kīlānī) al-Šūfī, d. 832/1428.

Basset, *Sources de la Salouat al-anfās*, 7, n. 7, Goldziher, *EI* II, 1. *al-Insān al-kāmil etc.* additionally Heid. ZS VI, 220, Paris 6596, Cambr. 86, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 566, <sup>2</sup>1040, Rabat 113, Faiz. 175, Selīm. 466, Qilič 'A. 577, NO 2274/7, AS 1661, Welīeddīn 1634, Šehīd 'A. 1125, Mosul 52<sub>69</sub>, 122<sub>24</sub>, Dam. 'Um. 64<sub>22</sub>, Jer. Khāl. 31<sub>8</sub>, Pesh. 966<sub>1</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 360<sub>72,238,828</sub>, printings also C. 1316, 1328, 1344, see M. Ikbāl, *Development of Metaphysics in Persia*, London 1908, p. 150/74, Nicholson, *Studies in Isl. Mysticism*, Cambridge 1921, p. 77/142, Schaeder, *Isl.* XIII, 293, ZDMG 79, 192 ff.—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Madanī (d. 1071/1660) = al-Anṣārī al-Qashshāshī, whose *Mūḍiḥat al-ḥāl fī ba'ḍ masmū'āt al-dajjāl*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 526, <sup>2</sup>1007.—4. *Sirr al-nūr al-mutamakkin etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 316. Turkish translation by

‘Abd al-Bāqī, the famous poet, Browne, Cat. 34, D 14 = *al-Nūr al-mutamakkin fī ma’nā qawlihi al-mu’min mir’āt al-mu’min*, ibid. 212.—

284 | Ad p. 229

5. *Marātib al-wujūd etc.* additionally Heid. zs VI, 220, Vat. v. 1428<sup>5</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 206, 357, Sbath 1313, Šehīd ‘A. P. 1396<sup>1</sup>, Riḍā P. 219<sup>81a/110b</sup>, Mosul 123<sup>471</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 364, as *M. al-w. al-arba’inīyya* Rabat 499, xi, versification by Ghars al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ash‘arī al-Wafā’ī, Mosul 26<sup>53</sup>.—6. *Zulfat al-tamkīn* additionally Heid. zs VI, 220, Boustany, Cat. 1933, no. 82, as *Ḥaḡīqat al-yaqīn wa-zulfat al-mutamakkinūn*, Jer. Khāl. 75<sup>37</sup> as *Ḥaly wa-z. al-makīn* Welieddīn 1821<sup>223a/229a</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 290.—7. *Lawāmi‘ al-barq etc.* Cambr. 986, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 357, Rāmpūr I, 363<sup>289</sup>.—9. = *al-Isfār ‘an natā’ij al-asfār*, Leipz. 251.—10. *Munāẓara ‘aliyya* additionally Heid. zs VI, 220, as *Manāẓir ilāhīyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 363, MS Sbā’ī in Damascus, see Massignon, *Textes* 149, Bat. Suppl. 281.—12. *al-Kahf wal-raqīm etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 2456, Heid. zs VI, 220, Cambr. 955, Tunis, Zayt. III, 175<sup>1587,2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 59<sup>347</sup>, Dam. Z. 51<sup>22</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 554<sup>124,198</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 362<sup>282</sup>, printings Hyderabad 1312, 1331, 1336, C. 1340.—13. *al-Kamālāt al-ilāhīyya*, according to Rabat 530<sup>2</sup> completed on 25 Shawwāl 805/18 May 1403, additionally Berl. Oct. 2690, autograph Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 127, <sup>2</sup>I, 349, Dam. Z. 51<sup>23</sup>, Mosul 55<sup>125</sup>.—14. *Ḥaḡīqat al-ḡaḡā’iq* = *Miftāḥ H. al-ḡ.*, Leipz. 249, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 290.—15. *Ghunyāt arbāb al-samā‘ etc.* additionally Rabat 530<sup>5</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 334, Rāmpūr I, 353<sup>229</sup>.—16. = 14.—17. *Lisān al-qadar etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 350.—18. = (?) *al-Qaṣīda al-waḥīda*, Heid. zs IV, 220.—19. *al-Nawādir (Qaṣīda, al-Durar) al-‘aynīyya etc.* Leipz. 845, I, 874, ii (*al-Bidāyāt al-‘a. wal-nādīrāt al-ghaybiyya*), Cambr. 143 (*al-Baw. fī ‘l-naḥw*), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1087, iii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 425, with the commentary *al-Ma‘ārif al-ghaybiyya* by al-Nābulusī additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 245, xiv, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 360, Mosul 27<sup>58</sup>, 89, 33<sup>1</sup>, 143<sup>37</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 366<sup>311</sup>, printed in the margin of al-Shaṭṭanawfī’s *al-Bahja*, C. 1304; anonymous commentary Berl. Oct. 856.—21. *Aqīdat al-akābir al-muqtabasa min aḡzāb wa-ṣalawāt*, Tripoli 1323.—22. *Rawḡat al-wā’izīn*, Qilič ‘A. 701.—23. *Sharḥ Asrār al-khalwa* I, 795<sup>22</sup>.—24. *Qāb qawsayn wa-multaqa ‘l-nāmūsayn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 201.—25. *Manzil al-manāzil fī ma’nā ‘l-taqarrubāt bil-fawā’id al-nawāfil*, Āṣaf. III, 192<sup>1299</sup>.—26. *Kashf al-ghāyāt sharḥ Kitāb al-tajallīyāt* (ad I, 798, 86 ?), Rāmpūr I, 362<sup>281b</sup>.—27. *Uyūn al-ḡaḡā’iq fī kulli mā yuḡmal min ‘ilm al-ṭarā’iq*, on astrology and magic, Paris 2595<sup>1</sup>, is wrongly attributed to him if al-Jīlī is meant to refer to him as its author, probably identical with the anonymous *‘U. al-ḡ. wa-kashf al-ṭarā’iq*, HKh IV, 290, no. 8466.

4a. Nāṣir al-Dīn Abū Aḥmad Maṣṣūr b. Karīm al-Dīn al-‘Ajamī al-Sarāwī wrote, before 839/1435 (the date of the manuscript):

*Mukhtaṣar al-ibtidā’ wal-tawassuṭ wal-intihā’ lil-ṭarīqa al-ḥālīyya ‘alā madhhab al-Ṣūfiyya*, Paris 6505.

| 4b. Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. Abi ‘l-Ḥusayn al-Nisābūrī al-Samarqandī wrote:

285

A collection of mystical poems in Persian, which was translated into Arabic by ‘Isā b. Abū Sa‘īd b. al-Amīn al-Nisābūrī as *Rawnaq al-qulūb wa-īṣāl al-muḥibb ila ‘l-maḥbūb* or *Rawnaq al-majālis*, Berl. 8856, Vienna 445, Paris 4929, 6674, Manch. 113, Pet. AMK 933, Tunis, Zayt. III, 204,<sup>1641</sup>, Istanbul Un. Ar. Yazma 870, Āṣaf. III, 680,<sup>423</sup>, abstract by ‘Uthmān b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb al-Mirī, C. 1309, 1322.

5. Abū Bakr (b.?) Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khawāfī Zayn al-Dīn, d. 838/1435.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* IX, 260/2. 1. *Risālat al-waṣāya ‘l-qudsīyya*, read: Berl. 3023, further Ind. Off. 1233,<sup>3</sup>, Bol. 235, AS 2155, ‘Āṣir II, 432, Šehīd ‘A. 1362,<sup>67a/90b</sup>, Rizā P. 1224, NO 2650, Pesh. 439,<sup>3</sup> = (?) *al-Naṣā’ih*, Jer. Khāl. 33,<sup>29</sup>, abstract Vat. v. 1434,<sup>3</sup>.—4. *Silsilat al-Ṣūfiyya*, written in Jerusalem in 825/1422, Pet. AM Buch. 469, NO 2650.

Ad p. 230

6. See p. 413, § 6, 2.

7. Bābā Ṭāhir al-Hamadhānī, ca. 889/1484.

The anonymous commentary *al-Futūḥāt al-rabbāniyya etc.*, written in 889/1484, also Leid. 2271.—Arabic sayings in *Dīwāni B. T., Ḍamīma’i sāli haftomi Majalle’i Armaghān*, Tehran n.d. 2nd ed., ibid. 1311.

8. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad al-Jāmī al-Naqshbandī Qiwām al-Dīn, d. 898/1492.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 360, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 327, *Majālis al-‘ushshāq* 349, *Rashaḥāt* 132, *Faw. bah.* 86, *Takm. Naf.* (no. 6) v. Rosenzweig, *Biographische Notizen über Mewlana Ar. Dschami*, Vienna 1840, v. Rosen, *Mss. pers. de l’Institut*

*des lang. or.*, St. Petersburg 1886, 215/61, Browne, *Pers. Lit.* III, 507 ff., Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 11, *EI* I, 201. 1. *Tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 38.—1a. *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* additionally Vienna 1916, viii, Ind. Off. 1143, As'ad Ef. 78, Lālelī 147, 'Āšir I, 56, NO 334/5, 'Um. 321, Welīeddīn 268/9.—2. *al-Durra al-fākhira fī ḥaqā'iq madhhab al-Šūfiyya* additionally Berl. Oct. 1854, Vienna 1930,<sup>2</sup>, Manch. 17, Pet. AM Buch. 427, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 295, Dam. Z. 46, 49,<sup>2</sup>, Leid. 2272/4, Mashh. I, 15,<sup>17</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 366,<sup>85</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 336,<sup>109/13</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 213 = *Risālat muḥākamat al-mutakallimīn wal-Šūfiyya wal-ḥukamā' fī masā'il muta'addida minḥa mas'alat al-wujūd*, Upps. 11, 228,<sup>1</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 464,<sup>5</sup>, | in Yemen called *Ḥuṭṭu raḥlak* (Ibn al-'Imād, op. cit. 361,<sup>12</sup>), printed on the basis of al-Rāzī's *Asās al-taqdīs*, C. 1328, 1338; *Jāmi'i de Dii existentia et attributis libellus* Ḥuṭṭu raḥlak, sive al-D. al-f., pars I, ed. J. Ecker, Diss. Bonn 1879.—Commentary by 'Abd al-Ghafūr al-Lārī (d. 912/1506), Pet. AM Buch. 428, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 286.—6. *Nafaḥāt al-uns wa-ḥaḍarāt al-quḍs* (autograph, 'Āšir II, 177), see de Sacy, *Not. et extr.* XII, Ivanow, *The Sources of the Naf.*, *JRAS* 1922, 385/91, *takmila* by his student 'Abd al-Ghafūr al-Lārī (d. 912/1506), 'Āšir II, 177, Welīeddīn 1654.—Arabic translation by Tāj al-Dīn b. Zakariyyā' b. Sulṭān al-'Abshamī al-Naqshbandī (d. 1050/1640, p. 419,<sup>4</sup>), Paris 1370, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 75, Rāmpūr I, 370,<sup>352</sup>, Teh. II, 564.—Turkish translation by Maḥmūd b. 'Uthmān al-Lāmi'ī, the famous poet (d. 939 or 940/1532 or 1533, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 235), Paris, Schef. 1051, Istanbul 1289.—7. = 2.—8. *al-Tiryāq li-ahl al-istiḥqāq*, written in 886/1481, additionally Bodl. Pers. I, 17, II, 1828, Ar. II, 397, Manch. 141.—15. *Lawā'ih fī bayān ma'āni 'urfāniyya*, Teh. II, 668/70, Āṣaf. I, 384,<sup>112</sup>.—16. *Ithbāt al-wājib*, Nāfiḍ 504, Welīeddīn 1821,<sup>151a/164b</sup>, Mashh. I, 15,<sup>17</sup>.—17. *Tarjama fī marātib ahl al-Šūfiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 278.—18. *Čihil ḥadīth mawsūm bi-arba'īni Jāmī*, with a Persian paraphrase, Firūzpūr 1887.

10. Awḥad al-Dīn 'Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Balyānī 'Abdallāh Awliyā', ca. 900/1494 (according to HKh, loc. cit.).

1. *Kitāb al-waḥda al-muṭlaqa*, demonstration that, other than God, nothing exists, Br. Mus. 981, Or. 5829 (DL 8), Suppl. 245,<sup>10</sup>, where it is dated to around 685/1287, which is the basis for vol. I, 451,<sup>37</sup> of the present work.—2. *Rawḍat* (HKh III, 519, no. 6726 *Riyāḍ*) *al-tālibīn*, Sulaim. 768.—3. *Miftāḥ al-kunūz fī 'l-raml*, HKh VI, 30, no. 12601 = (?) the Persian *Jahān al-raml*, HKh II, 657, no. 4531, where the author is 'Abdallāh al-Ḥasan al-Balyānī Shāh Mollā al-Munajjim al-Shīrāzī, composed in 984?—4. See I, 798,<sup>98a</sup>.

11. Kamāl al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-Bayhaqī al-Kāshifī al-Wā'iz was active as a preacher in Herat and died in 910/1504–5. He is a famous Persian writer on mysticism who also wrote a rhetorical adaptation of *Kalīla* and *Dimna*.

ĤS III, 3, 341, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* III, 441, 503/4, T.W. Arnold, *EI* II, 846, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 12, 212. His *Sabʿiyya i Kāshifiyya*, book 8, *Lawāʾih al-qamar*, deals with astronomy and astrology, Teh. II, 203/4, Āṣaf. II, 1704, 27 ff.

12. His son Fakhr al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Ḥusayn al-Wāʾiẓ al-Kāshifi al-Harawī al-Mawlā al-Ṣāfi wrote, in 909/1504:

| *Rashaḥāt ʿayn al-ḥayāt*, on the predecessors, the life and teachings, the miracles and the students of the great Naqshbandī Shaykh Khwāja ʿUbaydallāh Khwāja Ahrār, on the basis of notes that he took during visits to him in Dhu ʾl-Qaʿda 889/November-December 1484 and in Rabiʿ II 893/March-April 1488, Br. Mus. Pers. 1353/4, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* III, 441, Pesh. 978, printed in Kanpur 1911, Turkish translation (see v. Hammer, *Lp. Lit.-Ztg.* 1822, 252/8), Istanbul 1236, translated into Arabic by Tāj al-Dīn b. Zakariyyā b. Sulṭān al-ʿAbshamī (p. 419, 4) in 1029/1620, Paris 2044, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 175, <sup>2</sup>I, 202, with a *dhayl*: *Nafāʾis al-sanaḥāt fi tadhyil al-bāqiyāt al-ṣāliḥāt* by Muḥammad Murād ʿAbdallāh al-Qazwīnī al-Manzilāwī (alive in ca. 1313/1895), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 394, printed in Mecca 1307.

287

Ad p. 231

## 9 Philosophy

1. ʿAḍud al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ghaḥfār al-Ṣiddiqī al-Qāḍī al-Ījī al-Zafarī al-Shirāzī was born after 680/1281 in Īj, near Shiraz. He lived mainly in Sulṭāniyya. For a certain period of time he was a *qāḍī* in Shabānkāra and then, under Abū Saʿīd, *qāḍī ʾl-quḍāt*. Later he returned to Īj. He died in 756/1355 in jail in Diraymiyān, having been incarcerated by the ruler of Kirman following a conflict between them.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 108, al-Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 296, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 169/70, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 174, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 326.

II. *Ādāb al-baḥth (al-munāẓara wal-khilāf)* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 2/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 212, printing based on ʿAbd al-Rashīd al-Jawnpūrī's *al-Rashīdiyya*, Meerut 1860 (?), 1871, *Majmūʿa min muhimāt al-mutūn*, C. 1279, 1281, 1290, as *al-Risāla fi ʾl-jadl*, with 3. and glosses by Muḥammad Ṣādiq Ḥalwāʾī, together with *al-Ḥamīdiyya* (p. 213) Delhi 1315, lith. C. 1273, 1276, 1296, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306, print. C. 1323.—Commentaries: 1. al-Jurjānī (d. 816/1413, p. 305) additionally Br. Mus. 421; glosses by ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq Khayrābādī, 19th cent., Delhi 1290.—2. *al-Risāla al-Ḥanafīyya* by Muḥammad al-Tabrizī al-Ḥanafī (d. 900/1494) additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1248, iii, Bol. 456,5, Pet. AMK 920, Buch. 8/15, Dam. Z. 72, 25,1, Mosul 242,288, 245,1, 248,9, printed in the margin of

Muḥammad Sāçaqlizāde, *Taqrīr al-qawānīn*, Istanbul 1289.—Glosses: a. Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Amīn al-Sa'īdī al-Ardabīlī (under Ulugh Beg, ca. 875/1470, according to Berl. 5277) additionally Pet. AMK 925, Buch. 16/7, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 245/7,<sub>1</sub>, <sup>2</sup>454/6, Dam. Z. 72, 25,<sub>2</sub>, Mosul 116, 245,<sub>6</sub>, 168, 50,<sub>3</sub>, 246, 355,<sub>1</sub>, Mashh. III, 23,<sub>72</sub>, Būhār 367, ii, Bat. Suppl. 583.—Superglosses: α. Yaḥyā b. 'Umar Minqārīzāde | (d. 1088/1677, S. 435) additionally Dam. Z. 71, 21,<sub>2</sub>.—β. 'Umar b. Aḥmad Čillī, composed in 1122/1710, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 244, <sup>2</sup>453,<sub>2</sub>, Pet. AMK 920, Dam. Z. 71, 21,<sub>1</sub> (which has a mistaken Ḥillī).—γ. Ḥamza Efendi, composed in 1124/1712, additionally Pet. AMK 920.—

Ad p. 232

b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Majlisī (d. 1110/1689, p. 411).—c. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ṣabbān (d. 1206/1791, p. 288), additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 245, <sup>2</sup>454,<sub>2</sub>.—d. Yūsuf al-Ḥifnāwī (d. 1178/1764, p. 283), ibid. <sup>1</sup>245, <sup>2</sup>454,<sub>3</sub>.—e. Shāh Ḥusayn, Mosul 97, 98.—f. Shāh Aḥmad, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 249, <sup>2</sup>458,<sub>1,2</sub>.—g. Shaykh al-Islām, Pet. AMK 920.—h. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Darwīsh, Pet. AM Buch. 19, 20.—i. Ṣadr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Ṣafā' b. Yūnus al-Ḥusaynī, autograph dated 970/1562, ibid. 18.—k. Anon. by one of the contemporaries of the commentator, Būhār 367, i.—3. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. 'Arabshāh al-Isfarā'inī 'Iṣām al-Dīn (d. 944/1537, p. 410) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>15</sub>.—3a. Ṭashköprizāde (d. 968/1560, p. 425), Manch. 794R.—6. Aḥmad al-Janādī additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>16</sub>. Pet. AM Buch. 22.—7. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Barda'ī (d. 927/1521, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 156), AS 4431, 4436, Mosul 97, 98,<sub>2</sub>.—8. Maḥmūd b. Sulaymān al-Kaffawī (d. 990/1582, p. 434, 13), Pet. AMK 920.—9. 'Abd al-'Ālī b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Barjandī (ca. 930/1424), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>14</sub>, Būhār 367, i.—10. Aḥmad al-Ramaḍānī b. Muḥsin al-Wazīrī, Munich 897,<sub>5</sub>.—11. *al-Hidāya al-mukhtārīyya* by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī (p. 503), Lucknow 1288.—12. Muḥammad Afḍal b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm (d. 1124/1713 in Allāhābād), Manch. 426.

III. *al-Risāla al-waḍ'īyya al-'Aḍudīyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 226, <sup>2</sup>429, <sup>1</sup>240, <sup>2</sup>448,<sub>4</sub>, <sup>1</sup>248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>4</sub>, Manch. 393B, Ambr. C 25, ii (*RSO* VII, 753), Pet. AM Buch. 1142/3, Rabat 432, Calc. Madr. 25, no. 1176, Bank. IX, 820, I, printed together with *al-Risāla al-farīda*, *Īsāghūjī*, and *Risāla waladīyya* (p. 370) in *Rasā'il arba'a*, Istanbul 1267, 1288, in *Ris. arba'a makātibi rūṣḍīyede tedris olunmaq üzre tertīb olunmuşdur*, ibid. 1308, in *Majmū'a*, C. 1273, 1276, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306.—Commentaries: 1. al-Jurjānī (p. 216) additionally Tüb. 63, ii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 240, <sup>2</sup>448,<sub>2</sub>, Pet. Un. 1171b (*Zap. Koll. Vost.* I, 370), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 45; glosses by Muḥammad al-Sharānīshī, composed in 1016/1607, additionally Mosul 68,<sub>297</sub>.—2. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qūshjī (d. 879/1474, p. 234) additionally Tüb. 63, I,

Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 247, <sup>2</sup>456,<sub>3</sub>, <sup>1</sup>248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>1</sub>, Paris 6293, Haupt 3a, Princ. 105, Pet. AMK 931, Köpr. 1453, Tashk. 79, Bat. Suppl. 580/1. Glosses: a. Abu 'l-Baqā' b. 'Abd al-Bāqī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī (ca. 1050/1640) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 247, <sup>2</sup>456,<sub>2</sub>, <sup>1</sup>248, <sup>2</sup>457,<sub>2</sub>.—b. See 3.—c. Sayyid Ḥāfiẓ, 3 parts in 1 volume, Istanbul 1305.—3. Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Laythī al-Samarqandī (p. 259) additionally Paris 4426/7, Algiers 1400,<sub>3</sub>, 1438,<sub>3</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 240, <sup>2</sup>448,<sub>2</sub>, <sup>2</sup>450, <sup>1</sup>248, <sup>1</sup>457,<sub>3</sub>, Pet. Un. 1171a (*Zap. Koll. Vost.* 1, 370), Vat. v. 1078,<sub>5</sub>, Dam. Z. 70, 44,<sub>2</sub>, Rāmpūr 1, 510,<sub>376</sub>.—Glosses: a. Abu 'l-Baqā' b. 'Abd al-Bāqī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī (ca. 1050/1640) additionally Pet. AMK 931, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 46.—b. Muḥammad b. 'Arafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815, p. 485), Rabat 317, printing with c. in the margin, C. 1275, 1295, 1332.—c. Muḥammad b. Sālim al-Ḥifnāwī (d. 1181/1767, p. 323), Gotha 1214, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 245, <sup>2</sup>454,<sub>5</sub>, Pet. Un. 1171b (*Zap. K. V.* 1, 369), | Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 45, 47/8, with *Taqrīrāt rā'iqa wa-taḥqīqāt fā'iqa* by Ḥasan al-'Idwī, C. 1298.—d. *Taqrīrāt* by Muḥammad al-Azharī, lith. C. 1298.—e. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭālib b. Sūda, Rabat 309, Fez 1327.—f. *al-Ḥaṣhiya al-jadīda* by 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qūshjī (d. 869/1474, below p. 234), printed in *Majmū'a*, Istanbul 1267.—g. al-Qārī' al-Harawī (d. 1014/1605, p. 394), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 46.—h. Aḥmad al-Yanishahrī, *ibid.*—i. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanbalī, *ibid.* 47.—k. Muṣṭafā al-Ṣafawī al-Qal'āwī, composed in 1119/1707, *ibid.* 45.—l. Ilyās b. Ibrāhīm al-Kurdī al-Ṣafawī, *ibid.*—4. Jāmī (p. 285) additionally Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>272, <sup>2</sup>499,<sub>4</sub>, Sulaim. 910.—5. 'Iṣām al-Dīn al-Isfarā'īnī (p. 410) read: Leid. 1553, additionally Princ. 106, Pet. AMK 931, Sulaim. 914, 916/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 48.—Glosses: a. Shams al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. Muṣṭafā al-Dumlūjī al-Mawṣilī, Mosul 162,<sub>212</sub>, 177,<sub>109</sub>, 226,<sub>29</sub>.—b. Ṣāliḥ Efendi al-Sa'dī al-Mawṣilī *ibid.* 162, 213.—c. Muḥammad al-Shīrānisī (sic) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 46.—d. 'Abdallāh al-Kurdī *ibid.*—e. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥaydar al-Ṣafawī al-Ḥusāmābādī (before 1104/1693) *ibid.*—f. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj Ḥumayd al-Kaffawī Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 46, Āṣaf. 11, 1644,<sub>63</sub>, lith. Istanbul n.d.—7. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Shubrāwī (d. 1117/1758, p. 281) additionally Berl. 5315.—8. Muẓaffar al-Dīn Muḥammad Yazdī al-Harawī additionally Ambr. B 30 (*RSO* IV, 101), Vat. v. 1047,<sub>5</sub>, 1078,<sub>11</sub>.—

Ad p. 233

9. Mollā Ḥājjī additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 48 = (?) Ḥājjī Efendi, Algiers 438,<sub>3</sub>, Pet. Un. 1171d (ZKV, 1, 370).—10. Anon. additionally Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>241, <sup>2</sup>449,<sub>1</sub>, Pet. Ros. 105,<sub>1</sub>.—11. Mollā Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī al-Tabrīzī (d. 900/1494), Berl. 454, 5296, Manch. 393C, Bank. XXI, 2405.—12. 'Abd al-Wahhāb Efendi al-Sibā'ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 46.—13. Muḥammad Amīn Fatwā Ḥamāt, *ibid.* 48.—13. Mīr Abu 'l-Faṭḥ (no. 16?) Muḥammad, Selim Āġā 1062.—14. Khuḷjā 'Aḥmad al-Samarqandī (3. ?), on which *Ta'liqāt* by Nūr al-Dīn 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh al-Mawṣilī Maḥḍarabāshīzāde al-Ḥanafī, Mosul 241,<sub>250</sub>.—15. *Itqān al-ṣan' fī sharḥ al-Risāla al-w.* by Muḥammad



b. Saʿīd b. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn al-Ḥasanī al-Jazāʾirī, composed in 1268/1851, Beirut 1308.—16. Muḥammad Khān al-Tabrīzī, *Mizān al-adab*, on which glosses by Mīr Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ al-Kalanbāwī, Istanbul 1234.—17. *Taqyīdāt fī tabyīn al-Risāla al-w.* by Aḥmad b. Zaynī Daḥlān (p. 499), Bat. Suppl. 582.—Versifications: a. With a commentary by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Bahūtī additionally Jer. Khāl. 37<sup>16</sup>.—b. Abu ʿl-Suʿūd al-Kawākibī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 39.—c. Muḥammad Abu ʿl-Ḥasan al-Sadīdī al-Maḥallī al-Shāfiʿī, *ibid*.

iv. *al-Mawāqif fī ʿilm al-kalām (al-sulṭāniyya)*, mainly based on the major work on *kalām* by al-Āmidī, the *Abkār al-afkār* (1, 678), the *Muḥaṣṣal* of Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī, his *Nihāyat al-ʿuqūl* and *al-Mulakhkhaṣ* (see Ritter, *Isl.* xviii, 53), read: Dresd. 397, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1275/6, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1293<sub>3</sub>, Pet. AM Buch. 1067, Selīm Āgā 664, AS 2374/5, NO 2223/4, Dam. ʿUm. 61<sub>32</sub>, Mosul 35<sub>168/9</sub>, Teh. 11, 95, printings also Istanbul 1292 with 1a. and g., C. 1325/7 in 8 volumes. Commentaries: 1. By his student Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Bahāʾ al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Kirmānī (d. 786/1384 while on pilgrimage, in Baghdad), composed in 290 767/1365, Mashh. I, 47<sub>151</sub>.—1a. al-Jurjānī (p. 305) read: Leid. 1584/50, | additionally Heid. zs vi, 219, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 513, <sup>2</sup>990, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1475, Fez, Qar. 1576, AS 2323/9, Köpr. 839/43, Yenī I, 749/53, 11, 200, Sulaim. 787/8, Ya. Ef. 204/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, Mashh. I, 48<sub>151</sub>, Pesh. 749/54, Calc. Madr. 310, Bank. x, 535/6, Rāmpūr I, 312<sub>232/6</sub>, 11, 547<sub>323</sub>, printings also Istanbul 1242, 1286, 1290, 1292, 1294, C. 1261, Ind. 1290, Lucknow 1294.—Glosses: a. *ʿAla ʿl-umūr al-ʿamma* by Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Fanārī (d. 886/1481, p. 229) additionally Haupt 46, Paris 6370, AS 2232/4 NO 2127/30, 2135/7, Yenī 738/40, Köpr. 809/11, Selīm Āgā 608/10, Sbath 141, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 26<sub>1333</sub>, Dam. ʿUm. 72<sub>31</sub>, Bank. x, 537, As. Soc. Beng. 1908, no. 321, Būhār 97, Rāmpūr I, 297<sub>130</sub>, 11, 580<sub>353</sub>, printings Istanbul n.d., C. 1272/3, Lucknow 1262, Būlāq 1257 (with *taʿlīqāt* by Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Kanjarī).—c. Faṭḥallāh al-Shirwānī (d. 891/1486), read: Munich 677<sub>4</sub>, further Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1500<sub>2</sub>.—g. ʿAbd al-Ḥakīm al-Siyālkūtī (d. 1060/1650, p. 417) additionally Berl. Qu. 790, Paris 6578, Pet. AM Buch 1070, NO 2131/2, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 21<sub>1320</sub>, Bank. x, 538, Rāmpūr 11, 558<sub>330</sub>, print. Istanbul n.d.—h. On the second book of *al-Umūr al-ʿamma* by Mīr Muḥammad Zāhid b. Muḥammad Aslam al-Ḥusaynī al-Harawī (d. 1101/1689, p. 421) additionally Aligarh 110<sub>2</sub>, 111<sub>24</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 292/3, Āṣaf. 11, 1302<sub>34</sub>, Bank. x, 540/2, Būhār 98, printings also Ind. 1271, Lucknow 1291, 1293, Kanpur 1298, Delhi 1291 (with superglosses by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq Khayr al-Dīn).—Superglosses: α. Qādī Mubārak (d. 1162/1748), Aligarh 113<sub>48</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 71/2, Bank. x, 543/4.—β. *Fī ʿl-ilāhiyyāt* by Ibn Kamālpāshā (d. 940/1533, p. 449), Qilič ʿA. 1028<sub>10</sub>.—γ. Mawlawī Barakatallāh, dedicated to Amīr al-Umarāʾ Wajīh al-Dawla (d. 1184/1770), Bank. x, 545/6, Rāmpūr I, 74, 11, 559<sub>331</sub>.—δ. Mawlawī Zāhīrallāh b. Muḥammad Walī b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā (b. 1174/1760, *Tadhk. ʿulamāʾi Hind*, 100), Bank. x. 547.—ε. ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī Muḥammad b. Nizām



al-Dīn Baḥr al-ʿUlūm (d. 1225/1810, p. 421), Aligarh 112,32, 113,32 Bank. x, 548, Rāmpūr I, 290, 68/70, Āṣaf. II, 1196,75,120.—ζ. Mollā Muḥammad Ḥusayn, Pesh. 837.—η. Muḥammad Mubārak b. Muḥammad Dāʾim al-Fārūqī al-Jawnpūrī (d. 1162/1749), Rāmpūr I, 290,71/2.—θ. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Shāh Walīallāh al-Dihlawī (d. 1239/1823), ibid. 291,73.—ϑ. Ḥasan Walī b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā Ṣaḥālī Anṣārī ibid. 77/9, 292,83.—ι. Mawlawī Mubīn b. Muḥibballāh al-Laknawī (d. 1225/1810) ibid. 10/1, Aligarh 111,14.—κ. Muḥammad ʿAzīm al-Laknawī Rāmpūr I, 291,82.—λ. Aḥmad ʿAlī b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Sandilī (d. 1200/1786) ibid. 82.—μ. Waḥīd al-Zamān b. Masīḥ al-Zamān, printed Ind. 1879.—γ. Abu ʿl-Faḍl al-Kāzarūnī, Pesh. 856b.—ο. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq b. Faḍl al-Ḥaqq al-ʿUmarī al-Khayrābādī (d. 1317/1899), Hyderabad 1298.—i. Mawlanā Muʿīn al-Waḥālī, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1500,1.—k. Ḥusayn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ḥusām Čelebī (d. 926/1520, p. 231), ibid. 1500,3, 1537, 1578.—l. Superglosses on the glosses of Qāḍī Shāh al-Samarqandī by Mīrzājān al-Shīrāzī (d. 994/1586, p. 414), Pet. AM Buch. 1071 Coll. sc. III, 133, f, 192a, Pesh. 835, 839.—m. Aḥmad b. Saḍr al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, Pet. AM Buch. 1072.—n. Afḍalī (ca. 930/1523), Manch 389J.—6. Anon. also Paris 5128.—7. Muḥammad Ḥāfiẓ ʿAjam, Selim Āġā 607.—8. Khujāzāde al-Rūmī (d. 893/1488, p. 230), Dāmādzāde 761, Mosul 35, 170,2.—9. Qara Kamāl | (ca. 900/1494), Köpr. 812.—10. Glosses on an unknown commentary, by Khiḍr b. Yūsuf Ṭānagözzāde (p. 321,2a), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1577,1.—11. al-Dawwānī (p. 325), Leid. 1551.—12. Masʿūd al-Shirwānī (p. 305), Rāmpūr II, 627,413, on which anonymous glosses Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1839,2, Mosul 35, 170,2; on the *Ilāhiyāt*, Mashh. I, 28,71.

v. *al-Shāhiyya fī ʿilm al-akhlāq* additionally Vat. v. 1253,5, ʿUm. 6891 (with an anonymous commentary and a commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khiḍr al-Kāzarūnī, d. 723/1517, Rescher, ZS III, 248), 1709 (with Turkish glosses by Ismāʿīl Mufid), 7582, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 263, Turkish translation by Muḥammad Amīn al-Istanbulī b. Muḥammad Asʿad ʿAynṭābī, *Mülzimāt al-akhlāq*, Istanbul 1281.

vi. *Jawāhir al-kalām, Mukhtaṣar al-Mawāqif*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 171, commentary by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī ʿAlāʾ al-Nabīhī, dedicated to Vizier Ghiyāth al-Dīn b. Rashīd al-Dīn in 770/1368, Br. Mus. Suppl. 188, glosses by al-Kāzarūnī, Tunis, Zayt. III, 67, 1425, 3, by Mīr Ghiyāth, ibid. 4.

vii. *al-Aqāʾid al-ʿAḍudiyya* additionally Manch. 75 B, Būhār 99, iii.—Commentaries: 1. *Aqāʾidi Jalālī* by al-Dawwānī (p. 325) additionally Manch. 84, Paris 6177, 6335, Upps. II, 151/2, Pet. AMK 935, Buch. 589, Sulaim. 780/1, Selim Āġā 633, Ya. Ef. 199, Qalq. D. 187, Selim. 354, NO 2114/7, Sarwīlī 170, Dam. ʿUm. 62,49, Mosul 35,167, 69,329, Tunis, Zayt. III, 40,1367/8, Mashh. I, 54,76, Pesh. 830, 839, Aligarh 110,9, Āṣaf. III, 746,59,2, Rāmpūr I, 309,202/6, Būhār 99, Bank. x, 550/1, printings Delhi 1289, 1316 (Ellis I, 473), Kazan 1888, C. 1296 (with glosses by ʿAbd al-Ḥakīm al-Siyālkūtī, p. 417).—Glosses: a. By the author himself, Haupt 45, Āṣaf. II, 1312,371.—aa. Ḥusayn al-Khalkhālī (d. 1014/1605, p. 413)

additionally Upps. II, 153, Pet. AMK 935, Buch. 596/9, Tunis, Zayt. III, 18,<sup>1314/5</sup>, 61,<sup>1425</sup>, 91,<sup>1455,2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 173, Dam. Z. 46, 50,<sup>1</sup>, on which *Tatimmat al-hawāshī fī izālat al-ghawāshī* by Yūsuf Kawsaj al-Qarabāghī (b), Berl. Oct. 1786, Pet. AM Buch. 600, Tunis, Zayt. III, 166,<sup>1425a</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 568.<sup>339</sup>, I, 285,<sup>25/6</sup>.—b. *al-Ḥāshiya al-Khānqāhiyya* by Mollā Yūsuf b. Muḥammad Jān al-Qarabāghī al-Ḥasanshāhī (d. 1036/1621, Muḥ. IV, 510),<sup>6</sup> dedicated to Abū Ḥamīd Khalilallāh in his Khānqāh in Samarqand in Rabīʿ I 999/January 1591, additionally Paris 6333, 6414, Pet. AM Buch. 591/2, Upps. II, 152,<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 265, 5,<sup>2</sup>, Teh. I, 72, II, 92, Aligarh 112,<sup>30</sup>, 113,<sup>49</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 295,<sup>115/7</sup>, Hyderabad, *JRASB* 1917, XCIII, 26, printings Lucknow 1875 (with glosses by Muḥammad Rāqim), Delhi 1289, 1292, Petersburg 1888; superglosses by Ākhund ʿInāyatallāh al-Bukhārī (d. 1273/1856, *Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb* 123/6, *Tuḥfat al-zāʾirīn* 98), Pet. AM Buch. 593/4, Tashk. 80.—c. Aḥmad b. Ḥaydar al-Kurdī (ca. 1070/1659) additionally Pet. AMK 916, Tunis, Zayt. III, 90,<sup>1445</sup>, Lāleli 723, Mosul 225,<sup>12</sup>.—

#### Ad p. 234

d. Shaykh al-Ḥāfiẓ with superglosses by ʿAlī al-Qūshjī (p. 328), Istanbul 1259.—e. ʿAbd al-Ḥakīm al-Siyālkūtī (see above) additionally Bank. x, 554, Rāmpūr I, 295,<sup>110/3</sup>, II, 578,<sup>349</sup>, print. Delhi 1898.—f. Ismāʿīl al-Kalanbawī, Pet. AM Buch. 611, Sarwīlī 164/5, Mosul 226,<sup>3</sup>, printings Istanbul 1233, 1260, 1316 (with glosses by al-Marghanī and aa. in the margin), Lucknow 1292.—g. Mollā | Kamāl al-Dīn al-Shihābawī b. Niẓām al-Dīn Sihislawī (d. 1175/1761, see *Tadhk. ʿulamāʾi Hind*, 173), Bank. x, 557, Rāmpūr 1118/9, ed. together with o. by Muḥammad ʿAzīmāllāh, Lucknow 1313/4.—h. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd al-Rasūl (Ind., twelfth cent.), Aligarh 111,<sup>2</sup>, Bank. x, 558/9.—i. Muḥammad Yūsuf b. Amīr Muḥammad Ṣūfī, Pet. AM Buch. 590.—k. Mawlawī al-Ḥanafī, *ibid.* 595.—l. Mawlawī Muḥsin Hakshū al-Kashmīrī, *ibid.* 603, Rāmpūr I, 295,<sup>12/3</sup>.—m. Muḥammad Sharīf b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-ʿAlawī, *ibid.* 605/8.—n. Khān Mollā, *ibid.* 610.—o. Muḥammad Bāqir Jaysī (Jalīsī), Rāmpūr II, 577 and Karamallāh ʿAlawī, together with the *Ḥall al-maʿānī* of Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm Laknawī (p. 503), Lucknow 1313/4.—p. al-Khayālī, Mosul 225,<sup>12</sup>.—q. Shāh Muḥammad b. Mubārak al-Qazwīnī, Selīm Āġā 603.—r. ʿAbdallāh Ankalqarī (sic) Sarwīlī 155/63.—s. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz, composed in 1118/1706, Bank. x, 555.—t. Niẓām al-Dīn b. Quṭb al-Dīn al-Sikalāwī (d. 1161/1748, p. 417), *ibid.* 556, Rāmpūr I, 281.—u. *Miṣbāḥ al-hawāshī* by Abu ʿl-Naqīb al-Tūntārī, print. Kazan 1899.—v. al-Khaṭīb (Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Khaṭīb, d. 901/1495 ?), ḤKh

6 Whose *Tafsīr qawl allāh: Layisa ka-mithlihi shayʿ* is preserved in Pet. AM Buch. 288.

VI, 238, Būhār 108, Aligarh 110, 10.—w. Mawlawī Šūfī Kamān Karrānī, Manch. 75C.—x. Muḥammad Fawzī (*mufti* of Urfa), Istanbul n.d. (Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 170).—y. Muḥammad Hāshim Jilānī (d. 1061/1651), Rāmpūr II, 579.<sup>351</sup>—z. Mīrzājān Ḥabīballāh, Aligarh 114.<sup>62</sup>—aa. Mollā Šādiq, *ibid.* 113.<sup>42</sup>—bb. Walīallāh al-Anšārī, *ibid.* 50.—cc. Abu 'l-Ḥasan Muḥammad Afḍal, Rāmpūr I, 295.<sup>114</sup>—dd. Kamāl al-Dīn Tilmīdh 'Aẓīm al-Dīn Saḥālī (d. 1275/1858), *ibid.* 296.<sup>118/20</sup>—ee. Barakatallāh, *ibid.* 123b.—ff. Amānallāh b. Nūrallāh b. Ḥasan, *ibid.* 124.—gg. *al-Fawā'id al-saniyya* by Sulaymān b. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā al-Rūmī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 201.—hh. Iftikhār Muḥammad Dāmaghānī, *ibid.* 203.—ii. Muḥammad 'Abduh (d. 1905), C. 1292, 1322.—2. = 1.—2a. al-Jurjānī (p. 216), printings Istanbul 1307, Ind. 1910, glosses by 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī al-Ṭūsī (p. 279) Mosul 35, 170.<sup>4</sup>—3. Anon. additionally Tüb. 112.<sup>1</sup>—4. *al-Hidāya al-hādiya* by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥayy, Lucknow 1283.—5. *al-Qawā'id al-shamsiyya* by Iftikhār al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Hindūshāh al-Dāmaghānī, AS 2307, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 38, Mashh. I, 66.<sup>216</sup>, Bank. Hdl. 2634.<sup>2</sup>—6. Sulaymān al-Wā'iz, Köpr. II, 152.—7. Muḥammad Amīn al-Uskudārī, Sarwīlī 171.—8. al-Kaffawī, Selim. 347.—9. Mollā Kastal Sulaim. 754.—10. Ḥusayn b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Kilānī (ninth cent.), Tunis, Zayt. III, 41.<sup>1369</sup>—Versifications: *al-Farīda al-jāmi'a fī naẓm al-'Aqīda al-nāfi'a* by Šāliḥ b. al-Šiddīq b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. 'Aṭiyya al-Namāzī al-Anšārī al-Khazrajī (ca. 949/1542, p. 404), Ambr. C 181, iv, Bat. Suppl. 202 with glosses, *al-Anwār al-sāfi'a*.—Abstract *Silk al-niẓām fī jawāhir al-kalām*, with a commentary *Jawāhir al-kalām* by Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī (d. 956/1549, p. 432), Selīm Āgā 589.

VIII. *al-Mudkhill fī 'ilm al-ma'ānī wal-bayān wal-badā'ī'* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, b, 29, commentary *al-Ghayth al-hamal* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Fayḍ al-'Adanī, *ibid.* II, 213.

IX. *al-Fawā'id al-Ghiyāthiyya* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1798, Pet. AM Buch. 830, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 214.—Commentaries: 1a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Bahā' al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Kirmānī (d. 786/1384), Mashh. XIII, 12.<sup>46</sup>—1b. al-Sharīf al-Jurjānī (p. 304), Rāmpūr I, 565.<sup>50</sup>—1c. Ṭāshköprizāde (p. 425) additionally Selīm Āghā | 1045, Dāmādzāde 1384, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 208, print. Istanbul 1314.—2. *Tahrīr al-'awā'id wa-tafrīd al-'awā'id* by Muḥammad Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī,<sup>7</sup> Cambr. Suppl. 264.—3. His student Aḥmad al-Abharī, completed in 778/1376, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203.—4. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Jawnpūrī, *al-Farā'id fī sharḥ al-F.*, Rāmpūr I, 567.<sup>65/7</sup>, Jawnpūr 1331.—5. Anon., Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 208.

XII. *Nūr al-khallāq fī 'ilm al-akhlāq*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 373.

7 Whose précis on logic is preserved in Paris 1013.<sup>7</sup>, *Mukhtaṣar fī l-ḥikma* Bārūdī library, Beirut, RAAD V, 134.

2. Quṭb al-Dīn Muḥammad (Maḥmūd Algiers 1592,<sup>1</sup> Selīm Āgā 679/80) b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī al-Taḥṭānī went from his Persian homeland to Damascus in 763/1362 where he died, around 74 years of age, on 6 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 766/26 July 1365.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 31 (with the wrong death date of 796, the result of a confusion with his namesake, the Imāmī Qāsim Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī al-Buwayhī, see *Amal al-āmil* 70, *Kashf al-hujub* no. 333), Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VI, 207, *Ta'l. san.* 53.—2. = 8.—4. *Risālat al-taṣawwur(āt) wal-taṣdīq(āt) al-Quṭbiyya*, read: Leid. 1554, additionally Mashh. III, 29,<sup>95/6</sup>, printed under the title *Risāla fī taḥqīq ma'na 'l-taṣawwur wal-taṣdīq*, like AS 2526, Rāmpūr I, 450<sup>126/7</sup>, Tunis 1281.—Commentaries: a. Mīr Zāhid al-Harawī (d. 1101/1689, p. 420) additionally Pet. AM Buch. 243, Bank. XXI, 2266, printings also Kanpur 1281 (with marginal glosses by Muḥammad Ṣādiq Mar'ashī Māzandarānī).—Glosses: α. Ghulām Yaḥyā b. Najm al-Dīn al-Bihārī (d. 1128/1715, p. 420), Āsaf. III, 668,<sup>1926 b</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 442, 464, lith. Kanpur 1287 (with marginal glosses by Muḥammad Ilāhdād Khān), Murādābād 1310 (with marginal glosses by 'Alīm al-Dīn); superglosses by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥayy Laknawī, Kanpur 1287, by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ḥayy Khayrābādī, *ibid.* 1277, *Badr al-diyā'* by Muḥammad Shāhjahānpūrī, Murādābād 1311, by Faqīh al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Dawla (d. 1280/1863) Bank. XXI, 2275/6.—β. 'Abd al-'Alī Muḥammad Abu 'l-Juyūsh Baḥr al-'Ulūm (d. 1225/1810, p. 420), Rāmpūr I, 443, Bank. XXI, 2272, Delhi 1292, with superglosses, *Kashf al-maktūm*, by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī (p. 503), Ind. 1292.—γ. *al-Qawl al-fayṣal* by 'Imād al-Dīn al-'Uthmānī al-Labkanī, 13th cent., Rāmpūr I, 444,<sup>90/1</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2274.—δ. Persian by 'Alā' al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Laknawī, Lucknow 1804.—ε. Ḥasan b. Qāḍī Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1198/1783), Bank. XXI, 2269, Rāmpūr I, 97, Āsaf. 133, lith. 133.—ζ. Aḥmad 'Alī b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Sandilī (d. 1200/1785), Bank. XXI, 2270/1.—η. Faḍl Imām b. Muḥammad Arshad (d. 1244/1828, Beale, *Biogr. Dict.* 134), *ibid.* 2273.—θ. Muḥammad 'Aẓīm b. Kifāyatallāh al-Fārūqī al-Gūpamawī (12th cent.), *ibid.* 2267/8.—b. 'Abd al-Ḥakīm al-Siyālkūtī (d. 1067/1656, p. 417), Selīm. 363.—c. Anon. *al-Taḥqīqāt al-marḍiyya*, Lucknow 1312.—d. Other glosses also Rāmpūr I, 442/8.—10. *Tahrīr al-qawā'id al-mantiqīyya* I, 845.—11. *Tahrīr | al-maḥṣūrāt*, Mashh. III, 28,<sup>94</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1734,<sup>32,13</sup>.—12. *Taḥqīq al-kullīyyāt*, Mashh. III, 29,<sup>97</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1736,<sup>32,14</sup>, 1744,<sup>37</sup>, 9.—13. *Risāla aqwā wa-ashraf fī 'l-istidlāl*, on which glosses by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad 'Arabshāh al-Isfarā'inī, Āsaf. II, 1744,<sup>37</sup>, 9.

3. Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Sayyid al-Sharīf (p. 304) al-Jurjānī, who died in 838/1434 in Shiraz.

1. *al-Ghurra (Gharraʾ) fi ʿl-manṭiq*, commentaries: a. al-Ṣafawī (d. 953/1546) additionally Selīm Āgā 707.—b. Khidr b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Rāzī al-Julūdī, Mosul 108, 111,3.—4. *Risāla fi ʿl-radd ʿala ʿl-Rawāfiq*, dedicated to Sultan Murād II, AS 2224,9 (Schacht I, 60).

6. Ḥusayn b. Muʿīn al-Dīn al-Maybudī Qāḍī Mīr Manṭiqī was born in Maybud, ten miles from Yazdagird. He was a student of al-Dawwānī (see p. 305), and died around 904/1498.

ḤS III, 4, 112, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 258, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* III, 1077; according to *Lubb al-tawārīkh* (Būhār 6), f. 106a he was executed in Yazd in 910/1504 upon the order of Shāh Ismāʿīl; according to *Riḡāḍ al-ʿulamāʾ* he died in 912/1506.—1. *Mukhtaṣar maqāṣid ḥikmat falāsifat al-ʿArab al-musammā Jāmi Gītūnūmā*, Persian Rieu II, 812, Bodl. Pers. 414, Chanikov 154c (*Mél. As.* v, 262), Arabic Vat. v. Borg. 265,2, Princ. 126 (?).—2. *al-Hidāya*, an introduction to philosophy, Cambr. Suppl. 1318.—3. *Sharḥ Hidāyat al-ḥikma* I, 840.—5. Persian *Sharḥ Dīwān ʿAlī* I, 938 ad 74.—6. Letters Krafft, p. 27.—7. Glosses on an unnamed commentary (3?) by Nizām al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Ḥayy b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Ḥusaynī al-Ashrafī al-Jurjānī, a contemporary of Shāh Tahmāsp, Mashh. I, 32,89.

## 10 *Politics*

Ad p. 236

3. On the anonymous administrative geography—of Syria and Egypt especially—that was written in 856/1452 and entitled *Kawkab al-mulk wa-mawkiḥ al-Turk*, see also Cambr. 954, Šehīd ʿA. 2709,5 (until part I, 15).

## 11 *Mathematics and Physics*

2. See p. 273, 2a.

4. Abu ʿl-ʿAlāʾ Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Bihishtī, ca. 908/1502.

| 1. *Mā lā budda lil-faqīh min al-ḥisāb* additionally Bat. Suppl. 610.—5. *al-Risāla fi ʿl-ḥisāb wal-jabr wal-muqābala*, Mashh. XVII, 17,21. 295

5. Ghiyāth al-Dīn Jamshīd b. Maḥmūd al-Kāshī was one of the court astronomers of Ulugh Beg. He entered into his service in 830/1427, having worked for the prince of the Qara Qoyunlū, Sulṭān Iskandar, in 818/1416.

Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 869, Suter 173, Krause p. 510, nr. 429, Barthold, *Ulugh Beg* 163. 1. *Miftāḥ al-ḥussāb fi 'l-ḥisāb*, completed on 3 Jumādā I 830/2 March 1427, additionally Paris 5020, Dorn 131, Stockh. 26, Serāi 3479, NO 2967, Mashh. XVII, 54,<sup>165</sup>, Pesh. 1687, Bank. Hdl. 798, Rāmpūr 1, 418,<sup>652</sup>.—Abstract, *Talkhīṣ al-M.*, additionally Stockh. 25, Ġārullāh 1460, Mosul 132, 186,<sup>32</sup>, 274,<sup>50,2</sup>; translation of the preface by Woepcke in *Passages rel. à des sommat. de séries de calcul*, Rome 1864.—2. *al-Risāla al-kamāliyya* or *Sullam al-samā'* additionally Welieddīn 2324,<sup>5</sup>, As'ad 2034,<sup>3</sup>, Mashh. XVII, 36,<sup>III</sup>, printed in *Majmū'*, Tehran 1306, lith. ibid. 1290; Persian commentary by 'Alī al-Qūshjī (p. 235), Bodl. Éthé 272,<sup>2</sup>, see Suter 178.—3. *Miftāḥ al-asbāb fi 'ilm al-zīj*, Mosul 120, 306.—4. *Zīj-i Khāqānī fi takmīli Zīj Ilkhānī*, AS 2692,<sup>53/6</sup>, see A. Zeki Validi, *Geogr. Ztschr.* 1934, 367.—5. *al-Risāla al-Muḥīṭiyya fi 'stikhrāj muḥīṭ dā'ira*, Teh. II, 642,<sup>4</sup>, Mashh. XVII, 52,<sup>162</sup>.—6. *Risāla dar sākh-t-i asṭurlāb*, Mashh. XVII, 28,<sup>84</sup>.—7. *Risāla fi ma'rifat samt al-qibla min dā'ira Hindīyya ma'rūfa*, ibid.—8. *Nuzhat al-ḥadā'iq*, on the astrolabe *Ṭabaq al-manāṭiq* and the *Lawḥ al-itṭisālāt* (HKh IV, 155), Ind. Off. RB 210.—9. Calculation of the number  $\pi$ , Army Museum Istanbul 756, Berl. sim. 60.—10. *Natā'ij al-ḥaqā'iq* in *Majmū'*, Tehran 1306.—11. *Wujūh al-'amal wal-ḍarb fi 'l-takht wal-turāb* ibid.—12. *Risāla fi 'stikhrāj al-quṭr al-muḥīṭ*, ibid.—13. *Risālat ilḥāqāt al-Nuzha*, ibid.—14. *Risāla fi 'stikhrāj jayb daraja wāhida*, ibid.

Ad p. 237

6. Kamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan al-Fārisī, a contemporary of Quṭb al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī, d. ca. 720/1320.

HKh 3681 no date provided, Suter 382. 1. *Kitāb tanqīḥ al-manāẓir li-dhawī 'l-abṣār wal-baṣā'ir*, commentary on Ibn Haytham's Optics, see I, 853.—2. *Tadhkirat al-aḥbād fi bayān al-taḥābb*, on friendly numbers, Köpr. I, 941,<sup>2</sup>.—3. *Asās al-qawā'id fi uṣūl al-fawā'id*, see p. 215, I, 1a, Köpr. I, 941,<sup>1</sup>.—4. *al-Baṣā'ir fi 'ilm al-manāẓir fi 'l-ḥikma*, AS 2451, As'ad 2006.—5. Notes to the 13th *maqāla* of a work by Naṣīr al-Dīn al-Ṭūsī, Leid. 1031.

7. 'Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad Kāshānī (Kāshī) al-Qāḍī wrote, in 744/1343 in Isfahan:

- | 1. *Lubāb al-ḥisāb*, Mashh. XVII, 48,<sup>150</sup>.—2. *Sharḥ Miṭṭāḥ al-ʿulūm* I, 295 (515).— 296  
3. *Ḥall al-iʿtiqādāt allatī awradahā ṣāhib al-Īdāḥ ʿalā ṣāhib al-Miṭṭāḥ*, ibid.—4.  
*Ḥāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ Risālat ādāb al-baḥṭh* I, 849.

8. Al-Ṣalāḥī wrote in 735/1334 for the vizier ʿImād al-Dīn:

*Mukhtaṣar al-Ṣalāḥī fi ʿl-misāḥa*, Mashh. XVII, 61,<sup>184</sup>.

9. Abu ʿl-Ḥajjāj Yūsuf b. Sulaymān al-Nisābūrī wrote before 843/1439:

*Bulūgh al-tilāb bil-ḥaqāʾiq fi ʿilm al-ḥisāb*, Leid. 1033, see Suter 504.

## 12 Astronomy

1. Quṭb al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Masʿūd<sup>8</sup> b. Muṣliḥ al-Shirāzī, who died on 4 Ramaḍān 710/26 January 1311.

Al-Subkī, *Tab.* VI, 248, *DK* IV, 339, no. 924, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 389, Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miṭṭāḥ al-saʿāda* I, 164, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 299/300, *Taʿl. san.* 59, Wüst. Ärzte 247, Suter 387. 1. *Nihāyat al-idrāk fi dirāyat al-aflāk*, completed in Shaʿbān 680/November-December 1281, read: Paris 2517/8, further Flor. Pal. 290, Ind. Off. 7693 (fragm.), Manch. 751 N, Selim. 381, Köpr. 956/7, Faiz. 1349, Pertew P. 381, Dāmād Ibr. 851, Lālelī 2145, Yenī II, 221, Serāi 3333/4, 3336, (Krause 387), Mosul 71,<sup>368</sup>, 235,<sup>138</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 225, Āṣaf. II, 1214,<sup>28</sup>, Bank. 2060/1 (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 166) see E. Wiedemann, Über die Gestalt, Lage u. Bewegung der Erde usw. *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Nat. u. d. Techn.* III, 395, 422, idem, Zu den optischen Kenntnissen des Q. al-Sh. ibid. 187/93, *SBMPhS* XLIV Beitr. XXVII, 29/35.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-shāhiyya fi ʿl-l-hayʾa*, a reworking of 1 that was dedicated in 684/1285 to Amīn Shāh Muḥammad b. al-Ṣadr al-Saʿīd Tāj al-Dīn Muʿizz b. Ṭāhir in Shiraz and named after him (ḤKh II, 229), additionally Berl. Oct. 3363, Bodl. I, 924, Flor. Pal. 306, Caetani 30, 41, 12 manuscripts in Istanbul in Krause no. 2, Rāmpūr I, 421, 8/10, Bank. 1013, Āṣaf. I, 794,<sup>56</sup>, Būhār 348.—Commentary by ʿAlī al-Qūshjī (p. 234) additionally Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 223.—7. = 6.—11. *Durrat al-tāj li-ghurrat al-dubāj fi ʿl-ḥikma*, a Persian encyclopaedia | for Amīr Dubāj, the son of Fil Shāh b. 297  
Rustamshāh of the Iṣḥāqābād-dynasty from the Biyā-pass in western Gilan, Berl. pers. Vienna 24, Hamb. 225 (2nd *fann* of the 4th *jumla*, math. astronomy), Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 434, Éthé, Ind. Off. 2219, Flor. Laur. 28, Köpr. 867 (which

8 = (?) Kamāl al-Dīn Masʿūd al-Shirāzī, whose *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Risālat al-majhūl al-muṭlaq* is preserved in Pet. AM Buch. 924.

mistakenly has *dibāj* and Arabic), AS 2405, Bank. IX, 906, see Wiener *Jahrb.* 88, Anz. 17/21, *Mél. As.* 11, 57.—12. *Fath al-mannān fī tafsīr al-Qurʿān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 56.—14. On his notes to the anonymous *Fī ḥarakat al-daḥraja...*, Yenī 11, 221,2, see E. Wiedemann, Über eine Schrift über die Bewegung des Rollens und die Beziehung zwischen dem Graden und Gekrümmten v. M. b. M. al-Sh., *Beitr.* 71, *SBMPHS* 58/9 (1926/7), 219/24.—15. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar b. al-Ḥāḥib*, 537.—16. *Sharḥ al-Miftāḥ* 1, 515.—17. *Ikhṭiyār (āt)-i Muẓaffārī*, Persian, astronomy, abstract of 1., Pet. Ros. Inst. no. 124, AS 2574/5, Fātiḥ 5302,1, NO 2773, Seray 3310/1, Krause 3.—18. *Sharḥ al-Kashshāf* 1, 508.—19. *Sharḥ Hikmat al-ʿayn* 1, 847.—20. *Sharḥ Hikmat al-ishrāq* 1, 782 (Ritter, *Isl.* XXIV, 276/7).—21. *Faʿaltu falā talum*, glosses on al-Ṭūsī's *Tadhkira* 1, 931.—22. Persian translation of Ṭūsī's edition of Euclid 1, 929.—23. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʾl-Ishārāt* 1, 816.—24. *Sharḥ al-Ishārāt*, ibid. 817.—25. *Mushkil al-ʾirāb*, Rāmpūr 1, 57,6.—26. *Risāla fī ithbāt al-wājib*, on which glosses by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad ʿArabshāh al-Isfarāʾinī, ibid. 435 bottom.—27. *Risāla fī ʾl-nār al-Fārisī*, ibid. 481,96.—28. Adaptation of *al-Zīj al-jadīd al-Riḍwānī* Berl. Fol. 3902.—29. *al-Zīj al-sulṭānī* (according to others by Muḥammad ʿAlī Shams al-Dīn al-Bukhārī 1b), Pers. Teh. 11, 184.—30. Persian translation of Ṭūsī's edition of Euclid's *Elementa*, Yenī 796 (Krause 6).

1a. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad Sharqshāh al-Astarabādī, d. 715/1315.

Ad p. 238

1b. Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Mubārakshāh Shams al-Dīn Mīrak al-Bukhārī, d. ca. 740/1340.

Suter 161, no. 397, n. 80, *Nachtr.* 177. 1. *Sharḥ Hikmat al-ʿayn* 1, 863.—3. *Zīj Shams al-Munajjim*, translated from Persian (AS 2694) into Greek, Flor. Laur. Pl. XXVIII, see Usener, *Ad hist. astron. symbola* (Bonner Programm 1876), 15, 21, 22.—4. *Sharḥ Hidāyat al-ḥikma* 1, 839/40.—5. *Sharḥ Ashkāl al-taʾsīs* 1, 850.—6. *Sharḥ al-Mulakhkhaṣ* 1, 865.

1c. Abū Muḥammad ʿAṭā b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khwāja Ghāzī al-Samarqandī wrote in 764/1362 for the Mongol prince Tschenn-hsi-wou-ting, of the Yuan dynasty:

A treatise on time-keeping with astronomical tables, Paris 6040 (autograph), with notes in Mongolian and titles in Chinese.



| 3. Ulughbeg b. Shāhrukh b. Timūr, d. 853/1449.

298

Suter, p. 179. W. Barthold, *U. u. seine Zeit, deutsch v. W. Hinz*, AKM XXI, 1, 1935. 1. *Zījī jadīdī sulṭānī*, Persian, additionally Gotha 358, Bodl. I, 65, 70/1, Éthé 1515/8, Rieu 456, Cambr. 214, Ind. Off. Éthé 2233/6, Paris, Blochet II, 785/8, As. Soc. Beng. 1485/6, Arabic transl. by Yahyā b. ‘Alī al-Rifā‘ī (?) additionally Leid. 1139, Landb.—Br. 165, Bodl. II, 273, 289.<sup>2</sup>, Ind. Off. 741.<sup>3</sup>, Vat. v. 249, Flor. Pal. 283 (fragm.), Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 261, 315, Princ. 137, Teh. II, 182, *Mukhtaṣar* Cat. Boustany 1936, 193. *Binae tabulae geographicae, una Nassireddini Persae, altera Ulug Begi Tatari, opera et studio* J. Gravii nunc primum publ. et cmt. ex Abulfeda aliisque Arabum Geographis illustr. Lugd. Bat. 1648, id. utraque lingua ar. cum interpretatione lat. Londini 1652. *Tabulae longitudinis et latitudinis stellarum fixarum ex observatione Ulug Beghi, ex tribus mss. pers. ed.* Th. Hyde, Oxford 1665. *Prolegomènes des tables astronomiques de Ouloug-Beg*, publ. p. L. P. E. A. Sédillot, Paris 1847, trad. et. cmt., ibid. 1853, E. Ball Knobel, *Ulugh Bags Catalogue of Stars, Revised from all Pers. Mss. Existing in Great Britain with a Vocabulary of Pers. and Ar. Words*, Washington 1917, Carnegie Inst. Coll. no. 250. Revised edition by Maḥzar b. Muḥammad Qārī’ b. Bahā’ al-Dīn ‘Alī in Shiraz 961–8/1554–61, As. Soc. B. 1486.—Commentaries: a. Persian by ‘Abd al-‘Ālī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Barjandī (p. 319) additionally Éthé 10 2237/9, Bodl. 1520, Cambr. Kings Coll. 238, *Mél.* As. v, 252, As. Soc. B. 1487 ff.—b. Mīram Čelebī (see p. 447), written at the instigation of Bāyezīd, Paris a. f. pers. 171, As 2697.—c. Turkish by Muḥammad Čelebī, d. ca. 1640, Beirut 204.—d. Maḥmūd b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ūfī, Berl. Oct. 3149.—Adaptation entitled *al-Durr al-naẓīm fī tashīl al-taqwīm* by Zayn al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Šālīhī al-Dimashqī, Goth. 1377, 2, Leipz. 811, Bodl. I, 998, II, 288, 2, 289, 1, Cambr. Suppl. 310, but according to Leid. 1140, Bodl. II, 277, Brill—H. <sup>1</sup>281, <sup>2</sup>511, and HKh III, 197, 490 by Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ma‘rūf, d. 993/1585, while according to Berl. 5757 by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Banafsha al-Jawharī al-Šālīhī = (?) *Tadhkirat al-fahīm fī ‘amal al-taqwīm*, Mosul 178, 123.

3. Nūr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Qāsim ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Balkhī may also belong to this period.

Suter 177, n. 1. *al-Mudkhal fī ‘ilm al-nujūm*, AS 2702, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 316.—2. *al-Thamad fī bayān anna ‘l-samāwāt bi-ghayr ‘amad*, Āṣaf. I, 536,<sup>190</sup>.

Ad p. 239

14 *Medicine*

1a. Najm al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Ḍiyā' al-Dīn Ilyās al-Shīrāzī, a distinguished theologian and physician, died in Shiraz in 730/1330.

299 | 1. *al-Ḥāwī fī 'ilm al-tadāwī* (*al-Ḥāwī al-ṣaghīr*), Berl. 6324, Qu. 1406, Gotha 1943, Leid. 1376, Paris 5107, Br. Mus. Suppl. 808, NO 3499/3502, Welīeddīn 2495, Köpr. 197, Beirut 295, Mosul 129,<sup>115</sup>, 236,<sup>163</sup>, Bank. IV, 67, As. Soc. Beng. 83, Rāmpūr I, 474,<sup>64/5</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 920,<sup>312,454</sup> (*al-ṣaghīr* and *al-kabīr*), of which Part v, *Les médecines composées*, éd. avec trad. franç., notes et glossaire par P. Guigues (Thèse Paris), Beyrouth 1902.—2. *Risāla fī 'l-bāh*, Mosul 34, 134,<sup>4</sup>.—3. *Risāla thaljīyya*, Rāmpūr I, 478,<sup>1</sup>, 710.

1b. Maṣ'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Sijazī wrote, before 734/1334:

*Ḥaqā'iq asrār at-ṭibb*, a medical lexicon, Berl. 6326, Br. Mus. Or. 5858,<sup>2</sup> (DL 45), Vat. v. Borg. 260,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 36, Mashh. XVI, 14,<sup>44</sup>, Bank. IV, 68, i Rāmpūr I, 467,<sup>7</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 922.

1c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-Mutaṭabbib al-Kīlānī dedicated to the Khān of the Qypčāq, Maḥmūd Jalāl al-Dīn Lānī Bek (741–58/1340–57):

A commentary on Hippocrates' *Aphorisms*, Br. Mus. Or. 5939 (DL 42).

1d. Ibrāhīm al-Kashshī wrote, before 785/1383:

*Wasā'il al-wuṣūl ilā masā'il al-fuṣūl* (of Hippocrates), Mashh. XVI, 40,<sup>123</sup>, commentary by 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Ṭabīb of the aforementioned year, ḤKh VI, 436,<sup>14221</sup>.

1e. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Abzarī wrote in 795/1393:

*Al-Mukhtaṣar fī 'l-ṭibb*, Teh. II, 523.

2. Burhān al-Dīn Nafīs b. 'Iwaḍ al-Kirmānī, who left his native Kirman for Samarqand where he became the personal physician of Ulugh Beg, wrote:

1. *Sharḥ al-Asbāb wal-'alāmāt*, written in 827/1424, I, 895.—2. *Sharḥ al-Mūjiz*, written in 841/1437, I, 825.—3. *Sharḥ al-amrāḍ al-juz'īyya min Fuṣūl Ibbuqrāt*, Cambr. Suppl. 90, Dam. Z. 87,<sup>28</sup>, Sbath 702.—4. *Tafsīr al-'ilal wa-asbāb al-amrāḍ*, Berl. Oct. 2916, Munich 830.

15 *Hunting*

See below p. 225.

| 16 *Occult Sciences*

300

1. See I, 866, 8.

2. Ghiyāth al-Dīn al-Iṣfahānī.

1. *Asrār al-ḥurūf*, Āsaf. II, 1674.—2. *Khawāṣṣ al-asmāʾ*, ibid.—3. *Maṭālib al-ḥurūf*, ibid. 1676.

3. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Dihdār al-Shīrāzī.

1. *Maḥāṣin al-maghālīq*, Āsaf. II, 1680,<sup>177</sup> 1682,<sup>168</sup>.—2. *al-Maqṣad al-aqṣā* or *Alwāḥ al-baṣṭ*, ibid.

17 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistorians*

1. ʿUbaydallāh b. Masʿūd b. Tāj al-Sharīʿa Maḥmūd b. Ṣadr al-Sharīʿa Aḥmad (I, 653) b. Jamāl al-Dīn b. ʿUbaydallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Maḥbūbī al-Bukhārī al-Ḥanafī Ṣadr al-Sharīʿa al-Thānī, whom Ibn Baṭṭūṭa (Paris III, 28) met in Bukhārā in 733/1333 as the former had gone there after leaving Iraq, died in 747/1346.

*Taj al-tarājim* 168, HKh II, 515, VI, 443, VI, 373, 460 with the wrong death date of 745. 1. *Taʿdīl al-ʿulūm*, additionally Köpr. 797, Qilič ʿA. 507, Sulaim. 749, Ḥamīd. 721, Tunis, Zayt. III, 13,<sup>1308</sup>.—

Ad p. 240

2. *Tanqīḥ al-uṣūl*, an adaptation of the *Uṣūl* of al-Pazdawī (I, 637) with due consideration of Ibn al-Ḥājib I, 537, additionally Manch. 160, Bol. 134, Pet. AM Buch. 297/8, Qilič ʿA. 286, Selim Āgā 251, AS 952/3, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 33,<sup>1829</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 381, Bank. XIX, I, 1513/4, Rāmpūr I, 269,<sup>26/8</sup>, lith. Delhi 1267 with a and b.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, *al-Tawḍīḥ fī ḥall ghawāmiḍ al-T.*, additionally Leipz. 343, Heid. zs VI, 230,<sup>8</sup>, Upps. II, 164, Paris 6345/6, 6386 (Gl.), Brill–H. <sup>1</sup> 447, <sup>2</sup> 813/4, Bol. 135/7, Pet. AMK 927, Buch. 302/3, Tashkent 93, Yeni 317, AS 934/9, Rāḡib 372/3, NO 1303/10, Köpr. 481/4, Lālelī 691/703, Sulaim. 356/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 381, Dam. ʿUm. 58,<sup>63/4</sup>, Mosul 24,<sup>26</sup>, 61,<sup>164</sup>, Pesh. 55, Aligarh 1085, Āsaf. I, 92,<sup>118</sup>, Calc. Madr. 304, printings Calcutta 1245, 1278, 1309 (ed. Mawlānā ʿAbd al-Raḥīm), with b. Kazan 1902, with b and γ, β C. 1324; anon. glosses Bol. 138.—b. *al-Talwīḥ*

*fī kashf ḥaqāʾiq al-T.*, actually a supercommentary on a. by al-Taftāzānī (no. 2), additionally Munich 310, Vienna 1775, Heid. zs x, | 81, Haupt 171, Paris 6410, Bol. 139, Cambr. Suppl. 329, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 448, <sup>2</sup>813, Pet. AM Buch. 299, Fez, Qar. 1411, Qilič ‘A. 285, Sulaim. 353/5, Selīm Āgā 250, Qalq. D. 28, Rāgib 368/71, As 959/61, Köpr. 475/80, Lālelī 692/6, Ya. Ef. 87, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 381<sub>1</sub>, Dam. ‘Um. 59<sub>65/7</sub>, Teh. Sip. I, 559/61, Mashh. VI, 1<sub>2,3</sub>, Pesh. 492, 559, Āsaf. I, 60<sub>21</sub> ff., Rāmpūr I, 268<sub>20/3</sub>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1517/21, Calc. Madr. 304, printings also Lucknow 1287, Istanbul 1310, C. 1327.—Glosses: α. His great-grandson Sa’d al-Dīn (p. 308), Calc. Madr. 304, Bank. XIX, 1, 1523/4, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 13<sub>1775</sub>.—αα. Mawlānāzāde ‘Uthmān al-Khiṭā’ī, d. 917/1511, see HKh I, 407.—β. Mollā Khusraw (p. 226) additionally Rāgib 375/6, NO 1311, Lālelī 707.—γ. Ḥasan al-Fanārī (p. 229) additionally Algiers 974, AS 962/3, Sulaim. 358/9, Rāgib 378, NO 1312/4, Köpr. 485, Lālelī 708, Selīm Āgā 256, Qilič ‘A. 291/2, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 12<sub>1773</sub>, Dam. ‘Um. 59<sub>68/9</sub>, Mosul 140<sub>161</sub>, Pesh. 617, Bank. XIX, 1, 1522.—θ. ‘Abd al-Ḥakīm al-Siyālkūtī (p. 471) additionally Manch. 163, Lālelī 709/10, Pesh. 577, Rāmpūr I, 270<sub>31</sub>, Āsaf. I, 92<sub>22</sub>, superglosses by Muḥammad Lahūrī in Rāmpūr I, 270<sub>33</sub>, Bank XIX, 1, 1525, by Aḥmad b. Sulaymān in Āsaf. I, 92<sub>50</sub>, print. Ind. 1229.—ι. *al-Taṣrīḥ bi-ghawāmiḍ al-T.* by al-Labīb additionally Pet. AMK 927, Āsaf. I, 90<sub>125</sub>.—κ. Anon. additionally Bol. 140/1.—λ. Ibn Kamālpāshā (p. 449), Lālelī 706, Sulaim. 1046, Rāgib 379/80, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 13<sub>1774</sub>, Āsaf. I, 92<sub>23</sub>.—μ. Manṣūr Efendi, Lālelī 711/3.—ν. Mu‘īn al-Ṭawfi, ibid. 716<sub>3</sub>.—ξ. al-Bahlawī, Qilič ‘A. 289.—ο. al-Sutūnī, ibid. 290.—π. Khalīl b. Ḥasan Abu ‘l-Falāḥ, NO. 1305.—ρ. al-Harawī, Rāgib 374.—σ. Ḥasan al-Tanūkhī, ibid. 377.—τ. *al-Tarjīḥ* by al-Siwāsī, ibid. 381.—υ. Khālid al-Azhārī (p. 22), Qilič ‘A. 303.—φ. *al-Talwīḥ* by Sayf al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Quṭb al-Dīn Yaḥyā Shaykh al-Islām, Rāmpūr I, 269<sub>30</sub>.—d. ‘Uthmān Efendi Ātpāzārī, Ya. Ef. 86.—e. *Dhakhīrat al-‘uqbā* by Yūsuf b. Junayd Akhī Čelebī al-Tuqātī (d. 904/1498, p. 227), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 120<sub>2052/4</sub>, Calc. Madr. 306, printings Calcutta 1245, Lucknow 1304.—f. *Taghyūr al-Tanqīḥ* by Ibn Kamālpāshā additionally Heid. zs VI, 215, Rāgib 367, Lālelī 689, Dāmādzāde 630, Qilič ‘A. 284, Sulaim. 350/1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 380, Mosul 78<sub>3</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 268<sub>18</sub>, print. Istanbul 1309.—4. *al-Muqaddamāt al-arbaʿ*, with a commentary by Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Qūnawī (d. 1195/1781), Vienna 1539.—5. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 85.—8. *Fatāwī Mā warāʾ al-nahr*, Āsaf. II, 1058<sub>40</sub>.

Ad p. 241

2. Sa’d al-Dīn Mas‘ūd (Maḥmūd) b. ‘Umar al-Taftāzānī died on 21 Muḥarram 792/10 January 1390, supposedly out of grief because Tīmūr had favored al-Jurjānī over him.

DK IV, 337, no. 903 (just names), Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 391, Tāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 165, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 319/22, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 320 (only a quotation from Ibn Khaldūn, who had seen his work *Fi l-maʿqūl* in Egypt) al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 303/5, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 309, *Faw. bah.* 56, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* III, 353, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 9. 1. *Tahdhīb al-manṭiq wal-kalām*, completed in Samarqand in Rajab 789/July-August 1386, additionally Paris 1596,<sup>4</sup> 6293, Upps. II, 230,<sup>1</sup> Br. Mus. Suppl. 1208, ix, Cambr. Suppl. 1340, Manch. 386B, Ambr. C 164, ii (*RSO* VII, 612), Vat. v. 1063, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 260,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. AM 105, iv, AMK 927, Buch. 306/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 225, Mosul 84,<sup>3</sup> 117,<sup>2</sup>63, Mashh. III, 6,<sup>13</sup>/5, Āṣaf. II, 1566,<sup>62</sup>, 74, Rāmpūr I, 287,<sup>396</sup>, Pesh. 735, Bat. Suppl. 603 (only the logic section under the title *Ghāyat tahdhīb al-kalām*, Munich 893, Aligarh 85,<sup>50</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 435,<sup>20</sup>/1), printed with a commentary Calcutta 1243, with c, γ Delhi 1276, with a supercommentary by Mawlawī Ilahībakhsh, *Tuhfaʾi Shāhjahānī*, Kanpur 1296, with a Persian commentary by Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Shahrestānī, Lucknow 1247, 1302, with a Hindustani commentary by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ghāzīpūrī *Tawshih al-T.*, Benares 1317.—Commentaries and glosses: b. His great-grandson Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā al-T. (p. 308) additionally Manch. 387A, 393E, Dam. Z. 71, 14.—c. al-Dawwānī (p. 305) additionally Gött. Asch 67, Br. Mus. 544,<sup>2</sup>, 1514,<sup>2</sup>, Ind. Off. 539/42, 587, Paris 5797, Upps. II, 200, Pet. Dorn 94, AMK 927, Buch. 309/12, Kazan 97, Rāḡib 894/5, 1478,<sup>10</sup>, NO 2542, 2733/4, Selīm. 693, 712/3, Köpr. 915, Sulaim. 807, Mashh. III, 17,<sup>54</sup>/6, Aligarh 82,<sup>1986</sup>, 9, Āṣaf. II, 1720,<sup>12</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2880/2, Rāmpūr I, 452, 149, printings Lucknow 1288, 1293, Kanpur 1317 (with β), introduction with glosses by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī (p. 503) in *Majmūʿa*, Lucknow 1312, introduction with glosses by Mīr Zāhid (p. 421), on which *al-Qawl al-muḥīṭ fī mā yataʿallaq bil-jaʿl al-muʿallaf wal-basīṭ* by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī, p. 502, Lucknow 1288, 1293 (also in Baḥr al-ʿUlūm’s glosses on Mīr Zāhid, *al-Taṣawwurāt wal-taṣdīqāt*, 1875, p. 54), by ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī b. Baḥr al-ʿUlūm (p. 412), Qāḍī Mubārak, and marginal notes by Muḥammad ʿAlī Bihārī, Kanpur 1317.—Glosses: α. Mīr Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ b. Makhdūm Saʿīdī (under Dawlatshāh of the Crimea, 958–85/1551–77) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 267, <sup>2</sup>483, Pet. AMK 927, AS 2492, Qilič ʿA. 640, Selīm Āḡā 691, Rāḡib 896, NO 2543, 2732, Bank. XXI, 2283/6.—On which superglosses: αα. Welīeddīn Efendi, Ya. Ef. 212.—ββ. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj Ḥumayd al-Kaffawī, Selīm Āḡā 692.—γγ. *Taʿlīqāt* by Ismāʿīl b. Muṣṭafā b. Maḥmūd al-Kalanbawī,<sup>9</sup> Pet. AMK 927.—δδ. Ḥasan al-Jarīdī al-Siyāhī, Dam. Z. 41, 50, 4.—εε. Qara Khalīl Efendi

9 Whose *al-Burhān fī l-manṭiq* is preserved in Mosul 79,<sup>15</sup> and was printed in Istanbul in 1253, *Risālat al-imkān*, Istanbul 1263, *Risālat al-ādāb* with a commentary by Ḥasan Pāshāzāde, ibid. 1281, *Waḥdat al-wujūd* Berl. Oct. 219. *Risāla fī l-kura* Rabat 449, ii.

Qāḍī 'Askar, NO 2723, 2731, Qilič 'A. 640.—β. Mīr Zāhid Muḥammad al-Harawī (d. 1101/1689 in Kabul, p. 530) additionally Manch. 387D, Pet. AM Buch. 320, Bank. XXI, 2287/8, printings Lucknow 1287, 1293, with glosses by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥaqq Khayrābādī, Delhi 1316.—Superglosses: αα. Abū 'Ayyāsh 'Abd al-'Ālī, Calcutta 1292.—ββ. Mawlawī 'Abd al-Ḥakīm, Lucknow 1300.—γγ. Kamāl al-Dīn, Manch. 387E.—δδ. *Ḥāshiyat al-hawāshī al-Zāhidīyya* by Muḥammad Zāhūrallāh b. Muḥammad Ghulām Muṣṭafā | Laknawī (d. 1256/1840), Bank. XXI, 2296, lith. Lucknow 1294.—εε. Ḥasan b. Qāḍī Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1198/1783), Būhār 310, ii, Bank. XXI, 2292.—ζζ. Qāḍī Mubārak b. Muḥammad Dā'im al-Fārūqī Gūpāmū'ī (p. 420, d. 1162/1748), Būhār 310, iii, Bank. XXI, 2289/90.—ηη. Khān Mollā Muḥammad Ḥusayn, Pet. AM Buch. 326.—θθ. 'Imād al-Dīn al-'Uthmānī al-Labkanī, Aligarh 85<sub>57</sub>, Bank. XXI, 2297.—ιι. Muḥammad 'Aẓīm al-Dīn b. Kifāyatallāh al-Gūpāmū'ī al-Fārūqī, twelfth cent., Bank. XXI, 2291.—κκ. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Sandilī (d. 1200/1785), ibid. 2293.—λλ. Mawlawī Muḥammad Mubīn (d. 1255/1840), ibid. 2294.—μμ. 'Abd al-'Ālī b. Nizām al-Dīn Baḥr al-'Ulūm, 13th cent., ibid. 2295.—γγ. Ghulām Subḥān, 13th cent., ibid. 2298.—γ. 'Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Yazdī (d. 1015/1606) additionally Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 268, <sup>2</sup>484, Pet. AM Buch. 313, Mosul 284,<sup>250</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2302/3.—δ. al-Khalkhālī additionally Paris 6377, Selīm. 690, superglosses by Sa'daddīnzāde, NO 2721.—ε. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥusayn b. Qāsim b. Ḥusayn b. 'Abbās, completed in 1218/1803, Paris 6377.—ζ. 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī, Lucknow 1283.—η. Khwāja Maḥmūd, with superglosses by Yūsuf b. Muḥammad Jān al-Qarabāghī, Bank. XXI, 2229.—cc. Maḥmūd al-Nayrīzī al-Shīrāzī, a contemporary of al-Dawwānī, Mashh. II, 35,<sup>125</sup>—e. 'Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn Najm al-Dīn b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Yazdī (d. 1015/1606, Muḥ. III, 40, wrongly 1019 *Kashf al-hujub* 343), composed in 967/1559, additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 735, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 268, <sup>2</sup>484, Princ. 123, Pet. AM 1926, no. 3, Qilič 'A. 647, Mosul 39,<sup>231</sup>, Mash III, 11,<sup>31</sup>, 13,<sup>46</sup>, Pesh. 1731, 1733, Rāmpūr I, 452,<sup>140/8</sup>, As. Soc. Beng. 79, 1729, Būhār 461, I, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 38, glosses ibid. 39, printings also Ind. 1269, Madras 1273, Kanpur 1291, Hyderabad 1300, 1301.—Glosses: αα. Nūrallāh b. al-Sayyid al-Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī al-Mar'ashī al-Shushtarī (d. 1019/1610), Būhār 1299, Rāmpūr I, 453,<sup>150</sup>—ββ. 'Abd al-Nabī b. 'Abd al-Rasūl Aḥmadnagarī, Lucknow 1268.—γγ. 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī, ibid. 1311.—δδ. *al-Taḥqīqāt al-muqtabasa* by Muḥammad Gulhawī, lith. Lahore 1316.—εε. al-'Uthmānī al-Gujarātī, 12th cent., Bank. XXI, 2304/5.—f. *Tahdhīb al-mantiq al-shāfi, Tadhīb fī sharḥ al-T.* by 'Ubaydallāh b. Faḍlallāh al-Khabīšī Fakhr al-Dīn (ca. 1050/1640) additionally Paris 1396,<sup>5</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1374, Qilič 'A. 664, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 224, Beirut 412,<sup>2</sup>—Glosses: α. Ḥasan al-'Attār (d. 1250/1834, p. 473), Rabat 436, print. Būlāq 1226.—β. Muḥammad b. 'Alī Sa'īd al-Tūnisī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 224, together with α Būlāq 1296.—γ. Sayyid Waḥīd al-Mutakhalliṣ al-Ḍarīr, Beirut 395.—δ. *al-Tajrīd*

*al-shāfi* by Muḥammad b. ‘Arafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), C. 1935.—k. *Sab‘at abḥāth* by ‘Abd al-Ḥayy b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb al-Ḥusaynī (ca. 930/1524, from the third treatise Br. Mus. Or. 6271, DL 5, 11) additionally Leid 1561, Manch. 389A (?), Mash III, 35,<sup>124</sup>, Bank XXI, 2300.—l. al-Mar‘ashī Walījānī,<sup>10</sup> Algiers 1407,<sup>1</sup>.—q. Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Yūsuf al-Kūrānī (whose *Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* is in Qilič ‘A. 52), Paris 2351,<sup>3</sup>.—r. Persian by Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Shahrastānī, Mashh. III, 36,<sup>127</sup>, printings Lucknow 1877, Kanpur | 1915.—s. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Sa‘īd al-Takhtī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 169, Mosul 84,<sup>8</sup>.—t. ‘Iṣām al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Isfarā‘īnī (d. 944/1537), Qilič ‘A. 665/7, Bank. XXI, 2319, with glosses by al-Shirānashī in Selīm Āgā 1664.—u. *Taqrīb al-marām* by ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Sanadjī al-Kurdistānī, Būlāq 1319.—v. Hibatallāh al-Ḥusaynī Mīr Shāh, Paris 6377, Princ. 124/5.—w. Glosses on an anonymous commentary by Mīrzājān Ḥabīballāh al-Shīrāzī (d. 994/1586, p. 414), Paris 6584.—x. Glosses by Qara Dā‘ūd (under Selīm I, 918–26/1512–20, *ShN* I, 640, Rescher 256) with superglosses by Muḥammad b. ‘Arafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 233, by Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh Yūsuf Efendi-zāde, NO 2722.—y. Anon., Gotha 2194, Munich 673,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 6585, Vat. v. 289, Beirut 417, Pers. Éthé, Bodl. 1454, As. Soc. Beng. 1409/10, II, 514,<sup>1</sup>.—z. ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad, Mashh. III, 43,<sup>152</sup>.—aa. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Jalāl (d. 1079/1668), Br. Mus. Suppl. 987, iii.—bb. *Ḍabīṭat (intāj) al-ashkāl al-arba‘a* part I, commentary *al-Bayān al-‘ajīb* by Muḥammad ‘Alī ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī, Ind. 1292.—cc. Commentary on the section entitled *Ḍabīṭat al-sharā‘iṭ al-arba‘a* by Sulṭān Ḥasan Khān print. Ind. 1292, 1294 (Ellis II, 659), a commentary on the same by Mīrzājān Ḥabīballāh Shirāzī and Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ Shaykh al-Islām, Majd al-‘Ulūm, Buzurj ‘Alī, and ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm, Ind. 1273.—dd. *Tanqīḥ al-kalām*, on the second part, by Burhān al-Dīn Jār Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī, Ind. 1312.—ee. *Mulakhkhaṣ Tahdhīb al-manṭiq* by Dā‘ūd b. Muḥammad al-Qāriṣī (ca. 1150/1737), autograph Pet. AMK 927.—Versification, *Tadhīb al-Tahdhīb*, by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr. b. ‘Alī b. al-Sharīf al-Maqdisī al-Shāfi‘ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 224.—2. *Sharḥ Taṣrīf al-Zanjānī*, written in 738/1336, I, 497.—3. *Irshād al-hādī*, composed in 774/1372 in Khwārizm (see Cat. Būhār, p. 437 bottom), additionally Vienna 206, Pet. AMK 921.—Commentaries: a. *al-Rashād* by al-Jurjānī (p. 305), additionally Mosul 243,<sup>291</sup>, Pet AMK 931, Teh. I, 104, II, 313.—d. *al-Tawḍīḥ* by Muḥammad al-Tabrīzī Amīr Khān (ca. 950/1543), Leipz. 442 (?), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 90 (which has Amīrjān).—

304

Ad p. 242

10 Whose *‘Iṣmat al-adhhān fī dīn al-mizān* is preserved in Algiers 48,<sup>2</sup>, 1407,<sup>6</sup>.



4. *al-Tarkīb al-jalīl*, Manch. 746, anon. commentary Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 85, 198.—7. With the title *al-Mukhtaṣar fī ‘ilm al-ma‘ānī*, Philadelphia 32.—10. *Maqāṣid al-ṭalībīn fī uṣūl al-dīn (fī ‘l-kalām)* or *Maqāṣid al-kalām fī ‘aqā'id al-in‘ām*, completed in 757/1356 (according to Ibn al-‘Imād and Cat. Būhār, p. 437), Tunis, Zayt III, 96,<sup>1457</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 208, with a commentary by the author additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5620 (DL 9), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1293, 1477, Tunis, Zayt. III, 44,<sup>1376/8</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1602, 1607, Pet. AMK 943, Yenī 745/6, Sulaim. 784/6, Selīm Āgā 791, Dam. Z. 45 (‘Um. 62) 25, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, Mosul 130,<sup>133</sup>, Teh. II, 94, Mashh. I, 47,<sup>152/4</sup>, 86,<sup>268</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 31,<sup>228/30</sup>, Bank. X, 560, print. Also Istanbul 1305; commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Dalājī (d. 950/1544, p. 319) Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1498, by Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd Br. Mus. Quart. VI, 55, anon. Teh. II, 139.—12. *Sharḥ al-Kashshāf*, completed in Rabī‘ II 789/May 1387.—13. *Sharḥ al-Miftāḥ* completed in Sarakhs in 772/1376.—18. *Sharḥ al-Burda* I, 263.—19. *Sharḥ risāla fī tasāwī ‘l-zawāya ‘l-thalāth*, Pet. AM Buch. 187/8.—20. *Sharḥ Talkhīṣ al-jāmi‘ al-kabīr*, completed in 785/1383, in Sarakhs, see I, 172.—21. *Sharḥ Īsāghūjī* of Porphyry with glosses by Mollā Qul Aḥmad ‘Alī, Delhi 1228.

- 305 | 3. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad (p. 293) al-Jurjānī al-Sayyid al-Sharīf was born in Tājū near Astarābād in Sha‘bān 740/February 1340. In 766/1365 he went to Herat to study under Quṭb al-Dīn. But because of his own advanced age, the latter sent him to his student Mubārakshāh in Egypt. Meanwhile, however, al-Jurjānī remained in Herat before going to al-Niksārī in Kirman, but the latter passed away before his arrival in 770/1368. He then studied under al-Fanārī (d. 834/1430), with whom he went to Egypt. There he followed the lectures of Akmal al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd (d. 786/1384). In 776/1374 he went to Istanbul and from there he returned to the East. In 779/1377 al-Taftāzānī introduced him to Shāh Shujā‘ b. Muẓaffar in the castle of Qaṣri Zard. The latter granted him a professorship in Shiraz. When Tīmūr conquered this city, he sent him to Samarqand, where he eclipsed al-Taftāzānī in a struggle for Tīmūr’s favour that was to become legendary in later times. After the latter’s death he returned to Shiraz, where he died on 6 Rabī‘ II 816/7 July 1413.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* v, 328/30, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 351, Ṭashköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 167, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 488/90, *Faw. bah.* 53, *Majālis al-‘ushshāq* 291, *Rashaḥāt* 106, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 497, *Ḥad. al-Han.* 310, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* III, 355, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 36.—2. *Ta‘rīfāt* additionally Leipz. 5, Haupt 46. 242, Paris 4259/61, Vat. v. 1236, Cambr. Suppl. 315, Pet. AMK 926, Buch. 250/1, Selīm Āgā 230, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 8, Beirut 385/6, Mosul 68,<sup>289</sup>, 292,<sup>2</sup> (*Ta‘rīf al-‘ulūm*), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 224 (*Ta‘rīf al-‘ilm fī ‘l-manṭiq*), Aligarh 135,<sup>7</sup> (*Ḥudūd al-ashyā’*), Rāmpūr I, 508,<sup>22</sup>, Bank. XX, 1992, printings also Istanbul 1253, 1265, 1300, C. 1306 (together with Ibn ‘Arabī’s



*Taʿrīfāt*), 1321, see de Sacy, *Not. et extr.* x, 1/93.—4. *Tahqīq al-kullīyyāt* additionally Manch. 396B.—

Ad p. 243

7. *al-Risāla al-Sharīfiyya fī qawāʿid al-baḥth* (ʿilm ādāb al-munāzara) additionally Haupt 200, Berl. 5321a (?), Manch. 393D, printings Meerut 1860, Lucknow 1288 (with glosses by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī, p. 503) = *al-Ādāb al-Sharīfiyya*, Bank. XXI, 2406, 2411, viii.—Commentaries: a. *al-Ādāb al-bāqiya* by Abu ʿl-Baqā ʿGhawth al-Islām al-Ṣiddīqī al-Jawnpūrī (d. 1084/1673 or, according to *Tadhk. ʿulamā Jawnpūr*, p. 66, in 1086/1675) additionally Rāmpūr I, 64, 1/3, Bank. XXI, 2407/8, Buhār 364/6, ii.—b. *Abḥāth al-bāqiya*, by the same, Bank. XXI, 2409, Buhār 365, i.—c. *al-Rashīdiyya* by ʿAbd al-Rashīd b. Muṣṭafā al-Jawnpūrī (d. 1083/1672, p. 420, 2a) additionally Manch. 399, Buhār 461, ii, Rāmpūr I, 674/5, Āsaf. II, 1572, 21, Bank. XXI, 2410, print Calcutta 1233, lith. 1263, with glosses *al-Ḥamīdiyya* by Fayḍ al-Ḥasan, Delhi 1315.—8. *al-Risāla al-waladiyya fī ʿl-manṭiq* additionally Pet. AMK 933, Dam. ʿUm. 80, 23, Rāmpūr I, 707, transl. by ʿIṣām al-Dīn al-Isfarāʾīnī in Dam. Z. 71, 15, 1, commentary by ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Āmidī in ibid. 2.—9. *al-Risāla al-Ḥarfiyya fī maʿāni ʿl-ḥarf* additionally Brill–H. 1240, 2448, Pet. AMK 930, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 197, Mosul 104, 73,<sup>29</sup> (fī ʿl-maʿānī), Mashh. XI, 12, 37 (fī tahqīq maʿna ʿl-ḥarf), ed. L. Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXII, 10/7.—9a. *al-Risāla al-Ḥarfiyya al-mirāʿiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 197.—10. *Risāla fī uṣūl al-ḥadīth* additionally Rāmpūr I, 126, 12a, Āsaf. I, 630, 618 = (?) *al-Dībāj al-mudhahhab fī maʿrifat uṣūl aḥādīth*, Selīm Āgā 1069, 4.—13. Erase: see I, 504, viii.—14. = *Risāla fī kalimat lā ilāha illa ʿllāh*, Vienna 1930,<sup>1</sup> = *Risālat al-tawḥīd*, Pesh. 1821, 5.—32. *Iṣṭilāḥāt al-shaykh Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn b. al-ʿArabī*, Cambr. 37, ed. Flügel, *Defin.* 293/8.—33. *Sharḥ al-Īsāghūjī* I, 842.—34. *Risāla fī bayān nisbat al-baṣīra ilā mudrakātihā*, Mosul 104, 73, 28.—35. *al-Risāla al-kubrā fī ʿl-manṭiq*, Lucknow 1264, Persian with a Persian commentary by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Isfarāʾīnī (d. 944/1537, p. 410), As. Soc. Beng. II, 513.—35a. *al-Risāla al-ṣughrā fī ʿl-manṭiq*, translated from the Persian by his grandson Muḥammad, Mashh. II, 7, 17, no. 13 in the *Majmūʿat rasāʾil* C. 1328, 280/91 (entitled *al-Uṣūl al-manṭiqiyya*).—36. *Risāla fī ʿl-tardīd al-infiṣālī* Brill–H. 1248, 2457, 12.—37. *al-Sharīfiyya fī ʿl-farāʿid*, Āsaf. II, 1746, 27, 9, printings Calcutta 1245, with glosses by ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī, Lucknow 1326.—38. *Ṣarf i Mīr*, Persian, morphology of the Arabic language, Berl. pers. 180/1, 1186, Paris Blochet II, 931, 4, Ind. Off. Éthé 2406, 11, Cambr. 176, 5, Bodl. 1653/6, Rieu 335, Mashh. XII, 33, 114, Bank. IX, 769, Buhār 201, printed in *Jāmiʿat al-muqaddimāt* Tehran 1298, in *Majmūʿa*, Calcutta 1805, lith. Lucknow 1844, 1288 (BOI, 147).—39. *Naḥw i Mīr* Cambr. 187, 2, Bodl. 1604, 1618, As. Soc. Beng. 1457, II, 561, 2.—44. *Risālat dar uṣūl i dīn*, Persian, Mashh. I, 41, 129.—41.

*Bayān tamthīl al-mawjūdāt bil-ashyā' al-nūriyya*, Manch. 784Q.—42. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* I, 532.—43. *Sharḥ al-'Izzī* I, 498.—44. *Sharḥ al-'Awāmil al-mi'a* I, 504.

4. Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. As'ad al-Dawwānī al-Ṣiddiqī was an avowed twelver-Shī'ī and died in 907/1501.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw'* VII, 133, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 160 (with the incorrect date of 928), al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 133/5 (the same), al-Shawkānī, *Badr* II, 130, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 162, *Ta'l. san.* 39, al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 143, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* II, 428b, *EI* I, 973. 1. *Unmūdhaj al-'ulūm* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 181, Āṣaf. II, 173<sup>8</sup>,<sup>33,35,36</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 698,<sup>9,10</sup>, against which was a *Radd* by Ghiyāth al-Dīn Maṣṣūr (d. 949/1542), p. 414, and glosses by the same Mosul 265,<sup>5</sup>; *Tahqīq* regarding the ninth question of Muḥammad Amīn Astarābādhi (d. 1013/1624, p. 413), Mashh. III, 6,<sup>90</sup>.—

Ad p. 244

2. *Ta'rīf al-'ilm* additionally Bāyazīd 2137,<sup>11</sup>, Fātiḥ 5390,<sup>5</sup>.—4. = 5. *al-Masā'il al-'ashr fi 'l-kalām* (with a biographical introduction and an inventory of his writings) additionally Rāḡib 1457,<sup>1</sup>.—6. *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* additionally Qilič 'A. 1024,<sup>2</sup>.—6a. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ*, dedicated to Nāṣir al-Saltāna wal-Khilāfa wal-Dunyā Abu 'l-Faṭḥ 'Abd al-Qādir Sulṭān, Ind. Off. 1145, Rāḡib 1457,<sup>8</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 39.—| 6b. *Tafsīr āyat* 94,<sup>1</sup>, ibid. 41.—6c. *Risāla fi tafsīr āyat* 7,<sup>29</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1744,<sup>37,16</sup>.—6d. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Falaq*, Rāḡib 145,<sup>9</sup>.—6e. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Nās*, ibid. 10.—7. *Risāla fi imān Fir'awn Mūsā*, based on Ibn 'Arabī, additionally Berl. 3399,<sup>1</sup>, Paris 626, Ind. Off. 1146, Manch. 384M (*al-Taḍḍīl*), Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 364,<sup>3</sup>, Pet. AM Buch. 134, Fātiḥ 5388,<sup>3</sup>, 'Āṣir I, 472,<sup>4</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 50, Mosul 297, 1,<sup>8</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 674,<sup>478</sup>, commentary by al-Qārī' al-Harawī (p. 394) additionally Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 382, Pet. AM Buch. 135, Algiers 724,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 26.—8. = 7.—10. *Risālat al-tawjīh fi tashbīh al-taṣliya* additionally Mosul 104, 73,<sup>10</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 302, 563.—11. *Risāla fi ithbāt al-wājib al-qadīma* additionally Paris 4673, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1839,<sup>1</sup> (which has *al-wāḥid* instead of *al-wājib*), Bol. 415,<sup>1</sup>, Pet. AMK 921, Buch. 31,<sup>3</sup>, Rāḡib 1456,<sup>1</sup>, 1457,<sup>4</sup>, 1478,<sup>4</sup>, Bāyazīd 2137,<sup>4</sup>, Fātiḥ. 5390,<sup>3</sup>, Sulaim. 763,<sup>4</sup> Selīm Āgā 577/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 21, Dam. Z. 46, 50,<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 96, 109,<sup>134,1</sup>, 120,<sup>305,3</sup>, 129,<sup>123</sup>, 139,<sup>3</sup>, 158,<sup>124</sup>, 180,<sup>147</sup>, 241,<sup>246</sup>, Teh. II, 607,<sup>5</sup>, Mashh. I, 12,<sup>1</sup>, Pesh. 821, 826, Rāmpūr I, 301,<sup>132</sup>, Būhār 109, 462, vi, Āṣaf. II, 1202,<sup>150,233</sup>.—Commentaries and glosses: a. Ṣadr al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Shirāzī (d. 898/1492, whose own *Risālat ithbāt al-wājib* is preserved in Mashh. I, 16,<sup>20</sup>), Paris 2398, on which glosses by his son Ghiyāth al-Dīn (p. 414, § 10, 1), *Kashf al-ḥaqā'iq al-Muḥammadiyya*, in Bank. I, 322.—b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Qarabāghī (d. 942/1535) additionally Berl.

Oct. 3067, Vienna 1791<sub>16</sub>, Pet. AMK 921, Buch. 39, Mosul 180, 147<sub>1</sub>, on which glosses by Jamāl al-Dīn Maḥmūd al-Shīrāzī, Rāmpūr I, 382.—c. Muḥammad al-Mollā al-Ḥanafī (d. ca. 900/1494 in Bukhārā, ḤKh I, 210, p. 287) additionally Bol. 415<sub>2</sub>, Pet. AMK 921, Buch. 34/6, Sulaim. 763<sub>5</sub>, Dam. Z. 46, 50<sub>3</sub> (which has al-Muḥammad al-Ḥasan al-Qarabāghī), Mashh. I, 12<sub>2</sub>, 13<sub>18</sub>, on which glosses by Ḥabībballāh al-Shīrāzī Mīrzājān (p. 414) additionally Pet. AMK 921, Buch. 37/8, Algiers 627, Mosul 96, 63<sub>2</sub>, 146<sub>86</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 307<sub>1426</sub>.—c. Ibn Kamāl pāshā (p. 449), Paris 2399<sub>5</sub>.—d. Yūsuf al-Qarabāghī, composed in 1003/1594, Cambr. 74<sub>1</sub>.—e. al-Qāzābādhī, Qilič ‘A. 508.—f. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ, Selīm Āḡā 616.—g. Shams al-Dīn al-Samarqandī, ibid. 639.—h. Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Bukhārī (= a?), Pet. AM Buch. 40.—i. Muḥammad Amīn al-Uskudārī (d. 1147/1736, p. 440), minister of the *awqāf*, Brussali M. Ṭāhir II, 29.—k. Mīrzājān Bāghanawī, Mashh. I, 31<sub>80</sub>.—l. Qāḍizāde Jarharūdī, ibid. 39<sub>120</sub>.—m. Ḥusaynīlāhī Ardabīlī, Teh. II, 607<sub>4</sub>.—12. *Risālat ithbāt al-wujūd al-jadīda* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 43, Fātiḥ 5390<sub>4</sub>, Būhār 462, v, Rāmpūr I, 300<sub>151</sub>.—Commentaries: a. Ḥājji Mollā Maḥmūd al-Tabrizī, composed in 970/1562, Mashh. I, 12<sub>4</sub>.—b. Naṣrallāh b. Muḥammad ‘Umarī Khalkhālī (?), dedicated to Sulṭān Quṭbshāh, ibid. 5.—c. Glosses on the commentary by Ḥusayn Ardabīlī (d. 950/1543) by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Jīlakī, ibid. 13<sub>6</sub>.—d. Anonymous glosses ibid. 12<sub>3</sub>.—12a. *Risāla fī ithbāth al-wājib al-ḥākīm li-abṭāl al-naskh fī ibṭāl al-qawl bil-ittihād wal-ḥulūl wal-tanāsukh etc.* Vat. v. 1422<sub>3</sub>.—15. *Risāla fī khalq al-a‘māl (af‘āl al-‘ibād)*, dedicated to Sa‘d al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Astarābādhī, additionally Pet. AM Buch. 423, Rāḡib 1457<sub>5,6</sub>, 1478<sub>8</sub>, Fātiḥ 5390<sub>3</sub>, Mosul 110, 137<sub>1</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 304<sub>170b</sub>, Āṣaf. II, 1736<sub>19</sub>, 1744<sub>37,16</sub>.—16. *Risāla fī af‘āl al-‘abd (‘ibād)* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 496, <sup>2</sup>1146<sub>2</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 92<sub>1440,5</sub>, Selīm. 647<sub>8</sub>.—17. *Risāla ‘ala ‘l-Muḥākamāt* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1030 (with a different beginning).—18. *al-Arba‘una ‘l-sulṭāniyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 87.—20. *Risālat al-zawra’* additionally Berl. 5162<sub>3</sub>, Oct. 1854<sub>25</sub>, Bāyazīd 2137<sub>2</sub>, 1821, 162a/183a, Fātiḥ 5390<sub>1</sub> (with a), Rāḡib 1457<sub>7</sub>, 1478<sub>11</sub>, Sbath 1899, Mashh. I, 44<sub>140,141</sub> (with a), printings Istanbul 1286, C. 1326 (with *ta‘līqāt*).—

308

Ad p. 245

Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, *al-Ḥawra’*, additionally Manch. 404, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 496, <sup>2</sup>1146<sub>1</sub>, Pet. AMK 938, Selīm Āḡā 1273<sub>6</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 364<sub>98,164</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 341<sub>138</sub>, 346/7, 708, II, 695, on which glosses by Ilyās b. ‘Abbās Mollā Shaykhī al-Kurdī in Dam. Z. 47, 53.—b. Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad (Ḥusayn ‘Alī) b. Fakhr al-Dīn al-Lārī, according to ḤKh III, 544 completed in 928/1522, additionally Mashh. I, 58<sub>193</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 347<sub>177</sub>, Bank. XIII, 124.—c. Muḥammad b. ‘Aṭā’, Rāmpūr I, 347<sub>178</sub>.—f. Persian by Shujā‘ al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, before 1029/1620, As. Soc. Beng.

1249.—*Dhayl al-Zawrā'*, Rāḡib 1478,<sup>15</sup>.—Refutation of the Z. by Quṭb al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kharqānī al-Khazrajī with the title *al-Shawāriq*, Leid. 1588.—26. *Risāla fi 'l-taṣawwurat*; glosses: b. Ḥasan Efendi al-Āqḥiṣārī (p. 443, 8), Cambr. Suppl. 801.—c. al-Siyālkūtī (d. 1067/1657, p. 417), M. Murād 326.—d. 'Imād b. Yūsuf b. 'Alī al-Fārisī, Istanbul 1287.—28. *Risālat al-yarā'a* or *al-Risāla al-qalamiyya* additionally Leid<sup>2</sup>. 433/4, Bāyazīd 2137,<sup>6</sup>, Rāḡib 1478,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 294.—31. *Sharḥ al-'Aqā'id al-'Aḍudiyya* or *al-'Aqā'id al-Jalālī*, his last work, completed in 905/1499 in Jayrūn (HKh IV, 27), see p. 290.—38. *Risāla fi ithbāt al-jawhar al-mufāriq* additionally 'Āšir I, 472,<sup>5</sup>.—39. Probably the same as the Persian *Rubā'īyyāt* with a self-commentary, dedicated to Bāyazīd II, Nafiz 1530, 'Āšir I, 472,<sup>11</sup>, Mashh. XV, 25,<sup>73</sup>.—40. *Risālat al-waḍ'*, Mosul 104, 73,<sup>20</sup>.—41. *Risāla fi bayān farḍ al-'ayn*, ibid. 22.—42. *al-Risāla al-Khalkhālīyya* ibid. 23.—43. *Ta'rīf 'ilm al-kalām* (= 2 ?), Sulaim. 1049,<sup>7</sup>, Rāḡib 1457,<sup>12</sup>, 1478,<sup>5</sup>.—44. *Risāla fi taqsim al-'ilm*, Rāmpūr I, 449,<sup>125b</sup>.—45. *Risāla Jalālīyya fi mas'alat ijtīmā' al-nāqidayn*, Āsaf. II, 1720,<sup>11</sup>.—46. *Risāla fi taḥqīq naḥṣ al-amr*, ibid. 1736,<sup>32,18</sup>.—47. *Risāla fi uṣūl al-ḥadīth*, printed before al-Tirmidhī's *Sunan*, Lucknow 1876, 1317, Delhi 1302.—48. *Risāla fi 'l-ḥikma*, Calc. Madr. 316 = (?) *'Ayn al-ḥikma*, Būhār 463, v.—49. *Nūr al-hidāya*, on God, prophecy and the Imamate, Persian, in *Majmū'a*, n.p. 1311.—50. *Risāla muta'allīqa bi-ḥaqīqat al-ṣalāh*, Tüb 212,<sup>5</sup>.—51. *Risāla fi anna 'l-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-Muṣṭafā aḥḍal al-ṣalawāt*, Bank. v, 2, 441, i.—52. Genealogy of the Arab tribes, the pedigree and blood relations of the Prophet, Paris 4798.—53. *Risāla fi ithbāt al-māhiyya wal-huwiyya*, Ind. Off. 593, ii, Būhār 463, iv.—54. *Ijāzatnāme*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 687,<sup>1</sup>.—55. *Lawāmi' al-ishrāq fi makārim al-akhlāq* or *Akhlāqi Jalālī*, Persian, Br. Mus. Pers. 442b, Ind. Off. Éthé 2183/7, Rāḡib 1478,<sup>18</sup>, Pesh. 973a, Āsaf. I, 18,<sup>122 ff</sup>.—56. *Risālat al-tasdīd ribqat al-taqlīd fi bayān kawn kullin min al-madhāhib al-arba'a 'ala 'l-hudā etc.* Vat. v. 1422,<sup>4</sup>.—57. *al-Ḥulaj al-bāhira fi ifhām al-ṭā'ifa al-fājira*, As'ad 1110.—58. *Nubadh min al-kalām 'alā ṭarā'if 'ilm al-kalām*, Bāyazīd 2137,<sup>4</sup>.—59. *al-Masā'il al-manṭiqiyya*, C. 1328.—60. *al-Jadhr al-aṣamm*, Najaf, Ṣaḥn.—61. *Risāla fi qawlihi kullu kalāmihi kadhib*, Najaf, Bibl. 309 'A. | Khāqānī.—62. *R. i 'adālet*, Rāḡib 1478,<sup>6</sup>.—63. *Risālat ṣayḥa wa-ṣadā*, ibid. 7.—64. *Risāla fi khawāṣṣ al-ḥurūf*, ibid. 16.—65. *R. i 'arḍnāme*, ibid. 17.—66. *Sharḥ ghazal Khwāja Ḥāfiẓi Shirāzī*, ibid. 19.—67. *Tadhkira wa-taḥṣira min al-ḥikma*, ibid. 10.—68. *Ḥāshiya 'alā masā'il al-Kashshāf* I, 508, 10a.—69. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Bayḍāwī* I, 481.—70. *Sharḥ awā'il al-Ṭawālī* I, 742/3 (with Rāḡib 1457, 13).

5. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Sa'd al-Dīn Ḥafīd al-Taftāzānī, who died in 916/1510.

Ad p. 246

1. Abstract *al-Durr al-naḍīd min Majmūʿat al-Ḥafīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 294, VI, 183, print. C. 1322.—2. *al-Fawāʾid al-farāʾid*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 186.—7. *Sharḥ al-Sirājiyya* 1, 651<sub>13</sub>.—8. *Sharḥ Mirqāt al-wuṣūl*, p. 316.

Ad p. 247

## Chapter 6. India

‘Abd al-Ḥayy b. Fakhr al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī (d. 1341/1923), *Nuzhat al-khawāṭir al-masāmi‘ wal-nawāzīr*, vol. 11, ‘*Ulamā’ al-Hind fi ‘l-qarn al-thāmin*, Hyderabad 1350.

### 1 *Philology*

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Shams al-Dīn ‘Umar al-Ghaznawī al-Dawlatābādī was born in Dawlatābād in the Deccan. He studied in Delhi, at the invasion of India by Tīmūr went to Kalpī and later to Sultan Ibn Sharqī (803–44/1400–40) in Jawnpūr. He became a chief *qāḍī* there and died in 849/1445 or, according to others, in 848.

*Sabḥat al-marjān* 39, *Abjad al-‘ulūm* 893, *Mufīd al-muftī* 124, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 319, *Firishta* 11, 595, Muḥammad Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *ET* 1, 971. 1. (*al-*)*Irshād (al-ṭālibin) fi ‘l-naḥw* additionally Manch. 743, *Mashh.* XII, 2, 2/4, *Pesh.* 1275, 9b, *Būhār* 394, *Rāmpūr* 1, 528, *Āsaf.* 11, 1638, 55, *Aligarh* 131, 24, 132, 48, *As. Soc. B.* 38.—Commentaries: a. Wajīh al-Dīn al-‘Alawī al-Gujarātī, a student of Mollā ‘Imād (d. 998/1590), additionally *Rāmpūr* 1, 539, 113.—b. Aḥmad (Muḥammad) b. Sharīf al-Ḥusayn additionally *Qilič* ‘A. 924, *Selīm Āgā* 1114.—c. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad al-Qurashī al-Ṣiddiqī al-Khaṭīb al-Qazwīnī (d. ca. 940/1533), *Bank.* XX, 2132.—2. 40 *ḥadīth* 310 | on the ‘Alids, translated into Persian, *As. Soc. B.* 11, 371.—3. *Baḥri mawwāj*, Persian Qur’ān commentary, *Storey, Pers. Lit.* 1, 10.—4. *al-‘Aqida al-Islāmiyya*, *Rāmpūr* 1, 314 bottom.—5. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* 1, 533/4, attributed by others to his father.

### 3 *Fiqh, Ḥanafī*

1. Abū Bakr Ishāq b. Tāj al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr b. Abī Sa‘īd al-Ṣūfī al-Bakrī al-Multānī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 736/1335.

1. *Khulāṣat jawāhir al-Qur’ān fi bayān ma‘ānī lughāt al-furqān*, see *Storey, Pers. Lit.* 1, 36.

1a. Badr b. Tāj b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Lahūrī was a student of Ḍiyā’ al-Dīn al-Sunāmī and a contemporary of Nizām al-Dīn Awliyā’ (d. 725/1324).

*Maṭālib al-mu‘minīn*, on Ḥanafī *fiqh*, *Rāmpūr* 1, 554/5, *Bank.* XIX, 2, 1720.

4. Qāḍī Čukān (Čakān) al-Hindī died in 920/1514 in Qiraw, in Gujarāt.

*Khizānat al-riwāyāt* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 425, Ind. Off. 276, Rāmpūr 1, 253, Āṣaf. 11, 1084, 93, 411, Būhār 156, abstract by al-Sayyid ‘Abd al-Laṭīf, Rāmpūr 1, 253.

#### 4 *Qur’ānic Exegesis*

1. ‘Alā’ (Zayn) al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Mahā’imī al-Hindī of the Naiti tribe in Kūkan (Gujarat), was supposedly a descendant of Qurayshīs who had migrated there as a result of the suppression by Ḥajjāj b. Yūsuf. He was a supporter of the Wujūdiyya (pantheists in the spirit of Ibn ‘Arabī) and died in Mahā’im in Jumādā 1 835/January 1432.

*Tadhk. ‘ulamā’ al-Hind* 147, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 371, *Sabḥaṭ al-marjān* 89. 1. *Tabṣīr al-raḥmān* etc. additionally Berl. Fol. 3116, Ind. Off. 97/8, 1142, Bodl. 1, 47, 11, 566, Köpr. 11, 14, Faiz. 1796, Dāmādzāde 75/7, Qilič ‘A. 17, ‘Ammūja | Ḥu. 22, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 357, Mashh. 111, 13, 35/6, Āṣaf. 1, 532a, 377/8, print. also Delhi 1286 (in the margin of the Qur’ān).—2. *Irā’at al-daqa’iq*, Bombay n.d.—3. *Awārif al-laṭā’if*, see 1, 789.—4. *al-Khuṣūṣ ‘alā ma’na ‘l-Nuṣūṣ* 1, 807. 311

#### 5 *Mysticism*

1. In 716/1316, Faḍlallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ayyūb al-Mājawī (after King Mājū, d. 687/1288) received the *khirqā* from Shaykh Rukn al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ (d. 735/1335) when travelling from Delhi to Multan.

*Al-Fatāwī al-Šūfiyya fī ṭarīqat al-Bahā’iyya*, based on his teacher Bahā’ al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Zakariyyā’ al-Multānī al-Qurashī al-Asadī (d. 666/1267, a student of al-Suhrawardī, d. 653/1254), Leid 2251, Bodl. 1, 321, Paris 1156, 2, Yenī 641, Qilič ‘A. 488, abstract *al-‘Umda wal-mu’taqad al-majmū’ min al-‘Umdatayn, ‘Umdat al-abrār wa-‘Umdat al-akhyār* by ‘Alā’ al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ḥiṣnī al-Muftī bi-Dimashq, Dam. Z. 59, 119.

1a. ‘Alī b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Hamadhānī al-Amīr al-kabīr was born on 12 Rajab 714/3 October 1314. Fleeing from Tīmūr, he arrived in 781/1379 with 700 youngsters from Hamadan in Kashmir. He died in 786/1383 in Tūrah, in Yāghistān, and was laid to rest in Khuttalān, in Badakhshān.

Raḥmān ‘Alī 148, *Safīnat al-awliyā’* (with the wrong death date of 770), ‘Abd al-Ḥayy, *Nuzha*, 87/90, *Manāqib* Pers. Berl. 6, 8, T.W. Arnold, *Preaching*, 292,

*Gr. ir. Phil.* II, 349. 1. *Awṛād fathīyya* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 117/120, printed Lucknow 1289, Kanpur 1293, commentary by Muḥammad Ja‘far Ja‘farī Wajīhallāh, Lucknow 1289.—

Ad p. 249

2. As *R. i Nuqṭa*, Fātiḥ 5377,<sup>1386</sup>, Bāyazīd 1819, <sup>55b/66a</sup>.—3. *Kitāb al-mawadda fi ‘l-qurba* additionally Būhār 206.—4. *Kitāb al-sab‘īn fi faḍā’il amīr al-mu‘minīn*, Pet. AM Buch. 466.—8. *al-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh*, Ind. Off. 1181.—9. *Risāla*, Pet. AM Buch. 438, AS 1791,<sup>11</sup>.—10. *Dhakhīrat al-mulūk*, see Rosenmüller, *Analecta Arabica* I, 1825, p. XI, French transl. by C. Solvet in *Instituts du droit Musulman sur la guerre avec les infidèles*, 1829, Pers. Berl. 6,<sup>15</sup>, ‘Āšir I, 962, Turkish transl. by Surūrī Efendi, Selīm Āḡā 796.—11. *Mashārib al-adhwāq*, see I, 464 I, and Vienna 1941.—Other Persian works Berl. 179,<sup>5</sup>, 232,<sup>4</sup> 235,<sup>2</sup>, Vienna 1942, Ivanow, Cat. Beng. 1380.

2. Zayn al-Dīn b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ma‘barī al-Malībārī, d. 928/1522.

<sup>312</sup> | 1. *Hidāyat al-adhkiyā’ etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 212, printed in Zayn al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Malībārī’s *Fathḥ al-mu‘īn*, Būlāq 1287, 191/7. Commentaries: a. *Maslak al-atqiyā’* by his son ‘Abd al-‘Azīz, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 358, Āṣaf. I, 388,<sup>17,4</sup>.—b. *Kifāyat al-atqiyā’* by Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad Shaṭṭā’ al-Dimyāṭī (see p. 500,<sup>4</sup>), printings C. 1302, 1304 with 3 in the margin.—c. *Salālim al-fuḍalā’* by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī (see p. 501), additionally C. 1302.—2. *Manzūma fi shu‘ab al-īmān*, the commentary *Qāmi‘ al-ṭighyān* by Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Nawāwī (see p. 501), C. 1296.—3. *Irshād al-awliyā’*, Āṣaf. I, 358,<sup>16,3</sup>.—4. *Irshād al-alibbā’ ilā mir‘āt (?) al-adhkiyā’*, Āṣaf. III, 188,<sup>1509</sup>.

Ad p. 250



## Chapter 7. The Turks of Rūm and the Ottomans

### 1 *Philology*

1a. Ḥasan Pāshā b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. al-Aswad al-Niksāri, ca. 800/1397.

*ShN* I, 95 (Rescher 17), followed by *Ta’l. san.* 48. 1. *al-Ifṭitāḥ fī sharḥ al-Miṣbāḥ*, see I, 514.—2. *Sharḥ Marāḥ al-arwāḥ*, see p. 14.

1b. Bahā’ Alimghā al-Qarawī, before 812/1409.

*Al-Mu‘ashsharāt al-sihriyya fī ‘l-abyāt al-fikriyya*, Arabic dictionary in Persian verse with an Arabic introduction, Paris 4296.

1c. Ḥājji Bābā b. Ibrāhīm (p. 195) al-Ṭūsiyawī lived during the reign of Mehmed II (855–86/1451–81).

5. *Khulāṣat al-‘irāb*, Paris 4023, 3.

Ad p. 251

2. Al-Sayyid Muḥammad b. al-Sayyid Ḥasan b. ‘Alī, d. ca. 866/1462.

*Jāmi‘ al-lughā*, composed in 854/1450 in Adrianople = (?) *al-Rāmūz fī ‘l-lughā al-‘arabiyya*, Yenī 1126/7 (but which places his death in 760).

3. Luṭfallāh b. Abī Yūsuf Mollā Čelebī, a student of al-Taftāzānī, ca. 886/1481.

1. *Muṣarriḥāt al-asmā’*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 38.—2. *Muqaddimāt al-‘ulūm*, ibid. VI, 163.

### | 2 *Historiography*

1. Ya‘qūb b. Idrīs al-Nijdī al-Qaramānī Qara Ya‘qūb, d. 833/1429 in Lāranda.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ‘*Osm. Müell.* I, 397.—*Isḥrāq al-tawārīkh* additionally Berl. Oct. 3001, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1745,9, Cambr. Suppl. 63, Pet. AMK 922, Murād Mollā 1402,1, Halis 1307, As‘ad 2174,3, Dāmād Ibr. 253.

### 2a *Ḥadīth*

1. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Anjūrī wrote, in 763/1362:

1. *Munyat al-wā'izīn wa-ghunyat al-mutta'izīn*, a collection of 40 *ḥadīth*, Bol. 253,<sup>7</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 567, <sup>2</sup>1066, Rāmpūr I, 369,<sup>340</sup>.—2. *Silk al-jawāhir*, *Naẓm*, Mosul 115, 233,<sup>2</sup>.

2. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Abī Sa'īd wrote under Bāyazīd II (886–918/1481–1512):

*Mukhtaṣar fī 'ilm al-ḥadīth*, AS 446/7 (Weisw. no. 22).

Ad p. 252

### 3 *Fiqh, Ḥanafī*

1. Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Ḥaḥīr al-Dīn b. Shams al-Dīn al-Lārāndī al-Ḥanafī died before 720/1320.

DK IV, 321, no. 879, 'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* II, 154, *Faw. bah.* 84. *Irshād al-rāji' etc.*, is in fact an appendix to his *Irshād uli 'l-albāb ilā ma'rifat al-ṣawāb*.

1a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Rūmī al-Ḥanafī, d. 717/1317.

*Al-Qawl al-aṣwab fī 'l-ḥukm bil-ṣiḥḥa wal-mūjab*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 235,<sup>2361,1</sup>.

2. 'Īsā b. Muḥammad b. Īnanj al-Qarashahrī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 734/1334.

*Al-Mubtaghī fī 'l-furū'* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 459 and in the library of Mawlānā Khalīlallāh al-Madrasī in Hyderabad, *Tadhk. al-naw.* 55.

314 | 3. Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rūmī lived in Mudurna during the reign of Bāyezīd I (792–805/1389–1402).

1. *Mushtamīl al-aḥkām* additionally Selīm Āgā 452, Rāmpūr I, 251,<sup>553</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1060,<sup>17</sup>.—b. *al-ṣaghīr* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 243,<sup>2379/80</sup>.

3. In Cairo, Badr al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Isrā'īl b. Qāḍī Sīmāw(na) had been won over to mysticism by the Sufi *ṣayyid* Ḥusayn al-Akhilāṭī, and when he returned to Egypt he assumed leadership of the latter's order for a brief period of time. In 1413, when he had lost his position as a military judge following the death of Sultan Mūsā, who had appointed him, living in exile in Iznīq, his student and former landlord Muṣṭafā Bürklüje stirred up a rebellion against the Ottoman sultan, starting in Āydīn and then on the Qaraburun peninsula, preaching a

kind of mystical communism that gained him many followers. When the news of the latter's successes reached Badr al-Dīn, he fled to Sīnūb, to Isfandyār, the emir of Qaramān. From there he crossed the Black Sea to Mircea in Wallachia. After a brief stay in Silistria, he took up residence in the forests of Āgāç denizi or Deli Orman, located to the south of there and, using messengers, even gained a following as far away as the Zaghra plain, on the other side of the Balkans. But when Sultan Mehmed sent out his troops against him from his headquarters in Seres, Badr al-Dīn was betrayed by his own people and marched off to Seres. Following the verdict of Mawlānā Burhān al-Dīn Ḥaydar b. Muḥammad—who had arrived only recently from Herat at the court of the sultan—he was hanged in the market place of Seres in the winter of 819/1416. His followers in Asia Minor—called 'Stylarians' in Joh. Dukas—could only be suppressed after bloody battles.

| Ṭāshköprizāde, *Miftāḥ al-sa'āda* II, 148/9, *Altosm. anon. chr.* 53/4, 315  
 'Ashiqpāshāzāde, ed. Giese 81/2, Sa'd al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw.* I, 296/300, MF f. 97/8,  
 text in Babinger, *Isl.* XI, 76/7, Dukas 112 ff., Zinkeisen, *Gesch. d. osm. Reiches* I, 474  
 ff., Jorga I, 370, 376, M. Ṭāhir, Brussali, *Osmanli Müellifleri* 39, Köprülüzāde M.  
 Fu'ād, *Türk Edebiyatında İlk Mutasauwıflar* 234, 273, Sherefettin, *M. Bedreddin*  
*Simāwī*, Istanbul 1925, *Simauna Kadisi dā'ir bir kitāb* in *Türk. Mecm.* IV, 233 ff.  
 F. Babinger, *Isl.* XI (1921), 1/106. According to M. Ṭāhir there is an anonymous  
*Manāqibnāme* in the Qādirī monastery in Seres that sets the number of his  
 writings at 38. 1. *Jāmi' al-fuṣūlayn* etc., autograph in the Shēḥzāde mosque in  
 Istanbul, additionally Vat. v. 1349, Dāmādzāde 767, 769/71, Qiliç 'A. 477, Sulaim.  
 418, 645, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 413, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 94,<sup>1967/2003</sup> Mosul 62,<sup>166</sup> 181,<sup>169</sup> Rāmpūr  
 I, 182,<sup>25</sup> Glosses by Khayr al-Dīn al-Ramlī (d. 1081/1670, see p. 314), Jer. Khāl. 22,  
 81, edited by his son Najm al-Dīn, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 458. *Nūr al-'ayn* etc. by Nishānjizāde  
 (d. 1031/1622, p. 434) additionally Sulaim. 625, 627.—2. *Laṭā'if al-ishārāt* addi-  
 tionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 459, with a commentary, *Ta'hīl al-fatāwī*, additionally Selim  
 Āgā 335, Sulaim. 412, 594, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 85,<sup>1939/40</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 410, Bank. XIX,  
 2, 1725.—3. *al-Wāridāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 375.—Commentary by 'Abdallāh al-Simāwī  
 al-Ilāhī (d. 896/1490, Babinger, *Gesch.* 105), *Kashf al-W. li-ṭālib al-kamālāt*,  
 Leid. 2266, Vat. v. 1408/9, on which *Ta'līqāt tuḥfat (ḥaḳīqat) al-ḥaḳā'iq fī sharḥ*  
*(kashf) asrār al-daḳā'iq* by Muṣṭafā Nūraddinzāde in Vat. v. 1383, 1427, 'Um.  
 2418 (*MO* VII, 130), Ġarullāh 1055, Ḥamīd. 645, As'ad 1396.—4. *Najāt al-arwāḥ*  
*min danas al-ashbāḥ*, 'A. Amīri 'Arabī 121.

5a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Iznīqī Quṭb al-Dīn, who died in 821/1418.

*Murshid al-muta'ahhil* additionally Paris 5320, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1149, ii, Nap. 40 (Cat. 217), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 433,<sup>2907</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 462, Mosul 84,<sup>19</sup>.

6a. 'Izz al-Dīn 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. al-Malak (b. Firishte) taught in Tire during the reign of Bāyezīd I (792–805/1389–1402) and died there in 797/1395.

*ShN* I, 108 (Rescher 25), Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *'Osm. Mü'ell.* I, 219 (based on his tombstone), al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 374. 1. *al-Mabāriq fī sharḥ Mashāriq al-anwār* I, 614c.—2. *Sharḥ Majma' al-baḥrayn* I, 658.—3. *Sharḥ Maṣābiḥ al-sunna* I, 620.—4. *Sharḥ Manār al-anwār*, p. 263.—5. *al-Ashbāh wal-naẓā'ir*, Mosul 96,<sup>68</sup>.—6. *Manāfi' al-Qur'ān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 406, <sup>2</sup>759 = (?) *Fawā'id al-Qur'ān*, Paris 743,<sup>12</sup>.—7. *Munyat al-ṣayyādīn fī ta'līm al-iṣṭiyād wa-aḥkāmihī*, AS 1464.—8. *Mazāhir*, Persian, mystical cosmogony and anthropology, Bāyezīd 1821,<sup>1</sup>, Ġarullāh 1046,<sup>162b/206b</sup>.

6b. His son Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. al-Malak died in 854/1450.

316 | *ShN*, loc. cit., Brussali, op. cit. 220. 1. *Dhukhr al-'ābidīn*, Hamb. 86 (see Hartmann, *GGA* 1910, 537).—2. *Rawḍat al-muttaqīn*, composed in 844/1440, autograph in the Ismā'īl Pāshā Baghdādī library, used by Muḥammad Bāqir al-Tabrizī, p. 413, § 7.—3. *Sharḥ Tuhfat al-mulūk* I, 659.

6c. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥanafī wrote, before 858/1454:

*Majma' al-fatāwī*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 223,<sup>2346</sup> (manuscript from Thessaloniki from the afore-mentioned year).

7. Hāfiẓ al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Bazzāzī al-Kardārī (Kurdurī?) lived in Sarash on the Volga river, then went to the Crimea and finally to Asia Minor, where he died in Ramaḍān 827/August 1424.

*Faw. bah.* 77, Flügel 337. 1. *al-Jāmi' al-wajīz* or *al-Fatāwī 'l-Bazzāziyya* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7013 (DL 23), Rom. Cas. 36 (Cat. 418), Pet. AMK 937, Ya. Ef. 158, Dāmādzāde 1094, Qilič 'A. 483, Selīm Āgā 424, Mosul 37,<sup>97</sup>, 61,<sup>158</sup>, 81,<sup>332</sup>, 96,<sup>80</sup>, Calc. Madr. 106, Rāmpūr I, 221,<sup>359</sup>, Bank XIX, 2, 1726, whence *Khulāṣat al-Fatāwī 'l-Bazzāziyya* in Selīm Āgā 417, Sulaim. 652/5, with *R.* by Muḥammad al-Mar'ashī Sunbulzāde, Rāmpūr I, 706.—2. *Manāqib al-imām al-a'ẓam Abī*

*Ḥanīfa*, manuscripts in Istanbul in Spies 40, Hyderabad 1321, Turkish transl. by Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Ḥalabī in Upps. 11, 494.—4. *Rasā’il khamsat asānīd*, Hyderabad 1328.—5. *al-Radd ‘ala ‘l-imām al-Ghazzālī bi-mā takallama bi-ḥaqq imāminā Abī Ḥanīfa*, Berl. Oct. 2551 = (?) *al-Ḥaqq al-mubīn fī daf‘ shubuhāt al-mubtīlīn*, Rāmpūr 1, 669,<sub>7a</sub>.

2. Qyrq Emre al-Ḥamīdī (Ḥumaydī) al-Ḥanafī, ca. 880/1475.

*Jāmi‘ al-fatāwī* additionally Berl. 4827, Oct. 1822, 2565, 3065, Heid. ZS VI, 221, Daḥdāḥ library 105/6, Haupt 80, Bol. 187, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 93,<sub>1966</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 413, Rāmpūr 1, 182,<sub>124</sub>.

10. Muḥammad b. Farāmurbz b. ‘Alī Mollā Khosraw al-Ṭarasūsī, who died in 885/1480.

Ad p. 254

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 109, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 342, *Faw. bah.* 75, Ṭāshköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* 11, 61, Brussali M. Ṭāhīr, ‘*Osm. Mü‘ell.* 1, 292. 1. *Ghurur al-aḥkām* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 173,<sub>2194</sub>, commentary *Durar al-ḥukkām etc.* additionally Heid. ZS X, 98, Haupt 131/2, Flor. 24 (Cat. 268), Vat. v. 1247, Bol. 188, | Br. Mus. Or. 5392 (DL 22), Princ. 249/50, Pet. AMK 929, Baḥçiserāi, see Kračkovsky, *Dokl. Ak. Nauk*, 1924, 53 ff., Köpr. 639 (according to Br. an autograph), Qilič ‘A. 368/75, Ya. Ef. 111, Selīm Āgā 308/9, Faiz. 131, Dāmādzāde 827/32, Qalq. D. 39, Sulaim. 444/51, Sarwīlī 88/9, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 116,<sub>2044</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 421, Dam. ‘Um. 33,<sub>22/8</sub>, Mosul 219,<sub>223</sub> (autograph), 238,<sub>292</sub>, Tashk. 94, Calc. Madr. 306, Rāmpūr 1, 191,<sub>183/4</sub>, Āṣaf. 11, 1084,<sub>127</sub>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1729/32, printings Istanbul 1310, 1317, 1329 (with d in the margin), Turkish transl. by Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Anqirāwī (?) Būlāq 1258.—Commentaries and glosses: b. *Naqd al-durar* by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Wānqūlī (Wānī, d. 1000/1591) additionally Pet. AMK 929, Dāmādzāde 779, Qilič ‘A. 351, Selīm Āgā 301, Sulaim. 423/4, Dam. ‘Um. 33,<sub>29</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 262,<sub>2432</sub>.—c. ‘Azmīzāde (d. 1040/1630), Dāmādzāde 776, Qilič ‘A. 348, Selīm. 302, 320, Sulaim. 422, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 103,<sub>2007/9</sub>, Algiers 1020.—d. *Ghunyāt dhawī ‘l-aḥkām* by Ḥasan al-Shurunbulālī (d. 1069/1659, p. 313) additionally Princ. 251, Dāmādzāde 794, Qilič ‘A. 349, Selīm Āgā 300, Sulaim. 421, Sarwīlī 81,<sub>2</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 176,<sub>2204/7</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 447, Dam. ‘Um. 33,<sub>30</sub>, 34,<sub>33</sub>, 36,<sub>14</sub>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1732/3, printing also C. 1297.—e. Nūḥ Efendi (d. 1070/1659, p. 314) additionally Qilič ‘A. 350/1, Dam. ‘Um. 33,<sub>31,32</sub>.—f. Muṣṭafā b. ‘Uthmān al-Khādimī, print. Istanbul 1310.—2. *Mirqāt al-wuṣūl etc.* with the commentary *Mir‘āt*

*al-uṣūl* additionally Berl. Qu. 1348<sub>2</sub>, Bol. 456, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 462, <sup>2</sup>822/3, Baḥçiserāi (*Isl.* xvii, 88), Lālelī 766<sub>2</sub>, 792<sub>2</sub> 785<sub>2</sub>, Dāmādzāde 682, 710/5, Qilič ‘A. 312, Sulaim. 685<sub>2</sub>, Sarwīlī 67/8, Selim Āgā 272, Selim. 192, Yū. Ef. 89, Qalq. D. 35, Tunis, Zayt. iv, 38<sub>1835</sub>, Mosul 145<sub>67</sub>, Āṣaf. i, 102<sub>65</sub>, print. C. 1289.—Glosses: a. Sulaymān al-Izmīrī (d. 1102/1690) additionally Qilič ‘A. 295/6, Sarwīlī 57/61, Sulaim. 360, Tunis, Zayt. iv, 17<sub>1787/90</sub>, Rāmpūr ii, 271<sub>44/5</sub>, printings also Būlāq 1258, Istanbul 1262, 1296, 1309.—b. al-Ṭarasūsī, Qilič ‘A. 297, Lālelī 729.—c. ‘Abd al-Razzāq b. Muṣṭafā al-Anṭākī, printed together with b., Istanbul 1289.—d. Khusraw al-Rūmī, Paris 943.—e. Aḥmad Ḥafīd Sa’d al-Dīn (p. 309, 5), Qilič ‘A. 294.—f. *Ta’dīl al-Mirqāt* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tūnisī al-Tamīmī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 380.—g. Ḥamid b. Muṣṭafā Efendi Qāḍi ‘l-‘Askar al-‘Uthmāniyya (d. 1098/1687), Rāmpūr i, 271<sub>46/7</sub>.—h. Muṣṭafā b. Yūsuf al-Mustarī, composed in 1103/1691, Sulaim. 361, Dam. ‘Um. 57<sub>12</sub>.—i. *Tajrid al-Mir’āt* by Muṣṭafā al-Wārīnī, Istanbul 1311.—k. Anon., *Miftāḥ al-ḥuṣūl li-Mir’āt al-u.*, Dāmādzāde 716.—3. *al-Risāla al-Walā’iyya* additionally Munich 892, f. 152, Bol. 244<sub>7</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. iv, 125<sub>2669</sub>, with a rebuttal by Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl al-Kūrānī (d. 893/1487, p. 319) additionally Munich 884<sub>19</sub> and an anonymous defence in Munich 884, 11.—5. *Risāla fi ‘l-istikhlāf lil-khuṭba*, Algiers 1359, 5.—6. *Risāla fi asrār al-Fātiḥa*, Qilič ‘A. 1028, 41.—7. *Risāla fi ‘l-tashbih al-tamthīlī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> ii, 200.—8. *Kāshifat al-shubuhāt al-‘Alā’iyya*, ibid. vi, 209.—9. *Waṣiyya*, Algiers 1384, 10.

318 | 10a. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Khayālī al-Iznīqī, a protégé of Maḥmūd Pāshā, Grand Vizier under Meḥmed ii (855–86/1451–81), who appointed him as a professor at the Sulṭāniyya madrasa in Bursa. He died there sometime after 862/1458, at the age of 39.

*ShN* i, 220 (Rescher 88), *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 328, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* i, 121/2, Brussali M. Ṭāhir ‘Osm. *Müell.* i, 291 (which has 875), Flügel, Cl. 343. 1. *al-Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-‘Aqā’id*, see i, 759.—2. *al-Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Nūniyya*, see p. 321.

11. Yūsuf b. Junayd Akhī Ćelebī al-Tūqātī, was a professor at al-Madrasa al-Qalandariyya in Istanbul and died in 904/1499.

Ad p. 255

*Faw. bah.* 94. 1. *Sharḥ sharḥ al-Wiqāya Dhakhīrat al-‘uqbā fi sharḥ Ṣadr al-Sharī’a al-‘uṣmā*, see i, 646.—2. *Zubdat al-ta’rīfāt*, on grammar, logic, and rhetoric, rendered into tabular form by Muḥammad al-Rushdī, Tabrīz 1294.

11a. Abu 'l-Khayr Muḥammad Qurqūd b. Abī Yazīd (Bāyezīd) b. Muḥammad b. Murād al-'Uthmānī, the oldest son of the Ottoman sultan Bāyezīd II, ruled the province of Teke. In Muḥarram 915/April 1509 he left on the pilgrimage so as to avoid hostilities with the Grand Vizier 'Alī Pāshā. But because Sultan Qānsūh Ghūrī did not allow him to leave Egypt—fearing trouble with his father—he turned back. On his way, he was ambushed by the Rhodesian knights and then, once more, robbed of all his belongings in his own province. He fled to Istanbul. But after his father had been deposed on 8 Šafar 918/25 April 1512, the Janissaries took the side of his brother Selīm. He then fled to Sarūkhān, where he was attacked by Selīm, and then to Teke. There he was taken prisoner and, on the order of his own brother, he was garotted in Ramaḍān 918/November 1512. Qurqūd was a musician and a poet with the *takhalluṣ* Ḥarīmī, but also tried his hand at being a *faqīh*.

| Ibn Ayās IV, 153 ff., Sa'd al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw.* II, 131 ff., 196 ff., 230 ff., Sehī, *Tadhkira* 319 (Istanbul 1325), 17 ff., Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *'Osm. Müell.* II, 382, Hammer, *Gesch. osm. Reichs* II, 301, 347 ff., *Gesch. der osm. Dichtk.* I, I, 158, Gibb, *Hist. Ott. Poetry* III, 37, Cl. Huart, *EI* II, 1154. 1. *Ḥall ishkāl al-afkār fī ḥill amwāl al-kuffār*, AS 1142, see 'Ashīqpāshāzāde, *Ta'rīkh* (Istanbul 1322), 220, n.—2. *al-Fatāwī 'l-Qurqūdiyya*.

12. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Alī Mu'ayyadzāde al-Amāsī died on 15 Sha'bān 922/14 September 1516.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 109, *Faw. bah.* 39. 1. *Majmū'at al-masā'il* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7531 (DL 24), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 737, <sup>2</sup>854, Vat. v. Borg. 85, Dam. 'Um. 37,<sup>141</sup>—2. *Majmū'at al-fatāwī* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 474, <sup>2</sup>853, Selīm Āgā 450, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 180,<sup>2213/4</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 229,<sup>410</sup>.

#### 4 Sciences of the Qur'ān

1. See below, p. 325, 6.

Ad p. 256

3. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (Maḥmūd) al-Sīwāsī Shihāb al-Dīn died in the eighties of the eighth century or, according to others, in 803/1400.

1. *Uyūn al-tafāsīr* additionally Berl. 933, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 663 (attributed to al-Suhrawardī), Br. Mus. Quart. VI, 55, Pet. AMK 937, Qilič 'A. 169/71, Selīm Āgā 86, Sulaim. 112, Qalq. D. 13, Welieddīn 174/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 55, Teh. Sip. I, 139/45, Bank. XVIII, 1415.—3. *Dā'ir al-wuṣūl ilā 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Rāmpūr II, 528,<sup>133</sup>.

3a. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Kirmānī al-Kuynātī wrote at the time of Bāyezīd:

*Zubdat al-bayān fī rusūm maṣāḥif ‘Utmān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 337, <sup>2</sup>633, Hyderabad, Nizām, *JRASB* 1917, XCI, 7.

3b. Mu’min b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Rūmī al-Qalkaladī, d. 799/1397.

*Jāmi‘ al-kalām fī rasm muṣḥaf al-imām* Waqf Ibrāhīm Istanbul, see Bergsträsser, *Gesch. d. Qorantextes* 26.

4. Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl b. ‘Uthmān al-Kūrānī Shams al-Dīn was born in 813/1416. After being in high favour with al-Zāhir Jaqmaq in Cairo, he later fell into disgrace | because of a dispute with the Ḥanafī Ḥamīd al-Dīn al-Nu‘mānī, a descendant of Abū Ḥanīfa, was thrown into prison and then banished. When in 844/1441 he wanted to board a ship, leaving on pilgrimage for Mecca, he was arrested once again and sent off across the Euphrates. This is how he came to the Ottoman empire. When Shams al-Dīn al-Fānārī passed away, Murād ordered him to become a Ḥanafī, whereupon he took over all of al-Fānārī’s responsibilities. In his capacity as *qāḍī l-‘askar*, he drafted the document that notified the sultan of Egypt of the conquest of Istanbul (see Ferīdun, *Munsha’āt* 1, 228). However, he was deposed soon after and sent back to Egypt. In 861/1457, he reported again for service to Sultan Mehmed and was given a judgeship in Bursa. In 872/1467 he became *qāḍī l-‘askar* again and later *muftī* in Istanbul. He died there in 893/1488 (or, according to others, in 894) and was laid to rest in the courtyard of the Fātiḥ mosque (Ewliyā’, *Sīyāḥatnāme* 1, 317,<sub>8</sub>).

Al-Sakhāwī, *Daw’* 1, 241, Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 38/40, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 39/41, ‘Ashiqpāshāzāde, *Ist.* 200, G. 143,<sub>5</sub>, Sa’d al-Dīn, *Tāj al-tawārīkh* 1, 450, 469, Solāqzāde 213,<sub>22</sub>, 219u, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ‘*Osm. Mü’ell.* 11, 3.—2. *Ghāyat al-amānī etc.* additionally Selīm Āgā 95.—4. *al-Budūr al-lawāmi‘* p. 106.—5. *al-Kawthar al-jārī* 1, 262.—6. *Lawāmi‘ al-ghurar fī sharḥ Fawā'id al-durar*, Sulaim. 47.—7. *Daf‘ al-khitām ‘an waqf Hamza wa-Hishām*, Lāleli 57.

Ad p. 257

5. Muḥammad b. Najīb al-Qaraḥīṣārī, ninth cent. (?).

*Rawnaq al-tafāsīr fī ḥaqq al-anbiyā’* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 557, <sup>2</sup>1026,<sub>4</sub>, Pet. AMK 933, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 209, Mosul 43,<sub>34</sub>, 193,<sub>51</sub>.

6. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Tāj (Shams) al-Dīn Khaṭībzāde al-Rūmī, d. 901/1495.



4. *Risāla fī baḥṭh al-riwāya wal-kalām*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1524.—5. *Ithbāt al-ru'yā fī 'l-kalām*, Dāmādzāde 1364.—6. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ Hikmat al-'ayn* I, 847.

7. Bābā Ni'matallāh b. Maḥmūd al-Nakhjuwānī | al-'Alawī al-Āqshahrī lived during the reign of Bāyezīd II (886–918/1481–1512). 321

*ShN* I, 549 (Rescher 231). 1. *Fawātiḥ al-ilāhiyya wa-mafātīḥ al-ghaybiyya*, an allegorical commentary on the Qur'ān, ḤKh 9206, print. Istanbul 1326, 2 vols.—3. *Hidāyat al-ikhwān*, Sbath 810.—3. *Sharḥ Asrār al-nuqṭa*, ibid. 811.

8. Al-Muḥsin b. Umm Sinān Sinānzāde, era unknown.

*Al-Majālis al-Sināniyya*, on the mystical sense of the Qur'ān, Istanbul 1260 (v. Dyck, 119).

## 5 Dogmatics

1. Khidr bek b. Jalāl al-Dīn b. Aḥmad Pāshā al-Māturidī, d. 863/1459.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *'Osm. Mü'ell.* I, 290. 1. *al-Nūniyya fī 'l-'uqā'id* additionally Leipz. 883, xviii, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 943, <sup>2</sup>1143,13, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 202.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary Sarwīlī 179.—aa. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Khayālī (d. 863/1459, p. 317), Qilič 'A. 555, Selīm Āgā 646/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 190, Mosul 96,58; Glosses: α. Qara Kamāl (d. 920/1514, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *'OM* II, 6), Pet. AMK 945, Mosul 90,56, 96,63,3.—β. Muḥammad b. Ḥamīd al-Kaffawī (d. 1168/1754, p. 446), autograph 'Āṭif Ef. (Brussali II, 7).—γ. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Ḥakīm, Mosul 95,57.—δ. Shujā' al-Dīn, Selīm Āgā 590.—ε. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Yūsuf Efendi-zāde, ibid. 591.—ζ. Qul Aḥmad, ibid. 593.—η. Mūhammad Amīn b. Muḥammad al-Uskudārī, ibid. 611.—θ. Dā'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Fāriḍī (al-Qārṣī?), twelfth cent., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 190, print. C. 1297.—ι. 'Abd al-Jalīl al-Baghdādī, Qilič 'A. 529.—c. 'Uthmān b. 'Abdallāh al-Taklīsī al-'Uryānī (d. 1168/1754 in Mecca), Dāmādzāde 1385, Rāmpūr I, 311,226.—d. An unknown contemporary, Tunis, Zayt, III, 47,1386.—A refutation of it, *'Ujālat layla aw laylatayn*, was translated by him into Persian at the request of Sultan Meḥmed.

1a. Abū Ishāq Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Fārisī al-Tabrīzī wrote in 884/1479, in al-Madrassa al-Sharīfiyya in Istanbul:

*Taqrīr al-ḥaqq fī 'l-markaz min qibal 'ilm al-kalām wal-ḥikma*, AS 2391, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 30.

2. Ḥasan Čelebī b. Muḥammad Shāh (p. 234) b. al-Fanārī, d. 886/1481.

322 | Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 106, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 324, VIII, 4 (a. 901), al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 208, *al-Faw. al-bah.* 64 (38, 94), *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 338.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Bayḍāwī* I, 738.

2a. Khiḍr b. Yūsuf b. Khiḍr Ṭānagözzāde lived towards the end of the ninth/fifteenth century in Istanbul.

1. *Risālat aḡwiba ‘an as‘ilat Mollā Badr al-Dīn al-mudarris bil-madrasa al-‘Uthmāniyya* and other *rasā’il* on matters of ethics, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1597,<sup>5,7,21</sup>.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Īsāghūjī* I, 842.—3. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Ādāb al-baḥth*, p. 208.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Mawāqif*, p. 290.

3. Muşliḥ al-Dīn Muştafā b. Yūsuf Khājazāde al-Burūsawī, d. 893/1488.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 354, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 306/8, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *‘OM* I, 293. 1. *Tahāfut al-falāsifa* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6291 (DL 12), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1605, Vienna 1520, Selīm Āgā 588, Mashh. x, 26,<sup>54</sup>.—2. *Bayān qaws quzaḥ*, Qilič ‘A. 1040, 5.—3. *Ḥall al-mughliṭa al-musammāt bil-jadhr al-aşamm*, Sbath 875.—4. *Risāla fi ‘l-ḥaraka*, ibid.—5. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Mawāqif*, see p. 290.

Ad p. 259

4. Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn Muḥammad b. Qāsim Akhawayn died towards the end of the ninth/fifteenth century.

1. *al-Sayf al-mashhūr etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 438.—2. *Tafsīr*, Dāmādzāde 58.—3. *al-Ashkālāt*, on the forms and movements of the planets, especially the sun, earth, and moon, for Sinānpāshā, Vienna 1422.

5. Yūsuf b. Ḥasan (Ḥusayn) al-Kirmāstī, d. 906/1500.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 365 (a. 899). 1. *Aqā’id al-fırqa al-nājiyya min al-fıraq al-Islāmiyya* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 612, 6.—2. *al-Wajīz fi uşūl al-dīn* additionally Tüb. 105, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 464, <sup>2</sup>851.—3. = (?) *Kitāb tasjīl al-awqāf*, ‘Um. 1868, 13, Lāleli 835, 2, Riḍā P. 267, 2.—4. *Iqdār wāhib al-qadar* (ḤKh I, 378), Pet. AMK 922.—5. *al-Madārik al-aşliyya bil-maqāşid al-far‘iyya*, Lāleli 784.—6. *Zubdat al-wuşūl ilā ‘ilm al-uşūl*, Mosul 238, 188.—7. *al-Mukhtār fi ‘l-ma‘ānī wal-bayān*,

Selim Āgā 1052.—8. *Hāshiya ‘ala l-Muṭawwal*, see I, 295.—9. *Risāla fī mabāḥith al-majāz wal-isti‘āra*, Rāmpūr I, 564.

6. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Ḥusām Čelebī, d. 926/1520.

*Hāshiya ‘ala l-Mawāqif*, see p. 290.

## | 6      *Mysticism*

323

1. Dā‘ūd b. Maḥmūd al-Rūmī al-Qayṣarī, for whom Sultan Orkhān built the first madrasa of his realm in Iznik, died in 751/1350.

Sa‘d al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw*. I, 43, 12 ff., Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ‘*Osm. Müell.* I, 67. 1. *Risāla fī l-taṣawwuf* AS 1898,<sub>2</sub>—2. *Sharḥ Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam* I, 793.—4. *Nihāyat al-bayān fī dirāyat al-zamān*, Princ. 156, Welīeddīn 1814,<sub>4</sub>, Ya. Ef. Beşiktaş.—5. *Sharḥ al-Tā‘īyya*, see I, 464, e.—6. *Sharḥ al-Khamriyya* I, 267.—7. *Sharḥ Manāzil al-sā‘irīn* I, 433, 2.—8. *Risāla fī bayān aḥwāl Khiḍr*, NO (? Brussali, loc. cit.).—9. *Shajarat al-yaqīn fī ‘ilm al-taṣawwuf*, Leid. 2264.—10. *Asās al-waḥdāniyya wa-mabna’ al-fardāniyya*, Welīeddīn 1814,<sub>3</sub>.—11. *Kashf al-ḥijāb ‘an kalām rabb al-arbāb*, ibid. 5.

2. See p. 282, 3c.

3. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Tūqātī Na‘lbandzāde Amīr al-madāris died around 860/1456 in Istanbul.

1. *Risāla fī qaws quzah*, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ‘*Osm. Müell.* I, 272, additionally Beirut 213, printed in *Mashriq* xv (1912), 742/4.—2. *Farā‘idi Hindī*, rhetoric, commentary by Shihāb al-Dīn ‘Araqiyyajizāde, composed in 993/1585, AS (Brussali, loc. cit.).

3a. Muḥammad b. Šālīḥ al-Kātīb (Yazīgiöglü), a famous Turkish poet, died around 855/1450 in Gallipoli.

*ShN* I, 174 (Rescher 65), Sa‘d al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw*. II, 460, Hammer, *Gesch. d. osm. Dichtk.* I, 127, Gibb, *Hist. Ott. Poetry* I, 391 ff., Babinger, *EI* IV, 1261, Brussali M. Ṭāhir ‘*Osm. Müell.* I, 194 ff. *Maghārib al-zamān li-ghurūb al-ashyā’ fī l-‘ayn wal-‘iyyān*, Cambr. 1288, a comprehensive exposition of the truths of faith, which he later poured into verse in his Turkish *Mehmediyya*, while his brother Aḥmad Bijān translated it into Turkish as *Anwār al-‘ashiqīn*, see Rieu, Br. Mus. 18, printings Istanbul 1264, Kazan 1861, lith. Istanbul 1291, 1323.

Ad p. 260

4. Zayn al-Dīn Abu 'l-Waqt 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad al-Qudṣī, d. 856/1452.

Evliyā' II, 50, 5. 1. *Tuḥfat wāhib al-mawāhib fī bayān al-maqāmāt wal-marātib*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> II, 741, Ġārullāh 1261, Sulaim. 2048,<sup>1,285b</sup> ff. Šehīd 'A. 1362,<sup>91/III</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 277.—2. *Majmū'a*, prayers, poems, a list of teachers, and other things, Heid. zs VI, 231.

5. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Biṣṭāmī al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥurūfī al-Nakḥkhāb (?), a protégé of Sultan Murād II, died in 858/1454.

324 | Evliyā' II, 49, 50. 1. *al-Fawā'ih al-miskiyya fī 'l-fawātiḥ al-Makkiyya* additionally Leipz. 293/4, Ḥamīd. 680, NO 2519/20, Daḥdāḥ library 2633, Cairo<sup>2</sup> x, 339, Paris 2338, 5052, 6520, Ferrand JAs 1925, 198, Manch. 764 A, Vat. v. 1132, 2, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1759, 4, Rāmpūr I, 355,<sup>251</sup>, *Muqaddima* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362.—2. *Durrat al-'ulūm wa-jawharat al-fuhūm*, a classification of the sciences, Gotha 90,<sup>1</sup>.—4. *Rashḥ 'uyūn al-ḥayāt etc.* additionally Šehīd 'A. 1204.—6. *Manāḥij al-tawassul* read: Paris 1363, 16, also Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 580, <sup>2</sup>1085, 2, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 523,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 383, printed on the basis of al-Šafadī's *Jinān al-jinās*, Istanbul 1299.—10. *Durrat man ṣahara bil-gharā etc.* read: Leid. 1224, in fact a *takmila* on 21, completed after his death by one of his students.—

Ad p. 261

14. Read: *Kanz al-asrār al-abjadiyya etc.*—16. *Maḥfātīḥ asrār al-ḥurūf etc.*, composed in 839/1435, additionally Haupt 692, Paris 2660 (wrongly attributed to al-Būnī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 354.—16a. *Maḥfātīḥ asrār al-funūn wa-maṣābiḥ anwār al-maknūn*, Rāmpūr I, 648,<sup>228</sup>.—18. *al-Ad'iya al-muntakhaba fī 'l-adwiya al-mujarraba* additionally Beirut 273.—20. *Baḥr al-wuqūf etc.* additionally Bank. XIII, 917.—21. *Shams al-āfāq etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1673, Gotha 1256 (which has *Durrat al-āfāq*), Selīm Āġā 527, Sbath 505, 1232 (called in the preface *Hidāyat al-qāṣidīn wa-nihāyat al-ṭalībīn*), Rāmpūr I, 689, 11, excerpts Dam. Z. 50,<sup>16.4</sup>.—22. *Miftāḥ al-jafr al-jāmi'* or *al-Durr al-munazzam fī 'l-sirr al-a'zam* additionally Vat. v. 1254,<sup>4</sup>, AS 2812/3 (see I, 839, 22, 4).—23. *Tawḍīḥ manāḥij al-anwār etc.*, mostly fables, kabbala, and eschatology.—24. *Durar fī 'l-ḥawādith wal-siyar*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 552.—25. Biographies of scholars, composed in 840/1436.—26. *al-Jafr al-jāmi' wal-sirr al-lāmi'* Mosul 214, 85, 5.—27. *Faṭḥ al-muqaffal*, ibid. 10.—28. A collection of prayers entitled *al-Manāḥij al-nūrāniyya wal-mabāḥij*

*al-rabbāniyya*, completed on 1 Šafar 840/15 August 1436, Ambr. C 155, iii (RSO VIII, 620).—28. An untitled tractate on eschatology, Paris 6598, f. 103v.—30. *al-Akwār wal-adwār*, 5 small works on Islamic history, Beirut 80.—31. *Shams al-asrār wa-uns al-abrār*, on all kinds of mystical manipulations with letters, magical quadrants and secret names of God, involving quite a lot of gibberish, Hamb. 130.—32. *Sharḥ al-Lumaʿ al-nūrāniyya* I, 910.—33. *al-Sirr al-mahfūz*, on letters and the names of God, Teh. I. 118, 769.—34. *Ibrāz al-kunūz*, Berl. Qu. 1869.

5a. Āq Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥamza, supposedly a descendant of Shihāb al-Dīn Suhrawardī, was born in Damascus. As a child he moved to ʿOtmānçyq, his mother's native town, where he became a teacher. He then joined the Sufi Ḥājj Bayrām in Angora and acquired fame as a miracle worker. He died in Giönük in 863/1459.

*ShN* I, 340/50 (Rescher 145/50), *EI* I, 238. *Al-Risāla al-nūriyya*, according to Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *ʿOM* I, 13 in various libraries in Istanbul, AS 4092,<sup>2</sup> ASʼad 1429.—*Risāla fi ʿṣtilāḥāt al-Šūfiyya* Vat. v, 1429, by his Muḥammad Ḥamdī.

| 6. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd Jalāl al-Milla wal-Dīn al-Āqsarāʾī was active during the reign of Bāyezīd II (886–918/1481–1512). 325

1. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan* (see I, 792, 7) additionally Bol. 455,<sup>10</sup> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 400, <sup>2</sup>750,<sup>8</sup>, Ġārullāh 1084,<sup>63b/79b</sup>.—2. *al-Asʿila wal-aḡwiba al-mutaʿalliqa bil-Qurʾān wal-ḥadīth*, Persian, Leid. 1688, AS 69/72, 1033, Ġārullāh 2038,<sup>160a/189b</sup>.—3. *Majmūʿa* on astrology, among others, Qilič ʿA. 696.—4. *Taʿwīl qawlihi taʿālā: Khalaqa Ādama ʿalā šuratihi*, Ġārullāh 1084,<sup>81b/86b</sup>.

Ad p. 262

7. Idrīs b. Ḥuṣām al-Dīn al-Bidlīsī had been in the service of the sultan of the Aq Qoyunlu Yaʿqūb Beg until he fled to the Ottomans at the advance of Shāh Ismāʿīl. There he won the favour of Bāyezīd and Selim I, the latter of whom he accompanied on his Persian and Egyptian campaigns. As a representative of the sultan, he won over the Kurds to accept Ottoman sovereignty in 921/1515, but organized the administration of their country in such a way that he brought the Kurdish nobility to power. His literary fame is based on his History of the Ottoman Empire, the *Hasht bihisht*, which he wrote in ornate Persian prose. He died in Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 926/November–December 1520 and was laid to rest next to his wife in the mosque that she had founded in Ayyūb.

Babinger, *Gesch.* 46/7, M. Shükürü, *Isl.* XIX, 139/41, Minorsky, *EI* II, 1142b, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 412/3. 1. *al-Ibā'* etc. = *Risālat al-ṭā'ūn*, Selīm Āgā 1272<sub>11</sub>.—2. *Risāla fi 'l-nafs*, Manch. 403.

7a. Under Sultan Mehmed II (855–86/1451–81) an anonymous author wrote for Vizier Kāmran:

*Durr al-wā'iẓīn wa-dhukhr al-'ābidīn*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 232, 1698<sub>1</sub>.

8. Kamāl al-Dīn b. Asāyish b. Yūsuf al-Shirwānī wrote, in 916/1510:

*Miftāḥ al-sa'āda*, autograph Pet. AM Buch. 962.

### 326 | 6a *Philosophy*

Kamāl al-Dīn Mas'ūd b. Ḥusayn al-Shirwānī al-Rūmī, d. 905/1499.

*HS* III, 3, 340. 1. *Risāla fi 'l-abḥāth al-thalātha al-muta'alliqa bil-kalām wal-manṭiq wal-ḥikma*, Rāmpūr I, 300<sub>1496</sub>.—2. *al-Mas'ūdī* I, 849 (with Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 385<sub>319,1</sub>).—3. *Sharḥ Bāb al-mu'arraḥ*, Pet. AM Buch. 136.—4. *Sharḥ al-Samarqandiyya*, p. 259.—5. *Sharḥ al-Mawāqif*, p. 290.

### 7 *Medicine*

1. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Mūsā al-Siwāsī, fl. at the beginning of the eighth/fourteenth century.

*'Umdat al-fuḥūl fī sharḥ al-Fuṣūl* (i.e. Hippocrates' Aphorisms), Paris 2844<sub>1</sub>.

2. Ḥājji Pāshā Khidr b. 'Alī al-Āydīnī al-Khaṭṭāb went to Cairo to study philosophy under Mubārak Shāh al-Mālaqī. Because he was ill, he turned to medicine and became chief physician in Cairo. He later returned to his native country, taught in Birgī, and died there before 820/1417 (or, according to others, in 816/1413 in Cairo).

M. Ṭāhir Brussali in *Türk Yurdū* II, 477/9. 1. *Shifā' al-asqām wa-dawā' al-ālām*, written in 782/1381 in Ephesus for 'Īsā b. Muḥammad, sultan of Āydīn, autograph in the library of Sulṭān Aḥmed III in Topkapi Serāi, further Berl. 635/6, Paris 3012/14, AS 3667/9, Selīm Āgā 876, Sarwīlī 223, Welīeddīn 2517, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 21, Teh. II, 515, Pesh. 1572, Rāmpūr I, 488, no. 160, Bank. IV, 69, Bat. III, 264, Turkish abstract by the author himself, dedicated to Āidinoğlu Muḥammad Bek, in Tire, Melik library, Magnesia (Bibl. Murādiyya) and in various libraries in Istanbul.—2. *Tashīl*, autograph in 'Um., other MSS in Tire and Magnesia.—3.

*Kitāb al-sa'āda wal-iqbāl*, also called *al-Kāmī* (?) *al-Jalālī*, Manch. 332.—4. *Sharḥ Ṭawālī' al-anwār*, see I, 743.—5. *Sharḥ Lawāmi' al-anwār*, see I, 775.—6. *Sharḥ Ādāb al-baḥth*, see I, 468.

| 3. Around 800/1397, Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Ḥājji Shirwānī dedicated to a grandson of Sultan Orkhān: 327

*EI* III, 526/7. *Rawḍat al-ʿiṭr (li-an yartād al-ʿaṭṭār)*, a pharmacological work (ḤKh III, 504, no. 6657), Berl. Fol. 3137, Goth. 2015, Med. Laur. 242, Vat. v. 877.

#### 7a *Astronomy*

1. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Qumnātī al-Sīwāsī wrote, under Meḥmed b. Bāyezīd I (805–24/1402–21):

1. *al-Kāmil* I, 400<sub>13</sub>.—2. *Sharḥ al-Wiqāya* I, 648.

2. Muḥammad b. Kātib Sinān wrote under Sultan Bāyezīd (I, 792–805/1389–1402, or II, 886–911/1481–1512).

*Mūdiḥ al-awqāt fī maʿrifat al-muqanṭarāt* (ḤKh II, 570), AS 2708 (*Tadhk. al-Naw.* 153).

3. Yūsuf b. Khiḍr Bek Sinān Pāshā was a professor in Adrianople under Sultan Meḥmed II, who later promoted him to the rank of vizier. But then he lost his favour and was transferred to Siwriḥişār as a judge. Bāyezīd again appointed him as professor in Adrianople. After he left that post in 887/1482, he became an *amīr* in Gallipoli in the following year. He died in Istanbul in 891/1481.

*ShN* I, 270 (I, 194, Rescher 112), Suter 180, *Nachtr.* 179. *Sharḥ Mulakhkhaṣ al-hayʾa*, see I, 865.

4. Ibn al-Sarrāj dedicated to Sultan Bāyezīd II (886–918/1481–1512):

*Al-Durr al-gharīb fī l-ʿamal bi-dāʿirat al-tajwīb*, Leid. 1142.

#### 7b *Sports*

ʿĪsā b. Yahyā al-Āqsarāʾī wrote, in 727/1327:

*Faḍl al-jihād wa-taʿlīm al-furūsiyya*, Cambr. 910.

| Ad p. 263

## 8 *Occult Sciences*

1. = 2. see p. 448, § 14, 2.

3. Muḥammad b. Quṭb al-Dīn al-Rūmī al-Iznīqī Quṭbaddīnzāde, a student of al-Fanārī, later turned to mysticism, which he tried to reconcile with the Sharī'a. He died in 885/1480.

*ShN* 1, 169 (Rescher 63, which the wrong death date of 855), Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM 1, 159. 1. *al-Ta'bir al-munif wal-ta'wil al-sharif*, HKh 11, 312, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 176 = *Ta'birnāme* Berl. 4274.—2. *Sharḥ al-Awrād*, Leid. 1228, Paris 2753 (Flügel, *Wiener Jahrb.* 92, Anz.—Bibl. 54), Pet. AMK 923.—3. *Fath Miftāḥ al-ghayb*, composed in 874/1469, I, 801,1.—4. *Risālat al-ma'rifa* and others, autograph Ṣāhib Mollā library.—5. Six short treatises, Ya. Ef.

## 9 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1a. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Āqsarā'ī, supposedly a descendant of Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī, was a teacher at al-Madrassa al-Musalsala in Qaramān under Murād I, in 770–80/1368–78.

*ShN* 1, 20 (Rescher 8), *Faw. bah.* 191, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 1, 7. 1. *Sharḥ al-Mūjiz* 1, 825.—2. *Sharḥ al-Īdāḥ*, p. 16.

1b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥamza al-Fanārī al-Ḥanafī al-Rusātī al-'Uthmānī was taken prisoner during the invasion of Tīmūr and died after his return from the pilgrimage on 1 Rajab 834/15 March 1431.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 39, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 209, Ṭāshköprüzāde, *Miftāḥ* 1, 452/4, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* 11, 266/9, Sa'd al-Dīn 832, *Tāj al-taw.* 1, 188,<sup>18</sup> 343,<sup>21</sup> (where his death is placed in 832), Evliyā' 833, *Siyāḥatn.* 11, 47,<sup>13</sup> (which has 833 as the death year), M. Ṭāhir Brussali, 'OM 1, 390/2. 1. *Awīṣat al-afkār etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 254, anon. commentary 'Arā'is al-anzār ibid., *Kashf al-astār*, 'Ammūja Ḥu. 378.—2. *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 39, Mashh. 111, 14,<sup>38</sup>, printed Istanbul 1326.—3. *Fuṣūl al-badā'i' etc.* additionally Lāleli 777, Qilič 'A. 322, Sulaim. 579, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 378 (which has *Uṣūl al-bad.*), 391, Dam. 'Um. 59,<sup>75</sup>.—Abstract *Ghāyat al-tahrīr al-jāmi'*, with the commentary *Kashf al-shawārid wal-mawāmi'* by Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm al-Maghribī, HKh 14, 299, Āṣaf. 11, 1100,<sup>140</sup>.—4. See p. 269, 8, 1.—6. *al-Risāla al-qudsiyya fī bayān al-ma'ārif al-Ṣūfiyya* additionally AS 4802,<sup>5</sup>.— | 12. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat al-Fanārī* (his father) *al-'Ishrūn qit'a fī 'ishrīn 'ilman* (see Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 617, <sup>2</sup>VI, 192), Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 615, <sup>2</sup>VI, 185.—13.



*Talkhīṣ al-fuṣūl wa-tarṣīṣ al-uṣūl*, Lālelī 691.—14. *Asās al-taṣrīf* (HKh I, 264), Pet. AMK 921.—15. *Risāla fi 'l-istinjā'*, ibid. 931.—16. *Sharḥ Talkhīṣ al-jāmi' al-kabīr* I, 290g.—17. *Sharḥ al-Sirājiyya* I, 650, Paris 864.—18. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Wiqāya* I, 647.—19. *Risāla* in defence of the Sufis, Vat. v. 1284<sub>1</sub>.—20. *Miṣbāḥ al-ins fi sharḥ Miftāḥ al-uns*, Āṣaf. I, 388<sub>81</sub>.

Ad p. 264

2. His son Muḥammad Shāh Čelebī b. Muḥammad al-Fanārī, who died in 839/1435.

1. *Unmūdḥaj al-ʿulūm etc.*, autograph Mosul 43<sub>2,7</sub>, further Selīm Āgā 897, Jer. Khāl. 73<sub>16</sub>.—2. *Risālat al-bayān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 199.

3. During the campaign in Bosnia in 867/1462, 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Majd al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Mas'ūd al-Harawī al-Biṣṭāmī Muṣannifak had pronounced the *fatwa* that it was permitted to kill the captured king. He died in 876/1470.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 311, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 497, *Faw. bah.* 192, *Ta'l. san.* 86, Ṭashköprizāde, *Miftāḥ* I, 151/5, 'Ashiqpāshāzāde St. 166<sub>7</sub>, G. 159<sub>15</sub>, Sa'd al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw.* I, 426<sub>9</sub>, Ṣolāqzāde 227<sub>13</sub>, Hammer, *GOR* I, 479, Storey, *PL* I, 10, Ritter, *OLZ* 1928, 1124.—5. *Ḥall al-rumūz etc.*, composed in 866/1461 in Edirne, I, 783<sub>29</sub>, see Ritter, *Isl.* XXIV, 279/80.—6. *Sharḥ al-Ilāqa (fi 'l-bayān, fi 'l-isti'āra* by Maḥmūd al-Anṭākī, the main work itself is in Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 199), print. Istanbul 1305.—Glosses: a. Ḥusayn b. Muṣṭafā Qaratepelī (d. 1191/1777, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM I, 405), completed in 1165/1752 (also said to be an independent commentary), Haupt 258, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 244, <sup>2</sup>453<sub>3</sub>, Pet. AMK 936, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 203.—b. Sayyid Ḥāfiz, Istanbul 1313.—7. *Kitāb al-ḥudūd wal-aḥkām*, Br. Mus. Or. 6246 (DL 20), Princ. 288, Pet. AMK 928, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 40, <sup>2</sup>I, 455, Bank. XIX, 2, 1728.—8. *Tuḥfat Maḥmūd Muḥtasham* or *al-Tuḥfa al-Maḥmūdīyya*, 861/1457, Persian, written for Vizier Maḥmūd Pāshā, Turkish transl. Istanbul 1285.—9. *Sharḥ al-Wiqāya* I, 647.—10. *Sharḥ Majma' al-baḥrayn* I, 658.—11. *al-Muḥammadīyya*, an unfinished Persian Qur'ān commentary, started in 863/1459, in which he apologises for his use of Persian by invoking the express order of Sultan Mehmed, HKh II, 3403, v, 11554, Ibn al-ʿImād, op. cit. 321<sub>5</sub>.—Other works in Persian are listed in *Miftāḥ* 152.

4. 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Qūshjī, d. 879/1474.

Al-Shawkānī, *Badr* I, 495/6 (with a mistaken al-Qawshajī), *Ta'l. san.* 38, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 332, Sa'd al-Dīn, *Tāj al-taw.* I, 410,<sup>3/9</sup>, *Sharafnāme*, ed. Veljaminof | II, 123, Gibb, *Hist. Ott. Poetry* I, 256/9, Suter 438, Barthold, *Ulugh Beg* 164 ff.—He built a beautiful clock for the school for Qur'ān recitation at the Fātiḥ mosque (Ewliyā' I, 140u), and for his astronomical observations in Topkhāne he had a well 105 cubits deep constructed, which was filled in under Murād IV (ibid. I, 443). 1. *al-Risāla al-Muḥammadiyya fi 'l-ḥisāb*, AS 2732,<sup>2</sup>, Būhār 352, iii, Persian abstract AS 2640.—2. *al-Risāla al-Faṭḥiyya* or *Risālat al-hay'a*, in a Persian version Berl. pers. 351, Munich p. 346,<sup>1</sup>, Krafft 139, Br. Mus. Pers. II, 458a, Ind. Off. Éthé 2340/1, Bodl. Éthé 1534, Cambr. Suppl. 687, Mashh. XVII, 44,<sup>136/41</sup> (= 6, 17 ?), Būhār 324,<sup>11</sup>, Āsaf. I, 812,<sup>142</sup>, Bombay 257, print. Delhi 1898.—Commentaries: a. Persian by his grandson Mīram Čelebī (p. 447) additionally Berl. 331, Krafft 346, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 507,<sup>1</sup> Br. Mus. Add. 2096,<sup>2</sup>, 2340,<sup>2</sup>, 2389,<sup>1</sup>, Or. 1560, AS 2639/40.—b. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn al-Lārī (d. 979/1571, p. 420), Vienna 1423, Pet. 315, Selīm Āgā 733, Mashh. XVII, 40,<sup>121</sup>.—Turkish transl. *Mir'āt al-ālam*, Istanbul 1284.—3. *al-Risāla al-mufradiyya* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 999.—4. *Unqūd al-zawāhir* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1786,<sup>2</sup>, Selīm Āgā 1002, Sarwīlī 240, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 341, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 19, <sup>2</sup>381.—5. *Uqūd al-jawāhir*, Cambr. Suppl. 870, commentary by 'Abd al-Raḥīm in Berl. Oct. 3662.—6. *Risālat al-isti'ārāt* additionally Pet. AMK 930.—10. *al-Mūjiz fi 'l-ṭibb*, Sulaim. 851,<sup>2</sup>.—11. *Risāla muta'allaqa bi-kalimāt al-tawḥīd*, dedicated to Grand Vizier Rūm Muḥammad (872–5/1467–70), Berl. 2453 (anon.), Tüb. 212,<sup>4</sup>.—12. *Risāla tata'allaq bi-qawliḥim: Mā anā qultu hādhā min 'ilm al-ma'ānī (alladhī fi 'l-Muṭawwal)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 200, Rāmpūr I, 564, on which glosses by 'Abd al-Ghafūr al-Lārī (d. 912/1506), ibid. 192.—13. *Hāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Aqā'id*, p. 291.

Ad p. 265

5. Mollā Luṭfi Luṭfallāh b. Ḥasan al-Tūqātī, who died in 900/1494.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 23, *Ta'l. san.* 14. 1. *al-Maṭālib al-ilāhiyya etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 272, <sup>2</sup>490,<sup>1</sup>, Dāmādzāde 1573/4, Algiers 560,<sup>3</sup> (*fi 'l-kalām*, written by Mūsā b. Munshī' Sīnūbī ?).—8. *Risāla fi 'l-farq bayna 'l-ḥamd wal-shukr*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 94.—13. *Risāla fi ta'rīf al-ḥikma*, Sulaim. 1049,<sup>8</sup>.

Ad p. 266

1 Where he is confused with Qāḍizāde al-Rūmī.

## Chapter 8. North Africa

R. Basset, La littérature populaire arabe dans le Maghreb et chez les Maures d'Espagne in *Mélanges Afric. et Or.*, Paris 1915, no. 2.

| M. Ben Cheneb, Étude sur les personnages mentionnés dans l'*Idjāza* du cheikh 'Abdalqādir al-Fāsī, *Congr. int. des Or. d'Algiers* 1907, III, 214/560. 331

Joachim de Gonzalez, *Essai chronologique sur les Musulmans célèbres de la ville d'Algiers*, Algiers 1887.

### 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose*

1. See p. 8, 24.

1a. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Murābiṭ Abu 'l-'Alā' al-Murādī compiled before 721/1321:

*Zawāhir al-fīkar wa-jawāhir al-fuqar*, which also contain poems by him, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 520.

1b. Abū Yahyā Zakariyyā' b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Yahyā al-Ḥafṣī al-Liḥyānī al-Hintātī al-Tūnisī was born after 640/1242. He was vizier of his uncle al-Mustanṣir (647–75/1249–77). When the latter's son al-Wāthiq was toppled by Ibrāhīm I in 1279 he went to Mecca, where he made the acquaintance of Ibn Taymiyya. In 711/1301 he was able to accede to power in Tunis, but was ousted in 718/1318. He died in exile in Alexandria, in 727/1328.

Ibn Abī Dīnār, *al-Mu'nis fī akhbār Ifrīqiya wa-Tūnis*, Tunis 1286, 134, al-Zarkashī, *Ta'riḫ al-dawlatayn. Khutab*, lith. Bombay n.d. (Mashh. xv, 2, 9, no. 41, with confused information about the author, taken from *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 299/300).

3. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Fāsī al-Tūnisī b. Khallūf, d. 899/1494.

*Dīwān*, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 47, 282, Cat. Sarkis, Jan. 1935, p. 38 (which has al-Khallūqī), whence the *qaṣīda Simṭ al-'uqūd fī madḥ sirr al-wujūd* (i.e. of the Prophet) in Tüb. 142, f. 176 ff.; a *muwashshaḥ* failing in the *Dīwān* is found in the collection *al-Darārī al-sab' aw al-Muwashshaḥāt al-Andalusīyya*, Beirut 1876. Individual poems are in the *Safīna* of Aḥmad al-Shaqīqātī al-Andalusī al-Ḥalabī (ca. 1200/1786), Berl. 8188, f. 34b.

- 332 | 5. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm al-Tāzī al-Wahrānī lived in Oran with his teacher Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Wahrānī before the city was conquered by the Christians in 915/1509.

*Al-Qaṣīda al-Murādiyya*, on the nature of piety and saints, Algiers 1846,<sup>3</sup> with the commentary by Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī Ṣabbāgh al-Qalā‘ī (p. 238,<sup>24</sup>) *Shifā’ al-ghalīl wal-fu’ād fī sharḥ al-naẓm al-shahīr bil-Murād*, Algiers 1856/7.

Ad p. 267

## 2 *Philology*

1. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Dā’ūd al-Ṣanhājī b. Ājurrūm (i.e. Berber for ‘poor’) taught in Fez and died in Ṣafar 723/February 1323.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 102, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 158, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* 11, 112, Basset, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1885, 250/1, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 206. *Al-Muqaddima al-Ājurrūmiyya*, ed. Erpenius Leid. 1617, *Grammatica Arabica in compendium redacta quae vocatur Giarrumia auctore M. f. D. Al. S.*, Rome 1592, further in *Majmū’a* C. 1276, 1297, 1302, ’3, ’4, ’6, Fez, 1317, Br.-Fischer, *Chrest.* 171/83, alone C. 1273, 1293, 1298, 1323 (lith.), 1345, Damascus 1301, Mecca 1314, transl. A. Grohmann (Bibl. d. Studi col. da R. Paoli, 17), Rome 1911, put into question-and-answer form as *al-Ajwiba al-jaliyya fī ‘l-uṣūl al-naḥwiyya* by Muḥammad Beg Tallḥūq, Vat. v. Borg. 15, Goth. 313, printings Malta 1833, Beirut 1841, 1857, 1874, 1886, Jerus. 1876, Kairouan 1866, Ind. 1853, 1870, 1871, adapted by Trumpp, *Einleitung in das Studium der ar. Grammatiker*, Munich 1876.—Commentaries: 1. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ya’lā al-Ḥasanī al-Sharīf, d. 723/1323, additionally Palermo 27, 2 (Cat. 396), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 83, 2, Tlemc. 60, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 109, Rāmpūr 1, 547,<sup>181</sup>; on which is *Sharḥ al-shawāhid bidāyat al-ta’rīf* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Asilsili, additionally Algiers 172, 1830, 17 (attributed to Aḥmad b. Aḥmad [Muḥammad] al-Daqūnī al-Andalusī, d. 689/1290, just like Flor. 44, Cat. 279, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 81).—1a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Mālaqī (d. 754/1353, ḤKh IV, 49, VI, 368), Goth. 299, Munich 753, Madr. Tetw. 180, 7.—1b. Khalīl al-Mālikī (al-Jundī ? d. 767/1365, p. 96), Rāmpūr 1, 547,<sup>184</sup>.—2. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. Ṣāliḥ al-Makkūdī (d. 807/1405) additionally Paris 5317, 6266, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 172, <sup>2</sup>380, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 119, printings also C. 1304, 1345.—4. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalāwī al-Maqdisī (a student of Ibn al-Humām, d. 883/1478), Leipz. 436, Paris 5787, Mosul 167,<sup>50</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 119, Rāmpūr 1, 547,<sup>182</sup> Bank. xx, 2109, autograph Broch based on the edition of Zamakhsharī’s | *Unmūdhaj* (1, 291), the first quarter, p. 17/48 (see Fischer, *Cent. Amari* 359, n. 2).—5. Nūr

al-Dīn ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Sanhūrī (d. 889/1484, al-Sakhāwī, *al-Ḍaw’* IV, 249/51, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-hijāl* II, 444) additionally Paris 6542, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 119, Dam. Z. 67, 141, 2, Fez, Qar. 1241.—6. Khālīd b. ‘Abdallāh al-Azharī al-Waqqād (d. 905/1499, see p. 22) additionally Leipz. 437, Haupt 229, 230, Paris 4129/31, 5320, Algiers 155/8, 168, 4, 642, 16, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 139,<sup>5</sup> 174,<sup>2</sup>, Ambr. C 54, iv (*RSO* VIII, 68), Vat. v. 301,<sup>2</sup>, Tlemc. 59, Rabat 504, ii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 77, Rāmpūr I, 547,<sup>185</sup>, Bank. XX, 2110, Bat. Suppl. 690/4, Dam. Z. 69, 220, printings also Būlāq 1251, 1274, 1280, 1284, C. 1262, 1265, 1281, Fez, 1315.—Glosses: a. Yūsuf al-Fayshī al-Mālikī (d. 1052/1642) additionally Vat. v. 830,<sup>7</sup>, Algiers 1324, 2, Rabat 270.—b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-‘Arī (below p. 286), composed in 1107/1696, Munich 732.—c. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Qalyūbī (d. 1069/1058, see p. 364) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 101, Haupt 263.—d. ‘Abd al-Mu‘ṭī al-Azharī al-Wafa‘ī additionally Haupt 215, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 99.—e. Abu ‘l-Najā’ Muḥammad Mujāhid al-Ṭantidā‘ī, completed in 1233/1818, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 93, Rāmpūr I, 533,<sup>58</sup>, printings also C. 1281, 1284, 1299, 1301, 1303, 1304, 1342, 1344, Tunis, 1284, on which *Tagrīrāt* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī, C. 1281, 1302, 1319.—f. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj, completed in 1269/1853, additionally Fez, 1315.—g. Ḥusayn b. Sālim al-Dajanī, Paris 5116.—h. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Abrāshī al-Shāfi‘ī, completed in 1246/1830, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, 80.—i. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd b. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi‘ī al-Sharqāwī ibid. 86.—k. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Madābighī (d. 1170/1756), ibid. 102.—l. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shilbī (d. after 1020/1611), ibid. 108.—m. Abū Bakr b. Ismā‘īl al-Shanawānī (d. 1019/1610), ibid. 109, Algiers 1308, 5.—n. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Nabtītī (Muḥ. III, 161), completed in 1024/1615, ibid. 144, Vat. n. f. 62, v, 841.—o. *Fawā'id al-ṭarīf wal-tālid* by ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Suyūṭī al-Jirjāwī (d. 1342/1923), completed in 1317/1899, print. C. 1318.—p. *Risāla ‘alā basmalat sh. al-Azharī* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīn al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1816), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 111.—6a. *Prāb al-Ā.*, by the same, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 120, 3.—8. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm al-Buḥayrī al-Azharī (d. 916/1510) additionally Manch. 742, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 119, Fez, Qar. 1233, Bat. Suppl. 695, glosses by Aḥmad b. al-Ḥājj ibid. 1234, 1624.—10. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Shirbīnī al-Khaṭīb (d. 977/1569, see p. 320) additionally Dam. Z. 68, 162.—11. Najm al-Dīn al-Jayṭī (d. 984/1576, see p. 338) ibid. 68, 163 = (?), Goth. 295/7, Upps. 53, 2, Br. Mus. 1039, Vat. v. Borg. 270,<sup>2</sup>.—12a. *al-Kawākib al-ḍaw’iyya*, the larger of two commentaries by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khalaf b. Jibril al-Miṣrī al-Shādhilī (d. 939/1532), HKh VI, 75, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 93, Bank. XX, 2111, which has *al-Durr al-muḍā’a*.—b. *al-Jawhara al-ma’nawīyya*, by the same, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 92, 116.—13. Rayḥān Āghā, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 362, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 156 (which mistakenly has twelfth cent.).—

15. Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad Jibrīl (ca. 1054/1644), Berl. Qu. 1120, additionally Algiers 673, 6, Dam. Z. 69, 186, Goth. 303, Vat. v. 345,<sup>2</sup>, Madr. Tetw. 180, 6, Sbath 567.—17. Najm al-Dīn al-Faraḍī (d. 1090/1679) additionally Goth. 295/7, Brill-H<sup>1</sup> 173, <sup>2</sup>361, Cairo<sup>2</sup> Il, 77.—18. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Kafrāwī (d. 1202/1787, see p. 324) additionally Paris 5339, Tlemc. 61, Āṣaf. 11, 1654,<sup>28,37</sup>, printings also 334 Būlāq 1242, 1249, 1252, 1257, 1262, 1282, 1290, | 1291, C. 1280, 1286, 1290, 1292, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1301, 1302, 1303, 1305, 1306, 1314 (with a *Hāshiya* by Ismā‘īl al-Ḥamīdī, completed in 1272/1855); glosses *Minḥat al-karīm* by Aḥmad al-Najjār al-Dīmyāṭī al-Ḥifnāwī, C. 1292.—22. Maḥmūd b. al-Bārūdī (d. 1322/1902), the famous poet (see Book 4).—28. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Fāḍil al-‘Ashmāwī, Būlāq 1287, C. 1291, 1298, 1302, 1304, 1310, 1344.—29. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Bijā‘ī Shihāb al-Dīn al-Ḥimyarī, also Goth. 310, Madr. Tetw. 180, 3, Ambr. 148, Br. Mus. 520, 6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 116, Mosul 92, 18, 3, Haupt 237 (apparently a plagiarism of Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad).—30. *al-Futūḥāt al-qayyūmiyya* by Abu ‘l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sūdānī, *qāḍī* in Timbuktu (d. 1044/1634, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rif al-khalaf* 33), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 145, Algiers 163/4, Fez 1289, on which glosses by Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khaḍir al-Ḥasanī al-Wazzānī, *ibid.* 1298.—31. Abu ‘l-Khayr b. Abi ‘l-Su‘ūd additionally Haupt 217.—32. Aḥmad b. Zaynī Daḥlān (d. 1886, p. 499) also C. 1297, 1304, 305, 1306, 1311, 1344, Mecca 1314.—33. Muḥammad al-Nawawī (see p. 501) also C. 1298, on which glosses by Muḥammad Ma‘šūm b. Sālīm al-Samārānī, C. 1326, 1342.—35. Aḥmad al-Khalīlī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 146.—36. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Kharāshī (Khīrshī, d. 1102/1690, *NM* 11, 137), Goth. 298, Tlemc. 67, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 109, Bank. xx, 2112.—37. ‘Abd al-Khālīq b. ‘Alī al-Marjāḡī, Ambr. A 64, i (*RSO* 111, 577).—38. *Irāb al-Ā.* by Shihāb al-Dīn b. al-Ṣaghīr al-Baṣrī, twelfth cent. Bank. xx, 2114.—39. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl al-Anṣārī, Munich 733.—40. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Isā al-Maghribī al-Mālikī (d. 1016/1607 in Damascus), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 80.—41. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Ramlī (d. 957/1550), *ibid.* 119.—42. ‘Uthmān Efendi Bek Ghālib, 14th cent., *ibid.* 116.—43. Abu ‘l-Abbās Aḥmad b. ‘Ajība, Algiers 169.—44. Sayf al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Futūḥ b. ‘Aṭā‘allāh al-Wafā‘ī al-Fuḍālī (d. 1020/1611 in Cairo), *ibid.* 105.—45. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kharbatāwī al-Mālikī, *ibid.* 167.—46. Muḥammad b. Ḥammāda al-Shāfi‘ī al-Ḥusaynī, *ibid.* 115.—47. al-Abyārī, *ibid.* 116.—48. Ibrāhīm al-Baṭūbasī, *ibid.* 84.—48. Yahyā b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-‘Aṭṭār, completed in 1222/1807, *ibid.* 92.—50. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Uthmān al-‘Ujaymī, completed in 1307/1889, Mecca 1313, C. 1346.—51. Aḥmad b. Rajab b. Muḥammad al-Baqarī (d. 1189/1775), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 108.—52. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā al-Sikandarānī al-Ṣabbāgh, *ibid.* 116.—53. *Irāb al-Ā.* by ‘Abd al-Mu‘ṭī al-Burullusī, Paris 6317.—54. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī, Tlemc. 67.—55. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Nāḍī b. ‘Abd al-Salām,

Flor. 86, 3 (Cat. 295).—56. *Naḥw al-qalb*, a Sufi commentary by ‘Alī b. Maymūn b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥasanī al-Idrīsī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 369.—57. *Awā’id al-ṣilāt al-rabbāniyya* by ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Suyūṭī al-Wā’iz al-Jirjāwī (d. 1342/1923), C. 1335.—*Tatimmat (mutammimat) al-Ā.* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Khaṭṭāb al-Ru‘aynī Jamāl al-Dīn (d. 954/1547, whose *Risāla fī ma’rifat istikhrāj awqāt al-ṣalāh* is preserved in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 299, <sup>2</sup>538, Beirut 194, Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 250, and *Taḥrīr al-kalām fī masā’il al-iltizām* in Rāmpūr I, 554, Bat. Suppl. 697/702, Fez 1305), with a commentary by ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Fākiḥī (d. 972/1564, see p. 380), additionally Haupt 238, 267, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 147, 156, Bat. Suppl. 703/7, printings also C. 1298, 1304, Būlāq 1295, anon. glosses Bank. xx, 213; commentary *al-Kawākib al-durriyya* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Bārī’ al-Ahdal, C. 1302.—| Abstract with a commentary by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Bakrī al-Tayamī (sic), Goth. 307.—Versifications: 1. *al-Tuḥfa al-baḥiyya* by ‘Alī b. al-Ḥasan al-Sanhūrī al-Shāfi‘ī, with a commentary, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 162.—2. *al-Durra al-baḥiyya* by al-Sharīf al-‘Amrīṭī al-Azharī al-Shafi‘ī al-Anṣārī, see p. 320, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 170, printings also Lucknow 1261, in *Majmū‘a*, Kanpur 1290, with a commentary by al-Bajūrī also Būlāq 1287, C. 1302, 1344.—Commentary by Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Aḥsā‘ī al-Ḥanafī (d. 1048/1638), Berl. 6693, Bat. Suppl. 696.—4. *Manẓūmat al-Shubrāwī* (see p. 282), Goth. 340 (with an anonymous commentary), printings in *Majmū‘a* C. 1280, 1281, 1290, 1293, 1295, based on *al-Ajwiba al-jaliyya* (see above) Beirut 1841; commentary by al-Taḥlāwī al-Mālikī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 130.

335

3. See p. 258, 2a.

Ad p. 269

5. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Marzūq al-Khaṭīb al-Tilimsānī was born in Tlemcen in 710/1310. In 728/1328 he made the pilgrimage. When he returned in 733/1333, he became an imām and preacher for the Marīnid Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī (731–49/1331–48). He participated with the latter in the battle of Tarifa. He was sent by him on several missions to Spain in order to achieve the liberation of his sons who had been taken prisoner in that battle. After al-Ḥasan’s death he went to Fez to Abū ‘Inān, but was then banished to Spain for a time, where he was active as a preacher at the Alhambra. When Abū ‘Inān conquered Tlemcen in 754/1353, he returned to his native town. Following a diplomatic failure he was imprisoned and only released in 760/1359 by the new sultan, Abū Sālim. However, two years later he was incarcerated again. In 774/1372 he went to Egypt, became a chief *qāḍī* for the Mālikīs, and died there in 781/1379.

336 Ibn al-Khaṭīb, *Iḥāṭa* (C. 1319) 11, 223, ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Khaldūn, *Ibar* VII, 314, *Hist. d. Berb.* 11, 172/4, tr. de Slane IV, 337, *Prol.* 50/1, Yaḥyā b. Khaldūn, *Bughyat al-ruwāh*, ed. Bel (Algiers 1914) 1, 50 ff., 60/4, Maqqarī, *Nafh* (Būlāq 1309), 111, 213 ff., Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* (Fez 1316) 270, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa*, 140 ff., Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 272, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 184, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 18, Ibn Aḥmar, | *Rawḍat al-nisrīn* 197, ed. W. and G. Marçais (Bône) 53, n. 2, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rīf al-khalaf* 136/44, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* 1, 394/6, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 212.—3. *al-Musnad al-ṣaḥīḥ al-ḥasan fī ma’āthir mawlānā Abu ‘l-Ḥasan* (cited in Maqq. 11, 710,<sub>21</sub>), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1666, ed. Lévi-Provençal in *Textes rel. à l’hist. de l’Occident musulman* V, see *Hespérís* V (1925) 1/81.—4. *Sharḥ al-Mūjaz* 1, 838.—5. *Aqīdat ahl al-tawḥīd al-mukhrija min ḡlmat al-taqlīd* Köpr. 1601,<sub>113a/7a</sub>.—For his grandson, see p. 345.

6. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. Ṣāliḥ al-Makkūdī al-Muṭarrizī was born into a clan of the Hawwāra in 736/1335, between Tāza and Fez. He acted as an ‘*adl*’ in the al-Dāliya quarter of Old Fez and died there on 11 Sha‘bān 807/13 February 1405 (or in 800, 811, or 821).

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 145, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 259, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 1, 187, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 204, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 300 (knows nothing about him and fixes his death at ca. 800), al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 13 (fixes his death in 901). 1. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat b. Mālik* 1, 524.—2. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* see 331.—3. *Maqṣūra* in praise of the Prophet; commentaries: a. On the first two verses by ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 32, Algiers 1295,<sub>3</sub>.—b. *Azhār al-agḥṣān al-maḥṣūra min riḡāḍ afnān al-M.* by Abū Ḥāmid al-Ḥājj al-Makkī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Biṭawrī al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī (b. 1277/1854, in 1905/14, a *qāḍī* there, see Muḥammad Aḥmad Jaḥdar, *Ta’ṭir al-bisāṭ bi-dhikr tarājim quḍāt al-Ribāt*, Fez 1919, s.v.), Rabat 80.—4. *al-Baṣṭ wal-ta’rīf fī naẓm ‘ilm al-taṣrīf*, Rabat 527,<sub>3</sub>, 543,<sub>4</sub>. Commentary *Faṭḥ al-laṭīf* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ṣaghīr al-Dilā’ī (d. 1089/1678, see 461), *ibid.* 265, 303, IV, print. Fez, 1315/6.

7. Abū ‘Abdallāh (‘Abd al-Raḥmān) Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Imrān al-Fayzārī (Fanzārī, Fatrārī?) al-Salāwī al-Mijrādī died in Salé in 819/1416.

1. *al-Qaṣīda al-Mijrādiyya* or *Naẓm al-jumal*, Algiers 122, 190, Rabat 497, viii.—Commentaries: a. *Mibrāz al-qawā’id al-naḥwiyya* by ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Jazūlī al-Rasmūkī (d. 1049/1639, p. 456), composed in 1006/1597, Paris 2473, 3204, 5317, 5350, Algiers 187,<sub>10</sub>, Kairouan, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 186, 59, Rabat 533,<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11,



156,<sup>11</sup>; supercommentary by Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Muḥammad al-Wazzānī, printed with al-Rasmūkī's *al-Ibtidā'*, Fez 1323.—b. Abū 'Abdallāh al-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. Mahdī al-Ziyātī, Algiers 189, 190, 1308, 6.—c. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. al-Ḥasan al-Nuḍayfī, Rabat 500, iv.—d. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Mayyāra, based on the commentary of al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Dara'ī, Paris 5317.—2. *Īdāḥ al-asrār wal-badā'i'*, see S. 350,<sup>21</sup>.

### | 3      *Historiography*

337

#### A      Local History

1. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Hubrīnī went as an emissary to Tunis and was killed in Bijāya in 714/1315.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 1, 46, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf*, 21/7. 1. *Unwān al-dirāya* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 272, ed. Muḥammad b. Cheneb, Algiers 1328–9/1911, abstracts Paris 4681, 5023.—2. *Barnāmaj*, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 251.

1a. Abū Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Ismā'īl b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Khaḍir al-Bādīsī al-Khazrajī al-Gharnāṭī wrote, in 711/1312:

*Al-Maqṣad al-sharīf wal-manẓar al-laṭīf fī dhikr ṣulahā' al-Rīf*, Rabat 397, see Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 221/2, trad. et annoté par G.S. Colin (Arch. Maroc. XXVII) Paris 1926.

1b. An anonymous author wrote, in 712/1312:

Kitāb mafākhīr al-Barbar: *Fragments historiques sur les Berbères au M. Â.*, Extraits inédits d'un recueil anonyme, compilé en 712/1312, texte ar. publié par E. Lévi-Provençal, Rabat 1934.

2. Al-Qāsim b. 'Īsā b. al-Nājī, d. 837/1433.

Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 149, al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* 87/8. 1. *Ma'ālim al-īmān fī ma'rīfat ahl al-Qayrawān*, a revised edition of the work by Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Qayrawānī al-Dabbāgh (d. 696/1297, whose *Mashāriq anwār al-qulūb wa-mafātīḥ asrār al-ghuyūb* is preserved in Welieddīn 1828, see Ritter, *Isl.* XXI, 107) in the form of a commentary Paris 2154, 5815, al-Maḥmūdiyya in Medina, RAAD VIII, 757, print. Tunis 1320/5, see O. Houdas and R. Basset, *Mission scientif. en Tunisie*, 1884; a volume of biographies Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 210; from which are the biographies of Saḥnūn, Ibn Abi 'l-Qāsim,

and Ashhab al-Qaysī in the margin of the *Mudawwana*, C. 1325, I, 62/7 and in the margin of al-Suyūṭī's *Tazyīn al-mamālik*, C. 1325.—Abstract by al-Barādhī' *Nihāyat al-taḥṣīl* etc.—2. *Sharḥ al-Mudawwana* I, 300.

Ad p. 270

3. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Ghāzī 'Uthmān al-Fāsī al-Miknāsī was born in Miknāsa (Meknès) in 841/1437. 338 | He went to Fez in 858/1456, became a preacher and professor at the Jāmi' al-Qarawiyyīn, and died there on 10 Jumādā I 919/15 July 1513.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 224, no. 608, *Jadhwa* 203/4, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 73/7, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* (Fez, 1317) 359/70, Ibn 'Askar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* (Fez, 1309) 36/7, Basset, *Sources* 57, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 52, Suter, *Math.* no. 451, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa*, 224 ff. 1. *al-Rawḍ al-hatūn fī akhbār Miknāsāt al-Zaytūn* additionally Berl. Oct. 3290, Paris 5021, Rabat 370, Nedroma, Fez, (Basset, loc. cit.), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 207, lith. Fez, 1316, 1326.—2. Entitled *al-Ta'allul bi-rasm (rusūm) al-isnād ba'd intiḡāl ahl al-manzil wal-nād*, completed on 18 Rajab 896/28 May 1491, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1725,<sup>2</sup> Rabat 413, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 210/3, II, 258/9.—3. *Inshād al-sharīd* etc. see I, 726,<sup>22</sup>—4. *Tafṣīl al-durar*, commentary by Mas'ūd b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī Jamū' al-Maghribī additionally Manch. 718B, Tunis, Zayt. I, 163, on which glosses *Anwār al-ta'rīf* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim al-Ghāzī al-Jazūlī additionally Paris 4532, 4534, Algiers 414.—6. *Munyat al-ḥussāb* additionally Berl. Oct. 2953, Rabat 442, Beirut 232,<sup>2</sup> Algiers 1459.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Bughyat al-ṭullāb* Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 89, 7c with glosses by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Bannīs (d. 1214/1799) Rabat 443, 456, ii, 526, lith. Fez, 1317, 1319.—b. *Idrāk al-ghunya (bughya) fī ḥall alfāz al-M.* by Ibn al-Ṣabbāgh (d. 1076/1657) Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 181 ad Suter 539) Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 96, 24, Rabat 444.—7. *Kullīyyāt* additionally Rabat 220, Tlemc. 32. lith. Fez, n.d.—8. *Irshād al-tabīb ilā maqāṣid ḥadīth al-ḥabīb* Rabat 28, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 257.—9. *Imdād baḥr al-qāṣid bi-baḥr ahl al-tawlīd wa-inās al-iq'ād wal-tajrīd bi-jinsihā min al-sharīd*, a brief work on metrics, Leid. 290 = 5 (?).—10. *Manzūma fī naẓā'ir Risālat al-Qayrawānī*, composed in 867/1462, on which a commentary by Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Khaṭṭāb al-Mālikī (d. 953/1546), composed in 943/1536, Algiers 1059,<sup>2</sup>—11. *Naẓm qirā'at Nāfi'*, Tunis, Zayt. I, 159.

5. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ḥaḍramī wrote in the second half of the eighth century.

1. *al-Salsal al-‘adhb wal-manhal al-aḥlā*, dedicated to Sultan ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan (767–74/1366–72) on the *manāqib* of the 40 most important saints revered in his days in Fez, Meknès, and Salè, manuscript in possession of Lévi-Provençal.—2. *al-Kawkab al-waqqād fī man ḥalla bi-Sabta min al-‘ulamā’ wal-ṣulahā’ wal-‘ibād*, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 298, III, 358, Basset, *Rech. bibl.* 6, no. 4, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 221.

6. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Tijlāt al-Hazmīrī al-Marrākushī wrote in the eighth century.

| *Ithmid al-‘aynayn wa-nuzhat al-nāẓirīn fī manāqib al-akhawayn Abī Zayd wa-Abī ‘Abdallāh al-Hazmīriyyayn*, of the two saints of Aghmāt, founders of the brotherhood named after them, used in al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 358/9, Basset op. cit. 13, no. 19, Lévi-Provençal 223. 339

7. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī al-Jaznā’ī.

Zahr al-ās, *La fleur de la myrthe*, traitant de la fondation de la ville de Fez, texte ar. trad. par A. Bel, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* LIX, Algiers 1923.

B History of the Ibādīs

R. Strothmann, *Eph. Or.* 1927, 13–17.

1. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Abu ‘l-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm al-Barrādī al-Dammārī wrote, around 810/1407:

*Al-Jawāhir al-muntaqāt etc.* with a catalogue of Ibādī writings, transl. by de Motylinski, *Bibliographie du Mzab* I, 1885, p. 15–30, see I, 575,2.

2. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Abī ‘Uthmān Sa‘īd b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Shammākḥī al-Yafrānī al-‘Āmirī died on Jabal Nafūsa in Jumādā I 928/April 1522.

1. *Kitāb al-siyar* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 304, lith. C. n.d. see Basset, *JAs.* s. 9. vol. 14, 88/120, see French transl. by Masqueray, *Chronique d’Abou Zakariya*, Algiers 1878, 325/90, 59/78, see T. Lewicki, *REI* 1934.—2. *Muqaddimat al-tawḥīd wa-shurūṭihā al-thalātīn*, C. 1353.

C Histories of Dynasties

1. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh b. Abī Zar‘ al-Fāsī, d. after 726/1326.

*Al-Anīs al-muṭrib (bi-rawḍ[at] al-qirṭās) fī akhbār mulūk al-Maghrib wa-ta'riḫ madīnat Fās*, mainly plagiarized from the *Bayān al-mughrib* of Ibn al-'Idhārī al-Marrākushī, 1, 577, additionally Manch. 284, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 26, Paris 1868/70, Algiers 1616, Beirut 131, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 48, lith. Fez, 1303, 1305, 1307, 1313, ed. M. al-Hāshimī al-Filālī, 2 vols., Rabat 1353/1936, see G.S. Colin, *Hesp.* 1937, 144/7, transl. Fr. Jozé de Santo Moura, Lisbon 1824.

340 | Ad p. 271

2. Abū Zakariyyā' Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Khaldūn, the brother of the great historian, was born in Tunis in 733/1333. In 757/1356, he accompanied two Ḥafṣid emirs on the order of the sultan of Fez, Aḥmad Sālim, from Tlemcen to Bijāya to recapture this city again, requesting the assistance Abū Ḥammū II of Tlemcen on their behalf in 764/1362. Once the Ḥafṣid of Constantine had conquered Bijāya, he had Yaḥyā incarcerated. However, he escaped to Biskra and in 769/1367 to Tlemcen, where he was appointed *Kātib al-inshā'* by Abū Ḥammū. But in 772/1371 Yaḥyā defected to the Marīnids when the latter threatened Tlemcen. In spite of this, he was reinstated by Abū Ḥammū when he returned to Tlemcen after the capture of Fez al-Jadīd by Sultan Abu 'l-'Abbās. This earned him the envy of Abū Ḥammū's oldest son, Abū Tāshifīn II, who had him murdered in Ramaḍān 780/January 1379.

A. Bel, *EI* II, 420. *Bughyat al-rūwād fī dhikr al-mulūk min 'Abd al-wād* additionally Paris 5031, 5752, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1655, *Hist. des Beni Abd elWad, rois de Tlemsen jusqu'au règne d'abou Hammou Mousa* II, éd. d'après 5 mss. trad. et annot. par A. Bel, Algiers, 2 vols., 1904, 1913, an exposition in an elegant style with many quotations from contemporary poetry and accounts of intellectual life in Tlemcen; a very important source for the history of his time.

3. (= 5.) Abu 'l-Walid Ismā'īl b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. al-Aḥmar al-Naṣrī died in Fez in 807/1414 or 810/1407.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 101. 1. *al-Nafḥa al-nisrīniyya wal-lamḥa al-Marīniyya* a history of the Marīnids until the year 789/1387, dedicated to Sultan Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad, autograph, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1773, and which, in the year 804/1401, with a new preface and under the title *Rawḍat al-nisrīn fī dawlat Banī Marīn*, he dedicated to the Sultan of Morocco Abū Sa'īd 'Uthmān b. Aḥmad, additionally Paris 5024, Tlemc. 22, Ibn al-Ahmar, *Hist. des B. M. rois de Fez, intitulée R. al-n. (le jardin des Églantines)*, éd. trad. et annot. par F. Bouali et G. Marçais, Paris 1917. Lévi-Provençal, Deux nouveaux mss. de la R. an-N. d' I. A. *JAs* 203,

1923, p. 201/255.—2. *Mashāhīr buyūtāt Fās*, abstract by Abī Zayd al-Fāsī, print. Fez (al-Kattānī, loc. cit.).

| 4a. Ḥabīb b. Yakhluḥ b. Ḥabīb b. al-ʿAbd al-Furādī al-Qurashī wrote, after 796/1393: 341

*Zahr al-bustān fī dawlat Banī Ziyān*, Manch. 283.

5a. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ḥammād, who lived after the appearance of the Almohads and before Ibn Khaldūn, wrote:

*Histoire des rois Obaidites, les califez Fatimides*, éd. et trad. par M. Vonderheyden, Textes rel. à l'histoire de l'Afrique du Nord (Publ. de la Fac. de Lettres d'Algiers) 1927. (MSS Paris 1888, Algiers 1988, 3).

6. Abu 'l-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn (Ḥasan) b. ʿAlī b. al-Qunfūdh al-Qusanṭīnī al-Jibrītī, d. 810/1407–8.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 79, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 1, 60,<sub>30</sub>, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 57, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 4, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 308/9, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʿrīf al-khalaf* 27/32, ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 243, Basset, *Sources*, no. 20/1. Inventory of his 27 works after no. 2 Rabat 133, Lévi Provençal, *Hist. d. Chorfa* 98, n. 2, Ben Cheneb, *Hespéris* 1928, 37/49. 1. *al-Fārisiyya etc.* additionally Paris 4616, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1727,<sup>2</sup>, Cherbonneau, *JAs* s. 4, vol. 17, 20.—2. *Sharaf al-ṭālib fī asna 'l-maṭālib* additionally Rabat 498, iii, 503, 1, 534,<sub>3</sub>.—3. *Uns al-faqīr wa-'izz al-ḥaqīr* biography of Abū Madyan (1, 784), written in 787/1385 in Constantine, Madr. 186,<sub>2</sub>, Rabat 385,<sub>2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 45.—4. *Tuḥfat al-wārid fī 'khtiṣāṣ al-sharaf min qibal al-wālid* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 58, v, 131.—5. *Kitāb al-wafayāt*, ed. by Mawlawī Muḥammad Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *Journ. and Proc. of the As. Soc. of Bengal*, NS 1911/2, 1/38.—6. *Dawḥat ḥawādith al-ruʿād*, see 1, 401.—7. *Tashīl al-maṭālib*, see p. 364.

Ad p. 272

7. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Jalīl al-Tanasī, d. 899/1493.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 353, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 248, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʿrīf al-khalaf* 161/6, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 105, 2. 1. *Naẓm al-durr etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1142, Paris 5173, Rabat 169, Fez, Qar. 1278, 1310, Tlemc. 5. (A. Bel, *Hist. des B. Abdel-Wad* 1, VII). Abstract Rabat 536,<sub>3</sub>.—2. *al-Ṭirāz fī sharḥ ḍabṭ al-Kharrāz* p. 349.

8. Abū Ḥasan Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-Shammāʿ wrote:

- 342 | A history of the Almohads and the Ḥafṣids until 882/1477, Paris 3553, 4625, 2, see *JAs* 1855, I, 399, with a continuation on the sultans of Morocco, the Beys of Tunis and of Algiers and the Ottoman sultans until 1139/1726, Beirut 83.

9. The authors of the following two works are unknown:

a. A chronicle of the rulers of Morocco from the Almohads until the Banū Marīn: *al-Ḥulal al-mawshīyya fī 'l-akhbār al-Marrākushīyya* until Abū Tāshifīn 'Abd al-Raḥmān 801–23/1398–1420, Paris 1873, Vat. v. 285, Tunis GM, printings Tunis 1327, 1329 (wrongly attributed to Ibn al-Khaṭīb, p. 372), see Basset, *Notice somm. des mss or. de deux bibl. de Lisbonne* 1894, p. 11/24, Pons Boigues 394, A. Bel, *Les Benou Ghanya* XIV, *Riv. critica* III, 101.—b. *al-Dhakhīra al-saniyya fī ta'rīkh al-dawla al-Marīnīyya* ed. Muḥammad Cheneb, *Chronique anon. des Mérinides* (Publ. Fac. d. Lettres d'Algiers LVII) 1921.

10. The era of Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad al-Suyūṭī al-Miknāsī is unknown.

*'Iqd al-la'ālī' al-mustaḍīra al-mu'adda li-nafy al-talbīs 'ani 'l-muntasibīn lil-rasūl khuṣūṣan minhum Idrīs b. Idrīs* Paris 1871,1 (Basset, *Rech.* no. 660) probably identical with *Ikhtiṣār Rāfi' al-tadlīs fī dhurriyyat al-imām Idrīs*, Rabat 406, ii.

## D Universal History

Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khaldūn Walī al-Dīn al-Tūnisī al-Ḥaḍramī al-Ishbīlī al-Mālikī became chief-*qāḍī* for the Mālikīs in Cairo in 1384. According to Ibn Taghr. VI, 62, 18, it was the Ḥanbalī chief-*qāḍī* Taqī al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muflīḥ who headed the mission to Tīmūr. Ibn Khaldūn is not mentioned in that respect, even though he may have been amongst the *a'yān* who accompanied Ibn Muflīḥ on his second trip to Tīmūr (ibid. 63/4).

Ad p. 273

Autobiography *Ibar* VII, 379/98, *Rihlat b. Kh.* As'ad 2268, Ibn Taghr. VI, 277, 6/16, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 76/7, al-Shawkānī I, 337/9. Anon. *al-Ta'rīf bi-Ibn Kh. wa-riḥlatihi gharban wa-sharqan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 141. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh 'Inān, *Ibn Kh. ḥayātuhu wa-turāthuhu al-fikrī*, C. 1933, Aḥmad b. al-Ṣiddīq, *Ibrāz al-wahm al-maknūn min kalām Ibn Kh. aw al-murshid al-mubdī li-fisād ṭa'n Ibn Kh. fī aḥādīth al-Mahdī*, Damascus | 1347. Muḥammad al-Khiḍr Ḥusayn al-Tūnisī, *Ḥayāt Ibn Kh. wa-mathal min falsafatihi al-ijtimā'īyya*, C. 1323, 1925. Aḥmad

Iskandari, Ibn Kh., *RAAD* IX, 421/32. Tāhā Ḥu., *Étude analytique et critique de la philosophie sociale d'I. Kh.* (Diss.) Paris 1917, transl. Ḥasan 'Inān, *Falsafat Ibn Kh. al-ijtimā'iyya* (with a *dhayl* by Wesendonk) C. 1343/1925. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Maghribī, *Ibn Kh. bil-madrasa al-Ādiliyya*, based on his *Muḥammad wal-mar'a*, Damascus 1928. *Majallat al-Ḥadīth*, Aleppo, Sept. 1932 (special issue on Ibn Khaldūn's 600th anniversary with contributions by prominent Arab scholars). F.E. al-Bustānī, *Ibn Kh. Rawā'i* 13/5. Mahmassani Sobhi, *Les idées économiques d'I. Kh.*, Lyon 1932. R. Altamira, Note sobre la doctrina historica de Abenjaldun, *Homenaje Codera* 357/74. R. Flint, *History of the Philosophy of History* I, 157/71. M. Kamil Ayad, *Die Geschichts- u. Gesellschaftslehre I. Kh.s* (Forsch. hsg. v. K. Breysig 2) Leipzig 1930. E. Rosenthal, *I. Kh.s Gedanken über den Staat, ein Beitrag zur Gesch. der m. a. -lichen Staatslehre*, Munich 1932 (Beihefte zur Hist. Zeitsch. 25). H.A.N. Schmidt, *I. Kh. Historian, Sociologist and Philosopher*, New York 1930. G. Bouthoul, *I. Kh. sa philosophie sociale*, Paris 1930. R. Gibb, The Islamic backround of I. Kh.'s political theory, *Bull. School of Or. St.* VII, 23/31. F. Gabrieli, Il concetto dell'*asabiyya* nel pensiero de I. Kh. (Rend. Acc. Torino LXV) 1930. S. v. den Bergh, *Umriss der muhammed. Wissenschaftslehre nach I. Kh.* Diss. Freiburg B., Leiden 1912. G. Hostelet, *Revue de l'Inst. de Sociologie*, Bruxelles 1936, no. 1, Turkish in *Ülkü* VIII, 300/7. St. Colossio, Contribution à l'étude d'Ibn Kh., *RM* XXVI, 318/38.—While many European scholars were inclined to overestimate the originality of Ibn Khaldūn's thinking, Gibb (loc. cit.) rightly emphasized the dependence of his theory of the state on the *shar'ā* system, which dominates all of his thinking. One of his first works had been on logic, the rules of which he also applied in the structuring of his *Muqaddima*.

Ad p. 274

*Al-Ibar wa-dīwān al-mubtada' wal-khabar etc.*, dedicated to the Marīnid Abū Fāris 'Abd al-'Azīz (768–74/1366–72) and kept in the Qarawiyyīn mosque in Fez, on the MSS see N. Schmidt, *JAOS* XLVI (1930), 171 ff., F. Gabrieli, Saggio di bibliografia e concordanza a la storia d'I. Kh. *RSO* X (1924) 169/211, with Manch. 240/6. On MSS in Istanbul see Plessner, *Islca* IV 538/42 (and in addition 'Āṭif 1936, Ḥamīd. 982, 'Āšir I 679). On MSS in Fez, Qar. see Lévi-Provençal, *JAs* 203, 161/8. A new annotated edition by Shakīb Arslān, C. 1936 ff. *Al-Muqaddima* additionally Berl. 9362/3, Paris 5163, printings also Būlāq 1274, 1320, C. 1311, 1322, 1327, 1936, Beirut 1879, 1900, *Faṣl* I, 2, Kanpur 1330. Trad. par. M.G. de Slane, nouv. éd. avec une introd. par G. Bouthoul, Paris 1932/3. Turkish transl. *Unwān al-siyar* by Pīrīzāde (d. 1162/1749), Vienna 817/20, completed by Jewdet Pāshā, Istanbul 1280.—b. With a *takmila* by Şubhī Bey b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān Sāmī b. al-Shaykh Aḥmad al-Mevlavī, Istanbul, 1278/80. *Tekmile'i I. Kh. al-Jāmi' al-gharib*,

344 Dāmādzāde 1452.—E. Kh. *Histoire de l'Afrique sous la dynastie des Aghlabites et de la Sicile sous la domination musulmane*, texte ar. avec | la trad. franç. et des notes par A. Noel des Vergers, Paris 1841. E. Kh. *Storia generale degli Arabi e di alcuni celebri popoli loro contemporanei d. loro origine fino al Kalifato di Moavia, ar. e ital. con due discorsi sull' origine dei vari popoli della terra e sui alberi d. genealogie che si trovano in questa opera*, publ. p. G. A. Arri, ca. 1850.—*Geschichte der 'Oqailidendynastie*, ar. u. deutsch mit Anmm. v. W. Tiesenhhausen, St. Petersburg 1859 (SA).—I. Kh. *The History of Yemen* in H. C. Kay, *Umāra* 103/138.—I. Kh. *Histoire de Benou'l-Aḥmar*, trad. par M. Gaudefroy-Demombynes, *JAs* s. 9, vol. XII, 309/40, 407/62.

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

1. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad al-Sabtī Muḥibb al-Dīn b. Rushayd al-Fihri al-Andalusī, d. 721/1321.

DK IV, III, no. 308, Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 97/100, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 201, no. 524, Suyūṭī, *Dhayl* 355, *Bughya* 85, Pons Boigues 270, P. M. Antuña, *El tradicionista I. R. de Ceuta en la Bibl. de El Escorial, La ciudad de Dios*, 1925, Oct. 1. *Mil' al-ayba etc.*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1680, 1735/7 (autograph), 1739.—2. *Ifādat al-naṣīḥ bil-ta'rīf bi-isnād al-Jāmi' al-ṣaḥīḥ*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1732, 1785.—3. *al-Sanan al-abyan wal-mawrid al-am'an fi 'l-muḥākama bayna 'l-imāmayn fi 'l-sanad al-mu'an'an*, completed on 21 Jumādā I 695/27 March 1296 in the madrasa of Ceuta, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1806.

Ad p. 275

2. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Sa'īd b. 'Umar b. Sa'īd al-Ṣanhājī, fl. first half of the 8th century.

*Kanz al-asrār wa-lawāqīḥ al-afkār* additionally Paris 4665, 10, Köpr. II 141, Rāḡib 710, Fātiḥ 2789, 'Āšir I 502, Fez, Qar. 1329, Tunis, Zayt. III, 157, 1569, library Daḥdāḥ 123, Selīm Āḡā 548/9, Dam. Z. 82 ('Um. 88), 61, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 349, App. 17, Rāmpūr I, 319, 279.

3. Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Nafzī al-Ḥimyarī al-Sarrāj al-Maghribī, d. 805/1403.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 390, Ibn Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 339, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 491, 1428. Al-Qādirī, NM I, 51, al-Kattānī, *Sahwa* II, 143, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 338/9. Basset, *Sources* p. 16, no. 28.



3a. Abū Bakr (b.) Yūsuf b. Abī Bakr b. Khalaf b. ‘Alī al-Kattānī wrote in 743/1342:

*Al-Ilmām li-dhawi ‘l-nuhā wal-aḥlām*, on different people in the life of the Prophet, e.g. his relations with the Najāshī, Goth. 1893.

| 3b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abbād, d. 792/1390.

345

Biography by ‘Abd al-Mu’ayyad al-Manālī (d. 1163/1750), Rabat 407/8, *Hespéris* XII, 114, 984, 1. *Tartīb tuḥfat al-muwāfiqīn li-sunnat sayyid al-mursalīn*, a collection of *ḥadīth* following a new arrangement, *ibid.* 2.

3c. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Marzūq al-Ḥafīd al-‘Ajīsī (see p. 335) was born in Tlemcen on 14 Rabī‘ I 766/10 December 1363. He studied in Fez, made the pilgrimage twice and died on 14 Sha‘bān 842/1439.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 304, copied by Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 201/14, (transl. Bargès, *Compl. a l’hist. des B. Ziyān*, Paris 1857, p. 218), Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 279, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rīf al-khalaf* 124/36, al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 396/7, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 58. 1. *Rawḍat al-i‘lām bi-anwā’ al-ḥadīth al-sām* on the science of *ḥadīth* following the *Alfiyya* of Ibn Luyūn and al-‘Irāqī.—2. *al-Ḥadiqa*, the same in verse form, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1517.—3. *Ighitinām al-furṣa fī muḥādathat ‘alīm Qafṣa*, *ibid.* 1743, 2.—4. *Izhār šidq al-mawadda* see I, 467.—5. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Khalīl*, p. 97.—6. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-jumal* I, 838.—7. *Barnāmaj al-shawārid*, Br. Mus. 243, Algiers 1277, following the *Shāmīl* of Bahrām b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. ‘Umar al-Damīrī, p. 100.—For his son Muḥammad b. Marzūq al-Kafīf, d. 901/1495, see al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* IX, 46, al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 397/8.

5. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Faḍl al-Rashshā‘ al-Tūnisī al-Anṣārī was born in Tlemcen. In 831/1428 he went as a child to Tunis. Later became a *qāḍī* there and imam at the Zaytūna mosque. He died in 894/1489.

A. Bābā, *Nayl* 344, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 283, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 259, 2. 1. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1481<sub>2</sub>, Qu. 1045, Tunis, Zayt. III, 228<sub>1692</sub>, Fez, Qar. 758/9, Rabat 60.—2. *Tadhkirat al-muḥibbīn etc.* additionally Fez, Qar. 757 (which has Abu ‘l-Qāsim al-Rashshā‘), Tunis, Zayt. II, 241/2.—4. 500 prayers for the Prophet, Tunis, Zayt. III, 228<sub>1692,2</sub>.—5. *al-Hidāya al-kāfiya* see p. 347.

5 *Fiqh, Mālikī*

1a. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Rashīd al-Bakrī al-Qafṣī studied in his hometown of Qafṣa, in Tunis (Quatremère, *Not. et. extr.* XII, 502),  
 346 in Alexandria, and in Cairo. Having completed the pilgrimage in 680/1281, | he became a *qāḍī* in Qafṣa, was deposed again later, and was still alive in 731/1331.

Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 334/6. *Lubāb al-lubāb fī-mā taḍammanahu abwāb al-kitāb*, Mālikī *furūʿ*, Br. Mus. 227, print. Tunis 1346.

Ad p. 276

1b. ‘Izz al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Mālikī was a *qāḍī* in Tunis and died in 749/1348.

Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 336. *Fatāwī* Algiers 1360, 2.

2. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī, d. 760/1358.

*Haṣr mathārāt al-quḍāt bil-adilla*, Köpr. 1601, 101a/122b.

2a. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Lakhmī b. al-Rūmī al-Bannāʾ, a student of Qāḍī ‘l-quḍāt Ibrāhīm ‘Abd al-Raḥīf, died in Tunis in 734/1334.

*Al-Iʿlān fī aḥkām al-binyān*, law of building and sowing, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 274, 2420.

3. See p. 95, 1a.

3a. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. al-Qāsim al-Judhāmī al-Qabbāb al-Fāsī, d. 778/1376.

Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 57, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 52, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 60, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 244, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 328, 3.—*Sharḥ Buyūʿ Ibn Jamāʿa*, Rabat 503, 3.

3b. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Shuʿayb al-Fishtālī died in 777/1376 or 779/1378.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 146, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 269.—*Al-Fāʿiq (ʿilm) fī (taʿlīf bi) ʿl-wathāʾiq* Tlemc. 35, Rabat 206/7, Fez, Qar. 1141, A. Taymūr, *Fiqh* 361, print. Fez n.d.

4a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Qāsim b. Saʿīd al-ʿUqbānī al-Tilimsānī, *qādi ʿl-jamāʿa* in Tlemcen, died in 871/1466.

*Tuḥfat al-nāẓir wa-ghunyat al-dhākir fī ḥifẓ al-shaʿāʾir wa-taghyīr al-manākīr*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 281, 2437.

| 5. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Zayd (Yazīd) ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Ghumārī al-Marrākushī, born on 27 Jumādā II 739/11 January 1339, wrote in 801/1399:

347

*Kitāb ismāʿ al-ṣumm fī ithbāt al-sharaf min qibal al-umm* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v 26, Jer. Khāl. 75, 37, Dam. Z. 58, 106, 1.

6. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿArafa al-Warghamī (according to al-Jazarī) al-Tūnisī was born on 27 Rajab 716/16 October 1316. In 750/1350 he became imam at the central mosque of Tunis, in 772/1370 preacher, and in 773 *muftī*, and died on 24 Jumādā II 803/10 February 1401.

Ibn al-Jazarī, *Ṭab. al-qurrāʾ* II, 243, no. 3422, al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʾ* IX, 240/2, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 337, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VII, 38, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 290, no. 775, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 190/201, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 105, anon. biography Algiers 331, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 267, 3.—2. *al-Mukhtaṣar fī ʿl-fiqh* additionally Fez, Qar. 874/9, 919/22, 926/7, 975, 977, 980, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 374, 2779/82, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 491.—3. *al-Ḥudūd al-fiqhiyya* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 367, 2757, 12. Commentary *al-Hidāya al-kāfiya al-shāfiya li-bayān ḥaqāʾiq Ibn ʿArafa al-wāfiya* by Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-Raṣṣāʿ (p. 343) additionally Fez. Qar. 1106/7, 1143, 1119, Rabat 212, Tanger, GM II, 52, 92, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 387, 2823, printings Fez, 1317, C. 1319 (in the margin of Ibn Farḥūn's *Dībāj*).—8. *al-Ṭuruq al-wāḍiḥāt fī ʿamal al-munāsakhāt* Gotha 1124.—8. *Mukhtaṣar al-farāʾiḍ*, following al-Ḥawfī, I, 663, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 418, 2873.—9. *al-Mukhtaṣar al-shāmil fī ʿl-tawḥīd* Tunis, Zayt. III, 93, 449, Fez, Qar. 1626.

7. See p. 343, 3c.

7a. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Šāliḥ al-ʿAṣnūnī al-Maghīlī wrote, in 816/1413:

*Sharḥ ʿala ʿl-Tilimsāniyya* I, 666, 10.

Ad p. 277

8. Abu 'l-Qāsim Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Mu'tall al-Burzulī al-Mālikī, a student of Muḥammad b. 'Arafa (no. 6), arrived in Cairo while on pilgrimage in 806/1403 and died on 25 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 841/22 May 1438.

348 Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 218, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 150, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 261.—*Jāmi' masā'il al-aḥkām etc.* or *al-Fatāwī* additionally Fez, Qar. | 910, 1117, Rabat 210, Tanger GM IV, 29, Algiers 1333/4, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 351, 2721.6, 368, 2760, 375, 2783, abstract of the *masā'il* of it by Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān Ḥalūlū (ca. 895/1490) Algiers 1337, by Abū Muḥammad b. 'Akrīsh?

9. Abū Zakariyyā' Yahyā b. Mūsā (no. 4) b. 'Īsā al-Maghilī al-Māzūnī, d. 883/1478.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 11, 491, 1431. *Al-Durar al-maknūna fī nawāzil Māzūna*, Algiers 1335/6.

9a. Abū Sālim Ibrāhīm b. Hilāl, d. 903/1497.

*Ajwiba*, lith. Fez, 1318.

9b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Mahdī 'Īsā 'Azzūm al-Murādī al-Qayrawānī was much respected by the scholars of Tunis and died after 900/1494.

*Al-Dukkāna* against *qāḍī* Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-'Alwīnī al-Qayrawānī concerning a *waqf* case, written in 864/1459, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 299, 2499. His other 24 works did not get beyond the planning stage.

10. Aḥmad b. Yahyā b. Muḥammad al-Tilimsānī al-Wansharīshī, d. 914/1508.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 74, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 80, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 1, 43, no. 130, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 53 (tr. Lévi-Provençal 1, 57), Ibn 'Askar, *Dawḥa* 37, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 11, 153, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 438/9. 1. *Īdāḥ al-masālik etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1841.4.—2. *al-Manhaj al-fā'iḳ etc.* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 368, 2760, 2, 379, 2790, print. Fez, 1298; abstract by the author Rabat 35.3.—3. *al-Mi'yār al-mughrib etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1773 (5 vols), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 377, 2785/8, Algiers 1338/41, Rabat 217/8, Tanger, GM II–IX, Fez, Qar. 1125/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 492, see E. Amar, *La pierre de touche des fétwas*, choix de consultations juridiques des faqihis du Maghreb, trad. ou analys., Paris 1908.—4. *Asna 'l-tājir fī bayān aḥkām man ghalaba 'alā waṭanihi 'l-Naṣārā wa-lam yuhājir wa-mā yatarabbu 'alayhi min al-'uqūbāt wal-zawājir* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1758.3, published in part by M.J.

Müller, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. westl. Araber*, Munich 1866, 41/3.—b. *Iḍāʿat al-ḥalak fi 'l-radd 'alā man aḡtā bi-taḡmīn al-rā'i 'l-mushtarak*, lith. Fez n.d.

### | 5a     *The Ibādīs*

349

1. In the eighth century, ʿĀmir b. ʿAlī al-Shammākhī was the most famous teacher of the Ibādī *madhhab* in Jabal Nafūsa.

Al-Shammākhī, *Siyar* 559/61. *Uṣūl al-diyānāt*, with a commentary by ʿUmar b. Ramaḡān al-Thulāthī, composed in 1179/1765, lith. C. 1304.

2. Abū Ṭāhir Ismāʿīl b. Mūsā al-Jaythālī of Jaythāl in Jabal Nafūsa was held prisoner by the emir of Tripoli for a long time and died on the island of Jerba in 730/1329 or 750/1349.

Al-Shammākhī 556/9, Basset, *EI* 1, 1046. 1. *Qanāṭir al-khayrāt* describes the journey of the believer, passing 17 stages on his way to paradise, with many anecdotes, using Ibādī works as well as those of al-Ghazzālī, lith. C. 1307, 3 vols.—2. *Qawāʿid al-Islām*, *ʿaqida* with a commentary by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḡammad al-Kusbī, lith. C. n.d.

3. Uncertain is the era of Sālim b. Saʿīd al-Ḍāʿighī (Ṣāʿighī?).

*Lubāb al-āthār al-wārida ʿan mashāyikh al-mutaʿakkhkirīn al-akhyār fi 'l-adyān*, Berl. Fol. 1718/9, 2196.

### 6     *Sciences of the Qurʿān*

1. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḡammad b. Muḡammad b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbdallāh al-Umawī al-Sharīshī al-Kharrāzī, ca. 703/1303.

1. *al-Durar al-lawāmiʿ fi aṣl maqraʿ al-imām Nāfiʿ*, composed in 697/1298 (sic), Paris 3264,7.—Commentaries: a. *al-Ṭirāz fi sharḡ ḍabṭ al-Kharrāz* by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḡammad b. Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Jalīl al-Tanasī, d. 899/1493, p. 341, 7, composed in 866/1461, additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7533 (DL 48), Fez, Qar. 235, Rabat 14, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 145,29, 159,39, 170, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 23, Cairo, Azhar Qir. 154 (Bergsträsser, *Isl.* xx, 6).—b. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḡammad b. Saʿīd al-Anṣārī, print. Algiers 1324.—2. *Mawrid al-ḡamʿān fi rasm al-Qurʿān* additionally Paris 3264,6, Azhar, Qir. 64, 301, 154, library of Egypt Majm. 301 (Bergsträsser, *Isl.* xx, 5), Dam. ʿUm. 8,44, Bank. xviii, 1, 1284; supplements the *Muqniʿ* and the *ʿAqila* mainly on the basis of the lost *Kitāb al-tabyīn li-hijāʿ al-tanzīl* by al-Dānī's

350 student Abū Dā'ūd Sulaymān b. Najāḥ al-Umawī al-Andalusī (d. 496/1102), highly regarded in the Maghreb (Bergsträsser, *Isl.* xx, 5).—Commentaries: | a. 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Umar al-Ṣanhājī additionally Bank. xviii, 1, 1285.—b. *Faṭḥ al-mannān* by 'Abd al-Wāḥid b. Aḥmad b. 'Āshir al-Anṣārī (d. 1040/1630, see Muḥammad Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* I, 231, and p. 461, § 8, 2) additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7533 (DL 48), Tunis, Zayt. I, 146,<sup>1707</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Rabat 8/10, Fez, Qar. 226/7, Qilič 'A. 30, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 30.—c. *Tanbīh al-aṭshān* by Ḥusayn b. 'Alī b. Ṭalḥa al-Rajrājī al-Shafshāwī (d. ca. 899/1493) additionally Fez, Qar. 234, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 17.—f. *Majmū' al-bayān* by Abu 'l-Ḥasan b. Abī 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan b. Abi 'l-'Āfiya al-imām al-Nazwālī Fez, Qar. 245, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 2.—g. Supplement *Bayān al-ikhtilāf etc.* by Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. al-Qāḍī<sup>2</sup> additionally Tunis, Zayt. I, 165.

Ad p. 278

2. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. al-Barī al-Ribāṭī (Riyāḍī) al-Baysūsī (Rabat 507 xxi), d. 730/1330.

2. *al-Durar al-lawāmi fī aṣl maqra' al-imām Nāfi'* additionally Vat. v. 1376, Algiers 960,<sup>10</sup> Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1406,<sup>3</sup> Rabat 172, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 19.—Commentaries: a. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Malik al-Mintawrī, written in 733–4/1371–3, additionally Madr. 6,<sup>3</sup> (Derenbourg 10), Fez, Qar. 231; abstract of *al-Maqṣad al-nāfi'*, the commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kharrāzī al-Sharīshī (no. 1), Br. Mus. Or. 7533,<sup>3</sup> (DL 48), Algiers 389,<sup>14</sup> 390,<sup>4</sup>.—b. Yaḥyā b. Sa'īd al-Simlālī additionally Tūnis. Zayt. I, 160, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* xviii, 94, 187.—c. *al-Mukhtār min al-jawāmi' fī muḥādhāt al-durr al-jawāmi'* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Makhlūf al-Tha'ālibī (5.) composed in 842/1438, additionally Tunis, Zayt. I, 173, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 22, print. Algiers 1324.—f. See a.—h. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān al-Marghīnī al-Tūnisī, *al-Nujūm al-ṭiwāl* print. Tunis 1322 (together with his *al-Qawl al-ajlā fī kawn al-basmala min al-Qur'an al-a'lā*).—i. *Īḍāḥ al-asrār wal-badā'i'*, by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Imrān al-Fanzāwī b. al-Mijrād al-Salāwī (p. 336,<sup>7</sup>), Paris 5036, Fez, Qar. 246, 251, Tanger, GM 75.—3. *al-Kāfi fī 'ilm al-qawāfi'*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 330,<sup>1</sup>.

1 Where the author of the original work is called 'Abdallāh b. 'Umar al-Ṣanhājī b. Ajāt al-Andalusī.

2 Author of the *Īḍāḥ fī qir'at 'ālim Umm al-qurā* (i.e. 'Abdallāh b. Kathīr), an astrological treatise, Rabat 490, of the *Risāla li-izālat al-shakk wal-ilbās fī: Alam aḥsib al-nās*, Tūnis, Zayt. I, 165 and of the *Risālat al-iḥsān fī bayān faḍīlat a'lā shu'ab al-īmān*, Selīm. 628,<sup>1</sup>.

3. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Safāqusī, d. 742/1342.

DK 1, 55. no. 146, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 92, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 11, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 209. 1. *al-Mujīd fī ʿrāb al-Qurʾān al-majīd*, based on Ibn Ḥayyān, additionally Gotha 533 (wrongly described as an abbreviation of Ibn al-Samīn, p. 137,9), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1320, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 112/5, Fez, Qar. 168/9, Rabat 2, Selīm Āgā 144, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 61, print. C. 1315. *Ikhtīṣār* by ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Ḥamrūnī (13th cent.?), Tunis, Zayt. 1, 19, 13.

| 4a. Maymūn wrote in 810/1407:

351

*Al-Durra fī l-rasm* in 1580 verses, Tunis, Zayt 1, 173.

5. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Makhlūf al-Tha‘ālībī al-Ja‘farī al-Jazā’irī was born in Algiers in 786/1386. From 802/1400 onwards he studied in Bijāya, Tunis, and Cairo. After the pilgrimage he returned to Tunis and died in 873/1468 in Algiers.

Ad p. 279

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 148/51, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rīf al-khalaf* 63/8, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 11, 359, no. 997 (which gives 894 as the year of death), al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* 11, 131/2. 1. *al-Jawāhir al-ḥisān fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān* additionally Paris 5283, 5379, Brill–H. <sup>2</sup>639, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1324, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 63/5, Rabat 534,2, Fez, Qar. 126/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 44, print. Algiers 1323/8 (with glosses by the author, his *Muʿjam mukhtaṣar* and the *Kitāb al-ruʾā wal-manāmāt*, on the excellence of the Qurʾān, by Kamāl Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā b. al-Khuḷjā).—4. *al-Ulūm al-fākhira etc.*, composed in 849/1445, additionally Rom. Cas. 51 (Cat. 428), Köpr. 748, print. C. 1317/8.—5. *Riyāḍ al-sālikīn etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 41.—6. *Rawḍat al-anwār wa-nuzhat al-akhyār*, abstracts Algiers 536,4.—7. *Ruʾyat sayyidī*, a vision of the Prophet in a dream, additionally Bresl. Un. 205, Br. Mus. Suppl. 254, ii, Vat. v. 370; other visions Paris 1546,7.—8. *al-Anwār al-muḍīʿa al-jāmiʿa bayn al-sharʿa wal-ḥaqīqa*, library Daḥdāḥ 66, Fez, Qar. 610, whence (?) *Nubdha min al-Jāmiʿ al-kabīr* C. 1911.—9. *Risāla* on definitions, Tüb. 19,2.—10. *al-Mukhtār min al-jawāmiʿ* see 2, 1, c.—11. *Nafāʾis al-marjān fī qīṣaṣ al-Qurʾān*, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 127/8.—12. *Anwār fī āyāt al-nabī al-mukhtār* Tunis, Zayt. 11, 240.

6. Abū ‘Abdallāh Ḥasan (Ḥusayn) b. ‘Alī b. Ṭalḥa al-Rajrājī al-Shawshāwī al-Simlālī, ca. 899/1493.

5. *I'ānat al-mubtadi' fi 'l-qirā'āt* Fez, Qar. 248.—6. *Manāhij al-taḥṣīl* Fez, Qar. 979.

## 7 *Dogmatics*

2. Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad al-Waghliṣī al-Maghribī, d. 786/1384.

1. *al-Muqaddima* or *al-Aqida al-Waghliṣiyya* additionally Madr. 60,<sup>3</sup> Algiers 1960,<sup>2</sup>—Commentaries: a. *'Umdat al-bayān* by Abū Zayd (Yazīd) 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ṣabbāgh, abstract of the commentary by Abū Muḥammad 'Abd al-Karīm b. 'Alī al-Zuwāwī, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 459, <sup>2</sup>925.

352 | 3. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abdallāh al-Tarjumān al-Māyurqī, as a Franciscan Anselmo Turmeda,<sup>3</sup> wrote in 823/1420:

Ad p. 280

*Tuḥfat al-arīb (labīb) fi 'l-radd 'alā ahl al-ṣalīb* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5942 (DL 13), Paris 6051/2 (with a Turkish transl.), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 973, Khāliṣ 5275 (with a Turkish transl.), Fātiḥ 2909, As'ad 1147/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 19, printed in England n.p. 1290, C. 1895, abstract by the son of the author 'Abd al-Ḥalīm Berl. 2211, see *Revue de l'hist. d. rel.* XII, 68/89, 179/201, 278/301, di Matteo, *Taḥrīf* 243, n. 6, French transl. by J. Spiro, Paris 1886, see J. Spiro, *Autobiographie d'Abdallāh b. 'Abdallāh le drogman*, *Rev. Tunis* XIII (1906), 19/101 (with a translation of the first two chapters of the *Tuḥfa*), Muḥammad b. el-Khodja, *Le tombeau d'Abdallāh b. 'Abdallāh*, *ibid.* 292/4.

3a. Muḥammad al-Mufaḍḍal b. al-Hādī b. Aḥmad b. 'Azzūz wrote, around 830/1427 in Zaghwān:

1. *Kashf al-rān 'an fu'ād mānī' 'l-ziyāra wa-mudda'ī tafṣīl al-waḥīfa 'ala 'l-Qur'ān wa-iqāmat al-dalīl wal-burhān*, Rabat 126.—2. *al-Naṣiḥa al-shāfiya al-nāfi'a lil-ṭariqa al-Darqāwiyya*, *ibid.* 542,<sup>3</sup>—3. That one need not fast while travelling, *ibid.* 4.

3 In this capacity he wrote a work in Catalan called "The dispute between the donkey and brother A. T.", see Asín Palacios, *El original arabe de la Disputa del asno contra Fr. A. T.*, *Rev. de la Filologia Esp.* Madrid 1914.



3. ʿĪsā b. Salāma b. ʿĪsā wrote in 860/1456 in Biskra:

*Al-Lawāmiʿ wal-asrār fī manāfiʿ al-Qurʾān wal-akhbār*, Algiers 828,<sub>2</sub>, 1767,<sub>4</sub>.

4. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. ʿUmar al-Ḥasanī al-Sanūsī, d. 892/1486 or 895/1490 in Tlemcen.

Biography *al-Mawāhib al-quddūsiyya etc.* by Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Tilimsānī al-Mallālī additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 157,<sub>1575d</sub>, 256,<sub>1730,1,1731</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1295, Rabat 399, abstract *al-Laʿālīʿ al-sundusiyya fī l-faḍāʾil al-Sanūsīyya* by Aḥmad Bābā (d. 1036/1627, p. 466), Rabat 407, ii, *Hesp.* XII, 115,<sub>984,10</sub>, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 346, Ibn ʿAskar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* 89, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 237/48, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 556, *EI* IV, 164/5, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʾrīf al-khalaf* 176/86, ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* II, 343, Bargès, *Compl. a. l'hist. d. Banū Ziyān* 423.

1. *Aqīdat ahl al-tawḥīd etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 636,<sub>8</sub>, 1273,<sub>4</sub>, 1513, 1553, 1559,<sub>1</sub>, Dam. ʿUm. 40,<sub>11</sub>, print. C. 1306.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *ʿUmdat ahl al-tawfīq wal-taʿdīd*, Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 382, Paris 4583,<sub>4</sub>, Cambr. Suppl. 872, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1513,<sub>2</sub>, Selīm Āgā 643, Tunis, Zayt. III, 55,<sub>1405/12</sub>, 60,<sub>1418</sub>, 68,<sub>1427a</sub>, 79,<sub>1435,1</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1510, Tanger GM V, 14, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 198, Dam. Z. 46,<sub>40/1</sub>, Āṣaf. II, 1318,<sub>30</sub>, print. C. 1317.—Glosses: a. al-Ḥasan b. Masʿūd al-Yūsī (d. 1111/1699, p. 455) additionally Berl. Qu. 1440, Tunis, Zayt. III, 28,<sub>1338/46</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1605, 1611.—b. Ramaḍān b. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-ʿAkkārī (d. 1163/1751), Algiers 1274, Tunis, Zayt. III, 23,<sub>1326</sub>.—c. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Mawjūrī (d. 995/1587, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 67/70, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 84, no. 186, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 80, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 4, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* 111), Fez, Qar. 1568, 2nd edition on the order of Sultan al-Manṣūr billāh of Morocco (986–1012/1578–1603) Paris 5297, 5308, Tunis, Zayt. III, 27,<sub>1337</sub>, Algiers 631.—d. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ramāšī, composed in 1123/1711, Tunis, Zayt. III, 20,<sub>1318</sub>.—e. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿArafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), Tunis, Zayt. III, 19,<sub>1317</sub>.—f. *Hidāyat al-murīd* by Muḥammad ʿUllaysh al-Miṣrī (d. 1299/1882), C. 1306.

II. *Aqīdat ahl al-tawḥīd al-ṣuḡhrā* or *Umm al-barāhīn* additionally Munich 14,<sub>3</sub>, Leipz. 868, vi, Stockh. 19a, Paris 5320, Manch. 880B, Rabat 85, Algiers 411, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 165, Dam. ʿUm. 62,<sub>42</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 282, Bat. Suppl. 131/41, printings also C. 1271, 1273, 1288, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306, 1323, in *Majmūʿa* Fez, 1317, Java 1318, with a Malay commentary by Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn Muḥammad Pattanī, Penang 1310, by Muḥammad Zayn b. Jalāl al-Dīn of Aceh, Bombay 1310; see Luciani, *Rev. Afr.* XLII (1898), no. 23, Wensinck, *Creed* 275, G. Gabrieli, *Un capitolo di teodiceia*

*musulmana ovvero gli attributi divini secondo la U. al-b. di al-S.* Trani 1914, idem, *La dommatica minore di al-Ṣ.* ibid., Horten in *Kl. Texte für Vorl.* no. 39, Bonn 1916. Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Tawḥīd ahl al-ʿirfān wa-maʿrifat Allāh wa-rasūlihi wal-burhān* additionally Stockh. 196, Paris 4584, Algiers 632,<sup>5</sup>, 633,<sup>2</sup>, 653/5, 662/4, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1512,<sup>2</sup>, 1559,<sup>2</sup>, Vat. v. 262,<sup>3</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 495, <sup>2</sup>1145,<sup>2,3</sup> (in a double version), Haupt 3g, 51, Tunis, Zayt. III, 37,<sup>1300</sup>, 68,<sup>1420</sup>, 87,<sup>1442</sup>, Rabat 500, iv, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 191, Bat. 44, 128,<sup>7</sup>, Suppl. 143, print. C. 1322.—

Ad p. 281

Glosses: b. Abū Mahdī ʿĪsā b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Saktānī (d. 1062/1652) additionally Munich 145, Algiers 635,<sup>2</sup>, 664, 698/700, Tunis, Zayt. III, 63,<sup>1421a</sup>, Rabat 525, iii, on which superglosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Maghribī, composed in 1174/1760, Tunis, Zayt. III, 15,<sup>1307</sup>.—d. al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), Rāmpūr I, 293,<sup>94</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1297, C. 1290, 1295, 1315, 1331.—e. al-Bājūrī (d. 1277/1861, p. 487) additionally Haupt 3f, Vat. v. 1234,<sup>6</sup> (with a mistaken: “ma 11, 251, 1e e diversa = Sarkis 509, 8”, which should rather be: = Sarkis 508,<sup>4</sup>), Fez, Qar. 1610, Bat. Suppl. 144,<sup>5</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1272, ’80, ’83, ’89, ’93, ’98, 1300, ’1, ’2, ’4, ’5, ’6, ’7, ’10, ’18, ’30 (with *Taqrīrāt* by Aḥmad al-Ujhūrī in the margin), lith. C. 1279, ’83, ’89, ’98, 1307, ’10, ’18.—f. Muḥammad b. Abi ’l-Qāsim b. Naṣr al-Faḡīgī (composed in 1048/1638) additionally Algiers 687,<sup>2</sup>, 354 | 758, Djelfa, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 367,<sup>14</sup>, Rabat 496, vi; superglosses by Ḥusayn al-Namawī, eleventh century, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 11, 21, Bank. x, 566.—g. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Majdūlī, composed in 1104/1692, Algiers 694.—h. Abū Zakariyyāʾ Yahyā al-Zawāwī, ibid. 696.—k. Ḥasan b. Yūsuf al-Zayyātī (d. 1023/1614, al-Bashīr, *Yawāqit* 132, which has al-Ziyānī), Algiers 1426,<sup>5</sup>.—l. Maṣṣūr b. B. al-Qāsim, ibid. 685, 3.—m. Yahyā al-Shāqir al-Maghribī, d. 1096/1685, Tunis, Zayt. III, 63,<sup>1421b</sup>.—2. (= 12.) *Faṭḥ al-mubīn* by Muḥammad b. ʿAmr (ʿUmar) b. Ibrāhīm al-Tilimsānī al-Mallālī, ca. 1000/1591, additionally Bresl. Un. 59, Vat. v. 262,<sup>4</sup>, Algiers 663, 1300, Tunis, Zayt. III, 68,<sup>1426,4</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1609, Rabat 399, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 194, Āṣaf. II, 372, 16, 4 (which has ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Tilimsānī), Bat. Suppl. 148.—3. *Ithāf al-mughram al-mughrā* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Maqqarī (d. 1041/1632, p. 297), Madr. 317,<sup>3</sup>.—3a. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-ʿĀrī al-Arīḥāwī, eleventh cent. (p. 396), additionally Sbath 282.—3b. *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn fī maḥāsīn U. al-b.* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ghunaymī (d. 1044/1634, p. 389), Tunis, Zayt. III, 10,<sup>1298/9</sup>, abstract Algiers 664,<sup>6n</sup>.—4. *Ithāf al-murīdīn* by Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ghadāmīsī al-Miṣrī, composed in 1064/1654, Algiers 682/5, 1255,<sup>2</sup> (‘composed in 1178!’), Tlemc. 24.—6. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ramāṣī al-Jazāʾirī additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 36,<sup>1354</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 204.—7. Muḥammad b. Maṣṣūr al-Hudhudī,

eleventh cent., additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 89,<sup>1444</sup> Rāmpūr I, 305,<sup>181/2</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 372,<sup>16,5</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 149/54.—Glosses: a. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Bīlī al-‘Adawī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 169.—b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥijāzī al-Sharqāwī (d. 1227/1808) additionally Āṣaf. II, 1298,<sup>120</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 293,<sup>93</sup>, print. also C. 1292.—c. Ḥasan al-Dardīr, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 173.—d. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Suḥaymī (d. 1178/1764, p. 327), ibid. 208.—e. Nūr al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Quddūsī, composed in 1165/1752, Rāmpūr I, 298,<sup>131</sup>.—7a. Mollā Ḥusayn b. Iskandar al-Ḥanafī, composed in 1069/1659, Leid. 2044.—8. Muḥammad al-Ma‘mūn b. Muḥammad al-Ḥafṣī (d. 1114/1702) additionally Paris 5376, Algiers 632,<sup>6</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1580, *Hesp.* XII, 132, 1052, Rāmpūr I, 306, print. Fez, 1324.—10. Sa‘d b. ‘Abdallāh al-Wajahānī additionally Algiers 708,<sup>3</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 69,<sup>1428</sup>.—12. See 2.—17. ‘Alī b. Nāṣir al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Misrī al-Faḍīlī (d. 939/1532), Tunis, Zayt. III, 69,<sup>1428,2</sup>.—18. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Fāsī al-‘Arif in *Majmū‘a*, Fez, 1306/8.—19. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Fāsī (d. 1096/1685, p. 460), Rabat 496, xiii.—20. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥajj ‘Amr b. Awaghtū (sic) al-Maghrāwī al-Filālī, Paris 5376, Fez, Qar. 775 (only al-Maghrāwī).—21. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Ṣadiq b. Aḥmad al-Jibālī, Rabat 515,<sup>9</sup>.—22. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Thawrī, *Hesp.* XII, 132, 1053.—23. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Ḥanafī (d. 1100/1689, see Berl. 4547), Bank. x, 565.—24. al-Khidāji, Fez, Qar. 1595.—25. Sa‘īd Qaddūs, Algiers 693.—26. *al-Risāla fī sharḥ ṣifāt al-samā‘* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Daḥīq al-Mālikī (d. 1150/1737 in Medina, Mur. IV, 122), Bank. x, 645,<sup>1</sup>, with addenda by Muḥammad b. Ṭayyib al-Mālikī (d. 1170/1756 in Medina, Mur. IV, 91) ibid. 2.—27. al-Rasmūkī, Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 382, J, 263,<sup>2</sup>.—28. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Aḥsā‘ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 163.—29. Abū ‘Alī b. ‘Alī, Tunis, Zayt. III, 81,<sup>1437,1</sup>.—30. Mūsā b. Muḥammad b. Barakāt al-Balqaṭrī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 205.—31. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm al-Saraqustī, ibid. 210.—32. *al-Bahja al-saniyya* by ‘Isā al-Barrāwī al-Shāfi‘ī (d. 1182/1768, | p. 323,<sup>24</sup>), Rāmpūr I, 288,<sup>46</sup>.—33. Muḥammad b. Faṭḥallāh al-Fuḍaylī al-Mālikī, Rāmpūr I, 305,<sup>179</sup>.—34. Ḥasan b. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin al-Sallārī (whose *Natā’ij afkār al-thiqāt fī-mā lil-ṣifāt min al-ta‘alluqāt* is preserved there as well), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 211.—35. *Dharī‘at al-yaqīn ilā U. al-b.* by Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Nawāwī al-Jāwī (p. 501), C. 1313, Mecca 1317.—36. Turkish transl. by Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Muṣṭafā, Selim Āgā 642.—Versifications: 1. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Saqqāt (d. 1183/1769), commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Kabīr (d. 1232/1817, p. 486).—3. *Wāsiṭat al-sulūk wa-sharḥuhā al-awwal lil-Ḥawḍī wal-thānī lil-Sanūsī*, Fez, Qar. 1585, the first also in 1583.—4. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājī, Vat. v. 258,<sup>5</sup>.—5. *al-Laṭā’if al-unsīyya ‘alā Naẓm al-‘aqida al-Sanūsīyya*, with a commentary by ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 205.

355

II. A. *al-Aqida al-ṣaghira (ṣughrā) al-ṣughrā*, Paris 5320, Algiers 642/5, 1440<sub>11</sub>, print. Tunis 1293; self-commentary Algiers 149<sub>4</sub>, 632<sub>4</sub>, 633<sub>3</sub> 636/7, Tunis, Zayt. III, 76<sub>1422</sub>, 81<sub>1437,4</sub>, 87<sub>1442,2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, print. C. 1304, 1322.

II. B. *Aqīdat al-Ḥaḥīza*, Br. Mus. 119<sub>3</sub> (qualified as a 'prayer'), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 197, commentary *al-Maṭālī' al-saniyya* by Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Muḥsin b. al-Ṣalāḥ, ibid. 208.

III. *al-Jumal* or *al-Murshida* or *al-Sanūsiyya al-wuṣṭā*, with the self-commentary *Umdat ahl al-tadqīq wal-taṣdīq*, additionally Algiers 632<sub>7</sub>, 634, Constantine, JA 1854, ii, 443, 110, Rabat 67, I, Fez, Qar. 1591, Tunis, Zayt. III, 48<sub>1387/93</sub>, 66<sub>1426,2</sub>, 79<sub>1435,2</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, Dam. Z. 46 ('Um. 62), 43, Mosul 218<sub>110</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 315<sub>250/1,258</sub>.—Glosses: a. al-ʿIrāqī, Fez, Qar. 1584.—b. *Nūr al-ifāda sharḥ al-Murshida* by 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 373.—c. Glosses *al-Lāzīm wal-malzūm* by Sa'īd al-Kafif, Rāmpūr I, 298.—d. Maḥmūd al-Maqdisī, print. Tunis 1321.

VI. *al-Muqaddima* additionally Gotha 1159, Vat. v. 258<sub>6</sub>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1512<sub>3</sub>, Algiers 411<sub>12</sub>, 638/42, 648, 650<sub>3</sub>, Rabat 500, v, Rāmpūr I, 322, Bat. Suppl. 577/8 (with a transl. in Javanese). *Les prolégomènes théologiques de S.*, texte ar. et trad franç. par J.D. Luciani, Algiers 1908.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary Leipz. 868, v, Algiers 658<sub>2</sub>, 664<sub>2</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 68<sub>1426.3</sub>, 1427b, Welieddīn 1830, Dam. Z. 52, 48<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 495, <sup>2</sup>1145<sub>6</sub> (wrongly identified as a text on logic), Bt. Suppl. 579. Abstract *al-Mawāhib al-rabbāniyya* by Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Bannānī al-Saraqusṭī, ca. 1015/1606, Tunis, Zayt. III, 74<sub>1430,2</sub>, printed in the margin of II.A., C. 1404, 1322.—b. Mollā Ilyās, Leipz. 969, iv.—c. Anon., Algiers 643<sub>2</sub>.—d. *al-Ma'āni 'l-saniyya* by 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan al-Babā'ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 208.

VII. A proof that the *tawḥīd* formula comprises all the properties of God and of the Prophet, additionally Stockh. 190.

VIII. *Mukhtaṣar al-mantiq* with a self-commentary additionally Algiers 1426<sub>4</sub>, 1809, Rabat 427, Tlemc. 8/9.—Commentaries: 1. al-Ḥasan b. Mas'ūd al-Yūsī (d. 1102/1691, p. 455), Paris 2400<sub>2</sub>, Rabat 422, Algiers 1382<sub>2</sub>, Fez, Qar. 1371, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>269, <sup>2</sup>485, Bank. XXI, 2308.—2. Following his lectures, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sūsī, Algiers 1410.—4. Glosses on the self-commentary, by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Bannānī (d. 1194/1780), Fez. 1302.—5. Abu 'l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ya'qūb al-Dilālī al-Wallālī (d. 1128/1716, al-Qādirī, NM II, 194) Rabat | 426, Tlemc. 10.—6. Glosses on the self-commentary, by 'Umar b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Umar al-Fāsī (d. 1288/1870), Rabat 427.—7. Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī, C. 1292, 1321.—8. Anon. *Lawāmi' al-naẓar* Gotha 1196, Algiers 1491.—9. *al-Rajaz al-muḥtawī 'alā masā'il al-Mukhtaṣar al-Sanūsī* by 'Abd al-Salām b. al-Ṭayyib al-Qādirī (d. 1110/1698, p. 457), Rabat 423, 538<sub>4</sub>, on which glosses by Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. al-Rāshid al-Kilālī, ca. 1070/1660, ibid. 423/4.—*Naẓm Mukhtaṣar al-Sanūsī*, ibid. 522<sub>9</sub>.—10. *al-Faṭḥ al-Quddūsī* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Dā'ūd al-Hashtūkī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 239.

IX. = X. *Nuṣrat al-faqīr fī 'l-radd 'alā Abi 'l-Ḥasan al-Ṣaghīr* (al-Miknāsī, d. 719/1319, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 299) who had permitted dancing, and whose work on *ʿIlm al-zāhīr* had been burned in Tlemcen, additionally Algiers 1463, GM 88,27, Tlemc. 81, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 370.

XI. *al-Ṭibb al-nabawī* or *Tafsīr ma taḍammanathu kalimat khayr al-bariyya min ghāmiḍ asrār al-ṣinā'a al-ṭibbiyya* additionally Vat. v. 258,16, Pet. Un. 685,8, Bank. IV, 79,2.

XII. *Kitāb al-ḥaqā'iq* additionally Rabat 521,4, Beirut 318,3.

XIII. *al-Muḥallā bil-mujarrabāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 352, printings C. 1279, 1296, 1318 (in the margin of al-Dayrābī, p. 323, *Mujarrabāt*); *al-Mujarrabāt bil-khawāṣṣ wal-riyādāt wa-tadā'i 'l-ḥurūf* etc. Kairouan, *Bull. d. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 188, 10.

XIV. See II. B.

XVI. *Ṣalawāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 329.

XVIII. *Sharḥ kalimatay al-shahāda*, Mosul 218,113.

XIX. *Sharḥ al-Fātiḥa*, Algiers 656.

XX. *Ikmāl al-Ikmāl* I, 265/6.

XXI. *Jawāb 'an su'āl ulqīya 'alā ba'ḍ al-akhyār fī 'l-nawm*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1521,4.

XXII. *Tarjamat al-Maqāma al-nabawiyya*, ibid. 6.

XXIII. *Jawāb 'an su'āl 'an abyāt li-ba'ḍ al-Ṣūfiyya*, ibid. 7.

XXIV. An untitled *risāla*, ibid. 4.

XXV. *Jawāb 'amman sa'alahu 'an wazn al-a'māl*, Rabat 496, iii.

XXVI. *al-Iqd al-farīd* or *al-Minhāj al-sadīd*, see p. 357, 5, 1.

XXVII. *Sharḥ 'alā ḥadīth al-mā'idatu bayt al-dā'*, Landb.—Br. 70,1.

XXVIII. *Sharḥ asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 81,5.

XXIX. *Al-Muqarrib al-mustawfī fī sharḥ Farā'id al-Ḥawfī*, I, 1384.

XXX. *Sharḥ Ṣaḥīḥ al-Bukhārī*, unfinished, in the possession of Muḥammad b. Cheneb.

XXXI. *Sharḥ al-Īsāghūjī* I, 842, 3b.

4a. Abū Zakariyyā' Yahyā b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Umar al-Raqīlī, 9th cent.

1. *Tajrīd al-milla*, against the Jews.—2. *Kitāb al-mujādala ma'a 'l-Yahūd wal-Naṣārā*, Vienna 1668.

Ad p. 283

5. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh (Muḥammad) al-Jazā'irī (al-Zawāwī), d. 898/1497.

| Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* 33/7. *Al-Manzūma (lāmiyya) al-Jazā'iriyya fī 'l-tawḥīd* or *Kifāyat al-murīd* or *al-Qaṣīd fī 'ilm al-tawḥīd* additionally Paris 1268, 4585, 5329, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 626, <sup>2</sup>1164,6, Tunis, Zayt. III, 89,1444,4,

Zāw. S. Hamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 97,<sup>276</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 314,<sup>246b</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 211, print. Tunis 1311.—Commentaries: a. *al-ʿIqd al-farīd fī ḥall mushkilāt al-tawḥīd* or *al-Minhāj al-sadīd* by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sanūsī additionally Berl. Oct. 1338, Paris 5338, Pet. AMK 944, Tunis, Zayt. III, 97,<sup>1488/9</sup>, Fez, Qar. 1571, 1575, 1580, 1589, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 191, Daḥdāḥ 238, Rāmpūr I, 308,<sup>199</sup>, II, 553.—2. ʿAbd al-Salām al-Laḡānī (d. 1078/1667, p. 307) additionally Fez, Qar. 1596, Rāmpūr I, 308,<sup>201</sup>.—Persian transl. (?) As. Soc. Beng. 994, Stewart, Tippu 175, n. 4.—3. Zayn al-Dīn Abū Hurayra ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd al-Salām al-Shāfiʿī, Rāmpūr I, 308,<sup>200</sup>.

6. Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Mālikī al-Fārisī wrote, around 900/1484:

*Urjūza* on language as a special quality of the human mind, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1560,<sup>2</sup>.

7. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Zakrī al-Tilimsānī, d. 906/1500.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 170, Ibn ʿAskar, *Dawḥat* I, 88, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 38, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʿrīf al-khalaf* 38/41, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 218. 1. *Muḥaṣṣal al-maqāṣid*, a theological *Urjūza*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1561,<sup>1</sup>, Rabat 89, Fez, Qar. 1569, 1571, 1587.—2. *Bughyat al-ṭālib* I, 539.—3. *al-Masāʾil al-ʿaṣr al-musammāt bi-Bughyat al-maqāṣid wa-khulāṣat al-marāṣid*, C. 1344.

8. Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar (ʿAmr) b. Jamāʿa al-Ibādī, ninth cent.

Al-Shammākhī, *Siyar* (C. 1301), 561. *Aqida*, ed. and transl. from the Berber by Motylinski, *Recueil de mém. et de textes, publ. en l'honneur du XIVe Congr. des Or.*, Algiers 1905, 505/45.—Commentaries: a. al-Shammākhī, manuscript in Mzāb.—b. ʿUmar b. Ramaḍān Tulātī, composed in Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1179/April 1766.

## 8 *Mysticism*

1a. Ibn al-Ḥājī al-ʿUbūrī, d. 737/1336.

1. *al-Mudkhal*, Fez, Qar. 1508/10.

1b. ʿUmar al-Jazāʾirī al-Rashidī went in 757/1357 to Tunis and wrote:

*Ibtisām al-ghurūs wa-washj al-ṭurūs fī manāqib Abi ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. ʿArūs*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 187,<sup>1598</sup>, print. Tunis 1303.

2. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Nadrumī<sup>4</sup> al-Gharnāṭī was alive in 809/1406.

*Qabs al-anwār wa-jāmi' al-asrār*, composed in 786/1384, additionally Glasgow 173, Bank. XIII, 915.

2. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Abī Bakr b. 'Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abbād al-Nafzī al-Rondī was born in Ronda in Spain in 733/1333. He was the son of the local preacher and a nephew of the *qāḍī*. He lived in Rabat and Salé, and when he died in 792/1390 he was imam and preacher at the Jāmi' al-Qarawiyyīn in Fez.

Maqqarī, C. III, 175/80, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwat al-iqtibās* 200, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 287, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 133, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣā'* II, 143, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *al-Idjāza* § 343, Asín Palacios, Un precursor hispano-musulman de San Juan de la Cruz, *al-Andalus* I, 7/79. 1. *Ghayth al-mawāhib al-'alīyya bi-sharḥ al-Ḥikam al-'Aṭā'yya etc.*, a comprehensive handbook on asceticism and mysticism, see p. 146.—2. *al-Rasā'il al-kubrā* Fez, Qar. 1479, Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 256, <sup>2</sup>III, 162, lith. Fez, 1320, see Massignon, *Textes* 146.—3. *al-Rasā'il al-ṣuḡhrā*, Fez, Qar. 1480.—4. *Rasā'il* on individual passages from the *Qūt al-qulūb* (see I, 359), Esc.<sup>2</sup> II, 740, 2.—5. *Faṭḥ al-ṭurfā wa-ḥidā'at al-shurfa*, ibid. 3.—6. *Sharḥ asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā*, Paris 1201, 2, Vat. v. Borg. 144<sub>6</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1121, Bat. Suppl. 318.

2a. 'Alī b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Hawwārī al-Tūnisī, eighth cent.

*Manāqib al-ṣāliḥ 'Ayyād al-Zayyāt*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 252<sub>1722,2</sub>.

2b. Aḥmad al-Tādilī, d. after the eighth cent. in Tunis.

*Manāqib al-ṣāliḥa 'Ā'isha bint 'Imrān al-Manūbī*, anon. abstract in Tunis, Zayt. III, 252<sub>1722,1</sub>, 254<sub>1723,1</sub>.

3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ya'qūb al-Kūmī al-Tūnisī wrote, around 810/1407:

*Taysīr al-maṭālib wa-ragḥbat al-ṭālib*, additionally Fātiḥ 2600, Mosul 103, 66, 4.

4 Often corrupted to Andarūdī, Nawrī, Dūrī, Kāzarūnī.

- 359 | 3a. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Tujībī b. al-Bannā' al-Saraqusṭī died before the ninth century in Fez.

*Al-Mabāḥith al-aṣliyya 'an jumlat al-Ṣūfiyya*, Hesp. XII, 115, 984f,<sup>5</sup> with a commentary, *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya fī sharḥ al-M. al-a.*, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Ajība al-Ḥusaynī al-Fāsī al-Shādhilī (Basset, *Sources* 16, n. 20), Rabat 98, print. C. 1324.

3b. 'Alī b. 'Isā b. Salāma al-Biskrī wrote, around 860/1456:

*Al-Lawāmi' wal-asrār fī manāfi' al-Qur'ān wal-akhbār*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 223,<sup>1687/8</sup>.

3c. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Tūnisī al-Shādhilī al-Wafā'ī Abu 'l-Mawāhib, ca. 866/1461.

1. *Ma'ārif al-mawāhib, dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 360.—2. *al-Munājāt al-sharīfa al-ilāhiyya al-wārīda fī dīwān al-mawāhib al-aḥadiyya*, cited there.

4. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Sulaymān ('Abd al-Raḥmān) b. Abī Bakr al-Juzūlī al-Simlālī, d. 870/1465.

Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Fāsī (d. 1109/1698, p. 462), *Mumtī' al-asmā' fī dhikr al-J. wal-Tabbā' wa-mā la-humā min al-atbā'*, Fez, 1313, *Ithāf al-nubalā'* 79, A. Cour. *L'établissement des Chérifs* 33 ff.

1. *Dalā'il al-khayrāt etc.* additionally Leipz. 200/1, Upps. II, 156/7, Pet. AMK 929, Paris 5258, 6246, 6675, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 596, <sup>2</sup>1112,<sup>1</sup>, Browne, Cat. 8, Cambr. 72, Suppl. 490/1, Ambr. 353 (*RSO* VII, 572), Vat. v. 235,<sup>2</sup>, etc. Rom. Angel. no. 5, 1, Nap. no. 4, f. 119v, Pal. no. 16, f. 29, Sulaim. 213/5, Fez, Qar. 751/2, Tunis, Zayt. III, 202,<sup>1632/7</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 297, Pesh. 1931, 1933, Būhār 60/2, Rāmpūr 1, 150, Bank. Hdl. 273, As. Soc. Beng. 33, Bat. Suppl. 290/3, printings also C. 1256, '77, '81, '94, '96, Istanbul 1264, '73, '84, '93, 1301, 1314, Fez. n.d., Algiers 1322, Delhi 1289, 1302, 1311, Kanpur 1298, 1303/4, Tillcherry 1296 (with many other prayers, Persian and Hindustani interlinear transl. by Mawlawī Ḥifāzat Ḥusayn), Bombay 1294 (with an interlinear transl. in Sindhi), Lahore 1312 (with a interlinear Hindustani transl.), 1317 (with an interlinear Hindustani transl. by Ghulām Ḥaydar in his *Majmū' al-wazā'if*), Kanpur 1312 (with an interlinear Persian and Hindustani commentary

5 Where he is identified with the mathematician (§ 10).



by Ḥāfiẓ Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq), Madras 1908 (with an interlinear text in Tamil, *Nawāfil al-barakāt*, by Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Qādir Mīram). *Guide to Happiness, a | Manual of Prayer*, transl. by J.B. Pearson, with a *Life of al-G.* and directions for using the book from the Ar. by A.G. Ellis, Oxford 1907.—Commentaries: 1. *al-Anwār al-lāmi‘āt* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Fāsī (d. 1031/1622), Tunis, Zayt. III, 226,<sup>1690,2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 270.—1a. *Maṭālī‘ al-musirrāt* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf al-Qaṣawī (Qaṣrī ?) al-Fāsī (d. 1063/1653) additionally Leipz. 853, I, Paris 5308, 5389, Madr. Tet. 71,<sup>5</sup> Pet. AMK 929, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 185, <sup>2</sup>I, 360, Constantine, *JAs* 1155, I, 441, no. 87, Fez, Qar. 753, Tunis, Zayt. III, 211,<sup>1653/9</sup>, Qilič ‘A. 214, Selīm Āgā 180, Sulaim. 250/1, Mosul 123,<sup>37</sup>, 165,<sup>3</sup>, Pesh. 1932, Rāmpūr I, 158,<sup>138/9</sup>, Āsaf. I, 692,<sup>231</sup>, printings also C. 1309, 1323, Fez, 1317 (entitled *al-Anwār al-lāmi‘āt*).—1b. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār wa-ma‘ūnat al-abrār*, by the same, Tunis, Zayt. III, 194,<sup>1617</sup> (which has: ca. 1091/1660).—2. Muḥammad Fāḍil al-Dihlawī additionally Tippu 176.—3. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Arīḥawī (d. 1158/1745) additionally Sulaim. 254.—7. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Sakūsārī al-‘Ajjī al-Ḥasanī, Madr. 134.—8. al-Ruhāwī, Qilič ‘A. 215.—9. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Sijā‘ī (d. 1190/1777, below p. 323), Pet. AMK 929, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 271.—10. Qara Dā‘ūd Efendi, Heid. zs x, 83, Qilič ‘A. 216/8, Sulaim. 252/3.—11. *Tafrīj al-kurab al-muhimmāt* by ‘Abd al-Mu‘ṭī b. Sālīm al-Simillāwī (ca. 1110/1698, below p. 322), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 280, Bat. Suppl. 294.—12. *Manāẓir al-ḥasanāt* by Muḥammad Nāṣir ‘Alī Ghiyāthpūrī, Rāmpūr I, 159,<sup>142/31</sup>.—13. Anon. *Muntij al-barakāt* Selīm Āgā 79.—Abstract with an explanation, *Daf‘ al-‘āhāt fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā afdāl al-makhluqāt* by Maḥmūd al-Qādirī al-Kurdī al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 1107/1695, Ind. Off. 356 (whose *Ḥayāt al-insān* is preserved in Pesh. 972).

III. *al-‘Ujāla fi ‘l-qirā‘āt*, Fez, Qar. 248.

IV. *Risāla*, Princ. 301.

Ad p. 285

5. See p. 152, 32a.

5a. Abu ‘l-Najm Rukn al-Dīn al-Khaṭīb al-Maghribī wrote in 891/1486:

*Aqā‘iq al-ḥaqā‘iq*, Paris 6524.

5b. Barakāt b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-‘Arūsī al-Najjār al-Qusanṭīnī wrote, in 897/1492:

1. *Wasīlat al-mutawassilīn fī faḍl al-ṣalāt ‘alā sayyid al-mursalīn*, Algiers 773,<sup>1</sup> 774/5.—2. *Tadhkirat al-‘aḳīl wa-tabṣirat al-jāhil*, Algiers 886, Tunis, Zayt. III, 155,<sup>1574,1</sup>.

361 6. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Abu ‘l-Faḍl Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā b. Zarrūq al-Ḥaḍḍār al-Burnusī<sup>6</sup> al-Fāsī, | from the Qabīlat al-Barānis in Fez and Tāza, died in Ṣafar 899/November 1493 in Tripoli.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍaw’* I, 222, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 71, Ibn ‘Askar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* 38, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 64, *Durrat al-ḥijāl*, I, 42,<sup>126</sup>, al-‘Ayyāshī, *Rihla*, I, 96, II, 375, Muḥammad al-‘Arbī al-Fāsī, *Mir’āt al-maḥāsīn* 192, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 45, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 183, *Bustān al-muḥ.* 121, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fah.* I, 341/2, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 51, Lévi-Prov., *Hist.* 187, no. 3, G. Colin, *Riv. Tripolitana* 1925. 1. *al-Kunnāsh*, used by Ibn Maryam, loc. cit. = *Uṣūl al-ḥaḳīqa wal-ṭarīqa* additionally Rabat 45, Paris 1380, 4953 (with a commentary by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kharrūbī) under the title *Qawā’id al-taṣawwuf* Jer. Khāl. 34, 54, print. C. 1318, anon. commentary *al-Nubdha al-sharīqa* Tunis, Zayt. III, 172,<sup>1884</sup>.—7. *al-Naṣīḥa al-kāfiya li-man khaṣṣahu ‘llāhu bil-‘aḳfiya* additionally Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 374,<sup>53</sup>, Rabat 607, I, 529,<sup>2</sup>, Tanger GM I, 7, III, 15, Tunis, Zayt. III, 156,<sup>1575</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 371, lith. C. 1281; commentary by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Zikrī (d. 17 Ṣafar 1144/22 August 1731 in Fez, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 140, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 158, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḳṣā’* IV, 128), Rabat 122, Tunis, Zayt. III, 139,<sup>1545</sup>, abbreviated by Abū Madyan b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Fāsī as *al-Mawārid al-shāfiya fī sharḥ al-N. al-k.* Tunis, Zayt. III, 158, 517a, Fez, n.d. (1920).—9. *al-Maqṣad al-asmā etc.* additionally Leipz. p. 418, Pet. AMK 922, Tunis, Zayt. III, 35,<sup>1352</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362, abstract by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Marzubān al-Ḥanbalī, completed in Istanbul in 1001/1593, Leid. 2043.—10. *al-Waṣīfa al-Zarrūqiyya* additionally Manch. 223J, Rabat 506, xxiv, Tlemc. 91, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 317.—Commentaries: c. *al-Anwār al-saniyya* by ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Umar b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-‘Ayyāshī, additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 190,<sup>1607,1</sup>, 239,<sup>1707</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 269, Rāmpūr I, 143,<sup>17</sup>.—

Ad p. 286

6 Corrupted to al-Burrulusī (Colin).

14. *al-Naṣā'ih* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 370.—d. Anon. Heid. ZDMG 91, 387.—15. *al-Mawāhib al-saniyya fī khawāṣṣ Manzūmat Nūr al-Dīn al-Dimyātī*,<sup>7</sup> additionally Gotha 3728 (where other mss are listed), Berl. 3753/8, Leipz. 891,25, Ind. Off. 374,3, Br. Mus. 175,2 Suppl. 309, ii, Paris 317,2, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 572, <sup>2</sup>1074,2, Ambr. C 155, v (RSO VIII, 622), Fir. Ricc. 10,2, Vat. v. 1254,4, 1359,2, Barb. 78,4, Pet. AM 150,2, Algiers 751, 2, 753, Rabat 506, xiv, Āṣaf. II, | 1710,5,11, Rāmpūr I, 153,101, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 367, Bat. Suppl. 316.—17. *Mafātīḥ al-‘izz etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 361.—22. *Umdat* (‘Uddat) *al-murīd al-ṣādiq min asbāb al-maqt fī bayān al-ṭariq wa-dhikr khawāṣṣ al-waqt* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1566,2, Fez, Qar. 1534.—23. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-Nūniyya* I, 484.—24. *Sharḥ ‘Aqīdat al-Ghazzālī* I, 746.—25. *Sharḥ al-Risālā* I, 302.—26. *Urjūza fī ‘uyūb al-naḥs* I, 362.—27. *Waṣṣiyya* Tlemc. 80.—28. A prayer, Vat. v. 890,8.—29. *al-Radd ‘alā ahl al-bida’*, Tunis, Zayt, III, 149,1566.—30. *al-Mabāḥith al-aṣliyya*, ibid. 153,1571.—31. *Fī i’rāb in lam ajid ilāhī* together with *Iṣābat al-dāhī shākilat i’rāb etc.* by Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl al-Barzanjī (13th cent.), Tunis 1309.—His son (?) Aḥmad al-Burullusī wrote in 931/1525 a gloss on an unnamed grammatical work, Bat. Suppl. 819.

362

6a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Faḍl b. Sa‘d al-Tilimsānī, a student of al-Sanūsī, died in 901/1495 in Cairo.

*Mafākhīr al-Islām fī faḍl al-ṣalāt ‘ala ‘l-nabī ‘alayhi ‘l-ṣalāt wal-salām*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 258,1732,1,

7. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Ṣabbāgh Qāḍī Qal‘a, first half of the tenth century.

1. *Bustān al-azhār etc.*, *manāqib* of Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Rāshidī (d. ca. 920/1514), champion of the Qādiriyya and of Turkish influence in Algiers (*Dictons*, ed. R. Basset, Paris 1890), *Sharḥ al-asmā’ al-ḥusnā*, Tlemc. 42, *Sharḥ ‘ala ‘l-Dhikr*, ibid. 79.—2. *Shifā’ al-ghalīl* p. 332.—3. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya*, see II 238,24.

7 Also Aṣīl al-Dīn; his *qaṣīda* on *lā* on the God’s names entitled *al-Qasam al-athnā al-mubtahil bil-asmā’ al-ḥusnā* (see Goldziher, *Festschr. Nöldeke* 317) is, among other places, also preserved in Munich 549, Vat. v. 513,3, and was printed with the title *Farā’id al-lā‘ālī* Ellis II, 445; another commentary, *al-Faḥ al-asnā fī sharḥ al-asmā’ al-ḥusnā* by Muḥammad al-Ṣafāwī (d. 928/1522, Ahlw. 2413, 3756, different from II, 203) in Berl. Oct. 1449, an anon. commentary Vat. v. 1038,5, Algiers 751, by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj al-Maghribī al-Fāsi (d. 737/1336, Ibn Farḥūn 327/8), ibid. 1251, Algiers 752.

8. Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Maḥmūd al-Shādhilī, ca. 906/1500.

1. *Uṣūl muqaddimat al-wuṣūl* with a commentary, *Nafaḥāt al-ṣafāʾ*, Paris 1367.—  
2. *Ḥizb al-maghrib*, ibid.—3. *al-Tafrīd bi-ḍawābiṭ qawāʾid al-tawḥīd*, 905/1499,  
in answer to a question asked of him in 893/1488 in Mecca, Leid. 2278.

9. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Ghālīb b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Miknāsī b. al-Sakkāk, between 807/1404 and 914/1508 (date of the manuscript).

1. *Istinzāl al-laṭāʾif al-Riḍwāniyya*, see II 120, 11, 3.—2. *Nuṣḥ mulūk al-Islām bil-taʾrīf bi-mā yajibu ʿalayhim min ḥuqūq ila ʾl-bayt al-kirām*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 384,2.—3. *Uslūb min al-kalām ʿalā lā ḥawla wa-lā quwwata illā billāh* ibid. 3.

### 363 | 9 Politics

1. Abū Ḥammū Mūsā b. Yūsuf b. Ziyān al-ʿAbdwādī, prince of Tlemcen 753–88/1352–86.

*Wāṣiṭat al-sulūk fī siyāsat al-mulūk*, Algiers 1374, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 38, *El collar de perlas*, obra que trata de política y administración, vertida al Castellano por el Dr. M.M. Gaspar (Coll. de Est. Ar. IV), Zaragoza 1899.

3. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad al-Maghilī al-Tilimsānī campaigned in Tuwāt against the Jews and, because this brought him into conflict with the other *fuqahāʾ*, he had to emigrate to the Sudan. There, the sultan of Kaghū gave him shelter. After returning to Tuwāt he died in 909/1504.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 355/8, Ibn ʿAskar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* 96, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʾrīf al-khalaf* 166/70. 1. *Taʾrīf fī-mā yajibu ʿala ʾl-mulūk*, Rabat 529,9, printed with the title *Tāj al-dīn fī-mā yajibu etc.* Beirut 1932.—2. *Aḥkām ahl al-Dhimma*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 362,751.

Ad p. 287

### 10 Mathematics

Abu ʾl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān al-Azdī al-ʿAdadī (ʿAdawī) b. al-Bannāʾ al-Marrākushī, b. 649/1251 (or, according to others, in 646 or 654), d. 6 Rajab 721/2 August 1321 in Marrakesh (or, according to others, in 724)

DK I, 278, no. 713, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 74, 378, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* I, 57, 7, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 40/4, (65/7), al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 52; on A. Marré, see Steinschneider, *Bull. di Bibliogr. et di Storia delle scienze mat. e fis.*, x, Roma 1877, Suter 162, no. 399, *EI* II, 390. 1. *Talkhīṣ fi 'amal al-ḥisāb* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 748,<sub>18</sub>, 948, 954 (see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 173), Rabat 526,<sub>2</sub>, Tlemc. 30, Zaw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 96, 21b, Beirut 323,<sub>2</sub>, with the title *Kitāb al-jabr wal-muqābala* Landb.–Br. 457, apparently an abstract of the treatise by Abū Zakariyyā' Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥaṣṣār (p. 156, Bibl. Math., 3. Folge, II, 12/40), transl. Marré, special issue 1865; the work shows some progress in fractional arithmetic and this contributed to the spreading of the use of *ghubār* numbers in the Maghrib.—Commentaries: a. al-Qalaṣādī (d. 891/1486) additionally Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 96, 23b.—aa. By the author himself, *Raf' al-ḥijāb 'an wujūh 'amal al-ḥisāb*, ibid. a., | Bārūdī library, Beirut, *RAAD* V, 136.—b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Dā'ūd al-Miṣrātī (see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, § 415), dedicated to 'Abdallāh b. Abī Madyan, vizier of the Marīnid Abū Ya'qūb Yūsuf b. Ya'qūb (685–707/1286–1307), additionally Esc.<sup>1</sup>, 948,<sub>2</sub>, 949, <sup>2</sup>953, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, op. cit. 96, 21c.—c. Anon. additionally Paris 2643, see Woepcke, *JAs* 1862, Feb.–March, 108.—d. *al-Tamhīṣ* or *Tuḥfat al-tullāb* by Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Ḥaydūr (§ 11, 2b), Vat. v. 1403, Granada, Sagro Monte 21 (Asín, *Rev. Centro Est.* III, 291), Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 86, 1a.—e. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Ḥasan al-Gharbī, Rabat 526, 4.—f. *Ḥaṭṭ al-niqāb 'alā wajh 'amal al-ḥisāb* by Ibn al-Qunfūdh, Rabat 531 (Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 174).—g. Ibn Zakariyyā' al-Awsī, *Esc.* <sup>1</sup>929, <sup>2</sup>934 (not Abū Zakariyyā', Suter 503, see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 177).—2. *al-Maqālāt fi 'l-ḥisāb* additionally Dam. Z. 89, 3, 3.—3. *Tanbīh al-albāb 'alā mas'āl al-ḥisāb* additionally Algiers 613,<sub>6</sub>.—5. *Minḥāj al-ṭalīb li-ta'dīl al-kawākib*, edition Abu 'l-'Abbās 'Alī b. Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Azdī, additionally Zāw. S. Ḥamza, op. cit. 1b.—6. *al-Qānūn etc.* additionally ibid. 87, 2f (?).—7. *al-Yasāra fi ta'dīl al-kawākib al-sayyāra*, commentary by Ibn al-Qunfūdh *Tashīl al-maṭālib fi ta'dīl al-kawākib* Rabat 512, bis, i (Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 174); anon. *al-Maqṣad al-asnā fi ḥall Ishārat al-B.* (sic), Zāw. S. Ḥamza, op. cit. 92f.—10. *Risāla fi 'l-anwā'*, Paris 6020,<sub>1</sub>.—11. *al-Fuṣūl fi 'l-farā'id*, commentary by Ya'qūb b. Ayyūb b. 'Abd al-Wāḥid al-Muwāḥidī, written in Fishtāla in 784/1382, Rabat 539,<sub>3</sub>.—12. *Marāsīm al-ṭarīqa fi 'ilm (fann) al-ḥaqīqa*, compendium of philosophy with a commentary, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1479,<sub>1,2</sub>, 1501, 1556, Rabat 293, Köpr. 1601,<sub>1b/12b</sub>.—13. *Sharḥ al-Urjūza*, Āṣaf. II, 1728,<sub>17,5</sub>.—14. Astrology with atmospherical observations for every month, Algiers 941,<sub>2</sub>, 1468.—His son (?) Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. al-Bannā' wrote the *Risāla mughniya fi 'l-sukūt wa-luzūm al-buyūt*, Dam. Z. 28, 7, 2.

364

## 11 *Astronomy*

1. Abū Miqrā' Abu 'l-Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Baṭṭuwwī, from the Baṭṭūya in the Rif, not identical with his namesake the general of the Marīnids, ca. 731/1344.

Maqq. 1, 935, Suter 531. *Rajaz* on calendars and astrology, additionally Hamb. 113,5, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 889,5, 954,14 (Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 179): *Muḥammad el-Moqri: Les mansions lunaires des Arabes*, publ. trad. et annoté par A. de Motylinski, Algiers 1899.

2. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Jazūlī, ca. 745/1344.

2. *Risāla fi 'l-'amal bil-jayb al-ghā'ib* additionally Paris 2519,1.

2a. 'Alī b. Abī 'Alī al-Qusṭanṭīnī dedicated to the Marīnid Abū Sālīm Ibrāhīm al-Musta'in (761–3/1359–61):

365 | A poem on astronomy, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 904, <sup>2</sup>909,2 (see Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 172, ad Suter 371).

2b. 'Alī b. Mūsā b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ḥaydūr al-Tādilī of the province of Tādla in Morocco, died in Fez in 816/1413.

Suter 532, Nachtr. 197, Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 179. 1. *al-I'tibārāt al-naẓariyya fi 'l-aḥkām al-nuġūmiyya* Esc.<sup>1</sup> 911,3, <sup>2</sup>916,3, Rabat 454 (not in the catalogue).—

2. Glosses on Ibn Bannā', see above p. 364.

3. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā al-Ḥabbāk Abū 'Abdallāh died in 867/1462.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 333, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 219, Suter 435. 1. *Bughyat al-tullāb fi 'ilm al-aṣṭurlāb* additionally Rabat 450, iii, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 89, 6a (ad Paris 2524,10, see p. 76, 14, 2).—Commentaries: a. *Umdat dhawi 'l-albāb* by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sanūsī (d. 892/1486, p. 352) additionally Algiers 613,8, Br. Mus. 408,1, Zāw. S. Ḥamza 6b.—3. *Tuḥfat al-ḥussāb fi 'adad al-sinīn wal-ḥisāb* ibid. c.—4. See p. 160, 16.

## 12 *Travelogues*

Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Lawāṭī al-Ṭanjī b. Baṭṭūṭa was born in Tangiers on 17 Rajab 703/24 February 1304 and died in Morocco in 779/1377. In 750/1349 he returned from his first trip to his native country by way of Sumatra (see Snouck-Hurgronje, *Arabie en*

*Oostazie*, Leiden 1907, p. 77 ff., French transl. *Revue de l'hist. d. rel.* LVII, 1908, 62 ff.) and Arabia. The countries that he describes he all visited himself. He only did not go to Bulgaria. Apparently he gave up this trip as too cumbersome (it would have taken him at least 60 days to get there), drawing upon a literary source for his description of the country of darkness, as Markwart was the first to observe. | His descriptions of Syria and Arabia too, he often copies from Ibn Jubayr (see *JAs* 1918, 474). In his description of Asia Minor his notes must have become disordered; from Erzerum he jumps immediately to the mountains, while these should have followed upon Milās, whereas now he goes directly from there to Konya (Defrémery, *Voyage d'I. B. dans l'Asie mineure*). 366

Ad p. 289

The publisher of his *Rihla*, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Juzayy al-Kalbī (d. 757/1356), also wrote an autobiography that is preserved in Paris 2291, and *al-Anwār fī nasab al-nabī al-mukhtār*, *ibid.* 4207.<sup>5</sup>—*Tuḥfat al-nuẓẓār fī gharāʾib al-amṣār wa-ʿajāʾib al-asfār* additionally Manch. 319, Fez, Qar. 1285, printings also C. 1322, 1346. *Descriptio terrae Malabar ex ar. E. B. itinerario* ed. et interpretatus est H. Apetz, Jena 1819. *Viagens extensas do celebre Arabe Abu Abdallah mais conhecido pelo nome de Ben Batuta*, trad. p. J. de Santo Antonio Moura, Lisbon 1840/55. A. Cherbonneau, *Voyage du cheikh I. B. à travers l'Afrique septentrionale et l'Égypte*, Paris 1852 (Nouv. Annales des voyages, Feb.-March), H. Yule, *Cathay and the Way Thither*, London 1866, II, 395/526. *The Travels of I. B.* transl. by M. Hussain, Lahore 1898. *Die Reise des Arabers I. B. durch Indien und China*, bearbeitet v. H. v. Mžik, Hamburg 1911 (Bibl. denkwürdiger Reisen, vol. 5). *Travels of I. B.*, transl. from the Ar. selected and ed. by H. A. R. Gibb, London 1929, F.A. Bustānī, *al-Rawāʿi*, 4/6, I. B. Beirut 1927. *Muḥadhdhab Riḥlat b. B. ḥadhdhabahā Aḥmad al-ʿAwāmirī Bek wa-Muḥammad Jād al-Mawlā*, C. n.d. Dāmād Muḥammad Sharīf Pāshā, *Siyāḥatnāmeʿi I. B.* 3 vols, Istanbul 1315/9. Jewdet Muḥammad *Dhayl ʿalā faṣl al-akhiyya al-fityān al-Turkiyya fī K. al-riḥla li-Ibn B.* Istanbul 1351. *Mukhtaṣar* by Muḥammad Faṭḥallāh b. Maḥmūd al-Baylūnī al-ʿUmārī al-Anṣārī (11th cent., whose *dīwān* is preserved in Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 123) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 689, <sup>2</sup>270, lith. C. 1278.

### 13      *Medicine*

1. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Faraj al-Shafra al-Qirbilyānī (from Crevillante, near Elche in the province of Alicante) was a botanist and physician. He treated the dethroned Naṣrid Abu ʿl-Juyūsh Naṣr b. Muḥammad in Guadix-Wādī Āsh and died in 722/1322.

Ibn al-Khaṭīb, *al-Iḥāṭa* (Esc. 1673), p. 147, Casiri II, 89, Leclerc II, 250. *Al-Istiqṣā' wal-ibrām fī 'ilāj al-jirāḥāt wal-awrām*, Fez, Qar. 1366 (not specified in the catalogue), for two other Moroccan MSS see Renaud, *Hespéris* XX, 1/20.

- 367 | 1a. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Salām al-Sharīf al-Ṣaqalī al-Tūnisī wrote under the Ḥafṣid Abu 'l-Fāris 'Abd al-'Azīz (796–837/1394–1433) in Tunis.

Hassan Husny Abdalwahhāb, *Cent. Amari* I, 437/9. 1. *Kitāb al-aṭibbā'*, alphabetical list of incomposite medicines, Leid. 1372 = *Kitāb ḥifẓ al-ṣiḥḥa* (see HKh v, 75), Algiers 1759 (= 1767, 1?) = *Kitāb al-ṭibb al-sharīf* Beirut 318, 1, two MSS in Tunis, Bibl. de l'Association des anciens élèves du Collège Ṣādiqī, see Amari, *Bibl. Ar.-Sic.* 697, II, app. 17, n. 7.—2. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat Ibn Sīnā* see I, 819.

2. 'Abd al-Qāhir b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tūnisī wrote in 899/1493:

*Kitāb al-ṭibb fī tadbīr al-musāfirīn wa-maraḍ al-ṭā'ūn*, AS 4814,4, (WZKM XXVI, 94).

Ad p. 290

#### 14 *Alchemy and Occult Sciences*

1. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥasanī al-Maṣmūdī wrote, in 897/1492 in Tlemcen:

1. *al-Wāfī fī tadbīr al-kāfī*, additionally Rabat 474.—2. *al-Minḥa al-mankiyya li-mubtada' al-qirā'a al-Makkiyya*, Paris 1047<sup>18</sup>.

2. Muḥammad b. Jābir al-Miknāsī al-Ghassānī, d. 827/1424.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 297. *Al-Mirqāt al-'ulyā fī tadbīr al-ru'yā*, Rabat 473.

3. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Umar al-Fdāuwsnī (sic) al-Zawāwī al-Najjār al-Bijā'ī, 9th cent.

*Tuḥfat al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-manāẓir*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 174.

4. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Munajjim b. al-Maḥfūf (HKh v, 573 Maḥqūq), d. before 800/1397.

*Al-Muthallath fī 'ilm al-raml*, with Berber glosses and tables, Berl. 4200, Manch. 373.



5. The era of ʿĪsā b. Muḥammad al-Wafaʿī is uncertain.

| *Al-Risāla allatī jamaʿahā min ṣiḥāḥ rasāʾil Dāʾūd wa-hiya ʿl-musammāt bil-Tuḥfa al-saniyya fi ʿl-ṣināʿa al-ilāhiyya wal-risāla allatī jamaʿahā min Mujarrabāt ʿUthmān Bek wa-hiya ʿl-musammāt bil-Jawhar al-maknūn min kitāb al-ʿilm al-makhzūn wa-Risālat ḥall al-aṣṣād al-sabʿa wa-tarkībihā wa-risāla ukhrā fi tabyīn al-aṣṣād wa-tadhrīb al-ḥadīd wa-ghayr dhālik*, Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 188, 65. 368

## 15 *Eroticism*

1. Together with the Ḥafṣid prince Abū Yaḥyā Zakariyyāʾ b. Abi ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad al-Liḥyānī (p. 331, 1b), Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad (Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh) b. Aḥmad al-Tijānī (Tijānī) departed from Tunis to make the *ḥajj* towards the end of Jumādā I 706/beginning December 1306. However, becoming ill in Tripoli, he had to return at the beginning of Muḥarram 709/June 1309. He described this journey with many historical and other details in no. 2 below. When the prince became emir, he promoted al-Tijānī to his highest ranking official. His year of death is unknown.

*Al-Zarkashī, Taʾrīkh al-dawlatayn*, Tunis, 1289, 51, Ibn al-Khaṭīb b. Qunfūdh, *al-Fārīsiyya*, in Cherbonneau, *JAs* s. IV vol. XVII, 53, 64, Plessner, *EI* IV, 806. 1. *Tuḥfat al-arūs wa-nuzhat al-nufūs* additionally Paris 5887, 5899, Algiers 1786, Cambr. 226, Cat. Browne 174, P 11, Ambr. C 141, iii (*RSO* VIII, 609), *Hespéris* XII, 122, 1016, 1, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 13, 30, library Daḥdāḥ 202, Top Kapu 2599 (*RSO* IV, 721), Sulaim. 854, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 47, lith. Fez, 1317, excerpts Leipz. 881, iii.—2. *Riḥla* additionally Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 36, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 34, cf. also Rousseau, *JAs* s. V, 1 (1853), 101 ff., 354 ff., Amari, *Bibl. Ar.-Sic.* 45 (cf. I, L), a short fragment in A. Bel, *Les Benou Ghanya* (Publ. de l'École des Lettres d'Algiers XXVII, 1903), App.

2. Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿUmar b. Muḥammad al-Nafzāwī (from the Nafzāwa tribe, Ibn Khaldūn, *Hist. d. Berb.* I, 108, 9) wrote for Muḥammad b. ʿAwāna al-Zawāwī, vizier of ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz of Tunis (see § 13, 1a):

*Al-Rawḍ al-ʿaṭir fi nuzhat al-khāṭir* or *Tanwīr al-biṭāḥ fi maʿrifat kayfiyyat al-nikāḥ* additionally Gotha 2059, Paris 6693, lith. also Fez, 1318, print. C. n.d., 5th ed. Tunis 1928, transl. by Le Baron R., Capitaine d'État-Majeur, | Algiers 1850. 369  
*Le jardin parfumé du Cheikh Nefzaoui*, manuel d'érotologie arabe, réimpr. conforme à l'édition publ. en 1886 par Isidore Liseux, Paris 1904, 1912 (Les livres d'Amour de l'Orient III). *The Perfumed Garden of the Sheikh N.*, the Arab art of love, transl. from the French version of the Arabian ms., Cosmopolis 1886, London

1934. *Der duftende Garten des Scheich N.*, ein Lehrbuch der ar. Liebeskunst aus dem 16. Jahrh., deutsch von v. Retox, 1926, vollst. deutsche Ausg. v. F. Leiber u. H. Thel, 1929. Anon. abstract *Yāsamīn al-rawḍ* Paris 3067/70, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1v, b, 78.

3. Unknown is the era of Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar b. Mas‘ūd al-Tamghrūtī.

*Al-Rawḍ al-yānī‘ fī aḥkām al-tazwīj wa-ādāb al-mujāma‘a*, on marriage, Berl. Qu. 1171, 1

Ad p. 291

## Chapter 9. Spain

### 1 *Poetry and Belles Lettres*

2. Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Khātima al-Anṣārī, d. ca. 770/1369.

Pons Boigues 331, no. 289. 3. *Taḥṣīl baraḍ al-qāṣid fī taḥṣīl al-maraḍ al-wāfid*, on the plague of the year 749/1348–9, additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1785, 6, see Aben Jatima de Almeria y su tratado de la peste, *Religion y Cultura*, Oct. 1928, Ṭāhā Dināna, *Arch. f. Gesch. d. Med.* xx, 27/81.

2a. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī b. Sulaymān b. Ḥasan al-Anṣārī al-Gharnāṭī b. al-Ghayyāb, b. Jumādā 1 673/November 1274, d. 23 Shawwāl 749/15 January 1349.

*Dīwān*, compiled by Lisān al-Dīn b. al-Khaṭīb, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 106.

2b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥājj wrote his poetry in honour of Emir al-Ghanī billāh Muḥammad of Granada (755–93/1354–91).

*Qarāʾin al-qaṣr wa-maḥāsin al-ʿaṣr*, Br. Mus. Or. 5670 (DL 58).

| 3. In 755/1354, Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Zumruk al-Ṣurayhī entered the service of the Naṣrid Muḥammad 1 al-Ghanī billāh and when the latter was toppled by his brother in 760/1359, he followed him in exile to Fez. In 763/1362 he returned with him as his secretary to his homeland. After Ibn al-Khaṭīb had fled, he succeeded him as vizier. After Muḥammad's death, he was incarcerated by his successor Yaḥyā 11 in Almeria in Ṣafar 793/January 1391. But on 1 Rabīʿ 1 794/22 July 1392 he was made vizier again. Yaḥyā's successor Muḥammad VI had him executed, together with his sons, at the end of 795 or beginning of 796.

370

Ibn al-Khaṭīb, *al-Iḥāṭa bi-akhbār Gharnāṭa*, C. 1319, II, 221/40 (the source of al-Maqqarī), R. Blachère in *Ann. de l'Inst. d'ét. or. de la Fac. de Lettres d'Alger* 11 (1936), 291/312. *Dīwān*, with many *muwashshaḥāt*, mostly in a conventional style but famous because of his songs of dawn, the *albarados* (see Palencia 111), edition E. García Gómez in preparation, *Andalus* 11, 228.

5. See I, 481, 9b.

Ad p. 292

## 2 *Philology*

1a. Emir Ismāʿīl b. Yūsuf b. al-Qāʾim bi-amrillāh Muḥammad b. al-Aḥmar, of the house of the Naṣrids of Granada (713–25/1314–25) wrote:

*Nathr al-jumān fī shiʿr man nāẓamanī wa-īyyāhu ʿl-zamān*, an anthology of contemporary poets. After an introduction on the merits of poetry and a demonstration of the admissibility of its recitation in mosques, it opens with the poems of the Marīnids, Naṣrids, Ḥafṣids, and the Banū Ziyān b. ʿAbd al-Wād and their descendants; then follow poems of the viziers and secretaries of the Naṣrids and the Spanish judges, of the secretaries of the Marīnids and of the judges of the Maghreb, concluding with poems about the sword on the minaret of the Jāmiʿ al-Qarawiyyīn in Fez, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 403.

1b. Al-Mālaqī, d. 702/1302.

*Raṣf al-mabānī fī sharḥ ḥurūf al-maʿānī*, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 341.

371 | 1c. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Hānī b. Khātima al-Lakhmī al-Sabtī, d. 733/1333 in Gibraltar.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 12, Pons Boigues 319. *Irshād al-ḍawāll wa-inshād al-ihmāl* on solecisms, newly arranged based on Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Hishām al-Lakhmī al-Sabtī's (Ibn Abbār, *Takmila* 1653, cf. I, 541) *Kitāb fī laḥn al-ʿamma*, al-Zubaydī and Ibn Makkī al-Qurṭubī's *Tathqīf al-lisān wal-talqīh*, in an adaptation by one of his students, entitled *Kitāb al-mudkhal fī taqwīm al-lisān*, ed. G. Colin, *Hespéris* XII, 1/32.

2. Faraj b. Qāsim b. Aḥmad al-Shāṭibī Abū Saʿīd b. Lubb (Layth) al-Thaʿlabī al-Gharnāṭī, a preacher in Granada, died in 783/1381.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 372. 1. *Qaṣīda lāmiyya fī ʿl-naḥw* or *Manẓūma fī ʿl-alghāz al-naḥwiyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 626, <sup>2</sup>1164, 5, Rabat 527, 2.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 121.—c. Anon. also Algiers 186, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 137.

3. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Ubbadhī (Ubbadī) lived shortly before Suyūṭī, who was however unable to provide any further information about him.

Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 426. 1. *Bayān kashf al-alfāẓ allatī lā budda lil-faqīh min maʿrifatihā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 5.—2. *Ḥudūd al-naḥw*, ibid. 12, 103.

### 3 *Historiography*

1. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Abī Bakr b. Saʿd al-Ashʿarī al-Mālikī, d. 7 Jumādā I 741/30 October 1340.

DK IV, 284, no. 801, Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 114. *Al-Tamhīd wal-bayān fī faḍl al-shahīd Uthmān b. ʿAffān*, composed in 699/1299, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 135, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 17.

1a. Shams al-Dīn Abū Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Jābir al-Wādī Āshī died in Granada in 746/1345.

Pons Boigues no. 279. *Barnāmaj*, a list of his teachers, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1726.

| 2. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Saʿīd b. al-Khaṭīb Lisān al-Dīn al-Salmānī Dhu 'l-Wizāratayn, d. 776/1374. 372

Ad p. 293

Abstract of his lost autobiography *Kitāb al-mabākhīr al-ṭibīyya fī 'l-mafākhīr al-Khaṭībīyya* in *A'māl al-a'lām* 356/70. DK III, 469, no. 1261, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* 1, 285,<sup>760</sup> Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VI, 244/7, Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jaw.* 1, 330/5, M.M. Antuña, *El polígrafo Granadino Abenlajtib en la R. Bibl. de l'Escorial*, Escorial 1926. 1. *al-Ḥulal al-marqūma*, history of the caliphs in verse, with a commentary, additionally Paris 5026 = Madr. 11,<sup>101</sup>—2. *al-Lamḥa al-badriyya fī 'l-dawla al-Naṣriyya*, completed at the end of Muḥarram 765/November 1363, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1776,<sup>2</sup>, print. C. 1347.—

Ad p. 294

3. *al-Iḥāṭa bi-ta'riḫ Gharnāṭa*, separate parts additionally Leid. 1082, vol. 2, Br. Mus. Or. 8674 (Krenkow, *Hespéris* x, 1/5), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1673/4, copy Madr. 29, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 9, Madr. 27/33, *R. Ac. d. Hist.* 34 (Asín, *Escatologia* 373), abstract *Markaz al-iḥāṭa bi-udabā' Gharnāṭa* additionally Paris 5887, 5899, Cambr. 1035, Madr. 278/9 (Derenbourg, *Not. cr.* 11) printed with the title *al-Iḥāṭa fī akhbār Gharnāṭa*, 2 vols., C. 1319, a further abstract Leipzig 669, ii, excerpts on Africa and Sicily in Hassan Husny Abdalwahhab, *Contributions à l'hist. de l'Afrique du Nord et de la Sicile*, *Cent. Amari* 11, 427/94.—4. *A'māl al-a'lām etc.* according to 341,<sup>16</sup> started in 755/1354 for the underage Naṣrid Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl, completed in the years 774–6/1372–4, on the occasion of the accession to the throne of the

underage Abū Zayyān Muḥammad al-Saʿīd in the year 774/1372 (al-Nāṣirī, *Kitāb al-istiḡṣāʾ* II, 133), on parts 1 and 3, on the history of the Orient, the Maghreb, and Sicily, see Ḥasan Ḥasan ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, loc. cit.; the history of the Christian rulers of Spain for the years 371/91 is based on the *Estoria de España* of Alfonso el Sabio (ed. Menéndez Pidal), who had acquired his information from a Jew by the name of Yūsuf al-Waqqār of Toledo (see M.M. Antuña, *al-Andalus* I, 108/54); additionally Bibl. Ac. de Hist. Madrid 37, Fez, Qar. 1286, Tunis Zaytūna 4936/7 (see Codera, *Misión* 177/8), Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 375,<sup>55</sup> *Histoire de l'Espagne musulmane*, extrait du *K. Aʿmāl al-aʿlām*, texte ar. publié avec introd. et index par E. Lévi-Provençal, Rabat 1934 (Coll. de textes ar. publ. par l'Institut des Hautes Études Marocaines III).—5. *Raḡm al-ḥulal fī naẓm al-duwal, urjūza*, with a commentary in prose at the end of each chapter, composed in 765/1364, additionally Leipz. 668, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1776/7, Rabat 368, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 203.—7. *Nuḡḍat al-jirāb fī ʿulālat al-ightirāb*, memoirs of his time in Morocco with a description of Spanish cities and an inventory of their scholars and libraries, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1755.—9. *Muḡnīʿat al-sāʾil ʿani ʿl-maraḍ al-hāʾil*, on the plague in Granada in 749/1348, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1785,<sup>5</sup>, Madr. 269, ed. M.J. Müller, S. B. Bayer. Ak. d. Wiss. 1863, II, 1/33.—10. *Mīyār al-ikhtiyār fī dhikr al-maʾāhid wal-diyār*, abstract of II, also Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1777, 3, *Hespéris* XII, III, 972, 1, 2, print. Fez 1325, M.J. Müller, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. westl. Araber* I, Munich 1866, 1/13, 45/100.—11. *Rayḥānat al-kuttāb wa-nuġʿat al-muntāb* additionally Berl. Qu. 1189, Vat. v. Borg. 252, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1825, Madr. 515 (maybe also 431), Fez, Qar. 1295, *Hespéris* XII, II, 988, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 177, Āṣaf. I, 338,<sup>89</sup>, see M.G. Remiro, *Correspondencia diplomática entre Granada y Fez, siglo XIV*, Rev. del Centro de Est. hist. de Granada y su Reino, texto ar. trad. esp. y pr. 1916. Auszug Esc.<sup>2</sup> 306,<sup>2</sup>. Most of the material is also contained in *Kunnāsāt al-dukkān baʿd intiqāl al-sukkān*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1712 and was included by al-Maqqārī in his *Naḡh al-ṭīb*.—14. *al-Siḥr wal-shiʿr* additionally Rabat 354.—17. *Kitāb ʿamal man ṭabba li-man ḥabba* additionally Fez, Qar. 1358, Madr. 655, Derenbourg 36).—19. *al-Uṣūl li-ḥifẓ al-ṣiḥḥa fī ʿl-fuṣūl*, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 97,<sup>5a</sup>.—(20. *al-Ḥulal al-mawshiyya fī dhikr al-akhbār al-Marrākushiyya*, see p. 342).—21. *al-Katība al-kāmina fī-man laqaynāhu bil-Andalus min shuʿarāʾ al-mīʾa al-thāmina*, Paris 5794, P. J. As. Soc. Beng. NS II, XLIII.—22. *Mufākharat Mālaqa wa-Salā*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 554, 825, ed. M.J. Müller, *Beitr. z. Gesch. d. westl. Araber*, Munich 1866, 1/13, E. García Gómez, *El parangón entre Málaga y Salé*, *al-Andalus* II, 183/96.—23. *Nubdhat al-ʿaṣr fī akhbār mulūk Banī Naṣr*, Rabat 491, 1.—24. *Rawḍat al-taʾrīf bil-ḥubb al-sharīf*, based on the example of the *Dīwān al-ṣabāba* of Ibn Ḥajala (p. 5), Dam. Z. 53, ʿUm. 66, 85, Rāmpūr, I, 343,<sup>154</sup> (cited in Maqq. II, 79, 14).—25. Poem in praise of the *Kitāb al-shifāʾ* (I, 369), Algiers 1830, 1.—(26. *al-Ghuṣūn al-yāniʿa*, see I, 581).

3. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Judhāmī al-Mālaqī wrote after 794/1392:

*Nuzhat al-baṣā'ir wal-abṣār*, commentary on his *al-Maqāma al-nakhliyya*, a battle of words between a palm and a fig tree, with all kinds of digressions, among them a history of the Banū Naṣr of Granada, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1653.

4. See p. 226.

5. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Shāṭibī al-Maghribī wrote in Tāza in ca. 870/1465.

Wüst. *Gesch.* 485. *Kitāb 'uqūd al-jumān fī (mukhtaṣar) akhbār al-zamān* additionally Berl. 9493/4, Leipz. 662, 670, Leid.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>854, Paris 4608, 1, Br. Mus. Suppl. 518, Bodl. I, 661, II, 590, Cat. Browne 88, G. 2 (where the author is said to be Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Maghribī al-Fāsī al-Maqqarī, as in Leipz. 670, Copenhagen 126/7, d. 1041/1631, see p. 296), Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 24 (untitled) 58, Damascus, see M. Kurd 'Alī, *RAAD* III, 239/42, Rabat 371. Abstract Vienna 911/2, Pet. Ros. 63, Tanger GM II, 8, Tunis, *Bull. Soc. Ar.* 1884, p. 19, no. 61.

6. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Tamīmī al-Marrākushī:

*Ta'riḫ al-Andalus*, Cairo, *Makt. al-'Arab Mulḥaq* 1923, p. 29, n. 2.

#### | 4 *Fiqh, Mālikī*

374

1. Sirāj al-Dīn al-Qāsim b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. al-Shāṭṭī<sup>1</sup> al-Anṣārī al-Ishbīlī, d. 725/1323.

Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 456,<sup>1304</sup>, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 512. 1. *Barnāmaj* on the teachers of Abu 'l-Ḥusayn 'Ubaydallāh b. Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Rabī' (d. 688/1289, see I, 547), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1785, 3.—2. *al-Ishrāf 'ala 'l-sharaf fī 'l-ta'rīf bi-rijāl sanad al-Bukhārī min ṭarīq al-sharīf Abī 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Sharaf*, composed in 690/1291, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1732, 2.—3. *Idrār al-shurūq* I, 665.

1a. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Salmūn al-Laḳānī al-Gharnāṭī died in Ṭarīf on 7 Jumādā II 751/30 October 1340.

*Wathā'iq*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 383,<sup>2826/32</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> = al-Ṭawīl (Colin).

1b. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Zakariyyā' al-Gharnāṭī, b. 677/1278, d. Jumādā II 751/August 1350.

*Wathā'iq*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 391, 2834.

2. Abu 'l-Qāsim b. Salmūn b. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh al-Kinānī al-Bayyāsī al-Gharnāṭī, d. 767/1365.

Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 130, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 121. 1. *al-ʿIqd al-munazzam* etc. additionally Haupt 2474, Paris 5791, Madr. 98, Munich 356, Tlemc. 11, Rabat 205, Tanger, GM I, 1, Fez, Qar. 1118, Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 184, 37, printed in the margin of Ibn Farḥūn's *Tabṣirat al-ḥukkām* C. 1301.

2a. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad al-Lakhmī al-Shāṭibī of Xátiva died in Granada in 790/1388.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* (in the margin of Ibn Farḥūn) 46/50. 1. *'Unwān al-ta'rīf bi-uṣūl al-taklīf* or *Kitāb al-muwāfaqāt*, a perceptive work on *uṣūl*, in which the author tries to reach a conciliation between Mālik and Abū Ḥanīfa (see Goldziher, *Baṭ.* 32), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 41, 1842, Fez, Qar. 1406, print. Tunis 1302, 375 | 4 vols., reprint with a Turkish introduction by Mūsā Jārallāh, Kazan 1337, C. 1922, 1340. Excerpts in *al-Manār* XVII (1333), 273/5.—2. *Kitāb al-ʿiṭṣām*, against the *bida'*, 3 vols, C. 1913/4, see *JRAS* 1916, 398.

Ad p. 296

3. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Āṣim al-Qaysī al-Mālikī al-Gharnāṭī, b. 12 Jumādā I 760/11 April 1359, d. Shawwāl 829/August 1427.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 299 (330), Palencia 256. 1. *Tuḥfat al-ḥukkām fī nakth al-ʿuqūd wal-aḥkām*, 1618 *rajaz* verses on the principles of law, additionally Paris 5330, Munich 354, Caetani 39, 94, Rabat 237, Algiers 1686, 2, Fez, Qar. 1131, *Hespéris* XII, 120, 1011, 3, 129, 1040, 2, printings Fez 1289, 1300, 1317, Algiers 1882, '93, 1323, in *Majmū'a* 1310 (with c), 1317, C. 1309, 1322, 1327.—Commentaries: a. The son of the author, Abū Yaḥyā, additionally Algiers 1284/5, Fez, Qar. 1132.—b. *al-Itqān wal-iḥkām* by Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Mayyāra (d. 1072/1662, see p. 461) additionally Heid. ZS X, 76, Paris 1102, 5415, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 273, 2413/8, Fez, Qar. 1133, Tlemc. 18, printings Fez 1293/4, 1298/9 (with glosses by Abū 'Alī al-Ḥasan b. al-Raḥḥāl in the margin), C. 1301, 1305, 1306, 1315 (with



glosses by al-Madānī), cf. Houdas, *Chrest. maghr.* (Paris 1861) 96/121.—Glosses by Muḥammad al-Ṭālib b. Ḥamdūn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥamdūn, Fez 1293.—c. *al-Baḥiyya* by ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Tasūlī al-Sabrārī, printings also 1289/90, Fez 1293/4, 1304, 1305 (with d. in the margin), C. 1318.—d. *Ḥaly al-ma‘āsim* by Muḥammad b. Sūda al-Tāwudī (d. 1207/1792, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 111, 43, Basset Hamel 8), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 296,<sup>2413</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 481, Rabat 227/8, Fez, Qar. 1134/5, printings Fez 1293, C. 1304, with glosses by Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Muḥammad al-Wazzānī, 3 vols, Fez 1308/10.—e. *Tawḍīḥ al-aḥkām* by ‘Uthmān b. al-Makkī al-Tawzarī, Tunis 1339.—f. Anon., Munich 355, Madr. 216.—2 *Ḥadā’iq al-azhār* (*Ḥadīqat al-azāhir*) etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 81, print. Fez n.d. (Fulton 661).—3. *Murtaqa ‘l-wuṣūl ilā ma‘rifat ‘ilm al-uṣūl*, thereto *Nayl al-su‘ūl* or *Bulūgh al-uṣūl wa-ḥuṣūl al-ma‘mul* by Muḥammad Yahyā b. Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār b. al-Ṭālib ‘Abdallāh al-Sāwalī al-Ḥawḍī al-Walāti, Fez 1327, in the margin *Fath al-wadūd ‘alā marāqī ‘l-su‘ūd* by ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Shingīṭī (d. 1230/1815), Fez, Qar. 1429, whose *Nashr al-bunūd ‘alā marāqī ‘l-su‘ūd* Fez, Qar. 1427/8, print. Fez n.d. (RAAD IX, 315).

3a. Abū ‘Amr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Manṣūr al-Qaysī wrote in 864/1460 when he was *qāḍī* of Granada:

A *fatwā* on the legal rights of divorced women, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1777, 2.

3b. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. al-Qāsim al-‘Abdarī b. al-Mawwāq died as *qāḍī* of Granada in Sha‘bān 897/June 1492.

| Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 345, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 203, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 62, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 111, 96, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 68, 3. 1. *Kitāb sunan al-muhtadīn fī maqāmāt al-dīn*, a mystical commentary on sura 35,<sup>29</sup> in 9 *maqāms* and an appendix, written at the instigation of the last sultan of Granada Abū ‘Abdallāh (Boabdil), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1527, Tunis Zayt. IV, 428,<sup>2897</sup>, Rabat 6, print. Fez 1314.—2. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl* see p. 97. 376

4. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Tujībī al-Zaqqāq, d. 912/1506.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 203, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 302, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 11, 84, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 70. 1. *al-Manhaj al-muntakhab ilā uṣūl al-madhhab, Hespérís* XII, 129, 1040, 5.—Commentaries: a. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Manjūr (d. 995/1587), Fez, Qar. 1572, lith. Fez 1300.—b. Anon. *Tuḥfat al-ḥukkām* Br. Mus. 249, 1.—c. Muḥammad b. Sūda al-Tāwudī

with glosses by Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Muḥammad al-Wazzāni, lith. Fez 1325; *Takmil* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Mayyāra (d. 1072/1662, see p. 461), Br. Mus. 249,2, *Hespéris*, loc. cit. 6, Rabat 215/6, 516 (printed in the margin of a).—2. *Lāmiyyat b. al-Zaqqāq* on the duties of the *qāḍī*, *Hespéris* XII, 120, 1011, 2, 128, 1040, Rabat 236,4, Paris 5307, Fez 1317. Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. Mayyāra, composed in 1065/1655, Algiers 1370, on which a *ḥāshiya* by Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Shaddād al-Ḥasanī, Rabat 214, with an appendix, *Tuḥfat al-aṣḥāb*, ibid. 2, print. Fez 1298.—b. *Tuḥfat al-ḥudhdhāq* by ‘Umar b. ‘Abdallāh al-Fāsī, Fez 1306.—c. Muḥammad b. Sūda al-Tāwudī, Fez Qar. 1456, glosses by ‘Abd al-Salām al-Hawwārī ibid. 1168, print. Fez 1314, in *Majmū‘a* Fez n.d., 1310, 1317, by ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Tasūlī al-Fāsī (d. 1278/1861), Tunis n.d., (Zayt. IV, 294,2481), anon. commentary ibid. 346, 2708. *La Lamiya ou Zaqqaqiya du jurisconsulte marocain Zaqqaq, manuel marocain de jurisprudence musulmane*, texte ar. et trad. franç. par Merad Ben Ali Ould Abdalqadir, Casablanca 1927.

5. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Saqāṭī al-Mālaqī.

G. Colin et E. Lévi-Provençal, *Un manuel hispanique de Ḥisba, Traité d’Abou Al. M. b. A. M. as-S. al-M. sur la surveillance des corporations et la répression des fraudes en les pays musulmans*, texte ar. publ. 1 (Publ. de l’Institut des Hautes Études Maroc. XXI), Rabat 1931.

## 5 Sciences of the Qur’ān

1. Abū Ja‘far Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Zubayr al-Thaqīfī al-‘Āsimī al-Gharnāṭī was born in Jaén in 627/1230 and died on 8 Rabī‘ 1 708/27 August 1308.

DK I, 48, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VI, 16, *Malāk al-ta’wīl al-qāṭī‘ bi-dhawi ‘l-ilḥād wal-ta’ṭīl fī tawjīh al-mutashābih al-lafẓ min āy al-tanzīl*, as an addendum to and  
 377 | an improvement on Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī’s *Durrat al-tanzīl wa-ghurrat al-ta’wīl* (I, 922,8), but according to ḤKh an abbreviation of al-Ḥaṣkafī, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 124, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 124, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 63, Mecca, *ZDMG* 91, 105.

1a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Yaḥyā al-Kalbī al-Gharnāṭī Abu ‘l-Qāsim Abū ‘Abdallāh, d. 741/1340.

Ad p. 297

DK III, 356, no. 942, Ibn Farḥūn, *Dībāj* 295 (264), Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 235, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 139, 4. 1. *al-Tashīl li-‘ulūm al-tanzīl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 36, additionally

Tunis Zayt. I, 42/4 Fez, Qar. 120, 182, 185, from where *al-Qāmūs al-wajīz lil-qawl al-‘azīz* by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Tilimsānī, Fez 1348.—2. *al-Anwār al-saniyya fi ‘l-alfāz al-sunniyya* additionally Madr. 300,<sub>3</sub>, commentary by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Malik al-Qaysī (see p. 489), Fez, Qar. 595.—3. *Qawānīn al-aḥkām al-shar‘iyya wa-masā’il al-furū‘ al-fiqhiyya*, completed on 10 Muḥarram 735/10 September 1334, Rabat 160, Fez, Qar. 835, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 489, printed as *al-Qawānīn al-fiqhiyya fi talkhīṣ madhhab al-Mālikiyya* Tunis 1341/4.

2. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Balansī al-‘Ansī, d. 746/1345.

*Ṣilat al-jam‘ wa-‘ā'id al-tadhīl li-mawṣūl kitābay al-I‘lām wal-Takmil fī mubhamāt al-Qur‘ān* Fez, Qar. 198, 203, Qilič ‘A. 168.

3. Abu ‘l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. Ibrāhīm al-Ghāfiqī, era unknown.

*Lamḥat al-anwār fī thawāb qārī’ al-Qur‘ān*, Fez, Qar. 203 = (?) *Lamaḥāt al-anwār wa-naḥaḥāt al-azhār fī faḍā’il al-Qur‘ān al-‘azīm*, HKh v, 329, no. 11165.

## 6 *Mysticism*

1. Read: ‘Abd al-Ḥakīm b. Barrajān (Colin).

2. See p. 227, § 5, 1.

3. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Yahyā b. Aḥmad b. Zakariyyā’ al-Awsī al-Mursī, d. 751/1350 (DK I 77, no. 204) is not identical with the preacher Sirāj al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. Ibrāhīm al-Anṣārī al-Awsī al-Mursī, | whose year of death is unknown. But on 26 Jumādā I 683/10 August 1284 (Esc.) the former completed: 378

*Zahr al-kimām (akmām) fī qīṣṣat Yūsuf ‘am.*, additionally Berl. 8953/4, Gotha 2743/5, Leipz. 107, Bodl. I, 774, Cambr. 507, Nicholson *JRAS* 1899, 907,<sub>2</sub>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1659, Vat. v. 96, Pet. AM 336, Bibl. Daḥdāḥ 253, 275, Sbath 129 (with three supplementary *majālis* by Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ b. Maṣṣūr), Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 148, <sup>2</sup>IV, b, 88, Mosul 166, 24, Fez, Qar. 1312, 1527, printings C. 1277, 1306, 1341, ed. D. Neumann, Budapest 1881. Abstract *Qatf thimār al-kalām* by Muḥammad Nūrī al-Mawṣilī (see p. 498), composed in 1290/1873, Mosul 87, 9, Turkish transl. NO 2356.

4. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm al-Anṣārī al-Sāḥilī al-Mālaqī al-Mu‘ammam, d. 754/1353.

DK IV, 161, no. 430. 1. *Bughyat al-sālik fī ashraf al-masālik* additionally Paris 5331, Tunis, Zayt. 112,<sup>1484</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 38, Basset, *Rec. d'une coll. de mss. ar.* 6, 2, Tlems 63.—2. *al-Hiba wal-‘atā’ sharḥ al-‘Aqīda al-wuṣṭā* (by Abū Ishāq al-Andalusī al-Saraqusṭī), Tunis 1345.

5. See p. 358,<sup>2</sup>.

## 8 Mathematics

1. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Raqqām al-Awsī al-Mursī, d. on 21 Ṣafar 715/27 May 1315.

Ibn al-Khaṭīb, *Iḥāṭa* (Esc.) 107. 1. *Kitāb fī ‘ilm al-ẓilāl*, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 913,<sup>7</sup> <sup>2</sup>918,<sup>11</sup>.—2. See 1, 430, 21.—See Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 173 ad Suter 388, 417.

1a. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Qurashī al-Qalaṣādī al-Baṣṭī died in the middle of Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 891/December 1486 in Bāja in Ifrīqiya.

Ad p. 298

Suyūṭī, *Naẓm* 131, Ibn Maryam, *Bustān* 141/3, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 201 (see *JAs* 1859, Dec. 438 ff.), al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 314, Basset, *Khazrajīyya*, Intr. x, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 445,<sup>1268</sup> Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 57, no. 35, Suter 444. 1. *Kashf al-jilbāb ‘an ‘ilm al-ḥisāb*, a commentary on his *al-Tabṣira fī ‘ilm al-ḥisāb*, additionally Manch. 353B, Tetouan 227, *Tabṣirat al-mubtadī’ bil-qalam al-Hindī* Rāmpūr 1, 409,<sup>3</sup>, transl. Woepcke, *Acc. N. Lincei* XII, 57, *Recherches sur Léonarde de Pise* 1, 2, Rome 1859, *JAs* 1854, Oct.–Nov. 384 ff.—2. *Kashf al-asrār (astār) ‘an ‘ilm ḥurūf al-ghubār*, written in Cairo, | additionally Paris 5350, Algiers 399, 7, Flor. 79 (Cat. 292), Rabat 455, iii, 456, iii, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 295, <sup>2</sup>532, Beirut 239, 1, Mosul 112, 194, 2, Kairouan, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884/85,<sup>32</sup>, print. Fez 1315; see Eneström, Sur une formule d'approximation des racines quarrées donnée par Alkalasadi, *Bibl. Math.* 1886, 236/9, Colin, *JAs* 222, 209.—4. *Bughyat al-muhtadī wa-ghunyat al-muntahī* additionally Madr. 340, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* 18, 89,<sup>7b</sup>, 97,<sup>26d</sup>.—8. *Sharḥ al-Tilimsāniyya*, see 1, 666.—9. *Irshād al-muta‘allim wa-tanbih al-mu‘allim li-farā‘id al-shaykh al-imām Khalīl*, see p. 97.—10. *al-Kalām ‘alā dhawāt al-asmā’*, completed on 30 Sha‘bān 841/25 April 1438, Rabat 456, i.—11. *Risāla fī kullīyyāt al-farā‘id*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 418,<sup>2870,3</sup>.—12. *Sharḥ Urjūzat Ibn al-Sharrār (Sharrāz?) fī ‘l-farā‘id (al-dīn* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 853,<sup>5</sup>, 954,<sup>1</sup>), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 853,<sup>6</sup>, see Renaud, *Isis*, xviii, 175/6.

## 9 *Travelogues*

1. Abu 'l-Baqā' Khālīd b. 'Īsā b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Balawī, ca. 736–40/1336–40.

Ad p. 299

*Tāj al-mafrīq bi (fī) takhliyat 'ulamā' al-mashriq* additionally Paris 2286, Algiers 1566, Fez, Qar. 1296, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 14.

2. Ya'īsh b. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf al-Umawī al-Andalusī wrote, in 895/1489:

1. *Raf' al-ishkāl*, on measuring shapes, Berl. 5949.—2. *Risāla fī 'ilm al-qabbān*, on scales, Cairo<sup>1</sup> V, 218.—3. *Marāsim al-intisāb fī 'ilm al-ḥisāb*, Ġārullāh 1509,1; see Suter 453.

## 10 *Sports*

In 763/1361 Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥudhayl al-Fazārī al-Andalusī dedicated to the Naṣrid Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Ismā'il b. Naṣr:

1. *Tuḥfat al-anfus wa-shi'ār sukkān al-Andalus*, on holy war and the art of horse riding, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1652, Fez, Qar. 1353, A. Taymūr, Furūsiyya 99, see Schacht, *Isl.* XIX, 49, from where part II: *La parure des cavaliers et insigne des preux*, ed. L. Mercier, Paris 1922; part I: *Traité de guerre sainte*, Arab. text by the same, Paris 1936.—2. *Maqālāt udabā' wa-munāẓarāt al-nujabā'*, anecdotes and verses dedicated to the same prince, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1144.—3. Two verses in Maqqarī II, 428.—4. *Kitāb al-fawā'id al-musattara fī 'ilm al-bayṭara*, Madrid 1935.—5. *Āyn al-adab wal-siyāsa wa-zayn al-ḥasab wal-riyāsa*, C. 227.

## 11 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

380

Abū 'Uthmān Sa'd b. Abī Ja'far Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Luyūn al-Tujībī, one of the teachers of Lisān al-Dīn b. al-Khaṭīb, died on 14 Jumādā II 750/31 August 1346 in Almería of the plague.

Maqqarī (Būlāq) III, 289, 323, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 175, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 467/70, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 384/5. 1. *Ibdā' al-malāḥa wa-inḥā' al-rajāḥa fī uṣūl ṣinā'at al-filāḥa*, *rajaz* on argiculture and gardening, MS dated 749/1348 in Granada, see Lerchundi and Simonet, *Chrestomatia ar.*, Granada 1881, Fleischer, *Kl. Schr.* III, 187/92, *Hesp.* XII, 126, 1033, 2, *ne Congrès des or.*, Paris 1897, III, 47, Simonet, *Glos. de voces ibericas y latinas usadas entre les Mozarabes*, Madrid 1899, CLII/III.—2. *al-Nathr al-ilmīyya*, mystical treatise,

*Hesp.* XII, 129, 1044, 3.—3. *Lumaḥ al-siḥr min rūḥ al-shiʿr wa-rūḥ al-siḥr*, anthology in 20 chapters, Rabat 494, I, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 319, see I, 598, 11.—4. *Nukhabat al-ʿulyā min adab al-dīn wal-dunyā*, Madr. 668.—5. *Bughyat al-muʿānis min Bahjat al-majālis wa-uns al-mujālis*, see I, 639, *Hesp.* XII, 128, 1037, n. 1.—6. *Manzūma fī ʿilm al-taksīr*, Kairouan, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 189, 69.—7. *al-Imdād fī ʿulūm al-isnād*, al-Kattānī loc. cit. Most of his works, almost 10 in number, are lost.

381 | Ad p. 301

# From the Conquest of Egypt by Sultan Selīm I in 1517 to the Napoleonic Expedition to Egypt in 1798

Ad p. 303

## Chapter 1. Egypt and Syria

Ad p. 304

### 1 *Poetry and Rhymed Prose*

1. ʿĀʾisha bint Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Nāṣir b. Khalifa al-Bāʿūniyya al-Ṣālihiyya Umm ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, a sister of Muḥammad b. Yūsuf (p. 53, 18), was born in Damascus. From 919/1513<sup>1</sup> onward she lived in Cairo. In 922/1516 she returned to Damascus, then went to Aleppo and, having returned to Damascus once more, died in the same year.

RAAD XII, 648 ff. (following Najm al-Dīn al-Ghazzī, *al-Kawākib al-sāʾira* 72 ff.), *Fatāt al-sharq* III (1908), 81/2, *EI* I, 221. 1. *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn fī madḥ al-amīn*, a *badīʿiyya* with a commentary, read: Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 64, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 204, Rāmpūr I, 600,<sup>213</sup> printed in the margin of Ibn Ḥijja's *Badīʿiyya*, C. 1304; another *badīʿiyya* with the same title Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 272.—4. *Mawlid al-nabī*, Damascus 1301, 1310.—Manuscripts in her hand in Leipz. 194, Fir. Ricc. 12.

2. Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Qānṣūh b. Ṣādiq, first half of the tenth century.

1. *al-Siḥr al-ḥalāl*, *muqaddima* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 989.—2. Songs lamenting the fall of the Mamlūks, Ibn Ayās V, 193/7.—| 3. *Marthiya* on *qāḍī* 382 Maḥmūd al-Ḥalabī, *ibid.* 302.—4. *Marthiya* on the death of Ibnat al-ʿAlāʾ ʿAlī b. Khāṣṣ Bek, *ibid.* 306.—5. Poem about a popular feast, *ibid.* 307.—6. Lamentation on the low level of the Nile, *ibid.* 344.—7. Poems on the rising of the Nile, *ibid.* 346, 364.—8. Panegyric on Sultan Süleymān dated 927/1521, *ibid.* 380.—9. *Marthiya* on the last caliph of the Abbāsids, Yaʿqūb, *ibid.* 384.—10.

1 Rieu, Br. Mus. Suppl. 985, vi, mistakenly has 929.

Poem on the victory of Sultan Süleymān in Hungary, *ibid.* 406.—11. Poem on the marching in of *amīr* Jāmūn al-Ḥamzāwī *ibid.* 430.

2a. The poet of the masses, Badr al-Dīn al-Zaytūnī, flourished under the last sultan of the Mamluks, Qānṣūh al-Ghūrī (906–22/1500–16). He died in 924/1518.

1. Humorous complaint about the suppression of trade on the Birkat al-Ruṭlīdam, Ibn Ayās v, 55/7.—2. *Marthiya* on Qānṣūh in *zajal*, in the common vernacular, *ibid.* 94/9.—3. Smaller pieces on events taking place during the Ottoman conquest, *ibid.* 144<sub>11</sub>, 162<sub>18,19</sub>.—*Marthiya* on his death by his son, *qāḍī* Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad, in *zajal*, *ibid.* 260, who also wrote a *zajal* lamenting the curtailment of the courts in a copy dated 927/1521, *ibid.* 413/5.

2b. Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Shāfiʿī, 10th cent.

*Faḍl dhawī ʿl-iḥsān ʿalā mā unʿima bihi ʿala ʿl-insān*, a *manẓūma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 273.

2c. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣafadī, before 999/1590.

*Riyyāḍ al-jinān wa-riyāḍat al-janān*, *maqāmas* in honour of the Prophet, Paris 3387<sub>2</sub>.

Ad p. 305

3. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Rūmī al-Mutaʾakhhir al-Anjisārī (Anqishārī) Māmāya (Māmiyā, see Hartmann, *DLZ* 1901, 1047) was born in Istanbul in 930/1534. In Damascus, he amassed a large fortune through the legal division of estates (*tarjamat al-qisma*). He died in Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 917/January 1580 or Muḥarram 918/February 1580.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* viii, 413, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 320<sub>1</sub>, 883 (which gives 990 as the death year). 1. *Dīwān*, additionally Leipz. 574, Manch. 478, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 119.—3. *Takhmīs al-Burda* see I, 266.—4. A probe from his *marthiya* on Sultan Süleymān, from 974/1566, is cited in al-ʿAydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 292, other poems *ibid.* 293/8.

383 | 5a. Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā al-Māridīnī, tenth century (?).

*Sarḥ al-ghulām wa-sharḥ al-gharām*, *maqāmas*, written in Damascus, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 184 (MS dated 1087).



5b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘īn b. al-Bakkār al-Ḥanafī, 10th cent. (?).

1. *Jawāmi‘ al-ashwāq fi ma‘āni ‘l-‘ushshāq*, love songs, Paris 6701 (MS dated 1088).—2. *Munāẓara bayna ‘l-ward wal-narjis* in *Munāẓarāt fi ‘l-adab*, C. 1934.

5c. Abu ‘l-Faḍl b. Zuhayr b. al-Šāhib Muḥammad b. al-Šāhib ‘Alī b. Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn b. Ja‘far b. Manṣūr b. ‘Āsim al-Muhallabī al-Miṣrī al-Ḥijāzī al-‘Azrī (?), 10th cent.

*Dīwān*, Sbath 841.

5d. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ghazāfī completed on 12 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 997/12 October 1589:

*Al-Maqāma al-Jawhariyya fi ‘l-maḥāmid al-Anṣāriyya fī madḥi sayyidinā wa-mawlānā Shaykh al-Islām Qāḍi ‘l-quḍāt Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Anṣārī Qāḍī Miṣr*, Vienna 404.

5e. ‘Umar b. Abī Bakr al-‘Alawānī.

*Al-‘Iqd al-jadīd*, a *tā’riyya* on the Sufi Abū Bakr b. Warā’ (see Berl. 10138), with the commentary *al-Durr al-manthūr*, composed in 1010/1601, Leipz. 575.

6. Shams al-Dīn al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Dimashqī al-Ḥalabī al-Qawwās, ca. 1000/1591.

*Riḡāḍ al-azhār wa-nasīm al-ashār* additionally Goth. 2774 (which has Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad), Cambr. Prest. 35, 24, Lee 124, Caussin 445, Pet. AM 206, selected *maqāmas* ‘Āšir Ef. 1, 1152,2 (*ZDMG* 68, 387), *al-Maqāma al-Ḥalabiyya* Manch. 701.

7. Zayn al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Ḥumaydī, d. 1005/1596.

1. *al-Durr al-munazzam* etc. additionally Upps. 146, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 25, <sup>2</sup>67.—2. *Tamlīḥ al-badī‘* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 698, <sup>2</sup>438, abstract of the commentary | *Manḥ al-sāmi‘* (itself preserved in Bank. xx, 2202) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 222, Mosul 50, 65, commentary Maḥmūd b. Khalīl b. al-‘Aẓm al-Dimashqī, Vat. v. 1495.

384

8. See p. 407, 2.

Ad p. 306

9. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Najm al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāliḥī al-Hilālī, d. 1012/1603.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'* 11/7. 1. *Saj' al-ḥamām fī madḥ khayr al-anām*, Köpr. 1258 (*MSOS* XIV, 33), 'Āšir Ef. 890 (*MFO* V, 509).—3. Probably the same as *Sawāniḥ al-afkār wal-qārā'ih fī ghurar al-ash'ār wal-madā'ih*, Köpr. 1258,<sub>2</sub> (*MSOS* XIV, 33).—4. *Marthiya* on Emir 'Alī al-Sayfī, *ibid.* 3.—5. *Safīna* AS 4034 (*WZKM* XXVI, 92).

10. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. Makkiyya al-Nābulusī al-'Ināyātī, d. 1014/1605.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'* 7/11. 1. *Dīwān* Br. Mus. 1083 additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 37, <sup>2</sup>69 (not alphabetical).

10a 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Tāj al-'Ārifin b. 'Alī al-Mūsawī al-Qāhirī, b. 952/1545.

A *qaṣīda* expressing his love for the Prophet and his longing for the Hijaz, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 279.

10b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ṣaydāwī wrote, in 997/1589:

Ad p. 307

*Dīwān al-ḥādī*, his collected correspondence with contemporaries, *RAAD* V, 133.

11. Darwīsh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ṭālū al-Ṭālawī al-Urtuqī al-Dimashqī, d. 1014/1605 (see below p. 361, 7a).

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 28/33. *Kitāb sāniḥāt duma 'l-qaṣr fī muṭāraḥāt bani 'l-'aṣr* additionally Leipz. 476, NO 3947 (*MSOS* XV, 19), As'ad Ef. 2731 (*MO* VII, 137), Bešīr Āgā 137 (*ibid.* 133), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 181.

11a. Ḥusayn al-Shams al-Ākhī al-Sha'mī, imam of the Umayyad mosque, wrote in Damascus in 1018/1609:

A *qaṣīda* of 11 verses, a *hijā'* on the governor of Damascus Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn, called *al-Qarmaḥshadiyya* after the words with which

it begins (ḤKh IV, 514), with a commentary, Munich 573, commentary *Mazj al-ṣawāb bil-mujūn fī ḥall silsilat al-majnūn*, in which he turns the *hijā'* into praise, by al-Būrīnī (d. 1024/1615 see p. 290) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 351.

| 13. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. al-Mollā al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥaṣkafī, 385  
d. after 1030/1621.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 42/4.—2. *Abkār al-ma'ānī etc.* Excerpts Paris 3412, 11.—3. *Sayf al-naṣr fī fatāwī a'immat al-'aṣr*, Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 371, 32.

14. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad b. Ḥusayn b. al-Jazarī al-Ḥalabī, d. 1034/1625.

Ad p. 308

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 47/52. *Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 38, 270, part 1 of *al-'Uqūd al-durriyya fī 'l-dawāwīn al-Ḥalabiyya*, ed. Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, Aleppo 1347/1929.

16. Faṭḥallāh b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī al-Baylūnī, d. 1042/1632.

Ibn Ma'ṣūm, *Sulāfat al-'aṣr* 398, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥ.* 79, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 263. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 75, Lālelī 1734 (*MO* VII, 98).

19. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Mālikī al-Wārithī was chief *qāḍī* in Egypt and died in 1045/1635.

Muḥ. 1, 234/6, followed by Muḥammad Bashīr, *al-Yawāqīt*, 31.

Ad p. 309

20. Aḥmad b. Zayn al-'Ābidīn b. Muḥammad al-Miṣrī al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī, d. 1048/1638 (cf. 334, 5).

Ibn Ma'ṣūm, *Sulāfat al-'aṣr* 411. 1. *Dīwān*, with mystical contents, Paris 3233.—2. *Hāshiya 'alā tajrīd al-kalām*, see 1, 509.—3. *Bayān al-ḥaqq*, Mashh. v, 15, 49.

21. Abū Ḥafṣ Aḥmad Efendi b. Shāhīn al-Qubrusī, d. 1053/1643.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 88/90.

Ad p. 310

25. ‘Abdallāh al-Ziftāwī al-Khaṭīb wrote in 1059/1649:

*Badʿiyya*, on which is an anonymous commentary, composed in 1279/1862, in Brill–H. 235.

26. ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad al-Ishāqī al-Manūfī, d. shortly after 1070/1660.

386 | 1. *Dīwān etc.*, poems for special occasions, dated 1028/70, additionally Paris 4852.—2. *al-Kawkab al-munīr* additionally Šehīd ‘A. 372,2, and *Lawāmī‘ al-tanwīr* see p. 181,29b.

28. Muḥammad b. Nūr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Dimashqī b. al-Darrā‘, d. 1065/1655.

*Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 43, 278.

30. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Karīmī al-Dimashqī, d. 1068/1657.

Ad p. 311

*Dīwān* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6296 (DL 58).

30a. Naqībzāde compiled in 1045/1635:

*Al-Šukūk al-‘arabiyya wal-mukātabāt al-shar‘iyya*, business forms, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 240.

31. Šadr al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 1078/1667.

*Al-Raḥīq al-makhtūm, dīwān*, print. Damascus 1331.

32. Manjaq Pāshā b. Muḥammad b. Manjaq b. Abī Bakr al-Yūsufī al-Dimashqī, b. 1005/1596, d. 24 Jumādā II 1080/20 November 1669 in Damascus.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥ*. 90/101. *Dīwān*, alphabetically arranged, additionally Köpr. 1245 (MSOS XIV, 191), Mosul 153, 20, print. Damascus 1300.

33. Muṣṭafā Efendi b. ‘Uthmān (‘Abd al-Malik) al-Bābī, who died in 1091/1680 in Mecca.

*Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 45, 2, <sup>280</sup>, 2, printed as no. 3 of *al-ʿUqūd al-Ḥalabīyya*, ed. Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, Aleppo 1347/1929.

33a. Saʿbān Abu ʿl-Barakāt b. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad Dūdū wrote, in 1088/1677:

*Zahr al-riyāḍāt fī dhikr awṣāf al-maqāmāt*, mostly of Sufi content, Manch. 479.

Ad p. 312

35. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Ḥijāzī b. ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Ḥalabī b. Qaḍīb Albān, d. 1096/1685.

| 3. *Ḥall al-ʿiqāl*, entitled *al-Faraj baʿd al-shidda* additionally Cambr. 726, Beirut *Mashriq* VIII, 760, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 291, with the title *Ḥall al-rumūz wa-miftāḥ al-kunūz aw al-faraj baʿda ʿl-shidda* (cf. *Wiener Jahrb.* IV, 271, 2), together with Suyūṭī's *al-Araj fī ʿl-faraj* with the title *Tafrīj al-muhaj bi-talwīḥ al-faraj* print. C. n.d. and 1317.—4. *Shaʿāʾir, dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 222.—5. Commentary on one of his *qaṣīdas* by ʿUthmān al-ʿUryānī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 46, <sup>281</sup>. 387

36. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Jawād b. Khidr al-Shirbīnī wrote, in 1098/1687 at the instigation of Aḥmad al-Sandūbī al-Shāfiʿī (d. 1097):

1. *Hazz al-quḥūf*, printings also Būlāq 1308, C. 1323, see F. Kern, *MSOS* IX, 37/42.—2. *al-Laʾālīʾ wal-durar*, aphorisms in verse in undotted script, composed in 1098/1686, Paris 1716, 2.—3. *Ṭarḥ al-madar wa-ḥall al-laʾālīʾ wal-durar*, an ethical poem with a commentary, both in undotted script, Vienna 854, Paris 1716, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 164, <sup>2I</sup>, 330 (autograph dated 1008/1599), C. 1285, 1350. Commentary by al-Qābisī, *Ikmāl al-durr al-hāṭil ʿala ʿl-adwār al-ʿawāṭil*, Paris 3244, 3.

37. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ḥaydar al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī b. Maʿṣūm, first half of the 12th cent.

*Dīwān* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 112.

37a. Abū Bakr b. Maḥmūd al-ʿUṣfūrī, probably at the turn of the eleventh and twelfth centuries.

Mentioned in al-Muḥibbī's (d. 1111/1699) *Nafḥat al-rayḥāna*. Poems collected at the request of his patron Muḥammad Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn al-Bakrī, Leipz. 581.

37b. Al-Şāliḥī collected before 1114/1702 (the date of the manuscript):

*Safīnat al-durar*, an anthology in verse and prose, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 186.

37c. Muḥammad b. ‘Ubaydallāh al-Kūmī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Azharī, a descendant of Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ṭablāwī, wrote in 1087/1676:

A *qaṣīda* on the death of Shaykh al-Islām Abu ‘l-Ḍiyā’ ‘Alī al-Shabramallisī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 290.

388 | 37d. Aḥmad, a preacher at al-‘Ādiliyya mosque in Aleppo, wrote in 1102/1690:

A *qaṣīda* on the capture of Belgrade by Köprülü Muṣṭafā, Goth. 2334.

37e. Muṣṭafā al-‘Ulaymī al-Ḥamawī, 12th cent.

*Dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 140.

Ad p. 313

39. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Safarjalānī, d. 1112/1700.

*Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 45, <sup>2</sup>80, 1, Mosul 151, 3, printed as an appendix to Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Ḥillī’s *Badī‘iyya* C.1316.

41. ‘Abd al-Ḥayy b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. al-Ṭawīl al-khāl, d. 1117/1705.

2. *Surūr al-ṣibā wal-shāmil wa-murūr al-ṣabā*, Berl. Fol. 3099.

43. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Mawṣilī al-Shaybānī al-Maydānī al-Dimashqī, d. 1118/1706.

Ad p. 314

1. *Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 660, <sup>2</sup>42, 2.

44. See p. 12, 33a.

45. Ḥusayn b. Rajab b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Alawān al-Shāfi‘ī al-Shaṭṭārī, d. 1121/1709.

Further poems Berl. 8496, 35 (where other works are also mentioned), 36.

46. Aḥmad al-Dulanjāwī, d. 1123/1711.

*Dīwān* additionally Gotha 2352, print. C. 1303.

49. Al-Ḥasan al-Badrī al-Ḥijāzī al-Azharī, d. 1131/1719.

*Tanbīh al-afkār etc.* or *Ijmāʿ al-iyās min al-wuthūq bil-nās* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 69.

49a. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlawī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaddād, d. 1132/1720.

*Al-Durr al-manẓūm li-dhawī ʿuqūl al-fuhūm*, print. C. 1302.

| Ad p. 315

389

53a. In the eighteenth century, a prominent Maronite clergyman, Jarmānūs, vied with Muslim poets and scholars in the field of Arabic literature, using the pen name of Monk Jabrāʾil b. Farḥāt. He had gone into retreat in a convent in Lebanon at the age of 23, then became abbot in 1697, visiting Rome, Spain, Sicily, and Malta in 1711. In 1721 he went to Aleppo in order to correct the Arabic translation of the works of John Chrysostom. In 1725 he was elected bishop there and died on 10 July 1732. The library that he founded still exists today.

*Majāni ʿl-adab* II, 661, G. Manache, *Mashriq* VII, 49/56, 105/11, 210/9, Cheikho, *ibid.* XXV, 517/26, F.E. Bustani, *ibid.* XXX, 46/53, XXXI, 789, Taoutel, *ibid.* XXXII, 26 ff., Sarkis 1444, J. Zaydān, *Taʾr. al-adab al-ʿar.* IV, 13/4, Huart, *Lit. ar.* 382, Kračkovsky, *EI* Erg. 79/80. 1. *Dīwān*, poems from the years 1694/1720, in which he addresses Christian themes in a classical style, e.g. hymns on Mary as *ghazals*, or the Holy Communion in the style of a *khamriyya*, Berl. Qu. 1067, Munich 538, Vienna 496, selection by himself, *Tadhkira* dated 1720, print. Beirut 1850, lith. 1866, ed. Saʿīd al-Khūrī *ibid.* 1894. Other poems in Cheikho, *Shuʿarāʾ al-Naṣr.* 463/8, *Mashriq* VII, 238, XIV, 397.—2. *Baḥth al-maṭālib wa-haṭhth al-ṭālib*, on grammar, composed in 1705, abbreviated in 1707, Berl. 6792, Munich 790/1, Leipz. 446, Paris 4210, Vat. v. 854<sup>5</sup>, Borg. 259, see Manache, *Mashriq* III, 1077/83, printings Malta 1836, Beirut 1865, 1883, 1891.—Commentary *Miṣbāḥ al-ṭālib* by Buṭrus al-Bustānī (p. 495), Beirut 1854.—3. *Iḥkām bāb al-iʿrāb ʿan lughat al-ʿArāb*, abstract of the *Qāmūs*, written in 1718, Vat. v. 857, 1, Sbath 978, ed. Rushayd Daḥdāḥ, Marseille 1849.—4. *al-Faṣl al-maʿqūd fī maʿānī ʿawāmīl*

*al-i'rāb*, another grammar, Munich 772, Vat. v. Borg. 82, printed after no. 3.—5. *al-Arab fī 'ilm al-adab*, see Sbath, *Communic. de l'Institut d'Égypte* 1932, *Bull. de l'Inst. d'Ég.* XIV, 513 ff.—6. *Arūd al-muthallathāt al-durriyya* (see 1, 101), composed in 1705, Bresl. Un. 219, Vat. v. 833<sub>2</sub>, Pet. Ros. 156, printed with a commentary in Ṭāmīsh, Lebanon 1867.

53b. In the same field, his fellow-believer al-Quss Niqulā al-Ṣā'igh al-Rāhib, a monk from the convent of Mār Yuḥannā, was also active in the years 1692–1756.

390 | *Kullīyāt* or *Dīwān*, poems from Aleppo and the Dayr al-Mukhalliṣ convent in Kasruwān in the Anti-Lebanon mountains, dated 1722/4, Gotha 235/7, Munich 536/7, Tüb. 47/8, Vienna 497, Paris 5089, 6229 (6276?), Br. Mus. Suppl. 49, Cambr. 436, print. Beirut 1859 and later, see Cheikho, *Mashriq* xxv, 598 ff.

54. Muḥammad Sa'dī Ibn 'Abd al-Qādir al-'Umarī b. 'Abdallāh, d. 1147/1734.

2. *Risāla fī bayān ṭariq al-sāda al-Sa'diyya*, Princ. 327.

Ad p. 316

57. See p. 399, 8.

57a. Aḥmad b. al-Fawz Muḥammad al-Sha'rāwī was a follower of Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Bakrī (d. 1153/1740) in Cairo and wrote his poems between 1098–1150/1687–1737.

*Dīwān*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1101.

59. Muḥammad al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Najjār, d. 1103/1691.

*Al-Kashf wal-bayān etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 302.

59a. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Hilālī, ca. 1159/1746.

*Qaṣīdas*, panegyrics, admonitions on piety, visiting the tombs of saints, etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 279.

60a. Abu 'l-Futūḥ al-Mīqātī collected in 1169/1755:

*'Iqd al-la'ālī' al-ghawālī fī-mā qīla fī mawlid Abi 'l-Ma'ālī* Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Khayr b. Aḥmad Ṭāhāzāde, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 254.



61. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā b. Khudāwirdī al-Dimashqī al-Rā'ī, d. after 1170/1756.

*Al-Barq al-muta'alliq fi maḥāsin Jilliḡ (maḥāsin al-Sha'm)*, completed in 1171/1757, also Vienna 1268, autograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 56.

62. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Āmir b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Qāhirī al-Shubrāwī al-Azhārī al-Shāfi', d. Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1171/August 1757.

| Ad p. 317

391

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 394. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Breslau Un. 220, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 51/2, <sup>2</sup>86/7, Āṣaf. 11, 1708<sub>16</sub>, print. also C. 1314.—4. *Unwān al-bayān wa-bustān al-adhhān (Majmū' naṣā'ih fi 'l-ḥikam)* additionally Tüb. 169, Paris 2120, 2, Manch. 430, Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 285, lith. C. 1275, printings also Būlāq 1251 (?), C. n.d. 1288, 1293, 1297, 1317, Baghdad 1257.—5. *Nuzhat al-abṣār etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1514.—8. *Asna 'l-maṭālib etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 120, 165 (self-commentary 1291 ?).—9. *al-Risāla* or *al-Manẓūma al-Shubrāwīyya fi 'l-naḥw* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 165, print. in *Majmū'a* C. 1276, 1296, 1297, 1303, 1304, 1323.—Commentaries: a. *Ikhlāṣ al-nāwī* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Maṣṣūr, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 74.—b. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad (*mudarris bil-masjid al-ḥarām*), ibid. 164.—c. al-Ṭaḥlāwī al-Mālikī, ibid. 130.—11. *al-Ithāf bi-ḥubb al-ashraf*, print. C. 1316 (in the margin *Ḥusn al-tawassul fi ādāb ziyārat afḍal al-rusul* by 'Abd al-Qādir al-Fākihī), 1318 (in the margin the same and Suyūṭī, *Iḥyā' al-mayyit fi 'l-aḥādith*), 1326.—12. *Sharḥ al-ṣadr bi-ghazwat Badr*, Berl. Qu. 3415, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 231, lith. C. 1297.—15. *Qaṣīda* with *takhmīs* by 'Abd al-Fattāḥ al-Bijā'ī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 666, <sup>2</sup>88.—16. A list of his teachers, Paris 2120, 1, Āṣaf. 11, 1708<sub>5</sub>.—17. *al-Iqd al-farīd fi 'istinbāṭ al-'aqā'id min kalimāt al-tawḥīd*, Āṣaf. 11, 1708, 1a.

63. Muḥammad Sa'īd b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī Shams al-Dīn b. al-Sammān, d. 1072/1769.

3. *al-Rawḍ al-nāfiḥ fi mā warada 'ala 'l-faṭḥ min al-madā'ih* additionally Pet. Un. 1017 (autograph? *Zap. Koll. Vost.* 1, 369).—4. *Jālīyat al-karab wa-munīlat al-arab*, on which a commentary, *al-Jana 'l-yānī' al-aqrab* by Muḥammad al-Jafri, C. 1326.—5. *Dhayl Naḥḥat al-rayḥāna*, see below p. 294, 12.

63a. Ibn al-Sammān's student was Ṣiddīq al-Madanī b. 'Umarkhān.

*Dīwān tasliyat al-khawāṭir fi mā tuqarribuhu 'l-nawāzīr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 62.

63b. ‘Alī ‘Antar, d. ca. 1747.

*Dīwān al-ashwāq wa-tarjamat al-‘ushshāq*, Manch. 482.

64. Abu ‘l-Najāḥ Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-‘Uthmānī al-Manīnī was a professor at several madrasas, a *qāḍī* in Qāra, and preacher in the Umayyad mosque in Damascus. He died on 19 Jumādā II 1172/17 February 1759.

- 392 | Al-Khalil Nawfal, *Ṭar. al-tar.* 23. 2. *al-I‘lām bi-faḍā’il al-Shām* also Paris 6168, Selīm Āḡā 472, Muṣṭafā 1124 (Tauer, *AO* VI, 110), Beirut 176, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 33.—4. *al-Tawassul bi-shuhadā’ Badr or Sharḥ al-ṣadr bi-sharḥ urjūzat istinzāl al-naṣr bil-t. bi-ahl B.* Dam. Z. 49, 50, 2, Sulaim. 221, Bank. x11, 736, Landb.—Br. 9 (autograph), Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 608, <sup>2</sup>1134/5, written in 1158/1745 to give the Turks courage in their battles against Nādirshāh.—5. *Mawāhib al-mujīb fī khaṣā’iṣ al-ḥabīb* in verse, with a commentary, *Fath al-qarīb*, Selīm Āḡā 813, Dam. Z. 72, 5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 423, Bank. xv, 1036.—6. *Sharḥ Jāliyat al-kadar*, p. 384, 12, 3.

Ad p. 318

65. Aḥmad Bek b. Ḥusayn Pāshā b. Muṣṭafā b. Ḥusayn al-Kaywānī al-Dimashqī, d. 1173/1760.

1. *Dīwān* additionally ‘Āṣir Ef. 958 (*MFO* v, 515).—2. *Muwashshah*, Upps. 11, 230<sup>2</sup>.

66. Yūsuf b. Sālim b. Aḥmad al-Ḥifnī (Ḥifnāwī) al-Shāfi‘ī Abu ‘l-Maḥāsin al-Miṣrī, d. 1178/1764.

1. *Dīwān* additionally Goth. 2344.—4. *al-Maqāma al-Ḥifniyya*, composed in 1170/1756, additionally Algiers 1715.—5. *Risāla fī ‘l-kalām ‘alā lafẓay al-wāḥid wal-aḥad* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 15.—6. *Tahrīr al-niẓām fī jumal al-kalām*, on syntax, with a commentary by Ismā‘īl b. Julayz (?) al-Jawharī, Goth. 345.—7. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Samarqandiyya* see p. 259, 1, i, u.—8 *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Mukhtaṣar*, see 1, 518.—9. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-‘Arūḍ al-Andalusī* 1, 544.—10. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Īsāghūjī* 1, 843.

66a. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi‘ī al-Khalwatī al-Wafā‘ī Abū Mufliḥ wrote on 25 Jumādā II 1177/1 January 1764:

*Mashārīʿ khayrāt ḥisān wa-mazārīʿ jannāt wa-riḍwān wa-ghiyād muntazahāt ḥūr wa-wildān wa-riyāḍ tuqirru bi-anna ʿl-amīr ʿAbd al-Raḥmān*, poems in praise of Emir Katkhudā ʿAbd al-Raḥmān, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 356.

66b. Ḥamza b. Ḥumayza al-Ḥarrānī al-Dimashqī, ca. 1177/1763.

*Dīwān*, Rāmpūr I, 589, 123.

67. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdallāh b. Salāma al-Idkāwī al-Miṣrī, d. 1184/1770.

2. = 3. *al-Durr al-munazzam bil-shiʿr al-multazam fī madḥ al-nabī*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 53, <sup>289</sup>, and *Badāʿiʿ al-iltizām*, ibid. (autograph), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 98, | poems

393

in each of which a letter of the alphabet is successively missing.—

4. *al-Fawāʿid al-jināniyya* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 274.—6. *al-Durr al-thamīn*

etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 195, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 341.—7. *Ḥusn al-daʿwa*

*lil-ijāba ila ʿl-qahwa*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 748, <sup>2953</sup>.—8. *Tarwīḥ uli ʿl-damātha bi-muntaqa*

*ʿl-kutub al-thalātha* (*al-Taʿrīf wal-iʿlām* by al-Suhaylī, on which a *takmil* by Ibn

ʿAskar al-Ghassānī, *Ṣilat al-jamʿ wa-ʿāʿid al-tadhyīl* by al-Balansī see 377,<sup>2</sup>),

Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 36.

67a. Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Qawī al-Safarīnī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 1188/1774.

*Ghidhāʾ al-albāb li-sharḥ Manẓūmat al-ādāb*, a commentary on his *adab* verses, print. C. 1324/5, 2 vols.

67b. Faḍlallāh b. Aḥmad b. ʿUthmān al-Bahnasī, b. 1127/1715, d. 1191/1777.

Mur. IV, 3. *Dīwān*, autograph dated 1185/1771, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 90.

Ad p. 319

69b. ʿAbd al-Qādir Efendi al-Ḥusaynī al-Adhamī wrote, in 1207/1792:

*Taʿtīr al-wujūd bi-madḥ ṣāḥib al-maqām al-maḥmūd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 65.

67c. Aḥmad al-Marḥūmī wrote, in 1201/1786:

1. *al-Hadiyya al-marḍiyya*, an *adab* work, Landb.–Br. 20.—2. *Khālīṣ al-ibrīz*, on the same subject, supposedly written in 1088/1677 (sic) ibid. 217.

Ad p. 320

## 2 *Philology*

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ghazzī al-‘Āmirī al-Shāfi‘ī Raḍī al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Faḍl, d. 935/1529.

5. *Jāmi‘ fawā'id al-malāḥa fi 'l-filāḥa* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5751 (DL 55, attributed to Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Ḥamzāwī), A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 362. Abstract: *‘Alam al-malāḥa fi ‘ilm al-filāḥa* by ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (d. 1143/1731, see p. 345) additionally Tüb. 136.—6. *al-Jawhar al-farīd etc.* additionally | Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 104, Bank. XIII, 922, on which a commentary by Najm al-Dīn al-Ghazzī (see p. 402), Dam. Z. 46,<sup>47/8</sup>.—7. *Sharḥ al-Alfiyya*, see I, 525.—8. *Sharḥ al-Raḥbiyya*, see I, 676.—9. *Itqān mā yahsun min bayān al-akḥbār al-dā‘ira ‘ala ‘l-alsun*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82.

1a. His son (?) Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Barakāt al-‘Āmirī al-Ghazzī al-Dimashqī wrote:

1. *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn ilā tarājīm al-muta‘akḥkhirīn min al-Shāfi‘iyya al-bārī‘īn*, Dam. Z. 77 (‘Um. 88) 55.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-dhawqiyya fi ‘l-nādirāt al-arīṭmāṭiqiyya*, ibid. 89 (‘Um. 98<sub>6</sub>).

1b. Badr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad al-‘Abbāsī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Qāhirī al-Islāmbūlī was born on 14 Ramaḍān 867/3 June 1463 in Cairo. He lived for a time in Istanbul and died in Cairo in 963/1556.

1. *Anfa‘ al-wasā’il ilā badī‘ al-rasā’il*, model letters, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 28.—2. *al-Mawā‘id al-wafiyya*, see I, 546<sub>17</sub>.

2., 3. See p. 423.

5. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Luṭf wrote, in 992/1584:

*Daf‘ al-iltibās ‘an munkar al-iqtibās*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 196.

6. See p. 381, 5.

Ad p. 321

8. Abū Bakr b. Ismā‘īl b. Aḥmad al-Shanawānī, d. 1019/1610.

Muḥ. 1, 79/81, al-Khalājī, *Rayḥ.* 114/7. 2. *Qurrat ʿuyūn dhawī ʿl-afhām* see p. 118<sub>45</sub>.—3. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʿl-Shāfiya* see 1, 536.—4. *Sharḥ Risālat al-basmala* see p. 118<sub>7</sub>.—5. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* see p. 333.—6. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat al-Aqfahsī* see p. 111.—7. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Awḍaḥ al-masālik* see Suppl. 1, 523.

8a. Yūsuf al-Maghribī, d. 1019/1609 in Cairo.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥ.* 181/3. 1. *Rafʿ (Dafʿ) al-iṣr ʿan kalām (lughat) ahl Miṣr*, later called *al-Faṣl al-ʿamm wa-qāmūs al-ʿawāmm*, St Petersburg, MS Ṭanṭawī (now MO 778), copy in Halle (ZDMG 45, 480, no. 124), abbreviated by Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Surūr al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddiqī (p. 409) ca. 1057/1647 as *al-Qawl al-muqtaḍab fī mā wāfaqa lughat ahl Miṣr min lughat al-ʿArab*, | Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 249.—2. *Bughyat al-arīb wa-ghunyat al-adīb*, a collection of texts on all kinds of subjects, in 45 chapters, Goth. 172.—3. From Shawwāl 1014/February 1606 until Jumādā 1 1015/September 1606 he worked on a commentary to Saʿdī's *Gulistān*, see Kračkovsky, *Izv. Ak. Nauk* 1924, 101 ff., 1926, 277/300.—4. *Takhmīs Lāmiyyat Ibn al-Wardī*, see p. 174.

395

9. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Badr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Bisāṭī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in 1044/1634:

*Al-Tālid wal-ṭarīf fī jinās al-taṣḥīf*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 180.—*Mukhtaṣar* by Aḥmad al-Jamālī, Goth. 2821, print. C. 1299.

9a. Nūr al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Ghānim al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanafī was born in Cairo on 6 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 920/24 December 1514. In his own time he was regarded as an innovator of the Ḥanafī rite. He died on 18 Jumādā 11 1004/19 February 1596.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥ.* 157. 1. *Bughyat al-murtād fī taṣḥīḥ al-dād*, ʿUm. 124, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 5, lith. after Abū Ḥayyān's *Muqābasāt* n.p., n.d.—2. *Ḥawāshī ʿala ʿl-Qāmūs*, see p. 235.—3. An untitled work on *tajwīd*, Sulaim. 53<sub>4</sub>.—4. *Ṭiyyat (?) al-ʿayn fī maʿrifat al-qullatayn*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 616 (which says the author is ʿAlī b. Ghānim b. Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb al-Shāmī al-Biqāʿī).—5. *Awḍaḥ al-ramz*, see p. 267.

9b. Yahyā b. Rajab b. ʿAlī completed, in 1051/1641:

*Bughyat al-mubtadiʿ fī ʿl-ṣarf*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 51.

9c. ʿAbd al-Jawād b. Shuʿayb al-Anṣārī al-Shāfiʿī, a professor at the Khānqāhiyya and the Siryāqūsiyya in Cairo, completed in 1057/1647:

1. *Al-Qahwa al-mudāra fī taqṣīm al-isti'āra*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 214.—2. *Mukhtaṣar al-quṣṭās al-mustaḳīm*, p. 216.

9d. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥarīrī al-Ḥarfūshī al-'Āmilī al-Dimashqī from the Ḥarfūsh family of notables in Baalbek financed his studies in Damascus by producing silken fabrics. He was the tutor of Yūsuf b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ for a time, but then fell out with him. Because of this, the latter falsely accused 396 him to the authorities of being a Shī'ī. | He fled to Aleppo and then to Shāh 'Abbās of Persia, who appointed him as *Ra'īs al-'ulamā'* for all his dominions. He died there in Rabi' II 1059/April 1649. He was not only an important philologist, but also a poet of some repute.

Muḥ. IV, 49/54. 1. *Sharḥ shawāhid al-Alfiyya*, see I, 525.—2. *al-La'ālī' al-durriyya fī sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* in Damascus, see RAAD XII, 665.—3. *Sharḥ al-Tahdhīb fī 'l-naḥw*, ibid.—4. *Nahj al-nuḥāt fī-ma 'khtalaḥa fīhi 'l-nuḥāt*, ibid.—5. *Ṭarā'if al-niẓām wa-laṭā'if al-insijām*, a collection of poems, ibid.—6. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Qaṭr al-nadā*, see p. 17.

10. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar Shihāb al-Dīn al-Khafājī al-Miṣrī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 1069/1659.

Autobiography at the end of *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'* p. 272 ff., Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfat al-'aṣr* 420/7, *Ta'l. san.* 101, *Ḥadiqat al-Ḥan.* 415. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Heid. Zs X, 85, autograph A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 342, *Dīwān al-adab fī maḥāsīn Bābaghā al-'Arab* Faiz. 1596 (ZDMG 68, 380), print. Beirut 1316.—4. *Rayḥānat al-naḍd* or *Dhawāt al-amthāl*, a *qaṣīda* in which each verse contains an aphorism, Paris 3250,1.—6. *Khabāya 'l-zawāyā etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 92, As'ad 2608,2, Selīm Āgā 948/9, Baghdād see *Lughat al-'Arab* I, 307, anon. adaption Leipz. 884, i.—7. *Rayḥānat al-alibbā' etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1381, Brill-H.<sup>2</sup> 150, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 176, Mosul 42, 28; 53, 91; 191, 9; 233, 126; 268, 21, AS 4021, Köpr. 1278, Hamīd. 1132 (*MSOS* XIV, 197/8), Browne Cat. 13, J. 9, Bank. XII, 793, Rāmpūr I, 594,160, printings Būlāq 1273, C. 1294, 1306, anon. abstract Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 343.—8. *Ṭirāz al-majālis*, Beṣīr Āgā 155 (*MFO* V, 536), Mosul 42, 17, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 244, print. also C. n.d. (1327).—9. *Shifā' al-ghalīl etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 19, print. also C. 1325.—11. *Nasīm al-riyād fī sharḥ Kitāb al-shifā'*, see I, 631.—13. *Qaṣīda fī madḥ al-nabī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 278.—14. Imitation of the *Maqṣūra* by Ibn Durayd, with a *tasmīṭ* by Qāsim b. Yaḥyā al-Mawṣilī, Mosul 128, 108,4.—15. *Risāla fī muta'alliq al-basmala*, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 236, 2444,5.—16. *Ināyat al-qāḍī wa-kifāyat al-rāḍī*, Tunis, Zayt. I, 85/92.—His descriptions of nature are praised in 'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Saḥartī, *Adab al-ṭabī'a*, Alexandria 1937, p. 39.

Ad p. 322

11. Yūsuf al-Badī'ī, d. 1070/1662.

1. *al-Ḥadā'iq al-badī'iyya* etc. additionally Paris 6029<sub>1</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 6873 (DL 54).

| 12. 'Abd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad al-ʿĀrī al-Arīḥawī, 11th cent.

397

Ad p. 323

2. *Sharḥ Umm al-barāhīn* p. 354<sub>3a</sub>.—3. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* p. 333<sub>6b</sub>.

14. 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Umar al-Baghdādī, d. 1093/1682.

1. *Khizānat al-adab* etc., completed in 1073–79/1662–8, printings also C. 1930 ff. see I, 21, 303.—2. With the title *Sharḥ kalimāt ʿarabiyya ʿalā l-tuḥfa al-Shāhidīyya*, Turkish with an Arabic commentary, Princ. 345.—3. *Sharḥ shawāhid al-Tuḥfa al-Wardīyya*, see p. 175.—4. *Sharḥ shawāhid Mughni l-labīb*, see p. 18.—5. *Risāla fī ma'na l-tilmīdh*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 248.—6. *ʿAbdulqādiri Baghdādensis Lexicon Shāhnāmianum*, ed. C. Saleman, St. Petersburg 1895 (composed in 1067/1656).—9. *Anwār ʿulūm al-ajrām* etc. see I, 880.

14a. 'Abd al-Jalīl b. Abi l-Mawāhib al-Ḥanbalī, d. 1119/1707.

*Al-Mawārid al-ṣawāfi fī ʿilmay al-ʿarūḍ wal-qawāfi*, a *manzūma*, Leipz. 879, vii.

14b. Muḥammad Sālim b. Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Ḥalīm wrote, after 1117/1705:

*Mawārid al-baṣā'ir li-farā'id al-ḍarā'ir*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 244.

15. Aḥmad b. Aṭṭā'allāh b. Aḥmad al-Azharī wrote, in 1161/1748:

*Nihāyat al-ijāz* etc. additionally Rabat 518<sub>7</sub>.

16. Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Bakrajī al-Ḥalabī, d. 1169/1756.

1. *al-Durr al-muntakhab min amthāl al-ʿArab* 1, 506, additionally Mosul 151, 2.—2. *al-ʿIqd al-badī' fī madḥ al-nabī al-shaṭr*, with the commentary *Ḥilyat*

*al-ʿIqd etc.*, completed in 1148/1735, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 195, interspersed with *qaṣīdas* by Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Ḥillī, ʿIzz al-Dīn al-Mawṣilī, Taqī al-Dīn al-Ḥamawī, ʿĀʾisha bint Yūsuf al-Bāʿūniyya, Abu ʿl-Wafāʾ b. ʿUmar al-ʿAlawī, and ʿAbd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī, print. Aleppo 1293.

16a. Aḥmad al-Mollāwī b. ʿAbd al-Khaṭṭāb, d. 1181/1767.

- 398 | 1. *Alfiyyat al-maʿānī wal-bayān fi ʿl-badīʿ*, based on the *Talkhīṣ al-Miftāḥ* (see 1, 295), Paris 4428.—2. *Risālat al-ʿiṣāmīyya*, translated from the Persian, *ibid.* 4429, 1; on which a commentary by Muḥammad al-Dalajī, *ibid.* 2.—3. *Sharḥ Ḥilyat al-abrār*, see 1, 397.—4. *Sharḥ Risālat ādāb al-baḥth*, see 1, 850.—5. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Samarqandīyya*, see p. 259.

17. Ibrāhīm b. Muṣṭafā b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥalabī al-Mudārī, d. 1190/1776.

1. *al-Ḥulla al-dāfiyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 231.—2. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār etc.* see p. 311.

17a. Abu ʿl-Barakāt Aḥmad al-ʿAdawī, d. 1200/1786.

*Sharḥ ʿalā risālitihī Tuḥfat al-ikhwān fi ʿilm al-bayān*, Sbath 1301.

18. Abu ʿl-Fayḍ Muḥammad Murtaḍā b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Razzāq al-Ḥusaynī al-Zabīdī al-Ḥanafī was born in 1145/1732 in Bilghrām, near Qannawj (N.W. Prov.) in India, and died in Cairo in 1205/1791. He was a declared follower of Maturīdī dogma (Goldziher, *Verh. des 13. Or. Congr.*, 295).

Ad p. 324

Biography from *Nūr al-abṣār* by Muʿmin al-Shablanjī in his *ʿUqūd al-jawāhir al-munīfa fi adillat madhhab al-imām Abī Ḥanīfa*, Alexandria 1292, C. 1309, cf. *Tāj al-ʿarūs* IX, 46/9, ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 398/413, Sarkis 1726/8. 1. *Tāj al-ʿarūs*, printed at the instigation of the al-Maʿārif society, founded by Ibrāhīm al-Muwayliḥī in 1868 (Ch. C. Adams, *Modernism in Egypt* 210).—2. *Nashwat al-irtiyāḥ etc.*, ed. Landberg in *Primeurs ar.* 1, 29/38.—4. *Tuḥfat al-qamāʾil etc.*, a *maqāma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 47.—8. *Taḥqīq al-wasāʾil li-maʿrifat al-mukātabāt wal-rasāʾil*, Mosul 140,1.—9. *Īdāḥ al-madārik fi ʿl-iṣṣāḥ ʿani ʿl-ʿawātik*, completed on 4 Rabīʿ 11 1194/10 April 1780, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 51.—10. *Jadhwat al-iqtibās fi nasab Bani ʿl-Abbās*, completed in 1182/1768, *ibid.* 150.—11. *Ḥikmat al-ishrāq ilā kuttāb al-āfāq*, a history of the Arabic script, *ibid.* 163.—12. *al-Rawḍ al-miʿtār fi nasab al-sāda āl Jaʿfar al-Ṭayyār*, *ibid.* 205.—13. *Muzīl niqāb al-khafāʾ*



‘an kunā sādatinā Bani ‘l-Wafā’, completed in 1187/1773, *ibid.* 343.—14. *Nisbat al-sayyid Muḥammad Efendi b. Ḥamdā bint Aḥmad*, *ibid.* 346.—15. *Bulghat al-arīb fī muṣṭalaḥ athar al-ḥabīb*, printed in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1326 (together with Ibn Muḥammad al-Raba‘ī al-Tādhifī’s *Qafw al-athar fī ṣafw ‘ilm al-athar*, see ad p. 424<sub>2</sub>).—16. *Tanbīh al-‘arīf al-baṣīr ‘alā asrār al-ḥizb al-kabīr* I, 805, 6g.—  
 17. *Iqd al-jumān*, imitation of the *Risāla* of Ḥasan al-‘Ujaymī, see p. 392.—18. *Safīnat al-najāh muḥtawiya ‘alā biḍā‘a muzjāh min al-fawā‘id al-muntaqāh*, genealogies and biographical notes on the scholars of the tenth/twelfth centuries, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 214 (autograph).—19. *al-Murabba‘ al-Kābulī fī-man rawā ‘ani ‘l-Shams al-Bābilī* (d. 1205/1790, al-Jabartī II, 196, 210) Landb.–Br. 72 (autograph dated 1183/1769).—20. *Tabṣīr al-muntabih bi-tahrīr al-mushtabih*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 70.—21. *Asānīd*, autograph, *ibid.* 68.—22. *Hadīyyat al-ikhwān fī shajarat al-dukhān*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 953.—23. *Ghāyat al-ibtihāj li-muqtafī asānīd Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 76.—24. *Iqd al-la‘ālī‘ al-muntathira fī ḥifẓ al-aḥādīth al-mutawātira*, *ibid.* 142.—25. *al-Maw‘iẓa al-ḥasana fī wadā‘ shahr Ramaḍān al-mubārak*, C. n.d.—26. *Mu‘jam al-mashāyikh*, autograph, Medina, ZDMG 90, 115, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 49/51.—27. *Alfīyyat al-sanad*, with a commentary, composed in 1198/1784, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 141/3.—28. *Musalsalāt*, *ibid.* II, 77.—29. *al-Iqd al-mukallal bil-jawhar al-thamīn fī ‘l-dhikr wa-ṭuruq al-ilbās wal-talqīn*, Medina, Shaykh al-Islām, *ibid.* II, 242.—30. *al-Iqd al-thamīn al-ghāl fī dhikr ashyākhī dhawi ‘l-afdāl*, in verse, *ibid.* 243.

399

18a. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi‘ī al-Baytūshī wrote in 1191/1777:

*Al-Kifāya ḥaḥfiyya li-rāghib al-ḥifāya*, 675 verses on particles, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 396.

19. Abu ‘l-‘Irfān Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ṣabbān, d. 1206/1792.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 109. 1. *Risāla fī ‘ilm al-bayān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 26.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad al-Anbābī, ed. Maḥmūd b. Muṣṭafā, Būlāq 1315.—b. Makhluḥ b. Muḥammad al-Badawī al-Minyawī, C. 1285.—c. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Ullaysh (d. 1299/1882), C. 1281.—d. Anonymous glosses, completed in 1231/1816, Rabat 312 = (?) Bank. XX, 2206.—Imitation of *al-Qawl al-mashīd wal-‘iqd al-naḍīd bi-mabāḥith ‘ilm al-bayān wa-mā yattaṣil bihā min al-abḥāth al-‘aliyyat al-sha’n* by Yūsuf al-Ghazzī al-Madanī, completed in 1206/1791, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 215.—2. *Risāla fī ‘l-isti‘ārāt*, Leningrad, Guirgas 841.—3. *al-Shāfiya al-kāfiya fī ‘ilm al-‘arūd*, C. 1288, 1331, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1304, 1306, 1323. *Sharḥ*, C. 1307.—4. *al-Risāla al-kubrā fī ‘l-basmala wal-ḥamdala*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 167, print. Būlāq 1291, C. 1297, 1308.—Commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad

al-Sunbāwī (d. 1231/1817), completed in 1179/1765, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 124, VI, 169, Rabat 536.<sub>1</sub>—6. *Is‘āf al-rāghibīn* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 24, library Dahdāḥ 278, Tunis, Zayt. II, 278/81, Āṣaf. II, 1550.<sub>59</sub>, printings also C. 1273, 1276, 1281, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306, 1323, Bombay 1290, in the margin of Mu‘min al-Shablanjī, *Nūr al-abṣār*, C. 1290, 1298, 1308, 1929.—From which: *Risāla fī sīrat al-nabī* by ‘Alī al-Manshalī (p. 328), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 231.—11. *Urjūza fī naẓm al-muthallathāt*, 400 Dam. Z. 64, 78.—12. *Manẓūma | fī muṣṭalaḥ al-ḥadīth*, printed after al-Būṣīrī’s *Burda*, Alexandria 1302, in *Majmū‘ min muhimāt al-mutūn*, C. 1280, 1286, 1295.—13. *Risāla fī taḥqīq mi‘yār al-waẓn mf’l*, composed in 1178/1764, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 56.—14. *Risāla fī ‘l-basmala wal-ḥamdala* (different from 5.), ibid. VI, 167.—15. *Sharḥ ‘alā Tajrīd al-‘allāma al-Bannānī*, see I, 518, B. f.

Ad p. 325

20. Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bilī al-‘Adawī al-Mālikī, d. 1218/1798.

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* I, 58.—2. *Fā’idat al-ward* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 143, VI, 170.—5. *Tadhkirat al-ikhwān, sharḥ ‘alā Manẓūmat ma‘ānī ḥurūf al-jarr*, ibid. II, 85.—6. *Ḥaṣṣiya ‘alā Sharḥ Umm al-barāhīn*, p. 354.<sub>7</sub>, 11.—7. *Taqrīr al-Bilī* I, 635.

21. ‘Amir al-Zarqānī al-Mālikī wrote, in 1201/1786:

*Ithāf al-badī‘ bi-nuzhat al-rabī‘*, a commentary on his *urjūza* on poetry and metrics, Br. Mus. Suppl. 994.

### 3 *Historiography*

#### A Individual Biographies

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Sulṭān al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanafī Quṭb al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh, d. 950/1543.

2. *Fath al-malik al-‘alīm al-mannān ‘ala ‘l-malik al-muẓaffar Sulaymān*, on the rights and duties of rulers, with special consideration of Süleymān Khān (d. 975/1567) and his father Selīm, the conquerer of Egypt, Berl. 5622.—3. *Kashf al-ḥaqā’iq*, see p. 197.

4. Abu ‘l-Ṣalāḥ ‘Alī b. Muḥsin al-Ṣa’īdī al-Mālikī al-Shādhilī al-Wafā’ī wrote, in 1110/1698:

1. *Taʿtīr al-anfās bi-manāqib sayyidī Abi ʿl-Ḥasan al-Shādhilī wa-sayyidī Abi ʿl-Abbās* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 142.—2. *al-Mīnaḥ al-ilāhiyya* p. 275.

5. ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Zāhir al-ʿĀnī, b. 1096/1685, wrote, in 1183/1769 in Damascus:

*Qāmūs al-ʿāshiqīn fī akhbār al-sayyid Ḥusayn Burhān al-Dīn (b. al-sayyid ʿAbd al-ʿAllām, b. 1096/1685), Beirut 1302.*

| Ad p. 326

401

## B Collective Biographical Works

1. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Dāʿūdī al-Mālikī, d. 945/1538.

1. *Ṭabaqāt al-mufasssirīn*, according to ḤKh II, 96 the best work on the subject, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 254, Medina, ZDMG 90, 117, Bank. XII, 756.—2. *al-Ithāf bi-tamyīz mā tabiʿa fīhi ʿl-Bayḍāwī ṣāhib al-Kashshāf* see I, 741.

1a. Ibn al-Ḥawrānī wrote, after 970/1562:

*Al-Isharāt ilā amākin al-ziyārāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 27, print. Damascus 1302.

2. Mūsā b. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf Sharaf al-Dīn b. Ayyūb al-Anṣārī al-Dimashqī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 999/1590.

3. *Mukhtaṣar Nuzhat al-khāṭir* additionally Beirut 126.

2a. ʿAlī b. Ghānim b. al-Khaṭīb al-Shāfiʿī al-Biqāʿī, ca. 1000/1592.

*Ṭabaqāt al-abrār wa-manāqib al-aʿimma al-akhyār* Leipz. 697.

3. Al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Būrīnī al-Dimashqī al-Ṣaffūrī Badr al-Dīn, d. 1024/1615.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 17/22. 1. *Tarājīm al-aʿyān etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 133, see Muḥammad Kurd ʿAlī, *RAAD* III, 193/202.—2. *Dīwān* additionally Berl. Qu. 1079.—8. *Sharḥ al-Dhāliyya* see I, 464.—9. *Mazj al-ṣawāb bil-mujūn fī ḥall silsilat al-majnūn* commentary on *al-Qaṣīda al-Qarmaḥshadiyya* by Ḥusayn al-Shāmī (see p. 384).—10. *Muntakhabāt*, poems by himself, Mutanabbī, al-Shābb al-Zarīf, al-Sharīf al-Raḍī, Abū Tammām, and others, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 354.—11. An account of

the events in Damascus over the years 1018/23 and a biography of Shaykh ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Imād al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī, Leid. 961.

3a. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Aḥmad al-Damīrī, ca. 1029/1620.

*Quḍāt al-Qāhira* in the tenth and the beginning of the eleventh century, A. Taymūr, *Ta’rīkh* 2403 (Schacht II, no. 54).

Ad p. 327

4. See ad p. 465.

402 | 5a. Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad Madyan b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ṭabīb, Cairo ca. 1044/1634.

1. *al-Rūḥ al-bāshir ‘alā ba’d waḥyāt a’yān ahl al-qarn al-‘āshir*, Leid. 1043.—  
2. *Mukhtaṣar al-Rawḍ al-nādir fī-man ismuh ‘Abd al-Qādir* by ‘Abd al-Qādir  
b. al-‘Aydarūs, but limited to Egypt, see ad p. 488.—3. *Mukhtaṣar al-Durar al-farā’id* see p. 325.

7. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-‘Imādī al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī, d. 1051/1641.

1. *al-Rawḍa al-rayyā etc.* additionally Leipz. 284, 875, I, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 208, 418.—3. *al-Hadiyya* additionally Dam. ‘Um. 37<sub>139</sub>.—5. *al-Mustaṭā’ etc.* additionally Selim Āgā 397, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 232<sub>2357</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 463, Bank. XIX, 1781, print. also C. 1312.—7. *Su’āl raḥf fī ṭā’ifat al-Durūz wal-Tayāmina*, on whether they are unbelievers or should rather be counted among the Jews and the Christians, on whether one can hire them in Muslim fortresses, and on whether one may grant them free exercise of their cult in Muslim cities, Tüb. 138, 7.

Ad p. 328

8. Abu ‘l-Makārim Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Najm al-Dīn al-Ghazzī al-‘Āmirī, d. 1061/1651.

1. Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 82/4. 1. *al-Kawākib al-sā’ira etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 311, Dam. Z. 76, (‘Um. 84), 41, used more than once in Hidāyat Ḥusayn’s catalogue of Būhār.—5. *Laṭā’if al-samar wa-qatf al-thamar min tarājim a’yān al-ṭabaqa*

*al-ülā min al-qarn al-hādī ‘ashar*, *Dhayl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 318, Rāmpūr 1, 646,<sub>208</sub>.—6. *Zajr al-ikhwān ‘an ityān al-sulṭān*, Dam. Z. 80, 36.—7. *Ḥusn al-tanabbuh li-mā warada fi ‘l-tashabbuh*, ibid. 84, 107.—8. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Alfiyya*, see 1, 525.—9. *Sharḥ Lāmiyyat al-Wardī*, see p. 174.—10. *al-Majlis al-khāmis min Majālis al-wa‘z* of the year 1000/1591 (sic), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 352. A biographical/anthological *Safīna nafīsa* by his grandson, Leipz. 684.

9. Abu ‘l-Wafā’ b. ‘Umar b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb al-‘Urḍī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 1071/1660.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥ* 105/6. 1. *Ma‘ādin al-dhahab* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 660, Faiz. 1525 (Spies 29, n. 1).—2. *Faṭḥ al-badr* etc., completed in 1034/1624, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 213.—A poem in praise of him by Ibn al-Ghazzī, Paris 3118,<sub>20</sub>.

10. ‘Abd al-Barr b. ‘Abd al-Qādir (p. 358, 10b) b. Muḥammad al-Fayyūmī al-‘Awfi al-Ḥanafī, d. 1071/1660.

Ad p. 329

1. *al-Tadhkira*, entitled *Muntazah al-‘uyūn wal-albāb*, cited as one his sources in *Muḥ*. 1, 3, 9.—2. *Bulūgh al-arab* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 93.—4. *Nafā’is al-lu’lu’* etc., ibid. 65.

| 10a. In 1044/1634, *Qāḍi ‘l-quḍāt* al-Sayyid ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī issued an *ijāza* for his work:

403

*Al-Maqālāt al-ḥusnā fi nasab al-sāda al-asnā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 355.

10b. Abu ‘l-Falāḥ ‘Abd al-Ḥayy b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-‘Imād al-‘Akarī al-Ṣāliḥī al-Ḥanbalī was born in 1032/1622. He studied in Damascus, taught there and died, having made the pilgrimage to Mecca, on 16 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1089/30 January 1679.

*Muḥ*. 11, 340, Wüst., *Die Gelehrtenfam. Muḥibbī*, 51, no. 31. 1. *Shadharāt al-dhahab fi akhbār man dhahab*, a biographical chronicle until the year 1000/1591, mostly based on Ibn al-Jawzī’s *Shudhūr al-‘uqūd*, Ibn Khaldūn’s *Ibar*—especially for the relations with Byzantium, reviewed at the beginning of every year—and Ibn al-Ahdal’s (see p. 238) *Ghīrbāl al-zamān*; also provides information on Abyssinia (xii, 47/8 following Ibn Ḥajar, 72) and India (vii, 225, viii, 115),

and has a preference for Ḥanbalī scholars, Berl. Fol. 1397/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 229 (see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 48), Nicholson, *JRAS* 1899, 911, no. 11 (therefrom *The Lives of 'U. b. al-Fāriḍ and Muḥiyyudīn b. al-'Arabī* ibid. 1906, 797/824), Damascus, *RAAD* x, 318, Rāmpūr 1, 639,<sup>148/51</sup>, printings C. 1332 ff., 10 vols, 1350/1, 8 vols.; excerpts on the Ḥanafīs by Muḥammad Amīn b. Mollā 'Umar al-Haytāwī, composed in 1217/1802, Berl. 10030.—2. *Mu'ṭiyat al-amān min ḥinṭh al-aymān*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 332, <sup>2</sup>I, 539, Mosul 113, 195, 4.—3. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat ādāb al-akl*, *RAAD* v, 133 = (?) *Lāmiyyat al-ādāb*, Algiers 895.—4. *Manẓūma fi 'l-najāsāt*, with a commentary by Aḥmad al-Anṣārī al-Ramlī al-Shāfi'ī, Jer. Khāl. 27, 21.—5. *Sharḥ Badī'yyat Ibn Hijja*, see p. 9.

12. Muḥammad al-Amīn b. Faḍlallāh b. Muḥibballāh b. Muḥibb al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Muḥibbī al-Shāmī, b. 1061/1651, d. 1111/1699.

1. *Khulāṣat al-athar etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 112, <sup>2</sup>213 (draft of biographies of people from the Hijaz and Yemen, autograph), Paris 5830, Br. Mus. Or. 7305 (DL 34), 'Āšir Ef. 644, Šehīd 'A. 1868, Bank. xii, 661/4, abstract by 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Ghazzī al-'Āmirī (d. 1191/1777, Mur. III, 215), Tüb. 9, 2, Leipz. 683.—3. *Nafḥat al-rayḥāna etc.*, additionally AS 3145, NO 4352 (*MSOS* xv, 22), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 419, Dam. 'Um. 84,<sup>64</sup> Mosul 26,<sup>47</sup> Āṣaf. I, 790,<sup>71</sup>, abstract *Mukhtārāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 342, *Dhayl* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Su'ālātī al-'Uthmānī, completed in Shawwāl 1111/April 1700, Pet. AM 251, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 155, Dam. Z. 78,<sup>64</sup> Br. | 404 Mus. Or. 6516 (DL 57), Yale, Landb. 179, by Muḥammad b. Sa'īd b. al-Sammān (p. 391) Pet. Un. Zap. Koll. Vost. I, 369.—Counterpiece *Tarājim a'yān Dimashq* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shāshū, see p. 493.—4. *Dīwān*, autograph, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 342.—6. *Mā yuta'awwal 'alayhi fi 'l-muḍāf wal-muḍāf ilayhi*, based on the work by al-Tha'ālībī I, 285.<sup>9</sup>, Top Kapu 2455, 'Āṭif Ef. 2247 (*RSO* IV, 727, *MFO*, v, 496), AS 4136 (*MO* VII, 132), 'Āšir Ef. II, 388 (*ZDMG* 68, 389), NO 4854, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 285.—7. *Jany al-jannatayn fi naw'ay al-muthannayayn*, print. Damascus 1348.

12a. Muṣṭafā b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥamawī al-Shāfi'ī al-Makkī, d. 1143/1730.

*Fawā'id al-irtiḥāl wa-natā'ij al-safar fi akhbār al-qarn al-ḥādī 'ashar*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 291, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 345.

12b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Ḥusaynī was a teacher of *ḥadīth* in Medina and got mixed up in a revolt against the the Turkish *āghās* there. While his father was executed in Jedda in 1138/1725, he himself succeeded in escaping to Egypt. There he wrote, in praise of 'Alī Pāshā Köprülü, who was governor there in the years 1142–4/1729–31:

*Nafḥat al-mašdūr bayna yaday šadr al-šudūr*, a history of his adventures containing many verses directed towards the Pāshā, Br. Mus. Suppl. 682.

Ad p. 330

14. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Umar Abu ‘l-Laṭā’if al-Ujhūrī al-Mālikī al-Maghribī al-Muqri’, d. 1198/1784.

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqīt* 198 (based on al-Jabartī). 1. *Mashāriq al-anwār etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 345, see Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 16.—2. *Kanz al-sa‘ādāt fi ‘l-karāmāt ba‘d al-mamāt*, ibid. 310.—3. *Risāla fi fann al-Qur‘ān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 339, <sup>2</sup>619,3.—4. *al-Iqd al-thamīn fi-mā yata‘allaq bi-āyāt al-mawāzīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 55.

15. Abu ‘l-Faḍl Muḥammad Khalīl b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Murād al-Murādī al-Ḥusaynī, a Ḥanafī *muftī* and *naqīb al-ashrāf* in Damascus, went to Aleppo towards the end of his life where he died in 1206/1791.

Al-Jabartī (C. 1322) 11, 247/9,<sup>2</sup> *EI* Erg. 169.—3. *Tuḥfat al-dahr wa-naḥḥat al-zahr fi a‘yān ahl al-Madīna min ahl al-‘aṣr*, Cambr. 221.—4. *‘Urḥ al-bashām fi man waliya fatwā Dimashq al-Sha‘m* photograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 422.

| 17. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥafrāwī

405

*Nuzhat al-fikar fi tarājim a‘yān al-qarn al-thānī wal-thālith ‘ashar* Hyderabad, Niẓām, *JRASB* 1917, CXVII, 87.

Ad p. 331

## C Local and National History

1. Abu ‘l-Barakāt Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Iyās (in his autograph Ayās?) Zayn (Shihāb) al-Dīn al-Nāṣirī al-Čerkesī al-Ḥanbalī (d. ca. 930/1524) was a great-grandson of Ezdemir al-Khaznadār, who had been governor of Tripoli, Aleppo, and Damascus under sultans Ḥasan and Ashraf Sha‘bān. He belonged to the *awlād al-nās*, who could be called up for military service against a fiefdom or a fixed salary.

2 This is what the note at the end of the second volume of *Silk al-durar* refers to, which GAL took to be a translation of this work by al-Jabartī (Gibb, *EI*, Erg. 169).

Sobernheim, *EI* II, 414. 1. *Marj al-zuhūr etc.* Paris 1554 (up to Yazdagird), Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 17/8, with the title of 2. printed in C. 1301, 1302, 1324.—2. *Badā'ī' al-zuhūr (umūr) fī waqā'ī' al-duhūr*, his magnum opus, starts, after an overview of the history of Egypt until the days of Qāyṭbāy, with a detailed account of events during the latter's reign, at the beginning in the form of a diary in the common vernacular and completed on 1 Muḥarram 922/5 January 1516 to continue in an elegant style and in greater detail until 928/1522 (MS London). In this part, in which he takes on the role of a court chronicler, he mainly reports on events taking place in the capital, especially feasts and holidays (which he glorifies every now and then in verses inserted into the text), while at the same time not looking down upon writing about scandals and crime either. In places, he sharply criticises the neglect of the artillery and the deterioration of the financial system. MSS, which offer three recensions of the text and which also differ in content: additionally Leid. 972, Nicholson, *JRAS*, 1899, 909, Manch. 272B, Vat. v. 869, autograph Fātiḥ 4197/4200, AS 3311 (*Uqūd al-jumān fī waqā'ī' al-azmān*, 654/904 in a shorter recension), Āšir II, 232, 235, Čorlülü 'A. 347/9 (with the title of 1.), Dāmād Ibr. 887/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, 18 (?), A. Taymūr, Ta'rikh 92, 2337, Āṣaf. I, 180,<sub>308</sub>, Bank. XV, 1072, printings (on the basis of now partly lost Cairo MSS) Būlāq 1311/2 (see p. 196, 288). Part IV (906/21, v (922/8), ed. P. Kahle and M. Mustafa (together with M. Sobernheim; Bibl. Isl. v, c. d. e.), Leipzig 1931/6.—Cf. also C. Vollers, *Revue d'Égypte*, III, 551 ff., Extraits de l'histoire d'Égypte, d'A. b. I., tr. Mme P.L. Devonshire, *Bull. de l'Inst. franç. d'arch. or. au Caire* XXV (1924). *An Account of the Ottoman Conquest of Egypt in the Year of H. 922/1516, from the 3rd vol. of the Chron. of M. b. A. b. I., an Eyewitness of the Scenes he Describes*, | by W.H. Salmon (Or. Transl. Fund NS, XXV), London 1921.—3. *Nashq al-azhār fī 'ajā'ib al-aqtār* also Gotha 1518/9, Leid. 812/3, Manch. 318, MSS in Istanbul in Tauer, *Arch. Or.* VI, 103, library Daḥdāḥ 273, Dam. Z. 82 ('Um. 87) 56, Rabat 445. Excerpts on the Nile in Paris 3513.<sub>3</sub>.—4. *Nuzhat al-umam fī 'l-'ajā'ib wal-ḥikam* AS 3500, see Tauer, *AO*, VI, 103/5.—5. *Jawāhir al-sulūk*, abstract of the *Badā'ī'*, Serāi 3026.—6. *Muntaẓam bad' al-dunyā wa-ta'rikh al-umam*, a universal history until Caliph al-Muktafi, Serāi 2090, 3 vols (Cl. Cahen, *REI* 1936, SA 26).

1b. In the first half of the eleventh century, an unidentified author wrote, for Amīr Riḍwān Bek b. Jānbek b. Rustam al-Ashraf:

*Qahr al-wujūh al-'ābisa bi-dhikr nasab al-Jarākisa wa-Quraysh* until the year 923/1517, Būlāq 1287.

1b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. al-Maghribī Aḥmad b. al-Ḥarīrī wrote, in 926/1520:



1. *al-I'lām wal-tabyīn fī khurūj al-Firaṇj al-malā'īn 'alā bilād al-Muslimīn*, a history of the Crusades, Paris 2234, 2 (ff. 117/147).—2. *Muntakhab al-zamān fī ta'rīkh al-khulafā' wal-'ulamā' wal-a'yān*, with special consideration of Syria, part 2 Beirut 1378 (in which it is believed that the Ḥasan b. al-Ḥarīrī who is mentioned as being in Hama in 698 was the father of our author, without taking the difference of their names into account).

1c. Muḥammad al-Buṣrāwī, 10th cent.

*Ta'rīkh al-Islām bi-Dimashq wal-Sha'm*, manuscript by his great-grandson dated 1005/1596, library Daḥdāḥ 272.

2. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Salām Shihāb al-Dīn al-Manūfī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 931/1527.

1. *al-Fayḍ al-madīd fī akhbār al-Nīl al-sadīd* additionally Paris 1840/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> vI, 48, from which *Texte ar. et trad. franç.* par Bargès, *JAS* 1846, s. 4, vol. 7, 485/521.—3. *al-Naṣiḥa bi-mā abdathu 'l-qarīḥa* Dam. Z. 60, 'Um. 65, 135.

3. Nūr (Badr) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yūsuf Jamāl al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Aqfahsī al-Minhājī (Ṣanhājī?) Khaṭīb al-Sayyida al-Nafīsa wrote, around 960/1553:

Ad p. 332

2. *al-Nujūm al-zāhira etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 384.—3. Volume 8 of a poetical anthology, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 292.—4. *Basṭ al-'adhār 'an Ḥall al-'idhār* (see p. 56, 113), | Esc.<sup>2</sup> 448 (auto-407graph supposedly dated 850, while 292, also an autograph, is dated 954).—5. *al-Faṭḥ fī 'l-sabḥ*, Gotha 2776.—6. *al-Zayn fī 'l-'ayn* (originally *Daf' al-shayn fī mā fī 'l-'ayn*), *ibid*.

3a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaskafī al-Ḥalabī al-Shāfi'ī b. al-Mollā, b. 967/1560, d. 1010/1602 in Aleppo.

Muḥ. III, 348, *Nihāyat al-arab min dhikr wulāt Ḥalab*, until al-Ḥājj Ibrāhīm Pāshā, Bank. XV, 1086, 1.

3b. Muḥammad Ghazālī wrote, during the reign of Meḥmed III (1003–12/1595–1603) for the governor of Egypt, Khidr Pāshā:

*Tuḥfat al-jalīl fī akhbār Miṣr wal-Nīl*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 184.

5. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘ṭī b. Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. ‘Alī al-Ishāqī al-Manūfī al-Shāfi‘ī wrote around 1033/1623.

Bloch, *Rev. de l’or. latin* IV, 484, n. 121.—2. *Dawḥat al-azhār etc.* or *Laṭā’if akhbār al-uwal etc.*, autograph, library Daḥdāḥ 273, further Leid.<sup>2</sup> 983, Bodl. I, 851, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1279, Cambr. 976/7, Manch. 276, Vat. v. 733, Pet. Ros. 56, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 317, printings also C. 1251, 1286, 1303, 1310, 1315.—3. *al-Riḥla al-mubāraka* (author only al-Ishāqī?), Fez. Qar. 1303.

6. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Maqqarī<sup>3</sup> al-Tilimsānī al-Mālikī al-Ash‘arī b. al-Ṭaṭā‘unī Shihāb al-Dīn, d. 1041/1632.

Ad p. 333

Muḥ. I, 302, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Mayyāra, *al-Durr al-thamīn* (C. 1306) 41, al-Yūsī, *Muḥādarāt* 59, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā’* 222/5, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 72/4, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 157, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 29, al-Kattānī, | *Fihris* II, 13/5, Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rīf al-khalaf* 44/58, anon. biography Goth. I, 17, Pons Boigues 417, Carra de Vaux, *Penseurs* I, 158, Basset, *Sources* 22, no. 53, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 102. 1. *Nafḥ al-ṭīb*, MSS also Br. Mus. Suppl. 669, Paris 5828, Rabat 375, Fez, Qar. 1305/9, Algiers 1730/3, AS 3505/7, Selīm Āgā 857/8, part 2 with the title *‘Urf al-ṭīb fi ‘l-ta’rīf bil-wazīr Lisān al-Dīn b. al-Khaṭīb* Pet. Ros. 57, anon. abstract of part I, Leipzig 669, i (see Fleischer, *Kl. Schr.* II, 163/403), by Muḥammad al-Hādī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Sa‘īd al-‘Abbāsī al-Jilālī, ca. 1250/1834, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 359.—3. *al-Nafaḥāt al-‘anbariyya etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 158, Madr. 306, Dam. Z. 74 (‘Um. 82), 51, RAAD X, 63, ‘Āšīr Ef. 939 (*MFO* v, 514).—4. *Faṭḥ al-muta‘āl etc.* Leipz. 41, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 876, Algiers 118,<sup>27</sup> Tunis, Zayt. II, 298, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134, AS 3337, NO 3397, Wehbī 1307, Selīm Āgā 827, Fez, Qar. 723, Aleppo, RAAD XII, 473, print. Hyderabad 1334.—8. *al-Qaṣīda al-Maqqariyya* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 287.—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Sandūdī additionally Cambr. 717, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 267.—b. Aḥmad Efendi al-Adhamī al-Ḥanafī, *muftī* of Damietta, additionally Tüb. 291, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, a, 74.—c. Shihāb

3 According to Ibn al-Imād, *ShDh* VI, 194, 7—which recounts one of his ancestors, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr, who died in 759/1358 in Fez—this *nisba*, also spelled as Maqrī, derives from a place in the Zāb or near Tlemcen. Is it possible that it is a conscious corruption of *al-muqrī*, in the same way in which this was done with the name al-Ghazzālī (see I, 419), to obliterate the memory of a lowly profession? In a similar manner the Moroccan vizier Ibn Muqrī claimed in the 20th century that his family’s real name was al-Maqqarī and that they descended from the famous writer.

al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Sindī al-Madanī, *ibid.* 66.—d. Anon. *al-Anwār al-fakhriyya*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 40, 273.—9. *Ḥusn al-ṭhanā’ etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 84, print. India n.d.—10. *Idā’at al-dujunna fī ‘aqā’id ahl al-sunna*, versification of *al-‘Aqā’id al-Nazafiyya* (I, 427), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 162, Princ. 320, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, 2148, Bat. Suppl. 210, Rāmpūr 1, 282, 8.—Commentaries: a. *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya al-Wahbiyya* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Ulaysh (d. 1299/1881), in the margin of his *Hidāyat al-murīd sharḥ ‘Aqīdat ahl al-tawḥīd* (i.e. al-Sanūsī’s), C. 1306.—b. *Rā’iḥat al-janna* by ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. Isma‘īl al-Nābulusī (p. 345), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 179.—c. Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār b. al-A‘mash al-‘Alawī al-Shinqīṭī, *ibid.* 193.—11. *Azhār al-riyāḍ fī akhbār ‘Iyāḍ* additionally Paris 5027, Fātiḥ 4185, Dam. Z. *Ta’rīkh* 830 (RAAD XII, 703), print. Cat. of Mourad Turqui, Algiers 1906, 52, no. 243.—12. *Itḥāf al-mughram al-mughrā bi-takmil sharḥ al-Ṣughrā*, see p. 354.—13. *Urjūza fī l-‘imāma*, *Hespéris* XII, 116, 984, 9.—14. Verses from the time of his sojourn in Damascus from 1037 onward, with information on the circumstances and the occasion by one of his contemporaries, Leipz. 863, v.

Ad p. 334

7. Aḥmad b. Sa‘d al-Dīn al-Ghumrī (‘Umarī?) al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, around 1050/1640:

*Dhakhīrat al-i‘lām bi-ta’rīkh (tawārikh) al-khulafā’ wal-a‘lām wa-umarā’ al-Miṣr wal-ḥukkām wa-quḍāt quḍāti-hā fī l-aḥkām* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6377 (DL 31), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 187 (Schacht II, 55).

8. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi l-Surūr al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Wārithī al-Miṣrī Sibṭ Abu l-Ḥasan, d. ca. 1060/1650 (according to others in 1087/1676).

| 2. *al-Rawḍa al-zahīyya etc.* additionally Vat. v. 734<sub>14</sub>, used by Pococke in his edition of the *Hist. Dyn.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 388 (which has *al-Nuzha al-zahīyya*).—3. *al-Kawākib al-sā’ira etc.* additionally Manch. 277A.—6. *al-Rawḍa al-ma’nūsa fī akhbār Miṣr al-maḥrūsa* Berl. Qu. 1969, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 208 (photograph, *ibid.* 419).—7. *Samīr al-aṣḥāb wa-nuzhat dhawi l-albāb*, a universal history until 1039, Munich 424, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 24.—8. *Risāla fī rub‘ al-muqanṭarāt* Paris 4695.—9. *al-Durr al-jumānī fī manāqib al-Shaykh al-‘Ajamī al-Kūrānī* (p. 319), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 175.

409

Ad p. 335

11. Muḥammad al-Khalīlī was employed at the ʿUmar mosque in Jerusalem and wrote in 1122/1710:

*Taʾrīkh bināʾ al-Bayt al-muqaddas*, mostly based on Mujīr al-Dīn's *Uns al-Khalīl*, with additions on later buildings and some Sufis buried in Jerusalem and its surroundings, Beirut 171.

12. An unidentified author wrote:

*Nuzhat al-zamān fī ḥawādith Jabal Lubnān*, a history of the Shihāb family until the death of Emir Yūsuf in the prisons of Jazzār Pāshā in 1205/1790, Paris 1684.

13. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Razzāq al-Khaṭīb wrote in 1140/1727 in Damascus:

*Ḥadāʾiq al-inʿām fī faḍāʾil Dimashq wal-Shām* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 268.

#### D Chronicles

1. Aḥmad b. Abi ʾl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad Nūr al-Dīn al-Maḥallī al-Shāfiʿī b. Zunbul al-Rammāl, d. after 960/1553.

1. *Faṭḥ Miṣr* additionally Gotha 1669/70, Munich 411/4, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 980, Paris 4612 (a different recension), 5818,<sup>1</sup> Br. Mus. Suppl. 565/6, I, Cambr. 175, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 404, Āṣaf. I, 186,<sup>312</sup> Bank. xv, 1074, Bat. Suppl. 360; Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 94, under the title *Taʾrīkh al-sulṭān Selīm al-ʿUthmānī maʿa ʾl-sulṭān Qānṣūh al-Ghūrī* like Manch. 275, lith. C., 1278, Turkish transl.: a. Suhaylī, MSS in Babinger, *GO* 57, printed in Istanbul 1142 (see Mordtmann, *Isl.* xiv, 57,<sup>11</sup>).—| b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Milāwī (d. ca. 1130/1718, see ad p. 500), Br. Mus. 3211 (Rieu, *TM* 59 ff.), completed in 1127/1715, French transl. in the abstract by J.P. Tercier in *Hist. de l'Ac. des Inscr.* XXI, 1754, 559 ff.—3. *al-Maqālāt fī ḥall al-mushkilāt* additionally Selīm Āḡā 547.

2a. In 1069/1658, Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd participated in an expedition undertaken by Muḥammad Bek and wrote:

*Wāqīʿat Muḥammad Bek ḥākīm wilāyat Jirjā min bilād al-Ṣaʿīd al-aʿla ʾllatī waqaʿat fī ʾl-yawm al-rābiʿ ʿashar min shahr Jumāda ʾl-ūlā sanat 1069*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 404.

2b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-‘Ajāmī al-Zā’id al-Aḥmadī wrote:

*Mabāḥij al-ikhwān wa-manāḥij al-khullān fī ḥawādith al-dahr wal-zamān*, a history of Egypt, arranged by the year, for the period 922/1016, Goth. 1631, a continuation for the years 1017/49, *ibid.* 1632.

3. Ibrāhīm Abī Bakr al-Ṣāliḥī (Ṣawālīḥī) al-‘Awfī completed on 16 Rajab 1071/18 March 1661:

1. *Tarājim al-sawā’iq* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 135,2.—2. *Ḥadā’iq al-‘uyūn al-bāṣira fī akhbār aḥwāl al-ṭā’ūn wal-ākḥira*, completed on 27 Rajab 1068/30 April 1658, Cambr. 308.

Ad p. 336

4. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad Efendi al-Khaṭṭāṭ Shaykhzāde al-Shādhilī, ca. 1133/1721.

2. *Zād al-ashrāf fī waqf al-qāf*, Princ. 335.

5. Muṣṭafā b. Ibrāhīm al-Maddāḥ al-Qinālī, a member of the retinue of Ḥasan Pāshā, an officer of the ‘azabs, wrote, in 1152/1739:

A history of Egypt for the period 1100–52/1689–1739, additionally Vienna 931.

6. Zayn al-Tuqāt Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā b. Maḥmūd b. Kannān al-Dimashqī al-‘Abbāsī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1153/1740.

| 6. *al-Kawākib al-Islāmiyya* etc., photograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 428.—14. *al-Murūj al-sundusiyya al-fasiḥa fī talkhīṣ Ta’rikh al-Ṣāliḥiyya*, photograph, *ibid.* 426.—15. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣida al-munfarija*, see 1, 269.

411

Ad p. 337

7. Al-Amīr Aḥmad Katkhudā al-Damurdāshī ‘Azbān, d. after 1169/1755.

*Durrat al-maṣāna fī akhbār al-Kināna* additionally Cambr. 1012 (incomplete).

9. An unidentified author wrote:

A history of Egypt for the years 1191–8/1777–83, Paris 1856.

E Universal History

1a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Junghul, d. 951/1544.

Univeral history from Creation until 583/1187, abbreviated by Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. al-Mollā (d. 1003/1594) autograph, Br. Mus. Or. 5912 (DL 33).

1b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥasan b. Kāmil al-Shāfi‘ī wrote:

A history of Islam until 982/1574, *Mā ḥakāhu ‘l-asāṭīn min akhbār al-khulafā’ wal-umarā’ wal-salāṭīn* Paris 6264, 2.

1c. Darwīsh ‘Alī Efendi, a *muftī* in Aleppo, ca. 988/1580.

*Khulāṣat al-tawārīkh* additionally Vienna 925, 2.—Is he the Darwīsh ‘Alī who, as a convert from Christianity, wrote the *Risālat tarjamat al-Injil* Munich 886f,<sub>49b/57</sub>?

2. Abū Muḥammad Muṣṭafā b. Ḥasan b. Sinān b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī al-Hāshimī al-Jannābī al-Amāsī was the son of Emir Ḥasan of Amasia and lived in Bursa. He studied under Abu ‘l-Su‘ūd in Istanbul, then in Bursa and Adrianople. He became a *qāḍī* in Aleppo but was later deposed because of health issues. He died in 999/1590.

Brussalī M. Ṭāhir in *Türk Yurdu* 11, 586/8, *Osm. Müell.* 111, 391. 1. *al-‘Aylam al-zākhir fī aḥwāl al-awā’il wal-awāakhir*, usually called the *Ta’rīkh al-J.*, a history of 82 Muslim dynasties in as many | chapters, with the Ottomans at the end, in the form of a detailed account in a polished style, additionally Serāi 2958, Rāḡib 983, ‘Āṣir Ef. 608/9 (*Isl.* xx, 200), A. Taymūr, *RAAD* 111, 343, Beirut 71 (from which Un dernier écho des croisades, *MFO* 1, 302/75).—2. *Tuḥfat al-adīb wa-hadiyyat al-arīb*, a universal history, see Dorn, *Muhammed. Quellen zur Gesch. der südl. Küstenländer des Kasp. Meeres*, IV, 468/72.

3. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Andalusī al-Mālikī Shams al-Dīn, d. after 1004/1596.

1. *Dhakhā’ir al-āthār etc.*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1041.—2. *Mawlid al-nabī*, Sulaim. 344.

3a. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-‘Uthmānī al-Dimyātī wrote, after al-Suyūṭī:

*Nuzhat al-anām bi-ta’rīkh al-khulafā’ wa-man yudhkaru min mulūk al-Islām*, in *rajaḥ* verse, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708, 3.

Ad p. 338

4. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Yūsuf Sinān b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī al-Qaramānī, d. 1019/1611.<sup>4</sup>

1. *Akhbār al-duwal wa-āthār al-uwal* additionally Bresl. Un. 112, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 856/7, Bodl. 1, 771, Br. Mus. 284, 936, Cambr. 16, Suppl. 24/5, Manch. 251, Copenhagen. 128, Vat. v. 280, Pet. AM 185/6, Madr. 582, Halet 620, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 13,409, Beirut 72/3 (delete abstracts), lith. Baghdad 1283, printed in the margin of Ibn al-Athīr’s *Kāmil* 1/6, Būlāq 1290.—2. *al-Rawḥ al-nasīm* etc. additionally Rāmpūr 1, 670,14.

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Surūr Zayn al-Dīn al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Taymī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 1028/1619.

1. *‘Uyūn al-akhbār wa-nuzhat al-abṣār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 275.—2. *Nuzhat al-abṣār wa-juhaynat al-akhbār* with a history of the Ottomans until Murād 1 at the end, in part copied literally from 1, additionally Cambr. 1169.—3. *al-Minaḥ al-rabbāniyya* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 370, the continuation entitled *al-Laṭā’if al-r.* etc. ibid. 317.—5. *Durar al-athmān* etc. is cited in Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* v1, 68, 7.

7. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥamawī wrote, in 1198/1784:

*Risāla fī faḍl al-Rūm* Brill–H. 1551, 2194.

| Ad p. 339

413

#### 4 *Popular Works and Anthologies*

2. Zayn al-Dīn Abū Bakr ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Khālīd al-Balāṭunusī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Shāmī, d. 936/1529.

4 The wrong date of 1009 is only found in Flügel’s translation of ḤKh 1, 186, no. 195.

Al-Sakhāwī, *Ḍawʿ* VI, 31 (no date?). 1. *Nuzhat al-nāẓir etc.*, anthology in 45 *anwāʿ*, with the title *Rawḍ al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-khāṭir*, Cambr. 485.

2a. Zayn al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. Ḥasan al-Iṣḥāqī wrote, not long after 936/1529:

*Jāmiʿ al-laṭāʾif*: 1. *Fi ʿl-sīyāsāt*.—2. *Fī taʾrīkh akābir al-bariyyāt*, up to 936.—3. *Fi ʿl-akhlāq al-maḥmūdāt wal-madhmūmāt*.—4. *ʿAjāʾib al-makhlūq*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 904.

2b. Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in the tenth century:

*Al-Nawādir wal-turāf fi ʿl-waẓāʾif wal-hurāf*, based on the example of Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-Ṣafadī's (d. 764/1362, see p. 29) *al-Ḥusn al-ṣarīḥ fī miʾat malīḥ* and Zayn al-Dīn b. al-Wardī's (d. 729/1329, see p. 174) *al-Kalām ʿalā miʾat ghulām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 426, IVb, 84.

3. See p. 459, § 4. 3.

5a. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaddād al-Miṣrī wrote, before 1040/1630 (the date of the manuscript):

*Ḥadīqat al-munādama wa-ṭarīqat al-munāsama*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 83.

5b. Sulaymān al-Ḥāfiẓ wrote, around 1130/1718 in Damascus:

*Nukhabat al-majāmiʿ wa-nuzhat al-nawāẓir wal-masāmiʿ*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1152.

Ad p. 340

9. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-Iyās (Ilyās) al-Ḥanafī, ca. 1060/1650 (? Berl. 8426 autograph of that date).

414 | 3. *al-Durr al-maknūn etc.* Pet. Ros. 99 (completed in 912/1506! See HKh III, 190 ad 405<sub>1</sub>?), excerpts Munich 529.

10a. Nūr al-Dīn b. Nūḥ, ca. 1093/1682.

1. *Risāla fi ʿl-ādāb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 166.—2. *ʿArāʾis abkār al-maʿānī*, ibid. 248.

11. Muḥammad Diyāb al-Itlidī wrote, in 1100/1688:



*I'lām al-nās bi-mā waqa'a lil-Barāmika ma'a Bani 'l-'Abbās* additionally Goth. 2708/9, Leipz. 622, Vienna 888, Paris 5346, 6587, Br. Mus. 1502, Or. 7279 (DL 63), Manch. 499, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 176, Rāmpūr 1, 576,<sup>14</sup> anon. *Akhbār al-Barāmika* Vat. v. 228 (different from Fir. Naz. 68) printings also Bombay 1297/9, C. 1287, 1296, 1299, 1300, 1310, 1324, 1329, a fragment in Oberleitner's *Chrest.* 230/42, used in v. Hammer, *Rosenöl* (Stuttgart-Tübingen 1813) II, XVI, *Historical Tales and Anecdotes of the Early Khalifahs*, transl. from the Ar. and annotated by Mr. Godfrey Clerk, London 1873.—Persian transl. by Mirza Ghulām Muḥsin Afḍal al-Mulk, composed in 1314/1896, Teh. II, 678.

11a. 'Umar al-Ḥalabī wrote, before 1106/1694:

*Nuzhat al-udabā' wa-salwat al-qurabā'*, Gotha 2706 (where other MSS are listed), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1151; table of contents in Flügel, *ZDMG* XIV, 534/8.—Is he identical with 'Umar al-Ḥasan Abī 'Uthmān, the author of *El-Ktab, des lois secrètes de l'amour d'après le Khodja Omer Haleby Abou Othman*, trad. mise en ordre et commentée par Paul de Régla (i.e. P.A. Desjardins), Paris 1893, Dutch transl. Amsterdam 1923?

11b. Raḍī al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ḥaydar al-Ḥusaynī al-Shāmī, ca. 1121/1709.

*Al-Tadhkira al-adabiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 58.

12. See ad p. 410 § 11.

13a. Yūsuf b. al-Wakīl al-Milawī wrote, during a stay in Cairo in 1191/1689:

*Bughyat al-musāmir wa-ghunyat al-musāfir*, a collection of anecdotes, autograph Cambr. 373.—(but see ad p. 500,<sup>9,6</sup>).

14a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī Zayn al-Dīn al-'Aṭṭār, 12th cent.

| 1. *Ḥadā'iq al-azhār wa-laṭā'if al-akhbār wa-raqā'iq al-ash'ār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 82.—2. *Mawāsīm al-afrāḥ wa-ma'āhid al-uns wal-inshirāḥ fī-mā yata'allaq bi-wiṣāl al-aḥbāb wa-aḥwāl al-nikāḥ*, anon. abstract *A'māl al-dhakar wal-farj wa-tashl al-infāq wal-kharj* Br. Mus. Suppl. 812.

415

Ad p. 341

15. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Ḥifnāwī al-Bishārī wrote, in 1183/1769:

*Bughyat al-jalīs etc.* Paris 3448/51.

## 5 *Ḥadīth*

1. Zayn al-Dīn Abū Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Maḥmūd al-Ṣhammā‘ al-Ḥalabī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Āthārī, d. 15 Ṣafar 936/20 October 1529.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 219, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 413/5.—3. *Tashnīf al-asmā‘ etc.* additionally Princ. 224.—5. *Uyūn al-akhbār fī mā waqa‘a li-jāmi‘ihi fī ‘l-iqāma wal-asfār* or *Tahrīr al-maqāl fī dabt mā waqa‘a li-jāmi‘ihi fī ‘l-iqāma wal-irtihāl* or *al-Fawā'id wal-durar fī mā waqa‘a lahu fī ‘l-safar wal-ḥaḍar* or *Mil‘ al-‘ayba fī mā waqa‘a fī ‘l-iqāma wal-ghayba* or *al-Tuḥfa fī mā waqa‘a fī ‘l-iqāma wal-wajha* or *Zubdat al-khabar fī mā waqa‘a fī ‘l-iqāma wal-safar*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 275, started in Rabī‘ I 927/January 1521 in Mecca.—6. *Safīnat Nūḥ*, an historical anthology, composed in 927/1521 in Mecca, of which vols. 21, 22 in autograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 217.—7. He may also be the author of the *Nuzhat al-udabā‘ wa-salwat al-urabā‘*, Paris 6008, 6710.—8. *al-Kawākib al-nayyirāt fī ‘l-arba‘in al-buldāniyyāt* in al-Maktaba al-Mawlawiyya in Aleppo.—9. *Thabt*, municipal library of Alexandria, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 414.—He is sometimes wrongly credited with the history of the Ḥafṣids by al-Zarkashī (p. 456, § 8, t.).

Ad p. 342

2. Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf al-Dimashqī al-Ṣāliḥī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Sha‘mī died on 14 Sha‘bān 942/19 February 1535.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 392. 1. *Subul al-hudā wal-rashād etc.* or *Sīrat al-Sha‘mī* additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 872, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1684, Tunis, Zayt. II, 286/90, Qilič ‘A. 742/9, Rāḡib 1018/9, Šehīd ‘A. 1879/86, Hekim Oghlū 755/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 215, | Mekka, *ZDMG* 90, 91, Rāmpūr I, 654,<sup>38/41</sup>.—Abstract, *al-Lubāb*, by Muḥammad Thanā‘allāh al-Naqshbandī al-Mujaddidī al-Maḥzarī (d. 1225/1810), Bank. xv, 1039.—2. *Āyāt al-‘aẓīma etc.* additionally Madr. Coll. Gayangos 105 (Asín, *Eschatologia* 54, n. 1), Dam. Z. 73, 38, with the title *al-Mi‘rāj al-Sha‘mī* Rāmpūr I, 660,<sup>85</sup>.—Abstract *al-Sirāj al-wahhāj fī ‘l-isrā’ wal-mi‘rāj* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Fayshī (Nefisī? Ritter) al-Mālikī, Tunis, Zayt. II, 302.—3. *Uqūd al-jumān etc.* additionally Köpr. 246, Šehīd ‘A. 918/9, ‘Um. 5198, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 270, Rāmpūr I, 670,<sup>17</sup>, Bank. XII, 760.—4. *Maṭla‘ al-nūr etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 349.—5. *al-Faḍl al-mubīn*, additionally NO 4918 (*MO* VII, 130).—6. *Safīnat al-Ṣāliḥī al-kubrā*, Hesp. XII, 119, 1003, 1.—7. *Ṣad‘ al-ḥamām fī madḥ khayr al-anām*, 29 poems in praise of the prophet, Rabat 527, 1.

3. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Samannūdī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, around 950/1543:

*Al-Ghammāz ʿala ʾl-lammāz* additionally Br. Mus. 1598.<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 91, <sup>2</sup>1, 133, Mosul 144, 60,<sup>1</sup> (attributed to al-Suyūṭī), Rāmpūr I, 99,<sup>256,6</sup>.

4. Aḥmad b. Ḥijāzī al-Fashnī, second half of the 10th century.

1. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 39, printings C. 1305, 1308, 1317, 1322.—3. *Sharḥ asmāʾ Allāh al-ḥusnā wa-sharḥ al-ṣalāt ʿala ʾl-nabī al-mansūba li-ḥujjat al-Islām al-Ghazzālī* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 783, <sup>2</sup>1122.—4. *Tuḥfat al-ḥabīb*, see I, 677 bottom.—5. *Nihāyat al-tadrib*, see below p. 320, 10g.

Ad p. 343

5. Sālīm b. Muḥammad ʿIzz al-Dīn b. Nāṣir al-Dīn Abu ʾl-Najāʾ al-Sanhūrī al-Mālikī, d. 1015/1606.

Muḥ. II, 204, Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 107, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 60, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 100, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durrat al-ḥijāl* II, 480, 1388, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 155, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 304. 1. *Risāla fī faḍāʾil laylat al-nisf min Shaʿbān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 135, Būhār 455, ii.—2. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl* p. 98.

6a. Najm al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Ghazzī, d. 1016/1607.

Bank. v, 2, 10. 1. *Itqān mā yaḥsunu min bayān akhbār al-dāʾira ʿala ʾl-alsina*, abstract *Majmūʿat ziyādāt al-Ghazzī* by Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Jinīnī (p. 432,<sup>16</sup>), Bank. v, 2, 300.—2. *Minbar al-tawḥīd*, Dam. ʿUm. 63,<sup>47/8</sup>.—3. *Zajr al-ikhwān*, ibid. 87,<sup>36</sup>.—4. *al-Iqd al-niẓām*, Āṣaf. II, 1516,<sup>116</sup> (which has Najm b. Badr al-Dīn al-Ghazzī al-Shāfiʿī).

6b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥusaynī wrote, in 1019/1610:

*Faḍāʾil al-jihād*, Ḥamīd. II, 61 (Schacht I, 48).

| 8. ʿAbd al-Nāfiʿ b. ʿUmar al-Ḥamawī, d. 1016/1607.

417

Muḥ. II, 90/3. *Taḥrīr al-abḥāth etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 94.

9. ʿAbd al-Raʾūf b. Tāj al-ʿĀrifin b. ʿAlī b. Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn al-Ḥaddādī al-Munāwī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 13 Ṣafar 1031/29 December 1621.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 147, II, 107, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 2/4, Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 257/63, Basset, *Sources* 16, no. 25; on his conflict with Ismā‘īl al-Shanawānī, see *Zap.* III, 208. 1. *Kunūz al-ḥaqā’iq* etc. additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1082, Tunis, Zayt. II, 183/4, Selīm. 142, Faiz. 96, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 140, Mosul 85<sub>18</sub>, 89<sub>44</sub>, Bank. V, 2, 436, printings also Bombay (?) n.d., C. 1330 (in the margin of al-Suyūṭī’s *al-Jāmi‘ al-ṣaghūr*).—abstract *Kanz al-ḥaqq al-mubīn* etc. additionally Dam. ‘Um. 24<sub>323</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 140.—2. *al-Jāmi‘ al-azhar* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 100, Calc. Madr. 302, Āṣaf. III, 252<sub>308/10</sub>.—

Ad p. 344

6. *al-Ithāfāt al-saniyya* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82, see Zwemer, *Isl.* XIII, 54 ff.—8. *al-Nuzha al-zahīyya* etc. additionally Landb.—Br. 440, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 718, <sup>2</sup>576, Vat. v. 1418, Bank. IV, 82.—9. *Taysīr al-wuqūf ‘alā ghawāmiḍ aḥkām al-wuqūf* additionally Ḥamīd. 459, Azhar 1088, 5581 (Schacht I, 190, II, 11b), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 507, Būhār 175.—10. *al-Tawqīf ‘alā muḥimmāt al-ta’rīf* additionally Berl. Oct. 1990.—13. *al-Kawākib al-durrīyya* etc. additionally Leipz. 696, Paris 6496, Fātiḥ 2790, AS 3302, Sarāi 1562, 3302, Rāmpūr I, 645<sub>205/6</sub>.—15. *Nuzhat al-aṭibbā’* I, 818, 35h, additionally Wehbī 1340.—16. *Ghāyat al-irshād* etc., on omens from the three realms of nature.—21. *al-Majma‘ al-fā’iq min ḥadīth khātimat rasūl* (read: *rusul*) *al-khāliq*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1548.—22. *Alfiyyat al-siyar*, with the commentary *al-Futūḥāt al-subḥāniyya* (to be read thus), Fez. Qar. 725.—23. *Tuḥfat al-asfiyā’ bi-manāqib al-awliyā’*, 216 biographies in alphabetical order, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 113, <sup>2</sup>206<sub>1</sub>.—24. *Tarājim al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya al-mawjūda fi ‘l-qarn al-ḥādī ‘ashar*, ibid. 2.—25. *Fayḍ al-qadīr sharḥ al-Jāmi‘ al-ṣaghūr*, see p. 184, 56e.—26. *al-Fuyūd al-ilāhiyya*, see p. 175, 2, v.—27. *Sharḥ khuṭbat al-Qāmūs*, see p. 183.—28. *Sharḥ Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim* I, 266.—29. *Bughyat al-ṭālibīn li-ma’rifat iṣṭilāḥ al-muḥaddithīn aw Zahr al-naḍīr fi ‘ṣṭilāḥ al-muḥaddithīn*, As‘ad 257 (Weisw. 26).—30. *al-Burhān fī dalālāt khalq al-insān wal-ḥayawān ‘alā wujūd al-ṣāni‘ al-raḥmān*, Bol. 254.—31. *Is‘āf al-tullāb bi-tartīb al-shihāb al-Qudsī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 89.—32. *Fā’ih al-ra’ūf al-jawād fī sharḥ Manzūmat Ibn al-‘Imād* (d. 808/1408), Bank. XIX, 2, 867.—33. *Ādāb al-akl wal-shurb wal-malbas wal-manām wa-‘ushrat al-nisā’ wa-ādāb tarbiyat al-awlād wal-khuddām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 36 = (?) *Tadhkirat uli ‘l-albāb bi-ma’rifat al-ādāb*, ‘Āšir I, 446.—34. *Raf‘ al-niqāb* I, 585, 4f.

418 | 9a. Muḥammad b. Ṣāliḥ b. Muḥammad (p. 427) al-Ghazzī al-Timirtāshī, d. 1035/1626.

Muḥ. III, 475. *Ḍaw’ al-insān fī tafḍīl al-insān*, among other treatises, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160<sub>15</sub>.

10. Abu 'l-Faraj 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Umar Nūr al-Dīn b. Burhān al-Dīn al-Ḥalabī al-Qāhirī al-Shāfi'ī al-Aḥmadī, d. 30 Sha'bān 1044/19 February 1635.

1. *Insān al-ʿuyūn etc.* or *al-Sīra al-Ḥalabīyya* additionally Leipz. 26/8, Paris 5120, Cambr. 84,6, Belin, *JAs* 1854, 11, 847, Leid. 2875/6, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 103/4, 227, 229, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 281/5, Qilič 'A. 730, Selīm Āgā 792/802, Selim. 454, Faiz. 57, Ḥamīd. 887, AS 2978, Bešir Āgā 446, 'Āšir 599, Fātiḥ 2978/9, NO 3049/54, Yenī 819, Šehīd 'A. 1845, As'ad 2074, Dam. 'Um. 81,8/11, Mosul 25,35, 122,19, Teh. 11, 532, Mashh. XIV, 25, Calc. 2, no. 660, Bank. xv, 1028/9, printings also Būlāq 1292, C. 1304. Abstracts: a. *Khulāṣat al-athar* by Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-Baṭḥīshī (d. 1147/1734) additionally Sbath 1204.—c. Muṣṭafā Efendi, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 332.—d. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Bannā' al-Dimashqī, *ibid.*, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 276.—e. *al-Šabbānīyya*, from which *Risāla fī Āl al-bayt* by 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Mishlinī, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 248,1718,1.—Turkish translation printed in Būlāq 1251.—2. *al-Naṣiḥa al-'Alawīyya etc.* additionally Gotha 902, Ya. Ef. 192.—3. *ʿIqd al-marjān etc.*, see p. 82, 8.—4. *I'lām al-ṭirāz al-manqūsh fī maḥāsin al-Ḥubūsh*, p. 385,2.—5. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Minhāj wa-Manhaj al-ṭullāb* 1, 682.—6. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Azhariyya*, see p. 23.

10a. Al-Ja'farī al-Mālikī al-Qurashī al-Qādirī wrote after al-Suyūṭī and before 1076/1655 (the date of the manuscript):

*Risāla* on the terminology of the science of *ḥadīth*, Šehīd 'A. 542 (Weisw. 28).

10b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Fayyūmī al-Fartāwī wrote, in 1079/1660:

*Al-Qawl al-thamīn fī bayān aṭwār sayyidinā Ādam 'am.*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1018.

10c. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-ʿĀmilī, a Shī'ī, died in 1073/1662.

Muḥ. 111, 432. *Al-Jawāhir al-sanīyya* on the *ḥadīth qudsī*, Bank. v, 2, 294.

10d. Ḥusayn al-Ḥusaynī al-Qudsī al-Sādātī wrote, in 1077/1666:

*Al-Qawl al-badī fī uṣūl aḥādīth al-nabī al-shafīʿī*, Lālelī 385 (Weisw. 129).

| 10e. Muḥammad al-Wāʿiẓ al-Ruhāwī wrote in 1084/1672:

*Jāmiʿ al-muʿjizāt*, Manch. 308.

Ad p. 345

11. Nāṣir al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Salām b. Ibrāhīm al-Laḳānī al-Mālikī, d. 15 Shawwāl 1078/30 March 1668.

Muḥ. 11, 416, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 267, Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 201. 1. *Tarwīḥ al-fuʿād* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 96, v, 139.—2. *Sharḥ Jawharat al-tawḥīd* p. 436.—4. *Ḥusn al-bayān fī tafsīr mufradāt al-Qurʾān*, Damascus 1342.—5. *Muqaddima fī l-ʿishq wal-maḥabba*, Munich 637.—6. *al-Zahr al-manthūr*, p. 182, no. 30.—7. *Ibtisām al-azhār fī riyād al-akḥbār*, on the life of the Prophet, Bank. xv, 1031/2.—8. *Muqaddimat al-fuṣūl*, Fez, Qar. 1155.

12. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā al-Maymūnī (Maʾmūnī) al-Shāfiʿī, d. 1079/1670.

1. *Kitāb al-isrāʾ wal-miʾrāj* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5974 (DL 10), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 89.—2. *al-Dalīl al-hādī ilā awḍaḥ al-subul fī kḥtiṣāṣ nabīyyinā bi-jawāz al-iqsām bihi dūna sāʾir al-rusul*, Cambr. 373.—3. *Ḥāshiya ʿala l-Fawāʾid al-Ḍiyāʾiyya* 1, 533.—4. *Risāla fī l-ṣalāh*, Br. Mus., loc. cit.—5. Treatise on sura 3,<sub>86</sub> Leid. 1707.

13. Ṭahā b. Muḥammad b. Fattūḥ al-Bayqūnī wrote before 1080/1669:

*Al-Bayqūniyya*, even today the standard text for teaching the *ʿUlūm al-ḥadīth* at al-Azhar and in madrasas in the Maghreb (Marçais, *JAs*, s. ix, vol. 16, 341), additionally Gotha 585/7, Šehīd ʿA. P. 542, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 79, Bat. Suppl. 118/9, printings also C. 1280, in *Majm. al-mutūn* C. 1274, 1281, 1295, annotated transl. by Aboubekr Abdesselam b. Choaib, Tlemcen 1907.—Commentaries: a. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Bāqī al-Zurqānī (d. 1122/1710, p. 318) additionally Tunis, Zayt. 11, 229, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 75, Rāmpūr 11, 229,<sub>135</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 120, print. C. 1314; glosses by ʿAṭīyya al-Ujhūrī al-Shāfiʿī (d. 1190/1776, p. 328), printings also C. 1298. 1324.—c. ʿAbdallāh b. Khiḍr al-Salāwī, completed on 15 Shawwāl 1297/3 October 1180, Fez n.d.—d. *Ṣafwat al-mulaḥ* by Muḥammad al-Budayrī al-Dimyātī (d. 1140/1727, p. 322), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 76, Mosul 144,<sub>59</sub>—e. *Fath al-qadīr al-mughīth* by ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Jalāl al-Dīn, Qilič ʿA. 181.—f. *Dhayl ʿalā sharḥ al-B.* by Aḥmad al-Ḥamawī (p. 315), Selīm Āgā 624,<sub>19</sub>—g. Muḥammad b. Miʾdān Jād al-Mawlā, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 75.—h. *al-Taḳāyīd al-Dasūḳiyya ʿala l-Manẓūma al-B.* by Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Marāghī al-Ghirjāwī ibid. 71.

Ad p. 346

14. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-‘Ajamī al-Miṣrī al-Wafā’ī, d. 1086/1676.

| 1. *Tanzīh al-Muṣṭafā etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 12 (title corrupted), v, 416.—4. *Risāla fī ithbāt karāmāt al-awliyā’ fī ḥāl ḥayātihim wa-mamātihim*, Gotha 723/4.—4. *Natījat al-afkār* 1, 304.—5. *Thabt*, Landb.–Br. 64 (autograph).—6. *Risāla fī thulāthiyyāt Ṣaḥīḥ al-imām al-Bukhārī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 118. 420

15. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Bahūtī al-Khalwatī al-Ḥanbalī al-Miṣrī, d. 19 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1088/13 February 1678.

1. *al-Tuḥfa al-ẓarfīyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 130.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Samarqandīyya*, p. 259.

16a. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. al-Sāwī Abū Zakariyyā’, d. 1096/1685.

*Bāb al-muṣāfaḥa*, Berl. 1607/8.

17a. ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-Ṭarābulusī compiled, in 1098/1687:

1. *Arba‘ūn*, Algiers 561,<sub>2</sub>.—2. *Natā’ij al-sharā’i’ al-muntajaba min Majma‘ al-manāfi’ al-badaniyya* (I, 897), *ibid.* 1.

17b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Aḥmad al-Qāḍī, 11th cent. (?).

*Daqā’iq al-akḥbār fī dhikr al-janna wal-nār* (HKh III, 232 no. 5107), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 297, Kazan, Gottw. XXVIII, Tashk. 82, Bank. v, 2, 405, Rāmpūr 1, 338,<sub>121/3</sub>, printings C. 1298, 1299, 1303, 1306, 1309, 1326, Fez, 1910, Lahore 1872, Bombay 1883, with an interlinear version in Hindustani *ibid.* 1323, with an interlinear version in Persian by ‘Awsallāh al-Laknawī, Lahore 1891, see Ph. Wolff, *Muhammedanische Eschatologie, ar. u. deutsch*, Leipzig 1872.

17c. ‘Aṭīyya b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Qahwatī al-Mālikī, ca. 1100/1688.

1. *al-Jawhara al-saniyya al-marḍīyya fī ba’d khalq rabb al-bariyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 155.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Raḥbiyya* 1, 676.

17d. Mūsā b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Qulaybī al-Mālikī al-Ghamrī al-Ghūshī (Ghrshī?) lived towards the end of the eleventh century.

1. *Mawlid al-nabī*, a copy by his son dated 1108/1696, Fir. Naz. 10 (Pinto 5).—
2. *Qā'ida yu'raḥḥu minhā ma'rīfat al-ḥawādith fī mustaqbal al-zamān*, Gotha 1275/6.—
3. *al-Tuḥfa al-Qulaybiyya fī ba'd al-muthallathāt al-lughawiyya*, in verse, MS dated 1100/1688, Āṣaf. 11, 1724<sub>6,5</sub>.

421 | Ad p. 347

18. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Umar al-Rawḍī al-Mālikī wrote, in 1103/1691:

1. *Kashf al-lithām etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 140.—
2. *Qaṭr al-ṭall fī bayān ḥadīth Ni'ma qadīm al-ḥall*, ibid. 137.

19. See p. 348, 51.

19a. Waḥdī b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Faraḍī b. Ṭursūn Faqīh b. Muḥammad, d. 1126/1714.

Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir, *Osm Mü'ell.* III, 16/7. 1. *Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb fī ḥilyat al-anbiyā' wal-aṣḥāb*, following the *Kitāb al-ma'ārif* by Ibn Qutayba (I, 121), Berl. 2356, Šehīd 'A. 506<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 126.—

2. *Tawshūḥ al-taqwīm fī sharḥ ḥilyat al-rasūl al-karīm*, Shehid 'A. 506<sub>3</sub>.—

3. *Tarjamat al-Ḥilya al-sharīfa*, Turkish ibid. 4.

19b. Abu 'l-Mawāhib Muḥammad b. Taqī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥanbalī al-Ba'li al-Dimashqī, Mufti 'l-Ḥanābila bi-Dimashq, d. Shawwāl 1126/October 1714.

*Al-Kawākib al-zāhira fī āthār al-ākhirā*, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 381.

19c. 'Alī b. Sulaymān b. 'Alī al-Muqri' al-Manṣūrī, d. 1134/1721.

*Sharḥ fī ṣifāt sayyid al-mursalīn wal-'ashara al-mubashshara wal-Ḥasan wal-Ḥusayn wa-'adad zawjātihi wa-awlādihi wa-jaddātihi wa-asmā' Aṣḥāb al-Kahf*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 546, <sup>2</sup>232.

21. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Makkī al-'Ashmāwī, ca. 1142/1729, appears to have lived for a period in the Maghreb.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 360, 1, 6, Basset, *Sources* 24, n. 58, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 331. 1. *al-Taḥqīq fī 'l-nasab al-wathīq* or *al-I'tibār fī nasab al-nabī*



*al-mukhtār wal-taʿrif bi-awlādihi wa-azwājīhi*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 32, Rabat 406, I, *Hesp.* XII, 131, 1048/9 or *Shajarat al-ashrāf wa-maʿdin al-jūd wal-inṣāf*, Généalogie des Chorfa, transl. R.P. Giacobetti, together with ʿAbd al-Salām b. al-Ṭayyib al-Qādirī (d. 1110/1698 p. 457), *Kitāb al-nasab*, in *Revue Afr.* 1906, with the title *Kitāb al-ansāb al-waḥfiyya wal-yāqūta al-ṣaḥfiyya*, Tlemc. 38.

22a. Muḥammad Saʿīd b. Muḥammad Sunbul, ca. 1150/1757.

1. *Thabt*, course of studies, Berl. 261.—2. *Risāla fī faḍl kutub al-ḥadīth*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 418, 2792.

| 22b. Ismāʿīl b. Ghunaym al-Jawharī, ca. 1160/1747.

422

1. *Ihrāz al-saʿd bi-injāz al-waʿd bi-masāʾil ammā baʿd*, commentary on his *Masāʾil ammā baʿd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 165, Rāmpūr I, 19, 36, printings Ind. 1285, C. 1297 (in the margin of Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ṣabbān, *al-Risāla al-kubrā*).—2. *Risālat al-basmala*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 74, print. C. 1297.—3. *Faṭḥ al-abwāb al-muqaffala ʿan mabāḥith al-Basmala*, completed in 1151/1738, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 143, Algiers 757, 1.—4. *al-Fawāʾid al-muḥaṣṣala fī bayān ikhtiṣār mā yataʿallaq bil-Basmala*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 148.—5. *Raḥ al-astār al-mustadila ʿan mabāḥith al-Basmala*, Rāmpūr I, 34, 135.—6. *al-Shiyam* I, 269.—7. *Hāshiya ʿala ʿl-Sharḥ al-mukhtaṣar* I, 518.—8. *Sharḥ dībājat Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā*, p. 17.

Ad p. 348

23. Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad Jarrāḥ b. ʿAbd al-Hādī al-ʿIjlawnī al-Jarrāḥī, d. Muḥarram 1162/January 1749.

1. *Kashf al-khafāʾ* etc., print. C. 1351.—5. *Shifāʾ al-ʿalīl wa-dawāʾ al-kalīm* or *al-Baṣṭ al-tāmm fī ʿl-riḥla ilā baʿd bilād al-Shaʿm*, Leipz. 848, i.—6. *Ḥilyat ahl al-faḍl wal-kamāl*, Bresl. Un. 206,<sub>1</sub>.—7. *al-Fawāʾid al-darārī* I, 260.—8. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-sawm*, ibid. 262 (with the wrong date).—8. *al-Fawāʾid al-muḥarrara fī sharḥ muṣawwaghāt al-ibtidāʾ bil-nakira*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 148.—9. *al-ʿIqd al-manẓūm al-fākhir bi-taḥrīr Ibn ʿAsākir* I, 567.

23a. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Dasūqī al-Sakhāwī al-Naqshbandī wrote, in 1164/1751:

1. *al-Nūr al-lāmiʿ al-wāḍiḥ bi-khatm al-juzʾ al-awwal min al-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaḥīḥ*.—2. *al-Aqwāl al-marḍiyya bi-maʿrifat uṣūl al-aḥādīth al-nabawīyya*, Asʿad 249.

23b. Ḥāmid b. Yūsuf b. Ḥāmid al-Jālātī wrote, around 1165/1752:

*‘Uqūd al-durar fī ḥudūd ‘ilm al-athar*, the terminology of the science of *ḥadīth* in alphabetical order, NO 624 (not the work that forms the basis of the *Mukhtaṣar* in Berl. 1070).

24. Abu ’l-Ma’ālī Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Zakariyyā’ al-Ghazzī al-‘Āmirī al-Qurashī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 1167/1756.

Mur. IV, 53. 1. *Tashnīf al-masāmi‘* etc. additionally Lālelī 688 (where Badr al-Dīn al-Zarkashī is mentioned as its author).—2. *al-Majālis wal-dīwān*, autograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 352.

423 | 25. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Himmāt (zāde) al-Dimashqī was born in Damascus in 1090/1680. He lived for a time in Istanbul and died in 1175/1761.

2. *Natījat al-naẓar fī ‘ilm al-athar* additionally Tunis, Zayt. II, 232,<sup>1112</sup>, Khālīṣ 569, ‘Um. 800, Selīm Āgā 1272,<sup>6</sup> (not in Weisw. 33), Cairo I, 1<sup>348</sup>, 2<sup>80</sup>.—3. *Tuḥfat al-rāwī fī takhrīj aḥādīth al-Bayḍāwī* I, 741,<sup>83</sup> (see ad 1.), with Welieddīn, As‘ad.—4. *al-Tanqīḥ wal-ifāda fī takhrīj aḥādīth khātimat Saḡar al-sa‘āda*, see p. 235, Dam.—5. *Sharḥ Nukhabat b. Ḥajar* (I, 61), Cairo, library of Egypt, see ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 287/8.

25a. Aḥmad Salām al-Rashīdī wrote, before 1168/1754:

*Tuḥfat al-amājid fī faḍl binā’ al-masājid*, Haupt 196.

25b. Sālīm b. Aḥmad al-Nafrāwī al-Mālikī al-Azharī al-Ḍarīr al-Muftī died in 1168/1754.

Al-Jabartī I, 190, in al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 326. *Tabt*, A. Taymūr, Muṣṭalah 122.

26. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṭarābulusī al-Sandarūsī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1176/1762.

*Al-Kashf al-ilāhī* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139.

27. Ṭāhā b. Muḥannā al-Jibrīnī al-Ḥalabī, d. 1178/1764.

Ad p. 349

2. *al-Durr al-thamīn fī ḍabṭ (sharḥ) asmā' al-Badriyyīn*, based on a work by 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Aḥmad al-Biqā'ī al-Miṣrī, which he augmented with historical notes, additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6326 (DL 36), As'ad 335 (1170h), Beirut 110.

27a. Muḥammad al-Ḥifnī, d. 1181/1707.

1. Five short treatises in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1137.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Jāmi' al-ṣaghūr*, p. 148, 56d.

28. Yūsuf b. Sa'īd al-Safaṭī al-Mālikī wrote, in 1193/1779:

1. *Nuzhat al-arwāḥ etc.* print. also C. 1277.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Ashmāwiyya*, p. 435.2b.

| 30. See p. 308, 19a.

424

31. Muḥammad Amīn b. Muḥammad 'Alī al-Kāzimī wrote, in 1192/1778 (?):

*Al-Nūr al-mubīn fī ta'rīkh al-muḥaddithīn*, an upgraded version of the *Jāmi' al-maḡāl* of his unnamed teacher, Leipz. 690.

32. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Mun'im b. Aḥmad al-Khayyāṭ al-Iṣfahānī (al-aṣl) al-Jirjāwī (al-mawlid wal-wafāt), b. 1100/1688, d. 1200/1786.

*Mawlid al-nabī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 377.

34. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Barr b. 'Alī al-Wannā'ī al-Shāfi'ī al-Miṣrī al-Makkī, d. 1170/1756, d. 1212/1797.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 432/4. 1. *al-Durra al-saniyya bi-sharḥ al-Kunūz al-bahiyya*, composed in 1205/1790, Leid. 259.—2. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 85.—3. *al-Mawrid al-rā'iḡ*, p. 353, 60, 3.—4. *Dalīl al-sālik ilā malik al-mamālik*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 85.—5. *Umdat al-abrār fī aḥkām al-ḥajj wal-i'timār*, print. Mecca 1305.

## 6 *Fiqh*

A The Ḥanafis

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ghars al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī, d. 932/1525.

Ad p. 350

1. *al-Fawākih al-Badriyya* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 235,<sup>2361,1</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 452, on which *al-Majānī al-zahrīyya* by Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Jārim, print. C. 1908.—2. *Adab al-quḍāh*, Princ. 234, b.

2. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Yūnus b. al-Shilbī al-Ḥanafī, d. 947/1540 in Cairo.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 267. 1. *Fatāwī* additionally Leid. 1888, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 473, 2858, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 179,<sup>2212</sup>.—2. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ Kanz al-daqaʿiq*, p. 265.—3. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-ʿAqāʾid al-Nasafiyya* I, 760.

425 | 2a. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Anṣārī wrote, in 968/1561:

*Al-Ṣawārim al-Hindiyya fi 'l-tawāʾif al-Lūṭiyya*, Rāmpūr I, 214,<sup>313</sup>.

3. Zayn (Sirāj) al-Dīn (al-ʿĀbidīn) ʿUmar b. Ibrāhīm b. Nujaym<sup>5</sup> al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī, a teacher at the madrasa that was founded by Emir Ṣarighitmiş (d. 750/1358), died on 8 Rajab 970/4 March 1563 (or 969, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1252, iii).

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 358, *Taʿl. san.* 55. 1. *Kitāb al-ashbāh wal-naẓāʾir*, composed in 968/1560, additionally Heid. zs X, 78, Br. Mus. Or. 5390 (DL 20), Cambr. Suppl. 60, Vat. v. 1440, Nap. 31 (Cat. 212), Brill–H. 1472, 2855, Pet. AM Buch. 98, Qilič ʿA. 322/3, Selīm Āġā 280/2, Sulaim. 382/4, Faiz. 118, Qara Čelebizāde 179 (Schacht I, 29), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 50,<sup>1803/11</sup>, Dam. ʿUm. 59,<sup>88/9</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 401, Mosul 78,<sup>78</sup>, 158,<sup>142</sup>, 167,<sup>30</sup>, 328,<sup>183</sup>, Mashh. v, 9,<sup>26/7</sup>, Pesh. 469/70, Rāmpūr I, 165, Āṣaf. II, 1070,<sup>76</sup>, Aligarh 106,<sup>192</sup>, Būhār 161, Bank. XIX, 2, 1754/5, printings also Istanbul 1290 (with *Majmūʿ al-rasāʾil al-fiqhiyya* by his son Aḥmad in the Appendix), C. 1298, 1322.—Commentaries and glosses: aa. *Dhakhīrat al-nāẓir* by ʿAlī al-Maqdisī al-Ṭūrī (d. 1004/1595, p. 429,<sup>6</sup>), Leipz. 371, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 122,<sup>2057</sup>.—b. Muṣṭafā b. Khayr al-Dīn (d. 1022/1613), additionally Selīm 185.—c. *Ghamz ʿuyūn al-baṣāʾir* by Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd al-Ḥamawī (d. 1098/1687, whose *Fatāwī* are preserved in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 447), additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1252, iii, Pet. AMK 922, Qilič ʿA. 485, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 174,<sup>2195/2202</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 446, Mosul 62,<sup>67</sup>, 167,<sup>37</sup> Pesh. 469, 482, Rāmpūr I, 189,<sup>169/70</sup>, Bank XIX, 2, 1756, printings Istanbul 1290, Lucknow 1294.—d. *Kashf al-khaṭāʾir (ḥaẓāʾir) ʿani 'l-Ashbāh wal-naẓāʾir*, Berl.

<sup>5</sup> Or Najīm? See Gildemeister, Cat. Bonn 23.

Oct. 3671 (where the author is said to be ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. Jamā’a al-Maqdisī al-Nābulusī al-Dimashqī) by ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. Ismā’īl al-Nābulusī (d. 1143/1731, p. 345) additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 209,<sup>2303</sup>.—e. *Ithāf al-abṣār wal-baṣā’ir* by Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ al-Ḥanafī, Jer. Khāl. 14,6, print. Alexandria 1289.—f. *Umdat dhawi ‘l-albāb* by Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad Pīrīzāde al-Ḥanafī (d. 1096/1685, p. 435), composed in 1082/1671, additionally Algiers 1025, Mosul 149,<sup>4</sup>. Rāmpūr I, 216,<sup>326</sup>.—g. *Tanwīr al-baṣā’ir* by Sharaf al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Izzī, Sulaim. 385, Qilič ‘A. 342, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 90,<sup>1954</sup>.—h. Sunbulzāde, Selīm. 182, Qilič ‘A. 380.—i. *Tadhīn al-adhhān wal-ḍamā’ir* by Muṣṭafā b. Nāṣir al-Dīn, composed in 1025/1616, Leipz. 206, Qilič ‘A. 381.—k. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī, Selīm Āgā 324.—l. *Umdat al-nāẓir* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Abu ‘l-Su’ūd al-Ḥusaynī, Algiers 1026/7, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 102,<sup>2004/5</sup>, Selīm 183/4, Jer. Khāl. 147.—m. Zīrakzāde Muḥammad Efendi al-Ḥusaynī, Jer Khāl. 14,<sup>11</sup>.—n. *Zawā’id al-jawāhir | wal-naḍā’ir* by al-Timirtāshī (st. 1004/1595, p. 427), ibid. 14,<sup>10</sup>.—o. *Nuzhat al-nawāẓir* by Khayr al-Dīn al-Ramlī (d. 1081/1670), completed by his son Najm al-Dīn, Bank. XIX, 2, 1757.—p. *Tartīb K. al-ash. wal-n. ‘alā abwāb al-fiqh*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 234,<sup>2360/1</sup>.—2a. (see 27) *al-Fatāwī (Rasā’il) al-Zayniyya fī fiqh al-Ḥanafīyya* additionally Leipz. 368, Heid. ZS VI, 234, Selīm Āgā 422, Ibr. P. 531, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 126,<sup>2070/1</sup>, 226,<sup>2350,2</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 413,<sup>625</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1758, printings Calcutta 1244, Būlāq 1323 (in the margin of Dā’ūd b. Yūsuf al-Khaṭīb, *al-Fatāwī al-Ghiyāthiyya*), abstract, *Tajrīd*, by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb in Tunis, Zayt. IV, 75,<sup>1924</sup>.—b. *Tartīb fatāwi ‘l-‘allāma Zayn al-Dīn b. Nujaym al-Miṣrī* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Timirtāshī (d. 1004/1595, p. 427) additionally Leid. 1879, Bol. 230,<sup>3</sup>.—3. (cf. 27) *al-Fawā’id al-Zayniyya fī fiqh al-Ḥanafīyya*, additionally Berl. Qu. 973 (different from Berl. 4831), Leid. 1879, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 448, library Daḥdāḥ 109, Rāmpūr I, 223,<sup>366/8</sup>, print. Calcutta 1244, with the title *al-F. al-Z. al-multaqaṭa min al-Farā’id al-Ḥasanīyya*, Mosul 37,<sup>207,3</sup>.—4. *Bayān al-ma’āṣī* additionally Sulaim. 1048,<sup>27</sup> = (?) *Risālat al-ṣaghā’ir wal-kabā’ir* in *Khams rasā’il*, Istanbul 1304, on which is a commentary by Ismā’īl b. Sinān al-Sīwāsī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 495, <sup>2</sup>1145,<sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup>571, <sup>2</sup>1072, Pet. AMK 931.—

426

Ad p. 351

5. *Fī raf’ (daf’) al-ghitā’ ‘an waqtay al-‘aṣr wal-‘ishā’* additionally Sulaim. 1048,<sup>6</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>52</sup>.—6. *Risāla fī dhikr al-af’āl etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1048, 3.—7. *al-Khayr al-bāqī etc.* additionally ibid. 2, Rāmpūr I, 191,<sup>1826</sup>.—8. *Risāla fī ‘l-ṭalāq al-muṭlaq ‘ala ‘l-librā’* additionally ibid. 8.—9. *al-Qawl al-naqī* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 453, with the title *al-Qawl fī ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-muṭṭarī* additionally Sulaim. 1048,<sup>4</sup>.—10. *Tahrīr al-maqāl etc.* additionally ibid. 23.—11. *Fī bayān al-iṭā’āt wa-maḥallihā* additionally ibid. 16.—12. *Risāla fī faskh al-ijāra al-ṭawila*

(*muṭawwala*), *ibid.* 24.—12a. *Faskh al-ijāra bi-ṭūl al-mudda*, *ibid.* 25.—14. *Fi 'l-rashwa wa-aqsāmihā*, *ibid.* 9, Vat. v. 440,<sup>6</sup>—15. *Risāla fī ṭalab al-yamīn*, *ibid.* 9.—16. *al-Tuḥfa al-mardīyya etc.* *ibid.* 7, Bāyazīd 1141,<sup>9</sup>, Vat. v. 1460,<sup>5</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 423 = (?) *Tuḥfat al-mulūk*, Mosul 195, 54,<sup>1</sup>—17. *Risāla fī 'l-ṭa'n wal-ṭā'un* additionally Vat. v. 1430,<sup>3</sup>—18. *Risāla fī iqāmat al-qāḍi al-ta'zīr 'ala 'l-mu'tadīn* additionally Sulaim. 1048,<sup>13</sup>—24. *Lubb al-uṣūl*, composed in 951/1544, Lāleli 780, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 11, 258, commentary *Muyassar al-wuṣūl* by 'Abdallāh b. Ḥusayn al-Khafif al-Kāzarūnī, tenth cent., Bank. XIX, 1, 1527.—25. *Risāla fī 'l-ḥukm bi-lā taqaddum da'wā wa-khuṣūma*, Sulaym 1048,<sup>28</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 428.—26. *Risāla fī 'l-ḥukm bil-mūjab bil-ṣiḥḥa*, *ibid.*—27. *Rasā'il fiqhīyya (al-Zayniyya)*, Berl. Oct. 2015, Cambr. Suppl. 691 (37 in number, as *Fatāwī*, *ibid.* 886), Dāmādzāde 832/5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 422, Pesh. 582, with the title *al-Rasā'il al-Zayniyya fī 'l-masā'il al-Ḥanafiyya* (24 in number) in vol. 2 of 1. c, Istanbul 1293.—28. *Risāla fī af'āl al-'ilal*, Ya. Ef. 439, 1.—29. *al-Minḥa fī ḥaqq al-sabḥa*, *ibid.* 2.—30. *Risāla fī bayān ṭawālī' al-mulūk wal-salāṭīn al-mādiyya*, *ibid.* 3.—31. *Fi 'l-kanā'is al-Miṣriyya*, Sulaim. 1048,<sup>12</sup>—32. *Fī-mā dabaṭahu ahl al-naql fī khabar al-faṣd bil-ṭā'un*, *ibid.* 10.—33. *Risāla fī ta'liqāt ṭalāq al-mar'atayn*, *ibid.* 22, Selīm. 607.—34. *Fī mas'alat al-jibāyāt wal-murattabāt wal-mu'ashsharāt*, Sulaim. 1048,<sup>30</sup>—35. *Fī-mā yu'add mutanāqiḍan fī 'l-da'wā*, *ibid.* 31.—36. *Fī ḥudūd al-fiqh 'alā tartīb abwāb al-fiqh*, *ibid.* 32.—37. 427 *Dukhūl awlād al-banāt taḥt lafẓ | al-banāt*, *ibid.* 14.—38. *Bayān ma yasquṭ min al-ḥuqūq bil-isqāt*, *ibid.* 18.—39. *Fī man yatawalla 'l-ḥukm ba'd mawt al-pāshāt*, *ibid.* 17.—40. *Allatī 'staqarra 'alayha 'l-ḥāl thāniyan*, *ibid.* 18.—41. *Nikāḥ al-fuḍūlī*, *ibid.* 19.—42. *Fī-mā tasma'u fī shahādat al-ḥisba*, *ibid.* 20.—43. *Matrūk al-tasmiya 'amdan*, *ibid.* 21.—44. *Ṣūrat bay' al-waqf lā 'alā wajh al-istibdāl*, *ibid.* 26.—45. *Fi 'l-nadhr bil-taṣḍīq*, *ibid.* 27.—46. *Fi 'l-farq bayna ra's al-māl wal-ribā*, *ibid.* 29.—47. *al-Mas'ala al-khāṣṣa fī 'l-wakāla al-'amma*, *ibid.* 54 = *Risāla fī 'l-tawkil al-'amm*, Mosul 297,<sup>48</sup>—48. *Risāla fī jawāz al-wuḍū' min al-ghusūla*, Āṣaf. 11, 1086,<sup>6</sup>—49. *Ijābat al-sā'il*, p. 87, 4, 1a.

Ad p. 352

4. His student Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-'Arabī al-Ḥanaḥī wrote, in 986/1577:

1. *Mu'in al-muftī etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1118, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 246,<sup>2391</sup>, Selīm Āgā 453, As'ad 2212, Mosul 146,<sup>105</sup> (attributed to no. 5, see *al-Mashriq* XIX, 400), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 464.—2. *Mu'sifat al-ḥukkām*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 242,<sup>2378</sup>.

4a. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. 'Iwaḍ al-Sha'mī (al-Sunnāmī) al-Ḥanaḥī Ḍiyā' al-Dīn wrote, according to Pet., in 993/1585 in Bukhārā:

*Niṣāb al-iḥtisāb*, Berl. 4804, Oct. 3417, 3699, Ind. Off. 277, Manch. 183, Stewart 149, Pet. AM Buch. 1089, *Izv. Ak. Nauk*, 1911, p. 264, no. 260, Sulaim. 268,<sup>1</sup> Selim Āgā 405,<sup>2</sup> Tunis, Zayt. IV, 226,<sup>2351</sup>, Mosul 97,<sup>92</sup>, 182,<sup>198</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 469, Pesh. 614, 657, Aligarh 106,<sup>55</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1108,<sup>60 ff.</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 256,<sup>597/9</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1714 (all the other MSS, like HKh VI, 445,<sup>13715</sup>, are undated), print. Calcutta n.d. (other Indian printings in Āṣaf. 166, 310, 396).

4b. Abu 'l-Manṣūr Muḥammad b. Bakr b. Sha'bān wrote in 975/1567.

*Kitāb al-manāsik al-kabīr*, Rāmpūr I, 253,<sup>572</sup>.

5. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Timirtāshī al-Ghazzī al-Ḥanafī Abū Ṣāliḥ (p. 303,<sup>8</sup>), d. 1004/1595.

Muḥ. IV, 18/20, Wüst, *Die Fam. Muḥ.* 85, no. 66. 1. *Tanwīr al-abṣār wa-jāmi' al-biḥār* additionally Munich 324, Manch. 181, Pet. Ros. 22, AMK 927, Buch. 304, Sulaim. 413, Selīm. 164, Dāmādzāde 838, Selim Āgā 298, Qalq. D. 38, Qilič 'A. 338. Tunis, Zayt. IV, 88,<sup>1951/3</sup>, Sbath 315, | Dam. 'Um. 36,<sup>126/9</sup>, Mosul 61,<sup>63</sup>, 159,<sup>147</sup>, Pesh. 537, Rāmpūr I, 181,<sup>115</sup> Āṣaf. II, 1078,<sup>216</sup>.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Minaḥi al-ghaffār* additionally Brill–H. <sup>2856</sup>, Princ. 254, Sbath 315, Sulaim. 461, Dāmādzāde 841/3, Qilič 'A. 384/5, Selim Āgā 319, Mosul 240,<sup>237</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 254, Āṣaf. II, 1162,<sup>110/1</sup>.—

Ad p. 353

b. *al-Durr al-mukhtār* by Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ḥaṣkafī (d. 1088/1677, al-Kattānī, *Fihri* I, 257), abbreviation of his *al-Asrār wa-badā'i' al-afkār*, additionally Pet. AMK 927,<sup>1</sup>, Manch. 182, Vat. v. 1245, Br. Mus. Or. 7491 (DL 29), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 480, <sup>2857</sup>, Qilič 'A 382/3, Sarwīlī 693, Daḥdāḥ 87, Sbath 63, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 419, Tunis, Zayt IV, 114,<sup>2037/40</sup>, Jer. Khāl. 18,<sup>1</sup> Dam. 'Um. 36, 121, Pesh. 538/9, 616, 626, Rāmpūr I, 192,<sup>189/91</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1763/4, printings Calcutta 1268, Hāshimī 1277, Lucknow 1293 (with Hindustani transl.), Nawalkishor 1294, Bombay 1300/2, Lahore 1305; *Muḥammad 'Alā' al-Dīn Ḥaṣkafī, the Durr al-mukhtār, being the Wellknown Commentary of the Tanwīr al-Abṣār of Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Tamartashī* (sic), with an Engl. transl. by Brij Mohar Dayal, Part I, Book on Nikah, II, On Talak, 2nd ed. Lucknow 1913 (The Muḥammadan Law Transl. Series).—Glosses: β. *Islāḥ al-isfār etc.* by Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm al-Jabartī (d. 1188/1774, p. 359) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 752, <sup>2960</sup>.—γ. Sa'dī Efendi Ḥamīd al-'Imādī (d. 985/1577, p. 433), following 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. al-Ṭawārī al-Sha'mī, additionally Haupt

113.—*δ*. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār*, by Ibrāhīm b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥalabī (d. 1190/1776), additionally Selīm Āgā 303, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 75,<sup>1925/8</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1765, as *Ḥalabī i ṣaghīr* Qalq D. 46/50, *H. i kabīr* ibid. 51, superglosses *Ḥilyat al-nāji* by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-Güzellhişārī, ibid. 41/3.—*ε*. *Radd al-mukhtār* by Muḥammad Amīn b. ‘Ābidīn al-Sha’mī (d. 1252/1836, p. 496) additionally Haupt 103, printings C. 1263, Bülāq 1272, 1286, 1299, C. 1307, 1317, 1323/6, Ind. 1288, Istanbul 1307 in 5 vols., on which *Qurrat al-‘uyūn al-akhyār fī takmilat R. al-m.* by Muḥammad ‘Alā’ al-Dīn Efendi, Dam. ‘Um. 37,<sup>157</sup>, printings Beirut 1272, Bülāq 1299, Istanbul 1293, C. 1327.—*ε*. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭatāwī (d. 1233/1818) Faiz. 121/4, Sarwil-ī 77/80, Ya. Ef. 94/5, Ḥusayn Khān 1469, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 39, Āsaf. II, 1038, 131/6, Bank. XIX, 2, 1766, 173, printings Calcutta 1264, C. 1268, 1304, Bülāq 1254, 1269, 1282, 4 vols.—*η*. ‘Azmiẓāde (d. 1040/1630), Ya. Ef. 96.—*θ*. *Dalā’il al-asrār* by Khalīl al-Fattāl al-Dimashqī (d. 1186/1772), autograph Damascus, RAAD VIII, 574,<sup>19</sup>.—*ι*. *Naqd al-durar* by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Wānī (Wānqūli, d. 1000/1591, Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir, ‘OM II, 48), Ya. Ef. 97.—*κ*. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Faiz. 133.—*λ*. Muḥammad b. al-Qāḍī ‘Abd al-Qādir, Dam. ‘Um. 36,<sup>122/5</sup>.—*μ*. On the *manāsik* by Ṭāhir Sunbul, Rāmpūr I, 188,<sup>162</sup>.—*ν*. *Ta’ālīq al-anwār* by ‘Abd al-Mawlā b. ‘Abdallāh al-Dimyāṭī, composed in 1232/1817, Landb.—Br. 597, Bank XIX, 2, 1774/6.—*ο*. Ḥasan b. ‘Ammār al-Shurunbulālī (d. 1069/1685, p. 340), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 104,<sup>2010</sup>.—*π*. *Qurrat al-anzār* by Abu ‘l-Ṭayyib al-Sindī, Pesh. 547.—*ς*. *Ṭawālī’ al-anwār* by Muḥammad ‘Ābid al-Sindī al-Maydānī al-Anṣārī (d. 1258/1842), Landb.—Br. 596 (based on an original in Medina, another copy in Alexandria, library Awlād Ibrāhīm Pāshā).—*σ*. Anon. *Tabṣirat al-anwār*, Dāmādzāde 844.—*τ*. Anon., *Nafā’ih al-azhār fī kashf al-astār ‘ani ‘l-Durr al-mukhtār*, Mosul 97,<sup>13</sup>.— | 3. With the title *al-Wuṣūl ilā qawā’id al-uṣūl* or *Tuḥfat ṭālib al-wuṣūl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 397.—4. *Mawāhib al-mannān, sharḥ Tuḥfat al-aqrān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 131.—6. *Fatāwī* additionally Heid. ZS VI, 235, Pet. AM Buch. 688, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 186,<sup>2229</sup>.—7. *Risāla fī ‘l-qadā’ wal-ḥukm*, Heid. ZS, VI, 234, as *al-Murtaḍā fī aḥkām al-qadā’* in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 462.—8. *al-Fawā’id al-marḍiyya* I, 765, 20.—9. *Mu’in al-muftī*, see 4, 1.—10. *Tartīb fatāwī Ibn Nujaym*, p. 426,<sup>2b</sup>.—11. *Fānat al-ḥaqīr*, p. 92,<sup>2a</sup>.

5a. Aḥmad Sarī al-Dīn b. al-Šā’igh al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 987/1579:

A *fatwā* on coffee in answer to a question by ‘Alī b. Sulaymān Sinān Efendi Qāḍī ‘l-‘askar bi-Miṣr al-Maḥrūsa, Gotha 2109.

5b. Nūr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. al-Jazzār wrote, near the end of the tenth century in Egypt:



*Qam' al-wāshīn fī dhamm al-barrāshīn*, Leid. 1880.

6. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ghānim al-Maqdisī al-Ṭūrī al-Khazrajī Nūr al-Dīn, d. 1004/1595.

1. *Nūr al-samā'* etc. additionally Paris 1160, Pet. AMK 945, Mosul 144<sup>60,2</sup>, 175<sup>68,12</sup>.—2. *Rad' al-rāghib* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 422.—3. *Bughyat al-murtād li-taṣḥīḥ al-ḍād* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 176, Brussa, Baghd. Ism. P. (ZDMG 68, 62).—4. *al-Badī'a al-muḥimma* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 405.—6. *Dhakhīrat al-nāẓir*, see p. 425.

Ad p. 354

7. Sharaf al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Ghazzī b. Ḥabīb, d. 1005/1496.

2. *Qawāṭi' al-burhān fī tanjīh mas'alat Qāḍī Khān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160<sub>10</sub>.—3. *Risāla fī 'iṣmat al-anbiyā'*, Qilič 'A. 1024<sub>26</sub>.

8. Taqī al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Tamīmī al-Dārī al-Ghazzī, d. 1010/1601.

Ibn Fahd, *Laḥẓ* 133, Zirikli, *A'lām* 1, 164. 1. *al-Ṭabaqāt al-saniyya* etc. additionally Sulaim. 829 and other MSS in Istanbul in Spies 42, abstract by Qīnalizāde (d. 979/1572, p. 433, 10, 1).—2. *Manāfi' al-Qur'an wa-mā fī kullī āya min al-burhān*, Bodl. 1, 156, Algiers 365 (HKh VI, 141, which only has al-Ḥākim al-Tamīmī).

| 9. Muḥammad b. 'Umar Shams al-Dīn b. Sirāj al-Dīn al-Ḥanūtī al-Miṣrī, 430  
d. 1010/1601.

1. *Ijābat al-sā'ilīn* etc. additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 46<sub>1845</sub>.

9a. Ṣāliḥ b. Maḥmūd al-Ghazzī al-Ḥanafī, whose father had studied around 985/1577 under Ibn Nujaym, wrote:

*Mu'inat al-muftī wal-qāḍī wa-mus'ifat al-dānī wal-qāṣī*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 245<sub>2387</sub>.

10. See p. 321.

10a. Qāḍī Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. 'Ashiq al-Azbakī, d. 1042/1632.

*Al-Fatāwi 'l-Azbakiyya*, Rāmpūr I, 221,354.

11. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Walī al-Dīn Yūsuf b. Walī al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1059/1649:

*Tabyīn al-kalām fi 'l-qiyām wal-ṣiyām*, additionally Selīm Āgā 471.

12. Abu 'l-Ikhlāṣ Ḥasan b. 'Ammār al-Wafā'ī al-Shurunbulālī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1069/1658.

*Ta'īl san.* 27, *Ḥadā'iq al-Ḥan.* 415. 1. *Rasā'il*, Āsaf. II, 1086,<sup>883/4</sup> (countless other treatises listed in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I are not mentioned here).—2. *al-Naẓm al-mustaṭāb* additionally Sulaim. 1044,<sup>9</sup>—

Ad p. 355

4. *Nūr al-īdāh wa-najāt (najāh) al-arwāh* additionally Gotha 1033, Br. Mus. 224, Algiers 610, Sulaim. 619, 626, Bank. XIX, 2, 1782.—Self-commentary *Imdād al-fattāh*, completed in 1032/1623, additionally Heid. zS X 89, Cat. Harrassowitz 1144, no. 83, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 739, <sup>2859</sup>, Haupt 168, Selīm Āgā 352, Dam. 'Um. 37,<sup>132/3</sup>, Sbath 97, 912, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 55,<sup>1866/9</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 168,<sup>37</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1783.—Abstract *Marāqī 'l-falāh* additionally Haupt 169/70, Paris 1159, 6399, Qilič 'A. 422, Sarwīlī 101, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 240,<sup>2372/4</sup>, Mosul 220,<sup>145</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 462, printings also Būlāq 1279, 1294, C. 1281, 1301, 1308, 1313, 1312; a further abstract *Ḍaw' al-miṣbāh* by Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Su'ūd al-Ḥasani, Gotha 1033.—Glosses by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭaḥṭāwī (d. 1233/1818, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 351) additionally Ya. Ef. 98, Ḥu. Khān Ef. 469, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 107,<sup>2017/9</sup>, Āsaf. II, 1082,<sup>358,471</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1279, C. 1290, 1318.—Commentary by 'Uthmān b. Ya'qūb al-Kumākhī, Qilič 'A. 423, Rāmpūr I, 192,<sup>185</sup>— | 5. *Durr al-kunūz* additionally Sulaim. 1040,<sup>2</sup>, 1046,<sup>6</sup>, with a commentary Tunis, Zayt. IV, 229,<sup>2352,5</sup>.—6. *al-Masā'il al-bahīyya etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1044,<sup>7</sup>.—7. *Sa'adat ahl al-Islām etc.* additionally ibid. 23, Dam. Z. 58, 20,<sup>7</sup>.—8. *al-Aḥkām al-mukhiṣṣa (mukhlīṣa) etc.* additionally Qilič 'A. 1040,<sup>20</sup>, Sulaim. 1044,<sup>4</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 161, entitled *al-A. al-mulakhkhaṣa* in Vienna 1463,<sup>3</sup>, Paris 982, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 400.—9. *al-Taḥqīqāt al-Qudsiyya etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1043,<sup>1</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 78,<sup>1933/7</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 179,<sup>103/4</sup>.—10. *Ḥifẓ al-aṣgharayn etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1044,<sup>24</sup>.—11. *Tuḥfat al-akmal wal-humām etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>, 477, <sup>2860</sup>, Sulaim. 1044,<sup>25</sup>, Mosul 144, 60,<sup>13</sup>.—12. *Minnat al-jalīl etc.* additionally Sulaim. 1044,<sup>19</sup>.—13. *al-'Iqd al-farīd etc.* additionally ibid. 5, Berl. 5002, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 390, Pesh. 796,<sup>2</sup>,

Bühār 166.—16. *Marāqi 'l-sa'ādāt fī 'ilm al-tawhīd wal-'ibādāt*, print. C. n.d.; glosses *Jawāhir al-kalām* by 'Abdallāh al-Ḥanafī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 171.—17. *Ghunyat dhawi 'l-aḥkām*, p. 317.—18. *Risāla fī is'ād āl 'Uthmān al-mukarram bi-binā' bayt Allāh al-muḥarram*, on the reconstruction of the Ka'ba after the flooding of the year 1039/1629 (Muḥ. IV, 339 ff.), Leid. 938, Sulaim. 1044.<sub>2</sub>.—19. *al-Zahr al-naḍīr 'ala 'l-ḥawḍ al-mustadīr*, ibid. 3.—20. *Jadāwil al-zulāl al-jāriya bi-tartīb al-fawā'id*, ibid. 8.—21. *Ithāf al-arīb bi-jawāz istinābat al-khaṭīb*, ibid. 10, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 398, Āṣaf. II, 1070.<sub>117</sub>.—22. *Tuḥfat al-a'yān bi-ṣiḥḥat al-jum'a wal-'idayn*, ibid. 11, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 408.—23. *al-Nafḥa (Tuḥfa) al-Qudsiyya bi-aḥkām qirā'at al-Qur'ān wa-kitabātihi bil-Fārisiyya*, ibid. 12, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163.<sub>1</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 230.<sub>2352</sub>, print. C. 1355.—24. *Tuḥfat al-nihrīr wa-is'āf al-naḍīr al-jūd al-faqīr*, Sulaim. 1044.<sub>13</sub>.—25. *Talqīh al-aḥkām fī ḥukm al-abrār*, ibid. 14.—26. *Īdāḥ al-khaṭṭiyāt fī bayyināt al-naḥy wal-ithbāt*, ibid. 15.—27. *Risālat al-wāḍiḥāt al-maḥajja lil-'udūl 'ani 'l-ḥujja*, ibid. 16.—28. *Taysīr al-'alīm li-jawāb al-taḥkīm*, ibid. 17.—29. *Tadhkirat al-bulaghā'*, ibid. 18.—30. *al-Durra al-thamīna fī ḥaml al-safīna*, ibid. 20.—31. *Risālat al-ḥusnā fī 'l-suknā*, ibid. 21.—32. *Nuzhat al-a'yūn al-'adhb fī masā'il al-shurb*, ibid. 22.—33. *Ghāyat al-maṭlab fī 'l-rahn idhā dhahab*, ibid. 26, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>2</sup>861.—34. *Naẓar al-nihrīr fī 'l-ruqā' 'ani 'l-musta'ir*, Sulaim. 1044, 27.—35. *Ithāf dhawi 'l-itqān bi-ḥukm al-riḥān*, ibid. 28.—36. *Risālat al-iqnā' fī 'l-rahn wal-murtahan*, ibid. 30.—37. *al-Naṣṣ al-maqbūl bi-radd al-iftā' al-ma'lūl*, ibid. 31.—38. *al-Fawz fī 'l-ma'al bil-waṣiyya*, ibid. 32.—39. *Natījat al-mufāwada*, ibid. 33.—40. *al-Athar al-maḥmūd li-qahr dhawi 'l-uhūd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 398.—41. *Aḥsan al-aqwāl lil-takhalluṣ min makḥtūr al-su'āl*, ibid. 399.—42. *al-Sayf al-mujazzam li-qitāl man hataka ḥurmat al-bayt al-muḥarram*, ibid. 438.—43. *Tuḥfat al-jalīl 'alā 'abdihī 'l-dhalīl fī bayān mā warada fī 'l-istikhlāf fī 'l-jumla min al-aqāwīl*, ibid. 451.—44. *Baṣṭ al-maqāla fī taḥqīq ta'jīl wa-ta'liq al-kafāla*, ibid. 405.—45. *Bulūgh al-arab fī dhawi 'l-qurab*, ibid. 406.—46. *al-Masā'il al-zakiyya al-bahiyya 'ala 'l-Ithnay 'ashariyya*, ibid. 462.—47. *Istifāda min al-shahāda*, Rāmpūr 1, 163.<sub>156</sub>.—48. *Taysīr al-maqāṣid sharḥ Naẓm al-farā'id* after Muḥammad b. al-Shiḥna (p. 177, 5), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 90, 1950/2.—49. *Muzīl al-ishṭibāh fī asmā' al-Ṣaḥāba*, completed on 21 Shawwāl 1057/20 November 1647, Khālīṣ 1803, 649 (Weisw. 90).—50. Treatise Selīm. 655.

| Ad p. 356

432

13. Nūḥ Efendi b. Muṣṭafā al-Rūmī al-Miṣrī, d. 1070/1659.

Biography by Yūsuf Efendi, composed in 1154/1741, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 39, Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jawhar* 1, 273/9. 1. *al-Qawl al-dāll 'alā ḥayāt al-Khiḍr wa-wujūd*

*al-abdāl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 343.—4. *al-Ṣalāt al-rabbāniyya* = *Risāla fī idrāk al-ṣalāh*, Sulaim. 1029, 27.—5. Five juridical treatises in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 949.—8. *Risāla fī aḥkām al-nudhūr*, Sulaim. 1029, 28.—9. *al-Durr al-munazzam fī manāqib al-imām al-aʿẓam (Abī Ḥanīfa)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 177.—10. *al-Kalimāt al-sharīfa fī tanzīh Abī Ḥanīfa ʿanī ʿl-turrahāt al-sakhīfa*, ibid. 309.—11. *Fatwā fī sabab wujūb muqālatat al-rawāfiḍ wa-jawāz qatlihim* library of Egypt, Majm. 374, f. 68b/71a (Schacht 11, 26, 35).—12. *al-Fawāʿid al-muhimma fī bayān ishtirāʿ al-tabarrī fī islām ahl al-dhimma*, Qilič ʿA. 565, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 452.—13. *Risāla fī ʿawd al-rūḥ ila ʿl-badan baʿd al-mawt lil-suʿāl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 185.—14. *Taʾrīkh Miṣr*, a brief description of Egypt and its history until its conquest by Selīm, Paris 6036.

13a. Muḥammad ʿAlā al-Dīn b. ʿAlī al-ʿAbbāsī al-Ḥanafī, *imām* of the Umayyad mosque, wrote in 1071/1660:

*Khulāṣat al-furūʿ*, Berl. Oct. 1338.

11. ʿUmar b. ʿUmar al-Dafrī al-Zuhrī al-Azharī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1079/1668.

*Al-Durra (Durar) al-munīfa etc.* Rāmpūr 1, 193, 194, with the commentary *al-Jawāhir al-naḥḥa*, additionally Princ. 256.

16. Khayr al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Nūr al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Zayn al-Dīn b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Ayyūbī al-ʿUlaymī al-Fārūqī al-Ramlī, d. 27 Ramaḍān 1081/8 February 1671.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 287. 1. *al-Fatāwi ʿl-Khayriyya etc.* completed by Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Jīnīnī (b. in 1014/1605 in Jīnīn near Damascus, studied in Cairo, d. in Damascus in 1108/1696, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 429, Bank. v, 2, 11, see p. 305) additionally Berl. Qu. 1604, Haupt 79, Princ. 257/8, Upps. 11, 182, Vat. v. 1241, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 448, Dam. ʿUm. 34, 37/8, 38, 159, Daḥḍāḥ 107, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 186, 2220/3, Mosul 37, 198, 97, 81, 132, 177, 146, 101, 167, 41, 170, 27, 199, 184, Pesh. 468, Rāmpūr 1, 222, 374, printings also C. 1275/6, 1310 (in the margin of *al-Uqūl al-durriyya fī tanqīḥ al-Fatāwi ʿl-Ḥamīdiyya*), Istanbul 1311.—2. *al-Fawz wal-ghunm etc.*—4. *Dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 130.—5. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Jāmiʿ al-fuṣūlayn*, p. 315.

433 | Ad p. 357

17. Yāsīn b. Muṣṭafā al-Faraḍī al-Māturīdī al-Biqāʿī al-Dimashqī al-Juʿfī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 1095/1684.

2. *Qurrat al-ʿayn fī ʿamal al-khaṭaʿayn*, Cambr. 841,3.—3. *al-Nubdha al-saniyya fī l-ziyārāt al-Shāmiyya*, on the tombs of saints in Damascus and its surroundings, on which is a commentary by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Efendi al-Sarī Kātib al-zuʿamāʾ, *muftī* in Rūm, Paris 6007.—4. *Rawḍ al-anām fī faḍāʾil al-Shaʾm*, Maḥmūd Ef. 4935 (Tauer. AO VI, 109).

18. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad<sup>6</sup> b. Abī Yahyā al-Kawākibī al-Ḥalabī, d. 1096/1685.

Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Taʾriḫ Ḥalab* VI, 380/7. 3. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Inʿām*, Dāmādzāde 110.—4. *Hāshiya ʿalā Tafsīr al-Bayḍāwī* I, 417/8.—5. *al-Fatāwī ʿl-Kawākibiyya*, compiled by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bakhshī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 56.

19. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu l-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Makkī al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1098/1687.

1. With the title *Nafaḥāt al-qurb wal-ittiṣāl bi-ithbāt al-taṣarruf li-awliyāʾ Allāh wal-karāma baʿd al-intiqāl*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 549, <sup>2</sup>1015,2, Rāmpūr II, 685,367.—2. *al-Durr al-naḥīs etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 178.—3. *Durar al-ʿibārāt etc.*, Selīm. 624, 28, Fir. Naz. 5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 196/7.—5. *al-Durr al-manẓūm etc.*, additionally Paris 5930, Selīm. 624, 37, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 551, <sup>2</sup>194, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 115.—6. *Tanbīh al-ghabī etc.*, additionally Selīm. 624, 15.—8. *al-Isrāf fī khtilāf al-aʿimma al-ashrāf*, Mosul 167, 36.—9. *Ḍawʾ al-qabs al-munīr li-rumūz rijāl al-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaghīr*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 729.—10. *Ithāf arbāb al-dirāya bi-faṭḥ al-Hidāya* (see I, 378), *ibid.* 738, Selīm. 624, 16.—11. *Simṭ al-fawāʾid wa-ʿiqd al-masāʾil*, Selīm. 624, 9.—12. *Masāʾil Zufar*, *ibid.* 10.—13. *Risālat al-qurb wal-ittiṣāl bi-ithbāt al-taṣarruf li-naṣr imām al-aʿimma Abī Ḥanīfa*, *ibid.* 12.—14. *al-Durr al-farīd fī bayān ḥukm al-taqlīd*, *ibid.* 17.—15. *Ādāb al-baḥṭh*, *ibid.* 18.—16. *al-Durra al-thamīna fī ḥukm al-ṣalāt fī l-safīna*, *ibid.* 21.—17. *Nasīm al-rawḍa al-aṭira fī taḥqīq anna l-maʿrifa lā tadhkhul taḥt al-nakira*, *ibid.* 33, and other short treatises, *ibid.*

21a. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Sulātī al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī al-Ḥusaynī al-Qādirī wrote, before 1109/1697:

6 Perhaps his grandfather was Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Kawākibī al-Ḥalabī al-Ardawīlī, whose work on *Ahl al-waṣāʾif al-sharʿiyya min al-mulūk wal-ʿulamāʾ wal-wuzarāʾ* is preserved in Tunis, Zayt., *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 38,<sup>1157</sup>, and maybe some fragments of it, dated 999/1590, in Munich 843, f. 141.

- 434 | 1. *al-Radd al-muṣān li-mā aḡtā bihi Riḡwān*, on divorce, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>482, <sup>2</sup>863.—2. *Ithāf dhawi 'l-anṣār bi-masā'il istibrā' al-jiwār*, composed in 1103/1691, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 228,<sub>352,3</sub>.

21b. Shams al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḡmad b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Sarūghī al-Ḥanafī, Qāḡi 'l-quḡāt in Egypt.

*Nafahāt al-nasamāt fī wuṣūl ihḡā' al-nuwāt lil-amwāt*, on prayers for the dead, Munich 884, 3.

22. See p. 331, 14.

22a. Muḡammad b. 'Abd al-Raḡmān b. Tāj al-Dīn, *muḡtī* of Baalbek, wrote between 1111–9/1699–1707:

*Al-Fatāwī 'l-Tājīyya fī 'l-waqā'i' al-Ba'liyya*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 301.

Ad p. 358

23. Aḡmad al-Qalānisī, d. 1132/1720.

*Tahdhīb al-wāqī'āt*, additionally Paris 853, Algiers 1034.

23a. Ya'qūb al-Jalwatī wrote, in 1149/1736:

*Khulāṣat al-bayān fī madhhab al-Nu'mān*, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>400, <sup>2</sup>750.

23b. Ḥāmid b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-'Imādī, d. 1171/1757.

1. *Mughni 'l-mustaḡtī 'an su'āl al-muḡtī*, abstract *al-'Uḡūd al-durriyya fī tanqīḡ al-fatāwī 'l-Ḥamīdiyya* by Muḡammad Amīn b. 'Umar b. 'Ābidīn (d. 1258/1841), Berl. 4844, printings Būlāq 1300, C. 1310.—2. Answer to Muṣṡafā Bek al-Ṣarzī, regarding the question of whether taking a third spouse is permitted, Berl. Oct. 1867,<sub>1</sub>.

24a. Muḡammad b. Muḡammad al-Khādimī completed on 28 Shawwāl 1186/13 January 1773:

*Jawāhir al-biḡār fī aḡkāḡ al-Qur'ān*, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1476.

Ad p. 359

## B The Mālikīs

1. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Nāṣir al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Khalaf (Yakhluf) b. Jibrīl al-Manūfī al-Miṣrī al-Shādhilī, d. 939/1532.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 204 (C. 212). 1. *Manāsik b. Jibrīl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 492.—3. *Umdat al-sālik 'alā madhhab Mālik*, Mosul 101, 35, abstract *al-Muqaddima* | *al-'Izziyya lil-jamā'a al-Azhariyya*, attributed in Ahlw. Berl. 3517 and Pertsch Goth. 1049 to the founder of the order (I, 449), but mentioned by Aḥmad Bābā as one of the works of the author of this lemma, also Paris 6113, Algiers 597, 4, C. 1314.—Commentaries: a. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. Yūsuf al-Zurqānī (d. 1099/1688, see p. 438), Goth. 1049, Algiers 597, 4, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 310,2510, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 485, print. with glosses, *al-Fayḍ al-raḥmānī*, by Ḥasan al-'Idwī (d. 1303/1885), C. 1281, 1299.—b. *al-Minaḥ al-wafīyya* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Fayshī, completed in 922/1516, Gotha 1050, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 493, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 379,2790.—c. Aḥmad b. al-Turkī b. Aḥmad, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 493.—4. *Kifāyat al-ṭālib* 1, 302.—5. *al-Faṭḥ al-rabbānī*, ibid.—6. *Taḥqīq al-mabānī* or *al-Waṣṭ*, ibid.—7. *Ghāyat al-amānī*, ibid.

2. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tatā'ī, d. 942/1535.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 363.—2. *Sharḥ al-Risāla* 1, 302.

2a. Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Laḳānī, b. 873/1468, d. Sha'bān 957/August 1551 in Cairo.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 364, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 50. 1. *al-Basmala*, on which glosses by al-Shanawānī (p. 394) in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1520.—2. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Muntahā* 1, 538.—3. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat Ibn Rushd*, 1, 662, 4,2.

2b. 'Abd al-Bārī al-Rifā'ī al-'Ashmāwī, tenth cent. (?).

*Khiṭ. jad.* XVI, 51 (no date mentioned). 1. *al-Muqaddima (Risāla) al-'Ashmāwiyya fi 'l-'ibādāt*, Utr.–Leid. 2700, Br. Mus. 250, printings C. 1279, 1280, 1282, 1285, 1296, 1298, 1307, 1309, 1310.—Commentaries: a. *al-Jawāhir al-zakiyya fī ḥall al-fāz al-'A.*, by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Fayshī, C. 1279, 1280, 1282, on which glosses by Aḥmad b. Turkī al-Manshalilī al-Mālikī (d. 999/1591) Paris 1129, printings Būlāq 1282, C. 1283, 1298, 1304, 1330 (in Sarkis 51 the work is given the title of the commentary and said to be a straight commentary), on which a *ḥāshiya*: α. Yūsuf b.

Saʿīd al-Safaṭī (p. 423, 28), C. 1281, 1283, 1297, 1338, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 294,<sup>2482/3</sup>.—β. *al-Nafaḥāt al-durrīyya* by ʿAbd al-Raḥīm b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Suyūṭī al-Jirjāwī, completed in 1305/1887, C. 1319, 1335.—γ. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kharbatāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 481.—δ. al-Amīr al-Kabīr (d. 1232/1817, p. 485) in *Majmūʿa*, lith. C. 1279.—b. *al-Mīnaḥ al-ilāhīyya* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn b. Aḥmad al-Ghayshī, Algiers 588.—c. *al-Durar al-sanīyya* by Muḥammad Aṣīl b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Bardīnī al-Mālikī, Munich 353, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 48.—d. *al-Mawārid al-shahīyya fī ḥall al-fāz al-ʿA*. by Ibrāhīm al-Shabrakhītī (p. 438), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 493, Rāmpūr I, 255,<sup>590</sup>.—e. Anon., Algiers 589.

436 | 3. Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. ʿUmar al-Qarāfi al-Miṣrī al-Mālikī, d. 22 Ramaḍān 1009/28 March 1601.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 373, Ibn Khafāja, *Rayḥāna* 266, Muḥ. IV, 258, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 56, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 152, Cherbonneau, *JAS* 1859, 94/5, Basset, *Rech.* II, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 26.—3. *al-Durar al-munīfa* etc. additionally Rabat 508,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 482.—4. *al-Jawāhir al-muntathira* etc. additionally Princ. 268, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 479.—5. *Taḥqīq al-ibāna* etc., on which *Sadād al-amāna bi-sharḥ mā ishtarata min isqāṭ al-idāna*, Rabat 508, 6.—6. *Iḥkām al-taḥqīq bi-aḥkām al-taʿlīq*, ibid. 7.—7. *al-Durar al-nafāʿis* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 482.—8. *Ṭawālīʿ al-mīnaḥ fī asmāʾ thimār* (to be read thus) *al-nakhl wa-ruṭbat al-balaḥ*, ibid. 1.—9. *Taḥrīr al-qawl al-shāf fī ḥadīth faḍl āyat al-Kursī fī naql al-Kashshāf*, Mosul 144, 60,<sup>6</sup>.—10. *al-Qawl al-maʿnūs*, p. 234.—11. *Tawshīḥ al-dībāj wa-ḥilyat al-ibtihāj*, a continuation of Aḥmad Bābā's *Dībāj* (p. 466), Paris 4627, abstract ibid. 4614.

Ad p. 360

5. Abu ʿl-Imdād Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Laḡānī al-Mālikī, d. 1041/1631.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 156, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 95, *Khiṭ. jad.* XV, 16. 1. *Jawharat al-tawḥīd* additionally Tüb. 139,<sup>7</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 518, <sup>2</sup>999, Pet. AMK 928, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 171, Rāmpūr I, 288,<sup>44</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 155/6, printings Būlāq 1241, C. 1273, 1276, 1287, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306 (with c in the margin), 1309 (with a commentary), in *Majmūʿ muḥimmāt al-mutūn*, C. 1280, 1295, Būlāq 1281.—*La Djaouhara, traité de théologie avec notes d'Abdesselam et d'al-Badjouri*, texte ar. et trad. franç. par J.D. Luciani, Algiers 1907.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *Hidāyat al-murīd* additionally Leipz. 868, vii, Br. Mus. 169,<sup>3</sup>, Algiers 701/3, Selīm Āḡā 625, Dāmādzāde 1377, Tunis, Zayt, III, 100,<sup>1462/6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 213, Jer. Khāl. 29,<sup>11</sup>, Dam. Z. 45 (ʿUm. 61), 29, Mosul 100, 143, Rāmpūr I, 324.<sup>321/2</sup>, entitled *al-Jawāhir al-kabīr*



Rāmpūr I, 287,<sup>43</sup> on which glosses by his son ‘Abd al-Salām (d. 1078/1668, p. 419) additionally Pet. AMK 928, Dam. ‘Um. 61,<sup>3</sup> Fez, Qar. 1597, Rāmpūr I, 281,<sup>2/4</sup>.—Glosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Azharī al-Shādhilī, composed in 1185/1771, Algiers 710,<sup>1</sup>.—aa. *Umdat al-murīd* by the author, written before a., Sulaim. 766/7, Selīm Āgā 623/4, Tunis, Zayt. III, 52,<sup>1397/1402</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 157.—b. His son ‘Abd al-Salām: α. The smaller commentary *Irshād al-murīd*, Yenī 743, Halet 252, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 11, 3, Bat. Suppl. 163; glosses *al-Jawhar al-farīd* by Ḥasan al-‘Idwī al-Ḥamzāwī (d. 1303/1885), C. 1297.—β. The larger one, *Ithāf al-murīd*, written later, additionally Haupt 49, Gotha 697/9, Tlemc. 68, Fez, Qar. 1597, Tunis, Zayt. III, 6,<sup>1292/4</sup>, 76,<sup>1432</sup>, 89,<sup>1444,5</sup>, Šehīd ‘A. 1116, Jer. Khāl. 129,<sup>12</sup>, Būhār 131,<sup>3</sup>, Bank. XI, 570/1, Bat. Suppl. 158/60, print. C. 1282.—Glosses: αα. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-‘Adawī, Algiers | 1431,<sup>2</sup>, Jer. Khāl. 29,<sup>17</sup>, Būlāq 1282.—ββ. *al-Mazīd ‘alā l. al-m.* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Suḥaymī additionally Dam. Z. 42 (‘Um. 61), 26/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 206, Bat. Suppl. 162.—γγ. Muḥammad al-Amīr (d. 1232/1816) additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 17,<sup>1312</sup>, Jer. Khāl. 129,<sup>16</sup>, print. also C. 1304.—δδ. *Tuḥfat al-murīd* by Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī (d. 1277/1861) additionally Vat. v. 1072, Tunis, Zayt. III, 12,<sup>1201/2</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 165, printings also Būlāq 1293, 1296, C. 1279, 1297, 1298, 1300, 1304, 1315, 1326 (with *taqrīrāt* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Ujhūrī [d. 1293/1876] in the margin).—εε. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Fawz al-Ḥalfāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 172.—ζζ. Anon., *Faṭḥ al-majīd bi-kifāyat al-murīd*, Faiz. 167, *Faṭḥ al-waṣīd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 197, without a title Bat. Suppl. 161.—e. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-majīd* by ‘Abd al-Barr b. ‘Abdallāh b. Yūsuf b. Sayf al-Dīn al-Ujhūrī al-Shāfi‘ī (after 1080/1669), Berl. Oct. 9507, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 199.—f. ‘Abd al-Mu‘ṭī b. ‘Umar al-Simlālī (ca. 1110/1698, p. 444), Bat. Suppl. 164, Rāmpūr I, 306,<sup>188</sup>.—g. *al-Jawāhir al-saniyya* by Aḥmad al-Jawharī al-Khālīdī al-Shādhilī, Rāmpūr I, 287,<sup>42</sup>.—Abstract in verse, *Yāqūt al-khāqān* by Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-Sāsī al-Tamīmī of Annaba, Algiers 376,<sup>10</sup>.—3. *Naṣīḥat al-ikhwān etc.* additionally Paris 6584, Āṣaf. II, 1108,<sup>121</sup>.—4. Delete: see p. 419,<sup>11,5</sup>.—5. *Bahjat al-maḥāfil etc.*, see I, 269,<sup>8</sup>.—6. = 5.—8. *Qaḍā’ al-waṭar*, see I, 611.—9. *al-Sanad fī bayān ḥujaj ahl al-ghayy wal-rushd*, Berl. 1942/3.

Ad p. 361

7. Nūr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Irshād ‘Alī b. Muḥammad Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ujhūrī al-Mālikī, d. 1 Jumādā 1066/26 February 1656.

Al-‘Ayyāshī, *Rihla* I, 138, al-Yūsī, *Muḥāḍarāt* 61, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 215, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 171/2, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 98, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 263, n. 5. 1. *Manzūma fī uṣūl al-dīn* with a commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 189.—2. *al-Nūr al-wahhāj etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 765, <sup>2</sup>243, Coll. Gayangos,

Madr. Asín, *Escat.* 54, n. 1, Bank. xv, 1030, Rāmpūr I, 324,<sup>38</sup>—3. *Faḍā'il shahr Ramaḍān*, additionally Paris 5418, Tunis, Zayt. iv, 355,<sup>2734/5</sup>, 368,<sup>2759</sup> (with glosses by Ibrāhīm al-Saqqā', d. 1298/1880, p. 490, printings C. 1277, 1280), Rabat 518,<sup>6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 338, print. C. 1298.—4. *Risāla fī faḍl yawm al-Āshūrā'* additionally Gotha 305, 741, 2328,<sup>10</sup>—5. *Hidāyat al-mannān etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 49.—16. *Manzūma fī 'l-mughārasa min fiqh imām Dār al-Hijra ma'a sharḥ laṭīf*, Tunis 1327.—17. *Mi'rāj al-'amal*, Rabat 499, ii.—18. *al-Zaharāt al-wardiyya min fatāwi 'l-shaykh al-U.*, Leipz. 386, Tunis, Zayt. iv, 2502/4.—19. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar b. Abī Jamra*, Tunis, Zayt. II, 129.—20. *al-Muqaddima al-'Izzīyya lil-jamā'a al-Azhariyya*, with a commentary by 'Abd al-Bāqī al-Zurqānī (no. 10), Rāmpūr I, 211, 291.

438 | 8. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-'Ashmāwī al-Mālikī wrote, in 1067/1653:

2. *Faṭḥ al-ghaḥūr bi-sharḥ Naẓm al-buḥūr* by his friend Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Sandūbī, on a poem by him on the 16 metra, Goth. 370.

Ad p. 362

9. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Fayyūmī al-Gharqāwī (Gharqī) al-Mālikī, ca. 1084/1673.

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* I, 25 (who knows nothing about his life). 1. *Ḥusn al-sulūk etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156, 2.—2. *Risāla fī mas'alat al-khuluww* additionally Princ. 307.—3. *Kashf al-niqāb etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 59.—4. *al-Qawl al-tāmm etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 770 (written in 1071/1660), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 289 = *Kayfiyyat khalq Ādam*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> vi, 210.—5. *al-Ishārāt wal-dalā'il ilā bayān mā fī 'l-dīk min al-ṣifāt wal-faḍā'il*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156, 1.—6. *Waṣlat al-ṭālib li-dawām ṣuḥbat al-ṣāhib*, Faiz. 252.

10. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. Yūsuf al-Zurqānī, d. 1099/1688.

Muḥ. II, 287, followed by Muḥammad Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* 88.—3. *Risāla fī 'l-kalām 'alā idhā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 113, 4.—4. *Sharḥ al-'Arabīyya*, with glosses by 'Alī al-'Adawī (d. 1118/1775, see no. 16), C. 1289.—5. *Anwār al-miṣbāḥ*, Āṣaf. II, 1176,<sup>15</sup>—6. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Khalīl* p. 96.

11. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Kharāshī (Khirshī), d. 1101/1689.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 137. On the *nisba* see Nallino, *MO* 1933, 440, Pröbster, *Isca* xi, 61.

12. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Mar'ī al-Shabrakhītī al-Mālikī, d. 1106/1697.

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqīt* 99.—2. *al-Futūḥāt al-Wahbiyya sharḥ al-Arbaʿīn* I, 683,<sup>16</sup>.

13a. Ibrāhīm b. ʿĀmir b. ʿAlī al-ʿUbaydī al-Mālikī Sibṭ Ḍ al-Ḥusayn, ca. 1100/1688.

Muḥammad Bashīr, *al-Yawāqīt* 87, 1. 1. *Mufaḥkakat al-ʿulamāʾ fī man ḥajja min al-mulūk wal-ʿulamāʾ*, Faiz. 1758 (*ZDMG* 68, 384).—2. *al-Durr al-munaḍḍad fī l-ism al-sharīf Aḥmad*, composed in 1101/1689 to congratulate Vizier Aḥmad Pāshā on the occasion of his nomination as *wālī* of Egypt, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 183.—3. *Umdat al-taḥqīq*, see p. 388.

| 14. Abū ʿAbdallāh Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Bāqī (no. 10) b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Zurqānī al-Mālikī, d. 1122/1710. 439

Ad p. 363

Muḥ. II, 287, al-Qādirī *NM* II, 105, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 204, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 342/3. 1. *Wuṣūl al-amānī etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 161.—4. *al-Ajwiba al-Miṣriyya*, 53 encyclopaedic questions by Muḥammad Sibṭ Aḥmad, in 75 (74) verses with answers, additionally Munich 215, 3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 202, Āṣaf. I, 602,<sup>284</sup> Rāmpūr I, 697,<sup>28</sup> Bank. X, 576/7 = (?), Br. Mus. Or. 5946 (DL 14, solutions of theological problems).—5. *Mukhtaṣar al-Maqāṣid al-ḥasana*, see p. 32.—6. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-ʿIzzīyya* p. 435.

16. Abu l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad b. Mukarramallāh al-Ṣaʿīdī al-ʿAdawī (ʿIdwī) al-Mansafīsī al-Mālikī, b. 1112/1700 in Banū ʿAdī near Asyut, d. 1189/1775.

Mur. III, 296.—5. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Kifāyat al-ṭālib sharḥ al-R.* see I, 302.—6. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā l-Ḥamdala* see p. 118.—7. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-ʿArabīyya* see no. 10.

17. ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Abū Bakrī al-Jirjāwī, d. ca. 1195/1781.

*Al-Khit. al-jad.* X, 53. 1. *Manāsik al-ḥajj ʿalā madhhab al-imām Mālik*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 209b, 7.—2. *Sharḥ shawāhid Ibn Aqīl* see I, 523/4.

18. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Ghunaym b. Sālim (p. 423, 25b) al-Nafrāwī al-Mālikī, d. 1207/1792.

1. *Ta'liq 'ala 'l-Basmala*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 165.—2. *Sharḥ al-Basmala*, ibid. 169.—3. *Risāla fi 'l-kalām 'ala 'l-Basmala* ibid.—4. *Sharḥ al-arba'īna ḥadīthan al-nabawiyya*, Landb–Br. 176.

19. Rukn b. Ḥusām al-Nākūrī wrote, with the help of his son Dā'ūd, around 1129/1717 (the date of the manuscript):

*Al-Fatāwī al-Ḥammādiyya* for qāḍī Ḥammād Jamāl al-Dīn 'Alī, Manch. 204, see Hughes, *Dict. of Islām*, 290.

440 | C The Shāfi'īs

1. See p. 334, 6.

1a. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Ghazzī b. al-Gharābilī, d. 928/1512.

1. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb* I, 392.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Faṭḥ al-ghayth* I, 359.—3. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Jārabardī* I, 536,<sup>4</sup>—4. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-'Aqā'id* I, 428.

2. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dalajī was born in Dalajiyya in 860/1456, and died in Cairo in 947/1540 (according to others in 950/1544). He studied in Damascus and also made a trip to Bāyazīd in Istanbul.

Ad p. 364

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 270.—2. *al-Iṣṭifā'*, *Sharḥ Kitāb al-shifā'* I, 631.—3. *Raf' ḥājib al-'uyūn al-ghāmiza* I, 545.—4. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Samarqandiyya* p. 259.

3. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamza al-Ramlī al-Naqīb al-Anṣārī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 957/1550.

1. *Fatāwī*, collected by his son Ḥasan, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 527, printed in the margin of Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī's *al-Fatāwī 'l-kubrā*, C. 1308.—*Mukhtaṣar*, Bat. Suppl. 481.—2. *Shurūṭ al-ma'mūm*, with commentaries: a. *Ghāyat al-marām* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 526, Dam. 'Um. 50,<sup>358/9</sup>, Jer. Khāl. 21,<sup>58</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 208,<sup>273</sup>.—b. *Kashf al-ḥālik* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad al-Suwaydī (d. 1237/1822, p. 497), *RAAD* VIII, 453.—c. Anon., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 524.—3. *Umdat al-sālik wa-'uddat al-nāsik* additionally Āsaf. II, 1158,<sup>55</sup>, lith. C. n.d.—4. *Ghāyat al-ma'mūl* I, 672, II, 6.—5. *Faṭḥ al-jawād*, p. 110.—6. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya*, p. 334.—7. *Tasliyat al-ka'ib bi-faqd*

*al-ḥabīb*, written after he lost his son to the plague, in Egypt in 987/1492, Bat. Suppl. 252.—8. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat b. Imād*, Dam. ‘Um. 51,405/6.—9. *Sharḥ Zubad al-‘ulūm*, see below p. 461.—10. *Shurūṭ al-wuḍū‘*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 524.—11. *Tashīl al-Hidāya wa-taḥṣīl al-kifāya*, Āṣaf. 11, 1158,93.

4. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Ibrāhīm al-‘Urdī, d. 967/1559.

2. *Sharḥ al-Marāḥ* p. 14.

| 5. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Shirbīnī al-Qāhirī al-Khaṭīb, d. 2 Sha‘bān 977/11 January 1570. 441

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 384.—1a. *Tafsīr* Djelfa, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 375,43.—2. *al-Sirāj al-munīr* etc. additionally Princ. 210, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 84, Qilič ‘A. 165/7, Selīm. 25/9, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 53, Bat. Suppl. 66, printed with glosses by Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Ghaḥfār al-Dasūqī (p. 478) in Būlāq 1285, 1299, C. 1311, Lucknow 1291.—3. *al-Manāsik al-kubrā*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1754,6, Vat. v. 1365,3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 540, Bat. Suppl. 489, with glosses by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān Ḥasaballāh (p. 500) additionally Būlāq 1293, by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī C. 1298.—4. *Risāla fi ‘l-basmala wal-ḥamdala*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 166.—6. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya*, p. 334.—7. *al-Iqnā‘* 1, 677.—8. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-tanbīh* 1, 670.—9. *Sharḥ Minhāj al-ṭālibīn* 1, 395.—10. *Sharḥ shawāhid Qaṭr al-nadā*, p. 17.—11. *al-Mawā‘iz al-ṣaḥīyya ‘ala ‘l-manābir al-‘aliyya*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 605, <sup>2</sup>1132,1.—12. *Sawāṭi‘ al-ḥikam*, C. 1285.—13. *Muqaddima fī uṣūl al-dīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 208.

6. Yūnus b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-‘Aytāwī, d. 978/1570.

7. *al-Jāmi‘ al-mughnī* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 508.

Ad p. 365

7. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Badr b. Ibrāhīm al-Ṭayyibī al-Shāfi‘ī Shihāb al-Dīn, d. 979/1571.

3. *Bulūgh al-amānī fī qirā‘at Warsh min ṭarīq al-Iṣfahānī*, Rāmpūr 1, 45,7,6.

8. See 1a.

10. Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-‘Ibādī (‘Abbādī) al-Qāhirī al-Shāfi‘ī Shihāb al-Dīn, d. 994/1586.

2. *al-Āyāt al-bayyināt etc.*, p. 105, with Dam. ‘Um. 58,<sub>51/4</sub>.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Ḥāshiyat Sharḥ al-‘Izzī* I, 498.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā*, p. 17.—5. *Sharḥ al-Manhaj* I, 681, 19a.—6. *Sharḥ al-‘Ubāb*, Āṣaf. II, 1956,<sub>94/5</sub>.—7. *Risāla fī ḥaqīqat al-īmān wal-islām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 183.—8. *Sharḥ al-Waraqāt* I, 673.

10a. Shihāb al-Dīn Yahyā al-‘Imrīṭī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Anṣārī al-Azharī flourished around 989/1581.

442 Sarkis 1385. 1. *Tashīl al-ṭuruqāt fī naẓm al-Waraqāt* I, 389 (672).—2. *al-Durra al-bahīyya fī naẓm al-Ājurrūmiyya*, p. 335.—3. *Naẓm al-Taḥrīr*, | with a commentary by ‘Abdallāh al-Sharqāwī (p. 479) in the margin, C. 1314.—4. *Nihāyat al-tadrib fī naẓm Ghāyat al-taqrib* with a commentary by Aḥmad al-Fashnī (p. 416) in the margin, C. 1314.—5. *al-Muqaddima al-Manṣūra*, an *urjūza* against coffee, Gotha 2107.

10b. Al-Ḥubayshī al-Shāfi‘ī flourished in the first half of the eleventh century.

*Fatāwī*, Vat. v. 1353.

11. ‘Abdallāh b. Bahā’ al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. Nūr al-Dīn ‘Alī al-‘Ajāmī al-Shinshawrī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 999/1590.

1. *al-Mukhtaṣar fī muṣṭalaḥ ahl al-athar* additionally Mosul 102,<sub>55,2</sub>, 143,<sub>50</sub>, commentary *Khulāṣat al-fīkar* Gotha 584, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 73.—2. *Qurrat al-‘aynayn*, additionally Rāmpūr I, 236,<sub>452</sub>.—3. *al-Fawā'id al-Shinshawriyya etc.*, additionally Mosul 132, 186, Āṣaf. I, 302,<sub>84</sub>.—Commentaries: a. *al-Lu'lu'ā al-saniyya* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Adfinī al-Baḥrī al-Shāfi‘ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 562, Rāmpūr I, 264,<sub>33</sub>.—b. Yūsuf al-Zayyāt additionally Paris 5119.—c. Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī (d. 1267/1859) additionally C. 1282, 1300, 1306, 1308, and based on this J.D. Luciani, *Traité des successions musulmanes ab intestat etc.*—d. Anon. *Jawāhir al-maniyya*, Jer. Khāl. 27,<sub>9</sub>.—4. *Bughyat al-rāghib*, p. 154.—5. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-mujīb sharḥ Kitāb al-tartīb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 560, Āṣaf. II, 1158,<sub>35</sub>, C. 1307.—6. *Sharḥ Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb*, p. 216.

Ad p. 366

12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maghribī al-Būṣīrī al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, in 1003/1594:

*Al-Kawkab al-waḍḍāḥ etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 536.

13. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-'Abbās Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamza al-Ramlī, d. 1004/1596:

Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 319.—2. *Nihāyat al-muhtāj* I, 681, 20.—3. *Sharḥ Manẓūmat al-ma'fuwwāt*, p. 111.—4. *al-Fatāwī*, in the margin of Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī's *al-Fatāwī 'l-kubrā*, C. 1308.

14. See p. 449, 2.

14a. Shams al-Milla wal-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Dā'ūd al-Maqdisī al-Shāfi'ī, ca. 1000/1591.

*Fatāwā*, compiled by his student Ibrāhīm b. al-Jāmūs al-Shāfi'ī al-Faraḍī in 1021/1612, Gotha 1138.

| 14b. Maṣṣūr Sibṭ Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ṭablāwī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Cairo where he died on 14 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1014/23 April 1606. 443

Muḥ. IV, 428. 1. *al-Sirr al-Qudsī fī āyat al-kursī*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 178, VII, 21, <sup>2</sup>I, 54, Mosul 143, 44, Bat. Suppl. 71.—2. *Ḥusn al-wafā' bi-ziyārat al-Muṣṭafā*, Berl. 2593.—3. *Tuḥfat al-yaqẓān fī laylat al-niṣf min Sha'bān*, 'Um. 1568, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 123, <sup>2</sup>I, App. 39, Dam. Z. 48, 2.—4. *Manẓūma fī 'l-isti'ārāt*, Berl. 7317/8, Cairo<sup>1</sup> IV, 147, Rabat 543, 5, Mosul 45, 16 printed in *Majmū' muhimmat al-mutūn*, C. 1280, p. 165/6, C. 1295, p. 208/9.—5. *Manhaj al-taysir ilā 'ilm al-tafsir*, Pet. AMK 944.—6. *Manẓūmat 'Aqā'id al-Nasaft* I, 761 (*Ṣiyanat al-'Aqā'id*), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 211.—7. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Minhāj* I, 681.—His ancestor Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ṭablāwī wrote *Murshidat al-mushtaghilīn fī aḥkām min al-sākina wal-tanwīn* Selīm Āgā, Majm. 31, with a commentary by Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Bahnasī, Paris 4543, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 1527.—His father (?) Muḥammad Abū Naṣr (b.) Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ṭablāwī wrote the *Risāla fī 'l-taqṣīm wal-qism wal-qasīm*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 755, <sup>2</sup>956.—A relation (?), Muḥammad b. Sālīm b. 'Alī al-Ṭablāwī Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Shāfi'ī, wrote *Bidāyat al-qārī fī khatm al-Bukhārī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92.

15. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Fāriskūrī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 1018/1609.

Ad p. 367

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'*, 191/2. 1. *al-Bahja al-jadīda etc.* also Mosul 110, 147, the commentary *al-Fawā'id al-bahiyya* by al-Ḥasan b. Ḥabbār al-Mawṣilī (p. 497), ibid. 239, 212.—3. *Majmū'*, a collection of poems in praise of the *Qāḍi*

'*l-quḍāt* of Rūmilī, Yahyā Efendi, Vienna 499.—4. *Jawāmi' al-i'rāb wa-hawāmi' al-ādāb*, p. 194, 250.

15a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (p. 451, 3c) al-Khaṭīb al-Shawbarī Shams al-Dīn, d. 1069/1659.

Muḥ. III. 385, Wüst. *Fam. Muḥ.* 59, n. 40. 1. *Hāshiya 'alā Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb* I, 307.—2. *Hāshiya 'alā Faṭḥ al-wahhāb*, ibid. 682.

16. 'Alī b. 'Alī al-Shabrāmallisī Nūr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḍiyā', d. 18 Shawwāl 1087/25 December 1677.

5. *Kashf al-qinā'* I, 677.—6. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya*, p. 276.—7. *Marāthī* on the death of Muḥammad al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 349.—8. *Qaṣīda fī ta'rīkh al-Sh.* by Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Kūmī al-Shāfi'ī al-Azharī, ibid. v, 296.

16a. His student Muṣṭafā al-Madanī wrote:

*Kitāb al-mu'arrab wal-dakhīl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 39.

444 | 18. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Aḥmad b. Shams al-Dīn b. 'Alī al-Miṣrī al-Bishbīshī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 1096/1685.

1. *al-'Uqūd al-jawhariyya etc.* additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 244,<sup>1711,3</sup> Dam. Z. 59 ('Um. 68), 123, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 332, self-commentary *al-Fawā'id al-mustajādāt fī sharḥ al-'U. al-jawhariyyāt* in Paris 1379,<sup>2</sup>—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya etc.* additionally Paris 1394, library Daḥdāḥ 14, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 203.

Ad p. 368

19. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Birmāwī, d. 1106/1694.

A *qaṣīda* lamenting his death, Gotha 2332.—2. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Iqnā'* I, 677.—3. *Hāshiya 'alā Faṭḥ al-wahhāb* I, 682.—For the *Kitāb al-mithāq wal-'ahd* of his son Aḥmad, see also Landb.—Br. 619, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 378.

19a. 'Abd al-Mu'ṭī b. Sālim b. 'Umar al-Shiblī al-Simillāwī, ca. 1110/1698.

1. *Targhīb al-mushtāq fī aḥkām masā'il al-ṭalāq*, Leipz. 385, Jer. Khāl. 27,<sup>17</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 180,<sup>109/10</sup>, 199,<sup>220</sup> (*Risāla fī 'l-ṭalāq*), printings C. 1288, 1305, 1315.—2.



*Laqṭ al-masā'il al-fiqhiyya al-jalila al-mughniya li-man qaṣarat himmatuhu 'an taḥṣil kutub wāsi'a kullīyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 483, <sup>2</sup>934.<sub>11</sub>.—3. *Munabbihat al-muftīn li-radd jawāb al-sā'ilīn*, ibid. 2.—4. *al-Riyāḍāt al-zāhirāt fi 'l-ghazawāt wal-sarāyāt al-nabawiyyāt*, autograph dated 1117/1705, ibid. <sup>1</sup>686, <sup>2</sup>230.—5. *al-Murabbā fi ḥukm al-'aḳā'id wal-madhāhib al-arba'a*, on questions of marital law, Tüb. 218, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 538, Bat. Suppl. 497.—6. *Iḥkām al-qawl fi ḥall masā'il al-'awl*, Princ. 274, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 538.—7. *Rawā'iḥ al-'awāṭir bi-mā yashraḥ al-khawāṭir*, a story from it is in the margin of *Qīṣṣat Ḥasan al-Ṣā'igh*, C. 1302.—8. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣida al-Zaynabiyya* 1, 74.—9. *Sharḥ Jawharat al-tawḥīd* p. 317.—10. *Tafrīj al-karab wal-muhimmāt* p. 360.<sub>11</sub>.—11. *Wasīlat al-murīd li-bayān al-tajwīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 30.—12. *Tanzīl al-nawāzīr fi ma'āthir sayyid al-awā'il wal-awākhīr*, ibid. 98.—13. *al-Istīnās fi ta'wīl manām al-nās*, on dreams, Ahli Islam Libr. Madras, *JRASB* 1917, CXXIX, 120.—14. *In'ām al-anām fi faḍā'il Ramaḍān*, Berl. Qu. 945.<sub>1</sub>.—15. *Iqtitāf al-zahr min ghawāmiḍ asjāl al-nahr* (from the *fatāwī* of al-Nabtī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 498.

20. Abū Ḥāmid Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad al-Budayrī al-Shāfi'ī al-Dimyātī al-Shahīr bi-Ibn al-Mayyit, d. 1140/1727.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 155. 1. *Irshād al-'ummāl etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 264, App. 37.—4. *Naṣiḥa zāhira li-man iḡhtarra min al-'ulamā' wal-mutaṣawwifa wa-nasiya 'l-ākhira*, following al-Ghazzālī's *al-Kaṣf al-mubīn fi tabyīn | ghurūr al-khalq* 445 *ajma'īn*, Paris 5783.—5. *al-Durar al-lāmi'a fi 'amal al-munāsakhāt*, Sbath 359.—7. *Mawlid al-nabī*, fragm. Bat. Suppl. 536.—8. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik*, p. 260.—9. *al-Qawl al-munīf fi bayān khalq ra'siḥi 'l-sharīf*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 138.—10. *al-Silk al-sadīd ilā irshād al-murīd*, ibid. 318.—6. *al-Jawāhīr al-ghawālī fi bayān al-asānīd al-'awālī*, Gotha 179.—7. *Sharḥ al-Sham'a al-muḍr'a*, p. 194.

21. Aḥmad b. 'Umar al-Dayrabī al-Shāfi'ī al-Azharī, d. 1151/1738.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris*, 1, 307/8. 1. *Ghāyat al-maqṣūd etc.* additionally Gotha 1092, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 526, 550, Jer. Khāl. 26.<sub>5</sub>, Āṣaf. 11, 1096,<sub>221</sub>, printings C. 1297, 1303, 1311, 1326.—2. *Ghāyat al-marām etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 526.—3. *Faṭḥ al-malik al-jawād etc.* ibid. 560.—4. *Kitāb al-mujarrabāt al-musammā Faṭḥ al-malik al-majīd li-naḥf al-'abīd*, Berl. Oct. 3291, printings (with al-Sanūsī's *Mujarrabāt* in the margin) C. 1280, 1287, 1296, 1316, 1318, 1344, Mecca 1316, Lucknow 1291; excerpts Rabat 495, iv, abstract by 'Alī b. 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Naṣr al-Shāfi'ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 356.

Ad p. 369

22. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad (Muḥammad) al-Maḥallī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 1170/1756.

1. *Kashf al-lithām etc.* additionally Dam. ʿUm. 17,<sup>268</sup> Jer. Khāl. 71,<sup>10</sup>, entitled *Kitāb al-l. fī sharḥ Qawāʿid al-Islām* (written by al-Ḥillī? See p. 207), Cambr. Suppl. 1043.—4. *Kashf al-astār ʿan masʿalat al-iqrār* additionally Qilič ʿA. 680.

23. Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Sālīm b. Aḥmad al-Shāfiʿī al-Miṣrī al-Ḥifnī al-Ḥusaynī, d. 1181/1767.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 262/3. 1. *al-Thamarāt al-baḥiyya fī sharḥ asmāʾ al-Ṣaḥāba al-Badriyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 768, 1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 149.—2. With the title *Risāla fī ibtāl al-masʿala al-mulaḥḥaqa* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 768, 4.—4. With the title *Risāla fī faḍl al-tasbiḥ wal-tahlīl* additionally ibid. 2.—6. *al-Durra al-baḥiyya al-bāhira fī bayān āl al-bayt al-musharrafa bihim al-Qāhira*, ibid. 3.—7. *Mukhtaṣar Risālat al-Quṭb al-Nawawī fī-mā yataʿallaq bil-qiyām li-ahl al-faḍl wa-ghayr dhālika* see I, 685, xx.—8. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā sharḥ al-Haythamī fī ʾl-Hamziyya*, see I, 471.—9. *Riyāḍ al-nufūs (maqāma fī ʾl-naḥw)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 115, commentary ibid. 126.

24. ʿIsā b. Aḥmad b. ʿIsā al-Barrāwī, d. 1182/1768.

Ad p. 370

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris*, I, 159.—3. *al-Bahja al-saniyya* p. 354, n. 32.

25. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijāʿī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 1190/1777 (or, according to others, on 16 Ṣafar 1197/22 January 1783).

446 | 1. *al-Qawl al-naḥw fī ʾl-rāb jumla min kalām imāminā al-Shafiʿī Muḥammad b. Idrīs*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 534, 11, 150.—2. *Manẓūmat dhawī ʾl-arḥām*, with the commentary *Tuḥfat al-anām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 554.—4. *Risāla fī aḥkām lā siyyamā*, ibid. 111.<sup>7</sup>—7. *Uqūd al-maqūlāt*, with a commentary, *al-Jawāhir al-muntaẓimāt (manẓūmāt)* additionally Paris 4718, Beirut 383, Landb.–Br. 567.—8. *Nazm al-maqūlāt al-ʿashr fī ʾl-ḥikma*, lith. C. 1273, 1276, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306, print. C. 1323, with a self-commentary (= 7?) additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 454, 6, Beirut 393, glosses by Shaykh al-Āthār (sic = al-ʿAtṭār?) ibid. 7; glosses by Muḥammad Ḥasanayn al-ʿIdwī al-Mālikī, C. 1339.—Anon. commentary, *al-Saʿādāt fī itmām al-maqūlāt*,

7 The commentator Muḥammad b. Shaʿbān may also have been the author of *Tuḥfat al-adīb fī ʾl-radd ʿalā ahl al-ṣalīb*, written in 1143–8/1730–5, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 974.

with glosses by Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Andalusī al-Balīdī (in Algeria), *ibid.* 8.—9. *Faṭḥ al-mannān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 56.—10. *al-Rawḍ al-naḍīr fī-mā yata‘allaq bi-āl bayt al-bashīr al-nadhīr*, a commentary on three verses by him, composed in 1173/1759, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 206.—12. *al-Fawā'id al-laṭīfa fī takhrīj qawlihim Abū Qirdān etc.* see p. 11, 29.—13. *Qaṣā'id*. a. on the beautiful names of God, b. on the Arabic language and the meanings of *‘ayn* according to the Qāmūs, c.—e. in praise of the Prophet, f. *istighātha* addressed to the Prophet, g. on remorse, h. an answer to a *qaṣida* by Muḥammad al-Ṣalāhī with a *takhmīs* by ‘Abdallāh al-Idkāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 278, and especially the *Qaṣida (manzūma) fī ma‘ānī lafẓ al-‘ayn* *ibid.* 289, II, 42.—14. (*Basmalat*) *al-Ihrāz fī anwā‘ al-mujāz (wal-isti‘ārāt)*, *manzūma* with the commentary *al-Iwāz fī bayān ‘alāqāt al-mujāz*, *ibid.* II, 175/6, glosses by Naṣr al-Hūrīnī (d. 1291/1874) *ibid.* 193, printed in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1323.—15. *Manzūma fī muḥmalat al-buḥūr al-sitta* with a commentary, *Qalā'id al-nuḥūr*, by ‘Alī al-Muqri’ al-Badrī, *ibid.* II, 239.—16. *Lama‘ān ḍiyā’ al-nuḥūr bi-sharḥ asmā’ al-buḥūr*, *ibid.* 242.—17. *Bulūgh al-arab* I, 60, additionally Āṣaf. II, 1240,<sup>69</sup> print. C. 1324.—18. *Sharḥ Hizb al-Nawawī* I, 685.—19. *Sharḥ Alfīyyat b. Mālik* I, 523.—20. *Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā*, p. 17.—21. *Faṭḥ al-wakīl*, p. 22, 15.—22. *Sharḥ Laqṭ al-jawāhir*, p. 216.—23. *al-Maqāla al-mushā‘a bi-sharḥ Naẓm ash-rāt al-sā‘a*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362.—24. *al-Qawl al-ashhar fī-mā yata‘allaq bi-arḍ al-maḥshar*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 37.—25. *Taqyīd laṭīf li-bayān asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā*, *ibid.* 280.—26. *al-Fawā'id al-jaliyya li-man arāda ‘l-khalāṣ min kulli balīyya*, *ibid.* 339.—27. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Bukhārī*, Rāmpūr I, 91,<sup>216</sup>—28. *al-Maqṣad al-rafi‘ fī naẓm asmā’ Allāh al-badī‘*, with the commentary *al-M. al-asnā fī-mā yata‘allaq bi asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 362.—29. *Tuḥfat dhawi ‘l-albāb fī-mā yata‘allaq bil-āl wal-aṣḥāb*, *ibid.* App. 39.—30. *Sharḥ Dalā’il al-khayrāt*, p. 360.—His son (?) Aḥmad b. Shaykh Aḥmad al-Sijā’ī wrote: 1. Glosses on some verses by al-Fāriḍī, the commentator of the *Alfīyya* of Ibn Mālik, with regard to infinitives and substantives of time and place, Algiers 710, 3.—2. Glosses on 9 verses by him on logic (*Anwā‘ al-munāfāt*) by Muḥammad Amīr, dated 1176/1762, *ibid.* 5.

| Ad p. 371

447

27. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Jum‘a al-Bājirmī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 2 Ramaḍān 1097/1 August 1783.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 151. 1. *Ijābat al-karīm etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 261.—2. *al-Laṭā’if al-dhawqīyya* *ibid.* 536.

28. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Kafrāwī, d. 1202/1788.

3. *Manzūma fi 'l-tawhīd*, Gotha 705.—4. *al-Durr al-manzūm bi-ma'rifat faḍl al-'ulūm*, Āṣaf. I, 628, 409.

#### D The Ḥanbalis

1. Zayn al-Dīn 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Jazīrī, ca. 960/1553.

1. *'Umdat al-ṣafwa fi ḥill al-qahwa* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1170, written in 966/1558, see Galland, *De l'origine et du progrès du café*, Caen–Paris 1699.—2. *al-Durar al-farā'id al-munazzama fi akhbār al-ḥajj wa-ṭarīq Makka al-mu'azzama*, Leid. 1044, Fez Qar. 1281, abstract by Muḥammad Madyan b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān, p. 290, 5a.—3. *Khulāṣat al-dhahab fi faḍl al-'Arab*, Beirut 138.

1a. Taqī al-Dīn Abu 'l-Baqā' Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Futūḥī, b. 898/1492, was *qāḍī 'l-quḍāt* in Cairo and died in 972/1564.

*Muntaha 'l-irādāt* I, 688, Dam. 'Um. 55, 44, Bank. XIX, 2, 1882/3.—Commentaries: 1. Self-commentary Cairo III, 294, <sup>2</sup>I, 350.—b. Manṣūr b. Yūnus al-Bahūtī (3a), *Irshād al-nuhā li-daḡā'iq al-M.*, Dam. 'Um. 55, 45/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 548, print. C. 1319/20 (in the margin of the *Kashshāf al-qinā'* I, 688), with the title *Ma'ūnat al-nuhā 'ala 'l-M.*, on which is *Faṭḥ mawla 'l-Nuhā* by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 550.—*Daḡā'iq al-nuhā li-sharḥ al-M.*, ibid. 549.

2. Abu 'l-Najā' Sharaf al-Dīn Mūsā b. Aḥmad al-Khujāwī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 968/1560.

*Al-Iqnā' li-ṭālib al-intifā'* I, 688.

3a. Manṣūr b. Yūnus b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-Bahūtī al-Ḥanbalī was regarded as one of the greatest teachers of Ḥanbalism of his time in Egypt, and died on 14 Rabī' II 1051/24 July 1641.

448 | Muḥ. IV, 426, *Ta'rikh Najd* I, 37/8, RAAD XII, 631. 1. *Sharḥ al-Muqni'* I, 688.—2. *Irshād al-nuhā* see 1a.—3. *Daḡā'iq al-nuhā*, ibid.—4. *Minaḥ al-shifā'*, p. 130, 6b.—5. *'Umdat al-ṭālib li-nayl al-ma'ārib* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 550, put into verse by his nephew Ṣāliḥ b. Ḥasan al-Bahūtī as *Wasīlat al-rāghib*, ibid. 552.

4. See p. 369.

4a. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Faqīḥ Fiṣṣa (a village near Baalbek) was born in Baalbek. He studied in Damascus, made the pilgrimage

in 1036/1626 and then became *khaṭīb* and *mudarris* in Damascus. He died on 17 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1071/13 August 1661.

Muḥ. II, 283, *Riyāḍ al-janna fī āthār ahl al-sunna*, written in 1064/1654 at the request of al-Kūrānī, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 734 (which has a mistaken Qisa), Vat. v. 1423.

4b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sallūm al-Ḥanbalī wrote, in 989/1581:

*Waṣīlat al-rāghibīn*, on the law of inheritance, Firangi Maḥall, Lucknow Muḥammad 'Alī Bashīr Libr. *JRASB* 1917, CVII, 54.

Ad p. 372

5. Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Balabān al-Khazrajī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 1083/1663 in Damascus.

1. *al-Risāla fī ajwibat as'ilat al-Zaydiyya*, Bank. x, 644, 1.—2. *Kāfi 'l-mubtadī' min al-ṭullāb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 551.—3. *Aqīda fī 'l-tawḥīd*, abbreviated from *al-'Aqīda al-salafiyya al-saniyya* by Ibn Humām (p. 92), Berl. 2050, Gotha 77.—4. *Bughyat al-mustafid fī 'l-tajwīd*, Br. Mus. Or. 6272 (DL. 51).—5. *Akhṣar al-mukhtaṣarāt*, Āṣaf. III, 464,<sup>16</sup> with a commentary by Abu 'l-Khayr 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Ḥalabī al-Dimashqī, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 910.

6. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Jarrā'ī Taqī al-Dīn, d. 1161/1748.

Jamīl Efendi al-Shaṭṭī, *Mukhtaṣar ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanābila*, Damascus 1339, p. 123. *Ḥilyat al-ṭirāz fī ḥall masā'il al-alghāz*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 549.

7. Yūsuf al-Mardāwī al-Ḥanbalī wrote, before 1137/1724:

*Al-Nihāya fī sharḥ al-Kifāya*, on the law of inheritance, Haupt 261.

| 8. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sālim al-Saffarīnī al-Ḥanbalī was born in 1114/1702 in Saffarīn, near Nablus. He studied in Damascus, then settled in Nablus, dying there in Shawwāl 1188/December 1774.

449

Mur. IV, 31, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 341/8. 1. *Ghidhā' al-albāb li-sharḥ Manẓūmat al-ādāb* I, 459, 20.—2. *al-Durra al-muḍī'a fī 'aqd al-firqa al-marḍiyya*, with the

commentary *Lawā'ih al-anwār al-bahīyya wa-sawāṭi' al-asrār al-athariyya* by Mas'ūd b. 'Alī Riḍā, C. 1323/4.

## E The Shī'a

1. Zayn al-Dīn b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Jubbā'ī al-'Āmilī al-Shahīd al-Thānī was born in 911/1505. He worked on behalf of the Shī'i cause in Damascus, Baalbek and Aleppo. He was arrested in Mecca and murdered in Istanbul or on his way there in 966/1558.

Al-Astarabādī, *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* 141, al-Ḥurr al-'Āmilī, *Amal al-āmil* 114, Yusuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 25/31, al-Khwānsārī, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 1, 288/99, *Qiṣṣat al-'ulamā'* 32/43. 1. *al-Tanbihāt al-'aliyya 'alā waṣā'if al-ṣalāt al-qalbiyya* additionally Browne, Cat. 8, Mashh. v, 22,72, with the title *Asrār al-ṣalāh* Mashh. v, 11,33, 12,35, Rāmpūr 11, 677, lith. in *Majmū'at al-rasā'il*, Tehran 1305, 1313.—2. *Tamhīd al-qawā'id* etc. additionally Teh. Sip. 1, 375/7, Mashh. vi, 3,7, Bank. xix, 1, 1571, *Fihrist* on it ibid. 1572.—3. *Musakkin al-fu'ād* etc., Mashh. ix, 14,45, printings Tehran 1310, Lucknow 1313, Najaf 1342; Persian translation by Ismā'il Khān, Mashhad 1320/5.—4. *Kashf al-rayba* etc. completed on 13 February 949/30 May 1542, Mashh. ix, 11,136, printings in *Majmū'a*, Tehran 1305, 1319, alone Najaf 1342.—6. *Sharḥ al-Bidāya fī 'ilm dirāyat al-ḥadīth* Paris 1108,3, Būhār 466,3.—7. *Munyat al-murīd fī ādāb al-mufīd wal-mustafīd* Br. Mus. Or. 5726 (DL 63); Mashh. ix, 15,48, lith. Bombay 1310/2.—8. *Ḥaqā'iq al-īmān* in *Majmū'a*, Tehran 1305.—9. *Risāla fī najāsat al-bī'r*, Mashh. v, 47,154.—10. *Risāla fī yaqīn al-ṭahāra*, ibid. 155.—11. *Risāla fī 'l-ghasl*, ibid. 156.—12. Two *rasā'il* on the law of inheritance, ibid. 48,158.—13. Questions by Sharaf al-Dīn al-Sammākī Aḥmad al-'Āmilī, ibid. 159, 160.—14. *Manāsik al-ḥajj*, ibid. 129,120.—15. *Majmū'at rasā'il*, Aligarh 107,79.—16. *al-Masālik*, Tehran 1267.—17. *Iqtisād al-irshād ilā ṭariqat al-ijtihād*, Rāmpūr 1, 267,12.—18. *Natā'ij | al-afkār fī ḥukm al-muqīmīn fī 'l-asfār*, Mashh. v, 141,462.—19. *Risāla fī ḥukm ṭalāq ḥā'iḍ bi-ḥuḍūr al-zawj*, ibid. 142,462.—20. *Risāla fī madhimmat taqlīd al-ābā'*, ibid. 463.—21. *Risālat al-khalwa*, in *Majmū'a*, Tehran 1305.—22. *al-Rawḍa al-bahīyya sharḥ al-Lum'a al-Dimashqiyya*, p. 131.—23. *al-Maqāsid al-'aliyya*, p. 132, 4d, with Aligarh 105.—24. *al-Fawā'id al-Millīyya*, p. 132,5.—25. *Rawḍ al-jinān*, p. 207, 2, h, print. Tehran 1307.

Ad p. 373

2. His son Abū Maṣṣūr Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Dīn al-'Āmilī al-Sha'mī al-Shahīd was born in 954/1547 and lived in Cairo, dying there in 1011/1602.

Muḥ. II, 21, Ibn Maʿšūm, *Sulāfa* 304. 1. *Maʿālim al-dīn wa-malādh al-mujtahidīn fī uṣūl al-dīn*, a systematic exposition of the legal disciplines and their relation to the principles of the law, Kentūrī 2989, Berl. 4212/3, Cairo II, 1265, 2568, Mashh. VI, 24,<sup>81/5</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 613/6, Aligarh 109,<sup>9,10</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 102,<sup>43</sup> ff., Bank. XIX, 1, 1573/6, lith. Pers. 1266, Tehran 1277, 1297, 1322, Tabriz 1273, 1280, Lucknow n.d., 1301.—Commentaries and glosses: a. Ḥusayn b. Rafīʿ al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Āmulī Khalīfa Sulṭān (d. 1064/1654, p. 411), Teh. Sip. I, 567/9, Mashh. VI, 5,<sup>12/4</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1577.—b. Mīrzā Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Shirwānī (d. 1098/1687 or 19), Teh. Sip. I, 574/6, Mashh. VI, 8,<sup>23/6</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1578.—c. Āqā Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Akmal al-Bihbihānī (d. 1208/1793), Teh. Sip. I, 564, print. Tehran n.d. (together with *Fatāwī Baḥr al-ʿUlūm al-Durar al-bahiyya*).—d. On the 2nd *faṣl* of the 1st *maqṣad* of the 5th *maṭlab* and on the 2nd *maqṣad*, by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī (d. 1230/1815), Bank. XIX, 1580.—e. *Hidāyat al-mustarshidīn* by Muḥammad Taqī b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Rāzī al-Iṣfahānī (a student of Baḥr al-ʿUlūm, d. 1248/1832, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 131), Teh. Sip. I, 579, ed. M. Khwānsārī, lith. Tehran 1273.—f. Muḥammad Riḍawī Qaṣīr (d. 1255/1839 in Qom), Mashh. VI, 10,<sup>29</sup>.—g. Mollā Ṣalāḥ Māzandarānī, *ibid.* 9,<sup>27</sup>.—2. *al-Qawānīn al-muḥkama* with a commentary by Abu ʿl-Qāsim b. Ḥasan al-Jīlānī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 568.—3. *al-Qusṭās al-mustaqīm lil-taʿlīm fī kashf al-ḥijāb ʿan Muqaddimat al-mustaqīm*, *ibid.*—4. *Muntaqa ʿl-jumān fī aḥādīth al-Ṣaḥīḥ wal-ḥisān*, Teh. Sip. I, 321/3.—5. *al-Risāla al-Ithnā ʿashariyya*, on matters of ritual cleanliness and prayer, Kentūrī 15, in Khurāsān, *Fihrist Fāḍiliyya* (Teh. Sip. I, 358,<sup>4</sup>), Teh. Sip. I, 351/4.—Commentaries: a. *al-Fawāʿid al-Gharawīyya* by Sharaf al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Ḥujjatallāh b. ʿAlī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī al-Shūlīstānī (d. 1060/1650), Mashh. V, 92,<sup>296</sup>.—b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn, Āṣaf. III, 474,<sup>96</sup>.

3a. His great-grandson ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Shahīd al-Thānī, d. 1013/1604 or 1014, wrote:

*Al-Durr al-manthūr min al-khabar al-maʿthūr wa-ghayr al-maʿthūr*, Teh. Sip. I, 253/4.

| 4. Nūr al-Dīn ʿAlī b. ʿAlī (Ḥusayn, Kentūrī) b. al-Ḥasan al-Mūsawī al-Jubbāʾī al-ʿĀmilī, d. 1068/1657. 451

*Al-Shawāhid al-Makkiyya fī madhāhib al-hujaj al-khayālāt al-Madaniyya (fī radd al-Fawāʿid al-Madaniyya)* by al-Muḥaddith al-Astarābādhī and his brother Ṣāḥib al-Madāris Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Astarābādhī, d. 1033/1622 in Mecca (Kentūrī 2043), composed in 1052/1642 under Quṭbshāh, Tehran 1321.

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī al-ʿĀmilī wrote, in 1068/1657:

*Al-Ithnayʿashariyya fi 'l-mawā'iz al-ʿadadiyya*, Kentūrī 17 (*Muntakhab* ibid. 3146), Teh. II, 22.

6. Ḥusayn b. Shihāb al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. Ḥaydar al-ʿĀmilī al-Karakī completed in 1073/1662:

*Hidāyat al-abrār*, Kentūrī 3394, MS Najafābādī IV, 65.

Ad p. 374

## 7 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1. Yūsuf b. Jamāl al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh b. Sulaymān al-Urmayūnī, ca. 990/1553.

2. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan*, read: Paris 744,<sub>3</sub>, further Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 406, <sup>2</sup>759,<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 11, Bat. Suppl. 104.—3. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan tataʿallaq bi-āyat al-Kursī*, read: Paris 744,<sub>4</sub>, also Brill–H. loc. cit. 2, Dam. ʿUm. 32,<sub>30</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 103.—4. *Arbaʿūna fī faḍl il Qul huwa dāʾim aḥad*, Rāmpūr II, 115.—5. *Tafsīr al-gharīb fi 'l-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaghīr*, p. 184 m.—6. *Tajrīd Dīwān al-ḥayawān*, p. 111, 6.

2. See ad p. 408.

2a. Zayn al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Muʿṭī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sakhāwī al-Mālikī, b. 955/1548 or 956.

*Al-Faṭḥ al-ḥamīd ʿala 'l-Qurʾān al-majīd*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1331.

2b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Najjārī completed on 15 Shaʿbān 926/1 August 1520:

*Kitāb aḥkām al-qirāʾāt wal-tajwīd*, Bank. XVIII, 1304.

452 | 2c. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Qādir (p. 164, 16) b. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Nuʿaymī wrote, in 962/1555:

*Jawāhir al-Qurʾān*, on passages from the Qurʾān that are similar, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1442.

3. See p. 247, 8c.



3a. Sinān al-Dīn Yūsuf b. al-Wā'iz, ca. 1000/1591.

*Tabyīn al-maḥārim*, on prohibitions in the Qur'ān, Br. Mus. 144, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 913.

3b. 'Alā' al-Dīn b. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ṭarābulusī al-Ḥanafī, *imām* of the Umayyad mosque in Damascus, wrote in 1009/1600:

*Al-Alghāz al-'Alā'yya fī alfāẓ al-Qur'ān*, more than 100 questions by 10 readers, in verse, Sbath 1196<sub>4</sub>.

3c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shawbarī wrote in Rajab 1009/January 1601:

*Anwār al-ṭal'a fī madhāhib al-qurrā' al-sab'a*, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1261.

4. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Manāshīrī al-Ṣāliḥī, d. 1039/1630.

2. *Nafḥat al-misk etc.* = (?), astrological work, Browne Cat. 199, Q. 1.

Ad p. 375

5. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-'Awfī, ca. 1050/1640.

1. *al-Jawāhir al-mukallala etc.* additionally Berl. 666 (abstract), Welieddīn 15, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 18, Bank. XVIII, 1263, Rāmpūr 1, 46<sub>4,15</sub>.—2. *Durr al-afkār etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 19.—3. *al-Durr al-manthūr*, ibid.—4. *Mukhtaṣar al-maqāla fī 'l-faṭḥ wal-imāla*, composed in 1054/1644, Āṣaf. 1, 302<sub>29</sub>.

7. See ad p. 509<sub>23</sub>.

7a. Abu 'l-'Azā'im Zayn al-Dīn Sulṭān b. Aḥmad b. Salāma b. Ismā'īl al-Mazzāḥī al-Azharī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Mazzāḥ in Egypt. He was a professor at al-Azhar and died on 17 Jumādā II 1075/6 January 1665.

| Muḥ. II, 210. 1. *Risāla fī 'l-tafsīr*, Bank. XVIII, 1264.—2. *Masā'il al-qirā'āt*, ibid. 1295, ii.—3. *Risāla fīhā fawā'id wa-as'ila ma'a ajwibatihā fī 'l-tajwīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 21.

453

7. His student Muḥammad al-Afrānī completed on 22 Shawwāl 1079/9 April 1668 at al-Azhar:

*Tadhkirat al-ikhwān li-mushkilāt aḥkām al-Qurʾān* or *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān bi-mushkil Ḥirz al-amān, urjūza* in explanation of the *Shātibīyya* (I, 725), with the commentary *Iqāmat al-burhān ʿalā masāʾil Tadhkirat al-ikhwān*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1256, i.

8. Muḥammad b. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn al-Qāhirī al-Shāfiʿī, d. 1077/1666.

3. *Murshid al-ṭālibīn li-tafsīr al-Qurʾān al-mubīn*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 722, 2669.—A list of works he studied, called *Muntakhab al-asāmī*, by his student Abū Maktūm ʿIsā b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿĀmir al-Maghribī al-Jaʿfarī (born in Zawāwa in Morocco, teacher at the madrasa of the Maṣjid al-Ḥarām in Mecca, d. 1080/1669, Muḥ. III, 240, al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʿrīf al-khalaf*, 77/85), Bank. XII, 734.

9. Abu ʿl-Fayḍ ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yūsuf al-Shāfiʿī al-Ujhūrī wrote, in 1084/1673:

1. *al-Qawl al-muṣān etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 299, print. Bombay 1301.—3. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb*, p. 437, 5, 2, e.—3. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʾl-Iqnāʿ* I, 677, 4b.

10. Zakī al-Dīn Maṣṣūr b. ʿIsā b. Ghāzī al-Anṣārī al-Miṣrī al-Samannūdī wrote, in 1084/1673:

*Tuḥfat al-ṭālibīn* additionally Vat. v. 830,3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 17, Sbath 1229.

10a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Ushmūnī wrote towards the end of the eleventh century (see Berl. 8690, iii):

1. *Manār al-hudā fi ʾl-waqf wal-ibtidāʾ*, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1309, lith. Būlāq 1286, print. C. 1307, 1934 (together with Zakariyyāʾ al-Anṣārī's *Maqṣad*).—2. *Mukhtaṣar Wabl al-nadā* by ʿAbdallāh al-Miṣrī b. Masʿūd al-Maghribī al-Fāsi al-Mālikī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 3.—3. *al-Qawl al-matīn fī bayān umūr al-dīn*, lith. n.d. (Sarkis 452).

10b. ʿAbd al-Khāliq b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Shāfiʿī al-Azharī.

*Minḥat wājib al-wujūd fī qirāʾat al-imām ʿĀṣim b. Abī al-Nuqūd*, Rāmpūr I, 55,86.

13. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim b. Ismāʿīl al-Baqarī, d. 1111/1699.

1. *al-Qawā'id al-muqarrara etc.*, based on the lectures of 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Yamanī (d. 1050/1640, Muḥ. 11, 358), additionally Leipz. 871, iv, Paris 6176<sub>1</sub> (supposedly completed in 1126!), Cambr. Suppl. 1028, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 25, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 25, App. 2, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1267.—2. *Ghunyat al-ṭālibīn etc.*, additionally Berl. Fol. 3312<sub>1</sub>, Gotha 572, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 24, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1314.—3. *al-Muqaddima muhadhdhibat al-ishkāl 'an ba'd mā jā'a fī kalām Allāh dhi 'l-jalāl*, Algiers 376<sub>15</sub>.

14. Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dimyāṭī al-Bannā' was born in Damietta, to where he returned after completing his studies. He wrote his *al-Ithāf* in Medina. He lived as a dervish in 'Azbat al-Burj at the saltlake and died in Medina while on pilgrimage, on 3 Muḥarram 1117/28 April 1705.

1. *Ithāf fuḍalā' al-bashar etc.* or *Muntaha 'l-amānī wal-masarrāt fī 'ulūm al-qirā'āt* additionally Berl. Oct. 3188, Heid. ZS VI, 222, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 322, <sup>2</sup>615, Ḥamīd. 15, AS 932, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 15, Rāmpūr 1, 44<sub>2</sub>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1268/70, printings Istanbul 1285, C. 1306, 1317, cf. Bergsträsser, *Gesch. d. Q.* 25.—2. *Ilṭāf al-athar*, on the same subject, Br. Mus. Or. 6422 (DL 2).—3. *Surūr al-rāghibīn* 1, 681<sub>27</sub>.—4. A polemic against heretics, Bat. Suppl. 259, iv.—5. *Manẓūmat Qālūn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 29.—6. *Ḥabwat al-salām*, ibid. 18.—7. *Ḥilyat al-nuẓẓār wa-ḥullat al-nufūs wal-abṣār*, commentary on the *Manẓūmat al-Nubdha al-muḥaddatha* of his teacher Muḥammad al-Mutawallī, ibid. 19.—8. *Ṭiqd jawāhir wa-durar fī-mā khālaḥa fīhi Ḥaḥṣ Qālūn*, ibid. 24.—9. *Ṭiqd al-la'ālī' wal-durar*, ibid. 24.—10. *Minḥat rabb al-'arsh fī-mā yurwā 'an Warsh*, ibid. 28.

14a. Shams al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Salāma b. 'Abd al-Jawād Abi 'l-Su'ūd b. Abi 'l-Nūr al-Dimyāṭī al-Shakhrī al-Shāfi'ī was born in Shakhriyya in 1047/1637. He studied in Cairo and died there on 16 Jumādā 11 1117/6 October 1705.

Mur. IV, 111. 1. *Bayān al-ṣaḥīḥ wal-mu'tamad*, on pausas in Hamza (d. 156/773), based on the *Ḥirz al-amānī* of al-Shāṭibī and the *Kitāb al-nashr* by al-Jazarī, Bank. XVIII, 1315.

14b. Mūsā b. Qāsim al-Maghribī al-Mālikī wrote in the eleventh century in Jerusalem:

1. *Irshād al-mubtadi' li-Rā'iyat Abī 'Umar wa-Ḥaḥṣ al-Asadī*, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 155.—2. *Manẓūmat idā' al-idāfa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 29.

- 455 | 15. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Ḥanbalī al-Ba‘lī al-Dimashqī Abu ‘l-Mawāhib, d. 1126/1714.

Ad p. 377

1. *Risāla fī qirā‘at Ḥafṣ ‘an ‘Āṣim*, augmented by his student Ibrāhīm b. Ismā‘īl al-‘Adawī, whose *al-Qawā‘id al-saniyya fī qirā‘at Ḥafṣ ‘an ‘Āṣim min ṭarīq al-Shāṭibiyya* is preserved in Bank. XVIII, 1271.—2. *Dīwān*, Fir. Ricc. 10 (Pinto 10).

15a. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Zayn b. ‘Alawī, ca. 1126/1714.

*Al-Maqāṣid al-ṣāliḥa fī sharḥ shay’ min ‘ulūm al-Fātiḥa*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 339, <sup>2</sup>619,1.

16. Abu ‘l-Su‘ūd Aḥmad b. ‘Umar al-Asqāṭī al-Ḥanafī was born in Cairo in 1073/1662. He was a professor at al-Azhar and died on 12 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1159/16 November 1746.

Mur. I, 149. 4. *Risāla fī mushkilāt al-qirā‘āt*, Bank. XVIII, 1316 = (?), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 21.—5. *Tanwīr al-ḥalak, ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Alfiyya lil-Shumunnī* I, 524, 11c.—6. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya*, p. 276.

16a. Hāshim b. Muḥammad al-Maghribī al-Mālikī studied in Damascus in 1145/1732 and in Istanbul in 1148/1735.

1. *Tamrīn al-ṭalaba al-barara al-khiyara fī wujūh qirā‘at al-a‘imma al-‘ashara*, Rāmpūr II, 84,99.—2. *Ḥiṣn al-qārī fī khtilāf al-maqārī*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 339, <sup>2</sup>619.2.—3. *al-Ifāda al-muqni‘a fī qirā‘at al-a‘imma al-arba‘a*, ibid. 618.

19. Al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Shāfi‘ī al-Azharī al-Manṭāwī al-Madābighī, d. 1170/1757.

1. *Ithāf fuḍalā’ al-umma al-Muḥammadiyya etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 15.—2. = 3. = 4. See ad p. 391.—5. *Sharḥ al-Ḥizb al-kabīr* I, 805,6d.—6. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Alfiyya* I, 524,11e.—7. *al-Mawlid al-sharīf*, Rāmpūr I, 661,94.—8. *Qiṣṣat al-mi‘rāj*, ibid. 659,74.

20. ‘Abdallāh Pāshā b. Ibrāhīm Četteġī al-Wazīr, d. 1174/1760.

Ad p. 378

*Anhār al-jinān* etc. additionally Berl. Oct. 1939, Selīm Āgā 39, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 33, Mosul 43,<sup>33</sup>.—The biography *Tarwīḥ al-qalb al-shajāʾ fī maʾāthir ʿAbdallāh Pāshā al-Četteġī* by ʿUmar b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Wakīl, a contemporary, is in Vienna 1196.

21. See p. 485, § 6, 2.

| 23. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Suḥaymī al-Qalʿawī al-Ḥasanī al-ʿArshī al-Shāfiʿī al-Azhārī, d. 1178/1764. 456

1. *Manāḥij al-kalām* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 63.—2. *Hidāyat al-muhtāj*, ibid.—3. *al-Yāqūt fī faḍāʾil Ramaḍān*, with the commentary *al-Qūt*, additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 744, <sup>2</sup>950.—5. *Sharḥ al-Arbaʿīn al-Nawawīyya* 1, 683,<sup>25</sup>.—6. *al-Durra al-fākhira fī aḥwāl al-ākhira*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 295.

23a. ʿAlī ʿAṭīyya Abū Muṣliḥ al-Ghamrīnī al-Shāfiʿī al-Azhārī wrote, in 1188/1775:

*Al-Thaghr al-bāsim fī qirʾat ʿĀsim*, following the Shāṭibiyya, Berl. Oct. 1330, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 18, Bank. XVIII, 1275/6.

23b. Sulaymān al-Junzūrī, twelfth century.

*Tuḥfat al-atfāl fī l-tajwīd*, printed in *Majmūʿa*, C. 1308, no. 7, on which a commentary, *Faṭḥ al-aqfāl*, C. 1307, by Muḥammad al-Mihī al-Aḥmadī, 13th cent., *Faṭḥ al-malik al-mutaʿāl*, C. 1305.

24. ʿAṭīyyatallāh b. ʿAṭīyya al-Burhānī al-Ujhūrī al-Isʿardī, d. 1190/1776.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 167. 1. *Irshād al-rahmān* etc. additionally Selīm Āgā 35, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 31.—4. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Manhaj* 1, 682.

Ad p. 379

25. ʿAlī al-Manshalilī wrote, in 1210/1795:

1. *Nubdha fī bayān madad al-rusul al-madhkūrīn fī l-Qurʾān al-karīm*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 380.—2. *Risāla fī sirat al-nabī* see p. 399, 19,<sup>6</sup>.

## 8 Dogmatics

1. Abu l-Faḍl al-Mālikī al-Suʿūdī wrote, in 942/1535:

*Muntakhab at-takhjīl min ḥarf al-Injīl* additionally Heid. zs VI, 224, see Steinschneider, *Apol. u. pol. Lit.* no. 121, 17.

1a. In 943/1536, Luṭfallāh b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī dedicated to Ibrāhīm Pāshā, when the latter arrived in Egypt:

*Risāla fi 'l-tawḥīd*, Paris 1277.

457 | 3a. Yūsuf b. Maktūm al-Ḥalabī wrote, in 1001/1593:

*Janāḥ al-najāḥ fi bayān maqarr al-arwāḥ*, Leid. 2079.

4. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ghunaymī al-Anṣārī, d. 1044/1634.

1. *al-Tasdīd fi bayān al-tawḥīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 169.—3. *Irshād al-ikhwān etc.*, ibid. 163.—4. *Ibtihāj al-ṣudūr etc.*, ibid. II, 73.—6. *Risāla fi taḥqīq jawāz iṭlāq al-naḥs 'ala 'llāh jalla dhikruḥ*, ibid. 199.—7. *Fī jawāz al-faṣl bayn al-muḍāf wal-muḍāf ilayhi*, ibid. 200.—8. *Risāla fi bayān al-wiyat al-nabī*, Bank. XIII, 944.—9. Answer to a question about a passage in al-Isfarā'īnī's commentary on the *Samarqandīyya* and two other treatises, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 198.—10. *Thamarāt al-bustān fi taḥqīq mas'alat al-ruḥmān*, on the expression *al-Ruḥmān ḥalw ḥamīd*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 749, <sup>2</sup>957.—11. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Sha'rānīyya*, see p. 466, 45.—12. *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn*, p. 354, 3b.

5. Abū Bakr b. Šālīḥ al-Kutāmī, d. 1051/1641.

Ad p. 380

1. *al-Manhaj (minḥāj) al-ḥanīf fi ma'na 'smihi ta'āla 'l-laṭīf* additionally Rabat 110, I, 495, I, print. Fez 1314 (attributed to Muḥammad al-Miṣrī al-Ḥifnī).—2. *al-Sihām al-muḥarriqa fi man talabbasa bil-zanādiqa*, Algiers 946,5.—3. *Irshād al-ḥayārā fi taḥrīm istikhdam al-Yahūd wal-Naṣārā*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 362,<sup>2751/2</sup>.

6. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Šafī al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1060/1650:

*Al-Šā'iqā al-muḥriqa etc.* additionally Pet. AMK 934, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 327.

7. 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Abī 'Abdallāh b. Abī 'l-Ḥasan b. Abī 'l-Shihāb al-Janjāwī wrote, in 1062/1652 in Damascus:

*Al-Nibrās li-kashf al-iltibās etc.*, refutation of *al-Asās li-‘aqā’id al-akyās* (p. 405), additionally Bank. x, 132, no. 637.

8. See p. 448, D 5.

9. Muḥammad Amīn al-Ṣiddīqī al-Bakrī al-Lārī al-Bashīr, d. 1066/1655.

Muḥ. iv, 308. Several treatises in Fāzil A., Köpr. II, 138,2 ff. (Ritter, not in the *defter*).

| 10. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad (p. 451) al-Khaṭīb al-Shawbarī Shams al-Dīn died around 1077/1666. 458

1. *al-Ajwiba ‘ani ‘l-as’ila fī karāmāt al-awliyā’* also Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163,4.—3. *Ta’līqāt ‘ala ‘l-Faṭḥ al-mubīn* I, 683,11.

10a. ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Muqaddasī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1075/1664:

*Al-Suyūf al-ṣiqāl fī raqabat man yunkir karāmāt al-awliyā’ ba’d al-intiqāl*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 524, <sup>2</sup>1013.

10b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (b.) ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Andalusī, 11th cent. (ḤKh II, 68).

*Hadīyyat al-mahdiyyīn fī takfīr jāhil ṣīfat al-imān*, Leid. 2083.

11. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣafadī al-Dimashqī, d. 1100/1688.

4. *Bahjat al-nawāzīr bijtināb al-kabā’ir*, Paris 4690, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 278, Rāmpūr I, 173,70.

13. See p. 375, B, 2.

Ad p. 381

14. ‘Īsā b. ‘Īsā al-Safaṭī al-Ḥanafī al-Buḥayrī al-Fuḥaylī ca. 1131/1719.

1. *al-Qawl al-sadīd fī wuṣūl thawāb fi’l al-khayrāt etc.*—2. *Qurrat al-‘ayn fī ‘ntiqāl al-ḥarām ilā dhimmatayn*, composed in 1124/1712, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 424.—3. *al-Ajwiba al-murattaba ‘ala ‘l-as’ila al-ukhrawiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 261.

15. ‘Alī b. Khalīfa al-Ḥusaynī al-Mālikī wrote, in 1131/1719:

*Al-Riyāḍ al-Khalīfiyya*, additionally Teh. 11, 50, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 98,<sup>1460</sup> with the commentary *al-Minaḥ al-waḥfiyya* by al-Damānhūrī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 209.

15a. Al-Sayyid ‘Alī Yasīr completed on 8 Rabī‘ 11 1154/24 June 1741:

*Urjūzat al-atfāl al-nāfi‘a lil-nisā’ wal-rijāl*, on the letters *n-l-m*, Bank. XVIII, 1320.

459 | 15b. Ziyāda b. Yahyā al-Naṣb al-Ra’sī converted from Christianity to Islam, 12th cent.

*Kitāb al-baḥth al-ṣarīḥ fī ayyimā huwa ‘l-dīn al-ṣaḥīḥ*, Tüb. 21, Moskau Lazarew-Inst. See Schmidt, *Zap.* XXIV (1919), 1/28.

16. Muḥammad b. al-Najjār al-Ḥanafī Abu ‘l-Faḍl, d. 1163/1750:

2. *Iḥḥār ni‘mat al-Islām wa-ishḥār naqimat al-ajrām fī aḥkām ahl al-dhimma*, a *manzūma* with a commentary, *Baḥr al-kalām wa-naḥr al-lī‘ām*, by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Maqdisī al-Shāfi‘ī, Mosul 95, 54, 2; 105, 77.

17. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Balīdī al-Mālikī al-Ash‘arī al-Andalusī al-Tūnisī, professor at al-Azhar, d. 1176/1762.

2. *Nayl al-sa‘ādāt etc.* additionally Algiers<sup>1432</sup>, 1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 258, App. 36, Bibl. Dahḍāḥ 198.—5. *Tahānī‘ al-amānī fī taḥqīq al-faṣl wal-waṣl wal-jāmi‘ al-khayālī*, completed in 1132/1720, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 184.—6. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Muqaddima al-Izziyya* see 1, 805, Algiers<sup>1432,2</sup>.—7. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Taḥsīn al-Bayḍāwī* p. 1, 740, 35.—8. *Risālat al-naḍd wal-nashr ‘alā as‘ilat al-‘ashr*, written at the instigation of his teacher Aḥmad al-Baqarī, Bank. XVIII, 1319.—9. *Risāla fī ‘l-maḡulāt*, Algiers<sup>1432,1</sup>.

Ad p. 382

18. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Jawharī al-Khālīdī al-Shāfi‘ī, a student of al-Sha‘rānī (p. 377), d. 1182/1768.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 221 (which has al-Jūharī). 1. *Khālīṣ al-naḥf etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 178.—3. *al-Mabāḥith al-marḍiyya etc.*, ibid. 60.—4. *Risālat fayḍ al-ilāh al-muta‘āl bi-ithbāt karāmāt al-awliyā’ ba’d al-intiqāl*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 772,



<sup>2</sup>1014, Bank. X, 573.—5. *Risāla tashtamil ‘alā arba‘ nubadh* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 205.—6. *al-Arba‘ūn al-Jawhariyya*, with the commentary *al-Kawākib al-durriyya* by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl al-Amīr al-Ḥasanī al-Yamanī, written in 1204/1789, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 403, <sup>2</sup>758 (where he is mistakenly given the names of his son, see p. 408).—7. *Manāhil al-kuramā’ fī faḍā’il al-‘ulāmā’*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 151.—8. *al-Futūḥāt al-raḥmāniyya fī anna lafẓ al-gharānīq lafẓa shayṭāniyya*, ibid. 134.—9. *Sihām al-ṭa’n wal-ghars fī qalb wāṣif Allāh ‘azza wa-jalla bil-‘ajz*, ibid. 188.—10. *Fayḍ al-‘ālī al-bārī’ fī taḥqīq al-juz’ al-ikhtiyārī*, ibid. 201.—11. *Fayḍ al-‘ālī al-wadūd fī taḥqīq mas’alat al-wujūd*, ibid.—12. *Munawwirat qulūb al-‘irfān fī nazāhat al-anbiyā’ min al-‘uyūb wal-nuqṣān*, ibid. 210.—13. *Tadhkirat | uli* 460  
*’l-albāb wal-salām min al-‘adhāb*, ibid. 278.—14. *Risāla fī ’l-farq bayna kalām al-Māturīdī wal-Ash‘arī*, ibid. 339.—15. *Khulāṣat al-bayān fī thubūt ṣiyyām Ramaḍān*, ibid. 513.

19. Muḥammad Taqī al-Dīn ca. 1183/1769.

1. *Aqīdat al-ghayb li-nafy al-shakk wal-rayb*, with the commentary *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn*, by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Tamīmī al-Khalīlī, composed in 1193/1779, additionally Dam. Z. 60 (‘Um. 68), 137.<sup>1</sup>—2. *Risālat waḥdat al-wujūd fī ḥaqīqat al-shuhūd*, ibid. 2.—3. *Risālat al-tanzīl li-ahl al-mashāhid*, ibid. 3.

20. Abu ’l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Abī ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Nūr al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Maghribī al-Saqqāṭ, d. 1183/1769.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 349/50.—*Manẓūma fī ’l-tawḥīd*, with a commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Mālikī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 22.

22. ‘Abdallāh al-‘Umarī al-Ḥanafī al-Ṭarābulusī wrote, before 1024/1615:

1. *Qabs al-anwār etc.*, abstract by Dā’ūd b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi‘ī al-Azharī dated 1024/1615, Gotha 859.

Ad p. 383

## 9 Mysticism

1. ‘Alī b. Khalīl al-Marṣafī Nūr al-Dīn, who died after 930/1524.

1. *Manḥaj al-sālik etc.* additionally Āṣaf. I, 392,<sup>82</sup> Sarwīlī 253 (which has Nūr al-Dīn al-Ushmūnī).—2. *al-Muqni‘ wal-mawrid al-‘adhb etc.*, additionaly Tüb. 138,<sup>6</sup>

Algiers 935.—3. *Shadharāt al-tafrīd fī kalimat al-tawhīd*, Faiz. 2161,100b/103a.—His grandson Yahyā wrote *Dalīl al-murīd ‘alā sulūk ṭuruq al-‘irfān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 98.

1a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ramlī al-Mālīkī al-Muḥammadī al-Šūfī al-Madyanī al-Marṣafī wrote, in 943/1536:

*Kawkab al-ashbāḥ wa-mishkāṭ al-arwāḥ ilā ‘ilm al-falāḥ wa-ṭuruq al-najāḥ*, on the beautiful names of God, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 11, 771, 1.

461 | 2. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dimashqī Abū ‘Alī b. al-‘Arrāq al-Kinānī, who died on 14 Ṣafar 933/21 November 1526 in Mecca.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh*, VIII, 196/9, al-‘Aydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir*, 192/8.

Ad p. 384

3. ‘Alawān ‘Alī b. ‘Aṭīyya b. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥaddād al-Ḥamawī al-Haytamī (Hītī) died in Jumādā 1 936/January 1530.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 217.—6. *al-Jawhar (Durr) al-maḥbūk etc.*, additionally Leid. 613, Vat. v. 294,8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 287, 294, Mosul 89,35,1, 199,196,2.—7. *Nasamāt al-ashār etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 370, Dam. Z. 53 (‘Um. 67), 97/8 (which cites a piece on marriage customs).—11. *Miṣbāḥ al-hidāya etc.* 1, 645/6.—Abstract by the author entitled *Taqrīb al-fawā’id etc.*, additionally Haupt 59, Mosul 238,188, Āṣaf. 11, 1150; on which is *Nathr al-farā’id* by Muḥammad al-Ṣaghīr b. ‘Alī al-Shuraybātī, following the work of a deceased brother of his, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 544.—13. *Nuzhat al-asrār etc.* Leipz. 873, iv.—14. *al-Naṣā’ih al-muḥimma etc.* additionally Dam. Z. 84 (‘Um. 88), 91.—17. *Mujli ‘l-ḥazan etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 2206, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 324.—18. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān min al-Šūfiyya etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 276.—19. *Kifāyat al-‘āmil wa-hidāyat al-‘āqil bil-‘aqīda*, Mosul 102, 53,8, Rāmpūr 11, 686.—20. *Bayān al-ma‘ānī fī sharḥ Aqīdat al-Shaybānī* 1, 291,9.—21. *Kashf al-rayn*, p. 153,34.—22. *Nūr al-‘ayn*, ibid.—23. *Sharḥ Dīwān ‘Umar b. al-Fāriḍ* 1, 463.—24. *Sharḥ al-Tā’iyya* 1, 1263g.—25. A collection of Sufi poems, with a commentary, Paris 4719.—26. *Zubad al-‘ulūm fī ‘l-fiqh*, Dam. ‘Um. 49,343, commentary by Aḥmad al-Ramlī (p. 440), ibid. 340.

4. ‘Alī al-Shūnī, d. 944/1537.

Ad p. 385

1a. *al-Ṣalāt ‘ala ‘l-nabī al-bashīr al-nadhīr*, commentary *al-Miṣbāḥ al-munīr* by his student Shihāb al-Dīn al-Bulqīnī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 359.

5. Abu ‘l-Makārim Abu ‘l-Ḥasan (Abū ‘Abdallāh) Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Ash‘arī, d. 952/1545.

1. *Dīwān* additionally Berl. Oct. 3295; in Paris 3229/30 (excerpts *ibid.* 3231/2) it is attributed to a certain Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan Zayn al-‘Ābidīn al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī and contains a poem from the year 957/1550; in Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 122, the poet is said to be Tajj al-‘Arifīn Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan b. Jalāl al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Iwaḍ al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī | while the compiler is said to have been his son Zayn al-‘Ābidīn Abu ‘l-Makārim Muḥammad.—2. *Tarjumān al-asrār wa-tajalliyyāt al-ashḥār* additionally Leipz. 573, *Hesp.* XII, 123, 1019, 6.—5. *Tashīl al-sabīl etc.* Paris 661/2, Selim Āgā 73, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 36, Rāmpūr 1, 23,<sup>36/7</sup>; abstract by the author, completed in 927/1521 as his 85th work, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1367.—6. *Hidāyat al-murīd etc.* additionally Paris 2037,<sup>2</sup>—12. *al-Risāla al-Nāṣiriyya* is attributed in Paris 2037,<sup>5</sup> to a certain Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥusayn al-Ṣiddīqī, who wrote *al-Risāla al-Manṣūriyya* in 988/1580, also *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn bi-jawāb ba‘d al-sā’ilīn* *ibid.* 4 and *Ṣādiḥat al-azal* *ibid.* 7, which is also attributed to Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan al-Ghumrī (p. 343, 37<sup>7</sup>) and to Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn al-Bakrī (p. 350, 39); possibly the Bakrīs have not always been distinguished from one another elsewhere either.—19. *al-Rawḍ al-anīq etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 121.—20. See p. 1, 616,<sup>5</sup>—22. *al-Tawajjuhāt wal-tawassulāt*, Gotha 866,<sup>3</sup>—23. *al-‘Alam fī tafsīr al-lamam*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 723, <sup>2</sup>683.—24. *Irshād al-zā‘irīn li-ḥabīb rabb al-‘ālamīn*, a guide to the holy places of Medina, *ibid.* 1<sup>7</sup>67.

462

5a. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saqqāf, d. 946/1539.

*Al-Mashra‘ al-rawī* (cod. Bank.), f. 85/8. *Al-Burhān al-mubīn*, on his merits, powers, and routines, by his student Yahyā b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Khaṭīb, fragm. Bank. XIII, 938.

5b. An otherwise unknown Aḥmad b. ‘Iyāḍ al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, after al-Suyūṭī:

*Al-Mafākhīr al-‘aliyya bil-ma‘āthir al-Shādhiliyya*, Berl. Oct. 3152, lith. C. 1273, 1293 (Sarkis 195), 1314 (Margoliouth *ET* IV, 267).

6. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī (no. 3) b. Aṭiyya al-Ḥamawī Shams al-Dīn, d. 954/1547.

Ad p. 386

1. *Tuḥfat al-ḥabīb* etc. additionally Leid. 2267 (where the life of the author is placed one century too early), Šehīd 'A. 1137<sub>1</sub>.—2. *Fatāwi 'l-Shāfi'ī fi 'l-masā'il al-muta'alliqa bil-Rāfiḍiyya wa-umm al-Mahdī*, AS 2395.

7. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Kizwānī al-Ḥamawī al-Shādhilī Abu 'l-Ḥasan, d. 955/1548.

5. *Zād al-masākīn* etc. additionally Goth. 913, Pet. AMK 933, on the *Kitāb madhhab al-sulūk wal-sālikīn* by Abū Yazīd al-Biṣṭāmī (d. 861/875, EI I, 714).—

6. *Kashf al-qinā'* etc. additionally Rabat 114/5.

463 | 8. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Bilāl al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥalabī, d. 957/1550.

Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta'rīkh Ḥalab* v, 573. *Risāla fi 'l-kalām 'alā āyat al-wuḍū'*, completed in 949/1542 in Aleppo, Tunis, Zayt. I, 82<sub>179</sub>.

9. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Tādhifī al-Raba'ī al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanbalī was born on 10 Rabī' I 899/20 December 1493. He studied in Aleppo and Cairo. At the age of sixteen, he represented his father as *qāḍī* for the Ḥanbalīs of Aleppo, something he continued to do until the end of the reign of the Circassians. He then became *nāẓir* at the Umayyad mosque of Damascus, later acting *qāḍī* for the Ḥanbalīs in Cairo, *nāẓir* of the Waqf al-Asrāf, and *qāḍī* in Rosetta, al-Manzila, and Ḥawrān. After his removal from office in 949/1542 he went to Hama, where he wrote his *Qalā'id*. He died in Aleppo in 963/1556.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 340, Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta'rīkh Ḥalab* VI, 25. 1. *Qalā'id al-jawāhir* additionally NO 2609, Bank. XII, 87, print. C. 1303.—2. *Sharḥ al-'Arūḍ al-Andalusī* see I, 544, 94.

10. Zayn al-Dīn Maṣṣūr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Shāfi'ī al-Ḥarīrī Khaṭīb al-Saqīfa, d. 967/1559.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VII, 351. 1. *Dīwān* additionally 'Āšir Ef. 966 (*MFO* v, 515).—2. *Law'at al-shāki* etc. additionally Copenhagen 290 (where the author is called Jamāl al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Khaṭīb al-Madanī al-Šāliḥī with the year 988), Cambr. 988, Paris 4642, Algiers 1895<sub>1</sub>, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 387<sub>1</sub>, Bešīr Āġā 313 (which has Jalāl al-Dīn al-Khaṭīb).

Ad p. 387

11. Muḥammad b. Sibṭ al-Rājiḥī, ca. 967/1559.

2. *Risālat al-irshād ilā aḥkām al-jarād*, Dam. 'Um. 88<sub>88</sub>.

12. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ghumrī Zayn al-Ābidīn Sibṭ al-Marṣafī (no. 1), d. 970/1562.

2. *al-Baḥja al-insiyya* etc. additionally Paris 2760.—4. *Tanzīh al-kawn 'an i'tiqād islām Fir'awn*, Leipz. 864, iv.—5. *al-Jawhar al-khāṣṣ fi ajwibat masā'il kalimat al-ikhlaṣ*, Princ. 324.—6. *Sharḥ al-Mīmīyya al-khamriyya* 1, 464, 4c.—7. *Sharḥ al-Yā'yya*, ibid. 5, b.—8. *al-Shajara al-mufarri'a fi 'l-masā'il al-mutanawwi'a*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 124.—9. *al-Minaḥ al-ilāhiyya fi 'l-taḥqīqāt | al-ṣūfiyya*, ibid. 364.—10. *al-Sabīl al-mubīn fī ḥukm ṣilat al-umarā' wal-salātīn*, ibid. 519.—11. *Tuḥfat al-anām fī faḍl al-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-nabī 'alayhi 'l-ṣalāt wal-salām*, ibid. 276.—12. *Laṭf al-durar bi-anāmil al-kaff, mukhtaṣar Kitāb al-i'lām wal-kashf*, ibid. 351.—13. *Aḥsan al-talaqqī fī ma'rifat al-siyar wal-taraqqī*, Rāmpūr 1, 325<sub>2,3</sub>.

464

13. Diyā' al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Waṭarī al-Mawṣilī al-Baghdādī al-Shāfi'ī al-Rifā'ī died soon after 970/1562 in Cairo.

*Rawḍat al-nāẓirīn wa-khulāṣat manāqib al-ṣāliḥīn*, an abstract of his *Manāqib al-ṣāliḥīn wa-maḥajjat ahl al-yaqīn*, biographies of members of the Rifā'iyya order, written in 963/1556, C. 1306.

13a. Nūr al-Dīn al-Burullusī, the teacher of al-Sha'rānī, wrote:

*Risālat faḍl al-kabīr al-muta'al fi 'l-tawṣi'a yawm 'Āshūrā' 'ala 'l-ahl wal-'iyāl*, Bol. 254<sub>10</sub>.

14. Abu 'l-Mawāhib 'Abd al-Waḥhāb b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Sha'rānī (Sha'rāwī) al-Zaghālī al-Anṣarī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 973/1565.

Ad p. 388

Autobiography in his *Laṭā'if al-minan wal-akhilāq* (no. 44), see E. Diettrich, *ZDMG* 81, LXIII, *Tadhkirat uli 'l-albāb fī manāqib al-Sh.* by Abū Ṣāliḥ Muḥammad al-Malījī, beginning twelfth cent., Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 133, St Petersburg see Kračkovsky,

*Zap.* xxii (1915) 283/91, Sofia, Narodn. Bibl. see Schischmanov *ibid.* xxii, 61/76; Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 317/24, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 405/7, A.E. Schmidt, *A. al-Sh. i ego kniga razoipannich jemčujin*, St. Petersburg 1914; *JAs.* 1860, 2, 438. 1. *al-Durar al-manthūra* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6316 (DL 36), Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 184, Rāmpūr I, 337,<sup>117</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 366,<sup>195</sup>, ed. Schmidt, *loc. cit.*—2. *al-Yawāqīt wal-jawāhir* etc. additionally Vat. v. 1247, Fez, Qar. 1486, Qilič ‘A. 577, Selīm Āgā 576, Faiz. 253, Rāgib 719, ‘Āšir I, 516, Halis 5949, Nāfid P. 143, Tunis, Zayt. III, 186,<sup>1596/7</sup>, Dam. ‘Um. 66,<sup>72</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 376, Mosul 53,<sup>87</sup>, 124,<sup>55</sup>, 192,<sup>36</sup>, Pesh. 930, Calc. Madr. 313, Rāmpūr I, 371,<sup>363/4</sup>, Bank. x, 567, printings also C. 1307, 1308 (with 11 in the margin), 1317, 1321, 1351, see Flügel, *ZDMG* xxi, 271.—3. *Farā'id al-qalā'id fī bayān 'aqā'id al-akābir*, C. 1351 (in the margin of no. 11).—4. *Kashf al-ḥijāb* etc., theological and philosophical questions of jinns, see Flügel, *ZDMG* xx, 3, Kern, *MSOS* xi, 265) additionally Leipz. 859, 11, Manch. 90, Rabat 589,<sup>2</sup>, Tunis Zayt. III, 150,<sup>1567/8</sup>, Rāgib 708, Welieddīn 1824, 1835,<sup>2</sup>, NO 2528/9, Sbath 498, Dam. Z. 53 ('Um. 66) 80, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 789, <sup>2</sup>1036, Āṣaf. I, 382,<sup>92</sup>, print. also | C. 1290.—5. *Irshād al-ṭālibīn* etc. additionally Bank. xiii, 924.—7a. *al-Mizān al-mudkhila li-jamī' aqwāl al-a'imma al-mujtahidīn wa-muqallidihim fī 'l-sharī'a al-Muḥammadiyya* or *al-Khidriyya* or *al-M. al-ṣughrā* (see Goldziher, *ZDMG* 38, 678 ff., on the title see Rieu, Suppl. 324) additionally Leipz. 353, 850, I, Br. Mus. Or. 5394 (DL 26), Fez, Qar. 1150,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 543, Āṣaf. II, 1164,<sup>47</sup>, Būhār 176, Bank. Hdl. 729, Bat. Suppl. 260/2, printings also Būlāq 1300 (in the margin of Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dimashqī’s *Kitāb al-raḥma*), C. 1349.—7b. *al-Mizān al-Sharāniyya al-kubrā* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 543, Pesh. 544, Bank. xix, 2, 1870/2, printings C. 1275, 1291, 1311, 1317, 1321.—8. *Lawāqih al-anwār al-Qudsiyya* etc., Fātiḥ 2804, abstract by Ḥasan b. Šāliḥ b. Muḥammad al-Pudghūrī al-Jāwī, Berl. 3046.—9. *Sawāṭi' al-anwār* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 319.—10. *al-Qawl al-mubīn* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 253, 343, Rāmpūr I, 357,<sup>268</sup>.—11. *al-Kibrīt al-aḥmar* etc., completed on 11 Ramaḍān 942/6 March 1536, Berl. Oct. 1359, Browne, Cat. 31, D 9, Tunis, Zayt. III, 148,<sup>1564/5</sup>, Qilič ‘A. 619, Selīm Āgā 542, NO 2542, Fātiḥ 2771/2, Halet 283, ‘Āšir I, 499/500, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 344, Jer. Khāl. 32,<sup>12</sup>, Mosul 123,<sup>44</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 357,<sup>266</sup>, printed in the margin of 3.—

Ad p. 389

12. *Tanbīh al-muhtarrīn fī 'l-qarn al-‘āšir ‘alā mā khālaḥ fīhi salafahum al-tāhir* additionally Berl. Oct. 3708, Leipz. 257, Fez, Qar. 148, Tunis, Zayt. III, 117,<sup>1497</sup>, As‘ad 1368, Šehīd ‘A. 1154, ‘Āšir I, 453, NO 2550/1, Halis 567,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 281, Dam. ‘Um. 63,<sup>78/9</sup>, Mosul 154,<sup>48</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 373,<sup>6</sup>, lith. C. 1277, printings also C. 1293, 1310, 1315, in the margin of 2, C. 1305, 1321.—13. *al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya fī bayān*

(*maʿrifat*) *ādāb al-ʿubūdiyya*, Berl. 3101, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 269, Rāmpūr I, 329,<sup>40</sup>, printings C. 1277, 1317 (after the *Ṭabaqāt*).—14. *Mashāriq al-anwār al-Qudsiyya etc.* additionally Halet 216, Dam. Z. 53,<sup>74/5</sup>, 187, Mosul 156,<sup>88</sup>, Rabat 117/8, Mashh. IX, 12,<sup>39</sup>, with the title *al-ʿUhūd al-Muḥammadiyya al-kubrā* Munich 607, Fir. Ricc. 3, Fez, Qar. 1482, 1487, 1537, ʿĀšir II, 227, Dam. ʿUm. 66,<sup>74/5</sup>, printed with the title *Lawāqih al-anwār al-Qudsiyya*, in the margin of 44, C. 1319.—15. *Madārij al-sālikīn etc.* additionally Vat. v. 1242,<sup>2</sup>, Princ. 332, Tunis, Zayt. III, 174,<sup>1587,1</sup>, Selim Āgā 562, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 357, Mosul 123,<sup>47,3</sup>, 192,<sup>28</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 386,<sup>912</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 364,<sup>30</sup>.—16. *al-Baḥr al-mawrūd etc.*, additionally Leipz. 256, Leid. 2282, Paris 4814, 5399, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 568/9, <sup>2</sup>1033/4, Fez, Qar. 1483, Tunis, Zayt. III, III,<sup>1480/2</sup>, 166,<sup>1882</sup>, Rabat 113, Köpr. II, 123, Welieddīn 1636, ʿĀšir I, 484, Halis 7514 (autogr.), 7593, Faḍl A. 113, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 271, Jer. Khal. 32,<sup>15</sup>, Dam. Z. 60, 130,<sup>2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 330,<sup>47/8</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 680,<sup>429</sup>, print. also C. 1321.—17. *Mawāzīn al-qāṣirīn min al-rijāl*, one of his last works, additionally Vat. v. 1253,<sup>6</sup>, Rabat 507, iv, printed with the title *Risāla fī bayān jamāʿa sammaw anfusahum bil-Ṣūfiyya etc.*, C. 1297.—18. *Wird al-rasūl*, Berl. 3780.—19. *Mukhtaṣar Tadhkirat Ibn al-Qurṭubī*, printings also C. 1280, 1288, 1300, 1301, 1303, 1307, 1320, 1345; abstract by Muḥammad b. al-Najjār in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 356.—20. *Irshād al-mughaffalīn etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 3161, library Daḥdāḥ 41.—21. *Kashf al-ghumma ʿan jamīʿ al-umma* | additionally Faiz. 94, Rāḡib 709, II, 69, Welieddīn 1675/6, ʿĀšir I, 496, Tunis, Zayt. II, 181/3, Fez, Qar. 658, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139, printings also C. 1277, 1317, 1332.—22. *Durar al-ghawwāṣ ʿalā fatāwī (manāqib) sayyidi ʿAlī al-Khawwāṣ* (see EI II, 1329) additionally Berl. Oct. 2070, Br. Mus. Or. 6306 (DL 6), Tunis, Zayt. III, 125,<sup>1516/7</sup>, ʿĀšir I, 1133, Nāfiḍ 383, print. C. 1304 (in the margin of *al-Dhahab al-ibrīz* by Aḥmad b. al-Mubārak al-Sijilmāsi).—23. *al-Jawāhir wal-durar al-kubrā*, Fez, Qar. 1485, Tunis, Zayt. III, 120,<sup>1503</sup>, Selim Āgā 482, Šehīd ʿA. 1162, ʿĀšir I, 454, NO 2358, Nāfiḍ 380, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 287, Jer. Khāl. 33,<sup>28</sup>, 75,<sup>38</sup>, Dam. ʿUm. 66,<sup>79</sup>, Mosul 122,<sup>29</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 334,<sup>86</sup>, print. C. 1304 (in the margin of 22, p. 102/295) = (?) *Yawāqūt min kalām sayyidi ʿAlī al-Khawwāṣ*, Hesp. XII, 125, 1029.—b. *al-wuṣṭā*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 78.—24. *al-Mawāzīn al-durriyya etc.* additionally Upps. II, 155,<sup>4</sup>, Firengi Maḥall, JRASB 1917, CI, 33.—

466

Ad p. 390

25. *al-Nafahāt al-Qudsiyya fī bayān qawāʿid al-Ṣūfiyya*, Leipz. 268 (a later abstract?), Welieddīn 1835,<sup>1/87b</sup>, Mosul 75,<sup>74,3</sup>, 89,<sup>37</sup>.—27. *al-Badr al-munīr etc.* from the works of al-Suyūṭī and al-Sakhāwī, additionally Rabat 64, Tunis, Zayt. II, 38, Sulaim. 193, Nāfiḍ 143, Köpr. 284, print. C. 1277.—28. *al-Ajwiba al-marḍiyya etc.* Šehīd ʿA. 1111,<sup>2</sup>, Rizā P. 45, Asʿad 1301, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 261.—29. *Bahjat al-nufūs etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 274, Āṣaf. I, 362,<sup>90</sup>.—30. *Ḥuqūq ikhwat*



*al-Islām* additionally Pet. AMK 928, NO 2369, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 290, see Schmidt, op. cit., 90, no. 49.—32. *al-Jawhar al-maṣūn (maknūz) etc.* additionally Paris 6487, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 287.—33. *Risāla fi 'l-qawā'id al-kashfiyya etc.*, completed in 961/1554, additionally Paris 4907, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 570, <sup>2</sup>1035, 'Āsir I, 488, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 343.—35. *al-Jawhar al-maṣūn fi 'ilm kitāb Allāh al-maknūn* additionally Vienna 1920, Jer. Khāl. 32,<sup>9</sup>.—37. *Minaḥ al-minna fi 'l-talabbus bil-sunna*, autograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 540, printings C. 1279, 1344/1924.—39. *Rad' al-fuqarā' etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 301.—40. *al-Minaḥ al-saniyya etc.*, p. 151, 23,<sup>11</sup>, lith. C. 1276.—41. *al-Akhlaq al-Matbūliyya*, following Ibrāhīm al-Muḥammadī, teacher at the zāwiya in Birkat al-Ḥājj in Cairo, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 37.—42. *al-Tanbīh min al-nawm*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 281.—43. *Lawāqih (Lawāmi') al-anwār fi ṭabaqāt al-sādāt al-akhyār* or *al-Ṭabaqāt al-kubrā* additionally Leipz. 254/5, Heid. zs VI, 224, Königsberg, Stadtbibl. 2087, Br. Mus. Or. 6382 (DL 34), Fez, Qar. 1488/9, Djelfa, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 367, Qilič 'A. 621, 752, 761, Selīm Āgā 823, Sulaim. 787, Ḥamīd. 644/5, Halet 215, As'ad 2314, Fātiḥ 4419, 4467, 'Āsir II, 227, Dam. 'Um. 83,<sup>29</sup>, Mosul 52,<sup>77</sup>, 72,<sup>14</sup>, Beirut 120/2, Rāmpūr I, 363,<sup>288</sup>, Bank. XII, 753, Āṣaf. I, 342,<sup>9</sup>, printings Būlāq 1276, C. 1293, 1305, 1321, 1344, on which a *dhayl* until the year 961/1554, Leipz. 255, Tüb. 10, Br. Mus. 964, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 192, Turkish transl. by 'Alī al-Sīwāsī in NO 2316.—43a. *Lawāqih al-anwār al-Qudsiyya fi manāqib al-'ulamā' wal-ṣūfiyya* or *al-Ṭabaqāt al-wuṣṭā*, composed in 966/1558, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 320.—44. *Laṭā'if al-minan etc.* (see above) additionally Haupt 197, Bol. 237/8, Qilič 'A. 722, Selīm Āgā 552, AS 2030, Ḥamīd. 693, NO 2540, Tunis, Zayt. III, 221,<sup>1682/3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 351, Dam. 'Um. 66,<sup>76/7</sup>, | Mosul 88,<sup>29</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 362,<sup>284</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1283, 1288, C. 1321 (with 43a in the margin).—45. *al-Muqaddima al-Sha'rāniyya*, with a commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ghunaymī (d. 1044/1634, p. 457), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 195, <sup>2</sup>385.—47. *Lubāb al-irāb al-māni' min al-laḥn fi 'l-sunna wal-kitāb*, Cambr. 975, commentary by Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Fattāḥ b. Yūsuf al-Mughīrī al-Mollawī (d. 1181/1767, S. 481) in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 137.—48. *al-Durar wal-luma' fi bayān al-ṣidq fi 'l-zuhd wal-wara'*, Mosul 88,<sup>14</sup>.—49. *al-Durr al-manẓūm fi zuhd al-'ulūm*, Jer. Khāl. 75,<sup>48</sup>.—50. *Risāla fi 'l-taslik*, Mosul 154,<sup>61,1</sup>.—51. *Ādāb al-fuqarā'*, fragm. ibid.—52. *al-Manhaj al-mubīn* I, 619, b.—53. *al-Mawāzīn al-dhahabiyya al-mubayyina li-'aqā'id al-firqa al-'aliyya*, Sbath 1235,<sup>1</sup>.—54. *Maqāṣid (minhāj) al-'arīfīn ('ābidīn)* I, 751.—55. Treatise on the 12 imams of the Shī'a, Paris 4798.—56. *Waṣāya 'l-'arīfīn*, Berl. 3183.—57. *Sharḥ Dā'irat Abi 'l-Ḥasan al-Shādhilī*, Bat. Suppl. 646.—58. *Faṭḥ al-mubīn fi dhikr shay' min asrār al-dīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 336.—59. *Tanbīh man yalḥū 'alā ṣiḥḥat al-dhikr bil-ism hū*, ibid. 281 (see p. 475,<sup>107</sup>).—60. *Adab al-murīd*, Welieddīn 1835,<sup>131a/4a</sup>.—61. *Risālat al-faṭḥ fi ta'wīl mā ṣadara 'ani 'l-kummāl min al-shaṭḥ*, Welieddīn 1821,<sup>58a/71b</sup>.—62. *Taṭhīr ahl al-zawāyā min khabā'ith al-ṭawāyā*, 'Āsir I, 447.—63. *Khātima fi jumla ṣāliḥa min al-balāyā*,



Halis 7151.—64. *Hādi 'l-hā'irīn* autograph dated 17 Ramaḍān 963/26 July 1555, 'Āšir I, 517.

14a. One of his students, Ibrāhīm al-Rifā'ī al-Wafā'ī al-Khalwatī, wrote:

*Al-Ṭawālī' al-sadīda fi 'l-ḥikam al-farīda* vol. 2, Gotha 897.

Ad p. 391

16. Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Ghayṭī (see *TA* v, 194, Nallino, *RSO* VIII, 812) al-Iskandarī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 981/1573.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 406, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 255/6.—3. *Bahjat* (*Tuḥfat*) *al-sāmi'īn* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 93, v, 378, Sbath 1159, Bat. Suppl. 532.—Commentaries: a. *Irshād al-hā'irīn* by 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Nabtī (d. after 1070/1659) additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 544, <sup>2</sup>236, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 88.—b. 'Abdallāh b. al-Suwaydān, whose *Risāla mushtamila 'alā mabādī' 21 'ilman* is preserved in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 495.—Abstract by Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Madābighī (d. 1170/1756, p. 455) additionally Tüb. 103,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 405, <sup>2</sup>I, 156, v, 337, on which are *taqrīrāt* by al-Ujhūrī (d. 1210/1795) Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 287, glosses by Muḥammad b. 'Ubāda al-Ṣa'īdī, ca. 1200/1725, Tüb. 103,<sup>2</sup>.—4. *al-Ibtihāj bil-kalām 'ala 'l-isrā' wal-mi'rāj*, additionally Haupt 189, Paris 1985, Algiers 729,<sup>2</sup>, Princ. 304, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 335, Dam. Z. 62, 185,<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 230,<sup>58</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 281,<sup>1</sup>, Būhār 455, i (different from Berl. 9532), Bat. Suppl. 229, 552, print. C. 1347, as *Qīṣṣat al-mi'rāj al-ṣuḡhrā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 137, print. | C. 1299.—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Andalusī al-Salāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 127.—b. Anon., Paris 1986.—c. *Nukhabat al-I.*, Pet. AMK 944.—5. *Qīṣṣat mi'rāj al-nabī* or *al-Mi'rāj al-kabīr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82, v, 295, Beirut 99, printings C. 1324, 1344, see R. Hartmann, *Vortr. Bibl. Warburg* 1928/9, 50, 17.—Commentaries and glosses: a. *Ḥusn al-dhikrā fī sha'n al-isrā'* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Sunbāwī (d. 1232/1817), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 111, v, 161.—b. Aḥmad al-Dardīr (d. 1201/1786, p. 479) additionally Būlāq 1289 (different from Br. Mus. Add. 5150, 6904), C. 1312, 1322, 1341, 1344.—c. Anon. (ad 4?), Munich 452, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 766, <sup>2</sup>242.—d. *Buḡhyat* (*Ghunyat*) *al-muḥtāj*, by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Birmāwī al-Azhārī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 59, Bat. Suppl. 230.—Abstract by Ḥasan al-Madābighī, on which are *taqrīrāt* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Nahrāwī al-Ujhūrī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 97.—On which is based the Uyghur *Mi'rāj-nāme*, ed. Pavet de Courteille, Paris 1882.—6. = 4.—7. *al-Ajwiba al-mufīda* (*sadīda*) *'ala 'l-as'ila al-'aliyya* (*'adīda*) additionally Paris 5316, Chanykov 202, library Daḥdāḥ 40, Āṣaf. I, 604,<sup>272</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 137,<sup>260</sup>, with the title *Ajwibat as'ila fi 'l-mawtā wal-qubūr* Dam. Z. 74,<sup>38,5</sup>.—8. *Risāla fī*

*faḍā'il laylat niṣf min Sha'bān* Rāmpūr I, 698,<sup>37</sup>—9. *Mawāhib (al-malik) al-karīm al-mannān* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 64, App. 49 (autograph dated 974), Dam. Z. 52 ('Um. 65), 48,<sup>11</sup> 62, 185,<sup>11</sup> Bat. Suppl. 245, under the title *Mawāhib al-malik al-mannān fi 'l-kalām 'alā awā'il sūrat al-Dukhān wa-faḍā'il laylat al-niṣf min Sha'bān* (8), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 195, Algiers 588,<sup>3</sup>—10. Answer about 'Ūj b. 'Unq in Gotha 91,<sup>3</sup> with questions about Iram Dhāt al-'Imād and others, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 202.—12. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan fi tārik al-ṣalāt wa-māni' al-zakāt wal-amr bil-ma'rūf wal-nahy 'ani 'l-munkar wal-waṣiyya bil-jār*, Dam. Z. 62, 185,<sup>3</sup>—13. *Fatwā* on the lands allotted by the Prophet to the Tamīm al-Dārī, Paris 1044.—14. *Ithāf ahl al-īqān bi-fawā'id tata'allaq bil-islām wal-īmān*, Bat. Suppl. 109.—15. *Atāya 'l-'arīfin*, Rāmpūr I, 371,<sup>360</sup>—16. *al-Sirāj al-wahhāj fi 'l-mi'rāj*, Tunis, Zayt. II, 302,<sup>1263</sup>—17. *al-Farā'id al-munazzama wal-fawā'id al-muḥkama*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 77.—18. *Mizān al-qāṣirīn*, Rāmpūr I, 369,<sup>342</sup>—19. *al-Ta'yidāt al-'aliyya lil-awqāf al-Miṣriyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 502.—20. *Ṣarf al-īmān ilā qirā'at Ḥaḥḥ b. Sulaymān*, a commentary on his *Manẓūma* ibid. App. 2.—21. *Risāla fi samā' al-mawtā*, Rāmpūr I, 303,<sup>160</sup>.

17. Abu 'l-Tuqā Karīm al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Khalwatī, d. 986/1578.

Ad p. 392

3. *al-Ḥirz al-shāmikh al-aḥḥam al-mushtamil 'alā asmā' Allāh al-a'zam*, Paris 743,<sup>3</sup> Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1754,<sup>5</sup>.

17a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Dibsiyāwī (Siyāwī ?) wrote, in 984/1576:

*Al-Zahr al-zāhir fi 'l-dalāla 'alā qudrat al-'azīz al-qāhir*, Paris 1399 Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1081.

469 | 18 Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān al-Sharnūbī, who died in 994/1586 on a trip in Asia Minor.

*Karāmāt al-shaykh Aḥmad al-Sharnūbī*, by his student Muḥammad al-Bulqīnī Tunis, Zayt. III, 235,<sup>1700,2</sup> (whose *Ṭabaqāt al-awliyā'* M. 'Āṣim in Köpr. 178). 1. *al-Aqā'id (Aqīda)* additionally Gotha 686, Princ. 323 = (?) *Kitāb al-tawḥīd* Rāmpūr I, 318,<sup>270</sup>—2. *Faṭḥ al-mawāhib* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 336.—3. *al-Kashf al-ghuyūbī* or *Kitāb al-ṭabaqāt* additionally Tüb. 232. Br. Mus. Or. 6306 (DL 34), Selīm Āgā 821, Fātiḥ 2768, Düyümlü 547, Paris 4908 (with the title *Tuḥfat ṭabaqāt maqāmāt al-arba'a al-aqṭāb*), printed with the title *Ṭabaqāt al-'allāma al-shaykh Aḥmad al-Sharnūbī yadhkuru fihā manāqib al-awliyā' al-arba'a wa-karāmāt aṣḥāb*

*al-‘ashā’ir* (on Ibn al-Dasūqī, his teacher, Aḥmad al-Badawī, ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī, and Aḥmad al-Rifā‘ī), ed. Muḥammad al-Bulqīnī, C. 1280, 1305 on which is *al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya fi ‘l-kalām ‘ala ‘l-ṭabaqāt al-Sharnūbiyya wal-futūḥāt al-ghaybiyya*, abstract by a student of ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Sharnūbī of his *al-Futūḥāt al-ghaybiyya fi bayān al-ṭarīqa al-Sharnūbiyya* and from the *Ṭabaqāt* of Aḥmad al-Sharnūbī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 47, Āsaf. 1, 338,<sup>66,107</sup>.—4. *Tā’iyyat al-sulūk ilā mulk al-mulūk*, with a commentary by ‘Abd al-Majīd al-Sharnūbī (author of a *Dīwān khuṭab*, Būlāq 1304, of the *Tuḥfat al-‘aṣr al-jadīd wa-nukhabat al-nuṣḥ al-mufīd* C. 1299, and of the *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Arba’in al-Nawawīyya* 1, 683), C. 1310 (with the *Sharḥ al-Ḥikam al-Aṭā’iyya* in the margin).—His father (?) Abu ‘l-‘Abbās ‘Uthmān al-Sharnūbī wrote the *Kitāb fi bayān ta’rīf al-‘aql*, Cambr. 243. A son (?) Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Sharnūbī wrote the *Muqaddima fi ‘l-Islām*, Paris 1293,<sup>9</sup>.

20. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bahnasī al-‘Uqaylī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Naqshbandī al-Khalwatī, d. ca. 1001/1592.

2. *al-Funūn al-‘urfāniyya etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 46.—3. Qur’ān comentary, fragment Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1531/3.—4. *Izālat al-‘ubūs ‘an qaṣīdat Ibn ‘Arūs*, Berl. 3438, Paris 3252, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 66, see 1, 350.

21. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Matbūlī, d. 1003/1594.

3. *Rashf al-raḥīq etc.*

Ad p. 393

22. Muḥammad Ḥijāzī al-Jīzī al-Sandiyūnī al-Khalwatī, died after 1003/1594.

1. *Mafātīḥ al-ghuyūb etc.* see Massignon, *Textes* 155.—2. *Shaqq al-ghuyūb etc.* additionally Berl. 3139 (?), Leipz. 833, ii, Ambr. (Hammer) 79.—4. *Hāshiya* on Ibn Shākir’s *Uyūn al-tawārīkh* (p. 48) in Gotha 1567, see Massignon, *Passion* 428, *Textes* 155.

23. Fayḍ b. Mubārak al-Abyārī died after 1086/1680.

| 2. *Mawrid al-zam’ān etc.* additionally Qilič ‘A. 766/7.—3. *al-Qawl al-mukhtār etc.* additionally Vat. v. 737.—4. *al-Durar al-saniyya ‘alā alfāz al-Ājurrūmiyya*, autograph dated 1077/1666 in Welieddīn 2935.—5. *Mawāhib al-qadīr ‘ala ‘l-Jāmi‘ al-saghīr* (see p. 184, i), autograph dated 1086 in NO 1854.

26. Muḥammad al-Ṣiddīq b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī, ca. 1024/1615.

2. *al-Kunūz al-khaṭīyya waṣīyyat ba'd al-Ṣūfīyya*, Paris 1337,<sup>2</sup>.—3. *Nujūm al-mishkāṭ* I, 622h.—4. *Sharḥ al-Zawājir*, p. 527.

Ad p. 394

27. 'Umar b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb (p. 440, 4) al-'Urḍī (Faraḍī ?), d. 1024/1615.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 108. 4. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-shifā'* I, 631, s.

27a. 'Abd al-Ṣamad Dā'i 'l-Ḥaḍra al-Aḥmadiyya wrote, in 1028/1619:

*Al-Jawāhir al-saniyya fi 'l-nisba wal-karāmāt al-Aḥmadiyya*, on Aḥmad al-Badawī, Tunis, Zayt. III, 198,<sup>1624</sup>.

29. Muḥammad b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad al-Qudṣī al-'Alamī, d. 1038/1628.

1. *Tā'īyya*, with the commentary *al-Naṣīḥa al-marḍīyya ila 'l-ṭarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya*, additionally Berl. 3443,<sup>7</sup>, Br. Mus. Or. 5313 (DL 61).—3. *Umdat al-sulūk, urjūza* with a commentary, *al-Tibr al-masbūk*, Dam. Z. 52. 42,<sup>11</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 331,<sup>56</sup>.—4. *Dīwān*, Berl. Oct. 1446.

30. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Shu'ayb b. 'Alī al-Ḥijāzī al-Shu'aybī al-Aḥmadī al-Abshihī al-Shāfi'i, d. after 1040/1630.

1. *al-Ma'āni 'l-daqīqa etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 360, Āṣaf. I, 388,<sup>126</sup>.—2. *al-Jawhar al-farīd wal-'iqd al-mufīd* additionally Paris 1373, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 287.—3. *Maḥāsīn al-akhbār fī faḍl al-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-nabī al-mukhtār wa-maḥāsīn al-sāda al-akhyār*, Selīm Āḡā 231.—4. *Tuḥfat uli 'l-falāḥ bi-sharḥ ḥizb al-faṭḥ wal-najāḥ* or *Faṭḥ al-'ālam wal-ghayb bi-sharḥ wird Ibn Shu'ayb* or *al-Fawā'id al-baḥīyya bi-sharḥ wird al-sāda al-Shu'aybiyya*, commentary by Ibrāhīm b. Mas'ūd al-Aḥmadī al-Shu'aybī al-Shushtarī, Princ. 325.

30a. Murād Čāwuš b. Yūsuf al-Shādhilī al-Ḥanafī al-Azharī, b. 987/1579, d. after 1046/1636.

471 | 1. *Durar laṭā'if al-sirr al-khaṭī fī dhikr mawrid ta'rīf ḥurūf al-Ṣūfī al-walī*, on the secrets of the letters forming the word 'Ṣūfī' according to Ibn 'Arabī, composed

in 1046/1636, Berl. 3447.—2. *al-Futūḥāt al-rabbāniyya fī manāqib al-sāda al-Ḥādirīyya*, a biography of Sulaymān al-Ḥādirī (d. 960/1553) and his followers, Cairo <sup>1</sup>v, 100, <sup>2</sup>v, 286.—3. *al-Nafaḥāt al-miskiyya fī manāqib al-sāda al-Bakriyya* or *Laṭā'if al-minan fī dhikr manāqib Sayyidī Muḥammad al-Bakrī*, ibid. <sup>2</sup>v, 394 (autograph).—4. *al-Kanz al-mufīd al-anwar fī dhikr nubdha yasīra min faḍā'il jāmi' al-Azhar*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 986.

31. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-'Usālī al-Ḥarīrī, d. 1048/1638.

3. *Wird al-wasā'il li-kulli sā'il*, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 90.

32. See below p. 412, § 3. 4.

Ad p. 395

33. Ayyūb b. Aḥmad al-Qurashī al-Khalwatī al-Ṣāliḥī, d. 1071/1660.

Ad p. 396

57. Sufi *qaṣīda* in 77 verses, Leipz. 263,<sup>1</sup> Vat. v. Borg. 274,<sup>2</sup>.

35. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh al-Miṣrī, ca. 1075/1664 (? ca. 1040/1630, Berl. 5418).

2. *Tuḥfat al-akyās etc.* additionally Leipz. 260, Faiz. 2161,<sup>153a/171a</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 276, Āṣaf. I, 12, 32, printings C. 1310, 1333 (which has 'Alī b. Muḥammad, see no. 43).—3. *al-Qaṣā'id al-Miṣriyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya*, ibid. 173a/188b.—4. *Risāla*, ibid. 153a/171a.

37. Tāj (Zayn) al-'Ārifīn Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan 'Abbās al-Ṭabarkhazī al-Khwārizmī al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddiqī al-Shāfi'ī al-Ghumrī al-Ash'arī, d. 1087/1676.

1. *Dīwān*, Berl. 7997, with the title *Tarjamat al-asrār*.—7. See p. 461, ad p. 385, 5<sup>6</sup>.—12. Excerpts from the *Majma' al-fawā'id* (the author being referred to only as Muḥammad al-Ghumrī), Gotha 864,<sup>3</sup>.—13. *al-Riyāḍ al-muzhira fī aḥādīth aṣḥāb al-maghfira*, ibid. 10 (with the same name).

Ad p. 397

38. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Anṣārī al-Burullusī, ca. 1097/1686.

*Al-Āyāt al-bayyināt etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 260.—His father, Aḥmad al-Shaykh ‘Amīra al-Shāfi‘ī, wrote: *Sharḥ al-Basmala wal-ḥamdala*, ibid. vI, 169.

39a. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Abū Najāt al-Suhālī al-Mālikī al-Azharī, ca. 1100/1688.

472 | *Iqāz al-wasnān li-mu‘āmalat al-raḥmān*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 110,<sup>479</sup> (copied by his grandson Ibrāhīm in 1161).

39b. Ayyūb (Aḥmad) b. ‘Abbād, ca. 1124/1712.

*Al-Mafākhir al-‘aliyya fi ‘l-ma‘āthir al-Shādhiliyya*, autograph with the aforementioned date, Hyderabad, Nizām, *JRASB* 1917, CXVI, 80, lith. C. 1273, 1293 (Sarkis 195).

40. Qāsim b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-Khānī al-Ḥalabī al-Ṣūfī al-Qādirī, d. 1109/1697.

1. *al-Sayr wal-sulūk etc.* additionally Vienna 1926, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 791, <sup>2</sup>1046, Paris 1379,<sup>11</sup> Vat. v. 1253,<sup>2</sup> Luzac, Bibl. Or. XXL, no. 1039, Princ. 334, Rabat 120/1, Jer. Khāl. 32,<sup>24</sup> Mosul 10,<sup>33</sup> 123,<sup>46</sup> 158, 139,<sup>3</sup> Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 88/9, Āṣaf. I, 368,<sup>153</sup> 382<sup>173</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 269/271, print. Fez 1315. Il Progredire verso il Re dei Rei, ed. and transl. by ‘Abd al-Hādī al-‘Uqaylī in *al-Nādī*, II Convito, IV, C. 1907, Ar. p. 3/31, 42/6, Ital. p. 11/9, 56/9.—2. *Risāla fi ‘ilm al-mantiq*, Tüb. 110,<sup>2</sup>

Ad p. 398

42. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-Ḥamawī al-Laṭīfī, d. 1126/1714.

*Siyāḥat al-buldān*, another recension with the title *al-Tabṣira wal-tadhkira* in Tüb. 29.

43. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Miṣrī al-Faqīh al-Wā‘iz, ca. 1127/1715.

1. *al-Ta‘līq etc.* additionally Paris 1319.—2. *al-Ajwiba al-jaliyya ‘ani ‘l-masā’il al-khafīyya*, questions asked of his father, Paris 1279, Qilič ‘A. 36, Bank. XI, 2, 1786.—3. *Mishkāt al-anwār fi laṭā’if al-akhbār*, Selīm Āgā 565.—4. *Tuḥfat al-akyās*, see no. 35.—4. *Mashāriq al-anwār fi faḍl al-wara‘ min al-sunna wa-kalām al-akhyār wal-ḥathth ‘alayhā wal-tanbīh ‘alā faḍlihi min al-akhbār wal-āthār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 358, Āṣaf. I, 388,<sup>157</sup>

44. See below, p. 446,<sup>13</sup>.

47. See below, p. 446,<sup>15</sup>.

47a. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Ṭaḥṭā’ī al-Azharī al-Mālikī al-Ash‘arī wrote, in 1143/1730:

*Al-Fawā’id al-munīfa wal-dhakhā’ir al-sharīfa*, prayers, Tunis, Zayt. III, 216,<sup>1671</sup>.

| 48. Ḥasan b. Mūsā al-Kurdī al-Qādirī al-Bānī al-‘Alawānī al-Jīlānī al-Kūrānī al-Naqshbandī, supposedly a descendant of Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn, d. 1148/1735. 473

5. *Sharḥ Risālat al-tawḥīd* I, 811, 40, 5.

Ad p. 399

49. ‘Abd al-Ghanī b. Ismā’īl b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī, d. 1143/1731.

Mur. III, 31/8, al-Jabartī, C. 1302, II, 5 ff., Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zayn al-‘Ābidīn Zakariyyā’ b. Muḥammad al-Ghazzī al-‘Āmirī al-Shāfi’ī (b. 1173/1759, d. 1244/1828), *al-Wird al-asnā wal-wārid al-Qudsī fī tarjamat al-‘arīf ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī* photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 420, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 150/2, Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 46/69 (in part after Ibn Shāshū, *Tarājim a’yān Dimashq*).—*Ijāza* dated 1129/1717, Gotha 1860.—5. *Īdāḥ al-maqṣūd etc.*, Rāḡib 663, Welieddīn 1830, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 165.—8. *al-Kawkab al-sārī etc.*, additionally Landb.—Br. 593, Ḥalab RAAD VIII, 370,<sup>22</sup>, print. Aleppo 1931.—9. *al-Ḥāmīl fī ‘l-falak wal-maḥmūl fī ‘l-fulk* additionally Heid ZDMG 91, 383, Welieddīn 1830,<sup>68b/78b</sup>.—14. *Itlāq al-quyūd fī sharḥ Mir’āt al-wujūd li-‘Abd al-Aḥad al-Khalwatī* (p. 445, 10, 3) additionally Vat. v. 1455,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 267.—

Ad p. 400

15. *Hatḥ al-astār fī ‘ilm al-asrār* additionally Paris 1374,<sup>4</sup>.—16. *Qaṭrat samā’ al-wujūd wa-naẓrat ‘ulamā’ al-shuhūd* additionally Heid., ZDMG 91, 383, Mosul 176, 75,<sup>15</sup>.—17. *Jam’ al-asrār etc.*, Nāfiḍ 382, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 284.—18. *al-‘Uqūd al-lu’lu’iyya etc.* additionally Tüb. 133 (composed in 1094/1683), Fātiḥ 2852,<sup>2</sup>, Halet II, 85, Nāfiḍ 396, Turkish transl. by Sa’d al-Dīn Sulaymān Mustaqīmzāde (Babinger, *Gesch.* 317 ff.), Halet 219.—19. *Anwār al-sulūk etc.* additionally Vat. v. 1435,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 300, Dam. Z. 52, 49,<sup>2</sup>, 58, 99,<sup>3</sup>, Mosul 175, 79,<sup>12</sup>.—20. *Baqiyyat Allāh*

etc. additionally Mosul 123, 48,<sub>4</sub>.—22. *al-Nafahāt al-muntashira* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 373.—23. *Munājāt al-hakīm wa-munāghāt al-qadīm* (see above) additionally Vat. v. 1449,<sub>2</sub>.—26. *Rafʿ al-ʿinād* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 43,<sub>5</sub>.—27. *Radd al-jāhil ila ʿl-ṣawāb fi jawāz idāfat al-taʿīr (taʿthīr) ila ʿl-asbāb* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 300, Dam. Z. 53, 49,<sub>13</sub>, Mosul 176, 75,<sub>13</sub>, Bank. x, 578,<sub>1</sub>.—28. *Taʿīr al-anām fi taʿbīr al-manām* additionally Vat. v. 1412, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 176, printings also C. 1275, 1294, 1302, 1307, 1316 (in the margin Ibn Sīrīn, *Muntakhab al-kalām fi tafsīr al-aḥlām*, Khalīl b. Shāhīn, p. 166, *Ishārāt fi ʿilm al-ʿibārāt*), 1320, 1329, 1347, see P. Schwarz, *ZDMG* 67, 473/93.—28a. *al-ʿAbīr fi ʿilm al-taʿbīr, a manẓūma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 177, commentary, *al-Nafḥ al-ʿūṭīr*, by ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanbalī, completed on 14 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1212/31 May 1798, *ibid.* 178.—29. *al-Kashf wal-bayān* etc. | Dam. Z. 52, 49,<sub>1</sub>, Mosul 175, 79,<sub>1</sub>.—31. *Ibānat al-naṣṣ*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 398.—32. *al-Ṣulḥ bayna ʿl-ikhwān* etc. additionally Cambr. 462, 1273, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 479, <sup>2</sup>954, NO 2404, Nāfiḍ 294, Jer. Khāl. 21,<sub>59</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 328, Mosul 144,<sub>59</sub>, 166, 28,<sub>3</sub>.—33. *Idāḥ al-dalālāt* etc. additionally Cambr. Suppl. 143, Nāfiḍ 389, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 271, printings Beirut n.d., C. n.d., Damascus 1302, Bombay 1303, behind Abū Ḥayyān's *Muqābasāt* lith., n.p. n.d. On which Maḥmūd b. ʿAlī al-Dāmūnī, *al-Shihāb al-qabasī fi radd man radda ʿalā ʿAbd al-Ghanī*, autograph Leipz. 269.—34. *al-Maqāṣid al-mumakkhkhaṣa* etc. additionally Landb.–Br. 62 (which has *mukhaṣṣaṣa*), Pet. AMK 943, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 465, Dam. Z. 39, 131,<sub>6</sub>, Rāmpūr 1, 252,<sub>566</sub> = (?) *al-Abḥāth al-mukhallaṣa fi ḥukm kayy al-ḥimmaṣa*, Pet. AMK 921, *Risāla fi bayān kayy al-ḥimmaṣa*, Rāmpūr 1, 197,<sub>212</sub>.—35. *Kifāyat al-ghulām* etc., additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 457, print. Damascus 1283, lith. C. 1308, self-commentary *Rashaḥāt aqlām* Princ. 326, Mosul 145, 76,<sub>11</sub>, Rāmpūr 1, 202,<sub>229</sub>, print. C. 1322.—37. *Jawāhir al-nuṣṣ* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 285.—

Ad p. 401

38. *al-Radd al-matīn* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 300, Rāmpūr 1, 338,<sub>128</sub>.—39. *Nafḥat al-qabūl*, actually a part of his *Dīwān* of no. 75.—39a. *Ghāyat al-maṭlūb fi maḥabbat al-maḥbūb* or *Makhraj al-muttaqī*, completed in 1099/1688, Tüb. 82, ms Massignon, see *Hallaj* 167/82, 691, 796/9, *Essai* 87/8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 334; the work represents the Prophet as the ideal of ʿudhritic love in his affection for Zayd b. Ḥāritha, but is labelled as spurious by Yūsuf al-Nabahānī (p. 491); excerpts in Massignon, *Textes* 242 (see *EI* IV, 1072).—40. *Zubdat al-fāʿida* etc. a commentary on 10 verses by him that express the sense of 4 verses from Ibn al-ʿArabī, additionally Paris 3223,<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 315.—41. *Ziyādat al-baṣṭa* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 315, Dam. Z. 58 (ʿUm. 66), 99,<sub>1</sub>.—42. *al-Tanbīh* etc. additionally Dam. Z. 58, 100,<sub>4</sub>.—43. *al-Sirr al-mukhtabī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 316.—44. *Dafʿ al-rayb* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 297, Dam. Z. 52 (ʿUm. 69), 49,<sub>6</sub>, 58,<sub>100,1</sub>, Mosul 175, 79,<sub>3</sub>.—45. *al-Maʿārif al-ghaybiyya*



p. 284<sub>19</sub>.—47. *Radd al-muftarī* I, 274 (483).—48. *Nabwat al-qadamayn etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 368<sub>283</sub> (which has *Thubūt*).—49. *Rafʿ al-ishtibāh etc.* additionally Vat. v. 410<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 313, Mosul 176, 75<sub>10</sub>.—50. See below, p. 419, 4<sub>1</sub>.—51. *al-Tawfiq al-jalī etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 170.—56. *al-Nasīm al-rabīʿi etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 226.—59. *Nuqūd al-surūr etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 470.—60. *Tahqīq al-qadīyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 477, 505, 548.—63. *Nuzhat al-wājid*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 469.—64. *al-Radd al-wafī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 422.—66. *Kanz al-ḥaqq al-mubīn*, see p. 417, 9<sub>1</sub>, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 735.—70. *al-Ḥaqqīqa wal-majāz etc.*, on his journey in the year 1105/1693, additionally Leipz. 745 (see Flügel, *ZDMG* XVI, 659/96), Paris 5042/3, Cambr. 894, Leningrad, Bibl. Gr. IV (*Christ. Vost.* VII, 17/34), Asʿad Ef. 2376, Qilič ʿA. 758 (Tauer, *AO* VI, 110), Dam. Z. 82 (ʿUm. 37), 54/5, printings Damascus 1299, | C. 1344, see Röhricht, *Bibl. Geogr. Pal.* 285.—71. *al-Ḥaḍra al-unsīyya (anīsīyya) etc.* additionally Paris 5960, Beirut 173, print. C. 1320, from where a *qaṣīda* in Tüb. 50; from where *al-Ḥaram al-sharīf*, ed. R. Graf, lith. Saalfeld 1918.—

475

Ad p. 402

72. *Ḥullat al-dhahab etc.*, Leipz. 744 (see Flügel, *ZDMG* XVI, 651/8), Vienna 1269, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 269.—74. *Nafahāt al-azhār etc.* or *al-Badīʿiyya al-Mizziyya bil-ʿuqūd al-jawhariyya* additionally Haupt 691, Vat. v. 866, Pet. Un. 1195a (*Zap. Koll. Vost.* I, 341), NO 3997 (*MSOS* XV, 19), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 227, Āṣaf. I, 160<sub>150</sub>, Bank. XX, 2205, print. also Būlāq 1299.—75. *Dīwān al-dawāwīn etc.* additionally Leipz. 583, Heid. ZS VI, 226, Paris 4720, Ḥamīd. 1148 (*ZA* 27, 158), from where part 3 *Dīwān al-dawāwīn wa-rayḥān al-rayāḥīn* Manch. 480, *Dīwān al-ḥaqāʿiq etc.*, additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 127<sub>1519</sub>, Faiz. 190, Selīm. 394, Rāmpūr I, 589<sub>242</sub>, commentary Mosul 26, 54.—79. *al-Maqāla al-ʿadhba*, Rāmpūr I, 252.—86. *Dhukhr al-mawārīth fi ʿl-dalāla ʿalā amākin al-aḥādīth*, autograph in the Ṣawlatiyya in Mecca, of which a copy in Karachi, another copy, from the latter, in the possession of Mawlawī ʿAbdallāh in Howrah, see Hidāyat Ḥu. *JAs. Soc. Beng.* XX, 108.—87. *Tamhīd al-sunan*, Faiz. 55.—88. *Qalāʿid al-farāʿid (fi ʿl-fiqh)*, Qilič ʿA. 449.—89. *Kawkab al-mabānī wa-mawkib al-maʿānī* see I, 779<sub>36</sub>.—90. *Kashf al-nūr ʿan aṣḥāb al-qubūr*, Vat. v. 1410<sub>3</sub>, Dam. Z. 52, 19<sub>4</sub>, ʿUm. 1573, Mosul 175, 79, 4.—91. *Risāla tataʿallaq bil-insān wa-hal huwa hādha ʿl-haykal al-makhṣūṣ aw ghayruhu wa-bayān dhālika*, Dam. Z. 52, 19. 6.—92. *al-Maqṣad fi maʿnā waḥdat al-wujūd*, Mosul 123, 48. 4.—93. *al-Ḥaqq al-yaqīn*, on that humanity comes from nothing and must return to nothing, Bank. x, 578.—94. *al-Luʿluʾ al-maknūn fi ḥukm al-ikhbār ʿammā sa-yakūn*, Dam. Z. 58, 100, 2.—95. *Tahqīq al-dhawq wal-rashf fi ʿl-mukhālafa al-wāqīʿa bayna ahl al-kashf*, ibid. 3.—96. *al-Radd ʿala ʿl-ṭāʿin fi ʿl-Arab wa-fi faḍl al-Arab*, ibid. 5.—97. *Khulāṣat al-tahqīq fi bayān ḥukm al-taqlīd wal-talfīq*, ibid. 6, Welieddīn 1830<sub>55b/61a</sub>.—98. *Kanz*

*al-ḥaqā'iq*, Selim. 346.—99. *al-Mi'rāj wa-ghāyat al-intāj*, Dam. Z. 74,<sup>41</sup>.—100. *Ishrāq al-ma'ālim fī aḥkām al-mazālim*, ibid. 39, 'Um. 32, 131, 1.—101. *Ihtirām al-khubz wa-shukr al-ni'ma 'alayhi wa-'adam ihānatihi bi-naḥw dawsihī bi-qadamayhi*, ibid. 2.—102. *Ithāf man bādara ilā ḥukm al-nushādīr*, ibid. 3.—103. *Ṣaḍḥ al-ḥamāma fī shurūṭ al-imāma*, ibid. 4.—104. *al-Qawl al-mukhtār fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-jāhil al-muhtār*, ibid. 5.—105. *Tashḥīd al-adhhān fī taṭhīr al-adhān*, ibid. 7.—106. *al-Nazar al-mushrif fī qawl Ibn al-Fāriḍ 'arafa am lam ta'rif*, ibid. 52, 49, 7, Mosul 175, 79, 7.—107. *Tanbīh man yalhū 'alā ṣiḥḥat al-dhikr bil-ism hū*, Vat. v. 1410,<sup>4</sup>, Dam. Z. 52, 49, 9, Mosul 176, 75, 9.—108. *Waḍ' al-ishtibāh 'an 'alamīyyat ism Allāh*, ibid. 10.—109. *al-Ṣirāṭ al-sawī sharḥ dibājat al-Mathnawī*, ibid. 11, Mosul 176, 75, 11.—110. *Tawfiq al-rutba fī taḥqīq al-khuṭba*, ibid. 12, Mosul loc. cit. 12.—111. *Kawkab al-ṣubḥ fī izālat layl al-qubḥ*, Dam. Z. 58, 99, 2.—112. *Khamrat al-ḥān wa-rannat al-alḥān fī Sharḥ risālat Arslān al-Dimashqī*, Paris 3223, 4, As'ad 1402,<sup>153a</sup>.—113. Answer to a question by Yahyā Efendi b. Nūḥ al-ʿIrāqī on tobacco from the year 1111/1699, Mosul 34, 154, 13.—114. *Tuḥfat dhawī 'l-ʿirfān fī mawlid | sayyid Banī ʿAdnān* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 552,<sup>5</sup>, <sup>2</sup>239,<sup>5</sup>, print. Damascus 1281.—115. *Sharḥ Maṭālib al-muṣallī* see p. 269.—116. *Qawl al-abyan* I, 784, additionally Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 382.—117. *al-Mu'ashsharāt*, 29 poems of ten lines each, of mystical content, Berl. 8024, 8028, 8496,<sup>27</sup>, Tüb. 50,<sup>2</sup>.—118. *A muwashshaḥ in al-Darārī al-sab'*, C. 1281.—119. *Malīḥ al-badī fī madḥ al-shaḥīr* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 222.—120. *Khamsūn mas'ala fī 'ilm al-tawḥīd* in the anonymous *Baṣṭ madad al-tawfiq*, C. 1328, p. 9 ff., see Thorning, *Studien zu B. M. at-t.* 11.—121. *Qalā'id al-marjān fī 'aqā'id al-Imān*, Dam. Z. 42 ('Um. 61), 20,<sup>1</sup>.—122. *Daḥ' al-ihām wa-rashf al-ibhām*, ibid. 2.—123. *Qurraṭ al-ʿayn fī ḍabṭ asmā' rijāl al-Ṣaḥīḥayn*, Hyderabad 1323.—124. *al-Risāla fī 'l-tadāfu' bayna qawl al-Bayḍāwī wa-bayna qawl ṣāḥib al-Ṭarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya* (p. 441,<sup>15</sup>.) *wal-'Iṣām* (p. 411,<sup>2</sup>), on the mystical interpretation of sura 3,<sup>169</sup>, Vat. v. 1410,<sup>2</sup>.—125. *Wasā'il al-taḥqīq wa-rasā'il al-tawfiq*, Vat. v. 1410,<sup>1</sup>, Mosul 176,<sup>79,15</sup> (cited in *ZDMG* XVI 665, no. 44).—126. A commentary of 4 verses by Ibn al-ʿArabī, Manch. 107D.—126. *Lama'āt al-barq al-Najdī*, see below p. 445,<sup>6</sup>.—127. *Kifāyat al-falāḥ*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 552, <sup>2</sup>239,<sup>6</sup>.—128. *Lama'ān al-anwār fī 'l-maqtū' lahum bil-jinān wal-maqtū' lahum bil-nār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 142.—129. *Bidāyat al-murīd wa-nihāyat al-sa'id*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I 271.—130. *Zubdat al-ʿulūm al-mashhūra*, ibid. 315.—131. *Sirr al-masīr wal-tazawwud li-yawm al-maṣīr*, ibid. 316.—132. *Fayḍ al-quddūs al-sallām 'alā ṣalawāt al-sayyid ʿAbd al-Salām* (I, 787,<sup>21</sup>), ibid. 339.—133. *al-Maqāla fī sharḥ baytay al-raqmatayn bi-ṭarīq al-taṣawwuf*, ibid. 369.—134. *Ajwiba ʿani 'l-masā'il al-sitta (fī 'l-uṣūl)*, ibid. 377.—135. *ʿAlam al-malāḥa etc.*, below p. 393,<sup>2,5</sup>.—136. *Kifāyat al-mustafīd fī ma'rifat al-tajwīd*, Berl. Oct. 1329.—137. *Risāla fī 'l-tarāwīḥ*, Rāmpūr I, 198.—138. *Risāla fī bayān al-tasbīḥ wal-taḥmīd*, ibid.—139. *Ma'na 'l-ṣalāt al-wuṣṭā*, ibid. 252,<sup>560</sup>.—140. *al-Jawāb al-manthūr al-manẓūm ʿani 'l-su'āl al-maḥmūd*, ibid. 383,<sup>4</sup>.—141.

*al-Jawāb al-mu'tamad 'ani 'l-su'ālāt al-wārīda*, ibid. 5.—142. *Kashf al-khaṭā'ir*, see p. 425.—143. *al-Anwār al-ilāhiyya fī sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Sanūsiyya* (p. 355, vi), Welieddīn 1830,<sup>8</sup>—144. *Nukhabat al-mas'ala* (see below ad p. 487,<sup>2</sup>).—145. *Lama'āt al-barq al-Najdī fī sharḥ al-Tajalliyyāt al-ilāhiyya*, see ad p. 523,<sup>6,10</sup>.

49a. His father Ismā'īl b. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī al-Ḥanafī wrote, around 1043/1633:

*Risāla fī tafsīr qawlihi ta'ālā inna 'llāha ya'murukum etc.* (sura 2,<sup>63</sup>), Brill–H<sup>1</sup> 369, <sup>2</sup>679.

49b. His great-grandson, 'Abd al-Jalīl b. Muṣṭafā b. Ismā'īl b. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī, wrote:

*Badī'iyya*, Pet. Un. 1015b (*Zap. Koll. Vost.* 1, 309).

| Ad p. 403

477

51. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Muṣṭafā b. Kamāl al-Dīn b. 'Alī al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddiqī al-Khalwatī al-Ḥanafī, d. 18 Rabī' 11 1162/8 April 1749.<sup>8</sup>

Jamīl Bek, *'Uqūd al-jawhar* 1, 69/82. 1. *Urjūza fī 'l-taṣawwuf* additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 169,<sup>1583c</sup>.—2. *Bulghat al-murīd etc.* Br. Mus. 107,<sup>4</sup>, Āsaf. I, 360,<sup>1523</sup> = (?) *Urjūzat al-muṣṭalah* Bank. XIII, 950; commentary, *al-Jawhar al-farīd*, by his son Muḥammad Kamāl al-Dīn, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 287.—4. *al-Ka's al-rā'iḡ* additionally Berl. Oct. 3283,<sup>1</sup>.—

Ad p. 404

7. *al-Kalimāt al-khawāṭir etc.* a commentary thereon, *al-Nafaḥāt al-'awāṭir*, by his brother, Vat. v. 1428,<sup>7</sup>.—11. *al-Manhal al-'adhb*, Br. Mus. 107,<sup>6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 366.—12. *al-Mawrid al-'adhb etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 3283,<sup>2</sup> Leipz. 266, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 367.—13. *al-Durr al-fā'iḡ etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 294.—14. *al-Faṭḥ al-Qudsī etc.* or *Wird al-saḥar* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 253, Vat. v. 921, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 336, 375, Dam. Z. 59,<sup>122</sup>, 62,<sup>160</sup>.—Commentaries: a. *al-Ḍiyā' al-shamsī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 330, Dam. 'Um. 67,<sup>122</sup>, 69,<sup>160</sup>.—b. 'Umar b. Ja'far al-Shubrāwī, Tunis, Zayt. III 209,<sup>1651</sup>, print. n.p. & n.d.—c. *al-Manḥ al-naḥsī*, by Muḥammad al-Mashīshī b. Khalīl al-Qāwuḡjī

8 The vizier whom he accompanied on his trip to Cairo was not Rāghib Pāshā, but Rajab Jamīl Bek.

al-Ṭarābulusī al-Ḥanafī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 364.—Abstract *al-Lamḥ al-nadsī ‘ala ‘l-F. al-Q.*, Dam. Z. 61,<sup>156</sup>.—16. *al-Ṣalawāt al-hāmi‘a etc.* printed in *Majmū‘a* C. 1303.—18. *al-Suyūf al-ḥidād*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 319, App. 43.—20. *Shifā’ al-tabārīḥ etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 326.—23. *al-‘Udda al-‘amida al-mukhlīṣa etc.*, ibid. 330.—24. *al-Dāmigha al-naḍriyya etc.*, ibid. 298.—25. *al-Manḥ al-‘ajab etc.*, ibid. 364.—26. *Midḥat al-bayt etc.*, ibid. 357.—27. *al-Lawā’ih al-mulammaḥa etc.*, ibid. 351.—30. *Ṣādiḥat al-azal* additionally ibid. 327, see p. 461, ad p. 385, 5, 12.—32. *Jarīdat al-ma‘ārib*, ibid. 283.—

Ad p. 405

38. *al-Waṣiyya al-jaliyya etc.* additionally Leipz. 850, iv Br. Mus. 107,<sup>5</sup> (*uṣūl jalīla*), Princ. 351, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 375, Jer. Khāl. 32,<sup>24</sup>.—39. *Hadiyyat al-aḥbāb etc.*, Algiers 943,<sup>1</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 373.—41a. *Kaṣṭ al-ridā’ wa-ghaṣl al-rān*, relating a trip to Iraq and other countries in the Orient that he started from Istanbul on 3 Muḥarram 1139/31 August 1726, Cambr. 930.—41b. *al-Niḥla al-Naṣriyya bil-riḥla al-Miṣriyya*, a trip from Nablus to Egypt in 1132/1720, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 63.—45. *Qaṣīda fi naẓm risālat al-Suyūṭī fi radd al-da‘awī ‘l-kādhība bil-wilāya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 282.—46. *Waḥdat al-wujūd*, | Mosul 143,<sup>35</sup>.—47. *al-Ḥikam al-ilāhiyya wal-mawārid al-baḥiyya*, Leipz. 850, ii.—48. *al-Lamaḥāt al-rāfi‘āt lil-tadhīsh fi ṣalāt Ibn Mashīsh* (I, 788, 2), abstract of his *Kurūm ‘arīsh al-tahānī fi ‘l-kalām ‘alā ṣalawāt Ibn Mashīsh al-Dānī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 341, or *Fayḍ al-quddūs* and *al-Rawḍāt al-‘arshīyya* additionally Berl. 3913, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 351, v, 332, Muḥammad ‘Alī Libr. Firangi, Maḥall, *JRASB* 1917, CX, 62.—49. *al-Wird al-manḥūl fi mawlid al-rasūl al-Muṣṭafā*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 430.—50. *al-Awrād al-Bakriyya*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 253, Pet. AMK 923 = (?) *al-Ṣalawāt al-Bakriyya*, commentary *al-Fuyūḍāt al-Bakriyya* by Muḥammad Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Muḥammad al-Bakrī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 340.—51. *Majmū‘ ṣalawāt wa-awrād*, C. 1304, 1308.—52. *al-Hibāt al-anwariyya ‘ala ‘l-ṣalawāt al-Akbariyya*, composed in 1129/1717 in Baghdad, see I, 799,<sup>119</sup>.—53. *Raf‘ al-sitr wal-ridā’ ‘an qawl al-‘arīf: Arūmu wa-qad ṭāla ‘l-marām*, commentary on a verse by ‘Umar b. al-Fāriḍ, Br. Mus. Suppl. 246.—54. *al-Ṣalāt (ṣalawāt) al-birriyya fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā khayr al-bariyya*, Leid. 2214, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 329.—55. *Kunūz al-asrār*, with a commentary, Tunis, Zayt. III, 238,<sup>1700,2</sup>.—56. *Manẓūmat al-istighfār*, with the commentary *Qurrat al-abṣār* by Aḥmad b. Ahmad al-Najjārī al-Dimyātī, C. 1281.—57. *Qaṣā’id*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 341.—58. *Jam‘ al-mawārid min kulli shārid*, Rāmpūr I, 334,<sup>80</sup>.—59. *Minhāj al-‘arīf al-muttaqī wa-minhāj al-sālik al-murtaqī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 366.—60. *Nawāfiḥ al-misk al-khitām fi ‘l-tawassul li-ashhur al-‘ām*, ibid. 373.—61. *Wird al-ishrāq*, ibid. 375.—62. *al-Dhakhīra al-māḥiya lil-āthām fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā khayr al-anām*, ibid. 299.

52. See below, p. 446<sub>16</sub>.

55. See below, p. 446<sub>17</sub>.

Ad p. 406

56. ‘Alī b. Ḥijāzī al-Bayyūmī al-Dimirdāshī al-Khalwatī al-Naqshbandī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 1183/1769.

10. *Risāla fi ma‘rifat al-ḥaqq*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163<sub>14</sub>.—11. *Jāmi‘ al-asrār fi ṭarīq al-sāda al-Bayyūmiyya wa-mā lahum min al-adhkār*, C. n.d. (Maṭb. al-Ma‘āhid), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 10.—12. *al-Lamḥa al-‘amma fi manāqib ‘Alī al-Bayyūmī*, together with his *al-Muntakhab al-nafīs* in the margin of Muṣṭafā Yahyā al-Shādhilī’s *Jawāhir al-iṭṭilā‘*, C. 1350.

58. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥusaynī al-‘Aydarūsī Wajīh al-Dīn, who died in 1192/1778 in Egypt.

Ad p. 407

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 130/8, Jamīl Bek, *‘Uqūd al-jawhar* 1, 325. 1. *al-Nafaḥāt al-quddūsiyya bi-wāsiṭat al-bida‘ al-‘Aydarūsīyya*, | written for him in 1171/1758 by al-Murtaḍā, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 97/8.—2. *al-Nafaḥāt al-Madanīyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 373.—5. *Ithāf al-khalīl etc.*, ibid. 260.—10a. *Tanmīq al-asfār fi-mā jarā lahu ma‘a ikhwān al-adab fi ba‘ḍ al-asfār, dīwān*, additionally Paris 4724, 4828, print. C. 1304.—12. *Tarwīḥ al-bāl wa-tahyīj al-balbāl*, Būlāq 1283.—13. *Baṣṭ al-‘ibāra fi ṭidāḥ Ḍābit al-isti‘āra*, a commentary on *Ḍ. al-i.* by ‘Abd al-Waḥhāb al-Ṭanṭā‘ī al-Aḥmadī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 180 (another commentary by ‘Umar Barakāt b. Muḥammad Barakāt al-Biqā‘ī, completed in 1295/1878, C. 1298).—14. *Mas‘ala tata‘allaq bi-ism al-jins wa-‘alamihi*, on which a commentary entitled *Ithāf dhawī ‘l-himma bi-ma‘rifat ism al-jins wa-‘alamihi* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abi ‘l-Anwār Sibṭ Wafā’, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 74.—15. *Tashnīf al-asmā‘ bi-ba‘ḍ asrār al-samā‘*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 279.—16. *‘Iqd al-jawāhir fi faḍl ahl bayt al-nabī al-ṭāhir*, Berl. Oct. 1227<sub>8</sub>.—17. *Mir‘āt al-shumūs fi silsilat al-quṭb al-‘Aydarūs*, Rāmpūr 1, 647<sub>217</sub>.

479

59. During the reign of Muṣṭafā b. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Bakrī (Mur. iv, 190), Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Samannūdī al-Azharī al-Munayyar Jamāl al-Dīn joined the Khalwatiyya order and died on 11 Rajab 1199/21 May 1785.

Al-Jabartī I, 100/1, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 11/2. 1. *Tuḥfat al-sālikīn* etc. additionally Vat. v. 1315, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 276, Rāmpūr I, 332,<sup>63</sup> print. also C. 1315.—2. *Sharḥ Ṭayyibat al-nashr*, p. 275e.—3. *al-Durr al-thamīn fī mawlid sayyid al-awwalīn wal-ākhīrīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, I, 175.

59a. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd (see p. 473,<sup>33</sup>) b. ‘Alī al-Dāmūnī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Khalwatī al-Naqshbandī al-Jalwatī wrote, in 1199/1785:

*Ḥikam*, Leipz. 850, iii.

59b. At the request of the emir Qizogölü, Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Umar b. ‘Alī al-Qala‘ī al-Azhari wrote, in 1192/1778:

A treatise on eschatology, Tunis, Zayt. III, 158,<sup>1576b</sup>.

60. Abu ‘l-Barakāt Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dardīr al-Mālikī al-‘Adawī al-Azhari al-Khalwatī, d. 6 Rabī‘ I 1201/28 December 1786.

480 | Ad p. 408

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqit* 56, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 293. 1. *al-Kharida al-bahīyya fī ‘l-‘aqā‘id al-tawḥīdiyya*, Gotha 692, Ambr. Suppl. 424, Rabat 507, iv, 543, vi, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 178, Bank. x, 587, Bat. Suppl. 198/9, printings C. 1276, 1281, 1297, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1306, 1323.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, Gotha 692, print. in *Majmū‘a min muḥimmāt al-mutūn* C. 1280, 1281, 1295, behind al-Nābulusī’s *Kifāyat al-ghulām*, Alexandria 1281, with glosses by his student Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāwī al-Khalwatī al-Shādhilī al-Mālikī d. 1241/1825, see Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqit* 64, Qāsim al-Shīstī, *Manāqib al-Ṣāwī*, Cairo v, 364), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 18, print. also C. 1327.—b. Muṣṭafā al-‘Aqabāwī (d. 1221/1806), Rāmpūr I, 310,<sup>216</sup>, printings C. 1286, 1322, on which glosses by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāwī, C. 1344.—3. *al-Mawrid al-rā‘iq* etc. with a commentary, *Imdād jam‘ al-ḥaqā‘iq*, by ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Barr al-Shāfi‘ī al-Wanā‘ī al-Khalwatī (below p. 430), Gotha 732, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 37.—4. and 5. in *Majmū‘ latīf* 1861 (? Ellis I, 184).—5. *Manzūma fī asmā‘ Allāh al-ḥusnā* with a commentary by al-Ṣāwī, additionally Haupt 186.—7. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān* etc., see p. 260, 2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 376; self-commentary *ibid.* II, 205; glosses by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāwī, *ibid.* 190, Bat. Suppl. 593, lith. C. 1284, printings C. 1300, 1302, with a *taqrīr* by ‘Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Mashra‘ī al-Būlāqī, *Tabayīn al-bayān*, completed in 1299/1882, C. 1305; glosses by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī (d. 1206/1791), Cairo<sup>2</sup>

11, 186.—8. *Mawlid al-nabī*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 155, Sbath 913 (written in 1183/1769).—Glosses: a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Mālikī (d. 1232/1817, below p. 485), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 156.—b. Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī (d. 1276/1859), C. 1294, 1301, 1304.—c. al-Fashāra, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 157.—d. Muḥammad b. Uthmān al-Dimyātī al-Qabbānī, composed in 1269/1852, *ibid.*—e. Aḥmad b. Nāṣir al-ʿAydarūsī al-Salāwī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 89.—9. *Aqrab al-masālik etc.* following the *Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl*, with a self-commentary (*al-Sharḥ al-ṣaghūr*), Rāmpūr 1, 205,<sup>248/50</sup>, Būlāq 1281, 1282, with glosses, *Bulghat al-sālik*, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāwī, Būlāq 1289, C. 1299, 1307 (with glosses by ʿAlī al-ʿAdawī, d. 1189/1775, in the margin, these alone in Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 476, C. 1289, 1310, 1323); commentary by Muḥammad b. ʿArafa al-Dasūqī (d. 1230/1815), Būlāq 1287, C. 1301.—13. Glosses on a commentary by al-Hudhudī on an unidentified theological work, Gotha 878.—14. *Asānīd al-kutub al-sitta wa-asānīd al-aʿimma al-arbaʿa*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 774.—15. *Sharḥ Fawāʿid al-farāʿid fī ḍābiṭ al-ʿaqāʿid*, by Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Bakrī, C. 1314.—16. *Tuḥfat al-murīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 277.—17. *Tuḥfat al-sayr wal-sulūk ilā malik al-mulūk*, C. 1281.—18. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān*, p. 260.

61. Sulaymān b. ʿUmar b. Manṣūr al-ʿUjaylī al-Shāfiʿī al-Azharī al-Jamāl, d. 1202/1790.

4. *al-Minah al-ilāhiyya*, Berl. Oct. 3547 (autograph dated 1191).—6. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Hamziyya lil-Haythamī* 1, 471.—7. *al-Mawāhib al-Muḥammadiyya* 1, 269, 12.—8. *Sharḥ al-Ḥizb al-kabīr* 1, 805, 6e.

| Ad p. 409

481

# 10 Homiletics and Paraenesis

1a. Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Dīrūtī al-Dimyātī was a preacher at al-Azhar during the reign of Sultan Qānṣūh and died in Rabīʿ 1 921/April–May 1515.

This is according to Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 382; others call the author Nūr al-Dīn or Aṣīl al-Dīn al-Dimyātī; see p. 361, n. 1. *al-Qaṣida al-Dimyātīyya* additionally Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 387<sup>7</sup>, on which a commentary, *al-Qawl al-mutawāṭiʿ* by Muḥammad al-Sharīf al-Jazāʾirī, twelfth cent., from which a *nubdha*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 382. The commentary *al-Fawāʿid al-Manṣūriyya*, by Yūsuf b. Ḥasan al-Ḥalabī, Rāmpūr 1, 356,<sup>254</sup>.



1b. Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ghazzī al-ʿĀmirī al-Dimashqī, d. 946/1542.

1. *Jawāhir al-dhakhāʾir*, Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 385 (wrongly Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Qurashī al-Ghazzī, d. 599/1194).—Commentaries: a. *al-Nujūm al-zawāhir* by his son Najm al-Dīn, Jer. Khāl. 35, 19.—b. *Faṭḥ al-malik al-qadīr* by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Maqdisī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 336.—2. Qurʾān commentary in verse, Mosul 27, 64.

2. Nūr al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. al-Jazzār, ca. 984/1576.

1. *Taḥsīn al-manāzil etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 31.—2. *al-Sirr al-Muṣṭafawī fi ʿl-ṭibb al-nabawī*, Paris 3035, 1.

2a. Šālīḥ b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥaydar al-Kutāmī al-ʿImād al-Azharī, a preacher at the Jāmiʿ al-Ṭabbākh in Cairo, died around 1000/1602.

1. *Bustān al-fuqarāʾ wa-nuzhat al-qurrāʾ*, paraenesis, NO 712/3, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 11, 147, <sup>2</sup>1, 272 App. 38, under the title *B. al-f. wa-nuzhat al-umarāʾ*, completed in 991/1583, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* XII, 319.—2. *Mukhtaṣar Kitāb al-mustaṭraf*, p. 56.

3. Muḥammad b. Tāj al-Dīn b. Abi ʿl-Maḥāsini, d. 1072/1661.

*Dīwān khuṭab* additionally Dam. Z. 61, 146.

3a. Naṣr b. Aḥmad al-Ḥuṣrī al-Ḥusaynī al-Bakrī al-Shāfiʿī wrote, in 1089/1678:

*Al-Kanz al-maqṣūd fi ʿl-ṣalāt wal-salām ʿalā šāḥib al-maqām al-maḥmūd wal-ḥamd al-mawrūd* or *al-Yāqūt wal-jawhar fi ḥadīth šāḥib al-ḥawḍ wal-kawthar*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1120.

482 | 4. Ḥusayn b. Fakhr al-Dīn Qurqmās b. Maʿn al-Shāmī, d. 1109/1697.

*Al-Tamyīz* additionally NO 3754/6 (*MSOS* XV, 11), ʿĀšir Ef. 776, 11, 284, AS 3827, ʿĀṭif Ef. 2233, 2551 (*MO* VII, 127), Bešir Āġā 903 (*ZDMG* 65, 58), Ḥamīd. 690, NO 3754/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 280.

5. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ b. Yūsuf al-Mujirī al-Mollawī, d. 1181/1767.

Ad p. 410



2. *Miṣbāḥ al-ẓalām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 359.—3. *Asrār al-maḳūlāt*, Rāmpūr I, 433,<sup>1</sup>—5. *Sharḥ Lubāb al-ʿrāb*, p. 446,<sup>47</sup>—6. *Muqaddima fī faḍl al-ṣalāh*, Gotha 772.—7. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʿl-Alfiyya* I, 299.—8. *Sharḥ al-Samarqandīyya*, p. 259.—9. *Manḥal al-taḥqīq fī masʿalat al-gharānīq*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 64.—10. *Faṭḥ al-ilāh fī ʿuddat mā yandarij min al-ʿaqāʿid*, ibid. 199.

## 11 *Philosophy*

1. See below p. 462.

3. ʿAṭāʾallāh b. Aḥmad b. ʿAṭāʾallāh b. Aḥmad al-Miṣrī, Nazīl Mekka, wrote, in 1161/1748:

1. *Dharwat al-waḍʿ*, with a commentary, *Ghāyat al-raḥ*, Vat. v. 1078,<sup>12</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 48, Bat. Suppl. 8301.—2. *Tuḥfat ahl al-ʿaṣr bi-taḥqīq al-maḳūlāt al-ʿaṣr*, Algiers 1438,<sup>1</sup>—3. *Nihāyat al-arab Sharḥ Lāmiyyat al-ʿArab* I, 54.—4. *Sharḥ Bānat Suʿūd* I, 69,<sup>14</sup>—5. *Faṭḥ al-ʿazīz al-ghafūr bi-taḥqīq taʿalluq al-quḍra bil-maḳdūra*, Bat. Suppl. 217.—6. *Iqd al-tawḥīd*, Bat. Suppl. 227.—7. *Urjūza fī ʿl-taṣawwuf*, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 171,<sup>1583g</sup>—8. *Risāla fī bayān mā yajibū ʿala ʿl-mukallaḥ*, ibid. 173,<sup>1584,2</sup>.

4. Shāh Ḥusayn Efendi al-Anṭākī, d. 1130/1718.

*Al-Risāla al-Ḥusayniyya fī fann al-ādāb* (i.e. *Ādāb al-baḥth*), Pet. 105, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 241, <sup>2449,2</sup>.—Commentaries and glosses: a. ʿAlī al-Fardī b. Muṣṭafā al-Qayṣariyyawī, Berl. 5335, Pet. AM Buch. 383, excerpts printed in Istanbul 1276.—b. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Darandī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 243, <sup>2452,1</sup>.—c. Muḥammad Yāgān al-Marʿashī, ibid. <sup>1244</sup>, <sup>2453,1</sup>.—d. ʿAbdallāh Efendi Nūrī (d. 1303/1885), print. Istanbul (Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *MʿO* I, 386).—e. Anon., Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 241, <sup>2449,1</sup>.

5. Al-Shammās ʿAbdallāh b. al-Faḍl al-Anṭākī.

*Kitāb taʿthīrāt al-jaww al-mukhtaṣṣ bi-ʿilm al-falsafa*, Bibl. Gregor. IV (*Christ. Vost.* VII, 19).

## | 12 *Politics*

1. Cf p. 400, § 3, A, 1.

1a. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī wrote, in 994/1586:

*Al-Sihām al-muḍī'a fī ballāṣiyyat al-diyār al-Miṣriyya*, on the oppression of the people of Egypt, Landb.—Br. 11.

3. Jādallāh al-Ghunaymī al-Fayyūmī al-Shāfi'ī wrote, in 1101/1689:

1. *al-Durr al-naḍīr fī ādāb al-wazīr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 99.—2. *Sharḥ Lāmiyyat al-'Arab* see I, 54.

Ad p. 411

### 13 *Mathematics*

1. Muḥammad Ḥakīm Zulaq (?) al-Ḥalabī wrote in 987/1579:

*Risāla fī 'l-baḥth al-Hindī*, on geometry, Sbath 784.

2. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad al-Sakhāwī wrote, around 1000/1591:

*Al-Risāla al-Sakhāwīyya* or *Mukhtaṣar fī 'ilm al-ḥisāb*, Berl. 6000/1, Bat. Suppl. 608/9, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163<sub>11</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 182, 188, with a commentary *Faṭḥ rabb al-bariyya 'alā matn al-Sakhāwīyya* by Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Maḥallī al-Shāfi'ī (d. 1070/1756) Goth. 1487, 8, Paris 2463, 2, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 184, 188 (see Woepcke, *JAS* 1862, Feb-March 109, Suter no. 476), print. C. 1310 (in the margin: Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Mankabāwī al-Jāwī, *Rawḍat al-ḥussāb*), together with the commentary *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* by Muḥammad Abū Shuhra al-Manfalūṭī, twelfth century.

3. 'Uthmān b. 'Alā' al-Dīn b. Yūnus b. Muḥammad al-Malik al-Dimashqī, ca. 1002/1593.

4. Al-Kāfi Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad al-Awfā, d. 1045/1635.

*Istikhrāj al-taqwīm*, Sbath 794.

5. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad al-Muwarra'ī wrote, in 1155/1742:

*Sharḥ al-Qawā'id al-waḍḍāḥa fī 'ilm al-misāḥa*, Landb.—Br. 458.

6. Muḥammad al-Shāfi'ī al-Janāḥī al-'Ashmāwī wrote, in 1184/1770:

*Risāla fī taḥwīl al-mu'āmala*, on the value of different coins, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 714, <sup>2</sup>536 (autograph).

| 14 *Astronomy*

484

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad (p. 215) b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Badr al-Dīn Sibṭ al-Māridīnī, d. 934/1527.

Suter, *Nachtr.* 179. 1. *al-Maṭlab fi 'l-'amal bil-rub' al-mujayyab* or *al-Risāla al-Fathīyya fi 'l-'amal bil-jaybiyya*, on the sine quadrant, also attributed to his father, see p. 216, 7, Gött. 94,<sup>1</sup> Paris 2502,<sup>7</sup> Algiers 612, 1457,<sup>4</sup> 1460/1, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 266, 302, Mosul 120,<sup>304</sup> (different from Gotha 1425, Paris 2519,<sup>3</sup> Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 299), print. C. 1309; anon. comment. Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 285, <sup>2</sup>516.—6. *Khulāṣat al-ḥisāb*, completed in 900/1495, Beirut 237.—7. *Tuḥfat al-mukhtaṣarāt fi ma'rifat al-qibla wa-awqāt al-ṣalawāt*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2</sup>515.—7. *Tadrīb al-'āmil bil-rub' al-kāmil*, Mosul 120,<sup>304,3</sup>—8. *Tartīb Majmū' al-Kallā'ī* p. 201, 2.—9. *Ta'rīfāt mā yajib fi 'l-riyāda*, Rāmpūr 1, 412, 18 (which has Abu 'l-Qāsim).

3. See below p. 414.

3a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Tizūnī wrote, in 940/1533:

*Jadwal al-kawākib al-thābita al-muḥarrakat al-bu'd li-ākhir sanat 940 min al-hijra*, see Th. Hyde, *Ulugh Beg Tabulae*, Oxford 1765.

Ad p. 412

5. Sulaymān b. Ḥamza b. Ḥashish al-'Uthmānī al-Ḥanafī al-Falakī, ca. 990/1582.

2. *Zuhūr al-thurayyā etc.* additionally Manch. 790B, Algiers 532,<sup>13</sup> (anonymous).

6. Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ma'rūf b. Mollā al-Sha'mī al-Asadī Amīr al-Mujāhidīn al-Raṣṣād Khuwaydim al-shar' al-sharīf bi-qaḍā' Nābulus, b. 932/1525 in Damascus, d. 993/1585, probably in Istanbul.

Suter no. 471.—4. *Rayḥānat al-rūḥ etc.*, additionally Vat. v. 1424, As'ad 2500. Commentary by 'Umar al-Fāriskūrī (p. 443), Pet. AMK 933.—6. *al-Maṣābiḥ al-muḥira etc.*, Gotha 2094, 933.—7. *Sidrat muntaha 'l-afkār fi malakūt al-falak al-dawwār*, Sbath 496,<sup>1</sup>—8. *Bughyat al-ṭullāb min 'ilm al-ḥisāb*, ibid. 2.—9. *Risāla fi 'ilm al-binkāmāt*, Paris 2478 = *al-Kawākib al-durriyya fi waḍ' al-binkāmāt al-dawriyya*, Bodl. I, 968, written in 966/1552 in Istanbul, see E. Wiedemann, *Über die Uhren im Bereich der isl. Kultur*, p. 11.

485 | 7. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad (‘Abdallāh?) al-Tājūrī, d. 999/1590.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 152, Suter 512. 1. *Muqaddima* or *Risāla fi ‘l-fuṣūl al-arba‘a* additionally Paris 4580, Bodl. I, 971<sub>11</sub> (?), Vat. v. 318<sub>11</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 289, 318.—2. *Risāla fi ‘l-‘amal bi-rub‘ al-muqanṭarāt* additionally Leipz. 812, 11.—5. *Risāla fī ma‘rifat waḍ‘ bayt al-ibra‘ala ‘l-jihāt al-arba‘*, Manch. 361 O, Paris 2560<sub>10</sub>, Rabat 449, ix, Teh. I, 98<sub>3</sub>.—6. *Risālat al-daraja*, with a commentary on the equation between solar and lunar years by Hunayd, Paris 2560<sub>11</sub>.—7. *Nūr al-aḥdhāq*, abstract *‘Umdat al-ḥudhdhāq fi ‘l-‘amal bi hā fi sā‘ir al-āfāq*, ibid. 5.—8. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Faḥḥiyya*, p. 216g.

8. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Ṣādiq al-Bakrī al-Fawānīsī, second half of the twelfth cent.

*Naṭījat al-afkār fī ‘amal al-layl wal-nahār*, ephemerides for the latitude of Cairo, autograph, Paris 2545, Bodl. I, 1032.

9. See below p. 447, § 10<sub>2</sub>.

9a. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Khayr al-Ḥasanī (Ḥusaynī) al-Urmayūnī al-Mālikī wrote in the tenth century in Egypt:

1. *al-Nujūm al-shāriqāt fī ba‘ḍ al-ṣanā‘i‘ al-muḥtāj ilayhā fī ‘ilm al-miqāt*, mostly relating to colours, gems, etc., Paris 6687, Cambr. 922, Cat. Boustany 1936, 95, Cairo<sup>2</sup> vI, 158, Beirut 251, Mosul 282<sub>62,1</sub>, print. Aleppo 1928.—2. *al-Manhal al-sākib fī ma‘rifat taḥrik al-kawākib*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 706, <sup>2</sup>508.—3. Untitled tables, Berl. 5663 (which has al-Armanāwī).—4. *Sharḥ Zād al-musāfir*, p. 159, 11.

9b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Dallāl al-Suyūṭī, a student of Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ al-Ṣūfī (159, 11).

1. *Nuzhat al-abṣār*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 325.—2. *al-Jawāhir al-nayyirāt*, an abstract by his student ‘Alī al-Mālaqī al-Andalusī entitled *al-Waḍ‘ ‘ala ‘l-jihāt fi ‘l-baṣā‘ir wal-munḥarifāt*, Berl. 5715, Gotha 1381<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 284, 329, Rāmpūr I, 430<sub>78</sub>; continuation by the same entitled *Nuzhat al-nāẓir*, Berl. 5716 (Suter no. 459).

10a. Muḥammad b. Manṣūr, a descendant of Sultan al-Nāṣir b. Qalāwūn, wrote for the year 1051/1606:

*Taqwīm al-sana al-‘Arabiyya al-qamariyya*, Paris 2571<sub>11</sub>.

| Ad p. 413

486

10b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Fayyūmī al-'Awfī al-Ḥanafī al-Miṣrī, a teacher of *fiqh* in Cairo, who died in 1022/1614.

Muḥ. 11, 456, Suter no. 479, *Nachtr.* 180. 1. *Jadāwil maḥlūl al-maṭālī*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 239.—2. *Jadāwil ikhtilāf manẓar al-qamar*, following Ulugh Beg, *ibid.* 235.—3. *Raf' al-khilāf*, completed in 980/1572, *ibid.* 258.—4. *Sharḥ Murshidat al-ṭālib*, see p. 154.—5. *al-Jawāhir wal-yawāqīt*, on time-keeping, completed in 981/1573, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 326.—6. *al-Maqāma al-badī'iyya fī waṣf jamāl al-ma'ālīm al-Makkiyya*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708, 5, commentary *al-Hadiyya al-ṣāliḥa wal-naṣiḥa al-wāḍiḥa*, *ibid.* 3.

11. See below p. 461, § 8, 2.

12. Muṣṭafā b. Shams al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Khidr al-Čerkesī al-Ṭahirī (Zāhirī?) al-Khalwatī al-Falakī al-Dimyāṭī al-Shāfi'ī, ca. 1038/1628.

3. *al-Durr al-manẓūm fī 'l-silk al-mujayyab fī 'ilm rub' al-dā'ira al-mujayyab*, Mosul 120, 304, 7.

14. 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī al-Azharī, ca. 1080/1669.

1. *Tuḥfat al-labīb wa-bughyat al-arīb* additionally Paris 2046, 2 (dated 1009/1601?).—2. *Tuḥfat al-albāb fī bayān aḥkām (ḥukm) al-adhnāb*, composed in 1078/1667, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163,<sub>11</sub>.

15. Maḥmūd b. Quṭb al-Maḥallī al-Qabbānī, ca. 1080/1669.

3. *Risāla fī ḥisāb al-daraj wal-daqa'iq*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 712, <sup>2</sup>536,<sub>4</sub>.—4. Introduction to the *Zād al-musāfir* by Ibn al-Majdī (see p. 159, 10, 11), composed in 1149/1736 (?), Goth. 1301, 3.

15a. 'Abd al-Mun'im al-Nabtūtī of Nabtūt in al-Mudiriyya al-Sharqiyya in Egypt, d. 1084/1673.

Astronomical tables following the *Zīj* of Ibn al-Shāṭir (see p. 157) in Ambr. C 80 (*RSO* VIII, 83), cf. Gotha 1442.

16a. Aḥmad al-Sharqī al-Safāqūsī, professor at al-Azhar, wrote, in 1093/1682:

*Al-Durar al-fākhirāt fi 'l-ʿamal bi-rubʿ al-muqanṭarāt fī jamʿ al-aqtār wal-jihāt* autograph, Paris 2551.

- 487 | 16b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā b. Yūsuf al-Qalyūbī al-Ghawthī al-Mālikī al-ʿUmārī wrote, in 1118/1706:

*Qaṣīda yuʿraf minhā maʿrifat al-ḥawādith fī mustaqbal azmān*, astrological predictions on the rising of the Nile, Munich 874.

Ad p. 414

18. Riḍwān Efendi al-Falakī al-Razzāz, ca. 1122/1710.

6. *Asna 'l-mawāhib fī taqwīm al-kawākib*, following Ulugh Beg, for the longitude of Cairo, from which are tables in Paris 2537/8.—7. *al-Zīj li-arḍ Makka*, Landb.—Br. 166.

19. Muḥammad al-Ghamrī al-Shāfiʿī al-Falakī died after 1124/1712.

3. *al-Iksīr al-muʿaẓẓam wal-ḥajar al-mukarram*, Berl. Oct. 2103.

20. Ramaḍān b. Ṣāliḥ b. ʿUmar al-Safaṭī al-Khawānakī, d. 22 Jumādā 1 1158/23 June 1745.

5. *Kifāyat al-ṭālib li-ʿilm al-waqt wa-bughyat al-rāghib*, Landb.—Br. 453.

21. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ḥumaydī (Ḥamīdī?), d. 1179/1765.

1. *Risāla fi 'l-āla al-musammāt dhāt kursī* additionally Browne Cat. 160, Ob 2, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 248, <sup>2</sup>515,9, Rabat 499, i.—2. *Naḍrat al-lubāb ʿalā Bahjat al-albāb fī 'l-aṣṭarlāb* of ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm al-Qayṣarī Söilemzāde, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2</sup>515,6.

22. Hasan b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Zaylaʿī al-Jabartī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1188/1774.

Ad p. 415

5. *Rafʿ al-ishkāl bi-ẓuhūr al-ʿaṣhr fī 'l-ʿaṣhr fī ghālib al-ashkāl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 435, Beirut 244, Āṣaf. 1, 798,40.—6. *Nuzhat al-ʿayn etc.*, composed in 1177/1763, additionally Princ. 187, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 469.—8. *al-ʿIqd al-thamīn fī-mā yataʿallaq bil-mawāzīn*, Paris 2476, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 218, Bayrūt 222, whence: Arab Metrology by

H. Sauvaire, *JRAS*, NS X, 253/84.—9. *Risālat al-aqwāl al-muʿriba ʿan aḥwāl al-ashriba*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 628, <sup>2</sup>1164, lith. n.p. n.d. behind Abū Ḥayyān's *al-Muqābasāt* (v. Dyck 186).—10. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-sharṭiyya li-Abbās*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 959, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 126.—11. *Akhṣar al-mukhtaṣarāt ʿalā rubʿ al-muqaṭṭarāt*, Munich 860.—12. An astronomical treatise, Paris 4695.—13. *al-Ujāla ʿalā aʿdal ālah*, autograph dated 1169/1756, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 750, <sup>2</sup>958.—14. *Risāla fī ʿilm al-qabbān wal-mizān*, Landb.–Br. 463.—15. *Sharḥ Daqāʿiq al-ḥaqāʿiq* p. 217.—16. *Kashf al-lithām ʿan wujūh mukhaddarāt al-ṣiṇf al-awwal min dhawi ʿl-arḥām*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 961.

22a. Ibn al-Ḥakīm al-Ḥalabī wrote, in 1172/1758:

*Al-Durra al-manḍūda fī ʿl-awfāq al-maqṣūda*, Sbath 367.

### 15 Travelogues and Geographies

488

1. Muḥammad b. Khiḍr Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Rūmī al-Ḥalabī al-Jalālī, ca. 948/1541.

1. *al-Tuḥfa al-laṭīfa fī ʿimārat al-masjid al-nabawī wal-madīna al-sharīfa*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708, 3.—2. *al-Mustaṣṣā etc.*, ibid. 1767.—3. *Naṣīḥat al-ṣabī*, Šehīd ʿA. 1915, <sup>2</sup>16a/7b.

2. ʿAbd al-Bāsiṭ b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-ʿAlmāwī al-Shāfiʿī (Khalīl Paris 4943), d. 981/1573.

2. *al-Muʿīd fī ādāb al-mufīd wal-mustafīd*, an abstract of the work by al-Badr al-Ghazzī (3,7), Damascus 1349.

Ad p. 416

3. Abu ʿl-Barakāt Badr al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Jūd Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ghazzī al-ʿĀmirī al-Shāfiʿī al-Ashʿarī al-Dimashqī, d. 16 Shawwāl 984/7 January 1577.

3. *al-Marāḥ fī ʿl-muzāḥ*, Damascus 1349.—7. *al-Durr al-naḍīd (al-Muʿīd) fī ādāb al-mufīd wal-mustafīd*, abstract from al-ʿAlmāwī (no. 2), Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 47, Damascus 1349.—8. *al-Burhān al-nāhiḍ fī niyyat istibāḥat al-wuḍūʾ lil-ḥāʾid*, ibid.—9. Description of a trip to Mecca and Medina, Dam. Z. 82, 49.

4. Muḥibb al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faḍl Muḥammad b. Taqī al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. Dāʾūd al-Ḥamawī al-Ḥanafī, the grandfather of the historian, was born in Hama in Ramaḍān 949/December 1542. He studied under his father and Abu ʿl-Wafāʾ b. ʿAlawān (see p. 461). After attending the enthronement of Sultan Murād during

his trip to Istanbul he first took up residence in Homs, then in Ḥiṣn al-Akrād, and in 993/1585 in Damascus. He became a *muftī* there and died on 23 Shawwāl 1016/11 February 1608.

Muḥ. III, 322/31, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 77. Wüst. *Gesch. Fam. Muḥ.* 9. 1. *al-Rihla* additionally Cambr. 303, ʿĀṭif Ef. 2030 (*MFO* V, 496), Beirut 182.—2. *Bawādī al-dumūʿ al-ʿandamiyya bi-wādi ʿl-dīyār al-Rūmiyya*, on his travels in Asia Minor, Cambr. 144.—3. *Tanzīl al-ayāt*, see I, 509.<sup>15</sup>—4. *al-Sahm al-muʿtarid*, Berl. 450, 21.—5. *Sharḥ al-Urjūza al-bayāniyya*, see p. 177.

489 | 5. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Jamāl al-Dīn b. Sukaykir, d. 987/1579.

Ad p. 417

2. *Nafahāt kamāʿim al-ward fī tafḍīl al-shitranj ʿala ʿl-nard*, Bodl. Poc. 16, see *JRAS*, 1937, 170.

7. Shams al-Dīn Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Imām al-Buṣrawī wrote, in 1103/1594:

*Tuḥfat al-anām fī faḍāʾil al-Shaʿm* additionally Berl. Oct. 1093, Vienna 902,<sup>1</sup> Paris 5993, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 265/7, 3 manuscripts in Istanbul in Tauer, *AO* VI, 105, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 127, Beirut 177, Mosul 43.<sup>38</sup>

7a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭalawī, before 1036/1626 (the father of Muḥammad b. Aḥmad, below p. 384, 11, or identical with him?).

*Rihla*, with a biography of the author by ʿAlī b. Ghānim al-Maqdisī (d. 1036/1626, p. 395), Paris 5048.

8a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sanhūrī wrote under Murād III (982–1003/1574–95) and Murād IV (1032–49/1623–40):

A directory of post stations between Mecca and Cairo, Leipz. 743, see Flügel, *ZDMG* XVIII, 523/37.

8b. Salāmish b. Kündoghdū al-Ṣāliḥī, 10th cent., Egypt:

*Al-Bustān fī ʿajāʾib al-arḍ wal-buldān*, Paris 2212.



10. Badr al-Dīn b. Sālīm b. Muḥammad Tābiʿ āl al-Ṣiddīq, ca. 1062/1652.

Ad p. 418

2. *Nuzhat al-abṣār wal-asmāʿ fī akhbār dhawāt al-qināʿ*, Berl. Fol. 3318, Paris 1371/3, Manch. 770.

11. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Taqī al-Dīn b. Ismāʿīl al-Ḥalabī al-Faraḍī Najm al-Dīn, d. 1090/1679.

*Al-Ishārāt ilā amākin al-ziyārāt* additionally Leipz. 286, Manch. 321.

11a. Timirtāshī wrote, in 1106/1694:

*Al-Khabar al-tāmm fī hudūd al-arḍ al-muqaddasa wa-Filasṭīn wal-Shaʿm*, A. Taymūr, RAAD III, 344.

| 11b. Aḥmad Efendi al-Adhamī al-Ḥanafī wrote before 1156/1753 (the date of the manuscript): 490

*Tuḥfat al-adab fī ʿl-riḥla min Dīmyāṭ ila ʿl-Shaʿm wa-Ḥalab*, mostly observations on scholars he met, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 45.

13. Murtaḍā Bek b. Muṣṭafā b. Ḥasan al-Kurdī, d. after 1133/1721.

2. *Hadiyyat al-faqīr etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 164.

Ad p. 419

15. Muṣṭafā Asʿad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Dīmyāṭī al-Laḳīmī, d. 1178/1795.

1. *Laṭāʾif uns al-jalīl etc.* additionally Cambr. 978.—2. *Mawāniḥ al-uns etc.*, ibid. 1140.

# 16 *Hunting, Militaria, Engineering, and Farming*

1a. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn b. Taqī al-Dīn al-Ṣalāṭī of Damascus was in Medina in 1073/1662 and in Asia Minor in 1091/1680.

*Īḍāḥ al-marāmī bi-sharḥ Hidāyat al-rāmī*, on a work by Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ishāq b. Aḥmad Sibṭ Ḥirzallāh, Berl. 5543, Leipz. 754.

1b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Bakhshī al-Khalwatī, d. 1096/1658.

1. *Rashaḥāt al-maddād fī-mā yataʿallaq bil-ṣāfināt al-jyād*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 170, ed. Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, Aleppo 1930 (together with *Faḍl al-khayl* by Sharaf al-Dīn al-Dimyātī).—2. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Iʿrāb al-qārī* I, 159, 19.

1c. Abu l-ʿAbbās b. Muḥammad al-Sufyānī wrote, around 1029/1619:

*Art de la reliure et de la dorure*, texte arabe accompagné d'un index des termes techniques par R. Ricard, 2nd ed. Algiers 1925.

1d. ʿUmar b. Bākir b. al-Nāẓir wrote, in 1040/1630:

*Filāḥat Miṣr*, Landb.—Br. 12 (autograph).

#### 491 | 17 **Music**

2. see p. 508, § 9<sub>2</sub>, ad p. 435.

3 Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ganjī b. Jānbek al-Ganjī al-ʿAṣrūnī, who died around 1150/1737.

*Bulūgh al munā fī tarājim ahl al-jinā* MS A. Taymūr, see Khalil Mardam Bek, *RAAD* IV, 57/9.

#### 18 **Medicine**

1a. The era of Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Ḥarīrī (mistakenly al-Jazarī in *ḤKh* II, 63) is unknown, but he can hardly be taken to be the son of the writer of *maqāmas*, as Pertsch does.

*Bulghat al-ṭabīb wa-nuzhat al-fāḍil al-adīb*, an *urjūza*, Gotha 2028, 2, see *Mashriq* IV (1901), 726, no. 16.

Ad p. 420

3. On the advice of a Persian scholar who healed him of a disease that had left him crippled since he was seven years old, Dāʿūd b. ʿUmar al-Anṭākī al-Ḍarīr (al-Akmah) learned Greek and died in Mecca in 1008/1599.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfat al-ʿaṣr* 428/30, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 129, al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 123, al-ʿAyyāshī, *Rihla* 11, 27, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 415/6 (following the *Sāniḥāt* of al-Ṭalawī, see p. 384, who knew him personally), al-Shawkānī, *Badr* 1, 246. 1. *Tadhkirat uli ʿl-albāb* etc. additionally Berl. Qu. 6310/1,818, Paris 5756/8, 6753, Ind. Off. 789, Manch. 353/4, Bat. III, 270, Ambr. B 18, iii (*RSO* IV, 99), Esc.<sup>1</sup> 832, Algiers 1760,<sup>1</sup> Rabat 482, Sulaim. 847/8, Welieddīn 2479/80, NO 3473/8, Mashh. XVI, 72, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 8, Sbath 17,<sup>4</sup> 365, Dam. ʿUm. 94,<sup>57</sup> Mosul 32, 133, 2; 58, 74; 107, 102; 166, 29; 292, 1, Rāmpūr 1, 470,<sup>33/4</sup> Bank. IV, 77/8, Āṣaf. I, 916,<sup>18,206</sup> Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* 18, 98,<sup>1</sup> Aligarh 123,<sup>24,26,27</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1282, C. 1294 (with 2 in the margin), 1302, 1306, 1309, 1324 (with a *dhayl* by one of his students, Bank. IV, 79, 1, and 2 in the margin), 1342.—2. *al-Nuzha al-mubhija* etc., delete: ʿBerl. 6312ʼ, Berl. Fol. 3056, Leid. 1380 (fragm.) Cambr. Suppl. 1310, Ambr. B 38 (*RSO* IV, 103), Selīm Āgā 888/9, Welieddīn 2558, Dam. ʿUm. 94,<sup>3</sup> Mosul 12, 22; | 238, 180, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 217, Sbath 17, 3, Rāmpūr 1, 499, no. 256/60, Bank. IV, 80, 1, Bat. III, 270.—3. *Nuzhat al-adhhān* etc. additionally Berl. 6312 (delete: Leid. 1380), Āṣaf. II, 938,<sup>37</sup> ff.—5. *al-Tuḥfa al-Bakriyya* etc. additionally Mosul 34, 153, 2.—8. *Risāla fi ʿl-ṭayr wal-ʿuqāb*, Paris 2625, 3 (but with Dāʿūd b. Khālīd al-Anṭākī as the author).—9. *Tazyīn al-aswāq bi-tafṣīl (tartīb) ashwāq al-ushshāq* additionally Āṣaf. II, 1510,<sup>68</sup> print. C. 1302, an excerpt in *Hespéris* XII, 121, 1069, 2.—10. *Majmaʿ al-manāfiʿ al-badaniyya*, see p. 219.—11. *Risālat analūṭiqā al-ṣughrā*, Lālelī 3639 (only Dāʿūd al-Ṭabīb).—12. *Risālat al-kubrā*, ibid.—13. *Risālat al-ṣanāʿiʿ al-ʿamaliyya*, ibid.—14. *Risālat al-ṣanāʿiʿ al-ʿayniyya*, ibid.—15. *Risālat ikhtilāf al-lughāt*, ibid.—16. *al-Mabādī*, ibid.—17. *Risālat al-hayūlā wal-ṣūra*, ibid.—18. *al-Samāʿ wal-ʿālam*, ibid.—19. *Risālat al-kawn wal-fasād*, ibid.—20. *Takwīn al-maʿādin*, ibid.—21. *Risālat al-ḥarakāt*, ibid.—22. *Risālat al-ḥudūd wal-rusūm*.—23. *al-Ārāʾ wal-madhāhib*.—24. *Risālat al-daʿwa ila ʿllāh*.—25. *al-Kahāna wal-faʿl*.—26. *Risālat al-siyāsāt*, ibid.—27. *Dustūr al-ʿajāʾib*, Pesh. 1603, Āṣaf. II, 922,<sup>6</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 175,<sup>76</sup>.—28. *Mukhtaṣar al-mufradāt*, Dam. ʿUm. 94,<sup>3</sup>.—29. *Sirr al-asrār wa-kanz al-anwār fi taskhīr al-mulūk*, C. n.d.—30. *Ghāyat al-marām fi ʿl-ṭibb*, Rāmpūr 1, 489,<sup>169</sup>.—31. *Fayḍ al-baḥr ʿalā nahr al-khayrāt li-kashf asrār al-barr* etc., Cat. Boustany 1936, no. 97.—31. *Kuḥl al-naḥīs li-jalāʾ aʿyun al-raʾīs*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 256.

4. Madyan b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qawṣūnī, d. after 1044/1634.

*Qāmūs al-aṭibbāʾ wa-nāmūs al-alibbāʾ fi ʿl-mufradāt* additionally NO 3566, Damascus, see *RAAD* I, 177, X, 317, Pet. MS in his hand see Kračkovsky *Islca* 11, 334.

5. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Salāma al-Qalyūbī, d. end Shawwāl 1069/ July 1659.

Ad p. 421

1. *al-Maṣābīḥ al-sanīyya* etc. additionally Mosul 179, 141; 284,<sup>72</sup> abstract Beirut 327; see B. Sanguinetti, Quelques chapitres de médecine et de thérapeutique arabes, texte ar. publ. et trad., *JAs* 1865, 11, 381 ff.—3. *al-Tadhkira fi 'l-ṭibb* additionally Goth. 1452/3, Jer. Khāl. 75, 35, printings also C. 1300, 1304 (with al-Ṣunubrī's *al-Raḥma fi 'l-ṭibb* in the margin), 1302 (in the margin of al-Sha'rānī's *Tadhkirat al-Suwaydī*).—11. *al-Nubdha al-laṭīfa* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 381.—15. *Ta'bīr al-manāmāt*, Paris 2754, Cairo<sup>2</sup> vi, 176.—17. *Nawādir al-Qalyūbī* additionally Paris 3559/63, 6706, Br. Mus. Or. 7018 (DL 62, with *Kitāb ḥikāyāt*, stories about pious people), Algiers 1879, printings also Kanpur 1883, Būlāq 1287, C. 1277, 1282, 1323, 1328, Lucknow 1899, with Persian glosses by Muḥammad Ja'far 'Alī Najīnawī, Kanpur 1912; O. Rescher, *Die Geschichten und Anekdoten aus Q.'s. N.*, Stuttgart 1920.—18. *al-Mujarrabāt*, Gött. ar. 100.—16. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ Minhāj al-ṭālibīn*, see i, 681.—20. *Sharḥ Mi'rāj al-nabī*, Tüb. 103, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 545, 1, <sup>2</sup>241, Dam. Z. 74 ('Um. 82), 40, library Daḥdāḥ 7.— | 21. *Risāla fi ma'rifat asmā' al-bilād wa-urūḍihā wa-aṭwālihā*, Princ. 40.—22. *Manāsik al-ḥajj wal-ʿumra*, Cambr. 1108.—23. *al-Budūr al-munawwara fi ma'rifat rutab al-aḥādīth al-mushtahira*, Bat. Suppl. 123.

493

6. See below p. 447, § 11, 2.

6a. In 1101/1689, Muḥadhdhab al-Dīn 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. 'Alī al-Ṭabīb completed, for the son of the *qāḍī* of Baalbek Badr al-Dīn b. Muẓaffar:

*Sharḥ Taqdimat al-ma'rifa li-Ibbuqrāṭ*, Sbath 255, 797.

6b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Shīwī al-Dasūqī, era unknown.

*Mu'īnat al-ma'ānī al-mashhūra bi-manẓūmat al-Shīwī*, on therapeutics, according to Muḥammad al-'Ayyāshī al-Maghribī in *Majmū' fi-hi fawā'id* n.p. 1297.

Ad p. 422

## 19 Occult Sciences

1. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bahnasī al-Ḥulwatī (sic), d. ca. 1001/1592:

1. *al-Miftāḥ li-baʿḍ asrār al-karīm al-fattāḥ*, on the magical powers of letters, Berl. 3188, 4134, *Hespéris* XII, 119, 1005.—2. *Tafsīr al-Bahnasī li-sūrat al-ʿAnkabūt wal-Qaṣaṣ wa-awwal sūrat al-Rūḥ*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 38.

1a. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Shabrāmallisī, ca. 1021/1612.

1. *Bahjat al-aḥādīth fī aḥkām jumla min al-aḥādīth* additionally Cat. Boustany 1936, 95, Rāmpūr 1, 682,<sub>3</sub>.—6. *al-Durra al-bahīyya fī waḍʿ basāʾit faḍl al-dāʾir bil-ṭariq* (sic) *al-handasiyya*, Algiers 1467, 1.—8. *al-Rajaz al-mafrūd etc.* with a commentary by ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī al-Damlījī, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 407.—9. A treatise on a talisman and on the mystical meaning of letters, Paris 2698, 2.

2. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Iskarī al-Imām bi-jāmiʿ Ṭūlūn, ca. 1034/1624.

2. *Lumʿat al-anwār al-saniyya fī ḥall rumūz al-ḥurūf al-jafriyya*, Manch. 247B, see ZS X, 231.

| 4a. ʿUmar b. Khalīl b. ʿAlī al-Silqānī, 17th century.

494

*Al-Iʿlām fī tafsīr al-aḥlām*, Paris 2748.

4b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad al-Murshidī wrote, after al-Shaʿrānī:

*Gḥāyat al-maʿānī fī maʿrifat qawāʿid al-rabbānī*, Beirut 270.

4c. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Maḥallī al-Buḥayrī wrote, in the 15th or 16th century:

*Kitāb al-qurʿa al-kubrā*, Paris 2706, Beirut 275/7 (with the title *Qurʿat al-ṭuyūr*).

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Fullānī (Fulānī, of the Fūl tribe in the Sudan?), d. 1154/1741 in Cairo.

Ad p. 423

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 264 penultimate ff.—2. *al-Durr al-manẓūm etc.* NO 2784 (1, 924,<sub>29</sub>).—3. *al-Taḥrīrāt al-rāʾiqa* additionally Āṣaf. II, 1148,<sub>28</sub>.

## 20 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ṭūlūn al-Šāliḥī al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanafī, d. 10 Jumādā II, 953/9 August 1546.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 298, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 355, Jamīl Bek, *Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 226/56. *Al-Fulk al-mashhūn fī aḥwāl Muḥammad b. Ṭūlūn*, Damascus 1348, C. 1354 as no. 1 of *al-Rasā’il al-ta’rīkhiyya*.—According to the information provided at the end of the edition of al-Sakhāwī’s *al-Ḍaw’* vol. VII, there are more than 100 treatises by him in the library of Aḥmad Taymūr.—17 works by him in Landb.—Br. 131/48.—13. read: *al-‘āmilayn aw al-‘awāmil*.—15. On Abu ‘l-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Shimshāṭī see also Yāqūt, *Irshād* V, 375.—18. *al-Ghuraf al-‘aliyya etc.* additionally Šehīd ‘A. 1924.—

Ad p. 424

20. *Dhakhā’ir al-qaṣr* see RAAD III, 33/42, *Mashriq* XXXV, 33/5.—24. R. Hartmann, Das Tübinger Fragment der Chronik des I. T. in *Abh. der Königsberger W. G., Geistesw.* III, 2, 1926, see H. Janski, Die Chronik des b. T. als Geschichtsquelle für den Feldzug Sultan Selīms gegen die Mamlūken, *Isl.* XVIII, 24/33.—25. *al-Ibtihāj fī aḥkām al-ikhtilāj* Leipz. 843, see Kern, *MSOS* XI, 265.—26. *Tuḥfat al-ḥabīb bi-akḥbār al-kathīb*, on the tomb of Moses in Damascus, read publicly there in 936/1529, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1070.—27. *al-Sham’a al-muḍra fī akḥbār al-qal’a al-Dimashqiyya*, Damascus 1348.—28. *al-Luma’āt al-barqiyya fī ‘l-nukat al-ta’rīkhiyya*, C. 1348.—29. *al-Mu’izza fī-mā qīla fī ‘l-Mizza*, Damascus ibid., no. 2 of the *Rasā’il ta’r.* C. 1348, no. 3 of the *Ras. ta’r.* C. 1354.—30. *I’lām al-sā’ilīn ‘an katb sayyid al-mursālīn*, Damascus 1348.—31. *Kamāl al-muruwwa fī jamāl al-futuwwa*, photograph of a manuscript in Damascus in A. Taymūr, *Isl.* XIX, 51.—32. *Tuḥfat al-kirām bi-tarjamat sayyidī Abū Bakr b. Qiwām* (born 548), photograph of the autograph, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 415.—33. *Tabyīḍ al-tīrs fī ‘l-samar layāliya ‘l-‘īrs*, Damascus 1348.—34. *Ḍarb al-ḥūṭa ‘alā jamī’ al-Ghūṭa*, a brief description of the Ghūṭa of Damascus, autograph Leid.<sup>2</sup> 814.—35. *Mufākahat al-khillān fī ḥawādith al-zamān*, Br. Mus. II, 431a.—36. *Ta’rīkh aḥwāl Ifranj Bayrūt*, a commentary on a *qaṣida* by Ibrāhīm b. Šārim al-Dīn al-Šaydāwī on a raid by the Franks on Beirut, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 958.—36. *Laṭā’if al-minna fī muntazahāt al-janna*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1011.—37. *Tashnīf al-sāmi’* (read: *al-masāmi’*?) fī ‘ilm ḥisāb al-aṣābi’, Landb.—Br. 137.—38. *al-Talwīḥāt fī ‘l-wujūd al-dhihnī wal-khārijī*, ibid. 140.—39. *al-Arba’ūna ḥadīthan al-Ṭūlūniyya*, ibid. 142.—40. *al-Ḥāwī ‘alā ṭurāf min al-tanzīl li-ṣurāf min al-ta’wīl*, ibid. 146.—41. *al-Shudhūr al-dhahabiyya fī tarājīm āl Umayyā al-ithnay ‘ashar*, Tunis, Zayt., *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 32.—42.

*Fihris al-Marwiyyāt al-akbar, al-awsaṭ, al-ṣaghīr*, photograph of the autograph, A. Taymūr, Muṣṭal. no. 40, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 289.

2. Raḍī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥalabī al-Raba‘ī al-Tādhifī al-Ḥanafī al-Qādirī b. al-Ḥanbalī, who died on 13 Jumādā I 971/30 December 1563.

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā’* 68, Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 365, Muḥammad al-Tanūkhī, *RAAD* XVI, 85 ff. Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *I’lām al-nubalā’ bi-ta’rīkh Ḥalab al-Shahbā’* VI, 59/68. 1. *Dīwān*, with the title *al-Jawārī al-munsha’āt bil-jawārī al-munsha’āt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 78, 107.—3. *al-Rawā’ih al-‘ūdīyya etc.* ibid. 171.—4. *Ḥadā’iq aḥdāq al-azhār etc.* additionally Cambr. 307.—5. *Marta’ al-ḡibā’ etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 350, completed in Sha‘bān 965/May-June 1558.—

Ad p. 425

6. *Kanz man hājā etc.* additionally Pet. AMK 937, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 309, Aleppo, Bayt Sulṭān, Bayt Marī Bāshā al-Mallāh (autograph dated 965, *RAAD* XVI, 91, no. 32).—9. *Tuḥfat al-fāḍil etc.* additionally Rāmpūr I, 581,52.—11. *Durr al-ḥabab fī ta’rīkh Ḥalab*, a continuation of the *Kunūz al-dhahab* of Muwaffaq al-Dīn Abū Dārī Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī (d. 844/1479, *ḤKh* III, 126) additionally Paris 5884, Cambr. 172, Glasgow 469, no. 130, Tunis, Zayt., *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 29.—12. *Maṣābiḥ arbāb al-riyāsa etc.* additionally Aṣaf. II, 1106,149.—13. *Makhāyil al-malāḥa etc.* I, 860, 9e.—14. *Tadhkirat man nasī bil-waṣṭ al-ḥandasī* additionally Alexandria, *RAAD* XVI, 89, 8.—16. *Rabṭ al-shawārid fī ḥall al-shawāhid* on the *shawāhid*, in the commentary of Sa’d (I, 498f) on *al-‘Izzī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 55, autograph in al-Maktaba al-Ḥalwiyya, Beirut, St.-Jos., Aleppo, Muṣṭafā Kuzaybira, (*RAAD* XVI, 91).—17. *Nujūm al-murīd wa-rujūm al-marīd*, autograph dated 954/1547, Pet. AMK 944.—18. *Shaqā’iq al-akam bi-daqa’iq al-ḥikam* | Mosul 164,3.—19. *Tarwīyat al-zāmī fī tabri’at al-Jāmī*, a defence of his teacher ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Jāmī against the accusation by Rūḥallāh al-Qazwīnī (*ḤKh* II, 288, 298) that he was the root of all *bida’*, Gotha 102,7.—20. *Qadw al-athar fī ṣafw ‘ulūm al-athar*, ibid. 8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 77, Rāmpūr II, 238,43, printed in *Majmū’a* C. 1326.—23. *Sharḥ Nawābiḥ al-kalim* I, 512, xv, 6.—22. *al-Alḥāz fī wahm al-alfāz* I, 488, vi.—23. *al-Ma’ṭūr al-‘ūdī*, see below p. 439.—24. *al-Ḥadā’iq al-insīyya fī kashf ḥaqā’iq al-Andalusīyya fī ‘l-‘arūd*, Makt. Ḥalwiyya in Aleppo, *RAAD* XVI, 90.—25. *Raf’ al-ḥijāb ‘an qawā’id al-ḥisāb*, a commentary on *Nuzhat al-ḥussāb* (p. 154), Br. Mus. Or. 5821 (DL 41), Aleppo, Shaykh Nabīh al-Habrāwī, al-Aḥmadiyya, and Bayt Sulṭān, *RAAD* XVI, 90, 18.—26. *Anwār al-malak ‘alā Sharḥ*

*al-Manār li-Ibn al-Malak* (p. 263/4) additionally Aleppo Aḥmadiyya, printed in Istanbul with the glosses of al-Ruhāwī and Zīrakzāde, *ibid.* 92.—27. *Tuḥfat al-afāḍil fī šināʿat al-fāḍil fī ʿl-inshāʿ*, autograph Makt. Ḥalw. *ibid.*—28. *Rawḍat al-afrah ʿala ʿl-Sirājiyya* (1, 650), Ist. ʿUm. *ibid.* 93.—29. *Baḥr al-ʿawwām fī-mā aṣāba fihī ʿl-ʿawāmm*, ed. al-Tanūkhī, *RAAD* XVI, 85/139, 165/215, additionally Rāmpūr 1, 507,17.

3a. His son (?) Jamāl al-Dīn b. ʿImād al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī wrote:

*Furūḍ al-ʿImādī*, Mosul 219,138, Āṣaf. 11, 1098,18,19,140.

4. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Sunbātī, d. 995/1586 (Berl. 89).

2. *Risāla fī ʿamal al-rubʿ al-mujayyab*, p. 216, 7b.—3. *Hāshiya ʿalā Kitāb al-waraqāt* 1, 672, 4.—4. *Sharḥ al-Hamziyya* 1, 471,4.

5. Marʿī b. Yūsuf b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad al-Karmī Zayn al-Dīn al-Maqdisī al-Ḥanbalī was born in Tulkarm near Nablus and died in 1033/1624.

Ad p. 426

2. *al-Kalimāt al-bayyināt (saniyyāt)* additionally Landb.—Br. 496, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 59, Dam. Z. 74, 38.—4. *Farāʿid fawāʿid al-fikar etc.* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 528, <sup>2</sup>1006, Asʿad 1446,5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 337.—7. *Daḡ al-shubha*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 21.—11. *Sulwān al-muṣāb etc.*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 771, <sup>2</sup>1156,6.—13. *Tahqīq al-ẓunūn etc.* additionally Paris 2026,2.—15. *Badīʿ al-inshāʿ (āt)*, read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 1022/3, additionally Haupt 699, Algiers 1901, Sbath 301, 766, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 33, Āṣaf. 1, 108,9, lith. C. 1275, printings Būlāq 1242, C. 1281, 1297, 1298, 1300, 1319.—17. *Bahjat al-nāẓirīn etc.* additionally Vat. v. 903, Br. Mus. Or. 5948,1 (DL 6), Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 998, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 274, Jer. Khāl. 32,19 (print), Bat. Suppl. 234.—18. *Nuzhat al-nāẓirīn etc.*, composed in 1007/1598, additionally Cambr. 1175, Suppl. 241 (*Taʾriḫ al-ʿarīfīn*), Manch. 274, Paris 5920, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 682, <sup>2</sup>182, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 389, | Rāmpūr 1, 649,24, see Köhler in *Eichhorns Repert.* 111, 275.—19. *Qalāʿid al-ʿiqyān etc.* additionally Paris 4926, NO 3404, Mosul 110, 137,17, Rāmpūr 1, 643,193, Bank. xv, 1067 = (?) al-ʿUbaydī, *Q. al-ʿI. fī mafāḫir āl ʿU.*, C. 1317.—20. *al-Kawākib al-durriyya etc.* print. C. 1329.—21. *al-Shahāda al-zakiyya*, Landb.—Br. 636.—22. *Tashwīq al-anām fī ʿl-hajj ilā bayt Allāh al-ḥarām*, Leipz. 277.—23. *Dalīl al-tālib*, a textbook on *fiqh*, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 908, Vat. v. 718, Cairo<sup>1</sup> 111, 300, Dam. ʿUm. 54,40,1, Calc. As. Soc. 1076, Rāmpūr 1, 194,197.—Commentaries: a. *Nayl al-maʿārib* by ʿAbd al-Qādir b.



‘Umar al-Dimashqī al-Shaybānī al-Taghlabī (d. 1135/1722, Mur. III, 58/9), Tüb. 42, printings Būlāq 1288 (Goldziher, *ZDMG* 62, 22), C. 1324.—b. Anon., *Maslak al-rāghib*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 552.—24. *al-Lafẓ al-muwatṭa’ fī bayān al-ṣalāt al-wuṣṭā*, Dam. ‘Um. 73, 38<sub>2</sub>.—25. *Tawḍīḥ al-burhān fī ‘l-farq bayna ‘l-islām wal-īmān*, ibid. 3, Selīm. Majm. 657<sub>5</sub>.—26. *Mukhtaṣar fī ‘ilm al-ṣarf*, Tüb. 180, Vat. v. Borg. 268.—27. *Ithāf dhawī ‘l-albāb (fī ‘l-qadar)*, As‘ad 1300, Mosul 110, 137<sub>8</sub>.—28. *Tanwīr baṣā’ir al-muqallidīn fī manāqib al-a’imma al-mujtahidīn*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 909, Jer. Khāl. 76<sub>8</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 146.—29. *Dalīl al-ṭālibīn fī kalām al-naḥwiyyīn*, Vat. v. 832<sub>1</sub> (cited in Muḥ. IV, 358<sub>24</sub>).—31. *Aqāwīl al-thiqāt fī ta’wīl al-asrār wal-ṣifāt wal-āyāt al-muḥkamāt wal-mutashābihāt* Landb.–Br. 497.—32. *Talkhīṣ awṣāf al-Muṣṭafā wa-dhikr man ba’dahu min al-khulafā’*, Šehīd ‘A. 1861.

Ad p. 427

6. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥattātī al-Miṣrī al-Naqshbandī al-Khalwatī, d. 1051/1641.

1. *al-Dalīl al-hādī etc.*, a *maqāma* in the form of a dialogue between the author and the *wālī* of Jerusalem about moral decline, written in Istanbul after a stay in Jerusalem, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 104.—2. *Risāla fī ‘l-munāqasha etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 181.—Is he identical with Muḥammad Aḥmad al-Ḥattāwī, whose descriptions of nature are praised in Muṣṭafā ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Saḥartī’s *Adab al-ṭabī’a*, Alexandria 1937, p. 39?

7. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Razzāq (‘Abd al-Rāziq) al-Maghribī al-Rashidī, d. 1096/1685.

1. *Tījān al-unwān* additionally Mosul 166, 27<sub>2</sub>.—2. *al-Ilmām bi-masā’il al-a’lām*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163<sub>3</sub>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 85<sub>1439,3</sub>.—3. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Minhāj* I, 681.

7a. Walī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Umar wrote, in 1055/1645:

*Luṭf al-qawā’id fī ḥall al-maqāṣid*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 187.

7b. Shihāb al-Dīn ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Aṣābī al-Sāna wrote, in 1118/1706:

| *Al-‘lām bi-ni‘am Allāh al-waḥhāb al-karīm al-mannān*, an encyclopaedia, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 180. 498

8. Muḥammad Sāḥaqlizāde al-Mar‘ashī attended the lectures of ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī in Damascus and died in 1150/1737 (or, according to others, in 1145).

Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir, *‘Osm. Mü’ell.* 1, 326. 1. *Tartīb al-‘ulūm* additionally Lālelī 1725, Selīm Āgā 900, Sarwīlī 275, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 182.—2. *Rashīhat al-naṣīḥ* etc. additionally Selīm Āgā 162 (?).—5. *al-Risāla al-waladiyya fi fann al-munāzara*, abstract of 6, additionally Pet. AMK 935, Beirut 409, Sulaim. 1058,<sub>1</sub>.—

Ad p. 428

Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, Pet. AMK 933,<sub>2</sub>.—b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Ḥusayn al-Āmidī, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 252, <sup>2</sup>461,<sub>2</sub>, Sulaim. 1058,<sub>2</sub>, Sarwīlī 280.—c. Ḥusayn b. Ḥaydar al-Tabrizī al-Mar‘ashī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 225.—d. Mollā ‘Umarzāde Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Bahnasī al-Ḥijābī, Beirut 416.—e. Ḥaydar Tabrizī (= c. ?), Sulaim. 534.—f. Qaraḥiṣārī, Pet. AMK 933.—6. *Taqrīr al-qawānīn* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 251, <sup>2</sup>460, Pet. AMK 926, Lālelī 2926/30, Qilič ‘A. 875, Selīm Āgā, Majm. 1073,<sub>1</sub>, Sarwīlī 275, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 225, Beirut 405/6, abstract by Dā‘ūd b. Muḥammad al-Qāriṣī (whose *Risāla fi bayān mas‘alat al-irādāt al-juz‘iyya wal-irādāt al-qalbiyya* is preserved in Selīm Āgā 1273,<sub>4</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 182, *Hāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Amthila al-mukhtalifa*, p. 437), additionally Pet. AMK 927.—7. *al-Qawl al-mufīd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 203.—9. *Tahdhīb al-qirā’a* additionally Pet. AMK 927, Lālelī 2515.—12. *Tashīl al-farā‘id*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 555.—15. *Jahd al-muqill, manzūma fi ‘l-qirā’a*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 336, <sup>2</sup>626.—Commentary, Lālelī 65.—16. *Risālat al-surūr wal-faraḥ*, Mosul 128, 109,<sub>2</sub>.—17. *Bughyat al-murtād li-taṣḥīḥ al-aḍḍād* Sulaim. 53,<sub>3</sub>.—18. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Samarqandiyya* p. 259.—19. *Risāla fi mā yata‘allaq bi-abaway al-nabī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 180.—20. *Risāla fi ‘l-īmān*, ibid. 183.—21. *Risālat al-irāda al-juz‘iyya*, Selīm. 648,<sub>11</sub>.

9. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im b. Khayyām b. Yūsuf al-Damanhūrī al-Madhāhibī al-Azhārī, d. 10 Rajab 1192/4 August 1778.

Autobiography, *al-Laṭā‘if al-nūriyya fi ‘l-minaḥ al-Damanhūriyya*, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>733, <sup>2</sup>797. Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 302/3. 1. *al-Fayḍ al-‘amīm* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 372, <sup>2</sup>597, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 57.—2. *Tanwīr al-muqlatayn* etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 78.—3. *Nihāyat al-ta‘rīf* etc. ibid. 81.—4. *Kashf al-lithām* etc. ibid. VI, 170.—7. *Durrat al-tawḥīd* etc. additionally Gotha 703, commentary, *al-Qawl al-mufīd*, additionally Selīm Āgā, Majm. 626,<sub>3</sub>.—

Ad p. 429

8. *Sabīl al-rashād ilā nafʿ al-ʿibād*, with an abstract of al-Maydānī's *Majmaʿ al-amthāl* in alphabetical order and two *qaṣīdas* on the Prophet by Ibn Jābir and al-Qalqashandī in the appendix, Alexandria 1288.—10. *Iqd al-farāʿid fī mā lil-muthallath min al-fawāʿid*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 300, <sup>2</sup>254.— | 12. *al-Nafʿ al-ghazīr fī ṣalāh al-sulṭān wal-wazīr* additionally Landb.–Br. 388.—13. *Ṭarīq al-ihṭidāʾ* etc., Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 444.—14. *ʿAyn al-ḥayāh* etc. additionally Rizā P. 319.—16. *Iqāmat al-ḥujja al-bāhira* etc. additionally ibid. 620, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 402, 475, 498, 548.—17. *Ghunyat al-faqīr* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 24, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1264, i.—21. *Manẓūma fī ʿilm al-bayān tusammā Ṭibb al-qulūb al-ḥāʾira*, Princ. 102.—22. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Samarqandīyya*, p. 260,<sub>6</sub>.—23. *Tuḥfat al-mulūk fī ʿilm al-tawḥīd wal-sulūk*, Jer. Khāl. 30, 31.—24. *Ithāf al-muhtadīn bi-manāqib aʿimmat al-dīn (al-aʿimma al-arbaʿa)*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 6.—25. *al-Kalām al-yasīr fī ʿilāj al-maqʿada wal-bawāsīr*, Landb.–Br. 436.—26. *Muntaha ʿl-taṣrīḥ bi-maḍmūn al-qawl al-ṣarīḥ fī ʿilm al-taṣrīḥ*, ibid. 437.—27. *al-Fatḥ al-rabbānī bi-mufradāt Ibn Ḥanbal wal-Shaybānī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 550.—28. *Bulūgh al-arab fī rasm mulk al-ʿArab*, prophecy, Rāmpūr 1, 679,<sub>1</sub>.—29. Poems, Heid. A. 370,<sub>12</sub>, ZDMG 91, 394.

10. ʿAlī Muṣṭafā al-Dimyāṭī wrote, in 1193/1779:

*Asʿila fī daqāʾiq ʿulūm mukhtalifa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 202.

Ad p. 430

## Chapter 2. Al-Jazīra, Iraq, and Bahrain

### 1 Poetry

1a. In honour of Sulṭān al-Diyār al-Fārisiyya, Lord of Ḥuwayza and Zakiyya, Ayman b. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn b. al-Malik al-Muḥsin ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin, Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Sanbāwī al-Mālikī al-Ḥimyarī composed:

A *qaṣīda*, on which his son ‘Alī wrote a commentary in 963/1556 entitled *Bughyat al-mufīd wa-bulghat al-mustafīd fī sharḥ al-Qaṣīd*, Paris 3240, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 36.

3. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Mūsawī al-Ḥuwayzī, d. 1087/1676.

*Dīwān ma’tūq* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 4933 (DL 58), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 79, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 135, Mosul 151,6 (134,211?), Rāmpūr I, 592,147, printings also C. 1280, 1320, Beirut 1331.

4. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mawṣilī al-Shaybānī, d. 1109/1697 or, according to others, in 1118/1706.

*Dīwān* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 660, <sup>2</sup>42,2.

500 | Ad p. 431

5. ‘Uthmān b. ‘Alī b. Murād al-‘Umarī al-Mawṣilī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1184/1770.

3. *al-Maqāma al-Dujayliyya wal-maqāla al-‘Umarīyya*, see Rescher, *Beitr. zur Maq.* IV, 199/285.

6. Muḥammad Amīn b. Ibrāhīm b. Yāsīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Mawṣilī wrote, in 1202/1789:

*Awraq al-dhahab fī ‘ilm al-muḥāḍarāt wal-adab*, see Goldziher, *Abh. z. ar. Phil.* II, XLI.

7. Muḥammad Kāẓim al-Azdī al-Baghdādī, second half of the tenth century.

*Dīwān*, ed. Muḥammad Rashīd al-Sa’dī, Bombay 1320.

8. Ḥusayn b. Rashīd b. Qāsim al-Riḍawī al-‘Irāqī, ca. 1150/1737.

*Dhakhā’ir al-ma’āl fī nashr madḥ al-Muṣṭafā wal-āl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 52.

## 2 *Philology*

1. Ḥusayn b. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Abzar al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥillī, ca. 1050/1640.

2. *al-Durr al-muṣān fī-mā yaḥduthu fī ayyām dawlat Uthmān*, kabbalistic prophecies with a commentary, Paris 1625 (where the author is only Ḥusayn b. Kamāl).

2. Fakhr (Najm) al-Dīn Muḥammad Ṭarīḥ b. ‘Alī al-Najafī al-Ithnā ‘asharī, d. 1085/1674.

1. *Majma‘ al-baḥrayn wa-maṭla‘ al-nayyirayn*, on *gharīb al-ḥadīth wal-Qur‘ān*, arranged in the manner of al-Jawharī, composed in 1079/1668, Berl. 1665/6, Rāmpūr, I, 130,<sup>10,12</sup>, Bank. XX, 2004/6, printings Tehran 1277, 1266, 1274, 1282, 1294, 1298 (ed. Muḥammad ‘Alī al-Khurāsānī), 1302, Tabriz 1306/7, Pers. lith. 1321.—2. *Jāmi‘ al-maqāl fī-mā yata‘allaq bi-aḥwāl al-ḥadīth wal-rijāl*, Najafābādī IV, 70.

3. Mūsā al-Mawṣilī al-Ḥaddād wrote, in 1165/1752:

*Zubdat al-munāẓirīn fī sharḥ laghz Bahā’ al-Dīn al-‘Āmilī* (below p. 412), Mosul 207,<sup>10</sup>.

## 3 *Historiography*

501

1. Jamāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Alī Fathallāh b. ‘Alawān b. Bishāra al-Ka‘bī al-Qabbānī wrote, in 1078/1667:

Ad p. 432

1. *Maqāma*, print. Baghdad 1924, used in Mignon, *History of Modern Bassorah* 269/86, see Longrigg, *Four Centuries of Modern ‘Irāq*, 328.—2. *Sharḥ shawāhid Qaṭr al-nadā*, see p. 17.

1a. Murtaḍā Efendi Nazmīzāde composed in 1092/1681, when he was *wālī* of Baghdad:

*Tarjamat awliyā’ Baghdād*, translated from Turkish into Arabic by Aḥmad b. Ḥāmid Fakhrīzāde al-Mawṣilī, Mosul 122,<sup>28</sup>.

2. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Baghdādī, d. 1102/1690.

*Uyūn akhbār al-a‘yān etc.* additionally Paris 6677.

5. Abu 'l-Khayr 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh (§ 8,<sub>2</sub>) b. al-Ḥusayn al-Suwaydī, d. 1200/1786.

1. *Ḥadīqat al-zawrā'* etc. additionally Kazan, *Isl.* XVIII, 93, Medina, library of Shaykh al-Islām 'Arif Ḥikmat, *RAAD* VIII, 447.—2. *Irwā'* *al-muḥtasī* see I, 681, 20b.—For his grandson Sulaymān b. Muḥammad, see below p. 498.

5a. His brother Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Maḥāmid Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Barakāt 'Abdallāh al-Suwaydī wrote:

*Dīwān ifhām al-munāwī fī faḍā'il āl Shāwī*, Mosul 151,<sub>11</sub>.

6. Muḥammad Amīn b. Khayrallāh al-Khaṭīb al-'Umarī, d. 1203/1789.

Ad p. 433

1. *Manḥal al-awliyā'* etc. additionally Manch. 261, Beirut 136, Wabī 1146, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 372, Mosul 285, 76, 287, 2, on which is based *Ta'rikh al-Mawṣil* by Sulaymān al-Šā'igh, C. 1924 (see Longrigg, *Iraq* 330).—2. *Qalā'id al-nuḥūr* etc., on which a commentary, completed in 1179/1765, Mosul 149, 7, 286, 2.—3. *Maṭālī' al-ūlūm* etc. Mosul 215, 87, 292, 6 (autograph; Paris 2339 is another, anonymous work).—4. *al-Farīda al-saniyya fī 'l-ḥikam al-'Arabiyya*, ibid. 57, 138.—5. *Sharḥ li-manzūmatihi 'l-muḥtawīya 'alā fawā'id al-Risāla al-Samarqandīyya fī 'l-isti'āra* (see p. 259), ibid. 147, 115.—6. *Takhmīs al-Hamziyya*, see I, 477,<sub>9</sub>.—7. *al-Tuḥaf al-adabiyya fī 'l-kutub al-badī'iyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya*, completed in 1183/1769, Mosul 149, 3.—8. *Ḥadā'iq al-zahr wal-rayḥān fī 'l-bayān 'an balāghat al-tibyān*, ibid. 6.—9. *Dīwān fī madḥ al-nabī*, ibid. 8, 289, 19, 1.—  
502 10. *Manḥaj al-sālik fī maqāṣid Alfīyyat Ibn Mālik*, completed in 1193/1779, ibid. 150, 13.—11. *al-Farīda al-saniyya fī 'l-ḥikam al-'Arabiyya*, ibid. 152, 29, 271, 31.—12. *Naẓm ba'd abwāb Fākihāt al-khulafā'* (see p. 25) *ma'a ziyāda*, ibid. 152, 31, 4.—13. *al-Fawā'id al-manthūra fī 'l-fatāwī 'l-ma'thūra*, ibid. 219, 39.—14. *Hāshiya 'alā jihat al-waḥda*, ibid. 245, 352/3.—15. *al-Ḥikam al-muṭriba wal-kalimāt al-mu'jiba*, autograph ibid. 293, 4, 2.—16. *Unwān al-sharāf*, a biographical lexicon, Paris 5792.—17. *al-Tirāz al-marqūm fī ma'rifat maḥāsin al-manẓūm*, Mosul 153, 31,<sub>7</sub>.—18. *al-Fuṣūl al-ẓarīfa wal-nukat al-laṭīfa*, ibid. 8.—19. *Majmū' shajarāt lil-mulūk wal-anbiyā'*, ibid. 153,<sub>42</sub>.

3a *Ḥadīth*

Muḥammad b. 'Awn al-Dīn al-Mawṣilī al-Baghdādī wrote, in 1163/1750:

*Al-Zahr al-naḍir fī ithbāt ḥayāt al-Khaḍir*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1246, vii.

#### 4 *Fiqh*

##### A The Ḥanafīs

1. ‘Abdallāh al-Suwaydī, ca. 950/1543.

*Ṭabaqāt al-sāda al-Ḥanaḥfiyya* additionally Bank. XII, 761.

2. Ghiyāth al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad Ghānim b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 1030/1620.

1. *Malja’ al-quḍāt etc.* or *Tarjīḥ al-bayyināt* additionally Dresd. 414,2, Hamb. 57,2, Bol. 254,2, 442,4, Br. Mus. Or. 6246 (DL 22), Princ. 255, Qilič ‘A. 502, Sulaim. 607, Wehbī 577,2, Qaṣīdčizāde 250, Ġārullāh 815, A. Taymūr, Fiqh 651 (Schacht II, 16, 24), Mosul 38,211, 64,218, Bank. XIX, 2, 1777/8.—2. *Majma’ al-ḍamānāt* additionally Nūraddīn, Fiqh 529, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 223,2345, Mosul 37,206,208, 63,196, 64,182,194, Rāmpūr I, 253,570, printings C. 1308, Rāmpūr n.d.—3. *Adab al-awṣiyā’*, M. Murād 724 (728).

3. Sulṭān b. Nāṣir al-Khābūrī wrote in 1118/1706, in al-Madrasa al-Ismā‘īliyya:

*Risālat al-takbīr*, Mosul 29,101,4.

4. Nu‘mān b. ‘Uthmān Efendi al-‘Umarī wrote, in 1185/1771:

1. *al-Fatāwi’ l-Nu‘māniyya*, Mosul 37,202, with a *taqrīz* by Muḥammad Amīn al-‘Umarī (p. 501).—2. *al-Riyāḍ al-Nu‘māniyya fī fawā’id al-ṭibb min al-ḥikma al-ṭabībiyya*, composed in 1165/1752, Mosul 217,98.

##### | B The Shāfi‘īs

1. Ḥasan b. Khalīl al-‘Irāqī wrote, in 1016/1607:

*Al-Raḥūmiyya fī l-fiqh*, Āṣaf. II, 1154,48.

2. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Mudarris al-Rbtkī al-Mawṣilī, ca. 1141/1728.

1. *Huda l-ḥukkām ilā khayr al-aḥkām*, Mosul 89, 38,1. Abstract, *Huda l-ḥikam ilā khayr al-ḥikam*, ibid. 275,51.—2. *al-Minhāj fī bayān aḥkām al-‘ushr wal-kharāj* or *Risāla fī l-arāḍi l-amūriyya*, composed in 1158/1745, ibid. 132, 185,1.—3. *Risāla fī*

*bayān kufr al-ṭāʾifa al-rāfiḍa wa-bayān anna dārahum dār al-ḥarb*, *ibid.* 274<sub>46,2</sub>, 275<sub>51,1</sub>.—4. *Zawāhir al-zawājir*, see below p. 528<sub>5</sub>.

## C The Shīʿa

1. Walīallāh b. Niʿmatallāh al-Husayni al-Riḍawī al-Ḥāʾirī, ca. 981/1573.

*Amal al-āmil*, 512 bottom.—2. *Tuḥfat al-mulūk*, Teh. Sip. 221.

1a. Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Qaṭifī al-Baḥrānī, a contemporary of ʿAlī al-Karakī (d. 945/1538, below p. 411).

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 7/8. 1. *Taʿyīn al-firqa al-nājiyya*, Mashh. v, 35<sub>2</sub>.—2. *Risāla fī wājibat al-ṣawm*, *ibid.* 70<sub>227</sub>.—3. *Risālat saḥw wa-shakk fī ʿl-ṣalāh*, *ibid.* 73<sub>238/9</sub>, 103<sub>329</sub>.—4. *Risāla fī ʿl-niyya*, *ibid.* 74<sub>241</sub>.

2. ʿAbdallāh b. Šāliḥ b. Jumʿa b. Saʿbān b. ʿAlī al-Baḥrānī al-Samāhijī was born on Samāhij, a small island east of Uwāl. He went with his father to Šabaʿ and left Bahrain when the country was conquered by the Khārijīs. He first went to Isfahan and then to Bihbihān, where he died on 9 Jumādā II 1135/18 March 1723.

Ad p. 434

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 369/72.—15. *Kaṣḥf al-humūm fī ithbāt ʿiṣmat al-maʿṣūm*, a refutation of apparent contradictions in the Qurʾān and *ḥadīth* regarding the principle that prophets truly are without blemish, Berl. 2551.—16. *al-Šaḥīfa al-ūlā, al-ʿAlawīyya al-Murtaḍawīyya*, Tabriz 1276, Sūran 1277, Bombay 1279. A series of other writings is listed in Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Luʿluʿat al-Baḥrayn* 9/12, and following him in the *Rawḍāt*.

504 | 3. ʿAbdallāh b. Nūrallāh al-Baḥrānī, a student of Muḥammad Bāqir al-Majlisī (d. 1110/1698, see below p. 411).

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 371. *ʿAwālim al-ʿulūm*, an encyclopaedia in many volumes following the *Bihār al-anwār* of his teacher, Teh. Sip. I, 279/81; of which volume 16, *Maqṭal al-ʿawālim*, as an independent devotional work, Tabriz 1295 (see Strothmann, *Zwölferschia* 156, with a mistaken: composed in 1245/1830).

4a. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Šāliḥ b. Aḥmad b. ʿUṣfūr al-Dirāzī al-Baḥrānī was born in 1104/1693, the son of a pearl-trader. When Bahrain was conquered by the Khārijīs he fled to Qaṭif, where his father died of grief over the loss of his



fortune. He himself was soon able to return to his liberated homeland. After the victory of the Afghans he went to Kirman and then became a professor in Shiraz. Keeping himself out of the political turmoil he went to Karbala, where he died in 1186/1773.

Autobiography in 1. p. 357/68. 1. *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn*, an *ijāza* with detailed biographies of Shī'ī scholars, composed in Karbala in 1182/1786, Kentūrī 2718, Āṣaf. 1, 788,<sup>188</sup> lith. Tehran 1268.—2. *al-Ḥadā'iq al-nāḍira fī aḥkām al-'itra al-ṭāhira, ḥadīth* of the Imams on the *furū'*, with the exception of the *jihād* because the latter is not relevant for as long as the Imam remains hidden, Kentūrī 1001, printed in 6 volumes in Tehran (Tabriz?), 1315/7.—A commentary on the 4 *muqaddimas* by Muḥammad Taqī b. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī, ca. 1269/1853, Bank. XIX, 1, 1587.—3. *al-Durra al-Najafīyya min al-multaqaṭāt al-Yūsufīyya*, Kentūrī 1085, Teh. Sip. 1, 399/403, Tehran 1314.

5. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Bihbihānī b. Muḥammad Akmal al-Iṣfahānī was born in Isfahan in 1117/1705 or 1118. He was active as a teacher in Karbala (al-Ḥā'ir), where he died in 1205/1790 or 1208.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 123, *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* 290, *Hadiyyat al-aḥbāb* 100. 1. *Ta'liqāt* on *Manhaj al-maqāl*, see below p. 519.—2. *Risāla fī wujūb naḥṣi wa-ghayrī ṭahārah*, Teh. Sip. 1, 420/1.—3. *Hāshiya 'alā Madārik al-aḥkām* 1, 712.—4. *Hāshiya 'alā Maḥāṭih al-aḥkām*, see below ad p. 479.—5. *Fawā'id 'atiqa* or *Fawā'id Ḥā'iriyya*, Teh. Sip. 1, 599.—6. *Fawā'id jadīda*, ibid. 598.

6. Al-Sayyid Muḥammad Mahdī b. Murtaḍā b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī Baḥr al-'Ulūm was born in | Karbala in 1155/1752. He settled in Najaf, where he died in 1212/1797. 595

*Nujūm al-samā'* 313, *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* 314, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 138. 1. *Kitāb al-maṣābiḥ*, Būhār 190.—2. *Manzūma fī 'l-fiqh* or *Fawā'id fiqhīyya*, with a commentary by Muḥsin al-Kāzimī, Tehran 1271.

7. 'Abd al-Ṣamad al-Hamadhānī lived in Karbala, where he was killed during a raid by the Wahhābīs in 1216/1801.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 353. *Baḥr al-ma'ārif*, on Sufi ethics, Teh. 11, 638.

8. Muḥammad Jawād b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Husaynī al-Mūsawī al-'Āmilī, a descendant of Zayd b. 'Alī but a follower of Twelver Shī'ism, moved

from al-ʿĀmil to al-Bihbihānī in Karbala. After the latter's death he moved to Baḥr al-ʿUlūm in Najaf. He died in 1220/1811.

Muḥammad Mahdī al-Mūsawī, *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa* 11, 22. *Miftāḥ al-karāma* 207f.

9. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Ḥasanī al-Baghdādī al-ʿAṭṭār went from Baghdad to Najaf and died there in 1215/1800.

Muḥammad Mahdī Mūsawī, *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa aw Tatmīm Rawḍāt al-jannāt*, Baghdad n.d. 1, 4/5. 1. *Riḡāḍ al-jinān fī aʿmāl shahr Ramaḍān*, Baghdad 1322.—2. *al-Taḥqīq fī uṣūl al-fiqh* in 2 volumes.—3. *Dīwān shiʿr fī madāʾih al-aʿimma*.—4. *al-Rāʾiq*, an anthology of classical and modern poetry.

10. Jaʿfar b. Khiḍr al-Ḥillī al-Janāḥī al-Najafī died in Karbala in 1227/1812.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 151, *Hadīyyat al-aḥbāb* 178. *Kashf al-ghīṭāʾ fī fiqh al-Imāmiyya*, Teh. Sip. 1, 602, Tehran 1317.

11. Asadallāh b. Ismāʿīl al-Kāzimī lived in Karbala and Kāzimayn and died of the plague sometime after 1240/1824.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* 28. 1. *Kashf al-qināʿ ʿan wujūb ḥujjiyyat al-ijmāʿ*, Teh. Sip. 1, 607/8 Bombay 1316 (Strothmann, *Zwölferschia* 125, n. 2 with the incorrect reference: Goldziher, *ZDMG* L, 218, n. 3).—2. *Maqābis al-anwār wa-naḥāʾis al-asrār fī aḥkām al-nabī al-mukhtār wa-ʾitratihi ʾl-aṭḥār*, Tehran 1322.—3. *al-Luʾluʾ al-masjūr*, Teh. Sip. 1, 608/9.

## 506 | 5 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1a. Ḥusayn Pāshā b. ʿAlī Pāshā b. Afrāsiyāb was governor of Basra in the period 1060–79/1650–68 (Longrigg, *Four Centuries of Modern Iraq* 110/7), and wrote:

*Al-Akḥbār al-qurʾāniyya wal-āthār al-raḥmāniyya* for his son, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1445.—In praise of him, Ḥamza al-Baghdādī wrote *al-Bunūd*, Berl. 2215.

1b. Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Karkhī, d. 1006/1597.

1. *al-Manhaj al-asnā etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 363.

1c. Hāshim b. Sulaymān b. Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbd al-Jawād b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥusaynī al-Baḥrānī al-Kakāʾī al-Tawbalī, d. 1107/1695.

*Amal al-āmil* 73, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* IV, 228. 1. *al-Burhān fī tafsīr al-Qurʿān*, Berl. Qu. 1218, Teh. Sip. I, 89/90, M. Ibr. Libr. Lucknow, *JRASB* 1917, CXXXII, 130, lith. in 3 vols. Persia 1302/3, together with *Mirʿāt al-anwār wa-mishkāt al-asrār*, commentary by ʿAbd al-Laṭīf al-Kāzarūnī.—2. *Tabṣirat al-walī fī man raʿa ʿl-qāʾim al-Mahdī*, Teh. Sip. I, 221.—3. *Ghāyat al-marām wa-ḥujjat al-khiṣām*, composed in 1103/1691, Teh. Sip. I, 286/7.—4. *al-Maḥajja fī-mā nazala fī qāʾim al-ḥujja*, ibid. 303/4.—5. *Maʿālim al-zulfā*, ibid. 310/1.

2. Dhu ʿl-Nūn b. Jirjis al-Mawṣilī, 12th cent.

2. *Taḥiyyat al-Islām fī-mā warada bil-salām wal-muṣāfaha wal-qiyaṁ*, Mosul 127, 93,2.—3. *Kashf al-ḍarar ʿamman nakaḥa wa-kafar*, ibid. 264, 11.—4. *Maʿdin al-salāma fī aḥwāl al-dunyā wal-barzakh wal-qiyaṁ*, ibid. 143, 38.

Ad p. 435

## 6 Dogmatics

1a. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Sālim Bāḥağizāde al-Bağdādī, *raʾīs al-maḥkama al-tijārīya* in Baghdad, d. 906/1500.

*Al-Fāriq bayna ʿl-makhlūq wal-khālīq*, polemic against the Christians, print. C. 1324.

| 1. Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh al-Shirwānī wrote, in 947/1540 in Mardin:

507

*Al-Aḥkām al-dīniyya* additionally Manch. 794U, with the title *Fī takfīr Qizilbāsh* in ʿĀšir Ef. I, 1207/8 (Schacht I, 60).

3. Al-Sayyid Yāsīn b. Ibrāhīm al-Baṣrī wrote, in 1168/1754:

A refutation in rhyme of a poem in praise of the founder of Wahhābism, Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, by a man from Ṣanʿā, additionally Tüb. 140, 1.

5. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Afāliq al-Aḥsāʾī al-Ḥanbalī, ca. 1170/1756.

2. *Tahakkum al-muqallidīn fī muddaʿī tajdīd al-dīn*, against Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb, Tüb. 135, 3.

6. ʿAlī b. Abi ʿl-Suʿūd Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn b. Marʿī Banī Nāṣir al-Dīn al-ʿAbbāsī al-Shāfiʿī al-Suwaydī.

*Al-Iqd al-thamīn fī bayān masā'il al-dīn*, Mosul 43, 41.

## 7 *Mysticism*

1. 'Abd al-Qādir b. al-Mīmī al-Baṣrī, d. 1085/1674.

2. *Yatīmat al-ʿaṣr* etc. additionally Bank. XXI, 2401 (*Tadhk. al-naw.* 181).—3. *Naẓm al-sumūṭ al-zabarjadīyya fī silsilat al-sāda al-Naqshbandīyya*, 'Āšir II, 176.

3. 'Alī al-Bandanījī al-Baghdādī Najal al-Sayyid Ibrāhīm had led a dissolute life as a youth until the day that he was converted by Shaykh Aḥmad al-Mawṣilī. From then onward he lived in the latter's *takīyya* in front of the gates of Baghdad, in the company of al-Ma'rūf al-Karkhī and Junayd al-Baghdādī. He died of the plague in the year 1186/1772.

'Abd al-Qādir al-Khaṭībī al-Shahrābī, *Tadhkirat al-shu'arā' aw Shu'arā' Baghdād wa-kuttābuhā fī ayyām wizārat Dā'ūd Pāshā*, ed. Anastase Marie de St. Elie, Baghdad 1936, 28/30. 1. *Risālat al-manāsik al-ilāhiyya*, Br. Mus. Or. 7729 (DL 10).—2. *al-Qaṣīda al-ʿaynīyya*, Mosul 89,35,2, with a commentary, *al-Mawārid al-laduniyya*, Br. Mus. Or. 7728 (DL 59).—3. *Ta'rikh awliyā' Baghdād*, Berlin (Ritter).

508 | Ad p. 436

## 8 *Travelogues*

1. The first description of a trip to America, made between 1660 and 1683, was written by the priest Ilyās b. Yuḥannā (Ḥannā) of Mosul:

*Riḥlat awwal sharqī ilā Amirikā*, *Le plus ancien voyage d'un oriental en Amérique (1660/83)*, *voyage du curé Chaldéen Elias, fils du prêtre Jean de Mossoul, d'après le ms. de l'archevêché d'Alep*, éd. et annoté par le père A. Rabbath, Beirut 1906.

2. 'Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn b. Mar'ī al-Baghdādī al-Suwaydī Abu 'l-Barakāt Jamāl al-Dīn al-Dūrī, d. 1174/1757 (*Mashriq* xi, 275).

1. *al-Nafḥa al-miskīyya* etc. additionally Mosul 216, 89,1, ed. Khalīl al-Mardamī in *al-Majma' al-ʿilmī*, see RAAD VIII, 450.—3. *Maqāmat al-amthāl al-sā'ira*, print. C. 1324. (with a *maqāma* in praise of the author by 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Anṣārī), see O. Rescher, *Beitr. zur Maq.* III.—5. *al-Hujaj al-qat'īyya littifāq al-firaq al-Islāmiyya*, print. C. 1324/1906, see Goldziher, *Isl.* 316.—6. *Asmā' ahl Badr*, Būlāq 1278.—7. *al-Jumān fī l-isti'ārāt*, with a commentary by his son 'Abd

al-Raḥmān (see below p. 501) entitled *al-Jumān fi 'l-ma'ānī wal-bayān*, see *RAAD* VIII, 449.—8. *Sharḥ al-i'rāb 'an qawā'id al-i'rāb*, p. 24.—His second son Aḥmad, *Nuzhat al-udabā'*, on love, see *RAAD* VIII, 450.

## 9 *Natural Sciences and Music*

1. Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Abdalī al-Mawṣilī, d. 1156/1743.

*Risāla fi 'l-thalj wal-jamd wal-bard*, Mosul 213, 82; 274, 4.

2. Aḥmad al-Rifā'ī al-Muslim b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Mawṣilī, who was born before 1124/1712.

1. *al-Durr al-naqī fi fann al-mūsīqī*, Berl. 5523, Mosul 267, 13, 293, 23, 4, 296, 3, 5.—2. *Sufi Dīwān*, Mosul 267, 13.

### Chapter 3. North Arabia

#### 1 Poetry

1. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Zamzamī al-Shāfi‘ī ‘Izz al-Dīn, *muftī* of the Shāfi‘īs in the Hijaz, d. 976/1568.

Al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 320/4. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 131.—3. *al-Qaṣaṣ al-ḥaqq fī madh khayr al-khalq*, completed on 3 Dhu ‘l-Hijja 942/25 May 1536 in Hijrat al-Jirāf near Ṣan‘ā’, on which a *takhmīs*, entitled *Qaṣab al-saqb fī takhmīs al-Q. al-ḥ.* by Sharaf al-Dīn (below p. 405), completed on 13 Ṣafar 953/16 April 1546, Ambr. C. 155, ix (*RSO* VII, 622), Vat. v. 1143.<sup>5</sup> 3. A poem on Vizier Abu ‘l-Qāsim ‘Abd al-‘Azīz Āṣafkhān of Gujarāt, composed during his sojourn in that country, Ulughkhānī, *Hist. of Gujarat* I, 377 ff., a *marthiya* on the same, written in 955/1548, *ibid.* 381 ff., al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 243/7.—4. *Marthiya* on imam Ḥāmid b. Maḥmūd al-Jabarūtī, composed in 962/1555, *ibid.* 253/5.—4. *Sharḥ Bānat Su‘ād* I, 69.—5. *Naẓm ‘ilm al-tafsīr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 64.—6. *Faṭḥ al-ridā’ fī nashr al-‘alam wal-ihtidā’*, see ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 278.

2. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Khaṭīb wrote, in 1005/1596 in Medina:

*‘Iqd al-farā’id etc.*, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 869, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 207 (where the author’s name is given as ‘Alā’ al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Bāqī Abū Qāḍikhān al-Makkī), Rāmpūr I, 699.<sup>44</sup>

2a. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Madanī wrote, in 1007/1599:

*Naṣr min Allāh wa-faṭḥ qarīb*, Āṣaf. I, 158.<sup>27</sup>

3. Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṭabarī al-Makkī, d. 1033/1624.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 371/2.—4. *‘Uyūn al-masā’il min a’yān al-rasā’il*, on 30 sciences, print. C. 1316.—5. *Kashf al-niqāb ‘an nasab al-aqtāb*, C. 1309.—6. *al-Kalim al-ṭayyib ‘alā kalām Abi ‘l-Ṭayyib*, see I, 88.—7. *Sharḥ Maqṣūrat b. Durayd*, see I, 172.

510 | Ad p. 438

4. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf al-Mukhtār al-Sharīfī al-Rūmī al-Ḥanafī, d. soon after 1040/1630.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfat al-ʿaṣr* 244/9.—2. *Itḥāf labīb al-qawm bi-samar al-ḥabīb fi 'l-layla wal-yawm*, an anthology, Algiers 1804,<sup>1</sup>—3. *al-Mushāghala bi-dhikr al-maḥbūb fi 'l-awqāt al-shāghila*, anthology in verse and prose, autograph *ibid.* 2.—4. *al-Rawḍ al-nazīh fi-mā qīla min al-madhī wal-dhamm fi 'l-zīh*, on hashish, composed in 1032/1623, *ibid.* 3.

5. Aḥmad b. Mas'ūd b. Ḥasan b. Abī Numayy al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī went to Yemen in 1038/1628 to request help from its ruler Muḥammad b. Qāsim against his rival in Mecca, Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib. However, in the following year he returned disappointed to Mecca; he then travelled to Sultan Murād in Istanbul, where he died in 1041/1631 or 1042.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 22/31.—2. *Qaṣīda* in praise of the Prophet, with a commentary by ʿAbdallāh al-Shubrāwī (d. 1171/1757), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 397.—3. *Dīwān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 44, <sup>2</sup>74.

6. Aḥmad b. ʿIsā al-Murshidī al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī, d. 25 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1047/11 April 1638.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 92/9.—2. *Takhmīs al-Hamziyya*, see I, 471.

6a. Muḥammad Ghars al-Dīn b. Ghars al-Dīn al-Khalīlī al-Madanī, d. 1058/1648.

1. *al-Dīwān al-ʿajīb wal-uslūb al-gharīb*, started in Medina in 1041/1631, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 139.—2. *Tashīl al-sabīl ilā kashf al-iltibās ʿammā dāra min al-aḥādīth bayna 'l-nās*, HKh I, 283, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 113.

7. Fathallāh b. al-Naḥḥās al-Ḥalabī al-Madanī, who died in 1052/1642.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 276/86, Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta'rikh Ḥalab* VI, 269/75. 1. *Dīwān*, additionally Paris 4722, Cambr. 364 (with the title *Durrat al-maknūn wa-jawharat al-maḥzūn* with a death date of 12 Ṣafar 1056/31 March 1646), read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 1001/2, also Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 42, <sup>2</sup>76, As'ad Ef. 2592 (*MFO* V, 534), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 13, printings Beirut 1313 (with annotations by Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Unsī), Aleppo 1347/1929 (as no. 2 of *al-Uqūd al-durriyya fi 'l-dawāwīn al-Ḥalabiyya*, ed. | Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh).—2. *Ḥikāyat al-wajd wal-hawāʾ*, with a *takhmīs* by Ṣādiq b. al-Kharrāṭ al-Dimashqī in Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Jazāʾirī's *Majmūʿ muzdawijāt*, C. 1279, 1283, 1300.—His descriptions of nature are praised in Muṣṭafā b. ʿAbd al-Laṭīf al-Saḥartī, *Adab al-ṭabīʿa*, Alexandria 1937, p. 41.

8. Tāj al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Madanī b. Yaʿqūb al-Mālikī al-Anṣārī, d. 1066/1655.

2. *Tāj al-majāmiʿ*, a selection from his poems and prose pieces, compiled by his father, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 85, <sup>2</sup>159, Paris 3420.—3. *Minhāj al-tarjīḥ wal-tajrīḥ*, sample letters, Br. Mus. Or. 5406 (DL 64).—4. *Taṭbīq al-maḥw baʿd al-sahw ʿalā qawāʿid al-sharīʿa wal-naḥw*, Landb.–Br. 755.

9. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Zamzamī al-Makkī, d. 1072/1662.

Ibn Maʿšūm, *Sulāfa* 187/90. *Al-Minaḥ al-ilāhiyya bil-fatāwi ʿl-Zamzamiyya ʿalā masʿalat al-Ḥaḍramiyya*, Rāmpūr I, 253,<sup>576</sup>, Āṣaf II, 1052,<sup>141</sup>. His son (?) Abū Bakr b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Zamzamī wrote *al-Maqālāt al-jawhariyya ʿala ʿl-maqāmāt al-Ḥarīriyya*, see I, 488, and the *Tanbīh dhawi ʿl-himam*, ibid. I, 77.

Ad p. 439

11. Darwīsh Muṣṭafā b. Qāsim b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Ṭarābulusī, d. 1080/1669.

Ibn Maʿšūm, *Sulāfa* 286/8. On the *marthiya* on the death of his grandfather ʿAbd al-Karīm, Muḥammad Kibrīt wrote a commentary in Cairo entitled *Naṣr min Allāh wa-fatḥ qarīb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 413 (see below p. 393, § 12, 2).

14. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā Qābil, end of the twelfth/beginning of the thirteenth century.

*Dīwān*, mostly panegyrics, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 56, <sup>2</sup>94/5.

15. Abu ʿl-Maḥāsin Badr al-Dīn b. ʿUmar Khūj b. ʿAṭāʾallāh al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī al-Fattanī, second half of the twelfth century.

1. *Badr al-majāmiʿ*, a *Dīwān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 54, <sup>2</sup>92.—2. *Sharḥ al-Khazrajiyya*, see I, 545.

16. Muḥammad Khalīl al-Samarjī was born in Mecca and died towards the end of the twelfth century in Jedda.

*Dīwān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 55, <sup>2</sup>93.



| 17. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Dhahabī b. Shāshū, 512  
ca. 1120/1708.

2. *Tarājim baḍ‘a’yān Dimashq etc.*, an imitation of the work by al-Muḥibbī (see p. 293), ed. Nakhla Qalfāt, Beirut 1886.

17a. Al-‘Abbās b. ‘Alī b. Nūr al-Dīn b. Ḥasan al-Makkī al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī completed on 4 Shawwāl 1148/25 February 1736 in Mocha:

*Nuzhat al-jalīs wa-munyat al-adīb al-anīs*, an anthology of verses and stories that he had compiled during his travels, print. C. 1293.

17a. ‘Uthmān b. Abi ‘l-Ḥājj Fakhr al-Dīn al-Makkī completed in 1157/1744:

*Al-Rawḍ al-anīq fī madḥ sayyid al-anām Abī Bakr al-Ṣiddīq*, Goth. 2381.

13. Al-Sayyid Ja‘far b. al-Sayyid Muḥammad al-Baytī (Bytbi?) al-‘Alawī al-Saqqāf al-Madanī al-Shāfi‘ī, d. 1182/1768.

1. *Dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 123.—2. *Mawāsim al-adab wa-āthār al-‘Ajam wal-‘Arab*, ibid. 399, printed in 3 volumes, C. 1322, 1326.

## 2 Philology

1. Wajīh al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Abū Kathīr al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 930/1524:

*Tanbīh al-adīb etc.* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1702,3.

2. ‘Afīf al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Fākihī al-Makkī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Naḥwī, d. 972/1564.

Ad p. 440

Biography in Ambr. C. 209, ii (from 419, no. 11), Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 367. Al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 277, *ZDMG* 64, 501, n. 2. 1. *Ḥudūd al-naḥw*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 10,103, ed. Sprenger, Bibl. Ind. 5, Calcutta 1849, with a self-commentary Ambr. C. 209.—2. *Sharḥ Mulḥat al-i‘rāb*, see I, 498.—3. *Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā*, see p. 17.—4. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya*, see p. 238.—5. *Sharḥ al-Mu‘allaqāt*, see I, 18.—6. *Sharḥ al-Jumal*, see I, 171.—7. *Manāhil al-samar fī manāzil al-qamar*, an *urjūza*, Vat. v. 1182,8 (cited in Muḥ. 11, 369,18).—8. *Sharḥ Risālat Ibn Abī Zayd* I, 951 ad 302.

513 | 3. Abu 'l-Wajāha (al-Wajāhī) 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Īsā b. Murshid al-'Umarī al-Murshidī, whose grandfather emigrated from Shiraz to Mecca around 930/1524, was born in Mecca in 975/1567. In 999/1590 he became a teacher at the madrasa that had been founded by Meḥmed Pāshā, but was fired soon after. In 1011/1601, he succeeded 'Alī b. Jārallāh b. Ḥayra al-Qurashī as a *muftī*, in 1020/1611 he became imam at the Ḥarām, and he died in 1037/1628.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 65/92. 1. *al-Tarṣīf fī 'ilm al-taṣrīf*, composed in 1000/1591, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 52.—Commentaries: a. Mīrzā Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Ismā'īl b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qummī al-Mashhadī, completed in 1090/1679, Bank. xx, 2136.—b. *Faṭḥ al-khabīr al-latīf* by Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī, C. 1310, 1313, 1332.—3. *Barā'at al-istiḥlāl etc.* additionally Berl. Ahlw. v, 1756, Oct. 930, Rāmpūr 1, 696,<sup>11</sup>.—5. *Asmā' al-shuhūr wal-ayyām*, NO 3674 (MSOS XV, 10).—6. *Sharḥ 'Uqūd al-jumān* 1, 519.—7. *Faṭḥ masālik al-ramz*, p. 267,<sup>9</sup>.—8. *Kitāb al-murāsālāt*, Būhār 422.—9. *al-Wāfi bi-hall al-Kāfi*, p. 22.—10. *Zahr al-rawḍ al-muqtaṭaf wa-thamr al-ḥawḍ al-murtashaf*, biographies, Berl. Oct. 1475.—11. *Muntakhab fī ma'rifat al-hilāl wa-dhikr shuhūr 'Arabiyya*, Āṣaf. 11, 1183 (which wrongly states that he died in 726).—12. *Manāzil fī manāzil al-qamar*, ibid. 111, 733.

4. 'Abd al-Malik b. Jamāl al-Dīn Ḥusayn (see al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 157/60) b. al-Mollā 'Iṣām al-Isfarā'īnī, d. 1037/1627.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 122/4. 1. *Tashīl al-'urūd fī 'ilm al-'arūd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 2303, Bank. xx, 2213, iii.—3. *Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā*, see p. 17.—4. *al-Kāfi 'l-wāfi bi-i'lām al-qawāfi*, see p. 240.

6. 'Umar b. Muḥammad Khūj, *mu'adhdhin* of al-Manāra al-Ra'isiyya at al-Ḥarām al-Nabawī in Medina, completed in 1177/1763:

*Al-Nafḥa al-Madaniyya wal-minḥa al-bahiyya*, a commentary on *al-Maqāma al-Huwaydiyya* by Aḥmad al-Huwaydī in praise of Shaykh Abū Ismā'īl Aḥmad al-Bāhī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 419.

7. Khidr b. 'Aṭā'llāh al-Mawṣilī settled in Mecca, where he dedicated his work entitled *al-Is'āf* to Sharīf Ḥasan b. Abī Numayy. | Later, the latter's vizier accused him of treason, which led to him being banished. In 1007/1598 he died while on the way to Medina.

Muḥ 11, 131, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 83/5. 1. *al-Is'āf fī sharḥ shawāhid al-Qāḍī wal-Kashshāfi*, 509, 740.

### 3 *Historiography*

1. Jamāl al-Dunyā wal-Dīn Muḥammad Jārallāh b. ‘Abdallāh (‘Abd al-Zāhir) Amīn b. Ḥayra al-Qurashī al-Makhzūmī al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī completed in 960/1553:

1. *al-Jāmi‘ al-laṭīf fī faḍl il (faḍl) Makka wa-binā’ al-bayt al-sharīf*, additionally Paris 4841, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 936, Br. Mus. Or. 5805 (DL 32), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 150, print. also C. 1340.

1a. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abdallāh al-Wāsilī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Yamanī wrote, in 963/1556 in Medina:

*Al-Ihtifā’ fī faḍl al-arba’a al-khulafā’*, Bank. xv, 1046.

Ad p. 441

2. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Diyārbakrī became *qāḍī* in Medina in 981/1573 and died in 990/1582.

*Al-‘Aydarūsī, al-Nūr al-sāfir* 380. 1. *Ta’rikh al-khamīs fī aḥwāl anfas al-nafīs*, mostly based on the *Sīra* of Mughlaṭāy (p. 47), additionally Munich 49, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 873/5, Paris 5377, 5435, 5505, Vat. v. 1319, Cambr. Suppl. 457, Pet. Ros. 48/9, Fez, Qar. 717/8, Selīm Āgā 760/1, Fātiḥ 4347/51, AS 3040, Welieddīn 2357, NO 3117, Dāmād Ibr. 897/8, (941h) Yeni 847, Bayrūt 69, 70, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 173, Mosul 25,<sup>39</sup>, 209,<sup>34</sup>, Bank. xv, 105/6, excerpts Algiers 1588. *Geschichte der Tötung des Chalifen ‘Omar aus der Chronik des D. ar. u. deutsch v. O. v. Platen*, Berlin-Greifswald 1837.

3. Muḥammad b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Qāḍī Khān Maḥmūd Quṭb al-Dīn al-Nahrawālī (Nahrawānī) al-Makkī al-Kharqānī al-Qādirī al-Ḥanafī, who was born in 917/1511 and died in 990/1582 or, according to others, in 988 or 991.

| Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā’* 153/7, Ibn al-‘Imād, *Shadh. al-dhah.* viii, 420/2, *Dhayl al-Shaq. al-Nu‘m.* 268, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 385/90, al-Shawkānī, *Badr* 11, 57/8, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 299/313, *EI* 111, 902. 1. *al-I‘lām bi-a‘lām (al-I‘lām bi-akhbār) balad (bayt) Allāh masjid al-ḥarām* additionally Tüb. 23, Leid. 926/30, Paris 1637/42, 4924, 5999, Upps. 11, 649, Manch. 204D, Cambr. 42/4, Vat. v. 284, Ambr. H 116 (*ZDMG* 69, 77), NO 3047, Sulaim. 815, Dāmād Ibr. 890 (985h), 891, Yeni 817, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 32, Dam. ‘Um. 84,<sup>34</sup> Āṣaf. 1, 178,<sup>384</sup>, Bank. xv, 1088, printings also C. 1305 (in the margin of Aḥmad b. Zaynī Daḥlān’s *Khulāṣat al-kalām*), 1316, Turkish transl. by the poet ‘Abd al-Bāqī (d. 1008/1599) Gotha 158, Vienna

895, Krafft 260, Cambr. Suppl. 72.—Abstract by his brother's son Bahā' al-Dīn 'Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥibb al-Dīn b. 'Alā' al-Dīn (b. 29 Shawwāl 961/26. 9. 1554 in Ahmedabad in Gujarat, professor at al-Madrasa al-Murādiyya, 982/1575 *muftī* in Mecca, 990/1582 Imām al-Ḥarām, d. 15 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1014/24. 4. 1606, Muḥ. III, 8) *I'lām al-ʿulamā' al-a'lām bi-binā' al-masjid al-ḥarām* Leid. 931, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1285, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 32, Bank. xv, 1089.—2. *al-Barq al-Yamānī etc.* additionally Leid. 944, Paris 5927 (a second edition from the time of Murād III, *ibid.* 1648/50), Bodl. I, 839, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1720/1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 56.—

Ad p. 442

3. *Muntakhab al-ta'riḫ*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 1045.—4. *Timthāl al-amthāl etc.* additionally 'Āšir III (107) 296, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 307, excerpts in 'Abd al-Qādir al-Baghdādī, *Khiz.* III, 113,<sup>12</sup> ff.—Commentary *Ṭirāz al-asmā'*, by Mu'īn al-Dīn 'Abd al-Mu'īn b. Aḥmad b. al-Bakkā, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 207, excerpts Leid.<sup>2</sup> 522.—6. *Tuḥfat al-aṣḥāb wa-nuzhat dhawī 'l-albāb*, Landb.—Br. 287.—7. *al-Hidāya al-raḥmāniyya ilā ṭarīqat al-sāda al-Kharqāniyya*, Rāmpūr I, 371,<sup>361</sup>—8. *Ta'riḫ fath Tunis*, AS 1642.—9. *al-Fawā'id al-saniyya fī 'l-riḥla al-Madaniyya wal-Rūmiyya*, autograph dated 965/1557, Welieddīn 2440.

3a. His son Muḥammad wrote, in 1005/1596:

*Ibtihāj al-insān wal-zamān fī 'l-iḥsān al-wāṣil lil-ḥaramayn min al-Yaman bi-mawlāna 'l-ʿādil al-Bāshā Ḥasan*, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 937, Cairo v, <sup>12</sup>, <sup>23</sup>.

5. See I, 616, 24.

6. See 3a.

6a. Muṣṭafā Efendi b. Sinān al-Ṭūsī wrote, in 1002/1593 in Mecca:

*Al-Marām fī aḥwāl bayt Allāh al-ḥarām*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 342.

7. See below p. 403, 10b.

516 | 8 Abū 'Alawī Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Shillī al-Ḥaḍramī, d. 1093/1682.

1. *al-Sanā' al-bāhir bi-takmil al-Nūr al-sāfir fī akhbār al-qarn al-āshir* (see below p. 419) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 221.—2. *Ṭiq al-jawāhir etc.* additionally Rāmpūr I,

641,<sup>173</sup> Bank. XII, 660.—3. *al-Mashraʿ al-rawī fī manāqib Banī ʿAlawī*, Bank. XII, 807/9, print. C. 1319.

Ad p. 443

10. ʿAbd al-Malik b. al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAbd al-Malik al-ʿIṣāmī, d. 1111/1699.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 402. 1. *Simṭ al-nujūm etc.* additionally Paris 1563, Cambr. 203 (second half), Manch. 252, MFO VI, 43, no. 74, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 220, Beirut 74, Mosul 294,<sup>2</sup> Bank. XV, 975. Āṣaf. I, 212,<sup>310</sup>.—2. *Qayd al-awābid min al-fawāʿid wal-ʿawāʿid al-zawāʿid mim mā yataʿallaqu bil-Qurʾān al-majīd*, autograph in Medina, ZDMG 90,<sup>105</sup> Rāmpūr I, 37.—3. *Fayḍ al-aḥad fī ʿilm ʿuluww al-sanad*.—4. *Tafsīr*, in 3 volumes.—5. *Muntaha ʿl-sūl fī ʿl-ṣalāt ʿala ʿl-rasūl* and more than 50 other works in al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 291/301 (no date).

10a. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Faḍl Ḥusayn al-Ḥasanī (Ḥusaynī) al-Ṭabarī al-Shāfiʿ al-Jamāl al-Akhīr, imam at Maqām Ibrāhīm in Mecca, wrote:

1. *Bayt qāṣid al-ṣidq min dhālika ʿl-tirāz tarjamat ʿayn aʿyān Bani ʿl-Ṣiddīq mufti ʿl-Ḥijāz*, a biography of Shaykh ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Abī Bakr Ḥafīd al-Ṣiddīq (b. 1080/1669, d. 1119/1707 in Mecca), Leid. 113, Bank. XII, 798, ii.<sup>1</sup>—2. *Itḥāf al-zaman*, a history of the sharifs of Mecca until 1141/1728, *Proc. RASB*, NS II, XLIV.—3. *al-Qawāṣim al-hāshima li-munkirī karāmāt al-awliyāʾ bil-ḥayāt wal-mamāt*, Rāmpūr I, 327,<sup>244</sup>.—4. *Manhal al-ʿaṭshān fī faḍl laylat al-niṣf min Shaʿbān*, Bat. Suppl. 246.—5. *Shajarat al-rayḥān fī khitām al-Qurʾān*, ibid. 285.—6. *Faṭḥ al-malik al-khallāq fī aḥkām al-khalʿ wal-ṭalāq*, ibid. 505/6.

10b. Aḥmad al-Rashīdī wrote:

*Ḥusn al-ṣafāʾ wal-ibtihāj bi-dhikr man waliya imārat al-ḥajj* until the year 1127/1715, Gotha 1089.

| 10c. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Anṣārī al-Ḥanbalī wrote, in 1129/1717:

517

1 Biography of the same and of his son, preacher at the Holy Mosque under Sultan Aḥmed III (1115–43/1703–30), by his grandson Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Abī Bakr, *Taʾrīf al-majd* Bank. XII, 718.

*Durr al-fawā'id al-muntaẓima fī akhbār al-ḥājj wa-ṭarīq Makka al-mu'azzama*, Rāmpūr I, 635,<sup>115</sup>.

10d. Visiting 'Abdallāh b. al-'Abbās in al-Ṭā'if in 1149/1736, Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Qanawī wrote:

*Risāla fī faḍā'il 'Abdallāh b. al-'Abbās wa-faḍā'il al-Ṭā'if*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 201.

12. Zayn al-'Ābidīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Khalifatī wrote, in 1171/1757:

*Natījat al-fīkar etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 383, Turkish transl. by Ḥanīf Ibrāhīm Efendi, Istanbul, As'ad, see Brussali M. Ṭahir, *Osm. Mü'ell.* I, 282.

12. Ja'far b. Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad al-Khādīm b. Zayn al-'Ābidīn al-Barzanjī al-Madanī was born in Medina in 1101/1690. He was a preacher at al-Ḥarām al-Nabawī and died on 27 Sha'bān 1179/9 February 1766.

1. *Mawlid al-nabī* or *Iqd al-jawāhir* (*jawhar*), extremely popular in Mecca and in the Indonesian archipelago (see Snouck-Hurgronje, *The Achehnese* I, 212), additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 155, 111, 415, Dam. Z. 74,<sup>60</sup>, Bank. xv, 1037/8, Bat. Suppl. 545/9, printings also Būlāq 1290, 1314, 1315, C. 1299, 1313, 1344, Ind. Asadī 1286, in *Sharaf al-anām* Bombay 1288, 1291, lith. Thalassery 1305, p. 53/64, with an interlinear translation in Hindustani by Nūrallāh Shāh Qādirī, Kanpur 1315, with a paraphrase in Bugis, Singapore 1314, in Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Qādirī, *Fath al-dayyān*, Bombay 1316, p. 113/30, in Muḥyi 'l-Dīn Muḥammad Kočarī, *Tuhfat al-aḥbāb*, Madras 1323, 212/32.—Commentaries: a. *al-Kawkab al-anwar* by the author, printings also C. 1290, 1307, 1310.—b. *al-Qawl al-munjī* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Ulash (d. 1299/1881, below p. 486), printings Būlāq 1290, C. 1301, 1305, 1311, 1319, 1341.—c. *Targhib al-mushtāqīn li-bayān manzūmat al-B. Zayn al-'Ābidīn* by Muḥammad Nawawī al-Bantanī (p. 501), C. 1292, 1346, Mecca 1311.—d. *Madārij al-ṣu'ūd ila 'ktisā' al-burūd* or *Anwār al-aṣjad 'alā jawhar 'uqad*, by the same, C. 1298.—e. *Fath al-'ālim al-sattār al-munjī* by 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. Yūsuf b. Ya'qūb al-Makkī al-Fārisī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 543, 2235, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134.—f. *Fath al-laṭīf* by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-'Afīfī al-Shāfī'ī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 138, C. 1293.—g. *Talkhiṣ al-ṣanjī 'alā mawlid al-i. al-B.* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Alī b. Makkī al-Jirjawī, completed in 1321/1903, C. 1321.—h. *Mukhtaṣar Mawlid al-B.* by Aḥmad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Tūnisī, Tunis 1302.—2. *Qīṣṣat al-mi'rāj* or *al-Khaṣā'ish al-nabawīyya*, Āsāf. II, 1324,<sup>107</sup>, lith. C. 1284, commentary, *al-Durar | al-baḥiyya fī sharḥ al-Khaṣā'ish al-nabawīyya* by Muḥammad

al-Nawawī al-Jāwī, C. 1298 (with the *Qiṣṣa* in the margin), Bombay 1301 (wrongly ascribed to al-Sanūsī).—Imitation by his grandson Jaʿfar b. Ismāʿīl entitled *Tāj al-ibtihāj ʿala ʿl-nūr al-wahhāj fi ʿl-isrāʾ wal-miʿrāj*, C. 1314 (with the *Qiṣṣa* in the margin, see Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 400).—3. *Jāliyat al-kadar etc.*, on those who fell at Badr and Uḥud, additionally Berl. Oct. 2963, Luzac, Bibl. Or. XXI, no. 1047, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 283, III, 74, Āṣaf. III, 750,<sup>672</sup>, print. Colombo 1308 (with a translation in Tamil), as *al-Manzūma al-Badriyya*, Tunis n.d., after Ibn Mughlaṭāʾī's *Khaṣāʾiṣ al-Muṣṭafā*, C. 1319.—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad al-Manīnī (d. 1172/1759, p. 391, 64), Dam. ʿUm. 82.<sup>49/50</sup>.—b. *al-ʿArāʾis al-wāḍiḥat al-ghurar fī sharḥ al-Manzūma al-Badriyya al-musammāt J. al-k.* by ʿAbd al-Hādī al-Abyārī (d. 1305/1887, p. 487), C. 1299.—5. *al-Janī (Janā) al-dānī etc.* Leipz. 268, commentary *Jawāhir al-asānī ʿalā luḡayn al-dānī fī manāqib ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Jilānī*, by Abū Hāmid ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd Aḥmad al-Jāwī al-Qandalī, C. 1344.—9. *al-Rawḍ al-wardī fī akhbār al-sayyid al-Mahdī*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163,<sup>9</sup>.

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

1. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Malik b. Qāḍikhān al-Muttaqī al-Hindī al-Qādirī al-Shādhilī al-Jawnpūrī al-Madanī was born in 885/1480 in Burhānpūr in India. He became a *qāḍī* there and in 955/1546 he went to Mecca. From there he visited Sultan Maḥmūd Shāh III of Gujarat (944–61/1537–53), who lavished him with presents, so much so that he could build a house for his Indian fellow-countrymen when he returned to Mecca. His fame even reached the Ottoman Sultan Süleymān I, who carried on a correspondence with him. When ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn visited India for a second time, the sultan left the decision of all legal cases to him. In this, he was assisted by his student Shaykh Čīla, who had to carry out the investigations. When the vizier accused the latter of corruption, ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn returned to Mecca, offended. He died there in 975/1567 or 977/1569.

Ad p. 444

Ulughkhani, *Hist. of Gujarat* I, 315/7, *Ḥadāʾiq al-Ḥanafīyya* 383, 12, *Akhbār al-akhyār* 294. 1. *al-Burhān etc.* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1013, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 529, <sup>2</sup>1005, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 344, Rāmpūr II, 138,<sup>462</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 646,<sup>608</sup>.—2. *Talkhīṣ al-Bayān etc.* additionally Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 384.—| 4. *Jawāmiʿ al-kalīm etc.* additionally Cambr. 359, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1082, Dāmādzāde 1259, Sulaim. 341, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 284, Pesh. 982, Aligarh 1151, Āṣaf. II, 1390,<sup>26</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 334,<sup>81/2</sup>, Bank. XIII, 926/8.—5. *Manhaj (Minhaj) al-ʿummāl* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 153, Aligarh 102,<sup>15</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 678,<sup>105</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 119,<sup>404</sup>; a new arrangement of al-Suyūṭī's alphabetically ordered

*al-Jāmiʿ al-ṣaghīr* including *zawāʿid* after the chapters on *fiqh*; ordering the first part, the *Qism al-aqwāl*, in this way, led to the *Kitāb al-ikmāl* (see p. 149). He then blended the two works together, chapter by chapter, which resulted in the *Ghāyat al-ʿummāl fī sunan al-aqwāl*. Finally, he connected the traditions on *aqwāl* and *afʿāl*, by first arranging the traditions of the *Manhaj al-ʿummāl* and then those of the *Ikmal*, and finally ordering the traditions on acts, book by book. This led to:—6. *Kanz al-ʿummāl etc.* additionally Pesh. 351, Bank. v, 2, 427, print. Hyderabad 1312/4, abstract, *Muntakhab*, by the author Faiz. 105, Bank. v, 2, 428/31, Āsaf. I, 676,<sup>103/4</sup> Rāmpūr I, 118,<sup>396/9</sup>, with an anonymous commentary Bank. v, 2, 432/5, printed in the margin of Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal's *Musnad*, C. 1313.—8. *al-Mawāhib al-ʿaliyya etc.* additionally Dāmādzāde 1259,<sup>2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 367.—9. *al-Manhaj al-tāmm fī tabwīb al-ḥukm*, with the commentary *Miṣbāḥ al-ẓulm* by Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Nawawī, Mecca 1314.—10. *al-Burhān fī ʿalāmāt al-Mahdī ākhir al-zamān*, Āsaf. III, 260,<sup>968</sup>.—11. *Nazm al-durar fī l-ḥikam wal-durar*, from the *Aṭwāq al-dhahab* of al-Zamakhsharī and the *Aṭbāq al-dh.* of al-Iṣfahānī (see I, 542), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 414, Āsaf. II, 1526,<sup>121</sup>.—12. *Zād al-ṭālibīn*, Sufi, Bank. XIII, 957, i.—13. *Asrār al-ʿarifīn*, ibid. ii.—14. *Ghāyat al-kamāl*, Pesh. 439,<sup>4</sup>.—15. *al-ʿUnwān fī sulūk al-niswān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 333.—16. *Hidāyat rabbī ʿinda faqd al-murabbī*, C. 1914.—17. *Khulāṣat al-ḥaqāʾiq fī l-ḥikam wal-raqāʾiq*, Berl. Oct. 1074.—18. *Umdat al-wasāʾil*, Āsaf. II, 1594,<sup>27</sup>.—19. *Fath al-jawād*, ibid.—20. *al-Wasīla al-zāhira fī salṭanat al-dunyā wal-ākhirā*, Rāmpūr I, 377,<sup>32</sup>.—A certain *khalīfa* ʿAlī al-Muttaqī (in the *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 392,<sup>16</sup>, ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Walīallāh al-Muttaqī [d. 1001/1592] is called this; but he need not have been his only *khalīfa*) wrote the (*Tafsīr al-ḥikam wa-*) *Shuʿūn al-munazzalāt*, a commentary on selected passages from the Qurʾān, Ind. Off. 1152.

2. Abu ʿl-Maʿālī ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Bāqī al-Bukhārī al-Makkī wrote, in 991/1583:

*Al-Ṭirāz al-manqūsh fī maḥāsin al-Ḥubūsh*, read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 601, 602, ii, additionally Leipz. 738, Paris 4632 (a different recension), Cambr. 653, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 193, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 255, Rāmpūr I, 610,<sup>16</sup>, see Flügel, *ZDMG* xvi, 696/709, M. Weisweiler, *Buntes Prachtgewand über die guten Eigenschaften der Abessinier* v. M. b. ʿA. al-B., übers. I, Hannover 1924.—Abstract by ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī (d. 1044/1634, p. 418, 10), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 34, print. C. 1307.

520 | 3. Fakhr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādī, d. 17 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1028/27 October 1619.



Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 499. 1. *Manhaj al-maqāl etc.*, printed together with al-Ḥurr al-ʿĀmilī's *Amal al-āmil* in *Majmū'a*, Tehran 1307, revised and supplemented by the inclusion of many later scholars by Abū 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl al-Ḥā'irī al-Karbalā'ī (d. 1216/1801), using the *Ta'liqāt* of Muḥammad Bāqir al-Bihbihānī b. Muḥammad Akmal al-Iṣfahānī (d. 1205/1790, p. 375), older Shī'ī *riḡāl* works as well as the writings of al-Dhahabī and Ibn Ḥajar, with the title *Muntaha 'l-maqāl*, additionally Bank. XII, 744.—2. *Talkhīṣ al-maqāl (aqwāl) etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 635, Cat. Browne 17, C 11, 'Um. 1213, Čelebī 'Al. Ef. 39 (Weisweiler 89), Najafābādī VIII, 21, Lucknow M. Ibr. Libr., *JRASB* 1917, CXXXVII, 144, Bank. XII, 741, Āṣaf. I, 776,<sup>127</sup>.—3. *Tafsīr āyāt al-aḥkām*, Teh. Sip. I, 85,<sup>38</sup>, 86,<sup>147</sup>.—4. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Aqā'id* I, 927.

4. Aḥmad al-Nūbī, d. after 1037/1627.

5. *Ḍaw' al-la'ālī'* I, 765.

4a. During a visit to Medina, al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd wrote, in 1072/1661:

*Dalīl al-sā'irīn ilā ziyārat ḥabīb rabb al-ʿālamīn*, Vat. v. 893.

Ad p. 445

5. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Kūrānī al-Shahrazūrī al-Shāfi'ī died in Medina on 8 Rabī' II 1101/20 January 1697.

Al-ʿAyyāshī, *Riḡla* I, 320 ff., al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 130, al-Jabartī, *ʿAjā'ib al-āthār* I, 67, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr al-ṭālī'* I, 11/2, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 115/7, 229, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *Osm. Mü'ell.* I, 266, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 37, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 263, n. 6.—6. *al-Amam li-iqāz al-himam*, *Fihrist al-riwāyāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 69, printed in *Majmū'a*, Hyderabad 1328, together with a study certificate of Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Nakhli al-Makkī (d. 1130/1718), *Bughyat al-ṭālibīn li-bayān al-mashāyikh al-muḥaqqiqīn al-mu'tamadīn*, Berl. 231.—4. *al-Maslak al-mukhtār* also Welieddīn 1815,<sup>7a/64a</sup>.—7. *Imdād dhawī 'l-istidād*, additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 70,<sup>1429,1</sup>.—12. *al-Ilmām bi-tahrīr qawlay Sa'dī wal-'Iṣām*, a discussion of the explanations of 'Iṣām al-Dīn al-Isfarā'inī (Pers. Bodl. I, 417) and Sa'dī Efendi with regard to sura 32,<sup>6</sup>, completed on 15 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1093/16 December 1682, additionally Ind. Off. 1112.—13. *Mashra' al-wurūd etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 359, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>102b/118b</sup>, Mosul

- 145, 72,<sup>1</sup>—14. *Ishrāq al-shams etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 266.—15. *Īqāz al-qawābil etc.*, ibid. 271.—17. *Maslak al-sadād ilā mas'alat khalq qf'al al-'ibād*, NO 1208,<sup>2</sup> (ZDMG 64, 511).—18. *Matla' al-jūd li-tahqīq al-tanzīh fī waḥdat al-wujūd*, on a passage in Ibn al-'Arabī's | *al-Futūḥāt al-Makkiyya*, Bāb 198, Br. Mus. Suppl. 245, iii, Mosul 239,<sup>223</sup>, on which is *al-Wird ilā Matla' al-jūd* Tunis, Zayt. III, 73,<sup>1429,10</sup>.—19. *Īdāh al-dalīl 'alā anna (al-Tawṣīl ilā) 'ilm Allāh ta'ālā bil-ashyā' azalan 'ala 'l-tafṣīl*, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>130b/2a</sup>, Mosul 145, 77,<sup>2</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 70,<sup>1429,7</sup>.—20. *al-Lum'a al-saniyya fī tahqīq al-ilqā' fī 'l-umniyya*, Dam. Z. 50, 20,<sup>5</sup>.—21. *Nibrās al-inās bi-ajwibat su'ālāt ahl Fās*, ibid. 50, 20,<sup>6</sup>.—22. *Ithāf al-zakī sharḥ Tuḥfa mursala*, below p. 418.—23. *'Ujālat dhawī 'l-intibāh fī tahqīq lā ilāha illa 'llāh*, Āsaf. I, 374,<sup>168</sup>.—24. *Maslak al-i'tidāl*, Āsaf. II, 1324,<sup>367</sup>.—25. *Tanbih al-'uqūl 'alā tanzīh al-Ṣūfiyya 'an i'tiqād al-tajsīm wal-ayniyya wal-ḥulūl*, Rāmpūr I, 333,<sup>73</sup>, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>135a/144b</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 280.—26. *Jilā' al-anẓār bi-taḥrīr al-jabr fī 'l-ikhtiyār*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 1429,<sup>2</sup>, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>84a/95b</sup>, 133a/4.—27. *Jilā' al-fuhūm fī tahqīq jawāz ru'yat al-ma'dūm*, ibid. 3.—28. *Ibdā' al-ni'ma fī tahqīq sabq al-raḥma*, ibid. 4, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>119a/124a</sup>.—29. *Jilā' al-naẓar fī baqā' al-tanzīh ma'a 'l-tajallī fī 'l-ṣuwar*, ibid. 5, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>125a/7a</sup>.—30. *al-I'lān bi-daf' al-tanāquḍ fī ṣuwar al-a'yān*, ibid. 6, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>129/30a</sup>.—31. *Shumūs al-fikar al-munqidha min zulumāt al-jabr wal-qadar*, ibid. 8.—32. *Maslak al-ta'rīf bi-tahqīq al-tasliḥ*, ibid. 9.—33. *Is'āf al-khif li-sulūk maslak al-ta'rīf*, Welieddīn 1815,<sup>109a/117b</sup>.—34. *Kashf al-mastūr fī jawāb 'Abd al-Shakūr*, ibid. 127b/8b.—35. *al-Maslak al-jalī fī ḥukm shath' al-walī*, ibid. 135a/144b.—36. *Jilā' al-akhlāq bi-taḥrīr al-iṭlāq*, Āšir I, 463,<sup>2</sup>.—37. *Izālat al-ishkāl bil-jawāb al-wāḍiḥ 'ani 'l-tajallī fī 'l-ṣuwar*, composed in 1097/1686, Āšir I, 465, Nāfiḍ 508 (1098 AH).

Ad p. 446

5a. 'Abdallāh b. Sālim b. Muḥammad b. 'Īsā al-Baṣrī al-Makkī died in Mecca in 1135/1723.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 136 ff. *Al-Imdād bi-ma'rīfat 'uluww al-isnād*, abbreviated from the work by his father with the same title, Berl. 249, Gotha 178, Princ. 223, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 69, Rāmpūr I, 135,<sup>120</sup>, II, 257,<sup>158</sup>, Āsaf. I, 332,<sup>86,100</sup>, 774,<sup>34</sup>, printed in India. His father Sālim, d. 1160/1748 (?), funded a library in Mecca whose various departments were each run by an Abyssinian slave, Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 326/7.

5b. In 1118/1706, Mīrzā Khujā b. al-Sayyid al-Marghīnānī al-Madanī wrote in Medina:

1. *Maqāṣid al-sā'irīn ilā bayt Allāh rabb al-'ālamīn*, following two works by Raḥmatallāh b. 'Abdallāh al-Sindī (d. 977/1569, p. 524), with a commentary by al-Qārī' al-Harawī (p. 538) Manch. 184C.—2. *Tahqīq al-iṣāba fi 'l-radd 'alā man mana'a raf' al-sabbāba*, written in 1122/1710, *ibid.* O.—3. *Muqaddima fi 'l-'aqā'id* p. 522.

| 5c Tāj al-Dīn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Muḥsin al-Qala'ī al-Makkī, *muftī* in Mecca, wrote, in 1147/1734: 522

1. *Tajrīd Jāmi' al-Tirmidhī* 1, 268, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 94.—2. *Awā'il kutub al-ḥadīth* Rāmpūr 11, 132<sub>452</sub>.—3. *Risāla fi 'l-ḥadīth* Hyderabad, Muḥammad 'Alī Khān Libr. *JRASB* 1917, XCVI, 20.

6. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sa'īd b. Mas'ūd b. 'Aqīla Jamāl al-Dīn, d. 1150/1737 in Mecca.

2. *Nuskhat al-wujūd etc.*, completed in Jumādā 1 1123/June-July 1711, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 391.—3. *Ṭiq al-jawāhir fī salāsīl al-akābir*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 421, <sup>2</sup>806<sub>1</sub>, Vat. v. 1454<sub>4</sub>.—4. *al-Manṭiq al-faḥwānī wal-mashhad al-rūḥānī fi 'l-ma'ād al-insānī* in *Majmū'at al-rasā'il*, C. 1328, p. 437/86.—5. *Fiqh al-qulūb wa-mi'rāj al-ghuyūb*, Cambr. Suppl. 901.—6. *al-Mawāhib al-jazīla fī marwīyyāt al-faqīr ila 'llāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Aqīla*, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 39 (= 1?).

6a. Muḥammad Ḥayāt al-Sindī al-Madanī, d. after 1158/1745.

1. Commentary on a Sufi *qaṣīda*, Algiers 532<sub>4</sub>.—2. Answers to 11 questions on Qur'ān interpretation from the works of 'Izz al-Dīn 'Abd al-Salām, *ibid.* 6.—3. Commentary on *al-Muqaddima fi 'l-'aqā'id* by his contemporary Mīrzā al-Madanī (5b), *ibid.* 7.—4. *Sharḥ al-Arba'in lil-Harawī* p. 538.—5. *Tuḥfat al-muḥibbīn sharḥ al-Arba'in al-Nawawīyya* 1, 683.—6. *Sharḥ al-Ḥikam al-'Aṭā'iyya* p. 118f.

6b. Muḥammad al-Madanī Jannān wrote in 1174/1760:

1. *Sharḥ al-asmā' al-ḥusnā*, Sulaim. 1032<sub>1</sub>.—2. *Matn al-asmā' al-ḥusna 'l-musammā bil-Jāmi' al-aqṣā*, *ibid.* 2.—3. *Risālat al-Jāmi' al-a'ẓam bi-asmā' nabiyyina 'l-mu'azzam*, *ibid.* 3.—4. *Ta'līqā fī bayān asmā' khayr al-khalīqa*, *ibid.* 4.—5. *Tamyīz al-fāḍil 'ani 'l-mafḍūl*, *ibid.* 5.—6. *Sharḥ asmā' ahl Badr*, *ibid.* 6.—7. *al-Durr al-munazzam al-ḥizb al-a'ẓam*, Sulaim. 813/4.—8. *Taqyīd*

*fi 'l-qaḍā' wal-fatwā wal-shahāda*, Rabat 508,<sup>11</sup>—9. *Risālat al-sayr*, Sulaim. 1050,<sup>1</sup>—10. 18 smaller treatises, *ibid.* 1041.

6c. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Fāsī al-Madanī al-Sharāgī (sic, of Sharāga near Fez, corrupted to Sharāfi), who was born in Fez in 1110/1698 and died in Medina 1170/1756.

523 Mur. IV, 91/4, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 396/9. 1. A description of his pilgrimage from Fez to Mecca and back in the year 1139/1726, Leipz. | 746, see Flügel, *ZDMG* XVIII, 537/69 (a second *Rihla Hijāziyya* is mentioned in al-Kattānī 398,<sup>15</sup>).—2. *al-Istishfā' bi-mā fī Dhāt al-shifā'*, p. 277.—3. *Sharḥ al-Iqtirāḥ*, p. 194,<sup>252b</sup>—4. About 60 other works are mentioned in al-Kattānī, *loc. cit.*

6d. Šālīḥ b. Muḥammad b. Nūḥ b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Umar al-'Umarī al-Fulānī (see p. 494,<sup>5</sup>) was born in 1166/1753 in Aslāfa in the Fūt Jalwa (= Fūta Jallūn?) region. At the age of 12 he travelled from the Sudan to the south (*al-qibla*) and then to Bāghī, where he remained for six years. Later he travelled by way of Timbuktu, Marrakesh, Tunis, and Egypt to the Hijaz. In 1187/1773 he settled in Medina and died there in 1218/1803.

*Takmilat Ibn al-Abbār* II, 696, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 264/9. 1. *Īqāz al-himam*, printed in India.—2. *al-Thabt al-kabīr wal-ṣaghīr*.—3. *al-Aḥādīth al-Qudsiyya*.—4. *Tuḥfat al-akyās fī ajwibat al-imām Khayr al-Dīn Ilyās (Tāj al-Dīn al-Muftī al-Madanī)*.—5. *Naẓm as'īlat al-Suyūṭī fī alif bā'*.

7. 'Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan Mīrghanī al-Mahjūb Abu 'l-Siyāda al-Makkī al-Ṭā'ifi al-Ḥusaynī, d. 1207/1792.

1. *al-Mu'jam al-wajīz etc.*, in alphabetical order, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 724, <sup>2</sup>736 (autograph dated 1166/1753 ?), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 150.—Commentary, *al-Dhahab al-ibrīz* by Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Qāwuqjī (d. 1300/1880, below p. 496), Beirut 1316.—Glosses, *Faṭḥ al-malik al-'azīz*, by Muḥammad b. Qishsh Ilyā b. 'Alī al-Gharqī al-Shāfi'i, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134.—2. *al-Anfās al-Qudsiyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 47.—3. *al-Durra al-yatīma fī ba'd manāqib al-sayyida al-'azīma*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 591, <sup>2</sup>1103,<sup>2</sup>.—4. *al-Tuḥfa al-zarīfa fī 'l-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-ḥaḍra al-sharīfa*, *ibid.* 3.—5. *al-Maqāṣid al-fukhrā fī ba'd manāqib al-sayyida Khadīja al-kubrā*, *ibid.* 4.—6. *al-Jawhara al-shafāfiyya fī ba'd manāqib al-sayyida al-Ṣiddiqiyya* (i.e. 'Ā'isha), *ibid.* 5.—7. *al-Sirr al-'ajīb fī madḥ al-ḥabīb*, Dam. Z. 59 ('Um. 67), 120,<sup>1</sup>.—8. *al-'Iqd al-munazzam 'alā ḥurūf*

*al-mu'jam*, ibid. 2.—9. *al-Tawassulāt al-ilāhiyya fi 'l-khalawāt al-samariyya wal-jalawāt al-sihriyya*, ibid. 3.—10. *Mashāriq al-anwār fi 'l-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-nabī al-mukhtār*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 358.—11. *al-Nafahāt al-Qudsiyya min al-ḥaḍra al-Abbāsiyya fi sharḥ al-ṣalāt al-Mashīhiyya* (I, 788, 4) additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 377.—12. (*Kanz*) *Farā'id al-dīn wa-wājibāt al-Islām*, Rāmpūr 1, 234, self-commentary *al-Īdāh al-mubīn* Bank. XIX, 2, 1784.—13. *al-As'ila al-naṣiyya wal-aqwiba al-Qudsiyya*, Rāmpūr 1, 328,<sup>33</sup>.—14. *Tanbih al-ḥaqq fi ḥin al-farq*, a commentary on verses by 'Abdallāh b. 'Alawī, ibid. 333,<sup>71</sup>.—15. *al-Zahr al-fā'iḳ fi 'l-daqa'iḳ wal-raqa'iḳ*, ibid. 334,<sup>162</sup>.—16. *Ithāf al-su'adā' bi-manāqib sayyid al-shuhadā'*, ibid. 661,<sup>712</sup>.—17. *Tahrīṣ al-anbiyā' 'ala 'l-istighātha bil-anbiyā' wal-awliyā'*, *Mukhtaṣar Kitāb al-naṣiḥa li-ahl al-ḥadīth* by 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi'ī, ibid. 11, 425,<sup>737</sup>.

| Ad p. 447

524

## 5 *Fiqh*

### A The Ḥanafis

1. Sinān al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Amāsī al-Wā'iz al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī, d. 1000/1591.

*Tabyīn al-maḥārim* additionally Pet. AMK 925, Qilič 'A. 776, Selīm Āgā 472, Sulaim. 400, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 425,<sup>2892</sup>, Pesh. 552, Rāmpūr 11, 438,<sup>787</sup>.

1a. Abu 'l-Najā' Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Baqā' b. al-Ḍiyā' al-Ḥanafī al-Makkī al-'Umarī, *qāḍi 'l-quḍāt* in Mecca, wrote, in 911/1505:

*Nūniyyat al-nāsik fi khulāṣat al-manāsik*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1744.

1b. Raḥmatallāh b. Qāḍi 'Abdallāh al-Sindī lived in Medina and died in 993/1585 in Mecca.

Al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 439, *Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 35, *Akhbār al-akhyār* 323.

1. *Majma' (Jam') al-manāsik wa-naḥf al-nāsik*, composed in 950/1543, Bank. XIX, 2, 1759, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 260, abstract *Lubb al-manāsik* Pet. AMK 928, Āṣaf. II, 1102,<sup>98,419</sup>, Rāmpūr 1, 244,<sup>502</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1760, printed as *al-Mansak al-awsat*, Būlāq 1287.—Commentary, *al-Maslak al-mutaqassit bil-manāsik al-mutawassit* by al-Qārī' al-Harawī (p. 538), Vienna 638, Pesh. 595 (anon.), Rāmpūr 1, 209,<sup>278</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 434,<sup>735</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1761, print. Būlāq 1288.—2. *al-Mansak al-ṣaghīr*, with the self-commentary *Bidāyat al-sālik fi nihāyat al-masālik*, Berl. 4055, Mosul 230,<sup>44</sup>.—3. *Risāla fi 'l-iqtidā' bil-Shāfi'iyya wal-khilāf bi-dhālika*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 386.

2. Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīm b. Mollā Farrūkh al-Makkī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1051/1641:

*Al-Qawl al-sadīd* etc. additionally Berl. Oct. 3283,<sup>5</sup> Pesh. 796,<sup>3</sup> Rāmpūr I, 277,<sup>93</sup> print. O. 1322.

2a. His son ‘Abdallāh b. Mollā Muḥammad b. Farrūkh al-Makkī, *muftī* in Mecca, wrote in 1085/1674:

*Jahd al-muqill*, Rāmpūr I, 184,<sup>138</sup>.

2b. Aḥmad b. Ḥinū al-Ḥanafī al-Makkī wrote, in 1085/1674:

*Risāla fi ‘l-bayyināt*, Landb.–Br. 156.

525 | 2c. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Bayyāḍī, *qāḍī* in Mecca, wrote, in 1084/1673:

*Ishārāt al-marām min ‘ibārāt al-imām* (Abū Ḥanīfa) following *al-Fiqh al-akbar* and *al-awsaṭ*, the *Kitāb al-‘ālam* and the *Waṣīyya*, Landb.–Br. 295.

3. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Yūsuf Naqībẓāde al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥalabī al-Qādirī, d. 1107/1695.

*Wāqī‘āt al-muftīn* or *A‘māl al-jam‘ wal-tadwīn bi-wāqī‘āt al-muftīn*, composed in 1096/1685, additionally Berl. Oct. 1987, Haupt 54, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 486, <sup>2</sup>862,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 974, Pet. AMK 946, Selīm Āgā 304, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 224,<sup>2348</sup>, 269,<sup>2486/7</sup>, Sbath 835, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 477, Rāmpūr I, 229,<sup>412</sup>.

4. In the twelfth century, ‘Uthmān al-Shāmī wrote in Medina:

*Al-Risāla al-Madaniyya fi ‘l-fiqh*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1808.

5. Al-As‘ad Shaykh al-Islām b. Abī Bakr al-Qaysarānī al-Iskandarānī was born in 1057/1647. He studied in Mecca and Cairo, became a *muftī* in Medina, and died in 1116/1704.

*‘Uddat arbāb al-fatwā*, arranged by *muftī* Abu ‘l-Su‘ūd Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Shirwānī (no. 7), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 161,<sup>2167/8</sup>, printed as *al-Fatāwi ‘l-As‘adiyya fi fiqh al-Ḥanafīyya*, C. 1303 (Sarkis 435).

6. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. ‘Abdallāh al-Khalifātī al-Ḥanafī al-‘Abbāsī al-Madanī, first half of the twelfth century.

1. *Siḥr al-bayān fī sha'n al-ḥisān*, Rāmpūr I, 34,<sup>1446</sup> (MS dated 1138).—2. *Raf' al-makhāwif li-radd baḥth ṣāhib al-ṣaḥā'if*, ibid. 135b (MS dated 1129).—3. *Daḡ' al-ẓama' bi-shurb ka's lafẓ kāna rabbunā fī 'amā*, ibid. 83 (MS dated 1126).—4. *Mā lā yasa'u 'l-nabiha fī bayān marji' al-amīr etc.*, ibid. 107 (MS dated 1131).—5. *al-Kalimāt al-nāṣṣa*, ibid. 104.—6. *al-Ajwiba al-Madaniyya 'ani 'l-irādāt al-Makkiyya*, ibid. 161 (MS dated 1118).—7. *Is'āf al-khalīl li-taḥqīq ḥukm mā yasquṭ fī arḍ al-waqf min al-nakhīl*, ibid. 164,<sup>176</sup>.—8. *Īdāḥ al-maḥajja fī ḥukm ṣalāt al-qādim ilā Makka fī awwal Dhi 'l-ḥijja*, ibid. 169.—9. *Badhl al-ḥimma fī naqī al-qisma*, ibid. 172.—10. *Tuḥfat al-faḥīm al-māhir bi-taḥqīq al-ḥukm fī da'wa 'l-ḥaml al-ẓahrī*, ibid. 177.—11. *Taḥqīq al-tahrīr fī ḥukm al-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-ḥarīr*, ibid. 178,<sup>1016</sup>.—12. *Qurraṭ al-'ayn fī-mā yata'allaq bi-faḍl al-ṣaḥāba al-sitta al-bāqīn*, ibid. 201b.—13. *Dawāwīn al-falak bi-faṭḥ qal'at al-Karak*, ibid. 636,<sup>119b</sup>.—14. *Durar al-kalām fī faḍl al-'ilm wa-manāqib shaykh al-Islām*, ibid. 669,<sup>96</sup>.—15. *Risāla fī faḍā'il al-Madīna*, ibid. 669,<sup>12c</sup>.—16. *Fayḍ 'ilm al-ghayb bi-dhikr manāqib sulṭān Awrangzib*, ibid. 670,<sup>19b</sup>.—17. *al-Jam' al-munīf fī aḥkām al-Masjid al-sharīf*, ibid. 183.—18. *Ḥuṣūl al-ma'mūl wal-mustathnā fī taḥqīq 'adam ṣiḥḥat nasab al-walad min al-zinā*, ibid. 185,<sup>167b</sup>.—19. *Bulūgh al-marām fī 'l-nuṣra 'ala 'l-kāfir al-la'īn*, ibid. 626,<sup>236</sup>.—20. *Dall al-i'tisāf wal-taḥqīq min al-is'āf fī 'l-awqāf*, ibid. 194.—21. *al-Rawḍ al-rāhī al-zāhir fī aḥkām ṣalāt al-musāfir*, ibid. 203,<sup>234b</sup>.—22. *al-Sihām al-marīsha li-man' ta'āṭi 'l-ḥashīsha*, ibid. 204,<sup>242b</sup>.—23. *Ghāyat al-murād*, ibid. 218,<sup>340b</sup>.—24. *Faṭḥ al-ghafūr*, ibid. 230,<sup>41b</sup>.—25. *Fahm al-ishāra fī-mā yata'allaq bil-ujra wal-ijāra*, ibid. 236.—26. *Qaṭ' al-nizā' bil-ḥukm bistihqāq al-ujra li-man māta fī athnā' al-mudda*, ibid. 237.—27. *Kashf al-ghumma bi-taḥqīq anna 'l-khaṭīb lā yastahiqq fī 'l-waqf al-a'imma*, ibid. 241.—28. *Kashf al-mushkilāt 'an wajh ba'ḍ al-as'ila fī 'l-mu'āmalāt*, ibid. 241.—29. *al-Kalimāt al-munīfa fī ḥill tazawwuj al-mu'attaqa al-sharīfa*, ibid. 242.—30. *Majmū'at rasā'il al-Jaml al-munīf*, ibid. 247.—31. *Manhaj al-rashād fī ḥukm man māta bi-ghayr walad*, ibid. 254.—32. *Munyat al-qāsid bi-taḥqīq al-ḥukm fī 'l-ṭa'n fī 'l-shāhid*, ibid. 235,<sup>384/6</sup>.

526

7. Abu 'l-Su'ūd Muḥammad b. 'Alī Efendi al-Shirwānī, ca. 1207/1792.

1. Refutation of the Wahhābīs, Manch. 292C.—2. See no. 5.

B The Mālikīs

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Ghaḥfār al-Mālikī, ca. 937/1530.

3. A treatise on *al-Mujāz al-murakkab* among the Sufis, Leid. 2289 (which only has Aḥmad b. 'Alī).

2. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥaṭṭāb al-Mālikī al-Ru'aynī, nazīl al-Ḥaramayn, d. 9 Rabi' II 954/30 May 1547.

Ad p. 448

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 366 (C. 368), Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* 83. 1. *Tafrīḥ al-qulūb etc.*, composed in 945/1538, additionally Pet. AM Buch. 257.—3. *Risāla fī maʿrifat istikhraj awqāt al-ṣalāh*, Beirut (Nallino in Suter, *Nachtr.* 184).—4. *Tahrīr al-kalām fī masāʾil al-iltizām*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 157, Algiers 1296, Gr. Mosq. 93,2, Fez, Qar. 1138, Rabat 221, 12.—5. *Sharḥ Naẓm mushkilāt al-R.* I, 302, I, 477.—6. *Hadiyyat al-sāda*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1812.

3. Yahyā al-Ḥaṭṭāb al-Mālikī al-Makkī, d. 993/1585.

*Risāla fī l-khuluww wal-inzāl*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 366,<sup>2754,8</sup>.

### 527 | C The Shāfiʿis

1. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ḥajar<sup>2</sup> al-Haythamī al-Makkī al-Azharī al-Junaydī al-Saʿdī Abu l-ʿAbbās Shihāb al-Dīn was born in 911/1505 (or in Rajab 909 or 907) in Maḥallat Abī Haytham, in western Egypt. From 924/1518 onward he studied at al-Azhar. In 933/1526 he went for the first time to Mecca and in 940/1533 he settled there permanently. He died in 973/1565, 974, or 994.

Muḥ. II, 427, Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 370/2, al-ʿAydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 287/92, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 163, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 109, *Taʿl. san.* 101, *Ithāf al-Nubalāʾ* 221, preface to the *Tuḥfat al-muḥtāj* (C. 1282), ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 250/2, Sarkis 81/4.—2. *Tahrīr al-maqāl etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, <sup>2</sup>1163,2, <sup>1</sup>705, <sup>2</sup>499, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 276, Āṣaf. I, 616,<sup>321</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 175,<sup>80</sup>.—3. *Iʿlām bi-qawāʾiʿ al-Islām* additionally Berl. Oct. 1343, Leipz. 861, ii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 164, 533, Mosul 145,<sup>66</sup>, 196,<sup>44</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1290,<sup>89</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 242 (fragm.), print. C. 1293, in the margin of 5, C. 1310, 1325.—4. *al-Ṣawāʿiq al-muḥriqa etc.* additionally Heid. zs VI, 214, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 45, Cambr. Suppl. 838, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1541/2, Pet AM Buch. 580, Qilič ʿA. 266/7, Selim Āġā 225/6, Dāmādzāde 566, 568, Asʿad 1255, ʿĀšir I, 541, Tunis, Zayt. III, 50,<sup>1394/5</sup>, library Daḥdāḥ 100, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 329, V, 241, VI, 198, Beirut 104, Dam. ʿUm. 61,<sup>16</sup>, Mosul 31,<sup>129</sup>, 73,<sup>52</sup>, 90,<sup>49</sup>, 145,<sup>73</sup>, 157,<sup>113</sup>, 189,<sup>17</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 276/8, Pesh. 737/8, Bank. x, 568, Rāmpūr I, 313,<sup>239,42</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1316,<sup>43</sup>, print. C. 1290, 1292, 1312, 1912 (in the margin of *Taḥṣūr al-janān wal-lisān* no. 37).—Persian transl. *Barāhīni qāṭiʿa* by Kamāl al-Dīn (d. 994/1585 in Bijapur) in Éthé, Ind. Off. 2571, Bank. XIV, 1282, Būhār 113, lith. Lahore 1895.—Appendix, *Manāqib al-bayt*, additionally Heid. zs VI, 214.—from which comes *Tanbih al-ghabī ila l-salsabīl al-rawī fī wujūb taḥiyyat ahl al-bayt al-nabawī* by Sayf al-Dīn

2 Apparently he was called thus because of his taciturnity, see Ibn al-ʿImād, op. cit. 370, 13.



Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Nāṣir, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 481, <sup>2</sup>938.<sub>3</sub>.—Against this Ibrāhīm b. ‘Āmir al-‘Ubaydī al-Mālikī (above, p. 438) wrote, in 1074/1663, *‘Umdat al-taḥqīq*, as an answer to a Rāfiḍī work called *al-Biḥār al-muḥriqa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 271, printings Būlāq 1287, C. 1302.—5. *al-Zawājir ‘an iqtirāf al-kabā’ir*, following al-Dhahabī’s *Kitāb al-kabā’ir wa-bayān al-maḥārim*, started in 953/1546 in Mecca, additionally Haupt 190, Köpr. 730 (MSO XIV, 197), Sulaim. 456, Faiz. 169, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 427,<sup>2895/6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 315, Mosul 95,<sup>50</sup>, 140,<sup>16</sup>, Pesh. 959/60, Būhār 44, Āṣaf. II, 1592,<sup>201</sup>, Bank. v, 2, 402/3.—| Commentary by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq 528 b. Muḥammad Sharīf (470,<sup>26</sup>), completed in 1032/1623, Bank. Hdl. 2637,<sup>2</sup>.—Abstract *Zawāhir al-zawājir* by ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Rbtkī (p. 503) Mosul 89,<sup>38,2</sup>.—6. *al-Qawl al-mukhtaṣar etc.* As‘ad 1446, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 343.—

Ad p. 449

10. *al-Durr al-mandūd etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 784, Tunis, Zayt. III, 225,<sup>1690</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 337,<sup>118</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 626,<sup>243</sup>, Mosul 122,<sup>30</sup>, 191,<sup>16</sup>.—11. *al-Jawhar al-munazzam etc.* additionally Rāmpūr I, 184,<sup>135/6</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 632,<sup>130</sup>, Bank. XIII, 935, printings also Būlāq 1279, C. 1331.—13. *Mablagh al-arab etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 143.—16. *al-Nukhab al-jalīla*, print. also C. 1344.—14. *al-Ināfa etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 91.—17. *al-Ta‘arruf fi ‘l-aṣṣayn wal-taṣawwuf*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 182, Āṣaf. I, 622,<sup>130</sup>, commentary *al-Talaṭṭuf fi ‘l-wuṣūl ila ‘l-ta‘arruf*, by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Allān al-Ṣiddīqī al-Makkī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 381.—18. *Ithāf ahl al-Islām etc.* additionally Selīm Āḡā 462, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 260, Bank v, 2, 401.—19. *Darr al-ghamāma etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 514, Mosul 145,<sup>76,3</sup>.—21. *al-Talkhīṣ al-aḥrā etc.*, abstract of al-Samhūdī’s *al-Iḥrā’*, p. 223,<sup>6</sup>.—24. *Kaff al-ra‘ā’ ‘an muḥarramāt al-lahw wal-samā’*, against Ibn Zaghdūn al-Tūnisī (d. 882/1477, p. 152), read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 1221, iii, printed in the margin of 5, C. 1310, 1325.—26. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Ḥaḍramīyya* by ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Bāfaḍl al-Ḥaḍramī, tenth century (whose *Ḥilyat al-barara wa-shi‘ār al-khiyara fī adhkār al-ḥajj wal-‘umra wa-ziyārat qabrihi ṣl’m* is preserved in Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 291), a refutation of Sufism, additionally Berl. 4635, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 277, <sup>2</sup>I, 540, Mosul 144,<sup>60</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 211,<sup>287/91</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1156,<sup>38/9</sup>, Būhār 173, Bank. XIX, 2, 1873, Bat. 148, Suppl. 473/6, printings also C. 1297, 1301, 1303, 1305, 1308, 1309, 1316, 1349.—Glosses *Mawhibat al-faḍl ‘alā Sharḥ Ibn Ḥ. ‘alā M. Bāfaḍl* by Muḥammad Maḥfūz b. ‘Abdallāh al-Tirmidhī (alive in 1330/1912), C. 1327 (in the margin of *al-Mawāhib al-Madaniyya ‘alā Sharḥ Ibn Ḥ. lil-M. al-Ḥ.* by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Kurdī al-Madani).—27. *al-Fatāwi ‘l-ḥadīthiyya* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 133, 527, Pesh. 546, Bank. XIX, 2, 1874; against his attacks on Ibn Taymiyya in this work Nu‘mān al-Ālūsī wrote *Jilā’ al-‘aynayn*, below p. 498, and an unidentified author wrote *Jilā’ jalā’ al-naẓar fī daf’ shubuhāt Ibn Ḥajar*, Būhār 116.—28. *al-Fatāwi ‘l-kubrā etc.* additionally Dam. ‘Um. 51,<sup>380</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I,

527, Bat. Suppl. 483/4, print. also C. 1329.—28a. *Mukhtaṣar al-Fatāwī*, Mosul 38,<sup>110</sup>—29. *Mawlid al-nabī*, abstract of 31, additionally Berl. Oct. 1476, Gotha 1817, Pet. AMK 944, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 155, v, 375.—Commentary *Iqtināṣ al-shawāriḍ min mawāriḍ al-mawālīd* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Manṣūrī al-Khayyāṭ al-Madanī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 90.—30. *Itmām al-ni‘ma al-kubrā ‘ala ‘l-‘ālam bi-mawlid sayyid banī Ādam* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 234, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 394, Āṣaf. 1, 874,<sup>64</sup>—31. *Mukhtaṣar qīṣṣat al-mawlid al-sharīf* additionally Gotha 1815, Princ. 33, print. C. 1323; the Kurdish poem of Tüb. W. 106 is based on this.—32. *Ashraf al-wasā’il etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1553.—33. *al-Khayrāt al-ḥisān etc.* additionally Selīm. 507, Selīm Āgā 792, Fātiḥ 4352, Pertew 507/8, Serāi 2821, ‘Āšir Ef. 1, 789, ‘Um. 5171 (Spies 43), Mosul 233,<sup>123</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 174, Bank. XII, 762, print. also C. 1326.—

Ad p. 450

34. *Manāqib Abī Ḥanīfa*, composed after 955/1548, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 361.—37. *Taṭhūr al-janān wal-lisān ‘ani | ‘l-khawḍ wal-tafawwuh bi-thalb sayyidinā Mu‘āwiya b. Abī Sufyān*, printed in the margin of no. 4, C. 1307, 1312, 1324, of no. 5, C. 1328.—38. *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-aḥādīth*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 557, <sup>2</sup>1026,<sup>1</sup>—39. *Khilāfat al-a‘imma al-arba‘a*, Aleppo, RAAD XII, 474.—49. *Sharḥ Tā’iyyat al-Subkī*, Dam. Z. 57,<sup>120</sup>—41. *Sharḥ al-Hamziyya al-Minaḥ al-Makkiyya* 1, 471,<sup>3</sup>—42. *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn fī sharḥ al-arba‘in* 1, 683,<sup>11</sup>—43. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-shifā’*: *Isrāf al-wasā’il* 1, 631.—44. *Mukhtaṣar Kitāb al-wafā’* 1, 503.—45. *Talkhiṣ al-bayān bi-‘alāmāt al-Mahdī ākhir al-zamān*, Mosul 214,<sup>86,2</sup>—46. *al-Ithāf bi-bayān aḥkām ijārat al-awqāf*, Bat. Suppl. 494.—47. *al-Intibāḥ li-taḥqīq ghawīṣ masā’il al-ikrāh*, ibid. 495.—48. *Asna ‘l-maṭālib fī ṣilat al-aqārib*, Algiers 897, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 412,<sup>2887</sup>, Qilič ‘A. 185, Mosul 52,<sup>28</sup>, Dam. ‘Um. 67,<sup>95/6</sup>, Āṣaf. 1, 608,<sup>121,494</sup>, III, 158,<sup>93</sup>, Rāmpūr 1, 65,<sup>33,383</sup>—49. *Hāshiya ‘alā Īdāḥ al-Nawawī* 1, 684, xiii.—50. *Ashraf al-wasā’il ilā fahm al-shamā’il* Tunis, Zayt. II, 238/40, glosses by ‘Alī b. ‘Alī al-Shabramallisī (d. 1057/1676) ibid. 244.—51. *al-Nabāḥāt*, Āṣaf. 1, 390,<sup>103</sup>—52. *Takfīr al-kabā’ir wal-nāfiyah*, ibid. 618,<sup>261</sup>—53. *al-Ifāda fī-mā jā’a fī ‘l-maraḍ wal-‘iyāda*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 498.—54. The preface to his *Riyāḍ al-riḍwān fī ma’āthir al-musnid al-‘alī* is cited in Ulughkhani, *Hist. of Gujarat* 1, 333,<sup>13</sup> ff.—55. *al-Qawl al-mukhtaṣar fī ‘alāmāt al-Mahdī al-muntaẓar* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 138.—56. *Majma‘ al-zawā’id wa-manba‘ al-fawā’id*, ibid. 144, print. Ind. 1308.—57. *al-Manhaj al-qawīm fī sharḥ masā’il al-ta’līm*, Āṣaf. III, 456,<sup>177</sup>.

2. Zayn al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Qāhir (‘Abd al-Qādir) b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Fākihī al-Makkī was born in Rabī‘ 1 920/May 1514 and died in 982/1574.

1. *Manāhij al-akhlāq al-saniyya fī mabāhij al-akhlāq al-sunniyya* additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 182,<sup>1592</sup>—3. *Ḥusn al-tawassul fī ādāb ziyārat afdāl al-rusul* or

*Sabīl al-istināra li-sālikī marāfiq al-ziyāra* Bank. XIII, 937, printed in the margin of ‘Abdallāh al-Shubrāwī’s *al-Ithāf bi-ḥubb al-ashraf*, C. 1316.—4. *Sharh Bidāyat al-hidāya* I, 749.—5. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Bayḍāwī* I, 417,<sup>19</sup>.—According to al-‘Aydārūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 353, he competed with al-Suyūṭī in literary productivity, writing around 600 works.

3. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Rasūl b. ‘Abd al-Sayyid al-Ḥusaynī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Shahrazūrī al-Madanī al-Barzanjī, who died in 1103/1691.

1. *Anhār al-sabīl etc.*, written in 1076/1665, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 33.—2. *al-Ishā‘a li-ashrāt al-sā‘a* additionally Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 384, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 530, <sup>2</sup>1002/3, Pet. AMK 922, AS 2181, ‘Um. 11, Selīm Āgā 582 (attributed to Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 37, S bath 491, Bibl. Daḥdāḥ 11, Āsaf. I, 608,<sup>166</sup> (autograph), ed. M. Badr al-Dīn al-Na‘sanī, C. 1325.—Abstract by Ḥasan b. al-‘Ajamī al-Makkī, Rāmpūr I, 320,<sup>2896</sup>.—6. *al-Is‘ād wal-is‘āf mimman | ḥaḍara faṭḥ Balghrād aw al-Qaṣīda al-Lāmiyya al-Balghrādiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 24.—8. *al-‘Uqāb al-ḥāwī ‘ala ‘l-tha‘lab al-‘āwī wal-nushshāb al-kāwī lil-a‘sha ‘l-ghāwī wal-shihāb al-shāwī fi ‘l-aḥwal al-shāwī*, against Yahyā al-Shāwī’s *al-Nabl al-raqīq fi ḥulqūm al-shābb al-zindīq*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 978.—9. *al-Nāshira al-nājira bil-radd ‘ala ‘l-firqa al-fājira*, Āsaf. II, 1328,<sup>223</sup>.—10. *Sadād al-‘ilm wa-sidād al-dīn fi ithbāt al-najāt wal-darajāt lil-wālidayn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 122 (author Muḥammad al-Barzanjī, d. 1250/1834 ?).—11. *Qadh al-zand fi radd ḍalālat ahl Sirhind*, attacks on the orthodoxy of the Sufis, Āsaf. II, 1320,<sup>224</sup>; against which ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Aḥmad al-Sirhindī al-Sikandarpūri wrote *al-Kalām al-munjī*, Delhi 1312.

530

Ad p. 451

D                      Ḥanbalīs and Wahhābīs

1. Al-Imām Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Dā‘ūd, the founder of Wahhābism, was born in 1115/1703 in al-Ḥawṭa, the principal settlement of the Banū Tamīm in the Najd (or, according to others, in ‘Uyayna in the ‘Āriḍ region). Through his studies in Mecca, Medina, and Basra he had become familiar with the teachings of Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal and his restorer Aḥmad b. Taymiyya. When he returned to his native region, he tried to impose these teachings in replacement of the malpractices (*bida‘*) that had become endemic in religious activity. It was only after his father’s death (who was *qādī* in Ḥuraymila from 1139/1726 onward) in 1153/1740 that he openly acted against the worship of tombs, and the veneration of saints especially. As he met with little enthusiasm among his compatriots, he left for ‘Uyayna. There he found initially a ready ear in the person of the emir. However, eventually the latter had to extradite him at the order of the pasha of al-Aḥṣā’. He then went in 1157/1744 to Dar‘iyya, where the

local emir, Muḥammad b. Saʿūd b. Muḥammad of the ‘Anaza tribe, rallied to his cause in hopes of obtaining hegemony over the whole of the Najd. He outlived the prince, who meanwhile had become his son-in-law and had spread his teachings by the sword all over central Arabia. He died at the peak of his success in 1206/1791.

- 531 | ‘Uthmān b. ‘Abdallāh b. Bishr, *‘Unwān al-majd fī ta’rīkh Najd* 1, Baghdad 1328 (= ‘Uthmān al-Najdī al-Ḥanbalī, *Najāt al-khalaf fī ‘tiqād al-salaf*, Dam. Z. 42, 19?). Anon. *Kayfa kāna ḡuhūr Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb*, Paris 6061. Ḥusayn b. Ghannām al-Wahhābī (no. 5), *Rawḍat al-afkār wal-afhām li-murtād ḥāl al-imām*, Br. Mus. p. 436a, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, v, 207, Hyderabad, Nizām. *JRASB* 1917, CVII, 72.—A. Musil, *Zur Zeitgeschichte von Arabien*, Leipzig-Vienna 1918. R. Hartmann, *Die Wahhabiten*, *ZDMG* 78, 176/213. R.W. van Duffelen, *De Leer der Wahhabiten*, Diss. Leiden 1927. J. Schacht, *Zur wahhab. Literatur*, *ZS* VI, 200/12 (Ellis-Fulton, 627/9). Sulaymān b. Saḥmān, *al-Hadiyya al-saniyya wal-tuḥfa al-Wahhābiyya al-Najdiyya*, C. 1342 (see Massignon, *REI* I, 33 ff.), idem, *Irshād al-ṭālib ilā aḥamm al-maṭālib* C. 1340 (*ZS*, VI, 201), *Minḥāj al-ḥaqq wal-ittibā’ fī mukhālafat ahl al-jahl wal-ibtidā’*, C. 1340 (ibid. 202), *al-Bayān al-mubdī’* see ad p. 577. 1. *Kitāb al-tawḥīd alladhī huwa ḥaqq Allāh ‘ala ‘l-‘abīd*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 230, ii, Bank. x, 585, Rāmpūr I, 301,<sup>156</sup> printed in *Majmū‘at al-tawḥīd*, Delhi 1308, 1895, no. 1, in *Majmū‘at al-tawḥīd al-Najdiyya*, C. 1346, 1/77.—Commentaries: a. *al-Durr al-naḍīd* by Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal al-Najdī Shaykh al-Islām, Delhi 1311.—b. *Faṭḥ Allāh al-ḥamīd al-majīd* by Ḥāmid b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan, printed together with Abu ‘l-Layth ‘Abd al-Quddūs, *Jalā’ al-‘aynāy*, against the polytheists, Amritsar 1897.—2. *Kashf al-shubuhāt min al-tawḥīd*, printed in *Majmū‘at al-tawḥīd* Delhi 1895, no. 15, C. 1351.—2a. *‘Aqīda*, addressed to the scholars of al-Qasīm, *‘Unwān al-majd* 67 ff., Hartmann, *ZDMG* 78, 179 ff.—2b. Another *‘aqīda*, see Chodzko, *Risāla*, le Déisme des Wahhābis, expliqué par eux mêmes, extr. des voyages de Muḥammad ‘Alī Khān, *JA*, s. IV, vol. XI, p. 168 ff.—3. *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* in *Majm. al-tawḥīd*, Delhi 1895, no. 6.—6. *Masā’il khalaf rasūl Allāh etc.*, print. C. 1347.—7. *Uṣūl al-īmān (Islām)* additionally Bank. x, 596, Rāmpūr II; 1751, printed after al-Nawawī’s *Arba‘ūna ḥad*. Delhi 1895, p. 111/3, in *Majm. al-tawḥīd*, Delhi 1895, no. 9.—9. *Kitāb al-kabā’ir* additionally Rāmpūr II, 175,<sup>3</sup> commentary by ‘Āqil b. ‘Umar in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 517, <sup>2</sup>969,<sup>3</sup>—10. *Kitāb al-sīra*, abstract of Ibn Hishām, Br. Mus. Suppl. 330, i.—12. *al-Tafsīr ‘alā ba‘ḍ suwar al-Qur’ān*, Bank. XVIII, 2. 1477.—13. *al-Hudā al-nabawī*, Bank. xv, 1038, ii, *Mukhtaṣar* Rāmpūr I, 660,<sup>81</sup>—14. *Faḍl al-Islām* additionally Rāmpūr II, 175,<sup>2</sup>, in *Majm. al-ḥadīth al-Najdiyya*, C. 1342, p. 241/55.—15. *Naṣīḥat al-Muslimīn bi-aḥādīth khātam al-mursalīn*, ibid. 311/444.—16. On the meaning of *ṭaghūt* in *Majmū‘at al-tawḥīd*, Delhi 1895, no. 3.—17. On God and Islam, ibid. no. 4.—18. Important events in

the life of the Prophet (cf. 10), *ibid.* no. 6.—19. On things that are incompatible with Islam, rules on ritual cleansing and prayer, *ibid.* no. 7.—20. *al-Uṣūl al-thalāta wa-adillatuhā*, C. n.d.—21. *al-Risāla al-Madaniyya fī maʿrifat bahāʾ al-ilāhiyya*, Manch. 292A.—22. *Ḥukm aḥwāl al-qabr wal-ḥashr*, Landb.—Br. 124,1.—23. *Ḥukm al-ghibāʾ wal-namīma wal-fitan allatī taḥduthu fī awwal al-Islām*, *ibid.* 2.—24. *Ḥukm khalq Allāh al-samāwāt wal-arḍ*, *ibid.* 3.—25. *Ḥukm katm al-ghayṣ wal-ḥilm*, *ibid.* 4.—26. *Risāla fī mabḥath al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd wal-khilāf fihimā*, *ibid.* 125.—27. *Risāla fī ʾl-iʿtiqād fī ʾl-tawassul ila ʾllāh wa-fiṣal khalqihī etc.*, Tunis, Zayt. II, 17,<sup>1434</sup>.

| 2. His brother Sulaymān b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb opposed him at first and wrote:

532

1. *al-Ṣawāʾiq al-ilāhiyya fī ʾl-radd ʿala ʾl-Wahhābiyya*, against the intolerance of the new sect, Bombay 1328 (pseudepigraph?).—2. *Risāla fī ʾl-ʿaqāʾid* Rāmpūr I, 303<sup>163</sup>.

3. His son ʿAbdallāh al-Najdī wrote:

1. A history of the Wahhābīs, translated by J.O. Kinealy, *JRASB* 43 (1840) 68/82.—  
2. An account of the tenets of Wahhābīs, Br. Mus. Or. 6631 (DL 14).

4. His son Sulaymān b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb wrote:

1. *Awthaq ʿura ʾl-īmān*, on the wars of religion, printed in *Majmūʿat al-tawḥīd*, Delhi 1895 no. 18.—2. *Masāʾil*, *ibid.* no. 6.—3. *al-Tawḍīḥ ʿan tawḥīd al-khīrāq fī ajwibat ahl al-ʾIrāq fī ṭarīqat al-shaykh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb*, C. 1319.

5. The Master's most important student, Ḥusayn b. Ghannām al-Wahhābī, wrote:

*Rawḍat al-afkār wal-afḥām li-murtād ḥāl al-imām wa-taʿdād ghazawāt dhawi ʾl-Islām*, a history of the founder and of the Wahhābī campaigns until 1212/1797, Br. Mus. Add. 19799 (anon. *EI* IV, 1180), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 207, Hyderabad, Nizām, *JRASB* 1917, CXII, 73.

6. Against the representation of the Wahhābī teachings (in a work entitled *al-Tatfīf*) by an unidentified imam who had succeeded him at the head of the movement, ʿAbdallāh b. Dāʾūd al-Zubayrī (born in Zubayr near Basra, died in 1225/1810, and a student of Muḥammad b. Fīrūz [d. 1216/1801]) wrote:

*Kitāb al-ṣawā'iq wal-ru'ūd*, Bank. x, 588.

7. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Baṣrī al-Qabbānī wrote, in 1157/1744:

*Al-Faḍl fī 'l-khiṭāb fī radd ḍalālat b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb*, Āsaf. III, 538, 1238.

8. Three more refutations of Wahhābism from the time of the founder himself are contained in Berl. 2156/8.

Answer to a poetical refutation of Wahhābism by 'Uthmān b. Mi'mār, by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Afāliq al-Aḥṣā'ī, ca. 1170/1756, Berl. 1258. (cf. p. 507, § 6, 4).

### 533 | 6 *Sciences of the Qur'ān*

1. Hāshim b. Sulaymān b. Ismā'īl al-Ḥusaynī al-Baḥrānī al-Shī'ī died in 1107/1695 in Na'im in Baḥrayn, where he had been a *qāḍī*.

Kentūrī 2164, Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 53/5. 1. *al-Burhān fī taḥṣīr al-Qur'ān*, composed in 1095/1684.—2. *al-Muqaddima al-musammāt Mir'āt al-anwār wa-mishkāt al-asrār*, edition with 1 by 'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Kāzarūnī, Pers. lith. 3 vols, 1302/3.—3. *al-Hidāya al-Qur'āniyya*, Mashh. III, 73, 22.—4. *Ḥilyat al-abrār*, ibid. IV, 31, 101.—5. *Ḥilyat al-naẓar fī faḍl al-a'imma al-ithnay 'ashar*, ibid. 32, 102.—6. *Nihāyat al-ikmāl fī mā bihi tuqbalu 'l-ṭā'āt*, ibid. IV, 100, 304.—7. *Ghāyat al-marām fī ithbāt al-a'imma al-kirām*, lith. Tehran 1272.—8. *Ma'ālīm al-zulfā*, ibid. 1289.—9. *Madīnat al-ma'ājiz fī mu'jizāt al-a'imma al-aṭḥār*, ibid. 1300.—10. *Intikhāb al-jayyid fī tanbīhāt al-sa'īd fī 'ilm al-rijāl*, Najafabādī VIII, 22.

2. At the tomb of Muḥyi 'l-Dīn b. al-'Arabī in Mecca, Muḥammad b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Namira wrote in 1098/1687, for a student returning to Aleppo:

*Tuḥfat al-nubalā' bi-qirā'at Abī 'Āṣim b. al-'Alā'* (d. 184/771), Bank. XVIII, 1305, ii.

### 7 *Dogmatics*

1. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Muḥammad 'Allān al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 1057/1638.

Ad p. 452

2. *al-'Iqd al-farīd fī taḥqīq al-tawḥīd* additionally Bat. Suppl. 218.—4. *Sharḥ Adhkār al-Nawawī* I, 685.—5. *Sharḥ Qaṣīdat Abī Madyan* I, 785.—6. *Ḥadā'iq*

*al-albāb*, p. 19.—7. *Sharḥ Qaṣīdat Ibn bint Maylaq* p. 148.—8. *Simṭ al-urjūza al-mukhtāra fī bayān ‘ilm al-isti‘āra*, Ambr. A. 97, iv (RSO III, 399).—9. A commentary on two verses by him, *Tuḥfat al-khillān fī ḥall alfāz al-baytayn al-ma’khūdhayn min Qaṣīdat Ibn ‘Allān*, by Badrān b. Aḥmad al-Khalīlī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 46.—10. *Lutf (Laṭīf) al-ramz wal-ishāra ilā khabāyā ḥusn al-‘ibāra fī naẓm al-isti‘āra*, composed in 1044/1634, which is a commentary on his *Urjūzat ḥusn al-‘ibāra*, Paris 4430, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 216, Āṣaf. I, 154,<sup>73</sup>.—11. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-mujīb*, p. 181.—12. *Inbā’ al-mu‘ayyad al-jalīl Murād | bi-binā’ bayt al-jawād al-wahhāb*, 534 on the completion of the restoration of the Ka’ba in 1041/1631 following the damage it had sustained on 20 Sha‘bān 1036/5 April 1630, Bat. Suppl 561.—13. *Dalīl al-fāliḥīn li-ṭuruq Riyāḍ al-ṣāliḥīn* I, 684.—14. *Muthīr shawq al-anām ilā ḥajj bayt Allāh al-ḥarām wa-ziyārat qabr nabīyyihī ‘Im*, Āṣaf. I, 664,<sup>290</sup>.—15. *Ḥusn al-naba’ fī faḍl masjīd Qubā*, Rāmpūr I, 653.

3. Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Shākīr al-Ṭā’ifī al-Madanī completed, on 25 Ramaḍān 1180/24 February 1767:

*Al-Nafḥa al-‘anbarīyya min al-riyāḍ al-Mīrghaniyya fī ‘l-adhkār al-ṣalātiyya*, Berl. 3734, Rabat 17, see p. 386.

## 8 Mysticism

1. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad (p. 461,<sup>2</sup>) b. ‘Alī b. ‘Arrāq al-Ḥijāzī al-Madanī al-Kinānī al-Ḥanafī, d. 963/1556.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 337. 2. *Tanzīh al-sharī‘a al-marfū‘a ‘ani ‘l-akhbār al-shanī‘a al-mawḍū‘a* following Ibn al-Jawzī, al-Suyūfī and others, Cambr. 268, Tunis, Zayt. II, 48, Selīm Āgā 156, Murād Mollā 613, Medina, *ZDMG* 90, 114.—3. *al-Laṭā‘if fī qṭr al-Ṭā‘if*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 391.

Ad p. 453

4. Abu ‘l-Mawāhib Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Abd al-Quddūs al-Shinnāwī, d. 1028/1619.

1. *al-Iqlīd al-farīd etc.*, with the commentary *Taḥrīk al-iqlīd etc.* by ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (p. 473), additionally Heid. zS VI, 226, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 276.—2. *Ṣādīḥat al-azal*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 327.—5. *Dīwān rawḍat al-‘irfān wa-nuzhat al-insān*, poems in praise of Meḥmed Pāshā, d. 1031/1622, among others Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 39, <sup>272</sup>.

4a. Abu ‘l-Mawāhib ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Tāj al-‘Ārifīn al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Ash‘arī al-Taymī al-Makhzūmī al-Qurashī al-‘Alawī Sibṭ Āl al-Ḥusayn wrote, around 1053/1643:



1. *Tuḥfat al-nāzirīn fī ḥawādith ‘ām ithnayn wa-khamsīn*, Vat. v. 1436<sub>2</sub>.—2. *al-Dhikr al-jalī fī bayān marātib ḥāl walī min walī*, ibid. 3.—3. *al-Futūḥāt al-raḥmāniyya min al-ḥaḍra al-quḍsiyya al-ṣamdāniyya*, ibid. 4.—4. *Risālat al-ajr al-jazīl li-man māta aw qutila fī ‘l-sabīl*, ibid. 5.—5. *Risālat silsāl al-baḥr mimma*  
 535 | *‘ktutiba min fuyūḍāt majra ‘l-nahr*, ibid. 6.—6. *Shukr al-in‘ām min al-malik al-‘allām*, ibid. 7.—7. *Risālat al-tuḥfa al-jalīyya fī ism al-‘ubūdiyya*, ibid. 8.—8. *Risālat ḥātif nasha’ bu‘ayda ‘l-‘ishā’* ibid. 9.—9. *Risālat al-murabba‘āt fī asmā’ al-barā‘āt*, ibid. 10.—10. *Risālat jawāhir al-āfāq min sulūk al-awrāq*, a selection of poems and poetic imitations, ibid. 11.—11. *al-Mawālī ‘l-rijāh wa-mu’nīs al-arwāḥ*, ibid. 12.

6. Ṣaḥī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-nabī b. Yūnus al-Badrī al-Qudṣī al-Yamanī al-Anṣārī al-Qashshāshī al-Dajjānī, d. 30 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1071/26 August 1660.

*Tāj al-tāl*. (cod. Bank.) XI, f. 340. 1. *Al-Simṭ al-majīd fī sha’n al-bay’a wal-dhikr wal-talqīn wa-salāsīl al-tawḥīd* additionally Ṣeḥīd ‘A. 1221, Bank. XIII, 944, print. Hyderabad 1327.—2. Commentary: *Qaṣd al-sabīl etc.* additionally ‘Āṣir I, 487, Tunis, Zayt. III, 58<sub>1417</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 201.—7. *Risāla fī ajwibat as’ilat al-Zaydiyya*, Bank. x, 644, i.—8. *al-Jawāb al-mukhtaṣar ‘an su’āl al-thānī wal-thālith*, ibid. iii.—9. *al-Iṣāba fī Durrat al-qalā’id*, commentary on *D. al-q.*, a didactic poem on theology in 100 verses by an unknown Ḥanafī, dated 1057/1647 in Medina, Bank. x, 562.—10. *Sharḥ al-Insān al-kāmil*, p. 283.—11. *Mūḍiḥat al-ḥāl fī ba‘ḍ masmū‘āt al-dajjāl* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 526, <sup>2</sup>1007.

6a. Muḥammad b. Sa‘īd Bāqushayr, a Meccan poet of renown, d. 1007/1666.

Muḥ. III, 469/72, Ibn Ma‘ṣūm, *Sulāfat al-‘aṣr* 218/27. *Al-Futūḥāt al-Makkiyya fī tarājim al-sāda al-a‘imma al-Qushayriyya*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 114, <sup>2</sup>208.

7. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī al-Saqqāf, d. 1125/1713.

*Tanbīh al-sālikīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 280.

8. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Madanī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Sammān was born in Medina, studied under Muṣṭafā al-Bakrī, and died in 1189/1775.

Mur. IV, 60. 1. *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya fī ‘l-tawajjuhāt al-rūḥiyya*, on Muḥammad’s luminary substance, which was created before anything else, Bank. XIII, 951.—2. *al-Nafḥa al-quḍsiyya*, the commentary *Qatf azhār al-mawāhib al-rabbāniyya*



*min afnān riyād al-N. al-q.* by Ṣadiq al-Madanī ‘Umar Khān, written at the request of ‘Abd al-Ṣamad al-Jāwī al-Palanbawī (below, p. 422, 7), Bat. Suppl. 279.—3. *al-Istighātha*, in 39 *rajjaz* verses, Berl. 3943, anon. comment. Bat. Suppl. 313.—4. *Mukhtaṣar al-Ṭarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya*, see below p. 441.

| Ad p. 454

536

## 10 Mathematics

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. ‘Abd al-Ghaḥfār al-Mālikī wrote, in 934/1527 in Mecca:

1. *Naẓm al-durr al-manthūr fī ‘amal al-munāsakhāt bil-ṣaḥīḥ wal-quṣūr (kusūr)*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 292, 2527, Rāmpūr I, 265,<sub>36</sub>.—2. *Mukhtaṣar al-Qawl al-mubdi‘*, p. 155b.

2. ‘Alī b. Walī b. Ḥamza from the Maghreb wrote in 999/1590 in Mecca:

*Tuḥfat al-a’dād li-dhawi ‘l-rushd wal-sadād*, algebra with a brief description of variables, their potential etc., MS Ṣāliḥ Zakī Efendi see JA s. IX, vol. 11 (1898), p. 35/52.

3. ‘Alī b. Abī Bakr b. Jamal al-Anṣārī al-Makkī al-Shāfi‘ī Nūr al-Dīn, ca. 1050/1620.

1. *al-Tuḥfa al-Ḥijāziyya fī nukhabat al-a’māl al-ḥisābiyya*, Bat. Suppl. 611 (following the autograph dated 1028), see ad 4, 1.—Commentary *al-Fawā’id al-saniyya* by Abū Bakr b. ‘Abdallāh Bā ‘Afif, completed on 12 Sha’bān 1129/6 August 1717, ibid. 612.—2. *Faḥ al-wahhāb ‘alā Nuzhat al-ḥussāb*, completed in 1029/30, see p. 125.

4. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Yaḥyā al-‘Ujaymī al-Makkī, d. 1113/1702 in al-Ṭā’if.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 336/7, 11, 193/5.—2. *Ihdā’ al-laṭā’if min akhbār al-Ṭā’if*, completed by one of his descendants, ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Abd al-Qādir 1263/1847, Cairo v, 135, 248 (Horovitz, *MSOS* x, 33).—3. *al-Ṣārim al-Hindī*, composed in 1094/1683, in response to mathematical and theological questions raised by al-Mujaddid al-Sirhindī (d. 1035/1626) in his Persian *Maktūbāt*, and which had been sent to Mecca, Bank. x, 579 (but which has al-‘Ajāmī).—4. *Ithāf al-fāḍil al-jamū‘ li-aḥkām zakāt al-zurū‘*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 489, 2940,<sub>1</sub>.—5. *Jawāb su’āl ‘an dhawi ‘l-qurba man hum wa-hal yajūzu daf’ al-zakāt ilayhim am lā*, ibid. 2.—6. *Talyīn al-‘atf li-man yadkhul fī ‘l-ṣaff*, ibid. 3.—7. *Ghāyat al-ma’ūna bi-bayān al-qirān al-masnūna*, ibid. 4.—8. *Ghāyat al-tajallī li-‘ibāra fī Munyat*

*al-muṣallī*, ibid. 5.—9. *Tahrīr nafīs ‘alā ‘ibāra waqa‘at fī Kitāb al-rahn min Sharḥ al-Nuqāya lil-Quhistānī*, ibid. 6.—10. *Tahdhīr dhawī ‘l-takrima min al-taṭayyub bil-awānī ‘l-muḥarrama*, ibid. 7.—11. *Minḥat al-bārī‘ fī iṣlāḥ zallat al-qārī‘*, ibid. 8.—12. *Risāla fī ‘ilm al-farā‘id*, ibid. 9.—13. *Su‘āl fī ḥukm al-bughāt wa-jawābuhu*, ibid. 10.—14. *Risāla fī ḥukm al-ḥimmiṣa al-mawḍū‘a ‘ala ‘l-jarḥ*, ibid. 12.—15. *Raf‘ al-ishtibāh | wa-daf‘ al-iltibāk fī ḥukm isqāṭ al-janīn wa-shurb al-tunbāk*, ibid. 13.—16. *Fawā’ih al-waṣla bi-nawāfiḥ al-ṣabla*, ibid. 14.—17. *Risāla fī tafsīr āyat yamḥu ‘llāhu mā yashā‘u wa-yuthbitu* (p. 13, 39), Rāmpūr I, 710,<sup>74</sup>.—18. *Zubdat mā rawāhu ‘l-‘awāmm fī ḥadīth al-tā‘ilīn*, ibid. 84,<sup>711</sup>.—19. *Ithāf al-khill al-wāfi bi-ma‘rifat (makān) ghasl al-nabī*, ibid. 60,<sup>711</sup>.—20. *Takmil birra al-anām bi-ta‘jīl fīṭr al-ṣiyām*, ibid. 70,<sup>596,711</sup>.—21. *Tadhyīl al-tatmīm ‘alā Risālat al-taṭmīm*, ibid. 180, 711.—22. *Iqālat al-‘ashara fī bayān ḥadīth al-‘ashara*, ibid. 711.—23. *Risāla fī miḥan al-ḥashr fī ‘l-musabba‘āt al-‘ashr*, ibid. 149,<sup>68</sup>.—24. *Risāla fī aqsām al-ru’yā wal-aṭwār al-sab‘a*, ibid. 692,<sup>5a</sup>, 711.—25. *Faṭḥ al-rabb li-bāb al-ḥubb li-ma‘rifat shay‘ min kamāl al-Quṭb*, ibid. 353,<sup>233b,711</sup>.—26. *Mukhtaṣar min Kitāb al-ish‘a fī ashraṭ al-sā‘a lil-Barzanjī*, ibid. 711.—27. *Kashf al-rayb*, ibid.—28. *Risāla fī ‘l-tawba wa-mā yata‘allaq bihā*, ibid.—29. *Risāla on dhikr* across the 40 Sufi orders, imitated by al-Murtaḍā al-Zabīdī (p. 398) and used by Muḥammad al-Sanūsī (p. 509) in *al-Salsabīl al-mu‘īn*. His son Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Ṣūfī b. al-‘Ujaymī wrote the *Khabāya ‘l-zawāyā* on his teachers, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 166.

## 11 Astronomy

1. Yahyā b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Maghribī al-Makkī al-Ru‘aynī al-Mālikī al-Khaṭṭāb Sharaf al-Dīn died in Rabī‘ 995/February 1587.<sup>3</sup>

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 394 (C. 360), Ibn al-Qāḍī, *al-Muntaqā* f. 84 in Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 102, n. 7, Muḥammad b. Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 82, Suter 533, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 179. 1. *Risālat wasīlat al-ṭullāb etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 434, Landb.—Br. 449, Vat. v. 1182,<sup>7</sup>, Rabat 449, xi, Bat. Suppl. 615, abbreviated from the treatise by his father (p. 526) *Risāla fī ma‘rifat istikhraj awqāt al-ṣalāt* following Sibṭ al-Māridīnī, MS in Beirut (Nallino in Suter, *Nachtr.* 184), Teh. II, 642,<sup>2</sup>.—Commentary by al-Bilbaysī, Qilič ‘A. 681, anon. Rabat 449, vi.—3. *Taṭhīr al-kalām etc.* is a work by his father, see p. 526.—4. *al-Ajwiba fī ‘l-waqf*, Algiers 1294, Rabat 242, print. Fez, n.d.—5. *Mukhtaṣar ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* from the *Nuzhat al-ḥussāb* by Ibn al-Hā‘im (p. 154) Berl. 5983.—6. An astrological work, Paris 6225.—7. *Sharḥ al-Khazrajīya* I, 1<sup>312</sup>.—8. *Silk al-durrayn fī ḥall al-nayyirayn*, Landb.—Br. 450, *Talkhīṣ* Rāmpūr I, 422,<sup>20</sup>.—9. *Muqaddimat al-ḥisāb*, Rāmpūr I, 418,<sup>68</sup>.—10. *Risāla fī ‘amal al-rub‘ al-mujayyab*, ibid. 424,<sup>36</sup>.—11. *Irshād al-sālik*

3 954 was the year of death of his father.

*al-muhtāj ilā bayān al-mu'tamir wal-ḥājj*, Āsaf. II, 1712,<sup>611</sup>.—12. *Sharḥ alfāz al-wāqifin wal-qisma bil-mustaḥiqqīn*, Tunis 1341.

| 1a. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Tāj al-Dīn, *muwaqqit* at al-Ḥarām al-Madanī, 538 wrote in 1071/1661:

*Al-Sirāj al-wahhāj fī 'amal al-azyāj*, Landb.—Br. 167.

2. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Salām al-Makkī al-Zamzamī, d. 1195/1781.

1. *al-Fawā'id al-muḥimmāt fī maṭāli' al-awqāt*, Princ. 150, i.

Ad p. 455

## 12 *Travelogues and Geographies*

1. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Fahd (p. 224,<sup>10</sup>), d. 954/1547.

2. *Nayl al-munā bi-dhayl Bulūgh al-qirā*, for the years 923–46/1517–9, following the *B. al-q. bi-dhayl Ithāf al-warā* of his father and the *Ithāf al-warā* by his grandfather (<sup>1</sup>175,<sup>10</sup>, <sup>2</sup>225,<sup>2</sup>) Šehīd 'A. 1961.—3. *Iqtiṭāf al-nūr mim mā warada fī jabal Thawr*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 360,<sup>2736,1</sup>.

1a. Abu 'l-Ḥasan al-Bakrī al-Šiddīqī al-Ash'arī wrote, in 928/1522:

*Irshād al-zā'irīn li-ḥabīb rabb al-'ālamīn*, Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 1071.

2. Muḥammad Kibrīt b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-Madanī, d. 1070/1659.

Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfat al-'aṣr* 256/8. 1. *al-Jawāhir al-thamīna etc.*, completed in 1048/1638, additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7498 (DL 37), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 153.—2. *Riḥlat al-shitā' wal-ṣayf* additionally Cambr. 449, Leid. 817, Vat. v. 1056, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 89, <sup>2</sup>160, Franck 425, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 157, Rāmpūr I, 668,<sup>7</sup>, print. C. 1293.—3. *Bulūgh al-marām min aḥkām al-minkām*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>2</sup>861,<sup>3</sup>.—4. *Naṣr min Allāh*, see p. 511,<sup>11</sup>.

3. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Khiyārī al-Miṣrī al-Madanī al-Shāfi'i, d. 1082/1671.

3. *Tuḥfat al-udabā' wa-sulwat al-ghurabā'*, additionally Manch. 320, *Lindes*, Ar. 696, from which Caetani 37,<sup>64</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 15.

539 | 4. Al-‘Abbās b. ‘Alī b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Makkī al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī wrote, in 1148/1735:

1. *Nuzhat al-jalīs wa-munyat al-adīb al-anīs (nafīs)*, a description of his journey to Egypt, Palestine, India, and Yemen, with many philological digressions, 2 vols, C. 1293 (Sarkis 1266, imprecise Mashh. xv, b, 35<sup>149</sup>).—2. *Azhār bustān al-nāẓirīn*, a universal history from the Creation until Muḥammad, *Br. Mus. Quarterly*, iv, 8.

5. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī Shammā’ al-Fuwwī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Makkī al-Khalwatī, d. 1177/1683.

*Al-Nafahāt al-Ḥifniyya fi ‘l-riḥla ila ‘l-aqṭār al-Makkīyya*, whence *Muntaha ‘l-‘ibārāt fi ba‘ḍ mā li-shaykhinā min al-manāqib wal-karāmāt* (i.e. Muḥammad b. Sālīm al-Ḥifnī, p. 445, 23), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 369.

### 13 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Miknāsī al-Madanī, 964/1557.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* viii, 342. 1. 13 *urjūzas* on the Islamic sciences, additionally Mosul 103, 64<sub>7</sub>.—2. *Sharḥ al-Muthallath* i, 161.

Ad p. 456

2. ‘Alī b. Sulṭān Muḥammad al-Qāri’ al-Harawī, d. 1014/1557.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* i, 445/6, *Ta‘l. san.* 10, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 399, Jamīl Bek, *‘Uqūd al-jawhar* i, 266/73.—A collection of 35 treatises, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161, other collections Pet. AMK 930, Faiz. 2110. 1. *al-Bayyināt etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 35.—3. *Tafsīr al-Qur’ān* additionally Qilič ‘A. 83, Selīm Āgā 85, Damādzāde 136/7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 41.—3a. *Risāla fi tafsīr qawlihi* p. 7<sub>97</sub>, Sulaim. 1040<sub>10</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 51.—4. *al-Aḥādīth al-Qudsiyya (arba‘īniyya) wal-kalimāt al-insiyya* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161<sub>4</sub>, Sulaim. 1040<sub>11</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 83, printed in Aleppo 1927, following Ibn ‘Arabī’s *Mishkāṭ al-anwār*.—7. *Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan fi jawāmi‘ al-kalim (al-mufaḍḍal al-mastūr)* additionally Paris 6084, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161<sub>6</sub>, Manch. 784F, Āsaf. i, 606<sub>261</sub>, Rāmpūr 11, 112.—Commentary by Muḥammad Ḥayāt al-Sindī al-Madanī (p. 522<sub>6a</sub>), composed in 1158/1745, Algiers 532<sub>8</sub>.—8. *Jam‘ al-arba‘īn fi faḍl (faḍā’il) al-Qur’ān al-mubīn* additionally Pet. AMK 921, Sulaim. 1040<sub>16</sub>, Khusraw P. 749 (Tauer, *AO* vi, 105), Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 120, Āsaf. i, 632. Self-commentary *al-Mubīn al-mu‘īn li-fahm al-Arba‘īn*, Rāmpūr i, 108<sub>323/6</sub>, b. *al-Kashf al-mubīn* by Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Qaṣṭamūnī, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, 138.—9. *Khaḍḍ al-janāḥ etc.* additionally

Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,8, Sulaim. 1040.4, Ya. Ef. 444,6, Āṣaf. 1, 630.—10. *al-Hibāt al-saniyyāt* etc. additionally Bank. v, 2, 316, as *al-Mawḍūʿa al-kubrā* no. 6 behind al-Suyūṭī, *al-Laʿālīʿ al-maṣnūʿa* C. 1317. With a Hindustani translation by Mawlānā Faḍl al-Ḥaqq Dilāwarī, Lahore 1887.—11. *al-Aḥādīth al-mawḍūʿāt* additionally Sulaim. 1033, 1038, 1055,1, Qilič ʿA. 280, Rāmpūr 1, 83, 11, 119, *al-Asrār al-mawḍūʿa fi ʿl-akhbār al-mawḍūʿa*, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 32, *al-Maṣnūʿ fi maʿrifat al-mawḍūʿ* Rāmpūr 1, 116,329/3, Lahore 1897, *Tadhkirat al-mawḍūʿāt* (10 or 11?) Rāmpūr 1, 83, Bank. Hdl. 709, Āṣaf. 1, 616,177, Būhār 48, printings C. 1289, Lahore 1302.—12. *Risālat al-birra* etc. additionally Algiers 724,13, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 118, Rāmpūr 1, 83,706,717, Āṣaf. 1, 622,540.—14. *Tazyīn al-ʿibāra bi-dūn taḥayyuz al-ishāra* additionally Rāmpūr 1, 717.—16. *Muṣṭalahāt ahl al-athar ʿalā sharḥ Nukhabat al-fikar*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 79.—19. *Risāla fi ʿl-iʿtiqād*, Rāmpūr 1, 301,153b.—20. See p. 88, 7, Rāmpūr 1, 208, 209.—21. *Tashyīʿ al-fuqahāʿ al-Ḥanafīyya* etc. additionally Rāmpūr 1, 706,68.—22. *Risālat al-ihṭidāʿ* etc. additionally Berl. Oct. 3283,4, Manch. 787D, Algiers 724,14, Būhār 165, Rāmpūr 1, 244, 286,326.—

Ad p. 457

24. *al-Muqaddima al-sālīma* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,35, Rāmpūr 1, 322.—26. *Shamr* (sic, *Shīyam*) *al-ʿawāriḍ* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 194, App. 22, Rāmpūr 1, 343, 706.—28. *al-Masʿala fi ʿl-basmala* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,1, Algiers 724,6, Rāmpūr 1, 32, as *Risālat tafsīr al-basmala* ibid. 717,81.—32. *al-Tajrīd fi ʿrāb kalimāt al-tawḥīd* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 167, 11, 83.—33. *al-Qawl al-sadīd* etc. additionally Manch. 781Q, Ya. Ef. 444, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 203.—34. *Kashf al-khidr fi amr (bayān ḥāl) al-Khiḍr* additionally Algiers 724,7, Khusraw P. 749,4 (Tauer, AO VI, 106n), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 346, v, 160, 306, Āṣaf. 1, 630,261, Rāmpūr 1, 33,131.—35. *al-Inbāʿ* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,12, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 90, Rāmpūr 1, 168, Āṣaf. 1, 630.—36. *Taṭhīr al-ṭawīyya* etc. additionally Paris 6048, Manch. 781K, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,7, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 97, 717.—39. *al-Mashrab al-wardī* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,13, Selīm Āġā Majm. 564,1, Asʿad 1446,4, Rāmpūr 1, 41,203b, 718.—40. = (?) *Risālat al-maʿrifā bil-martaba al-shuhūdiyya fi manzilat al-wujūdiyya*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623 <sup>2</sup>1161,3 = *Risāla fi waḥdat al-wujūd* in *Majmūʿa*, Istanbul 1294, see Nicholson *Tarjumān al-ashwāq* IV, n.—43. *al-Fuṣūl al-muhimma* etc. additionally Sulaim. 1040,3, Selīm Āġā 564,2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 452.—45. *al-Faṣl al-muʿawwal* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,27, Ya. Ef. 444,7, Khusraw P. 749,5 (Tauer, AO VI, 106n), Rāmpūr 1, 235,447, 706,68.—46. *Shifāʿ al-sālīk* etc. additionally Ya. Ef. 444,13.—

Ad p. 458

47. *Risāla fī tazyīn al-ʿibāra li-tahsīn al-ishāra* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 186, Manch. 184L, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 410, Āṣaf. 1, 616,<sub>34</sub>, print. C. 1312, *Dhayl* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>25</sub>, Manch. 781P.—48. *al-Tadhīn etc.* is an addendum to no. 69, additionally Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>15</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 96, Rāmpūr 1, 180, 246,<sub>526</sub>.—49. *al-Istidʿā fī ʿl-istisqāʿ* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>34</sub>, Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>16</sub>.—50. *Ṣilāt al-jawāʿiz etc.*—51. *al-Ḥizb al-aʿzam etc.* | additionally Munich 174, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1114, <sup>1</sup>602, Sulaim. 210, Fātiḥ 2609, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 287, Rāmpūr 1, 145,<sub>32/3</sub>, Bat. Suppl. 300, printings also in the margin of al-Jazūlī’s *Dalāʾil al-khayrāt*, C. 1281, 1307, lith. Mecca 1307, with a Turkish paraphrase in the margin Istanbul 1278, with a Hindustani interlinear translation and marginal notes by Mawlawī Faḍl al-Raḥmān, Delhi 1310.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary *al-Kāshif fī adʿiyat al-nabī al-akram*, Selim Āgā 503, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1 ? 343.—b. *al-Fayḍ al-arḥam etc.* by Ibrāhīm al-Sāqizī, composed in 1134/1722, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 603, <sup>2</sup>1115, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 339, Sbath 910.—Abstract by Muḥammad b. Hāshim al-Fallāsī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 356.—52. *Sharḥ al-Ḥiṣn al-ḥaṣīn*, p. 277, 19b.—53. *al-Adab fī (faḍāʾil) Rajab (al-murajjab)* additionally Paris 6084, Algiers 724,<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 263, Rāmpūr 1, 627,<sub>29</sub>, 717.—53a. *Risāla fī faḍāʾil Rajab wa-Shaʿbān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>15</sub>, Sulaim. 1040,<sub>9</sub>.—54. *al-Tibyān etc.* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>116,<sub>16</sub>.—55. *Risāla fī-mā yataʿallaq bi-laylat al-niṣf min al-Shaʿbān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 52.—55a. *Al-Majālis al-thalātha fī Rajab wa-laylat al-niṣf min Shaʿbān wa-laylat al-qadr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 351.—56. *Risāla fī bayān (karāhat) ifrād al-ṣalāt ʿani ʿl-salām* additionally Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>111</sub>, with the title *Taqwīyat baḥṭh al-imām etc.* and an addendum by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Dāghistānī.—57. *Mawʿizat al-ḥabīb etc.* Manch. 787, with a commentary Sulaim. 488.—58. *Lubb lubāb al-manāsik*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 458, self-commentary Āṣaf 11, 1328,<sub>41b</sub>, on which glosses by Yahyā al-Makkī, Rāmpūr 1, 186,<sub>144</sub>.—60. *al-Ḥaẓẓ al-awfar etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>116,<sub>14</sub>, Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>3</sub>, Khusraw P. 749,<sub>3</sub> (Tauer, AO VI, 106n).—61. *Wujūb ṭawāf al-bayt etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>116,<sub>23</sub>.—62. *al-Ṣanīʿa fī taḥqīq al-biqʿa al-manīʿa*, i.e. Mecca, additionally Manch. 787J, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>30</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 408.—63. *al-Dhakhīra al-kathīra*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 422.—

Ad p. 459

64. *Bayān fī ʿl al-khayr etc.* additionally Vat. v. Borg. 258,<sub>1</sub>, Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>18</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 406.—66. *al-Afāf etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>24</sub>.—67. *al-Iṭīnāʿ fī ʿl-iḍṭībāʿ* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>31</sub>, Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>20</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 401.—68. *Faḍāʾil Makka* Berl. 4063 (another recension?), Khusraw P. 749,<sub>2</sub> (Tauer, AO VI, 105).—69. *al-Durra al-muḍīʿa* additionally Paris 6439, Ya. Ef. 444,<sub>21</sub>.—73. *Al-Maslak al-mutaqassit etc.* see below p. 416, additionally Kazan, Isl. XVII, 93, Āṣaf. 11, 1106,<sub>86</sub>.—76. *Al-Nisba al-murattaba etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>32</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 371.—77. *Maʿrifat al-nussāk* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>9</sub>, Sulaim.

1040,<sup>13</sup>.—78. *al-Taṣrīḥ* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>17</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 180, 717.—79. *al-Maqāla al-‘adhba* etc. additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>10</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 718, 11, 119,<sup>440</sup>.—80. *al-‘Iṭimā’ bil-ghinā’* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>18</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 197, 717.—81. *Risāla fi ‘l-samā’ wal-ghinā’* Rāmpūr I, 199.—82. *Faṭḥ al-asmā’* etc. additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>19</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 335.—83. *al-Risāla al-‘Aṭā’iyya* etc. additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 14.—84. *Farā’id al-qalā’id* etc. additionally Munich 886, f. 228b, Sulaim. 1040,<sup>5</sup>.—85. *Tasliyat al-‘amā*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 97, 279, Rāmpūr I, 345,<sup>168b</sup>.—86. *Farr al-‘awn* etc. p. 307,<sup>7</sup>, additionally Rāmpūr I, 303,<sup>164</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 610,<sup>261</sup>.—88. *al-Nāmūs al-mulakhkhaṣ min al-Qāmūs*, p. 235.—89. *Tab’id al-‘ulamā’* etc. additionally Rāmpūr I, 331,<sup>57</sup>.—

Ad p. 460

91. *Tahqīq al-iḥtisāb* etc. | additionally Ya. Ef. 444,<sup>8</sup>.—93. *Kanz al-akhbār* etc. additionally Tunis, Zayt. 111, 246,<sup>1714,2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 349.—94. *al-Mawrid al-rawī* etc. additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>2</sup>, Sulaim. 1040,<sup>7</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 154, 160 (which has *al-mūrī*).—95. *Risāla fi awlād al-nabī*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 98.—96. *al-Istīnās*, ibid. 23.—97. *al-Ma’din al-Adanī* etc., ibid. 352, Āṣaf. I, 630.—98. *Nuzhat al-khāṭir*, ibid. 387.—100. *Risālat al-aḥādīth*, Paris 6084.—101. *Radd al-mutashābihāt ila ‘l-muḥkamāt*, Sulaim. 1055,<sup>2</sup>.—102. *Tafsīr al-āyāt al-mutashābihāt*, ibid. 3.—103. *Fī māhiyyat al-malā’ika wa-qīṣṣat khalq Ādam*, ibid. 1033,<sup>2</sup>.—104. *Qīṣṣat Hārūt wa-Mārūt*, ibid. 3.—105. *Lubb al-albāb fī taḥrīr al-ansāb*, ibid. 4.—106. *al-Balā’ fī mas’alat al-wilā’*, ibid. 1040,<sup>12</sup>.—107. *al-Rā’id fī masā’il al-farā’id*, ibid. 14, commentary by Yūsuf al-Asīr, Dam. ‘Um. 66,<sup>21/2</sup>, printings Beirut 1290, Bā’abdā 1318.—108. *Fī shahādāt al-mustakhdamīn ‘ala ‘l-mutawallī*, ibid. 18.—109. *Fī bayān anna ‘l-maktūb lā yajūzu ‘l-‘amal bihi*, ibid. 19.—110. *Fī shart waqf al-sultān al-Ghūrī*, ibid. 20.—111. *Mas’alat imra’atayn lahumā waqf*, ibid. 21.—112. *Ḥaqq ta’khīr al-shahāda*, ibid. 22.—113. *Tartīb waṣā’if al-waqf*, ibid. 23.—114. *Waqf al-ijāra*, ibid. 24.—115. *Risāla fī thubūt al-shar’i*, ibid. 25.—116. *Fī mā yubaddil da’wa ‘l-mudda’i*, ibid. 26.—117. *Mas’alat al-ibrā’*, ibid. 27.—118. *al-Sira al-kubrā*, Sulaim. 826.—119. *Sharḥ Ṭayyibat al-nashr*, p. 275.—120. *Risāla fi ‘l-radd ‘alā man dhamma madhhab Abī Ḥanīfa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 199.—121. *Risāla fī ḥimāyat madhhab al-imām Abī Ḥanīfa*, Āṣaf. 11, 1306.—122. *Manāqib al-imām al-a’zam* (Abū Ḥanīfa), Hyderabad 1332, behind p. 89, 10, 1.—123. *al-Aṭhmār al-janiyya fī asmā’ al-Ḥanafīyya*, ‘Āṭif Ef. 1800/1, Šehīd ‘A. 1841 (Spies, *BAL* 46), Būhār 256, Bank. XII, 763.—124. *Risāla fī bāb al-imāra wal-qaḍā’*, Sulaim. 1029,<sup>15</sup>.—125. *Fawā’id jalīla wa-jalīyya*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sup>20</sup>.—126. *Lubāb al-marām fī ziyārat al-nabī ‘am.*, Sulaim. 386,<sup>4</sup>.—127. *Raf’ al-‘adhāb ‘an ahl al-qubūr*, ibid. 1040,<sup>8</sup>, p. 159.—128. *Sharḥ al-Nuqāya* I, 648.—129. *Fī i’rāb lā ilāha illa ‘llāh*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 111.—130. *Risāla fī ḥadīth al-wa’id*



- wal-maw'ida*, Sulaim. 1029,<sub>23</sub>—131. *Kurrāsāt al-kashf fī mujāwazāt al-alf*, ibid. 24.—132. *Fī ḥall mas'alat ibtilā'ihī jahlatan fī bāb al-nasab*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>28</sub>—133. *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-Mahdī*, Algiers 724,<sub>4</sub>—134. *al-Mulamma' sharḥ Na't al-muraṣṣa'*, an explanation of difficult passages in the prayer *al-Na't al-muraṣṣa'*, Munich 886, f. 101/3, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 623, <sup>2</sup>1161,<sub>3</sub>, Algiers 729,<sub>3</sub>, Rāmpūr 1, 669,<sub>122</sub>—135. *Sharḥ al-Shātibīyya* 1, 726,<sub>23</sub>—136. *Tazyīn al-'ibāda fī raf' al-sabbāba* (in the *tashahhud*), in the margin of Luṭfallāh al-Nasafī al-Fāḍil al-Kaydānī's *R. khulāṣa'i Kaydānī*, Lahore 1872.—137. *Istikhrāj al-majhūlāt lil-ma'lūmāt*, on astrology, Sbath 510.—138. *Ḍaw' al-amālī* 1, 764, 15,<sub>6</sub>—139. *Sharḥ al-Muwaṭṭa'* 1, 298.—140. *Sharḥ Ayn al-'ilm* 1, 749,<sub>17</sub>—141. *Mu'tabar al-manār*, p. 196.—142. *Bidāyat al-sālik*, below p. 416.—143. *Ibtidā' barāt*, Āṣaf. I, 602,<sub>261</sub>—144. *Hukm al-raḥḍa*, Āṣaf. I, 624,<sub>665</sub>—145. *Risāla fī 'l-tazwīq*, ibid. 630,<sub>261</sub>—146. **543** *Risāla fī 'l-atama*, | ibid.—147. *Risāla fī 'l-kalima al-ṭayyiba*, ibid.—148. *Risāla fī ṭarīq taḥsīl al-'ilm*, Rāmpūr 1, 374,<sub>13b</sub>—149. *al-Majālis al-Sha'miyya fī mawā'iz al-bilād al-Rūmiyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 352.—150. *Miṣbāḥ al-ẓulm 'ala 'l-manhaj al-atamm*, Mecca 1314.—151. *Mawlid al-nabī wa-najāt abawayhi* (see no. 37), Āṣaf. II, 1328,<sub>93</sub>—152. *Risāla fī iḥrāq al-muṣḥaf idhā kharaja min al-intifā'*, Rāmpūr 1, 197.—153. *Risāla fī masā'il al-ṣalāh*, Rāmpūr 1, 200,<sub>225</sub>—154. *Majmū'at rasā'il qawl al-jalī*, ibid. 247,<sub>523</sub>—155. *Aqīdat ahl al-islām wal-īmān*, ibid. 351.—156. *al-Istimān 'inda 'l-qiyām ila 'l-ṣalāh*, ibid. 163.—157. *Mughūth al-qulūb li-mā yazūlu bihi 'ilal al-jahl wal-dhunūb*, ibid. 190.—158. *Risāla fī 'l-istinjā'*, ibid. 196.—159. *Risāla fī munaqāṣāt al-Bayḍāwī bil-ḥadīth bi-raf' al-'adhāb 'an ahl al-qubūr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 120 (= 127 ?)—160. *Sharḥ Thalāthiyyāt al-Bukhārī* (I, 264, ii) Šehīd 'A. 1841,<sub>2</sub>.

3. Ḥusayn b. Shāmī al-Hattārī al-Madanī, ca. 1100/1688.

2. *Mukhtaṣar fī 'ilm al-jabr wal-muqābala*, following 'Abd al-Majīd al-Sāmūlī and Ibn al-Hā'im, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 296, <sup>2</sup>533.

Ad p. 461



## Chapter 4. South Arabia

### 1 Poetry and Belles Lettres

1a. Ḍiyā' al-Dīn Mūsā b. Yaḥyā Bahrān al-Ṣa'dī, ca. 950/1543.

*Dīwān, qaṣīdas and muwashshaḥāt* in praise of Imām al-Mutawakkil 'ala 'llāh Yaḥyā b. Shams al-Dīn (912–65/1506–57) and his son, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1072, ii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 106, a *qaṣīda*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 540, f. 28b.

3. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Yamanī al-Sharjī, ca. 999/1590.

*Tuḥfat al-aṣḥāb wa-nuzhat dhawi 'l-albāb*, Berl. 8420 (in Landb. 288 attributed to Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Nahrawālī), Paris 5984, Brill–H.<sub>1</sub> 679, <sup>2</sup>148 (anon.).

4a. 'Abdallāh b. Bashshārī wrote, in 1024/1615:

A *qaṣīda* on the governors of Zabīd, addressed to the imams Ḥasan and Ḥusayn, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 285.

4b. Al-Qāḍī 'Izz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Suḥūlī, whose father died in 1010/1601.

*Al-Qaṣīda al-farīda wal-kalima al-fā'iqa al-faṣīḥa*, addressed to qāḍī 'Izz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh Ḥamīd al-Ānisī, Ambr. B 171, iii (RSO IV, 98).

| 4c. Al-Sayyid Abū Bakr b. al-Qāsim al-Ahdal, d. 1035/1625.

544

Muḥ. I, 64. *Jamr al-ghaḍāh li-kulli dhī tasāhul min al-quḍāh*, a satire in *rajaz* on the ignorant qāḍīs of his time, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1229, ii.

Ad p. 462

6. Because of his satires, Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Hādī al-Ānisī fell out of favour with his ruler and died in around 1030/1640 in jail in Zayla'.

*Dīwān* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1096, Ambr. D 506 (RSO VII, 67) two *qaṣīdas* ibid. C 212, ix.

7. Al-Sayyid Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamīd al-Dīn Shams al-Islām, imam of the Zaydīs, ca. 1070/1659.

*Tarwīḥ al-ma'shūq fī talwīḥ al-burūq* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 60.

7a. Al-Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. al-Nāṣir b. 'Abd al-Rabb b. 'Abd al-Mu'ayyad al-Mutawakkil (d. 1097/1686, Muḥ. 11, 469 ff.), a Zaydī imam in Kawkabān, fled from al-Mahdī Muḥammad b. Aḥmad to Mecca and died on 12 Rabī' 11 1112/27September 1700 in Shibām.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 221/2. 1. *al-Qawl al-ḥasan min naẓm al-Ḥusayn, dīwān*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 50, 284, read: Br. Mus. Suppl. 1160.—2. On a *qaṣīda* by him Jamāl al-Dīn 'Alī b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn (below, p. 403, § 4, 5) wrote the commentary *Nuzhat al-nāẓir*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1095, i.—3. *Bā'iyya nūniyya* in praise of the Prophet, with the commentary *Sulāfat al-'āṣir* by Shihāb (Ṣafī) al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥaymī al-Kawkabānī, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1099.

7b. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Nāzilī al-Ḥasani al-Shāfi'ī, ca. 1074/1663 (?).

*Natījat al-fikr fī madḥ ṭayyib al-dhikr*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 48, 283<sub>1</sub>.

8. Al-Sayyid Fakhr al-Dīn 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. Yahyā b. al-Qāsim b. Yūsuf al-Ḥajjāj (b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Āl) al-Wazīrī flourished in the first half of the twelfth century.

1. *Aqrāṭ al-dhahab* additionally Rāmpūr 1, 578<sub>27</sub>.—2. *Dīwān*, entitled *Jawāriḥ al-afrāḥ wa-qūt al-arwāḥ*, poems for special occasions, ordered by the letter of the alphabet by | Ismā'īl b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥamzī al-Ḥurra, additionally Landb.—Br. 322, Ambr. C. 109 (*RSO* VII, 586), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 78.—3. *Ṭabaq al-ḥalwā etc.* additionally Leid. 946, Āṣaf. 1, 200<sub>10</sub>, Bank. xv, 1100.

8a. Ibrāhīm b. Ṣālīḥ al-Muhtadī al-Hindī Ṣārim al-Dīn, whose father had come from India to Yemen, died in 1102/1690.

Ibn Ma'ṣūm, *Sulāfat al-'aṣr* 477/87. *Dīwān*: 'Urf al-nadā min shi'r al-Ṣārim al-Hindī, Rāmpūr 1, 590<sub>131</sub>.

8b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ānisī al-Hādawī al-Qahda al-Zamama, d. 1119/1707.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 36/7. *Dīwān: al-ʿIlm al-mufrad*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1096, Vat. v. 1109,7 (only the *ḥumaynī* section), individual poems Berl. 7972,3, 9478, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 758, Vat. v. 1120,4,48, 1150,5.

10. See p. 556,4.

Ad p. 463

11a. ʿImād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī al-Jaḥḥāfī al-Ḥabūrī, a Zaydī, ca. 1114/1702.

*Dīwān* with the title *Durr (Durar) al-aṣḍāf* in two parts, *al-ḥikmī* and *al-ḥumaynī al-malḥūn* or *ghidhāʾ al-arwāḥ*, Leid. 769, Vat. v. 1073, individual poems additionally Berl. 7423, f. 334b, 8097, f. 29b, 8476, f. 3, Leid. 752, f. 125r, Munich Gl. 104, Br. Mus. Suppl. 580, 1228, iv.

11b. Al-Qāḍī ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-ʿAnsī lived around 1120/1708 in Ṣanʿāʾ and elsewhere.

1. Excerpts from his *Dīwān*, Ambr. B 743.—2. *Kaʾs al-muḥtasī min shīʿr al-ʿallāma al-ʿAnsī*, in classical Arabic, Ambr. C 163 (and therefore different from the *dīwān* in the common vernacular of Muḥammad al-ʿAnsī, Grünert, *Actes du Xe Congr.*, Leiden 1896, p. 62).

11d. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Ishāq b. Yūsuf b. Amīr al-muʾminīn al-Mutawakkil (d. 1087/1676) wrote between 1127–66/1715–52 in Taʿizz, Dhimār, and Ṣanʿāʾ:

1. *Dīwān* with *arājīz*, *ḥumaynā*, and prose pieces, Ambr. C 214.—2. *Husn al-akhlāq min ḥasanāt al-mawlā Ishāq*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 84.—3. *Nūr | al-awrāq*, 546 poems, Rāmpūr I, 622,404.—4. On the merits of ʿAlī over Abū Bakr, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1125, iv.—5. On that the study of *ḥadīth* is something common to all Muslims, no matter what their *madhhab*, ibid. 1233, v.—6. It is probably on a *qaṣīda* by him that Luṭfallāh b. Jaḥḥāf al-Yamanī wrote, in 1215/1800: *Rawḍ al-ashwāf fi makārim al-akhlāq wa-huwa sharḥ Qaṣīdat al-mawlā Ishāq*, Landb.—Br. Mus. 220.

11e. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Sulaymān b. Dāʾūd b. Abī Fāḍil al-Murhibī al-Arḥabī, d. 16 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1113/14 May 1702.

1. *Dīwān Farā'id al-fawā'id wa-durar al-qalā'id wal-ṣilāt wal-'awā'id*, compiled by his son Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 270.—2. *Nuzhat al-baṣā'ir*, an *urjūza* on the life of imam al-Nāṣir li-Dinallāh Muḥammad b. al-Mahdī Aḥmad b. al-Manṣūr billāh al-Qāsim, d. 1130/1718, with the commentary *al-Rawḍ al-zāhir* by Zayd b. Ṣāliḥ b. Abi 'l-Rijāl, a brother of Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. Abi 'l-Rijāl, Muḥ. I, 220, Br. Mus. Suppl. 544.

12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Yamanī al-Kawkabānī al-Ḥaymī, ca. 1143/1730 in Ṣan'ā'.

2. An untitled *adab* work, Ambr. C 3, ii (RSO VI, 1288).

12a. Yaḥyā b. Ḥasan b. al-Mu'ayyad billāh wrote, in 1143–43/1730–5 in Ṣan'ā':

*Rūḥ al-anfas fī madḥ Abi 'l-'Abbās*, Ambr. C 70, iv.

12b. Al-Faqīh Qāsim b. Ḥasan al-Jurmūzī wrote between 1100–43/1688–1730:

*Hidāyat al-mustarshid wa-bughyat al-ṭālib wal-muqallid fī 'l-fiqh wal-farā'id*, a *manẓūma* on Zaydī law, Ambr. C 56, vi.

14. Ḍiyā' al-Dīn Sha'bān b. Salīm al-Rūmī was born in 1060/1650, the son of a Turk who had stayed behind in Yemen after the retreat of the Ottoman army. Initially he was very successful as a physician, but then was forced to spend the remainder of his life as a poet writing for special occasions. He died in great poverty in 1149/1736.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 280/2. 1. *Qaṣīda*, Vat. v. 974, f. 75, v.—2. *Natā'ij al-fikar al-mu'rib 'an tafāḍul al-thamar; urjūza* on the properties of | 41 vegetables, Ambr. 100, i (RAO III, 902), Vat. v. 1137,1, 1373,3.—2. *al-Kalima al-muḥkama fī 'l-mufākhara bayn al-ḥurra wal-ama*, in 100 *rajaḥ* verses, Ambr. 100, ii.

15. Ḥusayn b. 'Abdallāh al-Kutubī al-Yamanī, ca. 1152/1739.

*Dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 144.

16. Muḥammad b. Ishāq b. al-Imām, b. 15 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1090/18 January 1680, d. 4 Shawwāl 1167/15 July 1754 in Ṣan'ā'.

*Salwat al-mushtāq fī naẓm al-mawlā Muḥammad b. Ishāq, dīwān*, compiled by his son Ibrāhīm, autograph dated 29 Jumādā 11 1168, Ambr. C 79, iii (RSO VII, 83).—Poems by three of his grandsons, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1049, ii.

17. His brother al-Ḥasan b. Ishāq b. al-Mahdī wrote:

1. *al-Mir'āt al-mubīna lil-nāẓir mā huwa 'l-ḥaqq fī mas'alat al-kafā'a*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 432, i.—2. Abstract of the *Sharḥ Manẓūmat al-hudā*, ibid. 1298, ii.

18. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Zuhayrī flourished under imam al-Mahdī al-'Abbās b. al-Manṣūr, 1161–89/1748–75.

*Dīwān*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1104.

19. Ḍiyā' al-Dīn Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī Fā'i', b. 1106/1694, d. 1185/1771.

Al-Shawkānī, *Mulḥaq* 63/4, no. 101, al-Ḥaymī, *Ṭīb al-samar*, Berl. 7425, f. 258a.—1. *Azāhir al-maḥyā wa-ishrāq anwār adab al-Ḍiyā'*, selection from his *dīwān*, divided into the parts *ḥikmī*, *ḥumaynī*, and *madīhī*, Vat. v. 965.—2. A commentary on a *qaṣīda* on the history of Imam al-Manṣūr billāh al-Ḥusayn (d. 1161/1748), with a continuation until 1142/1729, was written by Muḥsin b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. Amīr al-Mu'minīn al-Qasim b. Aḥmad, who had also written an independent history of him entitled *Aqrāṭ al-lujayn fī dhikr sīrat al-imām al-Mutawakkil 'ala 'llah al-Qāsim b. al-Ḥusayn*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 547.

20. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ānisi.

*Dīwān* with juvenile poems from the year 1199/1784 and poems from the years 1228/1230 and 1233/1818, Ambr. C 53 (RSO VII, 67).

| Ad p. 464

548

## 2 Philology

1. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Jazzār al-Zabīdī completed in 926/1520:

*Al-Ishārāt al-wāfiya bi-'ilmay al-'arūd wal-qāfiya*, an imitation of *'Arūd al-Ṣāwī*, with a commentary, Br. Mus. Suppl. 993, ii, iii, Āṣaf. I, 142,<sup>75</sup> 150,<sup>24</sup>.

2. Jamāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ashkhar al-Yamanī, d. 991/1583 (Bank. xv, 1017).

Al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 390. 1. *al-Manzūma*, on homonyms, Bank. xx, 2003.—2. *Sharḥ Bahjat al-maḥāfil*, p. 226.

3. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Da’sayn, d. 1006/1597.

Wüst., *Yemen*, no. 29. *Minḥat al-malik al-wahhāb* 1, 489.

4. Diyā’ al-Dīn Luṭfallāh b. Muḥammad b. al-Ghiyāth, d. 1035/1625 in Zāfir.

2. *Sharḥ al-Shāfiya* 1, 536.—3. *Sharḥ al-Fuṣūl al-lu’lu’iyya*, p. 248.—4. *Nafaḥāt al-ashḥār mukhtaṣar al-Sa’d*, Āṣaf. 1, 160, 88.

5. Ṣalāḥ b. al-Ḥusayn al-Akhfash al-Ṣan‘ānī, d. 1142/1729.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 296/8. *Al-‘Iqd al-wasīm fī aḥkām al-jārr wal-majrūr* or *Nuzhat al-tarf fī ḥukm al-jārr wal-majrūr wal-zarf*, Berl. 6900, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 260, Ambr. NF 133, 1, a commentary written in 1179/1765, Vat. v. 1101, 5.

### 3 *Historiography*

1. In recognition of the now-lost history of the latter’s dynasty, called *al-‘Iqd al-bāhir fī ta’rikh dawlat Banī Ṭāhir*, Abū ‘Abdallāh ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf Wajīh al-Dīn al-Shaybānī al-Zabidī b. al-Dayba’ was given a palm plantation near Zabīd by Sultan Abū Mālik al-Muẓaffarī (Zāfir) ‘Āmir b. Ṭāhir. He died on 17 Rajab 944/21 December 1537.

- 549 | Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 335, Ulughkhani, *Hist. of Gujarat* 1, 49, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 309/10. 1. *Bughyat al-mustafīd etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1816, Paris 5897, 6069, AS 2987, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 59, Rāmpūr 1, 626, 22, Āṣaf. 1, 180, 345.—2. *Qurraṭ al-‘uyūn etc.* additionally Paris 5821, Cambr. 842, Suppl. 947, Ambr. A 104 (RSO III, 903), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 294.—Abstract with appendix of *Rawḥ al-rūḥ* (p. 550.6) by Ḥasan b. Ḥusayn, composed in 1171/2 and 1186, Br. Mus. Suppl. 591.—3. *Aḥsan al-sulūk* additionally Paris 5832.—4. *Tamyīz al-ṭayyib etc.* see p. 32.—6. *Faḍā’il Yaman wa-ahlih* Ambr. H 170/1 (ZDMG 69, 75).—7. *Manzūma fī ta’rikh madīnat Zabīd* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 272, 2490.3.—8. *al-Mawlid al-sharīf*, in verse and rhymed prose, with an appendix of religious *qaṣīdas* by ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alawī al-‘Aṭṭār and Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Jaghminī, Bombay 1312.

2a. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abdallāh al-Waṣṣābī al-Yamanī al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, in 962/1555:

*Al-Iktifā’ fī faḍl al-arba‘a al-khulafā’*, Būhār 200, Āṣaf. I, 610, 255.

2b. Fakhr al-Dīn ‘Abdallāh b. al-Imām Yaḥyā Sharaf al-Dīn, ca. 980/1572.

*Al-Darāri ‘l-mansūqāt*, an *urjūza*, Berl. 10297, from which the *Bāb al-ishāra ilā tafḍīl Ṣan‘ā’* Ambr. C 189, iii.

Ad p. 465

3. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Muṭayyib (Mutatabbib) al-Ḥanafī, ca. 990/1582.

*Bulūgh al-marām etc.* additionally Cambr. 142, see de Sacy, *Not. et extr.* IV (1787), 512 ff.

3a. Aḥmad b. Sābi‘ (?) b. Muḥammad al-Rughāfi wrote, in 993/1585:

*Sīrat al-imām al-Dā‘ī ila ‘llāh fī arḍ al-Yaman al-walī al-Nāṣir li-Dīn Allāh Abi ‘l-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī* (d. 1024/1615, see p. 187, 6, I, 11), Ambr. B 35, iii (*RSO* IV, 103).

3b. An unidentified person wrote, around 1000/1591:

*Ta’rīkh al-Yaman muddat wilāyat Ḥasan Pāshā min sanat 988 ilā sanat 1000*, Medina, Maktabat Shaykh al-Islām ‘Arif Ḥikmat, *RAAD* VIII, 758.

4. ‘Amir b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Du‘āmī, ca. 1000/1591.

*Al-Rawḍ al-ḥasan etc.* Leid.<sup>2</sup> 945.

| 4a. An unidentified author wrote, in 1021/1594:

550

*Al-Futūḥāt al-Murādiyya fī ‘l-jihāt al-Yamaniyya*, a history of Ḥasan Pāshā, preceded by a general history of Islam, Br. Mus. Suppl. 589, see Muḥ. II, 73, Rutgers, *Historia Jemanae sub Hasano Pascha*, Leiden 1838.

5. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Kānī al-Rūmī, who grew up in Medina, was *daftardār* in Yemen and wrote at the request of the vizier Maḥmūd Pāshā.

Muḥ. IV, 225. 1. *Bughyat al-khāṭir wa-nuzhat al-nāẓir*, a history of Islam until 1033/1623, Leid 901, Beirut 79.—2. *Risāla fī nasab al-‘allāma Abī Bakr. b. Sālim b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saqqāf allādhī yantahī nasabuhu ilā sayyidina ‘l-imām ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 201.

5a. Al-Qāḍī Shams al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Ṣamad al-Manzilī wrote under ‘Uthmān II (1027–31/1618–22):

*Al-Iḥsān fī dukhūl mamlakat al-Yaman taḥt ḡill al-dawla al-‘Uthmāniyya*, completed by his son, Paris 5973.

Ad p. 466

6. ‘Isā b. Luṭfallāh b. al-Muṭahhar b. Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā al-Yamanī b. Rasūlallāh, d. 1048/1638.

1. *Rawḥ al-rūḥ etc.* additionally Cambr. 481, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 203, see Vollers, *ZDMG* 38, 576, with a continuation by his son Jamāl al-Dīn Ṣalāḥ, Rāmpūr I, 636,<sup>126</sup>—2. *Muwashshaḥāt*, Ambr. A 68 xi, (*RSO* III, 582).—3. *al-Wasīla al-fā’iqa*, in 25 verses, Ambr. C 163, f. 53/4.

6a. Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ṣalāḥ al-Sharafī, d. 23 Dhu ‘l-Qa’da 1055/11 January 1646.

1. *al-La’ālī’ al-muḍrā’ fī akhbār al-a’imma al-Zaydiyya wa-muqtaṣidi ‘l-‘itra al-zakiyya wa-man ‘araḍahum min sā’ir al-bariyya*, 859–1053/1455–1643, Paris 5831, Ambr. C 101, D 499, 535 545, (*RSO* VIII, 578), Edinb. see A.S. Fulton, *The Rise of the Imāms of Ṣan‘ā’*, London 1925.—2. *Shifā’ ṣudūr al-nās*, see p. 559.

7. Al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. Ṣāliḥ b. Dughaysh al-Ḥaymī al-Kawkabānī al-Shibāmī Sharaf al-Dīn died as *qāḍī* of Kawkabān in 1071/1660.

Al-Shawkānī I, 189/91. 1. *Sīrat al-Qāḍī Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Ḥasan fī dukhūlihi arḍ al-Ḥabasha* also Ambr. B 35 (*RSO* IV, 102), D 383, Bank. 551 xv, 1115.—3. An account of a business trip to | King Fāsīlada in Gondar (1632/67) in the year 1052/1642 in al-Jurmūzī’s *al-Nubdha* (8, 2), see *RSO* III, 911.—4. A polemic against the *Mujabbira*, Ambr. B 74, ix (*RSO* IV, 1028).—5. *Ḥadiqat al-naẓar wa-bahjat al-fikar fī ‘ajā’ib al-safar*, Ambr. B. 35, I, D 383, F 187 ix, H 22, 102 (*ZDMG* 69, 77), Rāmpūr I, 633–95.—On the *nisba*, see Griffini *ZDMG* 69, 77, n. 5.



8. Al-Muṭahhar b. Muḥammad al-Jurmūzī al-Ḥasanī al-Yamanī, d. 1077/1666.

1. *al-Jawhara al-muḍī'a* etc. a history of the Zaydī Imam al-Mu'ayyad billāh (Wüst. *Yemen* 58/9, whose admonishing *Risāla* is preserved in Ambr. B 74v, *RSO* IV, 1027).—2. *al-Nubdhā al-mushīra* etc. a continuation of 1, Ambr. A. 115 (*RSO* III, 910).—3. *al-Qaṣīda al-farīda*, 100 verses on God's beautiful names, on the prophets of the Old Testament, Muḥammad, 'Alī, and the Ka'ba, Ambr. A. 65 (*RSO* III, 74) (for his son Ja'far, see al-Shawkānī I, 183).

9. Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Qāsim b. Muḥamad, d. 1079/1668, was the grandson of the last Imam of the Zaydīs, expelled by the Turks.

Ad p. 467

Muḥ. I, 416. *Simṭ al-la'āl* etc. additionally Leid.<sup>2</sup> 918.

10. Al-Sayyid Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Mufaḍḍal b. Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. al-Imām Yaḥyā Sharaf al-Dīn, d. 1085/1674.

*Al-Sulūk al-dhahabīyya* etc. additionally Ambr. C 112 (*RSO* VII, 587).

10a. 'Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. 'Alī al-Ḥasanī al-Qāsimī, d. 1087/1676.

*Tatimmat al-īfāda fī ta'rīkh al-a'imma al-sāda* see I, 402, with M. Madi, *Anfänge des Zaiditentums in Yemen* (p. 11) 18 ff.

11. Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-Mu'ayyad billāh al-Ṣan'ānī al-Yamanī (1029–54/1620–44) was born in Shaḥara, where his father was the governor. At the end of his upbringing he went to Ṣan'ā' where he married the daughter of his uncle 'Alī. He visited Mecca and died in Ṣafar 1019/March 1679.

*Anbā' (abnā') al-zaman fī akhbār (ta'rīkh) al-Yaman*, abstracts: a. Ismā'īl b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. al-Muttawakkil with additions from the *Ṭīb al-kisā' fī akhbār dawlat al-Mutawakkil 'ala 'llāh al-Qāsim b. al-Husayn b. al-Mahdī Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan* | b. *al-Qāsim* until the year 1161/1748 Cairo<sup>2V</sup>, 39.—b. *'Aqīlat al-ḍimān* until the year 1048/1636 Bank. xv 1099.—c. 'Abd al-Malik b. Ḥusayn, written in 1314/1896, see Nallino, *Rend. Lincei*, ser. v. vol. ix, 682 ff. (cf. below p. 502).—Published in part by M. Madi, *Anfänge des Zaiditentums in Yemen*, Studien z. Gesch. u. Kultur des isl. Or., Berlin 1936.

12. Yūsuf b. Yahyā b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥasanī al-Ṣanʿānī Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Abū Ishāq, a descendant of the last Imam of the Zaydīs, wrote, in 1111/1700:

*Nasamāt al-saḥar etc.* second part Vat. v. 1125, Browne Cat. 18c, 13 (see *Pers. Lit. in Modern Times* 358), Āṣaf. I, 344, 43/4, Bank. xv, 796; autograph ʿAlī Emīrī Ef. ʿAr. 2393 (*Isl.* xvii, 252).

13. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Muḥassin b. al-Ḥasan Abū Ṭālib b. Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Ghālib wrote around 1140/1727:

1. *Dhawb al-dhahab fī maḥāsin man shāhadtu bi-ʿaṣrī min ahl al-adab*, a literary history of his time, starting with Abū Muḥammad Zayd b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasan and his brother Ismāʿīl (no. 9), Leid. 1047, Āṣaf. I, 336<sub>2</sub>.—2. *al-Siḥr al-mubīn wa-futūr alḥāz al-ʿīn fī-mā sanaḥa min akhbār al-Yaman wa-ahlihi ʿl-mayāmīn min sanat 1092 ilā wafāt 1150 ʿala ʿl-tanṣīṣ wal-taʿyīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 215.

14. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Bahkalī wrote:

*Khulāṣat al-ʿaṣjad fī dawlat al-Sharīf Maḥmūd Aḥmad*, a history of Yemen under Muḥammad Aḥmad (1143–83/1728–69), Paris 5955<sub>4</sub>.

15. ʿĀmir b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĀmir b. ʿAlī al-Rashīd al-Zabīdī, who was born on 6 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1062/10 October 1652 and died 15 Shaʿbān 1135/22 May 1723.

1. *Bughyat al-murīd wa-uns(anīs) al-farīd fī man waladahu ʿl-sayyid ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. al-Rashīd*, a history of the descendants of the Zaydī Ibn Rashīd, from 1000/1130 onward, composed in 1126–30/1714–7, Br. Mus. Suppl. 545, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 59.—2. *al-Naṣāʾih al-mufīdāt*, admonitions to his son Muḥammad of the year 1127/1715, with a commentary, *Majmaʿ al-khayrāt*, by Ḥāmid b. Ḥasan Shākīr, completed in Muḥarram 1166/November 1752, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1232, ii.

16. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥusayn b. Ṣāliḥ al-Rūsī wrote around 1133/1721:

*Bulūgh al-umniyya fī ʿl-sīra al-Mutawakkiliyya*, the life of imam al-Mutawakkil ʿala ʿllāh al-Qāsim b. al-Ḥusayn, until 1133, Br. Mus. Suppl. 546.

553 | 17. An unidentified author wrote, in 1165/1752:

*Tuḥfat al-zaman fī-mā jarā min al-nukat fī 'l-Yaman*, a history of Abū 'Alāma Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Masja'ī al-Maghribī al-Ḥājj Jābir, who made his appearance in Masja'a in the north of Yemen in 1157/1744. Posing as the Mahdī, he won over the Ḥāshid and Bukayl tribes, with whom he took possession of neighbouring strongholds from 1164/1751 onward, until he was conquered by the troops of Imam Ibn 'Imrān, whereupon he was murdered by his own followers, on 10 Ṣafar 1165/30 December 1751, Br. Mus. Suppl. 593.

18 Kamāl al-Dīn Mūsā al-Dawālī, era unknown.

*Ta'rīkh al-Yaman*, Berl. Qu. 1640.

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

Ad p. 468

1a. 'Āqil b. 'Umar b. 'Imrān al-'Alawī al-Ḥaḍramī al-Makkī was born in Mirbāt. In 1033/1624 he went to Tarīm, then settled as a Sufi in Ṣafār, and died on 28 Muḥarram 1062/10 January 1652.

Muḥ. III, 114/6. 1. *Muntakhab al-zahr wal-thamar min gharīb al-ḥadīth wal-athar*, Āṣaf. I, 676,<sub>246</sub>—2. *Zubdat Jam' al-jawāmi'*, p. 184, 56.

2. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Āmir b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ṣa'dī al-Ḥaḍramī al-Shāfi'ī wrote, in 1087/1666:

*Sharḥ al-ṣadr fī asmā' ahl Badr*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 221, print. C. n.d.

4. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Rasūl b. 'Abd al-Sayyid al-Ḥusaynī wrote, in 1131/1719:

*Al-Ishā'a li-ashrāṭ al-sā'a*, AS 2181, Sbath 499 (where his year of death is given as 1675), Mosul 126,<sub>86</sub>.

5. Jamāl al-Dīn 'Alī b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. 'Alī al-Kawkabānī was born in 1120/1708 and died in 1191/1777.

Al-Shawkānī, *Mulḥaq* 165/6. 1. *Manhaj al-kamāl wa-simṭ al-la'āl fī-mā jā'a fī 'l-ḥadīth min kalām al-jalāl*, an alphabetical collection of *ḥadīth qudsī*, an augmented and re-arranged version of a work by 'Abd al-Salām b. Muḥammad b.

Aḥmad al-Nuzaylī of 1045/1635, Vat. v. 1101,<sup>2</sup>—2. *Sharḥ Qaṣīdat al-Ḥusayn b. Abd al-Qādir* p. 543, 7a.

- 554 | 6. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Hādī b. Ṣāliḥ b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad Qāṭin al-Ḥabābī al-Thalā’ī al-Kawkabānī al-Ṣan‘ānī was born on 14 Muḥarram 1118/29 April 1706. He studied in Shibām, Kawkabān, and Ṣan‘ā’, worked as a *qāḍī* in Ṣan‘ā’, Thalā’, and again in Ṣan‘ā’ after the confiscation of his property in Thalā’. He died on 17 Jumādā I 1199/29 March 1784.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 113/4, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 294. 1. *Mukhtaṣar al-Iṣāba*.—2. *Muḥjam rijāl al-isnād*.—3. The *Tarājim ahl ‘aṣrihi* is still regarded as the work on the *hadīth* scholars of Yemen.

## 5 *Fiqh*

### A The Shāfi‘īs

1. *Qāḍī ‘l-quḍāt* Ṣafī al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. al-Faqīh Taqī al-Dīn ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Najm al-Dīn b. Abi ‘l-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Sayfī al-Murādī b. al-Madhḥijī al-Muzajjid was born in 847/1443 in Qaryat al-Zaydiyya and died on 1 Rabī‘ I 930/8 January 1524 in Zabīd.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 169, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 137/43.

1a. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Mubārak Baḥraq al-Ḥimyarī al-Ḥaḍramī al-Shāfi‘ī was born on 15 Sha‘bān 869/13 April 1465 in the Hadramaut. He studied in Aden and Zabīd, performed the pilgrimage in 894/1489, and then became a *qāḍī* in al-Shiḥr. When his patron Amīr Marjān of Aden passed away he went to India, where he was received with full honours by Sultan Muẓaffarshāh II of Gujarat (917–32/1511–25). He died on 20 Sha‘bān 930/24 June 1524 in Ahmedabad, supposedly poisoned by jealous courtiers.

- 555 | Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 176/7, Ulughkhani, *Hist. of Guj.* I, 118, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 143/52. 1. *al-Nubdha al-muḥarrira lil-da‘wa ‘l-muḥarrara* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 476, 2897.—2. *al-Urwa al-wuthqā* Āṣaf. I, 374–845, with a commentary, *al-Ḥadiqa al-anīqa*, an ‘aqīda in verse, Brill–H. 1517, 2969, Āṣaf. II, 1590,<sup>29.30</sup>—3. *Tarjamat al-mustafīd fi ‘l-tajwīd* Bank. XVIII, 1306.—4. *Sharḥ Lāmīyyat al-af‘āl* I, 526.—5. *Sharḥ Lāmīyyat al-‘Ajām* I, 440.—6. *Sharḥ Mulḥat al-i‘rāb* I, 489.—7. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya*, p. 276.—8. *Mut‘at al-asmā’ bi-aḥkām al-samā’*, p. 27.—9. *Sharḥ ‘Aqīdat al-Yāfi‘i*, p. 228.—10. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya fi ‘l-ṭibb*, Āṣaf. II 928,<sup>61</sup>—11. *Tafsīr āyat al-kursī*, Land.–Br. 568,<sup>2</sup>.

1b. Raḍī (Jamāl) al-Dīn Šālīḥ b. Šiddīq b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Aṭīyya al-Namāzī al-Anšārī al-Khazraǧī was born in Sabya and was *khaṭīb* in Aden. When that town was conquered by rebels, he joined Imam al-Mutawakkil in 945/1538 and died in 975/1567 in Jibla.

Ad p. 469

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 284. 1. *al-Fāʿida al-jāmiʿa fī naẓm al-ʿAqida al-nāfiʿa*, p. 292.—2. *Mukhtaṣar al-ʿIqd al-farīd lil-Malik al-Saʿīd* 1, 839.—3. *Sharḥ Bānat Suʿād* 1, 69.—4. *Silsilat al-ibrīz wal-jawhar al-murtafiʿ al-ʿazīz*, an *urjūza* in 60 verses on the pedigree of Imam al-Muḥammad, Muḥ. 11, 470/2, commentary by Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Wazīr, Br. Mus. Suppl. 541.

1c. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Bāfaḍl al-Ḥaḍramī, tenth century.

1. *Mukhtaṣar al-fiqh*, or *al-Muqaddima al-Ḥaḍramiyya*, a refutation of Sufism, commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥajar al-Haythamī see p. 528, on which *al-Hawāshi ʿl-Madaniyya* by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Kurdī al-Madanī (d. 1194/1780), Būlāq 1288, C. 1307, 1326.—2. *Ḥilyat al-barara wa-shiʿar al-khiyara fī adhkār al-ḥajj wal-ʿumra wa-ziyārat qabrihi šlʿm*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 291.

2. Wajīh al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī b. Ziyād al-Muqṣirī al-Zabīdī, d. 975/1568.

Al-ʿAydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir*, 305/14.—3. *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 532.—4. *Kashf al-ghīṭāʾ* ibid. 21.—5. *Khulāṣat al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn*, ibid. 513.—6. *al-Maqāla al-nāṣṣa*, ibid. 540.—12. *Iqāmat al-burhān etc.*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 498.—14. *Faṭḥ al-karīm etc.*, ibid. 523.—16. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb*, ibid. 532.—18. *Kashf al-jilbāb etc.*, ibid. 535.—22. *Muzīl al-ʿanāʾ etc.*, additionally Vat. v. 1143,14, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 538.—30. *Simṭ al-laʿāl etc.*, ibid. 123.—31. *al-Anwār al-mushriqa bil-fatāwi ʿl-muḥaqqqa*, ibid. App. 60.

2a. His son, *muftī* ʿAfīf al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Salām wrote, in 973/1565:

*Ithāf al-sālikīn al-akhyār bi-ḥukm khalṭ al-taṣfīq bil-adhkār*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1221, iv.

| Ad p. 470

3. Ṭayyib b. Abī Bakr al-ʿArabī al-Ḥaḍramī al-Shāfiʿī al-Ashʿarī al-Naqshbandī wrote, in 1135/1723:

*Ihtidāʾ al-wāqif ʾilā ʾl-iqtidāʾ bil-mukhālif*, Rāmpūr 11, 466,<sup>803</sup>.

4. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl b. Ṣalāḥ al-Amīr al-Kaḥlānī al-Ṣanʿānī al-Yamanī, born in 1099/1687 (or 1101), was originally a Zaydī, but then converted to Sunnism and died in 1182/1769.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 387/8. 1. *Mirʾāt al-naẓar*, disputations on *jarḥ wa-taʿdīl*, Bank. v, 2, 459, 2.—2. *Jawāb ahl al-sunna fī naqd kalām al-Shīʿa al-Zaydiyya* ibid. x, 638.—3. *Subul al-salām*, p. 74, see Nallino, *Rend. Lincei*, ser. vi, vol. ix, 176 bottom.—4. *Tawḍīḥ al-afkār*, p. 249.—5. *Risālat taṭhīr al-ʾitqād ʿan adrān al-ilḥād*, Landb.—Br. 335, Br. Mus. Suppl. 393/4, 1233, vii, Ambr. C 213, print. C. 1340.—6. *Dīwān*, Leid. 767.—7. *al-Sahm al-ṣāʾib lil-qawl al-kādhīb*, completed on 14 Shaʿbān 1153/5 November 1740, for Imam al-Manṣūr billāh al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad (1139–61/1726–48) in answer to two polemical pamphlets that he had received, Br. Mus. Suppl. 393/4, 1233.—8. *al-ʿAwāṣim wal-qawāṣim*, Āṣaf. 11, 1320,<sup>9</sup>.—9. *al-Masāʾil al-marḍiyya fī bayān ittifāq ahl al-sunna ʿalā sunan al-ṣalāt wal-Zaydiyya*, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1138.—10. *Tafsīr*, Āṣaf. 1, 536,<sup>99</sup>.—11. *Risālat asʾila wa-ajwiba* ibid. 546,<sup>99,2</sup>.

5. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Wālī b. Muḥammad al-Ward wrote, in 1173/1760:

*Kitāb al-jawhar al-aṣīl al-mukhtaṣar min Maʿālim al-tanzīl* (1, 622), on the *aḥkām al-Qurʾān*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1222, 1.

## B The Zaydis<sup>1</sup>

1. See p. 249, 12.

1a. Al-Nāṣir li-dīn Allāh al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī b. Dāʾūd al-Muʾayyadī al-Hādawī, d. 10 Shaʿbān 929/25 June 1523.

<sup>1</sup> In the lemma covering the life of Ṣāliḥ b. Aḥmad b. Abi ʾl-Rijāl, al-Shawkānī (*al-Badr* 1, 60) complains about the lack of historical interest among the Zaydis, which made it difficult to collect information that had been authenticated.

| Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 204, *RSO* VII, 590. 1. *Asna 'l-'aqā'id fī ashraf al-maṭālib wa-azlaf al-maḳāsid*, answers to 6 questions by an unidentified imam, Berl. 10298.—2. *Sharḥ Hidāyat al-afkār*, p. 248.

557

1b. Jamāl (Badr) al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Bahrān al-Baṣrī al-Yamanī al-Ṣa'dī, d. 957/1550 in Ṣa'da.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 278/80, Ibn Abi 'l-Rijāl II, 214, *RSO* II, 19. 1. *Bahjat al-jamāl wa-mahajjat al-kamāl fī 'l-madhmūm wal-mamdūḥ min al-khiṣāl fī 'l-a'imma al-ummāl*, Vat. v. 1159,<sub>3</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 373,<sub>4</sub>, print. C. (*RAAD* XII, 127).—3. *Jawāhir al-akḥbār* (see Strothmann, *Staatsrecht* 106, n. 1), Munich Gl. 91, Ambr. C 66, Br. Mus. Suppl. 412.—3. *al-Kāfil bi-nayl al-su'ul fī 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Berl. 4945/6, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1212, ii, Ambr. A. 95, vi (*RSO* III, 593), 196, iv, D 397, 534, ii, F. 303, iv, 307, I, Vat. v. 1063,<sub>11</sub>, 1159,<sub>9</sub>, different commentaries in Ambr. D 475, E 29, ii, 304, I, 365, F 111, 121, 129, ii, 196.—4. *Lāmiyya*, paraenetic, Berl. 7972,<sub>4</sub>, 8396,<sub>36</sub>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1211, I, Vat. v. 1065,<sub>23</sub>, 1131,<sub>2</sub>, 1186,<sub>4</sub>, Ambr. A 74, xxviii.—5. *al-Mukhtaṣar al-shāfi' fī 'ilmay al-'arūd wal-qawāfi*, ibid. 105, ii (*RSO* III, 504).—6. *Taftūḥ al-qulūb wal-abṣār lil-ihtidā' ilā kayfiyyat iqtitāf athmār al-azhār fī fiqh al-a'imma al-aṭḥār*, see 31b.—7. *al-Mu'tamad min ḥadīth sayyidina 'l-Muṣṭafā Muḥammad*, Ambr. A 25.—8. *Qaṣida* in praise of Imam al-Mutawakkil (3), Vat. v. 1028,<sub>66</sub>.

Ad p. 471

2. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥumayd al-Zaydī al-Miqrā'ī (Muqrānī) al-Madhḥijī al-Ḥārithī 'Imād al-Dīn, who was born in 908/1502 and died after 972/1564.

1. *Tanqīḥ al-miṣbāḥ* additionally Berl. 10296.—2. *Miftāḥ al-fā'id fī 'l-farā'id*, abstract *Miṣbāḥ al-rā'id*, Ambr. A 112, ii, B 121, ii (*RSO* III, 908).—3. *Faṭḥ al-ghaffār*, composed in 972, Br. Mus. Suppl. 426, see 3, 1c.—4. *al-Wābil* see 3, 1.—5. *Nuzhat al-abṣār wa-fukāhat al-akhyār fī a'dād al-abrār min ahl al-bayt al-aṭḥār wa-shi'atihim al-akhyār*, a defence of Zaydī doctrine, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1219, iii.—6. *Tawḍīḥ al-masā'il al-'aqliyya*, Berl. 4947/8, Bank. XIX, 1590.—7. *Talkḥiṣ ma'ānī muqaddimat al-Azhār* (p. 244), Berl. 4931.

3. Al-Mutawakkil 'ala 'llāh Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. Shams al-Dīn b. al-Mahdī Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. al-Murtaḍā, who died in 965/1557.

1. *Kitāb al-athmār wal-azhār*, an improved edition of the *Kitāb al-azhār* (p. 244), autograph Ambr. A. 101 (*RSO* III, 903), 221/3, 216, I, 425, ii, C 60, ii (*RSO* VII, 72) D 404, 433, Vat. v. 918, Munich Gl. 9 (see Strothmann, *Staatsr.* 106, n. 1.),  
 558 Br. Mus. Suppl. 428.—Commentaries: c. *al-Wābil | al-mighzār* Br. Mus. Suppl. 424/5, whence the shortened *Fath al-ghaffār li-mughlaqāt al-Athmār* by al-Miqrāʾī (no. 2), additionally Ambr. E 278; glosses, *al-Shumūs wal-aqmār al-ṭālīʿa min ufq fath al-ʿazīz al-ghaffār min al-mufattiḥ li-muqfalāt Athmār al-azhār al-muntazaʿa min al-Wābil al-mighzār fī fiqh al-aʿimma al-aṭhār*, by the same Berl. 4940, Br. Mus. Suppl. 426, Ambr. B. 111 (*RSO* IV, 1021), C 179, E 55, 358.—2. To be deleted.—3. *Waṣṣiya* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 426.—6. *al-Risāla al-saʿīda lil-faḍāʾil*, Ambr. B 97, ii.—7. *al-Jawābāt wal-rasāʾil katabahā ilā bilād arḍ al-Yaman wal-Shaʿm* ( i.e. Syria and the north of Yemen), Ambr. A 63 (*RSO* III, 73).—8. *al-Qiṣaṣ al-ḥaqq fī madḥ khayr al-khalq*, a poem in 78 verses in praise of the Prophet, with a commentary, Leid. 756, Ambr. C 46, I, 405/6 (*RSO* VII, 64).—9. Two *qaṣīdas* Ambr. C 1, vii.—10. *Qaṣab al-sabq fī takhmīs al-Qaṣaṣ al-ḥaqq*, p. 509.

4. See 1a.

4a. Sharaf al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Sulaymān al-Zurayq studied from 940/1533 onwards.

IAR I, 186/7. *Musalsalāt ʿulamāʾ al-riwāya*, a collection of *ījāzāt* for Imam Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā (no. 3), Ambr. B. 17 (*RSO* IV, 97).

4b. Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Wazīr, b. 13 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 921/20 December 1515, d. Rabīʿ I 985/May-June 1577.

1. *Taʾrīkh Bani ʿl-Wazīr*, Ambr. D 556 (*RSO* III, 1461).—2. *al-Risāla al-muḍṭʿa fī ʿl-tanbīh ʿalā ʿaqāʾid aʿimmat al-Zaydiyya wal-muḥaqqiqīn min al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 481, <sup>2</sup>938,4.

4c. Aḥmad b. Ṣalāḥ b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Mahdī b. ʿAlī b. Ḥasan b. ʿAṭīyya b. Muḥammad al-Dawwārī, d. 23 Shawwāl 1018/19 January 1610.

*Masāʾil fī ʿl-imāma*, Ambr. A 72 (*RSO* III, 86).



5. Al-Manṣūr billāh al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Rasūlallāh revolted on 27 Muḥarram 1006/10 September 1597 in Jadīd Qara against Turkish rulership. But after the defeat of his ally ‘Abd al-Raḥīm he was incarcerated in Shaḥāra. After the takeover of his fortress he was transferred to Kawkabān, where he died on 5 Rabī‘ 1 1029/10 February 1620.

| Detailed biography, *Sīrat al-imām al-Manṣūr*, with a history of Yemen for the years 985–1085/1577–1674, autograph, by an unidentified author, Ambr. A 59 (RSO III, 575), Muḥ. III, 293/7, Wüst. *Yemen im XI. Jahrh.* 59. 1. = 6. *al-Asās al-mutakaffil bi-kashf al-iltibās* or *al-Asās li-‘aqqā’id al-akhyās* additionally Berl. 10307<sup>15</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1220, ii, Ambr. B 72, I, C 211, I, A 196, 247, D 271, 276, 450, ii, E 194, I, 302, ii, 320, Vat. v. 1029, 1114, Bank. x, 636.—A commentary, *Shifā’ šudūr al-nās*, by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ṣalāḥ al-Sharafī (d. 1055/1645, p. 550, 6a), anon. abstract Ambr. C 153 (RSO VII, 616).—2. *Mirqāt al-wuṣūl etc.* additionally Ambr. B 74, xxxiii, commentary, *Tashīl Mirqāt al-wuṣūl*, by his grandson Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad, Rāmpūr I, 268<sup>16</sup>.—4. *al-Hādī ilā sabīl al-rashād etc.* additionally Ambr. B 62, xviii, 72, ii, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1220, iv.—7. *Kitāb al-i’tiṣām*, Munich Gl. 41 (different from Br. Mus. Suppl. 433).—8. *al-Matjar al-rā’ij fī jawābāt masā’il al-ḥājj Ṣāliḥ b. Shubayl al-Mslbī*, Ambr. C 57 (RSO VII, 65), and other answers, ibid. 9.—9. *Risāla*, Ambr. B 63, ix.—10. *al-Kāmil al-mutadārik fī bayān madhhab al-mutaṣawwif al-hālik*, 60 *kāmil* verses for his son, against the Sufis, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1220, vii; Vat. v. 1083<sup>20</sup>.—11. *Bughyat al-ṭālib wa-tuḥfat al-rāghib fī l-aḥādīth al-arba’in al-muntaza’a min Amālī Abī Ṭālib*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1220, v.

559

6. His son Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ḥusayn b. Amīr al-Mu’minīn al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī, d. 1050/1640.

*Ghāyat al-su’ūl etc.* additionally Ambr. C 146, I, 160 (RSO VII, 612).

6a. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan Jalāl flourished 1010–60/1601–50.

*Al-Mashrab al-zulāl min khuṭab al-sayyid Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan Jalāl*, Ambr. C 202, i.

6b. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥābis al-Ṣa’dī al-Dawwārī, d. 4 Rabī‘ 1 1061/26 February 1651.

IAR I, 106/7. *Al-Maqṣad al-ḥasan wal-maslak al-wāḍiḥ al-sunan mimma lā yanbaghī jahluhu li-dhawi 'l-fiqh wal-fiṭan min lawāzim 'ilm al-farā'id wal-sunan*, on the law of inheritance, *ḥadīth*, history of the Zaydīs, astronomy, etc. Ambr. C 99, I, 359, 394 (RSO VII, 575), see *Rend. Inst. Lombardo sc. e lett. ser. II*, vol. 44 (1911), 265.

6c. Ṣārim (Burhān) al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Suḥūlī, d. 20 Jumādā I 1060/22 May 1650.

560 RSO III, 71. 1. *Qaṭra min al-saḥāb*, p. 19.—2. *Hidāyat al-aḥkār*, p. 245.—3. *al-Ṭirāz al-mudhahhab fī isnād al-madhhab*, a *qaṣida*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1212. iii, 1227, iii, Ambr. C 56, v. Vat. v. 1198,5.—A commentary, *al-Tathbīt wal-jawāz 'an mazāliq al-i'tirād*, by Yaḥyā b. Ṣāliḥ al-Suḥūlī, composed on 13 Rabī' I 1179/30 August 1765, Ambr. C 49.

7a. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Mu'ayyad billāh, d. 1054/1644.

Muḥ. IV, 122. *Tasfiyat al-nufūs 'ani 'l-radḥā'il wa-tazkiyat al-akhlāq*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1202, ii.

7b. Aḥmad b. Sa'd al-Dīn b. al-Ḥusayn al-Miswārī al-Qāḍī, who was born in 1007/1598 and died in 1079/1668.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 58, IAR I, 59a/62b, Wüst. *Yemen*, Index. 1. All kinds of excerpts relating to the history of the Zaydīs, Ambr. A 105, xi (RSO III, 904).—2. Notes on 'Alī and his descendants, Leid.<sup>2</sup> 916.

7c. Al-Sayyid Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Jalāl al-Yamanī died in 1079/1668 or 1084/1693 in al-Khirāf, near Ṣan'ā'.

Muḥ. II, 17, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 191/4. 1. *al-Iṣma 'ani 'l-ḍalāl* or *Aqida*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 216, I, Vat. v. 1078,13.—2. *Ḍaw' al-nahār Sharḥ Kitāb al-azhār*, p. 187 (245, 9), Br. Mus. Suppl. 394, Landb.—Br. 607 (with an incorrect Khallāl).—3. *al-Rawḍ al-nādir fī adab al-munāzir*, Ambr. F 130, iv, Vat. v. 1182,1.—4. *Fayḍ al-su'āl kāshif lil-qinā' 'an arkān al-ibtidā'*, together with 1. in *Majmū'at al-rasā'il al-Yamaniyya*, C. n.d. (RAAD XII, 128).—5. *Iṣām al-mutawarri'in 'an mazāliq uṣūl al-mutasharri'in*, with a commentary, Br. Mus. Suppl. 216, ii.—6. *Niẓām al-fuṣūl Sharḥ al-Fuṣūl al-lu'lu'yya* (246, 11, 2), Br. Mus. Suppl. 268.—7. *Risālat al-taḥsīn wal-taqbiḥ*, Landb.—Br. 606 (with a mistaken al-Khallāl).

8. See p. 413, 5.

8a. Al-Mutawakkil ‘ala ‘llāh Ismā‘īl b. al-Manṣūr billāh, Imam of the Zaydis 1054–87/1644–76.

*Sīra*, extensive albeit vague biography Vat. v. 971. 1. *al-‘Aqīda al-ṣaḥīḥa* see 9, 6.—2. *al-Masā’il al-murtaḍāh fī-mā ya‘tamiduhu in shā’a ‘llāh al-quḍāh*, Berl. 4941, Ambr. F 92, Vat. v. 956,<sup>1</sup>, 972,<sup>1</sup>, 975,<sup>2</sup>, 1060,<sup>3</sup>, 1368,<sup>2</sup>.—3. *al-Burhān al-sāṭi‘ li-nūr al-fā’ida fī radd al-taḥlīqāt al-thalāth*, an answer to a question by the *qāḍī* of Ṣan‘ā’, Vat. v. 1152,<sup>5</sup>.

8b. Al-Ḥusayn b. al-Nāṣir b. ‘Abd al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Muḥallā, whose father (§ 6, 2) died in 1081/1670.

Muḥ. IV, 244. *Manẓūma fī ‘l-furū‘*, with a commentary, Br. Mus. Suppl. 429/30.

| 8c. Ḥusayn b. Zayd b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Yamanī wrote, in 1065/1655: 561

A *qaṣīda* in defense of Zaydī teachings, on the occasion of a sermon by Amīr Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl, Landb.—Br. 611.

Ad p. 472

9. Aḥmad b. Ṣāliḥ b. Abi ‘l-Rijāl Ṣafī (Shihāb) al-Dīn al-Yamanī was born in Sha‘bān 1029/July 1620 in al-Shabath in the Durā region of al-Ahnūm, and died on 6 Rabī‘ I 1092/26 March 1681<sup>2</sup> in Ṣan‘ā’, where he had spent the final years of his life as the *khaṭīb* and secretary to Imam al-Mutawakkil ‘ala ‘llāh Ismā‘īl b. Manṣūr billāh (1055–87/1645–77).

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* I, 59/61, Griffini, *RSO* III, 580, *EI* II, 378/9.—2. Read: *sādatihī*.—3. *Maṭla‘ al-budūr wa-majma‘ al-buḥūr*, Yemenī biographies, in alphabetical order, Ambr. B 130/1 (*RSO* IV, 1046), NF 253, Rāmpūr I, 647,<sup>224</sup>.—4. *Ta’līq* on the *Mushajjar*, the pedigree of the Zaydī Imams, autograph Ambr. A 98, i (*RSO* III, 580).—5. *al-Riyāḍ al-nadiyya fī anna ‘l-firqa al-nājiya humu ‘l-Zaydiyya*, Ambr. B. 133 f. 3a.—6. *al-Mawāzīn*, a commentary on *al-‘Aqīda al-ṣaḥīḥa* by Imam al-Mutawakkil Ismā‘īl (8a), Ambr. B 133, 3a.—7. *Mujāz man arāda ‘l-ḥaqīqa min murād ḥumāt al-ḥaqīqa*, Vat. v. 1120,<sup>21</sup>.—8. A collection of *khuṭab*, ibid. 1170,<sup>2</sup>.—9. A refutation of a *Risāla* by al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Jalāl

2 The date given in GAL was based on the *Bughyat al-murīd* in Br. Mus. Suppl. 217,<sup>1</sup>.

(7c) on the question of whether the descendants of the Prophet have a right to *zakāt*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 432, iii.

11. Al-Muṭahhar b. Muḥammad b. al-Muṭahhar wrote, in 1128/1716:

*Al-Rawḍ al-nasīm*, a letter warning of the inadequate government of the Imams and of the general decline in morals, Ambr. A 119, x (RSO III, 912).

12. Šārim al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Qāsim b. al-Imām al-Muʾayyad billāh b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad, a student of *qāḍī* Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Šalāh al-Atharī, d. 1116/1704.

*Al-Durar al-muḍīʿa al-mustakhraja min aḥādīth aʿimmat al-Zaydiyya al-Mahdawiyya ʿan sayyid al-bariyya, isnāds* to many theological and juridical works, Ambr. B 128 (RSO IV, 1045).

562 | 13. Because of his sharp criticisms, Šāliḥ b. Ḥamdallāh b. Mahdī al-Maqbalī of Maqbal, in Kawkabān, fell out with the scholars of Šanʿāʾ. He then went to Mecca, where he came into conflict with Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Rasūl al-Barzanjī. He died there in 1108/1696.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 288/92, Kračkovsky, *Mél. Gautier* 290/4. 1. *al-Abḥāth al-musaddada fī ʿl-sunan al-mutaʿaddida*, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 344, Āṣaf. III, 218,<sup>565</sup>.—2. *al-ʿAlam al-shāmikh fī ithār (tafḍīl) al-ḥaqq ʿala ʿl-ābāʾ wal-mashāyikh*, C. 1328.—3. *al-Arwāḥ al-nawāfiḥ li-āthār ithār al-ābāʾ wal-mashāyikh*, *ibid.*—4. *al-Manār al-mukhtār*, p. 187, 6, ii.—5. *Sharḥ Muntaha ʿl-sūl* 1, 538.

14. ʿIzz al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Amīr was born in Jumādā II 1099/April 1688. In 1107/1695 he arrived with his father in Šanʿāʾ where he soon became an important scholar. He got into trouble with the masses because he infringed upon Zaydī customs regarding *ḥadīth*. In spite of this, he was protected by Imam al-Manšūr billāh and also by the latter's son, al-Mahdī. He died in 1182/1768.

Al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* 1, 133/9. 1. *Subul al-salām*, p. 69.—2. Around 1170/1756 he criticized a *risāla* by a prominent Shīʿī of Šanʿāʾ; it was against this attack by him that Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAṭīyya al-Hādawī wrote his *Mabāḥith al-inṣāf al-ʿāšima bi-maʿūnat Allāh ʿani ʿl-ikhtilāf*, Ambr. C 188, iii (RSO VIII, 299), Br. Mus. Suppl. 293, 394, cf. Muḥammad Šādiq Ḥasan Khān Bahādūr, *al-Tāj al-mukallal*, Bhopal 1299, p. 238, see p. 1405, 3, 1a.

15. Šārim al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Khālīd al-Ulūfī, ca. 1147/1734.

*Al-Ajwiba al-mufīda ‘ala ‘l-su‘ālāt al-ḥamīda*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 431, a fragment of which, *ibid.* 432, ii.

16. Al-Ḥasan b. Ishāq al-Mahdī, ca. 1144/1730.

*Al-Mir‘āt al-mubīna lil-nāẓir fī-mā huwa ‘l-khalq fī mas‘alat al-kāfir*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 432, i.

17. ‘Abd al-Mu‘tī b. Aḥmad wrote, in 1151/1738:

1. *Takhmīs*, in refutation of the Nawāṣib, whose tenets are summarised in two verses, Ambr. C 188, i.—2. *Aqīda*, with a commentary, *ibid.* ii.

| 18. Al-Mahdī li-dīn Allāh Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad b. al-Qāsim b. Rasūlallāh. 563

*Al-Zājir lil-umma ‘an ishā‘at al-ẓann bil-a‘imma*, Ambr. A 73 (RSO III, 87).

19. Sharaf al-Dīn b. Šālīḥ al-Sibā‘ī al-Šan‘ānī.

*Al-Rawḍ al-naḍīr Sharḥ Majmū‘ al-fiqh al-kabīr* (I, 314) *wa-yalihi Tatimma lil-‘Abbās b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥasanī al-Yamanī al-Šan‘ānī*, Cairo 1337/9, 1349.

20. Ishāq b. Yūsuf b. al-Imām al-Mutawakkil ‘ala ‘llāh Ismā‘īl, d. 1173/1759 in Šan‘ā’.

*Al-Wajh al-ḥasan al-mudhhib lil-ḥazan li-man ṭalaba ‘l-sunna wa-mashā ‘ala ‘l-sunan*, print. C. n.d. (RAAD XII, 128).

21. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Suwayṭir completed, on 7 Rajab 1188/30 September 1775 in Ibb:

*A‘azzu mā yuṭlab fī ma‘rifat al-rabb fī ‘ilm uṣūl al-dīn al-mu‘tabar ‘anhu bi-‘ilm al-kalām*, a compendium of Zaydī dogma following the *Sharḥ al-Asās*, *Sharḥ Ta‘ṭīr al-mas‘ala*, *Dāmigh al-awhām*, Ambr. C 76 (RSO VII, 81).

## C The Ismāʿīlīs

1. Ḥasan b. Nūḥ al-Bahrījī went from India to Yemen, where he studied under al-Dāʿī al-Ḥasan, the son of the historian al-Dāʿī ʿImād al-Dīn, in the first half of the tenth century.

*Al-Azhār wa-majmaʿ al-anwār al-malqūṭa min basātīn al-asrār*, see Tritton, *BSOS* VII, 38,8.

2. Al-Dāʿī al-Ḥasan b. Sahnāʾ (?) wrote, in 1165/1752:

*Al-Tjān al-murđīʿa al-muẓilla*, answers to 22 theological questions by al-Dāʿī Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Ismāʿīl b. Hibatallāh b. Ibrāhīm (no. 3), Vat. v. 1090 (not in Ivanow).

564 | 2. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Ismāʿīl b. Hibatallāh b. Ibrāhīm, no. 33 of the Sulaymānī *dāʿīs*, d. 16 Ṣafar 1184/11 June 1770.

Ivanow 87, cxii.—*Marāḥ al-tasnīm* (Iv. *al-Mazāj wal-tasnīm*), a Qurʾān commentary, Ambr. H 76 (*ZDMG* 69, 87).

## 6 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1a. Fakhr al-Dīn ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Zaydī al-Sharafī, a descendant of al-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm al-Rassī (d. 246/860), wrote under Imam al-Manṣūr al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad (1006–29/1597–1620):

*Al-Maṣābīḥ al-sāṭiʿat al-anwār al-majmūʿa min tafsīr al-aʿimma al-aṭḥār*, part 1, Br. Mus. Suppl. 526, ii.

2. Al-Nāṣir b. ʿAbd al-Ḥafīẓ al-Muḥallā al-Sharafī al-Yamanī, d. 1081/1670.

2. *Faṭḥ bāb al-faraḥ al-kabīr* p, 233, 4.

Ad p. 473

## 7 Dogmatics

1. Muḥammad b. ʿIzz al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. ʿIzz al-Dīn b. Ṣalāḥ b. Amīr al-Muʾminīn al-Mufti ʿl-Muʾayyadī, d. 1050/1640.

IAR (cod. Ambr.) II, 199b.—2. *Manhaj al-inṣāf al-ʿāsim min al-tawahhum wal-khilāf*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 481, <sup>2</sup>938,2.—3. *al-Iḥkām fī sharḥ Takmilat al-aḥkām wa-tasfīya min bawādir al-āthām*, Ambr. A. 75, iii, C 63, 79, I, D 69, 399, Paris 1320 = *Sharḥ*

*Takmilat al-aḥkām* by Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Zayd b. Ḥasan al-Ṣan‘ānī, Rāmpūr 1, 345<sub>170</sub>.—*Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* 1, 1304<sub>15</sub>, is a work by his father ‘Izz al-Dīn.

2. ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saqqāf, see below p. 488.

3. In 1103/1691 in Yanbū‘ al-Baḥr, on his return from the pilgrimage, Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Ṣālīḥ al-Wā‘ilī defended the Zaydī teachings in:

*Al-Ḥusām al-mādī fī-mā waqa‘a min Abī Bakr b. ‘Umar min al-i‘tirād*, Ambr. C 213, iii.

## | 8      *Mysticism*

565

1. Muḥyi (Shams) ‘l-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad (‘Abd al-Hādī b. Muḥammad) b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Sūdī (‘Abd) al-Hādī, from Sūd al-Ṣāgh, three days’ travelling distance from Ṣan‘ā’, lived as a Sufi in Ta‘izz, where he promoted the consumption of coffee with great zeal. He died on 7 Ṣafar 932/24 November 1525.

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 188/91, al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 155/91. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Vat. v. 292<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 151, IV, b 51, in another arrangement Berl. Oct. 1838, Rāmpūr 1, 590<sub>128</sub>, with the title *Bulbul al-afrāḥ wa-rāḥat al-afrāḥ* in Mosul 47<sub>3</sub>.—Commentary on a *qaṣīda*, *Faṭḥ al-jawād*, by ‘Abd al-Qādir b. al-‘Aydarūs (d. 1038/1628, below p. 419), Būhār 132, written on 12 Shawwāl 1015/11 February 1607, which he included in his *Kitāb jawāhir al-aḥyā’ wa-imdādāt al-awliyā’* (*al-Nūr al-sāfir* 180 bottom).—2. *al-Dhakhīra wa-kashf al-tawaqqu’ li-ahl al-baṣīra* additionally Paris 2755 (anon.), Ḥamīd. 691, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 177 (where the author is said to be Abu ‘l-Faḍl Ja‘far b. Ḥusayn al-Mūsawī).

1a. Ḥusayn b. Faqīh b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr Balḥājj Bāfaḍl al-Ḥaḍramī was a follower of Ibn ‘Arabī and the only one to possess a copy of the *Futūḥāt* in the Hadramaut. He died in 979/1571 in Tarīm.

Al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 344/8. *Al-Fuṣūl al-faṭḥiyya*, over 57 traditions in defence of Sufism, Bank. XIII, 929.

2. Ḥātim b. Aḥmad al-Ahdal al-Ḥusaynī, d. 1013/1604.

Ibn Ma‘šūm, *Sulāfa* 451/5. 1. *Dīwān* additionally Paris 3241, Āṣaf. 1, 700<sub>10</sub>.—2. *Kitāb al-naṣā’ih* additionally Āṣaf. 1, 382<sub>18,5</sub>.—3. *al-Qaṣīda al-Ḥātīmiyya*, Heid. ZDMG 91, 387.

3. Sālīm b. Aḥmad b. Shaykhān Bā ‘Alawī was born on 7 Rabī‘ 11 995/18 March 1587 and died on 9 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1046/2 April 1637 in al-Malāt.

3. *Tibyān al-wasā’il al-ḥaqā’iq*, vol. 3 is cited in Köprülüzāde, *Ilk Mutaşawwıflar* 121, n. 2.

566 | 3a. His son Abū Bakr b. Sālīm Bā ‘Alawī, who was born in 1026/1617 in Mecca and died in 1085/1674.

Muḥ. 1, 80. *Miftāḥ al-sarā’ir wa-kanz al-dhakhā’ir*, Būhār 128, Āṣaf. Taş. 18.

Ad p. 474

4. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥaddādī al-Bā ‘Alawī ( 7, 2), d. 1132/1720 in Tarīm.

Biography Berl. 10116. 1. *al-Durr al-manẓūm etc.* additionally Bat. Suppl. 857 (?), print. C. 1302.—2. Verses on ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī with a biographical introduction by Muḥammad b. Zayn al-‘Alawī entitled *Ghāyat al-qasḍ wal-murād*, Bombay 1885 (Ellis I, 25).—3. *al-Da‘wa ‘l-tāmma etc.* or *al-Waṣīyya al-Ḥaddādiyya* additionally Ambr. C 44, iv (RSO VII, 63), 144 (ibid. 591).—Commentaries: a. His father (§ 7, 2) C. 1303, Mecca 1317.—b. *Ilāj al-amrād al-radiyya bi-sharḥ al-Waṣīyya al-Ḥaddādiyya* by ‘Alawī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Saqqāf (below p. 488), C. 1303.—4. *al-Naṣā’ih al-dīniyya etc.* additionally Caetani 28,27, Rāmpūr I, 370,340, print. Būlāq 1293, C. 1329.—7. *Sabīl al-adhkār wal-‘itibār*, Bank. XI11, 948.—8. *Ithāf al-sā’il bi-ajwibat al-masā’il*, ibid. 949, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 260.—9. *al-Fuṣūl al-‘ilmiyya*, Ambr. C 44, iii, Rāmpūr I, 355,250 = (?) *al-Ḥikam al-‘ilmiyya wa-jawāhir durriyya wa-alfāz yāqūtiyya*, Bat. Suppl. 861,390a.—10. *al-Qaṣīda al-ghazaliyya al-‘ilmiyya*, on the ‘Alids, with the commentary *Tuḥfat al-labīb bi-sharḥ Lāmiyyat al-ḥabīb* by Abū Bakr. b. Samīṭ al-‘Alawī al-Ḥusaynī, 14th century, C. n.d. Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 47.—12. *Rātib al-Quṭb al-Ḥaddād* with a commentary: a. *Bughyat ahl al-‘ibāda wal-awrād wal-fawā’id tunawwir al-qalb wal-fu’ād* by ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī al-Ḥaddād Bā‘alawī, composed in 1199/1784, Bat. Suppl. 299.—b. *Dhakhīrat al-ma‘ād* by ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Bā Sūdān, composed in 1246/1830, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 584, <sup>2</sup>1048.—13. *Risālat al-mu‘āwana wal-muzāhara*, Būhār 129 = (?) Berl. 10116.—14. *Risālat al-mudhākara ma‘a ‘l-ikhwān wal-muḥibbīn min ahl al-ākhirā wal-dīn*, abstract of al-Ghazzālī’s *Minhāj al-‘ābidīn* (I, 423, 38), Būhār 131.—15. *al-Nafā’is al-‘Alawiyya fi ‘l-masā’il al-ṣūfiyya*, Rāmpūr I, 370,351.



5. In Rajab 1175/January 1763, ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar started to write, in the prisons of Ṣan‘ā’:

*Dalā’il al-subul al-arba’a sabīl al-sunna wal-jamā’a wal-firqa wal-bida’*, a work which he finished, after his release, on 27 Ramaḍān 1176/March 1764, Ambr. C. 172.

6. ‘Abdallāh ‘Aydarūs b. Abī Bakr al-Sakrān b. Wajīh al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saqqāf Bā ‘Alawī.

*Al-Kibrīt al-aḥmar*, Būhār 131, Āṣaf. I, 380, 294.

### | 9      *Mathematics and Astronomy*

567

2. Ṣarīm al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Mahdī al-Jaḥḥāf al-Ḥasanī al-Qāsimī al-Ḥabūrī, b. 991/1583, d. 1065/1655.

Al-Shawkānī, *Mulḥaq* 13, no. 17. 1. *al-Ṭarīqa al-jalīla* or *Ṭarīqat al-ḥussāb fi ṣinā’at al-kuttāb*, Vat. v. 1047, 4, 1078, 7 (but which has Sharaf al-Islām Ḥasan b. Shams al-Dīn al-Jaḥḥāf).—2. *Sharḥ Miftāḥ al-fā’id fi ‘ilm al-farā’id* I, 404, 11.

3. ‘Abdallāh al-Muthannā b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Sharjī Fakhr al-Dīn, d. 1097/1686.

*Gḥāyat itqān al-ḥarakāt lil-sab’a al-kawākib al-sayyārāt* or *Zīj al-Muthannā al-Sharjī*, completed on 10 Rabī’ I 1081/29 July 1670 in Yemen, additionally Berl. Oct. 2542, Br. Mus. Suppl. 769. Ambr. E 16, 403, F 201, 202, Vat. v. 955.

4. Yūsuf b. Yūsuf al-Maḥallī wrote, for the solar year, starting with 6 Shawwāl 1145/21 March 1733:

*Taqwīm*, astronomical and astrological directions for agriculture, dedicated to Caliph al-Manṣūr billāh Abu ’l-‘Abbās al-Ḥusayn, autograph Ambr. C 83 (RSO VII, 106).

5. Yaḥyā b. Muḥsin b. Aḥmad b. Rājīḥ wrote, in 1182/1768:

*Mufīdat al-sā’il ‘an ḥulūl al-shams fi ’l-manāzil*, Landb.—Br. 446 (for 1166/1253).

6. Ḥusayn b. Zayd b. ‘Alī b. Jaḥḥāf.

*Al-Yawāqīt fī ma‘rifat al-mawāqīt*, Landb.–Br. 446<sub>2</sub>.

**10**      *Natural and Occult Sciences*

2. Sharaf al-Dīn b. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Kawkabānī wrote, in 1111/1699:

*Sahm al-gharīb fī ‘stikhrāj al-ḍamīr bi-lā rayb*, on the art of divination, Berl 4227, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 306, <sup>2</sup>552, Ambr. D 528, Vat. v. 1068<sub>3</sub>, 1083<sub>10</sub>.

## Chapter 5. Oman, East Africa, and Abyssinia

### A *Oman*

#### 1. ʿUmar b. Masʿūd al-Salīʿ(?)

Two poems in honour of Sayyid Yaʿrub b. al-Imām Balʿarab b. Sulṭān, Ambr. C 129, ii (*RSO* VII, 603), cf. A 119, vi, vii.

#### 1a. Abū Saʿīd Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Azdī al-Qalhātī wrote, before 1070/1659:

*Kitāb al-kashf wal-bayān*, on Ibādī theology (mentioned in the *Qāmūs al-sharīʿa* 1, 20, 37, V, 2, 63, 84, VIII, 309, XI, 312, 314), Br. Mus. Suppl. 202.

#### 2a. Mūsā b. Ḥusayn b. Shawwāl al-Maḥallī al-ʿUmānī, d. 1033/1623.

*Dīwān*, Br. Mus. Or. 6560 (DL 58).

#### 3a. Saʿīd b. Khalfān al-Khalīlī.

*Laṭāʾif al-ḥikam fī ṣadaqat al-naʿam*, on the donation of cattle according to Ibādī law, lith. Bombay 1891.

#### 4. Jumayyil b. Khāmis al-Saʿdī wrote, during the reign of Imam Sulṭān b. Sayf b. Malik (1059–79/1649–68), whose letter of friendship addressed to the Zaydī Imam Ismāʿīl b. Qāsim al-Qurashī al-ʿAlawī is preserved (with the answer thereto) in Ambr. A 119, vi, vii (see *RSO* III, 912):

*Qāmūs al-sharīʿa*, Zanzibar 1297/1304 in 10 volumes, rather than 90.

#### 7. Ḥumayd b. Muḥammad b. Ruzayq al-Ibādī, of the tribe of Saʿīd b. Jassās, wrote:

1. *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn fī sīrat al-sādāt al-Bū Saʿīdīn*, Cambr. 183. *A history of the Imams and Sayids of Oman*, transl. into Engl. by Badger, London 1871.—2. *al-Qaṣīda al-qudsiyya al-nūrāniyya fī manāqib al-ʿAdnāniyya*, with | a commentary, completed in 1268/1851, Br. Mus. Or. 6565 (DL 32).—3. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-ʿAdnāniyya* until the end of the caliphate, completed in 1258/1842, *ibid.* 6569 (*ibid.*).—4. *Sabāʾik al-lujayn* (see 1.), poems, completed in 1243/1827, *ibid.* 7565 (*ibid.* 60).

8. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Nāṣir b. Abī Binhān wrote:

Answers to 7 questions by Sa‘īd b. Khalfān (3a) on the sects of Oman, Cambr. 1355.

9. Rāshid b. Khamīs b. Jum‘a b. Aḥmad al-Ḥabsī al-Bīrawī al-‘Umānī, b. 1089/1678.

*Dīwān*, compiled by Sulaymān al-Muḥammadī al-‘Aqarī al-Nazawī al-‘Umānī in Ramaḍān 1148/1735, Cambr. 400, Br. Mus. Or. 6566 (DL 58), abstract by the same in alphabetical order with the title *Sahwat al-maḥzūn fī jumlat funūn*, dated 1145/1732, Cambr. 525.

10. An unidentified author wrote:

A history of the Sa‘īdī dynasty of Oman up to the year 1219/1804 with the title *al-Sīra al-jaliyya al-musammāt Sa‘d al-su‘ūd al-Bū-Sa‘īdiyya*, Cambr. 533.

11. Sirḥān b. Sa‘īd b. Sirḥān al-Bā‘alawī wrote:

*Annals of ‘Omān*, transl. from the Ar. and annotated by L.C. Ross, Calcutta 1874.

12. An unidentified author wrote:

*Qaṣīda* on the Khārījī emirs of Oman entitled *al-Shu‘ā‘ al-shā’i‘ fī dhikr asmā’ a‘immat ‘Umān wa-mā lahum fi ‘l-‘adl min al-sha’n*, with an historical commentary, Browne, Cat. 11, 19.

Ad p. 476

## **B      Abyssinia**

‘Arabfaqīh Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Sālim b. ‘Uthmān wrote, around 950/1543 in Jirān in Jimma Abujifār:

*Tuḥfat al-zamān* or *Futūḥ al-Ḥabasha* additionally Paris 6118, 6628, ed. Basset, fsc. v, 1909 (Publ. de l’École d. lettres d’Algiers xx, 5), *La conquista musulmana del l’Etiopia nel secolo XVI*, traduzione d’un ms. ar. conpref. e note di C. Nerazzini e una carta geogr. all’a. 1636, Rome 1891.

Ad p. 477

## | Chapter 6. Iran and Tūrān

570

## 1a Poetry and Belles Lettres

1. ‘Abd al-Mu‘īn b. Aḥmad b. al-Bakkā’ al-Balkhī al-Ḥanafī, ca. 972/1564.

*Ghawāshi ‘l-aswāq fī ma‘āni ‘l-‘ushshāq*, on love and friendship, Gotha 1231.

2. Muḥammad Haykal b. Muḥammad al-Jazīnī (?) al-Shāfi‘ī wrote, in 1115/1703:

*Nuzhat al-mushtāq fī riyāḍ al-‘ushshāq*, on love, Teh. II, 783.

3. Ṣadr al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Nizām Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Ma‘šūm al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī, who was born in 1052/1642 in Medina and died in 1120/1708 in Isfahan.

*Anwār al-rabī‘ fī anwā‘ al-badī‘*, a *badī‘iyya*, with a commentary, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 177.

4. Muḥammad Mun‘im (Manch. and Teh. Mu‘min) b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad Qāsim al-Jazā‘irī went to India as the tutor of Awrangzib’s grandchildren in the final years of the latter’s reign. After the latter’s death, under Bahādūr Shāh, he became a *manṣab i hazārī* in Gihāndār. When his patron was murdered by his nephew, al-Jazā‘irī lost all his assets and died in 1720.

*Bull. Rylands Libr.* VIII (1924), 150/65. 1. *Ṭayf al-khayāl fī munāzarat al-‘ilm wal-māl* Ind. Off. RB 113, Manch. 675 (which has *Khizānat al-khayāl*), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 247, Teh. II, 290, Aligarh 127<sup>14</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 640<sup>248/9</sup>.—2. *Majālis al-akhyār al-jāmi‘ li-aḥādith al-mukhtār wa-aqāwīl al-a‘imma al-aṭḥār*, abstract *Mashriq al-sa‘dayn* Teh. II, 76, 638<sup>1</sup>.

5. Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. ‘Alī b. Mūsā b. Walī wrote under ‘Abbās I (985–1038/1587–1629):

*Rihla li-bilād al-Rūm wal-Hind*, in *rajaz* verse, Landb.–Br. 258.

- | 6. Abu ‘l-Qāsim Ja‘far b. Ḥusayn b. Qāsim b. Muḥibballāh b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Mūsawī al-Iṣfahānī wrote, around 1736:

571

*Manzūma*, an exhortation to a religious life, lith. Patna 1317.

7. Al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad Ibrāhīm al-Rashtī al-Iṣfahānī.

*Al-Tuhfa al-Nāṣiriyya fi funūn al-adabiyya*, Arabic poems with an interlinear translation in Persian, lith. Tehran (Dār al-Khilāfa) 1278.

### 1b *Philology*

1. 'Iṣām al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. 'Arabshāh al-Isfarā'inī died in 944/1537 in Samarqand, after a career as a professor at the Shāhrukh Mūsā madrasa in Herat during the reign of Sultan Ḥusayn Bayqara.

ḤS III, 3, 348, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 373. 1. *Mizān al-adab etc.* additionally Berl. 6779/80, Heid. ZS VI, 216, Sarwīlī 316, Dāmādzāde 1628, commentary *Ujālat al-bayān* by al-Fāḍil al-Tashkandī, ca. 980/1572, additionally Paris 6401, Bank. XX, 2201, print. Istanbul 1286.—*Sharḥ bāb al-ṣarf min M. al-a.* by Muḥammad Ṭashköprizāde in *Majmū'a*, C. 1290.—2. *Risāla fi 'ilm al-majāz* additionally Paris 4429,<sup>1</sup> Algiers 1436,<sup>6</sup> Dam. Z. 70, 25,<sup>2</sup> on which glosses by Muḥammad al-Dalājī al-Shāfi'ī Paris 4429,<sup>3</sup> Algiers 1438,<sup>10</sup> translated from the Persian by 'Abd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad al-'Ārif (d. 1128/1713, below p. 421) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 184, <sup>2</sup>154,<sup>2</sup>—3. Delete see ad p. 504,<sup>4</sup>—5. *Risāla fi 'l-manṭiq* Pet. AM Buch. 1019.—6. *Sharḥ al-Wiqāya* I, 648.—7. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Samarqandiyya* p. 259.—8. *Hāshiya 'alā 'l-Jārabardī* I, 536.—9. *Hāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Jurjānī* I, 846.—10. *Hāshiya 'alā Ādāb al-baḥth* I, 850.—11. *al-Uṣūl 'alā Mukhtaṣar al-Talkhīṣ* I, 519.—12. Glosses on an otherwise unspecified dogmatic work, probably the *'Aqā'id al-Nasafī* Haupt 48.—13. *al-Farīd fi 'l-naḥw* Dam. Z. 68, 165,<sup>21</sup>—14. *Risāla fi taḥqīq al-dalāla al-waḍ'iyya* Pet. AMK 932.—15. *Risāla fi 'l-isti'ārāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 197.—16. *Muḥākamāt*, a Persian commentary on al-Jurjānī's *al-Risāla al-kubrā fi 'l-manṭiq* (p. <sup>1</sup>217,<sup>36</sup>), published by his student Abu 'l-Faṭḥ b. Makhdūm al-Ḥusaynī, ḤKh 6374, As. Soc. Beng. II, 513, 216.—17. Various treatises on logic, Mashh. III, 30,<sup>99</sup>.

2. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad Ḥājji Šadr al-Dīn al-Širāmī (like this, Mashh. Širānī) wrote, in 950/1543 in Qandahār:

1. *Taḥqīq tamām al-mushtarik* additionally Mashh. II, 28,<sup>93</sup>—2. *Risāla fi 'l-manṭiq* Pet. AM Buch. 1028.

572 | 3. Muḥammad b. Bāqir b. 'Alī al-Riḍā.

*Jāmi' al-shawāhid*, an abstract of the *Shawāhid al-kubrā* on *al-Taṣrif al-'Izzī*, the *Shāfiyya*, *Sharḥ al-Amthila*, *Sharḥ al-Nizām*, *Sharḥ al-'Awāmil*, *Sharḥ al-Qaṭr*, *Sharḥ al-Unmūdḥaj*, *Sharḥ al-Hidāya*, *Sharḥ al-Kāfiyya*, *Sharḥ al-Jāmi' wal-Suyūṭī*, *Sharḥ al-Mughnī*, *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Talkhīṣ al-muṭawwal* in alphabetical order, Kentūrī no. 757, lith. Pers. 1275, lith n.p. 1302, Qom 1308.

4. Aḥmad b. Mas'ūd al-Ḥusaynī al-Harghāmī wrote, in 1150/1737:

*Naqd al-bayān*, with a commentary, *Bāhir al-barāhīn fi 'l-naḥw*, Rāmpūr 1, 557, 264.

## 2 *Ḥadīth*

3a. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Fārīsī al-Astarābādī, who died in 1018/1619 in Mecca.

*Talkhūṣ al-aqwāl fī taḥqīq aḥwāl al-rijāl* Mashh. x, 4, 11/3.

3b. Abū Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Shu'la wrote, for al-Ḥurr al-'Āmilī (§ 3, 3), who quotes him:

*Tuḥaf al-'uqūl 'ani 'l-rasūl* Kentūrī no. 467 (no date), Berl. Qu. 1037.

Ad p. 478

4. Muṣṭafā b. al-Ḥusaynī al-Tafrīshī, ca. 1030/1621.

*Naqd al-rijāl* additionally Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 144,<sup>55</sup> Bank. XII, 743, print. Tehran 1318.

4a. His contemporary Murād b. 'Alī Khān al-Tafrīshī wrote:

1. *Ta'liqāt 'alā Man lā yaḥḍuruḥu 'l-faqīh* by Ibn Bābūya (I, 321), Najafābādī library 147.—2. *al-Risāla al-ḥasana fī sharḥ al-Farīdā al-Mahdawīyya* by himself, Hyderabad, Muḥammad 'Alī Ḥusayn Library, *JRASB* 1917, C, 29 (MS dated 1073).

6. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Taqī b. Maqṣūd 'Alī Akmal al-Majlisī al-Iṣfahānī was born in Isfahan in 1037/1627. He was appointed Shaykh al-Islām by Shāh Sulaymān and under him and the latter's successor Ḥusayn he worked with great success for the dissemination of Shī'ism. He died in 1110/1700. | Al-Majlisī's father had been one of the most important scholars of the Shī'a under the Safavids, although his only extant works are the Persian *Ḥadiqat al-muttaqīn* (Cat. Browne 20, C 16, 2 As. Soc. Beng. II, 389) and a Persian commentary on Ibn Bābūya's *Man lā yaḥḍuruḥu 'l-faqīh* (Najafābādī no. 47) (*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 129/31, *Qīṣaṣ al-'ulamā'*, no. 36, Kentūrī no. 1008).

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 118/23, Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Taqī al-Ṭabarsī, *al-Fayḍ al-Qudsī fī aḥwālāt al-Majlisī*, Najafābādī XII, 32, *Rijāl Majlisī* Teh. II, 627, 1, Browne, *Pers. Lit. in Modern Times* 403/4, 409/10, 416/8. 1. *Mir'āt al-'uqūl* etc. additionally Mashh. IV, 81, 272/4, qualified as a commentary on al-Kulinīs's *al-Kāfī* (I, 320) in Kentūrī 2814, which would mean on the last part, *al-Rawḍa*, print. Tehran n.d.—3. Delete see 1. 615, 23, 2.—4. *Biḥār al-anwār*, a comprehensive exposition of Shī'ī theology, in 25 (26) volumes, additionally Berl. Fol. 487/8 (vol. 3), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 92, Mashh. IV, 13, 36/61, Teh. Sip. I, 209/20, lith. Tabriz 1270/5, 1305, 14 vols. n.p. (Tehran) and n.d. (1908).—Abstracts: a. *Durar al-Biḥār* by Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kāshānī, a son of the brother of Fayḍ Mollā Muḥsin (below p. 584), lith. n.p. 1301.—b. *Muntakhab B. al-a.* by Muḥammad Hādī b. Murtaḍā, Teh. Sip. I, 316, 21.—Persian translations: a. vol. 1. *Kashf al-asrār* by Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad Taqī Mūsawī Zanjānī, dated 1309/1891, Teh. II, 552.—b. vol. XII. *Aḥwāl ḥaḍrat Riḍā* by the same, 1308/1890, ibid. 537.—c. *Kitāb al-mazār* entitled *Tuḥfat al-zūwār* by Muḥammad Kāzīm Juwaynī, Teh. II, 754, lith. Tabriz 1301.—d. Historical parts in Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 216.—e. vol. 13 by Muḥammad Ḥasan b. Walīallāh al-Urūmī, Tabriz n.d.—*Safīnat al-biḥār wa-madīnat al-ḥikam wal-āthār wa-hiya Fihrist Kitāb B. al-an.* by 'Abbās al-Qummī, lith. 2 vols., Najaf 1352/5.—5. An alphabetical directory of Shī'ī *ḥadīth*-scholars with short notes on their credibility, Br. Mus. Or. 5884 (DL 36).—6. *Risāla fī 'l-qiyās* Browne, Cat. 10, B 13.—7. *Risāla* against philosophers and Sufis, ibid. 21, C.—7. *Zād al-ma'ād*, a collection of prayers, Mashh. VIII, 20, 68/87, Āsaf. I, 58, 88, 144, Tehran 1244, 1260, 1321, Tabriz 1262, 1268, 1272, 1284, Lucknow 1879, 1885, Persian transl. 1302.—8. *al-Amdād wal-artāl* Berl. 6026, Mosul 274, 503, printed entitled *Mīzān al-maqādīr*, Bombay 1308 (together with Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Mūsawī al-Tustarī, *Quṣṭās al-awzān*).—9. *Risāla* on weights and coins based on the *Rawḍat al-muttaqīn* by Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. al-Malik, ca. 820/1417, Berl. 6025.—10. *Risāla fī 'l-i'tiqādāt* Mashh. I, 19, 36, in the margin of Ibn al-Muḥtashhar al-Ḥillī's *al-Bāb al-ḥādī 'ashar*, Tehran 1865, f. 35v/61.—11. *Su'ālāt al-Ma'mūn 'ani 'l-Riḍā* | *'an ba'ḍ āy al-Qur'ān* ibid. f. 62v/74.—12. *Sharḥ al-Arba'īna ḥadīthan* ibid. Rāmpūr I, 90, 190, entitled *al-Arba'īn wal-kharā'ij wal-jarā'ih wa-kifāyat al-athar*, Tehran 1305.—13. *Khulāṣāt al-maqāl fī asmā' al-rijāl* Patna 1315.—14. *Layliyya i'tiqādiyya*, written in a single night, Hyderabad, Muḥammad 'Alī Library, *JRASB* 1917, C 31.—15. *Tuḥfat al-zā'ir* Berl. Oct. 2981, Āsaf. I, 54, 61.—16. *Mafātīḥ al-ghayb* Tehran 1306.—For his theological works in Persian see Browne, loc. cit.; on the lives of prophets and imams, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 196.



7. ʿĪsā Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Qādirī al-Naqshbandī al-Bandanījī wrote, in the years 1077–92/1666–81:

*Jāmiʿ al-anwār fī taʾrīkh manāqib al-akhyār* Berl. Fol. 3301.

8. Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Āqā Bāqir al-Shahrastānī.

*Tabṣīrat al-mustabṣirīn fī ithbāt imāmat ʿAlī*, autograph, Berl. Oct. 3605.

9. Mīrzā Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Nabī b. ʿAbd al-Ṣānīʿ al-Nisābūrī was born in India in 1178/1764. In 1198/1784 he went as a pilgrim to Iraq, where he got into trouble with local scholars because of his quarrelsome nature. Thus, he moved to Persia, where he lived for some time in Mashhad and Tehran. He then returned to Iraq where he was killed around 1233/1818, following a fatwa by Āqā Muḥammad Ṭabāṭabāʾī.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 553/7 (IV, 114/8), where many works are listed on the basis of his autobiography. *Maṣādir al-anwār*, a *rijāl* work, written in 1218/1803 in Mashhad, Teh. Sip. I, 610/3 (which mistakenly has Ibn Ṣāʾigh).

Ad p. 479

### 3 *Shīʿī fiqh and kalām*

1. ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAbd al-ʿAlī al-Karakī al-Muḥaqqiq al-thānī al-ʿĀmili Nūr al-Dīn studied in Syria, Egypt, and Iraq. At the time of Shāh Ṭahmāsp he went to Persia, where he acquired an enormous influence as Shaykh al-Islām in Isfahan. He died in 945/1538 in Najaf.

Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Luʾluʾat al-Baḥrayn* 51/3, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 402/7. 1. *Risālat nafahāt al-lāhūt* additionally Mashh. I, 91,283/4.—3. *al-Jaʿfariyya fī aḥkām al-ṣalāh*, especially on ritual cleansing, completed in 917/1551 in Mashhad (Kentūrī 779), | Vat. v. 567,3, Mashh. v, 32,104/15, Teh. Sip. I, 411/2, Bank. XIX, 2, 1924.—anon. Pers. transl. Bank. XIV, 1250.—Commentaries: a. His student Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib al-Astarābādī al-Mūsawī al-Ḥusaynī, Mashh. v, 83,268/70, 126,411/3.—b. Sharaf al-Dīn ʿAlī al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādī, Mashh. v, 90,289.—4. *Jāmiʿ al-maqāṣid* p. 207.—5. *Jawāb masāʾil* Mashh. v, 36,123/4.—6. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Mukhtalaf al-ʿAllāma* ibid. 47,153.—7. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā Mukhtaṣar Nāfiʿ* ibid. 52/3,174,177.—8. *Ḥāshiya ʿala ʾl-Alfiyya* p. 132.—9. *Khalal al-ṣalāh* Mashh.

v, 53,<sup>175</sup>.—10. *Risāla fī ṣalāt al-jum'ā* ibid. 65,<sup>213</sup>.—11. *al-Risāla al-Najmiyya fī uṣūl al-dīn wa-masā'il al-ṣalāh*, with a commentary by Ḥusayn b. 'Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Sarwāl al-Hajarī, ibid. 104,<sup>333</sup>.—12. *Manāsik al-ḥajj* ibid. 132,<sup>431</sup>.—13. *Ṣiyāgh al-'uqūd* Teh. Sip. 1, 482.—14. *Risāla fī aḥkām arāḍi bā'ira* Mashh. v, 69,<sup>223</sup>.—15. *Qāti'at al-lijāj fī ḥill al-kharāj* ibid. 99,<sup>317/8</sup>. His grandson Ḥusayn al-Karakī wrote *Raf' al-munādāt fī 'l-tafḍīl wal-musāwāt* Najafabādī 104.

1a. Mufliḥ b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ṣaymarī, a contemporary of al-Karakī.

*Jawāhir al-kalimāt* Mashh. v, 34,<sup>116/8</sup>.

1b. Sharaf al-Dīn 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādhī, a student of al-Karakī, wrote:

1. *Ta'wīl al-āyāt al-bāhira fī faḍl al-'itra al-ṭāhira* on the basis of *Mā nazala min al-Qur'ān fī faḍl ahl al-bayt* by Muḥammad b. al-'Abbās b. 'Alī b. Marwān b. Miḥyār, a contemporary of al-Kulinī (I, 320), abstract, *Kanz al-fawā'id wa-dāmigh al-mu'ānid*, by 'Alawī ('Alī) b. Sayf b. Manṣūr, completed in 937/1530, Teh. Sip. 1, 164/6.—2. *Sharḥ al-Ja'fariyya* see 1, 3.

1c. Muḥammad Amīn b. 'Abdallāh al-Mu'minābādī wrote, on 9 Ṣafar 978/14 July 1570:

*Al-Fatāwi 'l-Amīniyya li-mā fihi min al-wadā'i' al-yaqīniyya* Pet. AM Buch. 113/4, Pesh. 585.

1d. 'Izz al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥarithī al-Hamadhānī al-Āmilī al-Jubbā'ī, a student of al-Shahīd al-thānī, went with his family to Isfahan during the reign of Shāh Ṭahmāsp, and followed the latter to Qazvin three years later. There, he worked for seven years as Shaykh al-Islām. Then he travelled to Mashhad, Herat, and Bahrain, where he died in 984/1576.

576 | *Amal al-āmil* 450, Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 21/2, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 193/5. 1. *Nūr al-ḥaqīqa wa-nūr al-ḥadīqa*, dedicated to Sultan Süleymān in 945/1538 in Istanbul, Leid. 520 (autograph).—2. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan* Ambr. A 33 (RSO II, 25).—3. *Risāla fī mas'alat al-qibla* Teh. II, 627, 2.—4. *Sharḥ al-Alfiyya* p. 132.—5. *Risāla fī 'l-ta'qīd* Rāmpūr 1, 273,<sup>516</sup>.—6. *al-Wajīza*, commentary, *Nihāyat al-dirāya*, by Abu 'l-Ḥasan b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan Hādī b. Muḥammad 'Alī akhū Sa'd al-Dīn al-Āmilī al-Kāzīmī b. Ṣāliḥ b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Mūsawī, Lucknow 1325.—7. *Manzūmat wasīlat al-fawz wal-amān*, commentary, *Minan al-raḥmān*, by Ja'far al-Naqdī, 2 vols. Najaf 1344.

1e. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-As‘adī wrote in 986/1578:

*Al-Nizāmiyya fī fiqh al-Imāmiyya* Hyderabad, Muḥammad ‘Alī Ḥusayn Library, *JRASB* 1917, CVII, 53, see *JRAS* 1905, 516,<sup>36</sup>.

1f. Sulṭān Ḥusayn, al-Wā‘iz al-Astarābādhī, flourished under ‘Abbās I (985–1038/1587–1629).

1. *Naṣīḥat al-mutasharri‘īn* Mashh. IX, 15,<sup>49</sup>.—2. *Dustūr al-wuzarā’* Persian *ibid.* 15,<sup>50</sup>.

1g. Jalāl al-Dīn b. Sarafshāh al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 1000/1591.

*Manhaj al-Shī’a fī faḍā’il waṣiyy sayyid al-sharī’a*, according to others by Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. ‘Amīd al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib b. A‘raj al-Ḥusaynī, a grandson of al-Ḥillī, according to Kentūrī 319 by Najm al-Dīn Ja‘far b. Nammā’, Mashh. IV, 94,<sup>285</sup>.

1h. Al-Qāḍī Nūr al-Ḥaqq b. Sharaf Nūrallāh al-Shustarī, d. 1019/1610.

*Iḥqāq al-ḥaqq fī ‘l-kalām* Rāmpūr II, 562, 333.

1i. Luṭfallāh b. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-‘Ālī al-Mīsī, of Mīs in Jabal ‘Āmil, studied in Mashhad under al-Shustarī and became a *mudarris* there. Later he worked as an inspector for the government in Qazvin and Isfahan, where Shāh ‘Abbās had a madrasa built for him. He died there in 1035/1623.

*Al-I‘tikāfiyya fī ‘l-fiqh* Mashh. V, 11,<sup>34</sup>.

1k. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad Jān al-Qarabāghī al-Ḥasan al-Shāhī was born in Qarabāgh near Hamadan and died ca. 1034/1624.

| Muḥ. IV, 510,<sup>1</sup>. 1. *Risāla fī ‘l-kalām* Būhār 106.—2. *Sharḥ al-‘Aqā’id al-‘Aḍudiyya*, entitled *al-Ḥāshiya al-Khānqāhiyya*, p. 291.—3. *Tafsīr qawl Allāh: Laysa ka-mithlihi shay’* Pet. AM Buch. 288. 577

1l. Muḥammad Amīn b. Muḥammad Sharīf al-Astarābādhī studied in Mashhad and lived in Mecca in the years 1015–20/1606–11. He died in 1033/1623.

Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 79, *Amal al-āmil* 11, 60, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 10.—*Al-Fawā'id al-Madaniyya fi 'l-uṣūl*, composed in 1031/1622, Teh. Sip. 1, 599/601, Āṣaf. 1, 100,<sup>40</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 277,<sup>88</sup> (which gives 1036 as the year of his death), Bank. XIX, 1584.—Anonymous refutation, *al-Shawāhid al-Makkiyya fi madāhiḍ ḥujaj al-khayālāt al-Madaniyya* Ind. Off. 471,<sup>1</sup>,

1m. Ākhund Mollā 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Tūnī al-Bushrawī, who died in 1071/1666 in Kirmānshāh.

*Wāfiyat al-uṣūl fi sharḥ al-Irshād* (p. 206), completed in 1051/1641, Najafabādhī IV, 67, a commentary by Ṣadr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Riḍawī al-Qummī al-Najafī (d. 1218/1803 in Hamadan), Mashh. VI, 16, 48, by Āqā Sayyid Mahdī Baḥr al-'Ulūm, *ibid.* 15, 47.

1n. Majd al-Dīn As'ad b. Yūsuf b. 'Alī al-Ṣayrafī al-Bukhārī wrote, before 1088/1677 (the date of the Cairene MS):

*Al-Fatāwi 'l-Ṣayrafīyya*, HKh, IV, 361,<sup>8783</sup> (no date provided), Berl. Oct 1853, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 90.

10. 'Alā' al-Dīn Ḥusayn b. Mīrzā Rafī' b. Muḥammad b. Shujā' al-Dīn Maḥmūd al-Ḥusaynī al-Āmulī Sulṭān Khalīfa 1065/1654,<sup>1</sup> who was a student of his father Rafī' and of Bahā'ī and one of the most respected scholars under 'Abbās I and II, died in 1065/1654 in Ashraf Māzandarān.

*Sharḥ Ma'ālim al-dīn* p. 450.

2. Muhadhdhab al-Dīn Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Riḍā al-Damāmīnī, who died after 1084/1673.

578 | *Risāla fi 'l-ḥukūm*, autograph dated 1084/1673, Hyderabad, Muḥammad 'Alī Ḥusayn Library, JRASB 1917, CIII, 42.—4. *Risālat mushkilāt al-Ṣaḥīfa* *ibid.* CXXIII, 100.—5. *Risāla fi 'l-mantiq* *ibid.* CXXIV, 107.—6. *Ghaybat al-aḥbāb*, on ethics, *ibid.* CXXV, 108.—7. *al-Risāla al-ijtihādiyya* Rāmpūr 1, 273,<sup>596</sup>—8. *Risāla i'tiqādiyya* *ibid.* 301,<sup>153b</sup>—9. *Risāla fi ḥudūth al-'ālam* *ibid.* 302,<sup>157b</sup>, 714.—10. *Risāla taṣawwufīyya* *ibid.* 340,<sup>137b</sup>, 714,<sup>77</sup>—11. *Risāla 'uqūdiyya* *ibid.* 342.—12. *Risāla ḥasadiyya* *ibid.* 374,<sup>13a</sup>, 714.—13. *Risāla fi 'l-ḥasab* *ibid.* 413 bottom.—14.

1 = (?) Muḥammad Rafī' Pirzāde, whose *al-Ma'arif al-ilāhiyya fi 'ilm al-ḥikma* is mentioned in Najafāhādhi IV, 88,<sup>102</sup>.

*Risāla falakiyya* ibid. 425, 714.—15. *Risāla ṭibbiyya* ibid. 480, 714.—16. *Zubdat al-maʿānī* ibid. 564, 714,<sup>72</sup>—17. *Risāla fi 'l-munāẓara* ibid. 674,<sup>5a</sup>, 714.—18. *Risāla iksīriyya* ibid. 714.—19. *Risālat al-khuṭba* ibid. 694, 714.—20. *Ṭlaliyya* ibid. 714,<sup>77</sup>—21. *Khulāṣat al-zubda* ibid.—22. *Ajwibat al-as'ila* ibid.

2a. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. Aḥmad al-Māzandarānī, who was the star student and son-in-law of Muḥammad Taqī al-Majlisī (§ 2, 6), died in 1086/1675 in Tehran.

*Qīṣaṣ al-'ulamā'* 170, *Nujūm al-samā'* 108. *Sharḥ al-Kāfi* 1, 320.

2b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Mu'min al-Sabzawārī al-Khurāsānī, d. 1090/1679.

1. *Kifāyat al-aḥkām* Teh. Sip. I. 505/6, Tehran 1262.—2. *Rawḍat al-anwār fi 'l-akhḫāq* Tehran 1284.—3. *al-Mustaṭāb dhakhīrat al-ma'ād sharḥ al-Irshād* (p. 207) Teh. Sip. I. 407, Tehran 1274.—4. *Risālat samt al-qibla* Āṣaf. I, 796,<sup>214</sup>.

2c. ʿAbdallāh Efendi b. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Iṣfahānī was a student of al-Majlisī.

*Al-Ṣaḥīfa al-thālitha*, Tehran 1324.

3. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥasanī b. ʿAlī b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥurr al-ʿĀmilī al-Mashgharī, who was born on 8 Rajab 1033/27 April 1624 in Mashghara, in Jabal ʿĀmil, and died in 1099/1688.

Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 61, Ibn Ma'sūm, *Sulāfa* 367/8. 2. *Amal al-āmil* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 39, Rāmpūr I, 135,<sup>21</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 176,<sup>252</sup>, printed based on Muḥammad al-Astarābādī, *Manhaj al-maqāl*, Tehran 1307, p. 422–507, in which is a detailed biography p. 447/50, based on Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl al-Ḥā'irī's *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* Tehran 1302.—3. *Bidāyat al-hidāya*, on *Shī'ī fiqh* (Kentūrī 367), Mashh. v, 16,<sup>50/2</sup>, Ind. 1271, Lucknow 1885, Persian transl. *Nūrī sāṭi'*, by Muḥammad Murād Kashmīrī (Kentūrī 334), Teh. Sip. I, 553/4.—4. *Tafṣīl wasā'il al-Shī'a ilā taḥṣīl masā'il al-sharī'a*, MS Hamburg (Ritter, *Isl.* xv, 109, n. 1.), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 569, Teh. Sip. I, 341/7, Mashh. iv, 102,<sup>312/4</sup>, lith. in 6 vols. | Tehran 1269, in 3 vols. ibid. 1283/9, *Fihrist al-Wasā'il* ibid. 1323.—5. *al-Jawāhir al-saniyya fi 'l-aḥādīth al-Qudsiyya*, on the nature of God, the prophets from Adam to Jesus, and the revelations to Muḥammad and the Imams, composed in 1056/1646 (Kentūrī 2222), Berl. Oct. 3575, Mashh. iv, 30,<sup>95</sup>, Bank. v, 2, 294, Rāmpūr I, 77,<sup>102</sup>, lith. Tehran 1302.—6. *al-Fuṣūl al-muhimma fī uṣūl al-a'imma* Bank. XIX, I, 1586,

Tabriz 1304 (Kentūrī 2222).—7. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-thāniya al-Sajjādiyya*, prayers of the fourth imam, Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn (I, 76), Rāmpūr 11, 295<sup>156</sup>, Bombay 1311, C. 1322.—8. *Risāla fī akhbār al-raǧʿa* Najafābādī 144.—9. *al-Fawāʿid al-Tisʿiyya* Lucknow, Wājid Ḥusayn Library, JRASB 1917, XCVII, 22.

3a. His student Muḥammad Raḥīm b. Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Harawī wrote:

*Anīs al-mustawḥishīn* Mashh. IV, 12, 33.

3b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Mufīd al-Qummī, who was born in 1039/1629, wrote in 1099/1688 in Isfahan:

*Sharḥ ḥadīth ghamām*, Teh. Sip. I, 264.

4. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad al-Dāmād (this was his father's name as the son-in-law of the *mujtahid* ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī, no. 1) al-Ḥusaynī al-Muʿallim al-thālith (based on al-Fārābī) was born in Astarābādh, studied in Mashhad, lived at the court of ʿAbbās I, who is said to have feared him, and died in 1040/1630 in Najaf. Apart from theology, he also took an interest in philosophy and biology, and especially in the life of bees.

Muḥ. IV, 301, Ibn Maʿṣūm, *Sulāfa* 486, *Nujūm al-samāʿ* 46, *Shudhūr al-ʿiqyān* 11, 63, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 114/6, *Sharḥ al-Ṣaḥīfa al-kāmila* I, 44, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 11, 725, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 256/7, 406/7, 428/9. 1. *al-Taqwīm fī l-kalām* or *Taqwīm al-īmān* (Kentūrī 683), Ind. Off. 581, iii, iv, Manch. 297, I, 398B, Būhār 101, Bank. x, 625, with *taṣḥīḥāt* Aligarh 114<sup>60</sup>, on which a *ḥāshiya* or *taʿlīqāt* by the author himself in Mashh. I, 37<sup>110</sup>, Bank. x, 626, commentary *Kashf al-ḥaqāʾiq* by his nephew and student Aḥmad b. Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn al-ʿAlawī al-ʿĀmilī in Mashh. I, 68<sup>222</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 296<sup>336</sup>.—2. *al-Taqdīsāt*, on God's unity and sanctity, Pesh. 1704, Būhār 102, Rāmpūr I, 380<sup>21/2</sup>, Āṣaf. III, 484<sup>429</sup>.—3. *Nibrās al-dīyāʾ* on *al-badāʾa*, on the possibility that something could happen without God's foreknowledge, Būhār 103, Bank. x, 627, Rāmpūr I, 323<sup>314</sup>.—4. *al-Sabʿ al-shidād*, on *Shīʿī uṣūl*, composed in 1023/1614, Būhār 145, Tehran 1314.—5. *al-Ufuq al-mubīn*, on metaphysics, | 580, Cambr. Suppl. 74, Ind. Off. 580, Aligarh 86<sup>77</sup>, Būhār 327, Āṣaf. II, 1194<sup>243</sup>, III, 484<sup>464</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 379<sup>1213</sup>, II, 825, Bank. XXI, 2386, commentary *al-Jawhar al-thamīn* by Muḥammad Luṭf al-Raḥmān lith. Calcutta n.d., on which a *taʿlīqāt* by Abu l-ʿAyyād ʿAbd al-ʿĀlī b. Nizām al-Dīn Baḥr al-ʿUlūm al-Laknawī (d. 1225/1810), Rāmpūr I, 380<sup>20/2</sup>.—6. *Sharḥ (Shirʿat) al-tasmiya*, on the fact that it is not allowed to mention the hidden imam by name, Mashh. IV, 48<sup>143/4</sup>, Būhār 187.—7. *Sidrat al-muntahā* on sura 43<sup>2/3</sup>, Berl. 1017, Teh. I,

150.—8. *al-Širāṭ al-mustaqīm wal-ḥabl al-matīn*, on the conjunction between the finite and the infinite, dedicated to Shāh ‘Abbās I, Ind. Off. 581, I, 2, Manch. 409, Būhār 329, Āṣaf. II, 1208,<sup>237</sup> Bank. XXI, 2387.—9. A treatise on movement, Ind. Off. 581, 5, on time *ibid.* 6.—10. *al-Īmāḍāt wal-tashrīqāt*, on chance (Kentūrī 354), Būhār 330, Bank. XXI, 2388, Rāmpūr I, 379,<sup>14/5</sup>, 703,<sup>64c</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1194,<sup>93</sup>, commentary *Tamwīrāt* by Nūr al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī *ibid.* 1196,<sup>67</sup>.—11. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-kāmila wal-ṣaḥīfa al-malakūtiyya* (Kentūrī 74), Rāmpūr I, 374.—12. *al-Qabasāt*, on solitude, the beginning of everything, the eternity of God, the createdness and finite nature of the universe, in a critical appraisal of Ibn Sīnā’s *Kitāb al-shifā’*, completed in 1034/1625 (Kentūrī 410), Būhār 328, Bank. x, 628,<sup>1</sup> Āṣaf. II, 1320,<sup>48</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 400,<sup>40</sup>, lith. Tehran 1314.—13. *Kitāb al-iqāzāt*, on the doctrine of *khalq al-af‘āl* Bank. x, 626,<sup>2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 284,<sup>18</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1194,<sup>92</sup>, (together with 10) printed in the margin of 12.—14. *Khulasat* (sic) *al-malakūtiyya*, on the finite nature of the universe, Bank. XXI, 2389/90, in the margin of 12.—15. *Risāla fī madhhab Aristātālīs* *ibid.*—16. *Risāla fī ‘l-‘ibādāt* Mashh. v, 73,<sup>235</sup>.—17. *al-Jadhawāt*, Persian, Pesh. 1704,<sup>2</sup>.—18. *Ittiṣaf al-māhiyya bil-wujūd* Rāmpūr I, 388,<sup>95</sup>.—19. *Burhān al-musāmata* *ibid.* 390.—20. *Ḍawābiṭ maqām al-taṭbīq* Āṣaf. III, 758,<sup>21</sup>, Tehran 1315.—21. *‘Ayn al-yaqīn* Najafābādhi VII, 155.—22. *Risāla fī ‘ilm al-wājib* Rāmpūr I, 392, 768.—23. *Risāla fī ḥadīth talbiyat al-nār lil-ḥaqq* Rāmpūr I, 83.—24. *Risāla fī mas’alat khalq al-a’māl* (= 13 ?) *ibid.* 304,<sup>169</sup>.—25. *Risāla fī ‘l-hay’a* Rāmpūr I, 425 bottom.—26. *al-Risāla al-riḍā’iyya* Teh. Sip. I, 415.

4a. His student Ibn Kamīna (sic) wrote:

*Taqrīr min ghalaṭāt al-istilzām*, Āṣaf. II, 1736,<sup>332b</sup>.

4b. His student Muḥammad Sharīf al-Kashmīrī wrote:

*Risāla fī shubuhāt Ibn Kamīna*, Āṣaf. II, 1736, 3328.

5. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 1000/1688.

*Nujūm al-samā’* 142, *Amal al-āmil* 64, Kentūrī 465. 1. *Jāmi‘ al-ma‘ārīf wal-aḥkām*, a supplement to the *Tafṣīl wasā’il al-Shī’a* of al-Ḥurr al-‘Āmilī, Būhar 188.—2. *Qīṣaṣ al-anbiyā’*, Berl. 1025, see W. Aichler, *MSOS* XVIII (1913), 27/54.

| 6. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Shahīd al-thānī (p. 450), who was born in 1014/1605 and died in 1103/1691 in Isfahan.

*Al-Sihām al-māriqa*, Mashh. I, 47,<sup>150</sup>.

7. Qiwām al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Mahdī al-Ḥusaynī al-Sayfī al-Qazwīnī, a student ‘Alī al-Ḥuwayzī al-Najafī (d. 1115/1703), wrote, in 1104/1693:

*Naẓm al-uṣūl*, Mashh. VI, 29,<sup>98</sup>.

8. Āqā Sayyid Ḥusayn b. Amīr Ibrāhīm b. Amīr Muḥammad Maʿṣūm al-Ḥusaynī al-Qazwīnī wrote, in 1176/1762 in Qazvin:

*Al-Majmūʿ al-rāʿiq fi ʿl-ʿawāʿid al-shawāriq wal-fawāʿid al-bawāriq*, Mashh. V, 118,<sup>385</sup>.

9. Muḥammad Taqī al-Astarābādī wrote:

*Munāqashāt fiqhiyya*, against Mīr Dāmād and al-Bahāʾī, Mashh. V, 135,<sup>437</sup>.

10. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Murtaḍā al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī wrote, in 1205/1790:

*Al-Durra al-manẓūma fi ʿl-fiqh* (Kentūrī 1078), the commentary *Miftāḥ al-mafātīḥ* by Šibghatallāh b. Jaʿfar al-Mūsawī, composed in 1270/1853, in Rāmpūr II, 327,<sup>638/9</sup> (whose *Nūr al-ʿayn fi manāqib Ḥusayn* is preserved in Āṣaf. II, 1554,<sup>23</sup>).

11. Mīrzā al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Qummī, b. 1150/1737, d. 1231/1816.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* II, 518. 1. *Qawānīn al-uṣūl*, composed in 1205/1790, Mashh. VI, 21,<sup>70/1</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 603/6, printings Tehran 1275, 1282, 1299, 1304, glosses by Ḥusayn b. Bahāʾ al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Qummī, his student, Mashh. VI, 5,<sup>11</sup>.—2. *Kitāb al-qaḍāʾ*, on the *uṣūl al-dīn* Berl. 4424.

#### 4 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1. Faṭḥallāh b. Shukrallāh al-Kāshānī, who died in 978/1570.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 458/9. *Minhāj al-ṣādiqīn fi ilzām al-mukhālifīn*, Shīʿī Qurʾān commentary, abstract *Khulāṣat M. al-ṣ*, Caetani 27,<sup>25</sup>.—2. Pers. paraphrase of *Nahj al-balāgha* I, 705.

582 | 2. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ardabīlī Muqaddas al-Zanjānī, a distinguished Shīʿī faqīh, died in 993/1585 in Mashhad.



Yūsuf al-Bahrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 98/151, *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* 28, Kentūrī no. 1623. 1. *Zubdat al-bayān fī tafsīr āyāt al-aḥkām* Teh. II, 45, Teh. Sip. I, 183/4, Mashh. III, 26,7, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1475, Rāmpūr II, 3,282.—On the commentary by Muḥammad b. Sa'īd b. Qāsim al-Qabhā'ī (d. 1021/1681), Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Karbasī (d. 1261/1845) wrote the *Ishārāt al-uṣūl ilā mafātīḥ al-aḥkām ḥasba mā yaqtaḍihi 'l-ayyām*, lith. Tabriz 1845.

3. 'Abd al-'Ālī b. Jum'a al-'Arūsī al-Ḥuwayzī wrote, in 1065/1665 in Shiraz:

*Nūr al-thaqalayn* additionally Ind. Off. 1155, Būhār 19, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1466, Rāmpūr JRASB 1917, XV, 17, cf. *Amal al-āmil* 48, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 358, Kentūrī no. 3340.

5. Muḥammad Riḍā b. 'Abd al-Ḥusayn, a contemporary of al-Ḥurr al-'Āmilī, was *munshi' al-mamālik* in Isfahan.

*Kashf al-āyāt*, Mashh. III, 57,178/9.

6. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Ismā'īl b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qummī al-Mashhadī al-Ṭūsī, a student of Fayḍ (§ 5, 5), wrote in 1059/1649 in Mashhad:

1. *Kanz al-daqa'iq wa-baḥr al-gharā'ib fī tafsīr al-Qur'ān* Teh. Sip. I, 162/4, Mashh. III, 49,150.—2. *Manzūmat al-ma'ānī wal-bayān*, with the commentary *Injāḥ al-ṭālib*, Mashh. XVII, I,3.

7. Muḥammad Mu'min b. Shāh Qāsim al-Sabzawārī, who died sometime 1070–7/1659–66.

*Tafsīr Muqtabas al-anwār min al-a'imma*, whose first part, up to sura *al-A'rāf*, he completed in 1059–69/1649–58, Teh. Sip. I, 175/6.

8. Muḥammad b. Mīrzā Ḥusayn Khān Wazīr Topčī Qazwīnī Yūsuf Ḍiyā' al-Dīn wrote, in 1083/1672:

*Majma' al-baḥrayn*, a *tafsīr*, Teh. Sip. I, 166/71.

| 9. An unidentified author dedicated to Shāh Šafī Šafawī (1038–52/1628–42):

583

*Imāḥat al-lithām 'ani 'l-āyāt al-wārīda fī 'l-ṣiyām*, in polished language, Teh. Sip. I, 361/3.

10. Kalīmallāh b. Nūrallāh al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1125/1713:

1. *Qirān al-Qurʿān bil-bayān*, Āṣaf. I, 552,98.—2. *Sanāʾ al-sabīl*, Manch. 115A.

Ad p. 480

## 5 *Mysticism*

2. See p. 460, § 9, 1a.

3. Abū Naṣr Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Hamadhānī, before 899/1493 (the date of MS Vienna 1672; HKh III, 579 does not know the year of his death).

*Al-Sabʿiyyāt fī mawāʿiẓ al-bariyyāt*, religious talks for every day of the week, Berl. 8508,6, 8853/4, Gotha 829/30, Vienna 1672/3, Munich 156, Erl. 50, 1, Tüb. 90, Paris 1314/5, 4597/8, Algiers 725/6, Br. Mus. Suppl. 753, viii, Bodl. I, 127, 420, Cambr. Suppl. 1017, Manch. 86, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 558, <sup>2</sup>1149,7, Bol. 244, Vat. v. 470,2, 471, Pet. AMK 934, Tunis, Zayt. III, 205,1642/3, AS 1847, Top Kapu 2508, Lāleli 3671 (*RSO* IV, 720, *MO* VII, 106), Pesh. 1022,2, Āṣaf. I, 632,182, Rāmpūr I, 344,163/4, printings Tunis 1280, C. 1299, 1303, in the margin of al-Fashnī's commentary on al-Nawawī's *Arbaʿūn*, Fez 1295, C. 1323, see Doutté, *Magie et religion dans l'Afrique du nord*, 186/8, Nallino, *Rend. Linc.* VI, 7, 1931, 335, n. 33.—Turkish adaptation in Gotha türk. 31.—*Zubdat al-ḥaqāʾiq* etc. is a work by ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Miḡānājī I, 675,18,1, on which F. Meier, *Isl.* XXIV, 1 ff.

4. Muḥammad Amīn b. Maḥmūd al-Bukhārī Amīr Pādishāh was born in Khurāsān, raised in Bukhārā, lived in Mashhad, and died in 987/1579.

Brockelmann, *Isl.* XIII, 28. 1. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Faṭḥ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 40.—2. *Risāla fī bayān al-ḥāṣil bil-maṣdar* additionally Leid. 252,1, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 245, <sup>2</sup>454,12.—6. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb fī l-taṣawwuf* additionally Berl. Spr. 848 (Ahlw. IX, 239), Ibn. P. 737, Selim 320, Faiz. 222, is a translation of a Persian work by Muḥammad Pārsā (p. 282/3) Bank. XIII, 939, Vienna III, 421 ff., Rāghib 720, Fātiḥ 2752.—7. *Hāshiya ʿalā Tafsīr al-Bayḍāwī* I, 736.—8. *Najāḥ al-wuṣūl ilā ʿilm al-uṣūl* Berl. 2341.

584 | 4a. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī al-ʿAynātī al-Jazīnī wrote in 1048/1638:

*Al-Ithnayʿashariyya fī l-mawāʿiẓ* (Kentūrī 17), Tehran n.d.

5. Muḥammad Mollā Muḥsin Fayḍ al-Kāshī (Kāshānī) was born in 1007/1598. He was a student and a son-in-law of Mollā Ṣadrā (§ 6, 2), who gave him the *takhalluṣ* Fayḍ. He was appointed in Isfahan by Shāh ‘Abbās II where he died sometime after 1090/1679.

Ibn Ma’sūm, *Sulāfa* 499, *Amal al-āmil* 68 (507), Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu’lu’at al-Baḥrayn* 124/34, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 542/9, *Nujūm al-samā’* 119/25, Khudābakhsh 30, 624, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* II, 829, III, 1095, Browne, *Pers. Lit.* IV, 407 ff., E. Bertels, *Poesija Mulli Muhsin i Faizi Kāshāni*, Iran (1927) 1/28. 1. *Kalimāt maknūna etc.* additionally Āsaf. III, 538<sup>1230</sup>, print. Bombay 1296, Persian commentary by Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Hādī al-‘Uqaylī al-Hādawī, completed in 1186/1772, Upps. II, 384, Bank. XIV, 1303.—2. *al-Ṣāfi fī tafsīr kalām Allāh al-wāfi* or *Asrār al-āyāt wa-anwār al-bayyināt*, a Qur’ān commentary composed in 1075/1664, Berl. 899, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 564, Mashh. III, 46<sup>142/6</sup>, Āsaf. I, 548, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1467, Teh. Sip I, 134/7, lith. Tehran 1244, 1266, 1274, 1276, 1310/0, 1316, 1319, Bombay 1274, see Nöldeke-Schwally II, 181, abstract by the author entitled *al-Ṣafā’* Bank. XVIII, 2, 1468.—3. *Mafātih al-sharā’i*, autograph dated 1042/1632, Browne, Cat. C 18, Najafābādhi XVIII, 45, Teh. Sip. I, 525/30, Mashh. V, 122<sup>397/401</sup>, Aligarh 107<sup>42</sup>, 108<sup>48</sup>, Būhār 189, Bank. XIX, 2, 1925.—Commentaries and glosses: a. His son ‘Alam al-hudā, Teh. Sip. I, 398.—b. Āqā Muḥammad Hādī b. Muḥaqiq Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Māzandarānī, d. after 1088/1677, Bank. XIX, 2, 1926/9.—c. By his student Muḥammad Hādī b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Kāshānī, Mashh. V, 76<sup>247/8</sup>.—d. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Ḥusaynī, Najafābādhi II, 117.—e. Āqā Bāqir al-Bihbihānī (d. 1208/1793 in Karbala p. 504), Mashh. V, 55<sup>181</sup>.—4. *Mafātih al-ahkām* Mashh. V, 122<sup>396</sup>.—5. *al-Wāfi*, verses from the Qur’ān and *ḥadīth* on *uṣūl* and *furū’*, from the four canonical works, *al-Faqīh*, *al-Kāfi*, *Tahdhib*, and *Istibṣār*, in a better arrangement, completed in 1068/1657 (Kentūrī 3373), in 10 vols., Paris 6621/2, Mashh. IV, 103<sup>315/7</sup>, V, 143<sup>465</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 335/41, Najafābādhi I, 114/25, glosses by Mīrzā Faḍlallāh b. Muḥammad Sharīf dated 1106/1694, Teh. Sip. I, 247/8.—6. *Ḍiyā’ al-qulūb (qalb)*, on ethics, Br. Mus. 981, 7, Pers. lith. 1272 (p. 29), Pers. transl. *Ā’īne’i Shāhi* for ‘Abbās II, ca. 1066/1655, Cambr. Suppl. 148.—7. *‘Ayn al-yaqīn fī uṣūl al-dīn* Paris 4604, Sbath 1315, Teh. II, 664, together with *‘Ilm al-yaqīn* and *Minḥāj al-najāt* (29) Tehran 1303.—8. *Ta’līqāt sharīfa ‘ala ‘l-Ṣaḥīfa al-Sajjādiyya* (I, 76) in Ni‘matallāh b. ‘Abdallāh al-Jazā’irī’s (no. 9) *Nūr al-anwār*, Tehran 1316/7, 249/73.—9. *Tarjamat al-ṣalāh*, a Persian translation of daily | prayers, Bank. XIV, 1257.—10. *al-Ḥaqā’iq*, on matters of theology, theosophy, and ethics, Mashh. IX, 6<sup>20</sup>, Bank. X, 630 = *al-Ḥaqā’iq fī maḥāsin al-akhlāq* Āsaf. III, 680<sup>397</sup>, lith. Tehran 1299.—11. *al-Ṭarīfa fī ithbāt al-akhlāq al-ilāhiyya*, Tehran 1316 = *Kalimāt ṭarīfa*, Mashh. I, 70<sup>227</sup>.—12. *Nukhabat al-sharā’i*

(*al-Muḥsiniyya*) (Kentūrī 3253), Najafābādī II, 156, Teh. II, 51, Teh. Sip. I, 549/51, printing entitled *Nukhabat al-ʿulūm* Persia 1323, Tehran 1330, commentary *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya* by ʿAbdallāh b. Nūr al-Dīn b. Niʿmatallāh al-Mūsawī al-Jazāʾirī (d. 1173/1759, no. 10) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 69, Mashh. v, 18,<sub>59</sub>, Persian commentary *Tawḍīḥ al-nukhaba* by Mīr Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Ḥusaynī in As. Soc. Beng. 1114, Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *List of Ar. and Pers. Mss. As. Soc. Beng.* (1903/7), II, 91.—13. 100 Arabic sayings by imams and Sufis, with explanations in Persian, Bank. XIV, 1302.—14. *Lubāb al-qawl fi ʿl-ishāra ilā kayfiyyat ʿilm Allāh*, Br. Mus. Pers. Suppl. 1135, n. 1.—15. *al-Kāfi fi ʿl-fiqh* Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 146, 66.—16. *Taqwīm al-muḥsinīn fī maʿrifat al-sāʾūt wal-ʿayyām wal-shuhūr*, Mashh. IV, 28,<sub>91</sub>, Bombay 1302.—17. *Uṣūl aṣṭiyya*, Mashh. v, 10,<sub>31</sub> = (?) *Uṣūl al-maʿarīf* Teh. II, 647.—18. *ʿAwāmīl* (according to others by Muḥsin Adīb), a commentary by Naẓār ʿAlī Muḥsin Gīlānī, Mashh. XII, 25,<sub>91</sub>.—19. *Hidāyat al-rāsikhīn* Āṣaf. II, 392,<sub>257,2</sub>.—20. *Man lā yaḥḍuruḥu ʿl-taqwīm* Teh. Sip. I, 323/4.—21. *Khulāṣat al-adhkār* Teh. Sip. I, 24/5, Mashh. VIII, 16,<sub>58</sub>, entitled *Itmiʿnān al-qulūb* Aligarh 119,<sub>8</sub>.—22. *Nawādir al-akhlāq* Teh. Sip. I, 333.—23. *Tafsīr Āṣafī* ibid. 80.—24. *Qurrat al-ʿuyūn fī aʿazz al-funūn* (fi ʿl-maʿarīf wal-ḥikam) or *al-Maqāmāt al-Ithnā ʿashariyya*, dicta in Arabic and Persian, composed in 1008/1599 (Kentūrī 2270), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 340, Teh. II, 665, Rāmpūr I, 366,<sub>319</sub>.—25. *Safīnat al-najāh*, ibid. II, 566,<sub>336</sub>.—26. *Sharḥ Qawāʿid al-shaykh Jaʿfar*, Najafābādī XII, 43.—27. *Miṣbāḥ al-anẓār*, Pers. lith. 1299.—28. *al-Inṣāf fī bayān al-farq bayn al-ḥaqq wal-ʿitīsāf*, Lucknow 1297.—29. *Minḥāj al-najāh* on *ṭalab al-ʿilm*, Teh. Sip. I, 331, Āṣaf. III, 542,<sub>1182</sub>, in *Majmūʿa*, Tehran 1303, 1311, together with 21, 30, 31, 6.—30. *Bishārat al-Shīʿa*.—31. *Mirʾāt al-ākhirā*.—32. *al-Maḥajja al-bayḍāʾ* I, 749,<sub>16</sub>.—According to *Qīṣaṣ al-ʿulamāʾ* he wrote almost 200 books and treatises.—His son Ibrāhīm wrote *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-hādīya wal-tuḥfa al-mahdiyya*, Tehran 1318.

6. ʿAlī Ṣadr al-Dīn b. Nizām al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī, d. 1015/1606.

*Riyāḍ al-sālikīn fī ṣaḥīfat sayyid al-ʿābidīn* Rāmpūr I, 153,<sub>98</sub>.

7. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Muʿīn al-Dīn b. Muḥammad Hāshim al-Nayrīzī was a student of Bāqir Dāmād who died in 1040/1630.

Kentūrī no. 402 (with a mistaken al-Tabrīzī). *Al-Bawāriq al-nūriyya fī asrār al-ḥaqāʾiq al-ṭahāratiyya*, Bank. XIII, 945.

586 | 8. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ al-Tunikābunī Sarāb, d. 1124/1712.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 547/8. *Safīnat al-najāh*, Mashh. I, 46,<sub>147</sub>.

6. Ni‘matallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-Jazā’irī was born in 1050/1640 in Sabbāghiyya on al-Jazā’ir, in the Persian Gulf. He studied in Ḥuwayza and Shiraz. In Isfahan he assisted Muḥammad Bāqir Majlisī in writing the latter’s *Biḥār al-anwār*. He also became a *mudarris* at a newly founded madrasa, but had to quit this job because of defective eyesight. He then started travelling, writing his autobiography in Ḥuwayza in 1089/1678. He died in 1130/1718 (according to others in 1121/1700) in Gaydār.

1. *al-Anwār al-Nu‘māniyya fī bayān ma‘rifat al-nash’a al-insāniyya*, on Creation and eschatology (Kentūrī 328), Browne, Cat. 12, C 5, Āṣaf. III, 250, 939, printings Tabriz 1241, Tehran 1280, which includes his autobiography, Persian transl. in Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Tunikābunī, *Qiṣaṣ al-‘ulamā’* (Tehran 1304) 330–41, the basis for Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 361/7.—2. *Nūr al-anwār fī sharḥ kalām khayr al-akhyār*, Mashh. VIII, 59, 212/3.—3. *Lawāmi‘ al-anwār fī sharḥ Uyūn al-akhbār* Mashh. IV, 81, 250.—4. *Maqāmāt al-naḥāj* ibid. 87, 267/8.—5. *Nūr al-anwār fī sharḥ al-Ṣaḥīfa al-Sajjādiyya* Najafābādī x, 6, Tehran 1314.—6. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* I, 533.—7. *Furūq al-lughā* based on al-Maydānī’s *al-Sāmī fī ‘l-asāmī*, Tehran 1274.—8. *Manba‘ al-ḥayāt fī ḥujjat qawl al-mujtahidīn min al-amwāt* Najafābādī XII, 43.

10. His grandson ‘Abdallāh b. Nūr al-Dīn b. Ni‘matallāh al-Mūsawī al-Jazā’irī was born in Shushtar in 1114/1702 and died in 1173/1759.

1. *al-Dhakhīra al-bāqiya fī ‘l-masā’il al-Jabaliyya al-thāniya* (Kentūrī 1131), Najafābādī III, 122.—2. *al-‘Alīyya fī ajwibat al-masā’il al-‘Alawīyya*, ibid. VII, 104.—3. *al-Risāla al-rumḥiyya* (based on *al-Risāla al-qalamiyya* by al-Dawwānī and *al-Risāla al-qawsīyya* by Bahā’ al-Dīn al-‘Āmilī) ibid.—4. *al-Dhakhīra al-‘ābidiyya fī ajwibat al-masā’il al-Aḥmadiyya* ibid.—5. *al-Anwār al-jaliyya fī ajwibat al-masā’il al-Jabaliyya*, composed in 1144/1731 ibid. XII, 31.—6. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya fī sharḥ al-Nukhaba al-Muḥsiniyya* see p. 585.

| 11. Muḥammad Kāẓim b. Muḥammad ‘Alī al-Sabzawārī, a contemporary of al-Majlisī, ca. 1100/1688. 587

*Ṣulūḥ al-īmān fī muḥārabat al-naḥs wal-shayṭān*, written in 1103/1691, Mashh. IX, 10, 32.

12. Muḥammad Ṣafī b. Bahā’ al-Dīn al-‘Āmilī (p. 414), ca. 1178/176.

An account of the Sufis and their works, Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne Cat. 142, 40.

13. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Yūnus al-Damāwandī wrote, in 1180/1766:

*Miftāḥ al-asrār al-Ḥusaynī* Br. Mus. Or. St. Browne 142,39.

## 6 *Philosophy*

1a. Kamāl al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Ni‘matallāh al-Bukhārī wrote during the reign of Bābar (909–37/1503–30).

1. *Risāla fi ’l-mantiq*, Ind. Off. 556, 559. Commentary by Muḥammad al-Dīn Mūhan b. ‘Abdallāh al-Bihārī, 11th cent., Bank. XXI, 2312.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Maṭālī’ al-anzār* I, 743d.—3. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Shamsiyya lil-Rāzī* I, 846.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā ’l-Fawā’id al-Ḍiyā’iyya* I, 533.—5. *Sharḥ Risālat mughālaṭāt* Mashh. III, 40,141.

1b. Mīr Fakhr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥusaynī al-Sammākī al-Astarābādhi worked as a teacher and *shaykh al-Islām* in Sabzawār and was later assigned to the court of Shāh Ṭahmāsp I (930–84/1524–76).

*Haft Iqlīm* no. 1167. 1. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ Hidāyat al-ḥikma* I, 840.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā ’l-Sharḥ al-jadīd* I, 927.—3. *Ādāb al-munāẓara (al-baḥth)*, Mashh. III, 2,4, 3,7, = *Khulāṣa fī masā’il al-munāẓara* Manch. 410.

1d. Abu ’l-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad wrote, after al-Dawwānī:

*Rawḍat al-janān fi ’l-ḥikma al-ṭabī’iyya*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 728, Rāmpūr I, 86/7, Bank. XXI, 2385.

588 | 1e. ‘Abdallāh Shihāb al-Dīn b. Ḥusayn Najm al-Dīn al-Yazdī al-Shāhābādhi, a second-generation student of al-Dawwānī, d. 1015/1606.

Muḥ. III, 40, ḤS II, 40, Kentūrī 343 (which mistakenly has 1019). 1. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Tahdhīb al-mantiq* p. 303.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā ḥāshiyat al-Khiṭā’ī ‘alā Mukhtaṣar al-Talkhīṣ* I, 518.—3. *Tuḥfat Shāhjahān fi ’l-mantiq* Kanpur 1291.

1f. Muḥammad al-Khafarī, d. 1015/1606.

*Ithbāt al-wājib al-ṣaghūr* Mashh. I, 13,7,8 (with an appendix, *Risālat ḥasrat al-fuḍalā’*, in refutation of Ibn Kammūna I, 768), 16,19.

1g. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ wrote, in 1011/1602 for Mahdī Qulikhān:

*Ithbāt al-wājib* Mashh. I, 13,5.

Ad p. 481

2. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Ṣadr al-Dīn (Mollā Ṣadrā) al-‘Allāma al-thānī al-Shīrāzī was born in Shiraz. After the untimely death of his father, he went to Shaykhi Bahā’ī and Mīr Dāmād in Shiraz and having completed his studies he retired in Qom to dedicate himself entirely to scholarship. He supposedly performed the pilgrimage to Mecca no less than seven times on foot, dying in Basra on his way back from the last one in 1050/1640. During his lifetime his philosophy was vehemently opposed by the theologians. The founder of the Shaykhī sect, Shaykh Aḥmad Aḥsā’ī, derived his teachings from his metaphysics and these, again, formed the basis for the theosophy of the Bāb.

Ibn Ma’sūm, *Sulāfa* 499, Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu’lu’at al-Baḥrayn* 134, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 331/2, *Nujūm al-samā’* 87, *Qīṣaṣ al-‘ulamā’* 122, Gobineau, *Les religions et les philosophies dans l’Asie Centrale*, Paris 1866, 80/91, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 429/32, Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Zanjānī, *RAAD* IX, 661/80, 723/41, X, 29/43, idem *al-Faylasūf Ṣ. al-Sh.*, Maṭbū’āt al-Majma’ al-‘Ilmī al-‘Arabī, Damascus no. 5. 1. *al-Asfār al-arba’a fi ‘l-ḥikma*<sup>2</sup> or *al-Ḥikma al-muta’āliya* Br. Mus. Or. 6320 (DL 7), Cambr. Suppl. 51, Teh. I, 119, Mashh. I, 17,27, Pesh. 1666, Būhār 331, Rāmpūr I, 379, Āsaf. II, 1194,207, printed with a *hāshiya* by Hādī b. Mahdī al-Sabzawārī (d. 1295/1878, Teh. II, 65,, 122), Tehran 1282, 1288, see M. Horten. *Die Gottesbeweise des Schirazi*, Bonn 1912, *Das philosophische System von Sch. übers. und erl.* (Studien z. Gesch. u. Kultur des Or.), Berlin 1913, M. Iqbāl, *Development of Metaphysics in Persia*, London 1908, p. 175f.—2. *Kitāb al-mashā’ir*, esoteric philosophy, Paris 4672, Cat. Browne 155, N 5, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 207, Pers. 1347, in *Majmū’a* 1315.—Commentaries: a. Ismā’il al-Iṣfahānī, in the margin of printing Tehran 1322 and in the margin of 3.—b. al-Aḥsā’ī (p. 503), lith. Tabriz n.d.—c. *Ḍaw’ al-manāẓir* by Zayn al-‘Ābidīn Nūrī, Teh. II 92.—d. *Imād al-ḥikma* by Badī’ al-Mulk Mīrzā Imād al-Dawla Dawlatshāhī, ibid. 100.—3. *Asrār al-āyāt (wa-asrār al-bayyināt) fi tafsīr al-Qur’ān* Rāmpūr I, 378,7, Āsaf. III, 530,1183, Tehran

589

2 The title must be understood—as per Gobineau, and against Browne, op. cit. 430, n. 3—as ‘the four journeys’ and not as ‘the four books’, as is also shown by its subdivision into *masālik* and *marāḥil*.



1319.—4. *al-Ḥikma al-ʿarshiyya* Rāmpūr I, 391,<sup>81</sup> Tehran 1273, together with no. 2 lith. Tehran 1315, 1322, commentary *Maḥāṭib al-ghayb* by Aḥmad b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Aḥsāʾī Tehran 1271, Tabriz 1278.—5. *Maḥāṭib al-ghayb*, a defence of mysticism, Teh. I, 199, lith. together with 6. n.p. 1282, in *Majmūʿat Kitāb al-tawḥīd* 1319.—6. *Sharḥ Uṣūl al-kāfi* I, 320.—7. *Risāla fi ʿl-ḥudūth* in *Rasāʾil Ākhund Ṣadrā*, Tehran 1302.—8. *Risāla fi (taḥqīq maʿna) ʿl-tashakhkhuṣ* ibid., Rāmpūr I, 390.—9. *Risāla fi ʿttiṣāf al-māhiyya bil-wujūd* ibid.—10. *Risāla fi tarājim al-wujūd* ibid.—11. *Risāla fi ʿl-qadāʾ wal-qadar* ibid., Rāmpūr I, 303,<sup>1636,707</sup>—12. *al-Wāridāt al-qalbiyya fi maʿrifat al-rubūbiyya* ibid., Br. Mus. 886,<sup>3</sup>, Teh. II, 192, 595,<sup>3</sup>—13. *Iksir al-wāridīn (ʿarifīn)* ibid., Teh. I, 183, II, 592.—14. *Risāla fi ʿl-ḥashr* ibid.—16. *Risāla fi khalq al-aʿmāl* ibid.—17. *Shawāhid al-rubūbiyya fi manāḥij al-sulūkiyya*, a comparison between dogma and philosophy, Berl. Oct. 3163, Br. Mus. Or. 6420,<sup>2</sup>, Cambr. Suppl. 818, Teh. II, 98, Mashh. I, 53,<sup>174</sup>, Bank. x, 629, Rāmpūr I, 398,<sup>26</sup>, printed with the commentary of Hādī al-Sabzawārī Tehran 1286.—18. *Risālat (Subḥat) fi ʿl-jidhr al-aṣamm* Rāmpūr I, 413,<sup>26b</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1738,<sup>33,43</sup>—19. *Risāla fi ʿl-taṣawwur wal-taṣdīq* Rāmpūr I, 449,<sup>125</sup>—20. *Risāla fi ʿl-fawāʾid* ibid. 450.—21. *Tajrīd Maqālāt Aristū* ibid. II, 792,<sup>187</sup>—22. *Risāla fi rumūz al-Qurʾān* Aligarh 94,<sup>7</sup>—23. *Risāla fi ithbāt wājib al-wujūd* Rāmpūr I, 300,<sup>159</sup>, with glosses by Yūsuf Kawsaj b. Muḥammad Khān al-Muḥammadshāhī al-Qarabāghī (d. 1030/1621), Rāmpūr I, 381,<sup>27</sup>—24. *Risāla fi ajwibat al-asʿila* ibid. 389,<sup>76/9</sup>—25. *Risāla fi baḥth mughālāṭat al-wurūd* Āṣaf. II, 1746,<sup>37, 30</sup>—26. *Risāla fi ʿl-kufr wal-imān* Rāmpūr I, 303,<sup>1646</sup>—27. *al-Mabdaʾ wal-maʿād* Mashh. I, 82,<sup>255</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2391, Tehran 1314.—28. *Sarayān nūr wujūd al-ḥaqq fi ʿl-mawjūdāt* Teh. II, 592, in *Rasāʾil Ākhund Ṣadrā*.—29. *Tafsīr sūrat Yūsuf* Teh. Sip. I, 128,<sup>191/2</sup>—30. *Tafsīr āyat al-Kursī* ibid. 87,<sup>40</sup>, 88,<sup>149</sup>—31. *Tafsīr sūrat Yāsīn* Mashh. III, 18,<sup>52</sup>—32. *Tafsīr sūrat Wāqīʿa*, lith. Tehran n.d.—33. *Tafsīr Fātiḥat al-Kitāb wa-tafsīr sūrat al-Baqara* Teh. II, 58.—34. *Sharḥ Hidāyat al-ḥikma*, I, 840.—35. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Shamsiyya* I, 846.—36. *Risāla fi ādāb al-baḥth wal-munāẓara* Cairo, Qawala II, 303.—His second son Ibrāhīm (*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 331, *Qīṣaṣ al-ʿulamāʾ* 122, *Nujūm al-samāʾ* 88) opposed his father's teachings fanatically as a Sufi.

590 | 3. His student ʿAbd al-Razzāq b. ʿAlī b. Ḥusayn al-Lāhijī, with the *takhalluṣ* Fayyād, professor at the madrasa of Qom, died around 1050/1640.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 352/3, *Qīṣaṣ al-ʿulamāʾ* 109, *Nujūm al-samāʾ* 88, Kentūrī 173. 1. *Shawāriq al-ilhām* I, 927, see Horten, *Isl.* III, 91/133.—2. His Persian *Jawhari murād* and *Sarmāyaʾi imān* in Pers. lith., Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 435.



4. Muḥammad Amīn al-Astarābādī, d. 1033/1624.

*Amal al-āmil* 497. 1. *Risāla fī mabāḥith thalātha*: a. *Kayfiyyat ‘ilm ilāhī wa-mumkināt*.—b. *Rabṭ ḥadīth bi-qadīm*.—c. *Af‘āl al-‘ibād* Mashh. I, 42,<sup>132</sup>.—2. *al-Fawā'id al-Makkiyya* on *Rabṭ ḥadīth bi-qadīm* ibid. 65,<sup>213</sup>.—3. *Fawā'id Madaniyya* Mashh. VI, 20,<sup>67</sup>.—4. *Tahqīq Unmūdhaj al-Dawwānī* p. 308.

5. Muḥammad b. Zayn al-‘ābidīn al-‘Alawī al-‘Āmilī, a student of Muḥammad Bāqir.

*Miftāḥ al-Shifā'* I, 817.

6. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Khwānsārī died in 1098/1687 (or, according to others, in 1128/1716) in Isfahan.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* 196/8. 1. *Muqaddima fī ithbāt al-wājib*, composed in 1069/1658, Mosul 101, 37,<sup>2</sup>.—2. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Sharḥ al-jadīd* I, 926/7.—4. *Mashāriq al-shumūs* p. 132,<sup>3</sup> (with Teh. Sip. I, 445).—5. *Risāla fī muqaddimat al-wājib* Teh. Sip. I, 577/8.

7. His student Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Shirwānī Mollā Mīrzā was given a position in Isfahan by Shāh Sulaymān al-Ṣafawī (1077–1105/1667–94) and died in 1099/1687.

1. *Taqrīrāt muftariqa fī radd shubhat istilzām* Mashh. III, 4,<sup>12</sup>.—2. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Sharḥ al-jadīd* I, 927.

8. Mollā Ḥamza al-Jīlānī, ca. 1135/1722.

*Quwa ‘l-naḥs*, Mashh. I, 67,<sup>218</sup>.

9. Al-Qāḍī Sa‘īd al-Qummī wrote, in the years 1084–1102/1673–90:

*Al-Arba‘iniyyāt fī tahqīq al-ḥikma wal-‘irfān* Teh. II, 645.

| § 7, see § 2, 6, 8.

591

## 8 Mathematics and Astronomy

1. Ḥusayn al-Ḥusaynī al-Khalkhālī, d. 1014/1605.

1. *Sharḥ al-Dā'ira al-Hindiyya* additionally Mosul 75, 73<sub>3</sub>.—4. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Risālat ithbāt al-wājib* by Abu 'l-Ḥasan Aḥmad al-Ṭā'ī ibid. 2.—5. *Risāla fī taḥqīq waqt al-zawāl* Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 284, 2515.—6. *Risāla fī tafsīr qawlihi ta'ālā li-dulūki 'l-shams* (sura 17, 80) *wa-ṭariqat ma'rifat waqt al-zawāl wa-samt al-qibla bil-adilla al-handasiyya* ibid. 1368, 2682.—7. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* I, 533.—9. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Tajrīd* I, 926.—10. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* I, 739<sub>22</sub>.

1a. 'Abd al-'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Barjandī Nizām al-Dīn lived around 930/1524.

HS III, 113, *Ta'ī. san.* 672, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* II, 453, Suter no. 456. 1. *Bīst bāb dar taqwīm* Munich Pers. 346<sub>5</sub>, Bodl. 73<sub>12</sub>, Mashh. XVII, 6<sub>18,20</sub>. Commentary by Mollā Muẓaffar Kanabādī, composed in 1005/1596, Mashh. XVII, 38<sub>116/7</sub>.—2. *Risāla dar ḥay'at* I, 931, Bodl. I, 73<sub>10</sub>, Mashh. XVII, 6<sub>16</sub>.—3. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Mulakḥkhaṣ* I, 865.—4. *Sharḥ Taḥrīr al-Mijīstī* I, 930.—5. *Sharḥ Zīj Ulugh Beg* p. 298.—6. *Ḥāshiya 'alā 'l-Nuqāya* I, 648.—7. *Mukhtaṣar fī bayān al-raṣād* Āṣaf. I, 852<sub>127</sub>.—8. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Shamsiyya fī 'l-ḥisāb* p. 273.—9. *Mashāriq al-aḍwā' fī ma'rifat kammiyyat mā bayna ṭulū' al-fajr wa-ṭulū' al-shams* Teh. II, 642<sub>5</sub>.—10. *Risāla fī ālāt al-raṣād* Rāmpūr I, 424.—11. *Sharḥ Bīst bāb* I, 932<sub>47a</sub>.—12. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Ḥanaḥfiyya* II, 288.—13. *Tadhkirat al-aḥbāb fī bayān al-taḥābb*, on friendly and unfriendly numbers, Cairo Qawala II, 263.

3. Muḥammad Bāqir Zayn al-'ābidīn al-Yazdī, ca. 1047/1637.

'Uyūn al-ḥisāb Teh. II, 199.

4. Rustam b. Shāhwardī Zanjāna al-Khawāfi wrote, in 1096/1685:

1. *al-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaqīm fī 'stikhrāj samt al-qibla bil-dā'ira al-Hindiyya* Mashh. XVII, 44<sub>134</sub>.—2. *Kanz al-burhān fī 'l-jabr wal-muqābala* ibid. 47<sub>147</sub>.

## 9 Geography

'Alī Dāmin al-Muntaẓar wrote:

*Mūqiz al-ghāfilīn min qiblat al-'arifīn*, on the geographical position of some cities, with a special emphasis on Murshidābād, in answer to criticisms expressed against his *Qiblat al-'arifīn wa-Ka'bat al-māhirīn* on the same subject, Ind. Off. RB 115, II, 105.

| 10      *Medicine*

592

1 Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Labīb al-Harawī wrote, in 924/1518 for an unidentified sultan, a medical lexicon, which he dedicated anew to Vizier Ḥaḥir al-Dīn Muḥammad in 933/1526.

1. *Baḥr al-jawāhir fī taḥqīq al-muṣṭalaḥāt al-ṭibbiyya min al-ʿArabiyya wal-Laṭīniyya wal-Yūnāniyya* or *Jawāhir al-luḡa* Ind. Off. 1024, RB 208, Stewart 116, LXVI, Mosul 32,<sup>132</sup>, 266,<sup>4</sup>, Teh. II, 499, Rāmpūr I, 469,<sup>22b</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 916,<sup>78,648</sup>, Aligarh 24,<sup>3</sup>, Bombay 191,<sup>111</sup>, Bank. XX, 1918, ed. Hakeem Abool Mugaḍ, Calcutta 1830.—2. *ʿAyn al-ḥummayāt*, autograph dated 939/1532, Āṣaf. II, 930,<sup>226</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 489,<sup>107</sup> (which mistakenly has *ʿAyn al-ḥayāt*).—3. *al-Muntakhab min al-Tadhkira al-Suwaydiyya*, composed in 931/1524, I, 900.

2. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Isfarāʾīnī wrote, around 950/1543:

*Taqwīm al-adwiya*, Br. Mus. Or. 5860 (DL 46).

3. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. ʿAbd al-Laṭīf wrote in 954/1547 for Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad Ṣādiq:

*Sharḥ al-Risāla al-qabriyya* (by Hippocrates, on the 25 heralds of death) *al-musammā bil-Ṣādiqiyya* Bank. IV, 109f.—Is this Muḥammad Ṣādiq the author of *al-Ṣādiqiyya fī ʿilm al-munāẓara*, preserved in Pesh. 858,<sup>1</sup>?

4. ʿImād al-Dīn Maḥmūd died around 1000/1592 in Isfahan.

Ad p. 482

*Al-Murakkabāt al-Shāhiyya*, additionally Ind. Off. Pers. I, 396.

5. His son Muḥammad Bāqir wrote:

*Risāla fī ʿl-mushil* Bank. IV, 81.

6. Muḥammad Muʿmin al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṭabīb al-Tunikābunī wrote for Sulaymān I, 1077–1105/1666–93:

*Tuḥfat al-muʿminīn*, on simple and composite medicines, Teh. II, 494.

7. Qiwām al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī wrote, in 1106/1694, in Qazvin:

- 593 | *Al-Khamṣa al-Qazwīniyya*: 1. *al-Mufriḥ fī 'ilm al-ṭibb*, a versification of the *Qānūn'ca* (I, 457), Mosul 294,4, probably = *Mufriḥ al-qulūb* by Mukhtār Ḥakīmshāhī Arzanī, Calcutta 1832.—2. *Naẓm al-ḥisāb*.—3. *Urwat al-Aṣṭurlāb*.—4. *Rumḥ al-khaṭṭ*.—5. *Tahdhīb al-akhlāq* ibid.

8. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Shīrāzī wrote, in 1117/1705 for Shāh Ḥusayn al-Ṣafawī (1105–35/1694–1722):

*Āfīyat al-bariyya fī sharḥ al-Dhahabīyya* Mosul 32,142.

#### 10a *Occult Sciences*

Muḥammad Ma'ṣūm b. Muḥammad Amīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādhī, d. 1043/1633.

*Kanz al-murīd fī 'l-raml*, Āṣaf. II, 1686,148.

#### 11 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1. Ghiyāth al-Dīn Manṣūr b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Dashtakī al-Shīrāzī, the son of Ṣadr al-Dīn, the commentator of al-Dawwānī (d. 898/1492, p. 307), died in 940/1542.

Suter 462. 1. *Radd 'alā Unmūdhaj al-'ulūm al-Jalālīyya* additionally Mosul 236,156, Rāmpūr I, 711,75.—3. *Laṭā'if al-Ishārāt* Teh. II, 611,10.—6. *Kitāb al-asrār min al-ḥikma* Mosul 236, 156,3.—7. *Mashāriq al-nūr wa-madārik al-surūr* Āṣaf. III, 540,1200.—8. *Risāla fī 'l-akhlāq* Rāmpūr I, 374,13.—9. *Mir'āt al-ḥaqā'iq wa-mujalli 'l-daqā'iq* ibid. 404,157, Āṣaf III, 488,472.—10. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Insān* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 360, 2685,1.—11. *Risāla fī 'l-ma'ād* ibid. 2.—12. *al-Kifāya fī 'l-ḥisāb* Leid. 1037.—13. *Risāla fī taṣḥīḥ kalām Amīr Ṣadr al-Dīn* Mashh. I, 42,130.—14. *Ma'ālim al-shifā'* ibid. XVI, 35,108.—15. *Tafsīr al-Mijisṭī* ibid. XVII, 13,36.—16. *Ṣafīr al-ghabrā' wal-ḥadrā'* ibid. 36,110.—17. *Akhlāqī Manṣūrī* ibid. IX, 4,14.—18. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Kāfiya* I, 533.—19. *Kashf al-ḥaqā'iq al-Muḥammadīyya* p. 307.—20. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Shamsīyya* I, 846.—21. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Kashshāf* I, 508.—22. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Mabāḥith al-ilāhiyya* I, 815.—23. *Laṭā'if al-lisān* I, 820.

- 594 | 1a. His son Muḥammad b. Ghiyāth al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī wrote:

*Al-Laṭā'if al-Ḥasaniyya fī 'l-dawla al-Ḥasaniyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 625, 21163,5.

1b. His student Taqī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Fārisī al-Shīrāzī wrote:

*Talīfāt al-ʿulūm* Mashh. xv, 26,<sup>75</sup>.

2. Quṭb al-Dīn Abu 'l-Khayr ʿĪsā b. Muḥammad b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Ṣafawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ījī was born in 900/1494. He studied in Gujarat and Delhi and then lived for a number of years in Mecca. In 939/1532 he went to Damascus, where he taught for a time. Then he travelled all over Asia Minor before finally settling in Egypt. He died there in 953/1546.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* viiii, 297. 3. *Risāla fi 'l-ḥamd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> vi, 168/9.—4. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Naba'* (78) Dāmādzāde 109.—5. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya* i, 534.

3. Ḥabīballāh Mīrzājān al-Sayyid al-Shīrāzī al-Muḥaqqiq al-Bāghandī,<sup>3</sup> a student of al-Dawwānī, moved to Bukhārā and died in 994/1586.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 205. 1. *Ta'rīf al-ʿilm* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 668.—3. *Risāla fi 'l-ru'yā wa-kayfiyyat madhhab al-Ashā'ira* ibid. 449.—4. *Hāshiya ʿala 'l-Sharḥ al-muṭawwal* i, 517.—5. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Ishārāt* i, 817.—6. *Hāshiya ʿala 'l-Sharḥ al-jadīd ʿala 'l-Tajrīd* i, 926.—9. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Mawāqif* p. 290.—10. *Ta'liqāt ʿala 'l-Risāla al-qadīma* Rāmpūr i, 380,<sup>20b</sup>.—11. *Shārḥ al-Ḍābiṭa*, together with the commentary of al-Faṭḥ Shaykh al-Islām Majd al-ʿUlūm Buzurg ʿAlī, in a single Indian printing, Rāmpūr i, 487,<sup>189</sup>.—12. *Tadhkirat al-mīzān (fi 'l-manṭiq)* Rāmpūr i, 434,<sup>11</sup>.

3a. The physician Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Shafīʿ al-Ḥasanī al-Sabzawārī wrote, in 1092/1681:

*Tuhfat al-tuḥaf*, Mashh. i, 25,<sup>58</sup>.

| 4. Bahā' al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn (p. 575) b. ʿAbd al-Ṣamad al-Ḥārithī al-Jabāʾī al-ʿĀmilī al-Bahāʾī who died in 1030/1621.

595

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 80/3, Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī, *Lu'lu'at al-Baḥrayn* 15/21, *Nujūm al-samā'* 26, *Amal al-āmil* 26, *Shudhūr al-ʿiqyān* ii, 148, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* iv, 94, Loth, *ZDMG* xxix, 677, Suter 480, Nallino in Suter, *Nachtr.* 180, Browne, *Lit.*

3 Corrupted to Bāghanwī in Mash. i, 33,<sup>91</sup>, 43,<sup>131</sup>.

*Hist.* IV, 253, 407, 426/8, *EI* I, 327. 1. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan* additionally Manch. 44, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 187, Teh. II, 21, Mashh. IV, 6,<sup>18/24</sup>, Pesh. 165, with a self-commentary Rāmpūr I, 189,<sup>187</sup>, Aligarh 99,<sup>3011</sup>, ed. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Qarabāghī, lith. Tehran 1274. *Taʿlīqa* by his student Muẓaffar ʿAlī in Mashh. IV, 26, Pers. transl. *Tarjamaʿi Quṭbshāhī*, completed in 1029/1620, Manch. 145, Teh. Sip. I, 199/202, Bank. XIV, 1211, Būhār I, 122.—Abstract by Ghulām Ḥusayn Khān b. Sayyid Hidāyat ʿAlī Khān Ṭabāṭabāʾī in Bank. XIV, 1216/7.—2. *Miftāḥ al-falāḥ*, completed on 7 Šafar 1015/15 June 1606, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1226, Manch. 217, Pet. AM Buch. 996, Teh. Sip. I, 71/4, Mashh. VIII, 157,<sup>204/7</sup>, Aligarh 116,<sup>14</sup>, Būhār 184/5, Āṣaf. I, 64,<sup>115</sup>, Pers. transl. by Āqā Jamāl Khwānsārī lith. Bombay 1304.—

Ad p. 483

4. *Risāla fi waḥdat al-wujūd*, printings Tehran 1311, C. 1324, as no. 14 in *Majmūʿat al-rasāʾil* C. 1328, p. 292/1328.—5. *Jāmiʿi ʿAbbāsī*, printed in 1319 with a marginal commentary by Ḥājji Sayyid Ismāʿīl al-Šadr al-Iṣfahānī, Ākhund Mollā Muḥammad Kāẓimī Khurāsānī, Sayyid Muḥammad Kāẓim al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī, and Ḥājji Shaykh ʿAbdallāh al-Māzandarānī, Tehran 1302, 1327/9.—6. *Tashrīḥ al-aflāk* additionally Leipz. 859, I, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1249, ii, Or. 6280 (DL 39), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2515,2</sup>, Princ. 143, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 363, Sbath 123, Mashh. XVII, 9,<sup>25</sup>, Aligarh 121,<sup>2</sup>, Bombay 258,<sup>179</sup>, Bank. Hdl. 107, Rāmpūr I, 422,<sup>13</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 794,<sup>126</sup> III, 334,<sup>3,45</sup>, Calc. Madr. 342, As. Soc. Beng. 88, Bat. Suppl. 620.—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-ʿĀmilī, with glosses by Muḥammad al-Šādiq al-Ḥusaynī Šadr al-Dīn (ca. 1085/1674), whose *Risāla fi māhiyyat al-naḥs wa-quwāḥā wa-dhikr al-mabdaʾ wal-maʿād* is preserved in Mosul 105, 73,<sup>35</sup>, an introduction to a treatise called *Fī manāqib al-ashrāf wal-maʿāthir* in Gotha 14,<sup>20</sup>, and a treatise on opium, *ibid.* 32.—b. *al-Tashrīḥ* by ʿImād (Imām) al-Dīn b. Luṭfallāh al-Muhandis al-Lāhūrī, written in 1103/1690, Calc. Madr. 342, Rāmpūr I, 422,<sup>15/6</sup>, with glosses by Abu ʿl-Faḍl Muḥammad Ḥāfiẓallāh, printings Delhi 1294, 1312.—c. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Qāsim b. Maḥfūz, Mosul 213/77.—d. *Fawātiḥ al-aflāk* by Shams al-Dīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Khalkhālī, Āṣaf. I, 800,<sup>173</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 422,<sup>21</sup>.—e. Sayyid ʿAbdallāh Fakhriẓāde al-Mawṣilī, Paris 6679, with glosses by his friend ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Suwaydī (below p. 501,<sup>5</sup>) *RAAD* VIII, 450.—f. ʿAlī Ḥaydar Ṭabāṭabāʾī, Ind. 1311.—7. *Risālat al-ṣafḥa (ṣaḥīfa) fi ʿl-aṣṭurlāb* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 763, v, Mashh. XVII, 19,<sup>55</sup>, Teh. II, 206 (Pers.), Rāmpūr I, 424,<sup>30/1</sup>.—8. *Khulāṣat al-ḥisāb (al-Bahāʾiyya)* additionally Gött. Asch. 68, Cambr. Suppl. 437, Browne, Cat. 196, P. 34, Princ. 163, Vat. v. Ross. 1013, f. 79 ff., Pet. 243 (see Iran 1917, 219), AM 1926, no. 5b, AMK 929, Buch. 419, Kiev, | Kračkovsky, *OJF Ak. Nauk* 93, Selīm Āġā 729, Majm. 1276, Mosul 29,<sup>104</sup>, 69,<sup>216</sup>, 103,<sup>60</sup>, 108,<sup>115,6</sup>, 137,<sup>271</sup>, 161,<sup>205</sup>, 179,<sup>140,1</sup>, 212, 69,<sup>6</sup>, 73, 241,<sup>249</sup>,

242,<sup>287</sup> 274,<sup>150,1</sup> 288,<sup>16,2</sup> Teh. II, 398, Mashh. XVII, 18,<sup>51/4</sup>, Pesh. 1747, Bank. Hdl. 219, Rāmpūr I, 413,<sup>281b</sup>, Āsaf. I, 796,<sup>69</sup>, Aligarh 120,<sup>2</sup>, Būhār 352, ii, printings also Calcutta 1812, Tehran 1275, Tabriz 1276, French transl. by A. Marre, Paris 1846.—Commentaries and glosses: a. Self-commentary on *bāb* VIII, Br. Mus. Suppl. 765, vii.—b. Iṣmatallāh b. Aʿzam b. ʿAbd al-Rasūl Sahāranpūrī (ca. 1086/1675, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 407, *Subḥat al-marjān* 52, Raḥmān A. 140, which has a mistaken d. 1039, see Storey ad Ind. Off. 1122, p. 40, n; his *Dābiṭ fawā'id al-ḥisāb* is preserved in Manch. 356) additionally Aligarh 120,<sup>1</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 416,<sup>50</sup>.—c. Ramaḍān b. Hurayra al-Jazā'irī al-Qādirī additionally Pet. AMK 929, Selīm Āgā 734, Beirut 240, Pesh. 1694, 1735, Rāmpūr I, 427,<sup>28/9</sup>.—d. Shams al-Dīn al-Khalkhālī additionally Manch. 355, Pesh. 1766, Hyderabad Muḥammad Ḥusayn Library *JRASB* 1917, CCXXV, 109.—e. His student Jawād b. Sa'd b. Jawād Br. Mus. Or. 6280 (DL 40), Pet. AM Buch. 420, print. Tehran 1273.—f. Umar b. Aḥmad al-Mā'ī al-Ḍillī (see Berl. 5301) Leipz. 883, viii, Munich 851, Cairo, Qawala II, 264.—g. al-ʿAdawī, C. 1311.—h. Mīr Ḥusayn al-Maybudī al-Yazdī Mashh. XVII, 40,<sup>124</sup>.—i. Luṭfallāh al-Muhandis al-Lāhūrī Rāmpūr I, 416,<sup>75</sup>.—k. Shams al-Dīn ʿAlī al-Ḥasanī ibid. 46.—l. ʿAbd al-Bāsiṭ b. Rustam Aḥmad b. ʿAlī Aṣghar al-Qannawjī ibid. 47.—m. *al-Lubāb* by Sulaymān b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ Kashmīrī, Ind. 1311.—n. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Mar'ashī Cairo, Qawala II, 264.—9. *al-Fawā'id al-Ṣamadiyya fī 'ilm al-ʿarabiyya* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 7526, 4, (DL 48), Pet. AM 1926, 30, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 6, 22, Teh. II, 192, printings Lucknow 1260, Delhi 1267, Persia 1269, Tehran 1298, with a commentary: a. by Ṣadr al-Dīn Sayyid ʿAlī Khān b. Aḥmad Nizām al-Dīn al-Madanī, Tabriz 1274, in *Jāmi' al-muqaddimāt*, Tehran 1300, Tabriz 1305, no. 5.—b. Anon. *Sharḥ Ṣamadiyya* Tehran 1270.—c. With notes in Persian by Muḥammad Ghulāmjabbar, Lucknow 1303.—11. *al-Kashkūl*, whose Persian sections were left out of the Egyptian printings, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1044,<sup>1</sup>, Ind. Off. RB 112, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 303, Mashh. XV, 34,<sup>90/108</sup>, Teh. II, 295, Āsaf. II, 1516,<sup>107,193</sup>, III, 642,<sup>243</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 611,<sup>289/302</sup>, lith. additionally Tehran 1266, 1296, 1321, 1329, Bombay 1309, print. C. 1302, 1318 (with the commentary of Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Manīnī [d. 1108/1696, Mur. I, 133/45] on the *qaṣida* in praise of the hidden imam, composed in 1156, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 226), abstract Manch. 795A, Persian transl. by Aḥmad Shahīd al-ʿĀmilī for ʿAbdallāh Quṭb shāh of Golkonda (1020–83/1611–72) Teh. II, 280.—12. *al-Mikhlāt*, composed after 11, lith C. 1314, print. 1317 with Ibn Abī Ḥajala's *Sukkardān al-sultān* in the margin.—13. *Asrār al-balāgha*, print. C. 1317 (in the margin of 12), Makt. al-ʿArab 1923, 51, no. 265.—14. *al-Ḥadiqa al-Hilāliyya*, a commentary on the prayer for the beginning of the month in the prayer book *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-kāmila* of Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn (I, 76) in Ni'mattallāh b. ʿAbdallāh al-Jazā'irī's *Nūr al-anwār*, Tehran 1316/7, p. 274/98.—15. *al-Wajīz fī 'ilm al-ḥadīth*, originally the introduction to 16, Būhār 466, Bank. V, 1, 460, commentary by ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī *al-Jawhar al-ʿazīz*, lith. n.p.

597

1878.—16. *al-Ḥabl al-matīn fī aḥkām al-dīn*, composed in 1007/1598 in Mashhad ‘Alī in Khurāsān, | Paris 776, Teh. Sip. I, 248.—17. *Zubdat al-uṣūl* (Kentūrī 303, 336) Berl. 4425, Najafābādihī XVIII, 14, Teh. Sip. I, 578/80, Mashh. VI, 13,<sup>41/2</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 273,<sup>62</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1580, print. Lucknow 1307.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary Teh. Sip. I, 569/70.—b. *Ghāyat al-ma’mūl*, composed in 1027/1618 by his student Muḥammad Jawād b. Sa’dallāh b. Jawād al-Kāzimī (*Rawḍāt al-j.* 155, Kentūrī 339, 391) ibid. 581/2, Hyderabad, Muḥammad ‘Alī Ḥusayn Library JRASB 1917, CIV, 45, Bank. XIX, 1581/2, Āṣaf. I, 114, Rāmpūr I, 276, 84.—c. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Mūsawī al-Astarābādihī, Tüb. 109.—d. Ḥusām al-Dīn Muḥammad Šālih b. Muḥammad al-Māzandarānī (d. 1070/1659, *Nujūm al-samā’* 106, *Shudhūr al-‘iqyān* II, 211, *Amal al-āmil* 164), Teh. Sip. I, 583/4, Būhār 146.—e. *Mirqāt al-wuṣūl* by ‘Alī al-Jazā’irī, Āṣaf. II, 102,<sup>42</sup>.—f. Ḥamdallāh b. Shukrallāh b. Dāniyāl b. Pīr Muḥammad al-Šiddiqī Faḍlallāh (d. 1160/1747, *Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Hind* 52), Bank. XIX, 1583.—g. *Is‘āf al-ma’mūl* by ‘Alī b. Naqī Shāh Riḍwān, lith. Lucknow 1312.—h. *Mulīn al-ḥadīd* by ‘Alī b. Muḥammad Bāqir Khunsārī, composed in 1228/1813, Teh. Sip. I, 582/3.—i. Anon., Būhār 147.—Versification, *Manzūma’i Z. al-u.*, by Qiwām al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Mahdī al-Ḥusaynī Sayfī Qazwīnī, twelfth cent., Teh. Sip. I, 618/9.—18. *al-Risāla al-Ithnā‘ashariyya*, on ritual cleanliness (Kentūrī 14), Teh. Sip. I, 351/5, Mashh. V, 2,<sup>12</sup>, Aligarh 10/2, Būhār 196.—19. *Šawmiyya Ithnā‘ashariyya* Āṣaf. II, 1182,<sup>61</sup>.—19. Cosmography, Paris 4673.—20. *Jihānnumā*, on the astro-labe, ibid.—21. *Tahdhīb al-naḥw* Lahore 1307 (Rāmpūr I, 532,<sup>45</sup>).—22. *Hāshiya ‘alā Anwār al-tanzīl* I, 740.—23. *al-‘Urwa al-wuthqā fī tafsīr al-Qur‘ān*, Kentūrī 2113, Mashh. III, 48,<sup>147</sup>.—24. *‘Ayn al-ḥayāt*, a succinct Qur‘ān commentary, ibid. 148.—25. *Tafsīr wajīz* ibid. 20,<sup>57</sup>, Rāmpūr II, 53,<sup>294</sup>.—26. *Hall baḥth fī iḥlāl al-wuḍū’* Mashh. V, 45,<sup>148/9</sup>.—27. *Risāla fī taḥrīm dhabā’ih ahl kitāb* ibid. 69,<sup>224</sup>.—28. *Murāsala*, in Arabic and Persian, addressed to Ibrāhīm Hamadhānī, ibid. 225.—29. *Risāla fī qirā’at sūra ba’d al-ḥamd* ibid. V, 74,<sup>242</sup>.—30. *Mashriq al-shamsayn wa-iksīr al-sa‘ādatayn*, ibid. 128,<sup>416</sup>, 135,<sup>439</sup>, Teh. Sip. I, 522/3, Lucknow Wājid Ḥusayn Library JRASB 1917, CVII, 52.—31. *Dirāyat al-ḥadīth* or *al-Risāla al-wajīza* Čel. ‘Al. Ef. 39 (Weisweiler 124), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 565, Aligarh 100,<sup>3</sup>, lith. in Muḥammad b. Ismā’il b. ‘Abd al-Jabbār, *Muntaha ‘l-maqāl*, Tehran 1300/2.—32. *Sharḥ al-laghz* on *Laghz Zubda* Landb.—Br. 474,<sup>2</sup>, Mashh. xv, 36,<sup>105</sup>.—32. *Manzūma fī ‘l-manṭiq* with a commentary Landb.—Br. 559.—33. *Ḥadiqat al-sālikīn sharḥ al-Šaḥīfa al-kāmila*, a part of which in Mashh. VIII, 15,<sup>53</sup>.—34. *Tahdhīb al-bayān* ibid. XII, 5,<sup>14</sup>.—35. *Risāla kuriyya*, on the measurement of spheres, Teh. Sip. I, 502.—36. *Hidāyat al-umma ilā aḥkām al-a’imma* Hyderabad Maḥbūbjān Library JRASB 1917, CVIII, 56.—37. *Manzūmat wasīlat al-fawz*, commentary *Minan al-raḥmān* by Ja’far al-Naqdī, 2 vols., Najaf 1344.—38.



*al-Risāla (al-Ḥātimiyya) fi 'l-asṭurlāb* Mashh. xvii, 19,<sup>55</sup>, together with *Khulāṣat al-ḥisāb* Tehran 1319.—39. *Risāla fi 'l-jabr wal-muqābala* Rāmpūr I, 413,<sup>27</sup>.—40. *Risāla fi taḥqīq jihat al-qibla* Teh. Sip. I, 419/20.—41. *Tawḍīḥ al-maqāṣid fi sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-dhahabiyya lil-Sayyid al-Ḥimyarī* (I, 133) C. 1313.—42. *Pendi ahli dānish wahūsh bazubāni girbā wamūsh*, Persia 1346.

## Chapter 7. India

### 1 *Philology*

1. ‘Abd al-Rashid b. ‘Abd al-Ghafūr al-Ḥasanī al-Madani al-Tatmā’ī wrote for Shāh Jahān Abu ‘l-Muẓaffar (1037–68/1627–57) and died in 1068/1657.

*Jāmi’ lughāt* or *Muntakhab al-lughāt*, Arabic-Persian dictionary, Leid. 118, Tippu 135, Ouseley 386, Br. Mus. Pers. 518, printings Calcutta 1808, 1816, ed. J.H. Taylor 1836, Bombay and Lucknow.

2. ‘Alī Akbar b. ‘Alī al-Ilāhābādī came from an ancient family of officials, served under Awrangzīb (1069–1111/1659–1706), and died in 1091/1680.

Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 11, 522b. *Uṣūli Akbarī*, on Arabic morphology with a commentary, Būhār 377, Bank. xx, 2137/8, Rāmpūr 1, 523, As. Soc. 42, Calc. Madr. 326.

3. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Ghayth b. Mughlaṭā’ī wrote, in 1116/1704 for Sultan A’zamshāh b. Awrangzīb:

*Mulḥat al-badī’ wa-bahjat al-badī’*, rhetoric in verse, with a commentary, Paris 4431.

4. Aḥmad b. Mas‘ūd al-Ḥusaynī al-Harkāmī wrote, for the grandson of the governor of Deccan ‘Umdat al-mulk (d. 1109/1697):

*Nādirat al-bayān*, with the commentary *Bāhir al-burhān*, Bank. xx, 2140.

5. ‘Abd al-Rasūl b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Anṣārī al-Muẓaffarābādī wrote, in 1177/1763:

*Matn thamīn fi ‘l-naḥw*, Hyderabad, Muḥammad ‘Alī Ḥusayn Library JRASB 1917, CXX, 94.

6. Muḥammad A‘lam b. Muḥammad Shākīr al-Sandīlī, d. 1200/1786.

*Qisṭ al-labīb wa-khaṭṭ al-adīb*, Rāmpūr 1, 400, 141.

### 599 | 2 *Historiography*

1. Shaykh Zayn al-Dīn al-Ma‘barī wrote around 985/1577 for Sultan ‘Alī ‘Ādil Shāh of Bījāpūr (d. 987/1579).

1. *Tuhfat al-mujāhidīn*, see also *A History of the Portugeese of Malabar, comp. a. H. 993/1583*, translated by Hakim Sayyid Ghulamallah Qadri, Hyderabad 1931 (Hist. Soc. of H.; Hist. Texts Series no. 2).—2. *Chronica dos reis de Bisnaga, ms. ined. do sec. XVI, publ. p. D. Lopes*, Lisbon 1897. Ellis 11, 828, believes the author is identical with the *faqīh* mentioned at p. 604, § 5, 2.

2. Al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Shadqam al-Ḥusaynī al-Madanī, b. 984/1576 (?), d. 1046/1636.

Ibn Ma‘šūm, *Sulāfa* 249, *Amal al-Āmil* 38, *Shudhūr al-‘iqyān* 1, 167, *Nujūm al-samā’* 41. *Zahr al-riyād wa-zulāl al-khiyāḍ*, based on Ibn Khall. also Būhār 269, Lucknow Nāẓir Ḥu. Libr. *JRASB* 1917, CIII, 73.

3. ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Makkī al-Āsafī al-Ulughkhānī was born in Mecca around 947/1540. In 962/1555 he went to Ahmedabad, entering the service of the general of Gujarat, Muḥammad Ulughkhānī, in 967/1559. When Akbar went to Gujarat in 981/1573, he became an assistant to his father, who assumed the administration of the *wuqūf*. In this capacity he went to Mecca to distribute the profits of the endowments. His father died in 984/1576, whereupon he entered into the service of the aristocrat Sayf al-Mulūk and, after the latter’s death, of Fūlādhkhān, who died in 1014/1605. He was still alive in 1020/1611.

*Zafar al-wāliḥ bi-Muẓaffar wa-āliḥ*, An Arabic History of Gujarat, ed. by E.D. Ross I–III, London 1910/28. The first volume (*daftar*), incomplete at the beginning and the end, recounts the history of the Muslim rulers of Gujarat from 1396/1572, of Kandesh, and of the Deccan; the second volume deals more generally with the history of Muslim rule in Northern India. In places where the author translates his Persian sources (Jūzajānī, Ḍiyā’ al-Dīn Barrānī | and Abu ‘l-Faḍl), his style is fluent and even elegant. But where he starts to give his own account of things he becomes immediately clumsy and confused. In his account, he often digresses into other historical or aesthetic areas, with a special interest in mysticism.

600

4. Al-Malik Aḥmad b. al-Malik Pīr Muḥammad al-Fārūqī wrote in India, on the order of his teacher al-Sayyid al-Murtaḍā (d. 1067/1657):

*Zād al-aḥbāb fī manāqib al-aṣḥāb*, a defence against Shī‘ī propaganda, Bank. XV, 1047.

5. Mirzā Muḥammad Rustam Mu'tamad Khān al-Ḥārithī al-Badakhshī, from an old family of officials, served under Quṭb al-Dīn Shāh 'Ālam I (1119–24/1707–12).

Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 894. 1. *Miṣbāḥ al-nājī fī manāqib āl al-'abā'*, on the descendants of the Prophet, Būhār 208.—2. *Tuḥfat al-muḥibbīn bi-manāqib al-khulafā' al-rāshidīn* Rāmpūr I, 668<sub>2</sub>.—3. *Tarājīm al-ḥuffāz* Būhār 252/3.

6. Ghulām 'Alī Āzād al-Ḥusaynī al-Wāsiṭī al-Bilghrāmī was born in 1116/1704 in Maydānpūra, in Bilghrām, in Hindustan. In 1150/1738 he made the pilgrimage, during which he met Shaykh 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Ṭanṭāwī, and died in 1199/1784 (or, according to others, in 1200).

Sayyid Wajahat Ḥusayn, *JRASB* 1936, 119/30. 1. *Sabḥat al-marjān fī āthār Hindustān*, Part 1. Statements by the Prophet on the importance of India, originally independent, entitled *Samāmat al-'anbar fī mā warada fī 'l-Hind min sayyid al-bashar* Āṣaf. III, 258<sub>853,7,9</sub>, 732<sub>41,28</sub>; Part 2. Biographies of Indian scholars; Part 3. Originally independent entitled *Tasliyat al-fu'ād*, on rhetoric in Sanskrit and Arabic literature; Part 4. On love, from an Arab and an Indian point of view, Manch. 292, Calc. Madr. 332, Bank. XII, 810/1, Āṣaf. I, 198<sub>19</sub>, lith. Bombay 1303, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 419, Pers. transl. by Shams al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī Ḥusaynī Benāresī ca. 1869, Bank. VIII, 7.—2. *Mazhar al-barakāt*, a *muzdawija* or *mathnawī* in the *khafif* metre, written in 1194–6/1780–2, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 664, <sup>2</sup>91, Manch. 481A.—3. *Kitāb al-ashkāl* Āṣaf. III, 642<sub>242</sub>, 261.—4. *Shifā' al-'alīl fī 'ṣṭilāḥāt kalām Abi 'l-Ṭayyib al-Mutanabbī* see I, 941, ad 142<sub>36</sub>.—5. Seven *dīwāns* entitled *al-Sab' al-sayyāra*, dating from the period 1179–94/1765–80, autograph Lucknow, Nawwāb Nūr Ḥasan Library *JRASB* 1917, CXXXIX, 152; two *dīwāns* printed in | Hyderabad; a 9th and a 10th *dīwān*, Aligarh 126<sub>1,2</sub>; another *dīwān*, Rāmpūr I, 886.—6. Persian *Dīwān* Āṣaf. I, 696<sub>109,173,454,515</sub>, Éthé Ind. Off. 1722, Bank. III, 252; other works in Persian and Urdu in Wajahat Ḥusayn, 125/30.

7. Ḥabīballāh *Qandahārī*, the teacher of Ghulām Gilānī (see p. 607<sub>22</sub>).

1. *Abjad al-tawārīkh*, biographies of scholars, Pesh. 1457.—2. *Mughtanam al-ḥuṣūl fī 'ilm al-uṣūl* Pesh. 632.

### 3 *Belles Lettres*

1. 'Abdallāh b. Jum'a al-Lāhūrī al-Hindī, ca. 1122/1710.

*Munhij al-nufūs wa-mublij al-'abūs* additionally Cambr. 997 (where the author is referred to as Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Hindī).

2. Abū Bakr b. Muḥsin Baʿbūd al-ʿAlawī wrote, in 1128/1715:

*Al-Maqāmāt al-Hindiyya*, based on the example of Ḥarīrī, Manch. 702 (which has al-Baghnūdī), with a commentary, *ibid.* 703, Būhār 424, lith. Maṭbaʿ al-ʿUlūm Press 1264.

3. ʿAbd al-Jalīl al-Bilghrāmī, d. 1138/1725.

Rieu, *Br. Mus. Pers.* 963b. *Ḥikam ʿirfāniyya*, Hyderabad Muḥammad ʿAlī Ḥusayn Library, *JRASB* 1917, CXXII, 99.

4. Ghulām ʿAlī b. Nūḥ al-Bilghrāmī, d. 1200/1716.

*Dīwān* Rāmpūr I, 586,<sup>97</sup>.

Ad p. 485

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

1. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad Ṭāhir b. ʿAlī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Pattānī Malik al-Muḥaddithīn al-Hindī was born in 914/1501 in Naharwāla, in Gujarat. In 944/1537 he travelled to Mecca where he studied under Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī and ʿAlī b. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Muttaqī. There, he was also admitted into the Qādiriyya and Shādhiliyya orders. | Having returned to Pattan, he strove against the misguided teachings of the self-proclaimed Mahdi Muḥammad al-Jawnpūrī. When Akbar conquered Gujarat in 980/1572 he was distinguished with the honorary turban, while the latter's governor Mīrzā ʿAzīz Khān supported him in his efforts to purify religion. But under his successor, ʿAbd al-Raḥīm Khān, the followers of the false Mahdi started to agitate again. When he was on his way to warn Akbar against their activities in 986/1578, he was murdered by members of this sect between Ujjayn and Sarangkore.

602

*Al-ʿAydarūsī*, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 361, *Akhbār al-akhyār* 272, *Taʿl. san.* 67, *Abjad al-ʿulūm* 895, *Iṭḥāf al-nubalāʾ* 397, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 385, Bank. v, 2, 32. 1. *Majmaʿ biḥār (al-anwār) fī gharāʾib al-tanzīl wa-laṭāʾif al-akhbār* or *Jāmiʿ al-ṣiḥāḥ* additionally Fir. Un. 1 (Pinto 5), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 415, <sup>2</sup>733, Princ. 221, Pesh. 158, 4, 310, Calc. Madr. Rāmpūr I, 130,<sup>59</sup>, print. also Lucknow 1314; and also *Asmāʾ al-rijāl* Bank. XII, 730, Rāmpūr I, 134,<sup>8</sup>.—2. *Tadhkirat al-mawḍūʿāt*, with an appendix, *Qānūn al-mawḍūʿāt wal-ḍuʿafāʾ*, Pesh. 372, Rāmpūr I, 69,<sup>55/6</sup>, As. Soc. 7, Ḥayd. Ḥadīth 133, Būhār 47, Bank. v, 2, 315, printings Bombay 1927, C. 1343.—3. *al-Mughnī fī asmāʾ al-rijāl* Āsaf. I, 788,<sup>41</sup>, III, 330,<sup>228</sup>, Būhār 242, Bank. XII, 739, lith. Delhi 1873, 1891.

2. His grandson ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Abī Bakr wrote:

*Tibyān al-ḥikam bil-nuṣūṣ al-dālla ‘ala ’l-sharāf min al-umam* Selim Āgā 899.

3. ‘Abd al-Nabī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Quddūs al-Ḥanafī al-Nu‘mānī al-Gangūhī was a *ṣadr al-ṣudūr* at the court of Akbar, but when Akbar laid out his plans for religious reforms, he fell out of favour because of his rigid orthodoxy. On 12 Rabī‘ 1 990/7 April 1582 he was garotted in prison.

Al-‘Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 379, Badā’ūnī III, 179, *Mir’āt al-‘ālam* II, f. 263b, *Ṭarab al-amāthil* 245, *Darbāri Akbarī* 320/8. 1. *Sunan al-hudā fī mutāba‘at al-Muṣṭafā* Būhār 132, Rāmpūr I, 89,<sup>185</sup> As. Soc. Gov. Coll. 500.—2. *Wazā‘if al-yawm wal-layla al-nabawīyya* Tunis, Zayt. III, 263,<sup>1749</sup>.

603 | 4. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Ṣiddīq al-Wā‘iz al-Aḥmadābādī, from Ahmedabad in Gujarat, was in Medina in 1035/1626 when he wrote:

*Rabī‘ al-qulūb fī mawlid al-maḥbūb* Bank. XV, 1027.

5. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq Miskīn b. Sayf al-Dīn b. Sa’dallāh al-Dihlawī al-Bukhārī al-Turkī Ḥaqqī was born in Delhi in 958/1551. After making the pilgrimage in 996/1586 he spent two years in Mecca and died in 1052/1642.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 125/8, *Sabḥat al-marjān* f. 120, Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 14, Elliot and Dowson, *Hist. of India* VI, 485/92, The Autobiography of Mawlānā A. D. JRASB XXII (1926), 43/60. 1. *al-Durra al-bahīyya*, on logic, with a commentary by Maqtūl b. Aḥmad, *al-Jawāhir al-muḍī‘a*, printed in *al-Durra al-bahīyya* Ind. n.d., *Majmū‘a’i manṭiq* Ind. 1280, 1286, 1299.—2. *Luma‘āt al-tanqīh*, a Persian commentary on *Mishkāt al-maṣābīh*, I, 621.—3. *Mā thabata fī ’l-sunnna min ayyām al-sana* Pesh. 1097a, Bank. V, 2, 404, Rāmpūr I, 107, II, 201, 317/20, printings Calcutta 1258, Lucknow 1307 with a Hindustani interlinear translation by Subḥānbakhsh Sikārpūrī, Delhi 1305.—4. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Jazarīyya* p. 276.—5. *Jadhb al-qulūb*, a history of Medina in Persian, Pesh. 1437, 1462,<sup>3</sup>.—6. *Zād al-mustaqīm*, Persian, translated by ‘Alī Muttaqī, ‘Abd al-Wahhāb Muttaqī, entitled *Nawādir Ḥaramayn*, Pesh. 1462,<sup>1</sup>.—7. *al-Nūrīyya al-sulṭānīyya*, a Persian mirror for princes for Nūr al-Dīn Jahānpūrī, *ibid.* 2.—8. *Risāla fī bayān qawl Qadamī hādhihi ‘alā raqabat kull walī Allāh* Rāmpūr I, 339, 133b.—9. *al-Ṭarīq al-qawīm fī sharḥ al-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaqīm*, *Sharḥ Sufar al-sa‘āda* p. 235.—10. *Akhbār al-akhyār* Āṣaf. I, 346,<sup>33</sup> (Persian).—11. *Faṭḥ al-mannān li-madhhab al-Nu‘mān* *ibid.* II, 1320,<sup>7b</sup>.—12. *Zubdat al-asrār min zubdat al-āthār* Bombay 1303.—13.

*Risāla fī ithbāt al-tawqūt*, with a commentary by ‘Abd al-‘Alīm Naṣrallāh Khān al-Aḥmadī Khīrajī, Delhi n.d. (Rāmpūr I, 435.<sup>22</sup>).—More works in Persian in Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 194.

5. Awḥad al-Dīn Mīrzā Khān al-Birakī al-Galandhārī completed, on 2 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1091/25 December 1680:

*Naẓm al-durar wal-marjān fī talkhīṣ sirat sayyid al-nās wal-jānn*, Āṣaf. II, 874.<sup>41</sup>, Bank. XV, 1033.

6. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sharīḥī al-Tanisārī al-Gujarātī wrote, before 1194/1780:

*Kashf al-ḥaqā’iq*, ASB Cat. 3, Firangi Maḥall *JRASB* 1917, XCIII, 13

## | 5 *Fiqh, Ḥanafī*

604

1. See p. 524, 1b.

1a. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Nizām al-Gilānī wrote under Ibrāhīm ‘Ādil Shāh of Bijāpūr (941–65/1535–58):

*Fatāwī Ibrāhīmshāhī* Rāmpūr I, 220/1, Āṣaf. II, 1057.<sup>27</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1749/51, Firangi Maḥall, *JRASB* 1917, CV, 46.

2. Zayn al-Dīn b. Ghazzāl b. Zayn al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Malībārī, who was a grandson of the Sufi by the same name (p. 311/2) and a student of Ibn Ḥajar al-Makkī.

1. *Qurrat al-‘ayn bi-muhimmāt al-dīn*, on which commentaries: a. Self-commentary, *Fath al-mu‘īn*, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 531, Calc. Madr. 308, printings C. 1287, 1297, 1304, 1306, 1309, Ind. 1323, on which glosses: a. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Sa‘īd Bā Ṣabrīn, Būlāq 1287.—b. *I‘ānat al-ṭālibīn* by Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad al-Dimyātī (below p. 500, 4), 4 vols., Būlāq 1300, 1307, C. 1306, 1312, 1330.—c. *Tarshīḥ al-mustafidīn* by ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad al-Saqqāf (below p. 488), C. 1311.—d. Abū Bakr b. al-‘Arif billāh Muḥammad al-Bakrī (d. 1298/1881), C. 1326.—2. *Nihāyat al-zayn* by Muḥammad al-Nawawī (below, p. 501), C. 1298.

11. *Mukhtaṣar fī aḥādīth dhikr al-mawt*, printed in the margin of Abū Madyan Ḥurayfish, *al-Rawḍ al-fā’iq*, C. 1304.

111. *Irshād al-‘ibād ilā sabīl al-rashād*, C. 1296, 1302, 1313.

3. *Fatāwī Ālamgīrī* or *al-Fatāwī 'l-Hindiyya* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 299, 300, Ind. Off. RB 87/91, Pet. AM Buch. 690, Faiz. 157, Selīm Āgā 447/8, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 191,<sup>2240/64</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 448, Qawala I, 379, Tashk. 96, Pesh. 563, Calc. Madr. 306/8, Rāmpūr I, 225/6, Bank. XIX, 1789/99, printings also Calcutta 1243, Lucknow 1292, Aḥmedi 1278, C. 1282, Būlāq 1310/1 (with Qāḍikhān and Bazzāzī in the margin); the *Kitāb al-ḥudūd* and *Kitāb al-sirqaṣyn* in Persian translation by Muḥammad Najm al-Dīn Khān Qāḍi 'l-quḍāt in Bank. XIV, 1235, print. Calcutta 1813, see also al-'Aydarūsī's *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 439. On this Abu 'l-Barakāt b. Ḥusām al-Dīn b. Jamālkhān, a *muftī* in Delhi in 1110/1698, wrote *Majma' al-barakāt*, Rāmpūr I, 246,<sup>515</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1800.

4. Mu'īn al-Dīn b. Khāwand Maḥmūd al-Naqshbandī (d. 1085/1674) wrote under Sultan 'Ālamgīr.

*Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 229. 1. *al-Fatāwī 'l-Naqshbandiyya* Manch. 215, Rāmpūr I, 229,<sup>411</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1785.—2. *Zubdat al-tafāsīr min juhd al-Mu'īn*, dedicated to Awrangzīb, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1446.

605 | 5. Abu 'l-Ma'ālī Amīn b. Khwāja al-Bukhārī, a student and son-in-law of 'Azizān al-Bukhārī, a *qāḍī* in Bukhārā, settled in Agra and died there sometime after 970/1562.

*Ḥasab al-muftī*, written in Mecca and dedicated to Sultan Pir Muḥammad al-Shaybānī (963–8/1555–60), Pet. AM Buch. 382, Cairo<sup>1</sup>III, 41, Rāmpūr I, 189,<sup>157</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1752, abstract *ibid.* 1753.

6. 'Atīqallāh b. Ismā'īl b. Shaykh Qāsim wrote under Akbar (963–1014/1556–1605):

*Fatāwī Akbarshāhī*, Āṣaf. II, 1052,<sup>113</sup>

7a. Wajih al-Dīn al-'Alawī al-Gujarātī, d. 998/1589.

*Al-Basīṭ fi 'l-farā'id*, commentary by Najm al-Sharīhī Shaykhzāde, Rāmpūr I, 263,<sup>14</sup>.

8. 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Walīallāh, d. 1001/1592.

*Kifāyat al-mu'minīn*, Persian, translated into Arabic by his student Muḥammad Sulaymān al-Fattanī, with the commentary *Hidāyat al-muttaqīn* by 'Abd al-Ghanī b. Abī Bakr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Qāsim, 11th cent., Bank. XIX, 2, 1780.



9. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Khaṭīb al-Dastūrqānī Nazīl Delhī, wrote, in 1042/1632:

*Ṣiwān al-qaḍāʾ*, Āṣaf. 11, 1050<sub>10</sub>.

10. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ismāʿīl al-Khwāja al-Ḥanafī, ca. 1052/1642.

*Al-Ḥabl al-matīn*, 610 *ḥadīth* on the sources of *fiqh*, in 61 chapters, Bank. v, 2, 342/3.—*Itḥāf al-Nubalāʾ* 71 mentions a commentary in Urdu by Awjad Ḥusayn, d. 1253/1837.

11. Together, Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ Rukn al-Dīn b. Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Muftī al-Nāgūrī and his son Mawlānā Dāʾūd wrote, in Nahrawāla in Gujarat and before 1077/1666 (the date of MS Āṣaf.):

*Al-Fatāwi ʿl-Ḥammādiyya*, dedicated to the chief judge Ḥammād al-Dīn Aḥmad b. al-Qāḍī Akram, Manch. 204, Calc. Medina 306, Rāmpūr 1, 222<sub>362/3</sub>, Āṣaf. 11, 1054<sub>105/6</sub>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1723, Būhār 162, lith. in 2 vols., Calcutta 1241/1825.

| 12. Badr al-Dīn b. Tāj al-Dīn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-Lāhūrī, before 1084/1673:

606

*Maṭālib al-muʾminīn* Rāmpūr 1, 251<sub>555/6</sub>.

13. During the reign of ʿĀlamgīr *muftī* in Delhi, Abu ʿl-Barakāt b. Jamālkhān wrote, in 1110/1698:

*Majmaʿ al-barakāt* see ad 3.

14. Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl al-Gunāgarhī wrote, in 1116/1704:

*Wasīlat al-najāt fī aḥkām al-mamāt* (on burials etc.), Rāmpūr 1, 257<sub>609</sub>.

15. Tābiʿ Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Saʿīd, *muftī* in Lucknow, wrote in 1128/1708:

*Al-Sirāj al-munīr fī anwār al-azhār bil-tanwīr* Rāmpūr 1, 204<sub>241/2</sub>.

16. Jarullāh b. Maḥmūd b. Saʿdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Ḥayy Burhān al-Dīn al-Ṣāʾinpūrī wrote, in 1136/1723:

*Jāmiʿ al-shattā*, Rāmpūr 1, 72<sub>72</sub>.

17. Ḥabīballāh al-Qannawjī, d. 1140/1727.

*Mukhtaṣar al-farā'id*; commentary by 'Abd al-Bāsiṭ b. Mawlawī Rustam 'Alī al-Qannawjī, d. 1223/1808 (*Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 107), Bank. XIX, 2, 1960, ii.

18. Muḥammad Amīn b. Sayyid Ḥasan Mīrghanī wrote, in 1144/1731:

*Kashf al-marām 'an faḍā'il Ramaḍān* Firangi Maḥall, *JRASB* 1917, CV, 48.

19. Muḥammad Badr al-Islām wrote, in 1157/1744 in Akbarābād:

*Hujjat al-Islām fī rasm al-khaṭṭ al-muwāfiq li-rasm al-imām*, Manch. 68.

20. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-'Alī al-Qalhānī wrote, in 1192/1778:

*Tadhkirat al-ikhwān fī 'l-fiqh*, Rāmpūr I, 179, 105.

607 | 21. Abū 'Alī Muḥammad Qāḍī Irtiḍā' 'Alī Khān al-Ṣafawī al-Gūpamū'ī.

1. *al-Takmila fī taḥqīq al-jahr wa-'adamihi bil-basmala*, Calc. Madr. 308.—2. *al-Nafā'is al-Irtiḍā'iyya* see p. 419.

22. Ghulām Gīlānī Pishawarī, a student of Ḥabīballāh Qandahārī (p. 601, 7).

1. *Risālat dār al-ḥarb* Pesh. 559.—2. *Risālat waqt ṣalāt al-maghrib* ibid.—3. *al-Burhān al-musallam bi-ḥurmat al-nidā' bismihi 'l-a'zam* ibid. 757.

23. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Turkumānī, d. 1214/1799.

*Al-Ḍaw' al-jalī fī 'l-farq bayn al-wājib wal-farḍ al-'amālī* Rāmpūr I, 238.

24. Mawlānā Muḥammad 'Abd al-'Ālī b. Nizām al-Dīn Muḥammad Sihālāwī al-Laknawī, d. 1235/1819.

*Rasā'il al-arkān* Āṣaf. II, 1070, 30.

## 5a      *The Shī'a*

1. Al-Qāḍī Nūrallāh al-Mar'ashī al-Shushtarī, who came from an old family of Sayyids in Shustar, studied in Mashhad and then settled in Lahore. There, Akbar appointed him *qāḍī* in 995/1587. He later moved to Agra, where he published

his polemical *Iḥqāq al-ḥaqq wa-izhāq al-bāṭil* in Rabīʿ I 1014/July-August 1605. Due to the fact that in it, he proclaimed himself a Shīʿī while at the same time exercising the office of Ḥanafī *qāḍī*, he was whipped to death at the order of Akbar's son and successor Jahāngīr in 1019/1610. This is why the Shīʿa call him al-Shahīd al-thālith.

*Amal al-āmil* 73, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 222, Badāʾūnī, *Muntakhab al-tawārīkh* III, 137, *Shudhūr al-ʿiqyān* II, 236, Goldziher, *Beitr. zur Lit. der Shīʿa* 486/513, Horovitz, *Isl.* III, 63/7. 1. *Majālis al-muʾminīn*, begun in 993/1585 in Lahore, print. Tehran 1268.—2. *al-Ṣawārim al-muḥriqa fī dafʿ al-ṣawāʿiq al-muḥriqa*, against Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī (p. 526), Būhār 112.—3. *Maṣāʾib al-nawāṣib*, a refutation of *Nawāqid fī radd al-rawāfiḍ* by Mīrẓā Makhdūm | (below p. 442) *ibid.* 114, Teh. II, 714, Āṣaf. II, 1326,<sup>554</sup>.—4. *Iḥqāq al-ḥaqq wa-izhāq al-bāṭil* (see above ) against the *Ibtāl nahj al-bāṭil* of Faḍl b. Rūzbahān (p. 207,<sup>5</sup>), the work that had been written in refutation of *Nahj al-ḥaqq wa-kashf al-ṣidq* by Jamāl al-Dīn b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī b. al-Muṭahhar al-Ḥillī, Berl. Qu. 1355, Būhār 115, Rāmpūr I, 289,<sup>6</sup>, print. Tehran 1273.—5. *Hāshiya ʿalā Tafṣīr al-Bayḍāwī* I, 740.—6. *Risāla fī maskh al-rījlayn fī ʿl-wuḍūʿ* Mashh. V, 73,<sup>236/7</sup>.—7. *Sirāj al-qulūb wa-ʿilāj al-dhunūb* C. 1310 (in the margin of the *Qūt al-qulūb*). 608

2. Muḥammad ʿAbīd wrote, during the reign of the Tīmūrid Muḥammad Shāh Khujasta Khān (1131–61/1719–48):

*Kitāb al-asrār fī imāmat al-aʿimma*, with a Persian paraphrase, As. Soc. Beng. 1125 (a commentary on the *Mathnawī* in Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 591).

3. Ibrāhīm Khān b. ʿAlī Wardī Khān, whose father had tried to increase the influence of the Shīʿa when he was governor of Kashmir, Lahore, Bihar and Bengal and who died during the reign of Bahādur Shāh (1119–24/1707–12) (see Beale p. 173), let a group of Shīʿī scholars write a refutation of all Sunnī attacks on Shīʿism:

*Al-Bayāḍ al-Ibrāhīmī*, according Kentūrī no. 408 in 7 volumes, 2 of which are preserved in Bank. X, 631/2.

4. Sayyid Muḥammad Afāḍ al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 1190/1776.

*Al-Maṭālib al-Ḥusayniyya*, on God, the Prophet, imams, burials, and resurrection, Ind. Off. RB 95.

5. Ikhtiyār b. Ṭālib al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī.

*Mukhtār al-Ikhtiyār ʿala ʾl-madhhab al-mukhtār* Madras, *JRASB* 1917, CXI, 49.

### 5b      *The Ismāʿīlīs*

1. Ḥasan b. Nūḥ b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Ādam al-Hindī al-Bharūčī, who died on 11 Dhu ʾl-Qaʿda 939/4 June 1533.

*Kitāb al-azhār wa-majmaʿ al-anwār al-malqūṭa min basātīn al-asrār wa-majāmiʿ fawākih al-rūḥāniyya wal-thimār*, a chrestomathy of excerpts and short treatises as a kind of panoramic overview of the Ismāʿīlī system, see Ivanow, *Guide* 65, no. lix.

609 | 2. Sulaymān b. Ḥasan, the 27th *dāʿī* and the founder of the Sulaymāniyya branch, died on 25 Ramaḍān 1005/12 May 1597.

Ivanow 66, no. Ixiv, 84, cix. His magnum opus, *al-Nukhab al-multaqaṭa wal-zubad al-maʾkhūdhā ʿan awliyāʾ Allāh*, which offers an occult interpretation of Ismāʿīlī philosophy, is also recognized by the Dāʿūdīs.

3. His son Jaʿfar, the 28th *dāʿī*, died on 29 Rabīʿ 11 1050/18 August 1640.

Ivanow 85, who mentions 21 works.

4. His legal guardian when he was a minor was Ṣafī al-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Fahd al-Makramī, d. 1 Shaʿbān 1042/11 February 1633.

Ivanow 86, who mentions 31 works.

5. Ādam Ṣafī al-Dīn b. Ṭayyib Shāh, the 28th *dāʿī* of the Dāʿūdīs, died on 7 Rajab 1030/28 May 1621.

Ivanow 69, no. lxxi. 1. *Risāla fī kayfiyyat ibtidāʾ daʿwat al-hādiya fī jazīrat al-Hind*, a history of the Ismāʿīlīs in India during the days of al-Mustaṣṣir, who had gone to Cambay (Khambhat) as *dāʿī* ʿAbdallāh, better known under the Gujarati title *Balī Mēdū*.—2. *Nibrās al-ṭurūs fī maʿrifat al-nufūs*.

6. Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbd al-Rasūl b. Metha Khān, a descendant of Lār Shāh, died in Ujjayn in 1183 or 1184/1769–70.

*Fihrist al-majdūʿ* (thus called because his son had his nose cut off for heresy) or *al-Majmūʿ fī fihrist al-kutub*, completed before 1173/1760, the main source for Ivanow's Guide, see there p. 73.

7. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Ismāʿīl b. Hibatallāh b. Ibrāhīm, the 33rd *dāʿī* of the Sulaymāniyya, died on 16 Ṣafar 1184/11 June 1770.

*Kitāb al-mizāj wal-tasnīm*, completed in 1169/1756, Ambr. H. 76 (ZDMG 1915, 87), Ivanow 87.

| Ad p. 486

610

## 6 Sciences of the Qurʾān

1a. Fayḍallāh b. Zayn al-Ābidīn b. Ḥusām al-Banbānī, born in 902/1497 in Ahmedabad, wrote, for the sultan of Gujarat Maḥmūd Shāh:

*Dustūr al-ḥuffāz fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān al-ʿaẓīm*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1380.

2. Fayḍallāh Abu ʾl-Faḍl (Fayḍ) b. al-Mubārak al-Hindī, a Persian poet famous under the *takhalluṣ* of Fayḍī, died in 1104/1594 in Agra, and was the older brother of the Persian historian Abu ʾl-Faḍl.

Beveridge EI II, 44. 1. *Sawāṭiʿ al-ilhām fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān* additionally Ḥamīd. 88, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 54, Mashh. III, 46,<sup>140</sup>, Pesh. 104, Rāmpūr I, 35,<sup>149,150</sup>, Bank. XVIII, 2, 1443/4, lith. Lucknow 1306.—2. *Mawārid al-kalim wa-silk durar al-ḥikam*, a lexical work, additionally library Daḥdāḥ 32, Pesh. 1686, Āṣaf. II, 1212,<sup>183</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 620,<sup>385</sup>, print. Calcutta 1241.

2a. One of his students (?), Muḥammad Riḍā al-Qummī, wrote:

*Kanz al-daqaʿiq*, Mashh. III, 49,<sup>150</sup>.

3. In 1045/1635, Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Karbalāʾī dedicated to the sultan of Golkonda, ʿAbdallāh Quṭbshāh (1020–83/1611–72):

*Al-Wāḍiḥa fī takhrīj kulli āya*, an index to the Qurʾān, Br. Mus. 380, Bank. XVIII, 1486.

4. Ismāʿīl b. Sayyid Aḥmad Jaʿfar wrote, in 1045/1636:

*Risāla fi 'l-qirā'āt*, based on the works of his teacher 'Abdallāh b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Nahrawālī *al-Jāmi' al-'ilmī* and *al-Nūr al-azhar*, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1262.

5. Shāh 'Abdallāh Čelebī Šāhib wrote, in 1070/1660 for Awrangzīb:

*Farīdat al-zamāna fi tafsīr āyat innā 'araḍna 'l-amāna* (33, 72) Ind. Off. 1156.

- 611 | 6. In 1114/1703, al-Qāsim b. Ḥamza wrote for the 36th *dā'ir* of the Dā'ūdīyya branch of the Ismā'īlīs, Kalīm al-Dīn Mūsā b. Zakī al-Dīn 'Abd al-Ṭayyib (d. 22 Rabī' 11 1122/30 June 1710, Ivanow 307, 314, 339):

*Al-Kāfiya al-Musiyya wal-shāfiya al-nūriyya*, a brief explanation of words and phrases of the Qur'ān based on al-Bayḍawī and the *Shams al-'ulūm*, Ind. Off. 1176.

7. 'Abd al-Khāliq b. 'Abdallāh al-Shāfi'ī al-Azharī al-Manūfi lived around 1110/1698 in Mecca, and later was *shaykh al-qurrā* in Delhi.

1. *Manẓūma* in 32 verses on the reading of the words *Ādan il-ūlā* in sura 53.<sup>51</sup>—
2. *Mabāhij al-ashkāl fi khulāṣat al-kamāl wal-jamāl*, tables containing the views of the older reciters with regard to *al-ān* in sura 10, verses 52, 91.—
3. 15 *ṭawīl* verses on abbreviations (*rumūz*) in al-Shāṭibī's *Ḥirz al-amānī*.—
5. *Jamāl al-a'yān bi-kamāl al-bayān*, a commentary on a *manẓūma* on *al-ān al-istifhāmīyya* (see no. 2).—
5. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān fi takbīr khatm al-Qur'ān*.—
6. *Mun'aqid al-bayān fi madd al-ān*, a commentary on a poetic riddle with the solution to *al-ān al-istifhāmīyya*, composed in Mecca in 1108/1696.—
7. Another work on *al-ān*, completed on 18 Rabī' 11 1107/27 November 1697 in Mecca, Ind. Off. 1203.

8. Nāṣir b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī al-Najafī dedicated to Awrangzīb (1069–1119/1659–1707):

*Al-Jadāwil al-nūrāniyya fi 'stikhrāj al-āyāt al-qur'āniyya*, Ind. Off. 1212.

9. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Qāsim b. Muḥammad Nadīr al-Quhundizī al-Dihlawī served in the army of Bahādur Shāh (1707–12) and took part in the battle against Muḥammad A'ẓam Shāh near Akbarābād on 18 Rabī' 1 1119/18 June 1707, in which he was badly wounded.

*Majma' al-ta'wīl fi asrār al-tanzīl*, started with suras 78/114, which he completed on 27 Ramaḍān 1114/1703 in Peshawar; there he began work on suras 1/5 in Dhu

ʿl-Ḥijja 1114 and suras 6/18 in Khwurd Kābul on 21 Jumādā 11 1116/1704, finishing in Peshawar on 10 Muḥarram 1117/1705. He completed the rest in Ajmer in Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1120/1709; Ind. Off. 1163, autograph for suras 1/18, 78/114.

10. Ghulām Naqshband b. ʿAṭāʾallāh al-Shāfiʿī al-Laknawī, d. 1126/1714 in Lucknow.

| *Sabḥat al-marjān* 78, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 435, Raḥmān ʿAlī 158. 1. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Aʿrāf*, 612 in which he quotes his *Tafsīr anwār al-furqān wa-azhār al-Qurʾān* on one quarter of the Qurʾān (Rāmpūr 11, 56, Murādābādh, *JRASB* 1917, CXXXI, 126), Ind. Off. 1159.—2. 9 Questions on Bayḍāwī's commentary, to which he let one of his students provide the answers, *ibid.* 1127.

11. His son Aḥmad Naqshband wrote, in 1144/1732:

*Unmūdḥajat ʿulūm lubb ahl fuhūm*, glosses on individual passages from Bukhārī's *Ṣaḥīḥ*, al-Bayḍāwī's *Anwār al-tanzīl*, and Ghulām Naqshband's *Anwār al-furqān*, Ind. Off. 1128.

12. Abū Saʿīd Aḥmad Shaykh Jīwan al-Laknawī b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Razzāq al-Ḥanafī al-Mālikī al-Amayṭāwī was born in Amethi near Lucknow, lived at the court of Awrangzīb, and died in 1130/1717 in Delhi.

*Sabḥat al-marjān* 79, Raḥmān ʿAlī 45, Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *EI* 1, 1097. 1. *al-Tafsīrāt al-Aḥmadīyya fī bayān al-āyāt al-sharʿīyya*, started in 1064/1654 and completed in 1069/1659 in Amethi, Ind. Off. 1160, Pesh. 9, 23/4, Rāmpūr 1, 24<sub>19</sub>, Āṣaf. 1, 532<sub>97,300</sub>, printings Calcutta 1263, Kazan 1904, Ind. 1327.—2. *Nūr al-anwār* see p. 294.—3. *al-Shams al-bāzigha* below p. 621, 2, 1.

13. Muḥammad Hāshim b. ʿAbd al-Ghafūr b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sindī al-Tattawī, a student of Makhdūm Ḍīyāʾ al-Dīn with whom he debated successfully in 1160/1747, enjoyed the favour of Nādirshāh and Aḥmad Shāh Durrānī and died in 1174/1760.

*Tadhk. ʿulamāʾi Hind* 253. 1. *Jannat al-naʿīm fī faḍāʾil al-Qurʾān al-karīm*, written in 1134/1721 in Tattah,<sup>1</sup> Rāmpūr 1, 76<sub>10</sub>, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1447.—2. *Risālat waḍʿ al-yadayn taḥta ʿl-surra* Pesh. 598.—3. *Farāʾiḍ al-islām* *ibid.* 686 = *F. al-īmān*

1 An old city, four miles from the Indus, 50 miles east of Karachi, see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 11, 138, n. i.

- ibid. 812.—4. *Rafʿ al-ghitāʾ ʿan masʿalat jaʿl al-ʿimāma taḥt al-ridāʾ* Āṣaf. III, 754,<sup>71,6</sup>—5. *Tuḥfat al-Muslimīn fī taqdīr muḥūr ummahāt al-muʿminīn* ibid. 7.—6. *Kashf al-ghitāʾ ʿammā yaḥillu wa-yaḥrumu min al-nawḥ wal-bukāʾ* ibid. 8.—7. *al-Aḥādīth al-arbaʿūn ʿalā ṭarīq ḥurūf al-tahajjī* Āṣaf. III, 248,<sup>929</sup>—8. *Badhl al-quwwa fī ḥawādīth sinī ʿl-nubuwwa* ibid. 376,<sup>265</sup> Rāmpūr I, 653,<sup>11</sup>—9. 613 *Bayāḍ Hāshimī* | *fī l-fiqh* Āṣaf. III, 432,<sup>804</sup> Bank. XIX, 2, 1803/5.—10. *Tahdhīb al-iṣlāḥ wa-iṣlāḥ muqaddimat al-sādāt* Āṣaf. III, 432,<sup>803</sup>—11. *Fākīhat al-bustān (fī ʿl-ṣayd wal-dhabāʾih)*, composed in 1720, Bank. XIX, 2, 1802.—12. A Persian work on the hajj, ibid. XIV, 1239.

14. The Shīʿī Muḥammad b. Faḍl ʿAlī Khān wrote, in Ṣafar 1132/December 1719:

*Zahrat rawḍat al-naʿīm fī tafsīr Bismillāh al-raḥmān al-raḥīm* Ind. Off. 1164.

15. Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Zāhidī al-Gīlānī, as a Persian poet known as Ḥazīn, was born in Isfahan in 1103/1692, went to India in 1146/1734, and died in Benares in 1180/1766.

Rieu, *Pers. Cat.* 372b, Éthé, *Gr. Ir. Phil.* II, 310, Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *EI* II, 316. 1. *Shajarat al-tūr fī sharḥ āyat al-nūr* (p. 24,<sup>35</sup>), composed in 1140/1727 in Mashhad.—2. *al-Lumʿa (min) mirʾāt Allāh fī sharḥ āyat shahida ʿllāh* (3,<sup>16</sup>), composed in 1139/1726 in Ardabil, Ind. Off. 1165.

16. Before 1200/1795, Khwāja Muḥammad b. Mollā Muḥammad Raḥīmallāh dedicated to Subḥān Qulī Muḥammad Bahādurī Khān:

*Khizānat al-rusūm* Hyderabad, Nizām, Madras Shams al-ʿulamāʾ, Lucknow Muḥammad ʿAlī Bārī, Firangi Maḥall, *JASB* 1917, XC, 5.

## 7 Dogmatics

1a. ʿAbdallāh b. Shams al-Dīn b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Anṣārī was born in Sulṭānpūr, near Lahore. Under Humāyūn (937–61/1530–56) he was *shaykh al-Islām* and died after his return from Mecca, in Gujarat in 990/1582 or, according to others, in 1006/1597.

*ʿUlamāʾi Hind* 103, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 414.—*ʿIṣmat al-anbiyāʾ*, dedicated to prince Muʿizz al-Dīn Muḥammad Kāmran (d. 964/1556), Bank. x, 569.

1b. ʿAbd al-Ḥakīm b. Shams al-Dīn al-Hindī al-Sālikūtī (Siyālkūtī), who died on 18 Rabīʿ I 1067/5 January 1657.



| *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 415. 1. *al-Risāla al-Khāqāniyya* additionally Pet. AM Buch. 440, Pesh. 858,4.—3. *Zubdat al-afkār*, with glosses by al-Qalanbāwī, additionally Kazan 1901.—7. *Sharḥ Risālat al-taṣawwurāt* p. 290.—8. *al-Durra al-farīda fī taḥqīq masʿalat al-ʿilm* Rāmpūr I, 449,24.—9. *al-Durra al-thamīna* ibid. II, 626, 1412,1. 614

1c. His son ʿAbdallāh wrote:

*Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa*, Rāmpūr I, 25,63, on which a *ḥāshiya* by his nephew Muḥammad Faḍlallāh, composed in 1114/1705, is in Ind. Off. 1162.

1d. His student Mawlawī ʿAbdallāh wrote:

*Zād al-labīb fī safar al-ḥabīb* Pesh. 591.

2. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb al-Qudawāʾī al-Qannawjī Munʿim Khān wrote, in 1125/1713:

1. *Baḥr al-madhāhib*, additionally Cambr. Suppl. 155, Rāmpūr I, 284,20, Būhār 105 (see *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 454).—2. *Faṭḥ al-khayr*, in the margin of the *Khulāṣat al-Kashshāf*, Ind. 1289.

2a. Mollā Muḥammad Muḥsin al-Kashmīrī al-Fānī was born in 1056/1646 in Allāhābād and died in 1081/1670 in Kashmīr. He was a famous poet.

*Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-ʿAqāʾid*, Pesh. 794.

3. Quṭb al-Dīn Abū ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Walīallāh Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm al-ʿUmarī al-Dihlāwī al-Ḥanafī was born in 1114/1703 (or, according to others, in 1110). When he was 15 years old he was admitted into the Naqshbandiyya order that was led by his father. Two years after that, he succeeded the latter in that position. In 1143/1730 he went to Mecca where he studied *ḥadīth* for two years. He died in 1176/1762 in Delhi (or, according to others, in 1774 or 1180).

Ad p. 487

Autobiography, ed. and transl. Hidāyat Ḥu., *JASB* 1912, 161/75, *Ithāf al-nubalāʾ* 428, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 447, Raḥmān ʿAlī 250, ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 125, II, 436/8, Hidāyat Ḥusayn, *EI* I, 1012, Storey, *Pers. Lit.* I, 20/2. 1. *al-ʿItiqād al-ṣaḥīḥ* additionally Kazan 1320, based on al-Ṭaḥāwī's *Bayān* = *al-ʿAqīda al-ḥasana*, with a Persian translation, Agra 1304, *Ḥusn al-ʿaqīd maʿa taʿlīqāt* Rāmpūr II, 611.—

2. *al-Fawz al-kabīr (wa-faṭḥ al-khabīr) fī uṣūl al-tafsīr*, Persian, Pesh. 88,<sub>3</sub>, print. Chinsura 1249, Arabic translation Delhi 1297 (as an appendix to Muʿīn b. Ṣaḥfī's *Jāmiʿ al-bayān*), Lucknow 1289, C. n.d. (1880? In the margin | of al-Firūzābādī's *Sifr al-saʿāda*); from which *Faṭḥ al-khabīr bi-mā lā budda min ḥifẓihi fī ʿilm al-tafsīr* Ind. Off. 1167, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 56, Āṣaf. I, 550,<sub>261</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 210.—3. *Hujjat Allāh al-bāliḡha* additionally Bank. x, 580, printings also Ind. 1286 (with glosses by Muḥammad Aḥsan Ṣiddiqī), Būlāq 1294, C. 1322, Italian translation of the chapters on marriage by Hachim Veli, *II fidanzamento e le nozze nel Islam*, Rome 1914.—4. *Aṭyab al-nagham fī madḥ sayyid al-ʿArab wal-ʿAjam*, with a Persian commentary on a *qaṣīda* by Ḥassān b. Thābit with notes by Dāʿūd al-Ānī from Muslim's *Ṣaḥīḥ*, and two Sufi *qaṣīdas* with a Persian commentary, Murādābād 1304.—5. *al-Durr al-thamīn fī mubashshirāt al-nabī al-amīn* with an Urdu translation and glosses by Ishāq Ṣāḥib, Delhi 1890.—6. *al-Irshād ilā muhimmat ʿilm al-isnād*, on his teachers, in the appendix to *Tarājim al-Bukhārī*, Delhi 1307; the text alone, Rāmpūr I, 90,<sub>192</sub>.—7. *Ajwiba ʿan thalāth masāʾil* Ind. 1312.—8. *al-Inṣāf fī bayān sabab al-ikhtilāf* Bank. XIX, 1, 1537/8, Rāmpūr I, 289,<sub>40</sub>, II, 664, printing based on Abū Ḥayyān's *Muqābasāt*, Bombay 1303, in *Majmūʿa* C. 1327, with a Hindustani translation by Muḥammad Aḥsan Ṣiddiqī, Delhi 1891, see Goldziher, *Beitr. z. Rel.-Wiss.* I, 2, 129.—9. *Tanwīr al-ʿaynayn fī rafʿ al-yadayn*, Ind. n.d.—10. *Rasāʾil al-Dihlawī*, C. n.d.—11. *ʿIqd al-jīd fī aḥkām al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd*, Pesh. 796,<sub>4</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 98, 37, Rāmpūr I, 276,<sub>836</sub>, II, 664, Bank. XIX, 1539, behind Abū Ḥayyān's *Muqābasāt*, in *Majmūʿa* 1327, Bombay n.d. with an Urdu translation Ind. 1274, with a Hindustani translation by Muḥammad Aḥsan Ṣiddiqī, Delhi 1310.—12. *al-Qawl al-jamīl fī uṣūl al-ṭuruq al-arbaʿ (fī bayān sawāʾ al-sādāt al-Naqshbandiyya wal-Gilāniyya wal-Chishtiyya wal-Mujaddidiyya)*, Āṣaf. I, 310,<sub>114,147</sub>, Rāmpūr II, 357,<sub>262</sub>, with a *ḥāshiya* by his son ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz in Rāmpūr I, 334,<sub>85</sub>, lith. 1290, with a Hindustani translation by Mawlānā Khurram ʿAlī *Shifāʾ al-ʿalīl* Bombay 1301, Kanpur 1303.—13. *Wathīqat al-ākhira*, 40 *ḥadīth*, with *Čihil ḥadīth* by al-Nawawī and others, Lahore 1890, with a Pashtu translation by ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm Kākā, Delhi 1308.—14. *Risāla (fī taḥqīq) waḥdat al-wujūd* Rāmpūr II, 665.—15. *Fuyūḍ al-ḥaramayn* ibid. 356,<sub>255</sub>.—16. *Risāla fī masʾalat ʿilm al-wājib*, with a commentary, Rāmpūr I, 298,<sub>196</sub>.—17. *Muqaddima saniyya fī l-intiṣār bil-firqa al-saniyya* Āṣaf. II, 1326,<sub>68</sub>.—18. *Āthār al-muḥaddithīn*, composed in 1176/1762, Āṣaf. I, 344,<sub>81</sub>.—19. *al-Risāla al-ʿAzīziyya fī l-maʿānī* with the commentary *al-Nafāʾis al-Irtidāʾiyya* by Irtidāʾ ʿAlī Khān al-Bukhārī al-Ṣafawī Abū ʿAlī Muḥammad (p. 607), Hyderabad 1328.—20. *Sharḥ Tarājim abwāb Ṣaḥīḥ al-Bukhārī* I, 264.

4. His son ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Walīallāh al-Dihlāwī was born in 1159 and died in 1239/1824.

1. *Muqaddimat tafsīr Fath al-ʿazīz* Rāmpūr I, 43,<sup>261</sup>.—2. *Ijāz al-balāgha* Rāmpūr I, 559,<sup>6</sup>.—3. *Sharḥ Urjūzat al-asmāʾ* ibid. 596,<sup>183</sup>.—4. *ʿAzīz al-iqtibās* Rāmpūr I, 195.—5. *al-Musawwā sharḥ aḥādīth al-Muwattaʾa* ibid. 113,<sup>360</sup>.—6. *Sirr al-shahādātayn*, on the ordeal of Ḥasan and Ḥusayn, printings Lucknow 1257, 1873, Delhi 1285, Sahāranpūr 1296, Persian transl. and comm. in Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 11, 223.

| 5. His second son Muḥammad Raḥīʿ al-Dīn died in 1238/1822 (according to *Had. Ḥan.*) or in 1249/1833 (Raḥmān ʿAlī). 616

*Tafsīr āyat al-Nūr*, Ind. Off. 1169. He is best known for his Urdu translation of the Qurʾān, see Blumhardt, *Cat. Hind. Mss. in the Ind. Off.* 6/8.

6. His student Muḥammad ʿAshiq wrote:

*Tahrīr al-khayr al-kathīr* Rāmpūr 11, 699,<sup>374</sup>.

7. Muḥammad Fākhir al-Hindī al-Ilāhābādī, who died in 1162/1749.

*Durrat al-taḥqīq fī nuṣrat al-ṣiddīq* Āṣaf. 11, 1304,<sup>220</sup>, Rāmpūr 11, 594,<sup>368</sup>.

8. Qamar al-Dīn b. Munīballāh b. ʿInāyatallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Awrangābādī was born in 1123/1711 in Awrangābād. In 1174/1760 he made the pilgrimage with his son and died in 1193/1779.

*Had. al-Ḥan.* 452. *Mazhar al-nūr (fi ʾl-kalām)*, composed in 1164/1750, Būhār 104, Āṣaf. 1, 388,<sup>576</sup>. On this his son Nūr al-Hudā (b. 1153/1740) wrote *Mazāhir ḥāshiya* (sic), Āṣaf. 1, 388,<sup>117</sup>, *Sharḥ* Rāmpūr I, 349,<sup>198</sup>.

9. Ghulām Ḥusayn, a Shīʿī and teacher of Dildār ʿAlī (below p. 503).

*Nujūm al-samāʾ* 356, *Shudhūr al-ʿiqyān* 1, f. 364. *Risālat al-jaʿl*, Būhār 309, iv.

10. Ghulām Surūr.

*Khazīnat al-aṣfiyāʾ*, lith. in 2 vols., n.p. 1320.

## 8 Mysticism

1. Abu ʾl-Muʾayyad Muḥammad b. Khaṭīr al-Dīn b. Bāyazīd al-Ghawth al-Hindī, d. 970/1562.

1. *al-Jawāhir al-khams* or *al-Sarā'ir al-ilāhiyya fī jawāhir āyāt al-Jawāhir al-Ghawthiyya*, composed in 956/1549, additionally Paris 5359, Rāmpūr I, 334,<sup>85</sup> print. Fez 1318.

1a. Qāḍī 'Isā b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Aḥmadābādī, who died in 982/1574.

1. *al-Risāla fī 'l-Tawakkul* Bank. XIII, 936.—2. *Intiqāl al-muqallad min faqīh ilā faqīh ākhar* Āṣaf. II, 1072,<sup>437</sup>.

617 | 1b. Māh Jawnpūrī wrote, in 986/1580:

*Al-Manthūra al-mu'azzama* Āṣaf. I, 390,<sup>99</sup>, 2.

1c. Khalīl Muḥammad b. Shaykh 'Abd al-Laṭīf wrote, in 1012/1603:

*Bayān Kalimat al-tawḥid*, from a Sufi perspective, Bank. XIII, 943.

2. Muḥammad b. Faḍlallāh al-Hindī al-Burhānpūrī, who died in 1029/1620.

*Al-Tuḥfa al-mursala ila 'l-nabī* additionally *Hespéris* XII, 123, 1019, 8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 36, Rāmpūr I, 332,<sup>646</sup>, 363,<sup>290</sup>, Āṣaf. I, 362,<sup>144</sup>, Calc. Madr. 312/3, 363,<sup>290</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 175 (with an interlinear Javanese translation), 176. Commentaries: 1. *Iṭḥāf al-zakī* by Ibrāhīm al-Kūrānī (p. 385), Āṣaf. I, 356,<sup>166</sup>.—2. *Nukhabat al-mas'ala* by 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (d. 1143/1730, see p. 343), additionally Vat. v. 1249, 1429,<sup>1</sup>, Dam. Z. 52, 49, 8, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 369, Mosul 123, 47, 2, 175, 79, 8, Riḍā P. 219, As'ad 1402,<sup>54a,78a</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 177, Āṣaf. III, 740,<sup>599</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 369,<sup>44</sup>.—4. Self-commentary As. Soc. Beng. 1328, 3.—5. Persian, by a contemporary, *ibid.* 1266.—6. Anon., Bat. Suppl. 178.—7. Turkish *al-Kalimāt al-mujmilāt* ed. Shaykh Muḥammad Alif Efendi Istanbul 1341 (Witteck, *OLZ* 1931, 417).

3. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Shaykh 'Abdallāh b. al-'Aydārūs Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-'Alawī al-Hindī died in 1038/1628 in Ahmedabad.

Ad p. 488

Autobiography in *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 334/43, *Ta'l. san.* 36. A *Qaṣīda* in praise of him, called *Nuzhat al-khawāṭir wal-nufūs bi-madḥ al-sayyid 'Abd al-Qādir b. Sulaymān al-'A.* and *Muwashshaḥāt, al-madḥ al-munaqqah min fann al-muwashshaḥ* by his contemporary Aḥmad b. Raḍī al-Dīn al-Qāzānī al-Makkī al-Shāfi', Hamb. 93.—1. *al-Durr al-thamīn etc.* additionally Būhār 453, I, 454, i.—9.

*Kitāb al-murāsālāt* additionally Būhār 423.—10. *al-Maqāla al-nāfi'a* etc. additionally ibid. 457, i.—11. *al-Nūr al-sāfir* etc. additionally Leipz. 867, 11 (fragm.), Būhār 273, Rāmpūr I, 650, 448, Āṣaf. I, 344, 111, 180, 205/6, Bank. XII, 659, print. Baghdad 1934; brief excerpt on the Egyptians by Zayn al-Dīn Muḥammad Madyan b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ṭabīb al-Miṣrī Leid. 1042 (by the same is *al-Rūḥ al-bāṣir 'alā ba'ḍ wafayāt a'yān ahl al-qarn al-āshir*, ibid. 1043).—13. *Ṣidq al-wafā'* etc. additionally Būhār 454, ii.—17. *Iqd al-la'āl bi-faḍā'il al-āl* ibid. 453, ii.—18. *al-Qawl al-jāmī' fī bayān al-'ilm al-nāfi'* Berl. 9535/8, Būhār 457, ii.—19. *al-Faṭḥ al-Qudṣī fī tafṣīr āyat al-Kursī*, Būhār 457, iv.—20. *Faṭḥ al-jawād* see p. 565.—21. *Bughyat al-mustafīd bi-sharḥ Tuḥfat al-murīd*, on a mystical poem by his father, Būhār 457, iii.—22. *Rūḥ al-rāḥ wa-rāḥ al-arwāḥ*, a Sufi poem with a commentary, Būhār 125 (cf. Berl. 9535 ?).—23. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-nūniyya fī 'l-Waṣīyya* cf p. 233.—24. *Risāla fī manāqīb al-Bukhārī* Būhār 454, iv.—25. *al-Mashra' al-rawī fī akhbār al-Bā'alawī* is cited in Muḥ. I, 3, 18.

| 3a His brother Jalāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Shaykh 'Aydarūs al-Bā'alawī, who died in 1031/1622. 618

*Īḍāḥ asrār al-'ulūm*, with a biography of the author, Āṣaf. I, 360,<sup>106</sup>. The brothers' father (?) Shaykh 'Abdallāh b. Shaykh al-'Aydarūs al-Bā'alawī wrote *Ḥaqā'iq al-tawḥīd fī sharḥ Tuḥfat al-murīd*, Āṣaf. I, 366,<sup>602</sup> (see 3, 21).

3b. His student Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Baskarī (Biskrī?) al-Mālikī al-Makkī wrote:

*Risāla fī manāqīb al-Bukhārī* Būhār 454, iv.

4. Tāj al-Dīn b. Zakariyyā' b. Sulṭān al-Shīrāzī al-Hindī al-Naqshbandī al-'Uthmānī (al-Qurashī) al-'Abshamī, who died in 1050/1648.

*Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 45. 1. *Risāla fī sulūk khāṣṣat al-sāda* additionally Leipz. 872, iv, with the commentary *Miftāḥ al-ma'īyya* As'ad 1402,<sup>83/140</sup>, alone Fātilḥ 2857, Welieddīn 1630, 1657.—2. *Ādāb al-murīdīn*, excerpts Vat. v. 1242,<sup>1</sup>.—3. *Ta'rib Rashaḥāt 'ayn al-ḥayāt*, Arabic translation of the Persian work by 'Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Kāshifī, p. 287.

Ad p. 489

5. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad al-Lāhūrī, ca. 1060/1651.

3. *Risālat al-taṣawwuf* Āṣaf. I, 366,<sup>705</sup>.

7. Shāh Muḥibb al-Badakhshī al-Allāhābādī of Saʿīdpūr, who died in 1058/1648.

*Tadhk. ʿulamāʾi Hind* 175, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 412. 1. *Akhaṣṣ al-khawāṣṣ* Rāmpūr I, 327,<sup>17</sup>, probably an abstract of the *Anfās al-khawāṣṣ* I, 794.—2. *Risālat al-taswīya*, commentaries: a. *al-Takhlīya lil-T.* by ʿAbd al-Ḥalīm b. Amīnallāh al-Laknawī al-Anṣārī (d. 1285/1868), Rāmpūr I, 332,<sup>66</sup>, print. ʿAlawīkhān n.d.—b. Shāh Amīnallāh al-Benāresī, Rāmpūr I, 336,<sup>170b</sup>.—c. Miyān Muḥammadī ibid.—3. *al-Mughālaṭa al-ʿamma* ibid. I, 366,<sup>314/5</sup>.—4. *al-Mubīn* ibid. 402,<sup>144</sup>.—5. *Ḥaṣhiya ʿala ʿl-Sullam al-murawniq* see below, p. 462.

8. Muḥammad b. Sayyid Muḥammad al-Jadāʾī al-Qannawjī Rasūldār, whose father had been the teacher of Awrangzīb (1068–1118/1658–1707), wrote:

*Al-Risāla fi ʿl-taṣawwuf* Bank. XIII, 946, see *Tadhk. ʿulamāʾi Hind* 83.

619 | 9. Khwāja Kalīmallāh al-Chishtī<sup>2</sup> al-Qādirī was in Medina in 1093/1682.

*Kashkūl*, abstract *Khiwān al-fuqarāʾ*, Hyderabad, Niẓām, *JRASB* 1917, CVIII, 58.

10. Ibrāhīm Khān Nawwāb was governor of Kashmīr under Awrangzīb.

*Safīnat al-najāh*, Arabic and Persian, started in 1116/1705, Mashh. IV, 41,<sup>125</sup>.

11. Dāra Shikūh wrote, in 1065/1654:

1. *Majmaʿ al-baḥrayn*, on the association between Yoga and Sufism, which Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. al-Shaykh Aḥmad al-Miṣrī translated from Persian into Arabic sometime before 1185/1771, Būhār 133.—2. *Safīnat al-awliyāʾ*, Arabic translation, *Tuḥfat al-aṣfiyāʾ*, by Jaʿfar al-Ṣādiq al-ʿAydarūs, Rāmpūr I, 332,<sup>62</sup>.

12. Ṣūfī b. Jawhar al-Ghanghārī of Ghanghār in “Upper India”, twelfth century.

1. *al-Talwīḥāt al-ṣūfiyya* Bank. XIII, 958, i.—2. *Hidāyat al-ṣūfiyya* ibid. ii.

2 On the Chishtiyya order, see Titus, *Indian Islam*, Oxford 1930, 118, Sayyid Wajahat Ḥusayn, *JRASB* 1936, 120, 22.

13. Aḥmad b. Rukn al-Dīn al-Nuqūmī wrote, in 1101/1689 in Hyderabad:

*Rawḍat al-ṣālīḥīn wa-minhāj al-mutaʿabbidīn* Āṣaf. III, 20,<sup>285</sup>.

14. Muḥammad Amīn al-Kinānī b. Abi ʿl-Faṭḥ ʿAbd al-Ṣabūr al-Kashmīrī dedicated to Sultan Farrukh Siyar (deposed on 8 Rabīʿ II 1131/1 March 1719, Zambaur 300):

*Nāfiʿ al-sālikīn* Rāmpūr II, 726,<sup>403</sup>.

15. Shāh Kalīmallāh Jahānābādī, d. 1140/1727.

*Sawāʾ al-sabīl* Rāmpūr I, 345,<sup>169</sup>.

16. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥaydar al-Ṣafawī al-Ḥusaynābādī lived around 1151/1738 in Māwarān.

*Mulhamāt rabbāniyya fī asrār dhawqīyya wijdāniyya* Mosul 27,<sup>59</sup>.

17. Faqīrallāh b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qurashī al-Shikāpūrī wrote, in 1160/1747:

| 1. *Wathīqat al-akābir* Pesh. 375.—2. *Quṭb al-irshād*, based on Ḥabīballāh Qandahārī (p. 601) and Ghulām Gīlānī (p. 607), *ibid.* 969/70. 620

18. ʿAbd al-Wāḥid al-Siwastānī wrote, in 1185/1771:

1. *Risālat ajwibat Walī Muʿayyad li-asʿilat Mollā Jīwan* (p. 612) Āṣaf. III, 754,<sup>71</sup>.—  
2. *Anwār al-fuyūḍāt fī ʿmtiyāz ahl al-bāṭin min al-Bāṭiniyya* *ibid.* 2.—3. *Kashf al-kaʿs fī ʿilm al-bāṭin* *ibid.* 3.—4. *Sabīl al-wuṣṭā fī iʿfār al-liḥā* *ibid.* 4.—5. *Naṣṣ al-sārib fī qaṣṣ al-shārib* *ibid.* 5.—6. *Kitāb al-fiqh* Āṣaf. III, 436,<sup>800</sup>.

19. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Jaʿfar al-Dihlawī wrote, before 1187/1773:

*Kanz al-hidāyāt fī maʿrifat al-bidāyāt*, Madras, Shams al-ʿUlamāʾ, *JRASB* 1917, CIX, 60.

20. ʿAbd al-Dāʾim b. ʿAbd al-Ḥayy b. ʿAbd al-Ghanī al-ʿAbbāsī Gawālyārī wrote under Sultan Abū ʿAlī Muẓaffar Shihāb al-Dīn Muḥammad Ṣāḥibqirān (not in Lane-Poole or Zambaur):

*Asās al-uṣūl*, Rāmpūr I, 266,<sup>6</sup>.

21. ‘Alīmallāh al-Lāhūrī.

*Al-Futūḥāt al-insiyya fī taḥqīq rumūz al-Šūfiyya*, Qilič ‘A. 617.

22. Muḥammad Murtaḍā al-Ḥusaynī al-Bilgrāmī, who died in 1205/1790.

1. *Barnāmaj*.—2. *Asānīd al-ṭuruq al-thalātha* (Ilqāniyya, Chishtiyya, Naqshbandiyya).—3. *Ijāzāt Amālī al-Ḥanaḥī*.—4. *al-Majālis al-Shaykhūniyya*.—5. *Takhrīj aḥādīth khayr al-anām* Āṣaf. III, 732,43.

## 9 *Philosophy*

1. After the death of Humāyūn in 964/1557, Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ṣalāḥ b. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Multawī al-Sa’dī al-‘Ibādī al-Shāfi’ī al-Lārī al-Anṣārī, a student of Ghiyāth al-Dīn al-Shirāzī (p. 593), went as a trader to Aleppo, where he settled permanently after having made the pilgrimage. He died in 979/1571 or, according to others, in 977 (according to Ibn al-‘Imād around 967).

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VII, 350.—5. *Sharḥ Risālat al-hay’a* p. 330.—6. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Muṭawwal* I, 517.—7. *Hāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Maybudī* I, 848.—8. *Ithbāt al-ma‘ād al-jismānī*, library of Muḥammad ‘Alī al-Khwānsārī, see Muḥammad Muḥsin Nazīl Sāmarrā’, *al-Dharī‘a ilā taṣānīf al-Shī‘a* I, Najaf 1355, 100,485.

2. Maḥmūd al-Jawnpūrī al-Fārūqī, d. 1062/1652.

Ad p. 490

*Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 413. 1. *al-Ḥikma al-bāligha*, with a commentary, *al-Shams al-bāzigha*, by Mollā Jīwan (d. 1130/1717, p. 612), additionally Aligarh 79,74/6, 80,26, Calc. Madr. 314, Āṣaf. II, 1206,222, Rāmpūr I, 398,123/5, Bank. XXI, 2393/5, ed. Qalandar ‘Alī Panīpatī with a *hāshiya* by Mollā Aḥmadallāh (Leipz. 798), Lodiana 1280, with glosses by ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Laknawī Lucknow 1327.—Glosses: a. Ḥamdallāh b. Shukrallāh b. Shaykh Dāniyāl b. Pīr Muḥammad al-Šiddiqī (d. 1160/1747), Bank. XXI, 2396/8.—b. Mollā Ḥasan b. Qādī Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1189/1783), Būhār 333, Rāmpūr I, 386,57, Bank. XXI, 2400.—c. Niẓām al-Dīn Khalaf al-Šidq Quṭb al-Dīn Sihālāwī (d. 1161/1748), Rāmpūr II, 794,189, Bank. XXI, 2399.—d. Aḥmadallāh Sandilī, Aligarh 80,35.—2. *al-Dawḥa al-mayyāda fī taḥqīq al-šūra wal-mādḍa* Rāmpūr I, 388 (print. n.p., n.d.), on which glosses by Zuhūrallāh b. Muḥammad Walī b. Muftī Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1256/1840) *ibid.* 381,26b.—3. *Ḥirz al-amānī* Rāmpūr I, 335,95.—4. *al-Farā’id sharḥ al-Fawā’id* I, 516.



2a. ‘Abd al-Rashīd b. Muṣṭafā b. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Jawnpūrī immersed himself so much in studying the works of Ibn ‘Arabī that he turned down an invitation from Shāh Jahān. He died in 1080/1672.

*Sabḥat al-marjān* 66, *Ma‘āthir al-kirām* 203, *Abjad al-‘ulūm* 903, *Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Jawnpūr* 49, 61. 1. *al-Rashīdiyya, sharḥ al-Risāla fī qawā‘id al-baḥth*, p. 305.—2. *Majmū‘at al-rasā’il al-sitt*, among which *Khayr al-khabar* on the *adhān*, *Sabḥat al-fikr* on prayer, *al-Nāfi‘ al-kabīr*, introduction to Abū Ḥanīfa’s *al-Jāmi‘ al-ṣaghīr*, *Raf‘ al-sitr* on burials, *Ṭarab al-amāthil*, biographies of prominent ‘ulamā’, Lucknow 1322.

2b. Muḥaddhab al-Dīn b. ‘Abd al-Riḍā wrote, in 1081/1673 in Hyderabad:

1. *Ādāb al-munāzara*, with other treatises, of the years 1077–85/1667–74, library of Hādī b. ‘Abbās āl Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’ in Najaf, see Muḥammad Muḥsin, *al-Dhar‘a* 1, 30,<sup>149</sup>.—2. *Fā‘iq al-maqāl fī ‘l-rijāl*.

2c. Mīr Muḥammad Zāhid b. Muḥammad Aslam al-Harawī was the son of a *yak-hazārī* who was in the service of Shāh Jahān (1037–69/1627–58). The latter appointed him *muḥtasib al-‘askar* and then secretary in Kabul. He later served Awrangzīb and died in 1101/1689.

| *Sabḥat al-marjān* 67, *Ma‘āthir al-kirām* 206, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 428, *Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Hind* 188. 1. *Sharḥ Risālat al-taṣawwūrāt wal-taṣdīqāt* p. 209.—2. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-umūr al-‘amma* ibid.—3. *Hāshiya ‘ala Tahdhib al-manṭiq* p. 302.—4. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Mawāqif* p. 290.—5. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Risāla al-Shamsiyya* 1, 846.—6. *Tafsīr*, in Persian, Aligarh 96,<sup>18</sup>.

622

3. Muḥibballāh b. ‘Abd al-Shakūr al-Bihārī, who was born in Karab in Bihār, was appointed *qāḍī* in Lucknow by Awrangzīb and by the latter’s successor Shāh ‘Ālam as *qāḍī al-quḍāt* of the entire empire. He died soon after, in 1119/1707.

*Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 43, *Ma‘āthir al-kirām* 211, *Sabḥat al-marjān* 76, following these ad Bank. XIX, 1, 1530, *JRASB* 1913, 295, *Hidāyat Ḥusayn*, *EI* 1, 747.

1. *Sullam al-‘ulūm*, on logic, additionally Manch. 387C, Pet. AM Buch. 470, Rabat 509,<sup>4</sup>, Pesh. 1722, Rāmpūr 1, 451,<sup>133</sup>, Aligarh 84,<sup>41</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2313/4, 2331,<sup>1</sup>, printings also Lucknow 1290, Kazan 1906.—Commentaries: 1. *al-Munḥiya*, regarded as the standard work on logic in India, by Qāḍī Mubārak (d. 1162/1748, no. 4), additionally Manch. 388A, Pet. AM Buch. 474, Aligarh 83,<sup>20</sup>, 84,<sup>42</sup>, 85,<sup>55</sup>,

86,<sup>8</sup>, Calc. Madr. 318, Rāmpūr 1, 455,<sup>169/73</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2315/6, printings also Kanpur 1298 (mixed with the commentary of Muḥammad Turāb ‘Alī), 1309, Delhi 1300 (with glosses by Sa’dallāh Qandahārī), Kazan 1887, with glosses by the *muftī* Muḥammad Yūnus Laknawī and Muḥammad al-Ḥusāmī Ḥāfiẓ Darāz Pīshāwarī (d. 1263/1847, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 475, Būhār 308, Rāmpūr 1, 440), 2nd ed. Lucknow 1306, 1316, 1324, with glosses by Muḥammad Muzammil b. Fidā’ Muḥammad Yūsufzāy, Delhi 1294, with glosses on the first part, *Khātim al-ḥawāshī*, by Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq Khayrābādī, Delhi 1317, 1324. Further glosses: a. Faḍl al-Ḥaqq b. Muḥammad Faḍl al-imām al-Khayrābādī (d. 1278/1863 in Rangoon), Bank. XXI, 2317/8, lith. Delhi 1317.—b. *al-Bayān al-kāfi* by Abu ‘l-Barakāt Mawlawī Turāb ‘Alī b. Shajā’at ‘Alī (d. 1281/1861), Ind. 1262, Hyderabad 1287.—c. Anon., Rāmpūr 1, 439/41.—3. Muḥammad ‘Alī Jawnpūrī, Aligarh 84,<sup>30</sup>, 85,<sup>56</sup>.—4. Ḥamdallāh b. Shukrallāh al-Sandilī (d. 1160/1747), Rāmpūr 1, 454/5, printings Kanpur 1261, 1309, ‘Alawī 1264, on the *Taṣdīqāt* Rāmpūr 1, 165/8, Āṣaf. 1, 109, Bank. XXI, 2321.—Glosses: a. Muḥammad Sharīf Khān b. Akmal Khān b. Muḥammad Wāṣil Khān al-Ṭabīb (d. 1231/1815 in Delhi), Rāmpūr 1, 439,<sup>56</sup>, Būhār 306.—b. ‘Imād al-Dīn al-‘Uthmānī al-Labkanī (whose *al-Ushra al-kāmila* is preserved in Aligarh 87,<sup>88</sup>, and *al-Jidhr al-abkam* *ibid.*), Rāmpūr 1, 440,<sup>61</sup>, Bank. Hdl. 194, Aligarh 82,<sup>22</sup>, 85,<sup>60</sup>, Būhār 307.—c. Anon., Būhār 309, i/iii.—d. Mawlawī Ilāhībakhsh al-Fīrūzābādī, *al-Intibāh*, Kanpur 1278.—e. *Ta’līqāt* by Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh Tūnkī additionallly Kanpur 1309, 1322.—

623 f. On individual passages by Muḥammad Aḥsan Bihārī, Ind. 1878.—| 5. *Mir’āt al-shurūḥ* by Muḥammad Mubīn al-Laknawī (d. 2 Rabī‘ II 1225/7 May 1810, see Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 220), Aligarh 86,<sup>60</sup>, Rāmpūr 1, 1156,<sup>177</sup>, Lucknow 1288, 1300, 1322 (in the margin of Aḥmad ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq), with glosses by Khādim, Kanpur 1311, 1314.—6. Qiwām al-Dīn al-Anṣārī al-Mārahawī, Cambr. Suppl. 768.—7. Baḥr al-‘Ulūm ‘Abd al-‘Alī b. Muḥammad Nizām al-Dīn al-Laknawī (d. 1235/1819, no. 7), Aligarh 83,<sup>8</sup>, 18,<sup>20</sup>, Būhār 302, print. Ind. 1892, On which *Ta’līqāt* by the same in Būhār 303, Bank. XXI, 2327, ed. Khalīl Aḥmad Sanbhalī and Muḥammad Ilyās Rashāwarī, Delhi.—8. Muḥammad Ashraf b. Abī Muḥammad al-‘Abbāsī al-Bardawānī, composed in 1146–50/1733–7, Būhār 304, Bank. XXI, 2320.—9. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Faṭḥallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Sandilī (from Sandīl near Lucknow, a student of Ḥamdallāh, d. 1200/1785), Rāmpūr 1, 456, 179/80, Būhār 305.—10. *al-Aqwāl al-arba’a*, on individual pasages by Muḥammad Ḥasan al-Laknawī, with glosses, *al-Qawl al-aslam ‘alā baḥth al-taṣawwurāt*, by Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī (below p. 503), Pet. AM Buch. 473, Kanpur 1286, Lucknow 1326; in the appendix: a. *Ḥall al-mughlaq*, by the same.—b. *Sawāniḥ al-zamān*, on individual passages, by Muḥammad Ḥasan Sanbhalī (= Pesh. 1774, which has Muḥammad Ḥusayn Sihālāwī ?).—d. *al-Qawl al-wāsiṭ*, by the same,

Kanpur 1301, with superglosses by the *muftī* Muḥammad Yūsuf al-Laknawī, Lucknow 1314.—11. Abu 'l-Maẓhar Sharaf al-Dīn Muḥammad, 13th cent., Bank. XXI, 2326.—12. Ḥasan b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1199/1783), Bank. XXI, 2323, Rāmpūr I, 554<sub>157/60</sub>, Ind. 1286, 1301.—13. *Ta'liq 'alā Sharḥ Mollā Ḥasan* (no. 10) by Abu 'l-Barakāt Turāb 'Alī b. Shajā'at 'Alī (d. 1281/1861), Rāmpūr I, 434<sub>12</sub> Indian printing 1265.—14. *Tahrīrāt* by Ḥaydar 'Alī b. Ḥamdallāh, ed. Ḥāfiẓ 'Alī Aṣghar Fayḍābādī, Rāmpūr I, 434<sub>10b</sub>.—15. *Ta'liqāt 'alā sharḥ al-Sullam* by Muḥammad al-Mujtahid al-Shī'ī al-Laknawī, *ibid.*—16. Muḥammad Firūz b. Maḥabbat wrote during the reign of Shāh 'Ālam (1173–1221/1759–1806), Rāmpūr I, 174, Būhār 31, Bank. XXI, 2324.—17. *Mi'rāj al-fuhūm* by Muḥammad 'Alī al-Mubārakī al-Jawnpūrī Rāmpūr I, 456<sub>178</sub>.—18. Muḥammad Walī b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Sihālāwī, composed in 1155/1742, *ibid.* 456<sub>181/2</sub>.—19. 'Abdallāh Muḥammad Sahāranpūrī al-Ḥusaynī Riḍwān, *ibid.* 183.—20. Sharaf al-Dīn Rāmpūrī, *ibid.* 457.—21. Asadallāh Panjābī, 13th cent. Bank. XXI, 2325.—22. *Intāq al-maḥfūm* by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Bahā', Delhi 1322.—23. A mixed commentary, from various sources, Lahore 1313.—24. Anon., As. Soc. 1913, II, 296.—25. Muḥammad Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī al-'Alawī, Pet. AM Buch. 472.—26. Aḥmad 'Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Muḥammad Sa'īd, Lucknow 1322.

III. *Musallam al-thubūt* additionally Manch. 165, Pesh. 554, Calc. Madr. 304, Āṣaf. II, 102<sub>31</sub>, Rāmpūr I, 278, 100/3, Bank. XIX, 1, 1530/2, printings Aymara 1297, Delhi 1311, C. 1326, Būlāq 1322 (in the margin of al-Ghazzālī's *Mustaṣfā*).—Commentaries: 1. *al-Munhiyāt*, a self-commentary, Rāmpūr I, 279<sub>111/2</sub>, Būhār 139, lith. Delhi 1317, 1323.—2. Nizām al-Dīn b. Mollā Quṭb al-Dīn al-Sihālāwī Ustādh al-Hind (d. 1161/1781, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 445, *Sabḥat al-marjān* 94, *Abjad al-ūlūm* 911, *Ma'āthir al-kirām* 220, *Aghṣān al-arba'a* 5), Ind. Off. 332/3, Rāmpūr I, 274<sub>68/70</sub>, Āṣaf. I, 98<sub>85</sub>, 108, Būhār 140, Bank. XIX, 1, 1533.—3. *Kashf al-mubham* by Muḥammad Bashīr al-Dīn 'Uthmān al-Qannawjī, Kanpur | 1247, 1287, 1309.—4. *Fawātiḥ al-raḥamūt* by Baḥr al-'Ulūm 'Abd al-'Alī Muḥammad Abu 'l-'Ayyāsh (no. 8), Cairo, Qawala I, 293, Rāmpūr I, 277, Āṣaf. I, 100<sub>36</sub>, Bank. Hdl. 522, Būhār 142/3, Lucknow 1295, 1321, in the margin of al-Ghazzālī's *Mustaṣfā*, Būlāq 1322, C. 1324.—5. Mollā Barakāt, Bank. Hdl. 438, Būhār 144 (dated 1233/1817).—6. Mollā Ḥasan, Āṣaf. III, 96<sub>35</sub>.—7. Ḥasan b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Laknawī (d. 1125/1713), Rāmpūr I, 275<sub>72</sub>.—8. Mollā Mubīn b. Muḥibballāh b. 'Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Muḥammad Sa'īd b. Quṭb al-Dīn al-Shahid al-Sihālāwī (d. 1198/1784), a student of Ḥasan al-Laknawī, *ibid.* 274<sub>71</sub>, Bank. XIX, 1, 1536.—9. *Khazā'in al-shurūḥ* by 'Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Faḍl al-Ḥaqq al-Khayrābādī (d. 1316/1898), Kanpur n.d., Hyderabad n.d.—10. *Taqrīr al-aslam*, Persian by Muḥammad Sharīf Muṣṭafābādī, Benares 1912.

IV. *Risālat juz' lā yatajazza'* Ind. Off. 581, ix, Būhār 463, vii.

4. Qāḍī Mubārak b. Muḥammad Dā'im al-Fārūqī al-Gupāmū'ī, who died in 1162/1748 in Oudh.

*Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 174. 1. *Ḥāshiya 'alā ḥāshiyat Mīr Zāhid* p. 290.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Sullam* p. 623.—3. *Sharḥ al-Sullam al-murawniq*, see below, p. 462.

5. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Sihālawī, who died in 1175/1761.

*Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 173. 1. *al-'Urwa al-wuthqā*, a philosophical cosmology based on Plato and Aristotle, Bank. XXI, 2402.—2. *al-Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-'Aqā'id al-Aḍudiyya*, p. 291, *ibid.* x, 557.

6. Mollā Ḥasan b. Ghulām Muṣṭafā al-Lakhnawī lived in Delhi, Lucknow, and Rāmpūr. He died in the latter in 1198/1783.

*Aghṣān al-arba'a* 8, *Āthār al-uwal* 10. 1. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Zāhidiyya*, p. 290.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Shams al-bāzigha*, p. 621.

7. Muḥammad Panāh Musta'idd Khān, twelfth century.

*Risāla fi 'l-ja'l al-basīṭ*, a chapter on logic, Rāmpūr 1, 224, Bank. XXI, 2328.

8. Abu 'l-'Ayyāsh 'Abd al-'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Nizām al-Dīn Baḥr al-'Ulūm Malik al-'Ulamā' was born in Lucknow. It was there that he began to teach, subsequently working in Shāhjahānpūr before spending five years as the head of the National Madrasa in Rāmpūr, then in Būhār, and finally in Madras, where he died in 1235/1819 or, according to others, in 1225/1810.

625 | *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 467, *Tadhk. 'ulamā'i Hind* 123, *Aghṣān al-arba'a* 121, *al-Nadwa*, June 1907, *JASB* NS II (1911), 694, *EI* I, 584. 1. *Ḥāshiya 'alā ḥāshiyat Mīr Zāhid* p. 290.—2. *Sharḥ al-Musallam* p.—3. *Rasā'il al-arkān (al-arba'a)*, Rāmpūr 1, 196,<sup>210/1</sup>.—4. *al-'Ujāla al-nāfi'a*, *ibid.* 499,<sup>135</sup>.

9. Muḥammad Khayr al-Dīn al-Jawnpūrī was born in 1165/1751 in Allāhābād. He studied under Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Mūsawī al-Awrangābādī and after the latter's death in 1185/1771 in Jawnpūr under Muḥammad 'Askarī. In 1198/1783 he entered into the service of the British resident J. Anderson and died a retiree of the British administration of Jawnpūr in 1243/1827.

*Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Jawnpūr* 131, Elliot, *Hist. of India* VIII, 237. *Zawāhir al-jawāhir*, philosophy, with a commentary, *Naqd al-jawāhir*, composed in 1211/2, Būhār 332.

10. ‘Abd al-Rasūl b. Muḥammad Khān al-Bijāpūrī.

*Rawḍat al-anwār fī ḥikmah al-mabda’ wal-ma‘āsh wal-ma‘ād wal-asrār* Būhār 134.

11. An unidentified author wrote a work on logic that became very popular in India.

*Mizān al-mantiq* Ind. Off. 573, As. Soc. 80, Būhār 311, Āṣaf. 11, 1582,<sup>85</sup> Bank. XXI, 2309/10, 2332,<sup>11</sup> lith. Ind. 1274, Kanpur 1863, 1881, Lucknow 1869.—Commentary, *Badī’ al-mizān*, by ‘Abd al-Hādī b. Ilāhdād al-‘Uthmānī al-Ṭulanbī (of Toolumba in Punjab) Munich 304, Ind. Off. 574, Br. Mus. 455, Pesh. 1783, Āṣaf. 11, 1566,<sup>36</sup> (which mistakenly has al-Haddād), printings Lucknow 1261, Kanpur 31862,<sup>1881</sup> (Ellis I, 20), glosses on it by Mollā Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Mīrzā, written during the reign of Shāh Jahān 1037–69/1628–59 in Jahāngīr-Nagar in Bengal, Būhār 300, other glosses Rāmpūr I, 436; anonymous Persian commentary in Bank. XXI, 2332,<sup>3</sup>.

### 9a *Medicine*

1. Luṭfallāh b. Sa’d al-Dīn al-Fārūqī wrote, in 931/1524:

*Tarwīḥ al-arwāḥ min ‘ilal al-ashbāḥ* Rāmpūr I, 471,<sup>38</sup>.

2. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ardastānī wrote for Sultan Muḥammad Quṭbshāh of Golkonda (989–1020/1581–1611):

*Mu‘ālaḥat al-amrād*, Mashh. XVI, 40,<sup>122</sup>.

| 3. Ḥakīm ‘Alī al-Gilānī, a nephew of Ḥakīm al-Mulk, went from Persia to the court of Akbar, where he soon rose to prominence because of his medical skill. In 998/1580 he was sent as an envoy to ‘Alī ‘Ādil Shāh in Bijāpūr, but returned to Delhi after the latter suddenly passed away. In 1595 he constructed a famous reservoir. Under Jahāngīr he received the rank of *dū-hazārī*, but died soon after, on 14 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1017/22 March 1609.

626

Blochmann, *Āṭini Akbarī*, transl. 467 (where his death is placed on 5 Muḥarram 1018), Bank. Cat. IV, 54/5. *Sharḥ al-Qānūn* see I, 825.

2. Ḥakīm Kāzim, a son of the famous *mujtahid* Khawār ‘Alī al-Tustarī al-Najafī, died in 1149/1736.

This is according to Rāmpūr Cat. 468, no. 14, while according to Beale, *Or. Biogr. Dict.* 216, he composed his *Farah-nāme’i Fāṭima* in 1150/1787. *Akmal al-ṣinā’a* Rāmpūr 468, no. 14/5, the practical part in Bank. IV, 84.

3. Muḥammad Amān b. Muḥammad Afḍal al-Barlās al-Badakhshī, 11th cent.

*Jāmi’ al-amānī*, a medical compendium, Bank. IV, 87.

4. Muḥammad Hāshim b. Muḥammad Hādī ‘Alawī Khān Mu’tamad al-Mulk was born in Ramaḍān 1080/February 1670 in Shiraz. In 1111/1699 he went to India where he entered into the service of Awrangzīb. The latter appointed him as the personal physician of his son A’zam Shāh, who also honoured him after he had acceded to the throne, as did his successor Muḥammad Shāh. When Nādir Shāh sacked Delhi in 1151/1739, he took him along with him to his capital, although he was allowed to return to Delhi, where he died in 1162/1749.

*Miftāḥ al-tawārīkh* 496. 1. *Qarabādhīn ‘Alawī Khān*, Bank. IV, 107.—2. *Risāla fī ‘ilm al-mūsīqī*, Rāmpūr I, 414,<sup>34</sup>.—3. *Kitāb fī aḥwāl a’ḍā’ al-naḥs*, ibid. 492,<sup>195</sup>.

4. Muḥammad Dād al-Ḥanafī al-Qādirī, 11th cent.

*Tanqīḥ al-mirāq wal-ikhtirāq*, Bank. IV, 108, xix, Rāmpūr I, 472,<sup>50</sup>.

627 | 5. Muḥammad Murād al-Qādirī al-Shaṭṭārī al-Turābī al-Burhānī wrote, in 1119/1707:

*Al-Mustaw‘ab fī aḥkām al-mushilāt*, Rāmpūr I, 496,<sup>230</sup>.

6. Ḥadhīq al-Mulk Muḥammad Kāzim b. Ḥakīm Ḥaydar al-Tustarī al-Dihlawī, who died in 1149/1736.

1. *Akmal al-ṣinā’a*, Rāmpūr I, 468,<sup>14/5</sup>.—2. *Jāmi’ al-ṣanā’i’* ibid. 473,<sup>54</sup>.—3. *Sharḥ al-Qānūn ‘ala l-ḥummayāt*, Persian, Rāmpūr I, 487,<sup>148</sup>.

7. Ḥakīm Shāh Muḥammad b. Shaykh Muḥammad A’zam, d. 1196/1782.

*Juz’iyyat (Khazīnat?) al-rumūz*, Pesh. 1606.

8. ‘Azīz al-Raḥmān Khudāyār Khān wrote, before 1158/1745 (the date of the manuscript):

*Jāmi‘ al-laṭāfa*, Āṣaf. I, 918,<sup>104,305</sup>.

9. Ḥakīm Shifā‘ī Faṭḥ Khān ‘Alī b. Ḥakīm Ḥikmatallāh ‘Abd al-Shāfi Khān Masīḥ al-Mulk, twelfth century.

1. *Risāla fi ‘l-bāh*, Bank. IV, 108, viii, Rāmpūr I, 487,<sup>93</sup>.—2. *Jirāḥat al-mu‘ānidīn*, Rāmpūr I, 473,<sup>55</sup>, against which an anonymus author wrote *Tanbih al-majānīn*, ibid. 472,<sup>47</sup>.

# 10 Travelogues

‘Alī Khān b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Ma‘šūm b. Ibrāhīm Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥasanī al-Madanī, a descendant of Ghiyāth al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī (p. 593), was born in Medina on 15 Jumādā I 1052/12 August 1642. He made the pilgrimage starting from Burhānpūr, and visited Baghdad, Najaf, and Karbala. Because he did not find the reception he had expected from the Safavid Ḥasan in Shiraz, he worked as a teacher at the Manṣūriyya madrasa there and died in that city in 1117/1705 or, according to others, in 1120/1708.

*Amal al-āmil* 52, *Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 421, *Shudhūr al-‘iqyān* I, 403, *Sabḥat al-marjān* 85, *Nujūm al-samā‘* 176.—2. *Sulāfat al-‘aṣr* additionally Haupt 694, Leid. 1046, Cidi Hammouda 16, As‘ad Ef. 2736 (*MO* VII, 127), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, | 187, Beirut 118. Teh. II, 405, Mashh. XV, 19,<sup>56</sup>, Rāmpūr I. 595,<sup>170/2</sup>, Bank. XV, 795, Būhār 270, Āṣaf. I, 338,<sup>50/1</sup>, a defective printing, with the title *Sulāfat al-‘aṣr fi maḥāsīn al-shu‘arā‘ bi-kulli miṣr*, C. 1324, 1334.—3. *al-Darajāt al-rafi‘a* in 5 hefty volumes in Najaf, Khāqānī library (Ritter).—4. *Badī‘iyya*, with the commentary *Anwār al-badī‘ etc.* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 233, <sup>2</sup>440, Manch. 814, Rāmpūr I, 560,<sup>7</sup>, lith. n.p., n.d. (Fulton 226), Tehran 1314.—6. *Sharḥ al-Ṣaḥīfa al-kāmila* I, 76.—7. *al-Ṭirāz fi ‘l-lugha* Najaf, Khāqānī library.—8. *Dīwān*, Āṣaf. I, 702,<sup>144</sup>.

628

Ad p. 491

# 11 Encyclopaedias

1. Muḥammad ‘Alā’ b. ‘Alī Qāḍī Muḥammad Ḥāmid b. Muḥammad Ṣābir al-Fārūqī al-Ṭahānawī wrote, in 1158/1745:

*Kashshāf iṣṭilāḥāt al-funūn*, additionally Bank. XX, 2009.

2. ‘Abd al-Nabī b. ‘Abd al-Rasūl al-Aḥmadnagarī completed on 14 Muḥarram 1173/8 September 1759:

*Jāmi‘ al-‘ulūm al-mulaqqab bi-Dustūr al-‘ulamā’*, terminology of all the sciences, Bank. XX, 2010, printed in 4 volumes, Hyderabad 1331.

3. Muḥammad Sharīf Kanbū dedicated to the emperor Jahāngīr (1014–37/1605–27):

*Tis‘at Rasā’il*: 1. *Mulhim al-ghayb (fi ‘l-fiqh)*.—2. *Risāla fi ‘l-ṣarf*.—3. *Risāla fī tafsīr sūrat al-Fātiḥa*.—4. *Risāla fi ‘l-naḥw*.—5. *Risāla fi ‘l-waḍ‘*.—6. *Risāla fi ‘l-manṭiq*.—7. *Risāla dar qiṣṣa’i Chār Yār*.—8. *Risāla fi ‘l-munāẓara*.—9. *Risāla fī uṣūl al-ḥadīth*, of which the last 8 arise from reading particular letters from the first in a specific order, Bank. XIX, 2, 1779.

Ad p. 492



## Chapter 8. The Malay Archipelago

5. Abū ‘Abdallāh Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad al-Mahfanī wrote:

*Arkān al-nikāḥ*, Berl. 4681, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 50 (with glosses in Javanese), Leid. 1907, Rāmpūr I, 236,<sup>450</sup>, with the commentary *Fayḍ al-jawād al-fattāḥ fī bayān Arkān al-nikāḥ* by Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Sunbalāwī, composed in 1275.

| 6. Muḥammad Sammān, an esteemed Sufi in the Malay archipelago.

629

Snouck-Hurgronje, *The Achehnese* II, 216 ff. *Rātib Sammān*, Bat. Suppl. 361.

7. *History of the First Theologians of Mai Idris Aloome of Borneo (1571/83) by his Imam A. b. Fartna together with the Diwan of the Sultan of Borneo and “Girgani” of the Magumi*, transl. from the Arabic with Introduction and Notes by H.R. Palmer, Lagos 1926.

8. ‘Abd al-Ṣamad al-Jāwī al-Palembānī (of Palembang on Sumatra), who lived towards the end of the twelfth century.

1. *Naṣīḥat al-Muslimīn wa-tadhkirat al-mu’minīn fī faḍā’il al-jihād fī sabīl Allāh wa-karāmāt al-mujāhidīn fī sabīl Allāh*, Bat. Suppl. 249/50.—2. *Rātib ‘A. al-P.*, *ibid.* 362.

9. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Lamgūtī, of Lamgūt in Aceh (Snouck Hurgronje, *The Achehnese* II, 28), wrote:

*Al-Urjūza al-mufīda (al-marmūza)* on grammar, with a commentary, Bat. Suppl. 814/5.

Ad p. 493

## Chapter 9. Rumelia and Anatolia

V. Chauvin, Notes pour l'histoire de l'imprimerie à Constantinople, *Zentralbl. f. Bibl.* xxiv, book 6. F. Babinger, *Stambuler Buchwesen im 18. Jahrh.*, Leipzig 1910.

### 1 *Poetry*

1. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Qayṣarī, ca. 1000/1591 (?).

Religious poems, Leipz. 578.

2. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Jantemir al-Ḥanafī wrote:

*Muntakhab al-afkār fī madḥ al-Khunkyār*, i.e. Sultan Süleymān II (1099–1102/1687–91), Top Kapu 2331 (*RSO* IV, 701).

630 | 3. Muḥammad Efendi al-Krīmī, who lived in the middle of the 11th century.

*Dīwān*, epistles and riddles, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 77.

4. Under the *takhalluṣ* of Abū Nāʾila, ʿAbdallāh b. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad Koprülüzāde, a member of the famous Köprülü family of viziers, tried his hand at poetry.

1. *Dīwān*, Berl. 8032, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 116, commentary by Selīm Ef. in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 84,<sub>8</sub>, <sup>2</sup>154,<sub>8</sub>.—2. *al-Ifāda al-muqniʿa fī qirāʾāt al-aʿimma al-arbaʿa* Lāleli 21.

5. ʿAbd al-Bāqī b. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā ʿArīf, who died in 1125/1713.

ḤKh VI, 632. 1. *Maqāmat fath Qandiyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 84,<sub>1</sub>, <sup>2</sup>154,<sub>1</sub>.—2. *al-Risāla al-qalamiyya* ibid. 7.—3. *Risāla fī ʿl-ḥaqīqa wal-majāz*, from the Persian original of ʿIṣām al-Dīn al-Isfarāʾinī (p. 571), ibid. 2.

### 1a *Philology*

1. Jamāl al-Dīn Ishāq al-Qaramānī, d. 930/1523.

*Al-Tawābiʿ fī ʿl-ṣarf* additionally Bol. 336/8.

2. For Murād III (1574–93), Ḥusām al-Dīn b. ʿAbdallāh al-Rūmī wrote:

*Talkhīṣ al-naḥw*, Paris 5878.

2a. Yahyā b. Naṣūḥ b. Isrāʿīl al-Ḥanafī, ca. 950/1532.

HKh I, 403, IV, 579 (without date). 1. *Sharḥ al-ʿAwāmil al-mʿa* I, 504,<sub>3</sub>.—2. *Sharḥ al-Miṣbāḥ fi ʿl-naḥw* I, 1294,<sub>6</sub>.—3. *al-Durr al-naẓīm, sharḥ risāla fi ʿl-lughā li-ʿAbd al-Laṭīf b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Firishte* (p. 315,<sub>23</sub>) Cairo, Qawala II, 2.

2b. Muṣṭafā b. Shams al-Dīn al-Qaraḥiṣārī al-Akhtarī, d. 968/1560.

*Al-Akhtarī*, an Arabic-Turkish dictionary, Paris 4324/7, print. Istanbul 1242.

3b. Shams al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Thanāʾ Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Zilī al-Shamsī al-Khalwatī al-Sīwāsī, of Zīla near Sīwās, died in 1009/1600.

| *Najm al-hudā fi manāqib al-shaykh Shams al-Dīn al-Sīwāsī*, completed by his nephew Rajab b. Ibrāhīm al-Sīwāsī in 1013/1604 (Brussali M. Ṭāhir, *ʿOM* 95), Vat. v. 1417, Br. Mus. Turk. F. 18b.—1. *Ḥall maʿāqid al-qawāʿid allatī thabatat bi-dalāʾil al-shawāhid*, completed in 967/1559 in Zīla, see p. 24, 3d.—2. *Sharḥ Manār al-anwār*, p. 196. 631

4. Muṣṭafā b. Ibrāhīm of Gallipoli died in 1024/1615.

*Zubdat al-amthāl* additionally Berl. 8170/1 (attributed to Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Khaṭīb), Cambr. 503.

4a. ʿAbdallāh al-Dunquzī wrote, before 1038/1628 (the date of the commentary in HKh II, 68,<sub>1938</sub>):

*Bināʾ al-afʿāl*, Cairo, Qawala II, 23, Istanbul 1276, 1317, C. 1310. *Petit traité des formes du verbe*, texte ar. avec trad. franç. par M. Bagard, 1898.—Commentaries: 1. *Asās al-bināʾ* by Aḥmad Rushdī al-Muftī al-Ḥanafī al-Qaraʿāgāčī, abstract *Talkhiṣ* by ʿAlī b. ʿUthmān, Istanbul 1302.—2. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj Ḥumayd al-Kaffawī (no. 12), Qawala II, 33.—3. Anon., *ibid.* 34.

Ad p. 494

5. Khiḍr b. Muḥammad al-Muftī al-Amāsī wrote, in 1060–1/1650–1:

1. *Unbūb al-balāgha etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 177.—2. *Tahyij ghuṣūn al-uṣūl*, Lāleli 698, Calc. Madr. 304 (which mistakenly has Naṣr b. Muḥammad).

5a. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf b. Muḥammad Riyāḏzāde wrote for Meḥmed IV (1058–99/1648–77):

*Abkār al-abkār fī kashf al-ghīṭā’ ‘an abkār al-afkār*, on the mistakes of lexicographers, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 1.

5b. Muḥammad al-Tirawī al-Aysī, who died in 1046/1636.

*Al-Munaqqahāt al-mashrūḥa*, a textbook on rhetoric, ḤKh VI, 198, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 232, <sup>2</sup>435, Landb.–Br. 2.

5c. Ṣāliḥ Efendi b. Shaykh al-Islām, eleventh century.

*Qāmūs al-arwām fī niẓām al-kalām*, Turkish-Arabic dictionary in 28 capita, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 23.

6. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā b. Maḥmūd Ḥājibzāde al-Istanbūlī, d. 1100/1698.

2. *Biḏā’at al-ḥukkām fī iḥkām al-aḥkām*, Arabic and Turkish pro forma documents, MSS in Istanbul in Schacht I, no. 70.—3. *Sharḥ al-Sirājiyya* see I, 379.

632 | 8. ‘Isā b. ‘Alī b. Ḥasan b. Mazyad b. Yūsuf b. ‘Alī al-Būlawī al-Kurdī (Kardawī?) wrote, in 1113/1701:

*Mufīd al-i’rāb*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 204, <sup>2</sup>395, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 162.

8a. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Walī al-Ā’idīnī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1123/1711:

*Azhar al-shurūḥ* (‘*ala ‘l-Taṣrīf al-‘Izzī* I, 497), Cairo, Qawala II, 19, Istanbul 1250, 1292, 1320.

9. Muḥammad Salīm b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Ḥalīm Efendi, who died in 1138/1725.

*Mawārid al-baṣā’ir* etc. additionally Fātiḥ 4129.

10. Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad As‘ad b. ‘Alī Yanabulī Efendi, one of the proof-readers at the imperial printing press in Istanbul, died in 1166/1752.

Muḥammad Ṭāhir Brussalī, ‘*Osm. Mü‘ell.* I, 234, Babinger, *Stamb. Buchw.* 21. According to Muḥammad Ṭāhir, a collection of his philosophical treatises is preserved in Rāḡib (not in the catalogue).

11. Muḥammad Rāghib Pāshā, who died in 1176/1763.

Ad p. 495

1. *Safīnat al-Rāghib etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 969, Qilič 'A. 792, Selīm Āgā 952, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 185, see Massignon, *Textes* 193.—2. *Muntakhabāt*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 385.—3. *Risālat al-ʿarūd* additional MS Ritter.

12. Muḥammad b. Ḥumayd al-Kaffawī was a *mollā* in Medina and *qāḍī* in Jerusalem and died in 1168/1754.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM II, 7. 1. *Risāla fi 'l-munāẓara*, with a commentary by 'Umar b. Ḥusayn al-Qaraḥīṣārī, Berl. 5334.—2. *Sharḥ Bānat Su'ād* see I, 39.—3. *Ḥāshiya 'alā ḥāshiyat al-Jurjānī 'alā sharḥ al-Ījī li-Mukhtaṣar al-Muntahā* see I, 1306.—4. *Sharḥ al-bīnā* p. 631.

13. Mawlānā b. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ.

*Al-Shudhūr al-dhahabīyya wal-qīṭa' al-Aḥmadiyya fi 'l-lugha al-Turkiyya*, mainly listings of words, Munich 768, Cambr. Suppl. 799, Algiers 36, Mosul 222,<sup>165</sup>.

14. Ibrāhīm Ḥaqqī b. Khalīl al-Akinī.

*Al-Risāla al-waḍ'īyya*, commentary *al-Ujāla al-Raḥmiyya* by Muḥammad Raḥmī al-Akinī b. Aḥmad al-Naẓīf, Istanbul 1311 (Qawala II, 18), around 1312 (Qawala II, 100), and the *Uṣārat al-funūn*, by the same, Istanbul 1306.

## | 2      *Historiography*

2. Aḥmad b. Qara Kamāl, ca. 930/1523.

Babinger 75A. *Jawāhir al-bayān fī dawlat āl 'Uthmān* Vat. v. 870.

3. Sinān al-Dīn Yūsuf b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad Shāh b. Muḥammad al-Yakānī (Yägän?), who died in 945/1539.

*Ghazawāt al-sultān Selīm li-rawāfiḍ al-'Ajam* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 279.

4. Abu 'l-Khayr Aḥmad b. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Muṣṭafā Ṭāshköprizāde, d. 968/1560.

Ad p. 496

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 352, Muḥammad Ṭāhir Brussali, *ʿOM* I, 346, *Taʿl. san.* 33, Babinger, *GO* 84. 1. *Nawādir al-akḥbār* etc. based on Abū Muḥammad al-Andarsakānī (HKh III, 637, no. 7315) etc.—2. *al-Shaqāʾiq al-Nuʿmāniyya* etc. additionally Leipz. 716, I, Munich 441, Gött. ar. 85, Leid. 1038/9, Upps. II, 650, Manch. 301, Paris 5945, 5981, 5991, Br. Mus. Or. 7313 (DL 35), Cambr. 632/4, Suppl. 810, Pet. AMK 934, Vat. v. 1414, 1420, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> III, <sup>2</sup>212, Princ. 34, Selīm Āghā 817, Bāyezīd 2434/7, Yeni 858, Qilič ʿA. 753, Wehbī 1066, AS 3273/4 (other Istanbul MSS in Babinger), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 234, Qawala II, 238, Beirut 119, Mosul 5312, 173,28, anon. abstract Paris 6644. *Eṣ-Ṣ. en-N.* mit Zusätzen, Verbesserungen und Anmm. a. d. Ar. übers. v. O. Rescher, Istanbul-Galata 1927. Turkish translation: 1. Muḥammad al-Majdī (d. 999/1590), Vienna 1225, Paris 138, Pet. AM Dorn 100, Asʿad Ef. 2220, AS 3152, NO 3379/82, Āqsarāy 758/9, Ḥamīd. 924, Rāghib 1000.—2. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Amāsī, completed in 998/1590, additionally Cairo TK 188f.—3. Muḥammad Khākī al-Muḥtasib (of Belgrade), completed in 968/1561, Berl. Or. 8, 2092, Paris 137, AS 3153, Köpr. 230.—Continuations: b. ʿAbd al-Qādir Efendi Yılançiq.—f. Baldirzāde (d. 1060/1650), Bāyezīd 2420 (= *Rawḍati ewliyā* Babinger p. 191 ?).—4. *Miftāḥ al-saʿāda* etc. with an extensive bibliography, which served as a model for Ḥājji Khalīfa's *Kashf al-ẓunūn*, additionally Leipz. 7, Paris 5948, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 493, in Krenkow's possession, Dāmādzāde 1575, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 191, first half print. Hyderabad 1329. *M. es-s.*: Islamische Ethik und Wissenschaftslehre des 10. Jahrh. nach dem Druck Ḥaidarābād 1329 und der Hds. ʿUm. 5207 übers. v. O. Rescher I, Istanbul 1934. Turkish transl. *Mevzūʿatu ʿl-ʿulūm*, Der Seadet 1315 (Ritter, *Isl.* x, 243). Anon. abstract entitled *Madīnat al-ʿulūm* additionally Vienna 17, Rāmpūr 86, Bank. XXI, 2234 (which mentions al-Iznīqī [to be read thus] as its author, a student of Qāḍizade al-Rūmī, d. 931/1524).—

Ad p. 497

7. *Risāla fī ʿilm al-farāʾid* additionally Tüb. 212,<sup>1</sup>, Vienna 1797,<sup>2</sup>. Self-commentary in Tüb. 212,<sup>2</sup>.—13. *Risāla fī ʿilm ādāb al-baḥth*, with a self-commentary, additionally Leipz. | 864, iii, Pet. AMK 920, Buch. 24/5, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 240, <sup>2</sup>448,<sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup>241, <sup>2</sup>449,<sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>243, <sup>2</sup>452,<sup>2</sup>, Princ. 107, Rabat 507, xviii, Selīm Āghā, Majm. 1063,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo, Qawala II, 303, 311, Sbath 907 (*Risāla fī fann al-munāzara wa-sharḥihā*), Beirut 416,<sup>6,7</sup>, Mosul 45,<sup>6,7</sup>.—Commentaries: a. Mūsā b. Aḥmad Abu ʿl-Barakāt al-Nigdawī, Pet. AMK 920, Buch. 26/7.<sup>1</sup>—b. al-Ṭarsūsī, Pet. AMK 921.—14. *al-Shifāʾ fī dawāʾ al-wabāʾ* additionally Rāmpūr I, 348,<sup>200</sup>.—15. *Munyat al-shubbān* etc. Köpr. 1402 (*MSOS* XIV, 25).—17. *Risālat masālik al-khalāṣ* etc. additionally Paris

1 = (?) Mūsā Efendi al-Najāti al-Barakāti, whose *Risāla fī maʿnāʾ ḥarf al-taʾrīf wa-aṣl waḍʿihī* is preserved in Cairo, Qawala II, 13.

4606<sub>3</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, 218.—20. *al-ʿInāya fī taḥqīq al-istiʿāra* additionally Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 480<sub>2</sub>.—23. *ʿUddat al-fatāwī* I, 645.—24. *Risālat al-qaḍāʾ wal-qadar* Tunis, Zayt. III, 32<sub>1349</sub>.

4a. Supposedly, ʿAlī b. al-Qāḍī Saʿdī al-Baʿlabakkī made an abstract of an Arabic translation from a Turkish chronicle, running until the year 977/1569:

*Gḥāyat al-bayān wa-nihāyat al-tibyān*, Paris 1412<sub>9</sub> (see Babinger, p. 76), HKh v, 487 (but which has 717 as the year of death?).

4b. ʿAlī b. Amrallāh al-Ḥinnāʾī, d. 979/1571.

*Mukhtaṣar fī dhikr ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya* (HKh IV, 138), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 272, <sup>2</sup>490<sub>2</sub>, Sbath 864, an abstract of it (?) by Rafīʿ al-Dīn al-Shirwānī in Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 258 = (?) *Risāla* of al-Ḥusaynī, whose *Taḥqīq masʿalat al-tashkīk* is preserved in Pesh. 1773<sub>11</sub>.

4c. Ibrāhīm b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Ḥājj Qāsim al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanafī Ḥanbalizāde, who died in 983/1575.

HKh IV, 355. 1. *Manāqib Amīr Sulṭān* (i.e. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī, ca. 800/1397 in Bursa, see Hammer, *GOR* I, 234 ff.), Leid. 1114.

4d. An unidentified author wrote a panegyric on Sultan Murād III (1574–95):

*Risālat al-intiṣār li-quḍwat al-akhyār*, Paris 5933.

5. ʿAlī Efendi b. Bālī b. Muḥammad Bek Manq,<sup>2</sup> who died in 992/1584.

| 1. *al-ʿIqd al-manẓūm etc.* additionally Leipz. 717, Leid. 1040 (fragm.), Paris 5944, 635  
Cambr. 686, Pet. AM 207, NO 3316, Bāyezīd 2419, 2421, 2439, 2935/9, Asʿad 2444,  
Qilič ʿA. 753, Magnesia, BKO VII, 87, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 270, Rāmpūr I, 641<sub>174</sub>, Bank. XII,  
806.—2. *Ifādat al-faṭḥ fī ḥāshiyat sharḥ Taghyīr al-Miftāḥ* see I, <sup>1</sup>295.

2 This is according to MS Vienna, Leipz. Manḡ, according to Babinger, *GO* 113, rather: Munuq, “castrate”?

5a. Şārim al-Dīn b. Yūsuf al-Mukhtār al-Rūmī al-Millī, d. 1040/1630.

Ahlw. 8161<sub>2</sub>. *Al-Rawḍ al-arīj al-shamīm al-‘āṭir al-nasīm*, Berl. Oct. 1206.

Ad p. 498

6. ‘Alī Dede b. Muṣṭafā ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Busnawī al-Sigetwārī Shaykh al-Türbe, who died in 1107/1598 in Szolnok.

Muḥammad Ṭāhir Brussali, ‘OM 1, 115, Babinger, *GO* 119. 1. *Muḥāḍarāt al-awā’il etc.*, completed in 998/1590, additionally Paris 5933, 5996, Algiers 1568, Bodl. 1, 404, Selīm Āḡā 386, Sarwīlī 251, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 327, Mosul 25, 36; 284, 70, Bank. xv, 1114, Āṣaf. 111, 264<sub>975</sub>.—3. *Khawātim al-ḥikam etc.* additionally Leid. 2078, Fātiḥ 2613, ‘Āṣir 1, 458, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 293, App. 41, Mosul 69, 319; 295, 3, print. C. 1314 (with Maḥmūd al-Ālūsī’s *al-Ajwiba al-‘Irāqīyya* in the margin).—4. *Mawāqif al-ākḥira wa-laṭā’if al-fākhira* (HKh VI, 235), Pet. AM Buch. 1066.

7. ‘Abdallāh b. Şalāḥ (al-Dīn) b. Dā’ūd b. ‘Alī b. Dā’ir wrote in 1010/1601 for Sultan Murād III:

1. (*Al-*)*Futūḥ*(*āt al-Murādiyya*) *al-sultān Murād fī bilād* (‘*l-jihāt*) *al-Yaman*(*īyya*), additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 589, autograph Rāḡib 979 (see Tauer, *AO* VI, 109, Anm.).—2. *Asna ‘l-maṭālib wa-uns al-labib al-ṭālib* NO 2986 (Tauer, *AO* VI, 107).—3. *‘Iqd al-la’āl*, a history of the conquests and the government of Ja’far Pāshā (1016–8/1607–9), Bank. xv, 1098; Babinger, *GO* no. 111.

8. Muḥammad b. Yahyā b. Pīr ‘Alī b. Naṣūḥ Naw‘izāde ‘Aṭā’allāh ‘Aṭā’ī, a son of the poet Naw‘ī (d. 1007/1599 in Istanbul, see below, p. 443), was lastly employed as a *qāḍī* in Üsküb and died soon after, having been deposed in 1044/1634.

Ad p. 499

Muḥ. IV, 263, Babinger, *GO* 171. 1. *Ḥadā’iq al-ḥaqā’iq fī takmilat al-Shaqā’iq*, Turkish manuscripts in Babinger 172.

9. Muṣṭafā b. ‘Abdallāh Kātib Čelebī Ḥājjī Khalīfa was born in 1017/1609 in Istanbul. In the years 1033–45/1624–35 he served in the army in eastern Anatolia. He participated | in the unsuccessful siege of Baghdad, twice in the encirclement of Erzerum, and in Khusraw Pāshā’s campaign to Persia. He



only returned to Istanbul at the beginning of 1041/end 1630. In the years 1043–5/1633–5 he participated in the Persian campaign of Murād IV. In 1045/1636 he returned to Istanbul for good and, when he was overlooked for promotion in 1055/1645, resigned from his army post. However, in 1058/1648 he accepted a job as a second *khalīfā* in the audit office. He died in an accident on 15 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1067/4 October 1657, not having reached the age of 50.

Autobiography at the end of no. 8, Turkish in Wickerhauser, *Wegweiser*, 159/67, Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir, *Mu'arrikhin 'Othmānīyeden 'Alī wa-kātib Čelebiniñ terjeme'i ḥāllarī*, Saloniki 1322, idem, *Kātib Čelebī*, Istanbul 1331, Mordtmann, *EI* II, 217 ff., Babinger, *GO* 195/203, Nallino, *Ilm al-falak* 74 ff., Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 127. 1. *Kashf al-ẓunūn*, autograph, I Revankösk 2059, II, III in *muswadda* Ġarullāh 1619, other MSS and printings in Babinger 199 (and additionally Manch. 303, Vat. v. 375/8, Fez, Qar. 1627, Bank. XXI, 2235), with the addenda by Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī 'Arabačibāshī (d. 1190/1776) in Paris 4461, Manch. 303, Br. Mus. Suppl. 719. Die Definitionen, übers. v. Wiedemann, *Beitr.* LVII, 14/30. Persian transl. As. Soc. Beng. II, 663. *Khulāṣat taḥqīq al-ẓunūn fī 'l-sharḥ wal-mutūn* by Kamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Šiddīqī, Paris 4467/8 (*RAAD* X, 918).—2. *Taqwīm al-tawārīkh*, a tabular history in Persian, from the Creation until the end of 1058/January 1648, with a Turkish introduction and appendices, composed in 1058/1648, in at least three recensions, MSS Babinger 197, imprecise translation *Cronologia etc. da già Rinaldo Carli*.—

Ad p. 500

3. *Fadhlaka i ta'rikh*, a Turkish continuation of the lost *Fadhlakat aqwāl al-akhyār fī 'ilm al-ta'rikh wal-akhbār*, his first work, written in 1051/1641 (a Turkish translation in As'ad Ef. 2399 ?), a history of the Ottoman empire covering the years 1000/1592 to the beginning of 1065/1654, MSS and printings in Babinger, 201.—4. *Tuḥfat al-kibār fī asfār al-biḥār*, written after the defeat of the Ottoman fleet by the Venetians near the Dardanelles in Ṣafar 1067/November 1656, MSS in Babinger 202, see Ülkü V, 471 ff., new printing Istanbul 1329. The translation by Mitchell only comprises chapters 1 to 4.—5. *Jihānnumā*, see F. Taeschner, *Zur Geschichte des Dj. MSOS* XXIX (1926), 2, 99 ff., *Das Hauptwerk der geogr. Lit. d. Osmanen* K. Č. J., in *Imago Mundi* 1935, 44/7. MSS Babinger 197/199, J. v. Hammer, *Rumeli und Bosna (nach der 1. Fassung)* Vienna 1822.—6. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 44.—7. *Sullam al-wuṣūl etc.* biographies, fist volume completed in 1061–2/1650–1, autograph 'A. Šehid P. 1887, | Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 218.—8. *Mīzān al-ḥaqq etc.*, his last work, composed in Ṣafar 1067/November 1656, and in which he breaks with his old teacher Qāḍizāde (table of contents in Rieu,

*Turk.* MSS 254, MSS in Babinger 202, with Jer. Khāl. 25, 157).—9. *Lawāmiʿ al-nūr fī zulmat Atlas mīnūr*, a Turkish translation of the Atlas Minor of G. Mercator and L. Hondius, Arnhem 1621, completed in 1064/5 with the assistance of the renegade Shaykh Muḥammad Ikhlāṣī, MSS in Babinger 199.—10. *Dustūr al-ʿamal li-islāḥ al-ḥalāl*, suggestions for budgetary reform of the Ottoman state, composed in 1063/1653 but published only three years later, MSS Babinger 201 (and additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6246,3, DL 21), print. Istanbul 1280, in ʿAynī ʿAlī, *Qawānīnī ʿalī ʿOsmān* p. 119/40.—11. *Tekmileʿi b. Khaldūn*, see p. 245.—12. *Taʾriḫ Qandiyya*, Ya. Ef. 259 (?).

9a. Aḥmad (dede) b. Luṭfallāh al-Salanīkī al-Mawlawī al-Ṣiddīqī Munejjim Bāṣī was the court astronomer under Mūrād IV, 1078–99/1667–87. Later he was banished to Medina and he died in Mecca on 29 Ramaḍān 1113/27 February 1702.

Brussalī Muḥammad Ṭāhir, ʿOM III, 142 ff., Babinger, *GO* no. 295. 1. *Taʾriḫ al-duwal*, a history of the Arab dynasties from Adam until 1083/1672 on the basis of 70 Arabic, Turkish and Persian sources (see Hammer, *GOR* VII, 545/50), among which is the *Taʾriḫ al-Bāb wal-abwāb*, of which Barthold, *Iran* II, 1930, 52 still denied its existence, see Aḥmad Zeki Validi, *Geogr. Zeitschr.* 1934, 369, n. 3, ʿUm. 5019/20, Ḥamīd. 915, Asʿad Ef. 2102, 5019, Cairo, a part of which is in P. Wittek, *Das Fürstentum Menteshe*, p. 175/6, in a significantly shortened Turkish translation by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Nedīm Efendi, composed in 1132–42/1720–30 (cf. v. Berchem–Halil Edhem *CIA* III, 101), Vienna 877, Lund 58/9, Upps. 484, Cairo, TK 189, print. Istanbul, 3 vols, 1285, used in E. Sachau, *Ein Verzeichnis muhammedanischer Dynastien*, *SBBA* 1923.—2. *Wasīlat al-wuṣūl ilā maʾrifat al-ḥaml wal-maḥmūl*, completed on 26 Rabīʿ II 1112/11 October 1700 in al-Ṭāʾif, Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 262.—3. *Fayḍ al-ḥarām fī ādāb muṭālaʿa wa-mā yanbaghī ʿamaluhu li-istifāda bihā* A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 365.—4. *al-Fawāʿid al-saniyya min khawāṣṣ al-ashjār al-ṭibbiyya al-Ifranjīyya* or *Risālat khawāṣṣ adwiya jadīda*, on new medical herbs imported from America, composed in Turkish on the basis of information provided by a French physician and translated into Arabic, Bank. IV, 108, xviii, print. in *Qarabādhīn kabīr* n.p., n.d. (Calcutta).

9b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Mīlawī, around 1130/1718.

1. *Aḥsan al-masālik li-akhbār al-Barāmīk* Paris 2107, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1286, Muṣṭafā Ef. 585 (Tauer, *Arch. Or.* II, 93), see L. Bouvat, *Les Barmécides*, Paris 1912, p. 15.—2. Turkish transl. of Ibn Zunbul's *Faṭḥ Miṣr* see p. 410. | On al-Mīlawī as a copyist, see Mordtmann, *Isl.* XIV, 373, Babinger, *GO* 57, n. 2.

Is he, despite the different dates, identical with Yūsuf b. al-Wakīl al-Milawī, p. 414, 13a?

11. Abu 'l-Maḥāmid 'Abd al-Ālim Muḥammad Sa'īd Shahrīzāde, who died in 1178/1764 in Istanbul.

Ad p. 501

On his works in Turkish, see Babinger, *GO* 295 ff.

### 3 *Popular Prose*

1. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn Muḥammad b. al-Khaṭīb Qāsim b. Ya'qūb, d. 940/1533.

*ShN* Rescher 255. *Rawḍ al-akhyār*, completed in 922/1516, see I, 292.

2. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Qarabāghī Muḥyi 'l-Dīn, d. 942/1535.

1. *Jālib al-surūr etc.* additionally Manch. 428.—2. *al-Maḳālāt fī 'ilm al-muḥādarāt* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 624, <sup>2</sup>1162, 2, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 368, Selīm. 608.—

3. *Risāla fī manāqib al-shaykh* see below, p. 446.

3. See p. 575, 1d.

3a. Muḥammad b. Muḥāsin al-Anṣārī al-Ḥanafī wrote under Süleymān I (926–74/1520–63):

*Tuḥfat al-zamān ila 'l-malik al-muẓaffar Sulaymān*, an *adab* work, Vienna 1848.

4. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-'Azīz Ummalwaladzāde, who died in 981/1573.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 395. 1. *al-Risāla al-qalamiyya* additionally Berl. Oct. 2554.—Another *Risāla*, Fāḍil A. 138, 6.

4a. 'Umar b. Ḥamza al-Adranawī al-Uwaysī wrote, in 986/1578:

*Anīs al-jalīs*, wrongly attributed to al-Suyūṭī, Berl. Oct. 3004, print. Istanbul 1306 (Brussali M. Ṭāhir I, 113/4)

- 639 | 5. A son of Abū ‘Abdallāh Nu‘mān b. Abi ‘l-Mubārak b. al-Riḍwān dedicated to Sultan Süleymān I (926–74/1520–66):

*Rawḍat al-‘āshiqīn wa-dawḥat al-fā’iqīn fī mawā’iẓ al-mulūk wal-salāṭīn*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1481.

Ad p. 502

6. Abu ‘l-Fayḍ b. al-Ḥājj Ḥaydar al-Kaffawī, who died in 1053/1643.

*Ḥadā’iq al-akhyār* etc. additionally Qilič ‘A. 698.

7. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj ‘Alī al-‘Aṭṭār wrote, in 1140/1727:

*Al-Riṭyād al-anīqa fī ‘l-nikāt wal-ash‘ār al-raqīqa*, an anthology in prose and verse, based on the anonymous work that was dedicated to Amīr Aḥmad b. Shāhīn, HKh 111, 516, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 156.

8. In 1203/1789, Aḥmad b. Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Iskelebī dedicated to Sultan Selīm III (1203–22/1789–1807):

*Mīzān al-afkār bi-naṣā’ih al-abrār wal-akhyār*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 581, <sup>2</sup>1086.

#### 4 *Ḥadīth*

- 1a. Khayr al-Dīn Khiḍr b. Maḥmūd b. ‘Umar ‘Aṭūfī al-Marzīfūnī was a teacher at the Sarāy Humāyūn under Bāyezīd II. He died in 948/1541.

*ShN* II, 10, Rescher 268, Brussali M. Ṭāhir I, 356. 1. *Rawḍ al-insān fī tadābīr ṣiḥḥat al-abdān*, on *Ṭibb nabawī*, dedicated to the aforementioned sultan, autograph in Sarāi A. III.—2. *Sharḥ al-Burda* see I, 468.—3. *Sharḥ Mashāriq al-anwār* see I, 614.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Bayḍāwī* see I, 739.—5. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Kashshāf* I, 508.

- 1b. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Muṣṭafā b. Shams al-Dīn al-Qaraḥiṣārī, who died in 968/1560.

*Kitāb khilqat Ādam*, on the creation of Adam and his offspring until Muḥammad, Paris 5880.

- 640 | 1c. ‘Uthmān Beg b. ‘Alī Bāy, a colonel in the Ottoman army around 1029/1620, wrote:

*Al-Maqālāt al-saniyya fī madh khayr al-bariyya*, in verse, Paris 1997, abstract *al-Qawl al-ṣaḥīḥ alladhī fī mi'rāj al-rafi' lil-raqi'* by al-Bakrī, *ibid.* 1998.

1d. Muḥammad Shāhī Oqğızāde, ca. 1039/1629.

Ad p. 503

1. *Naẓm al-mubīn etc.* additionally Heid., ZS VI, 217.

1e. Walī al-Dīn b. Yūsuf Walī al-Dīn wrote, in 1057/1647:

*Muzīl al-ishtibāh fī asmā' al-Ṣaḥāba* Cairo, Qawala II, 247.

2. Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad Dabbāghzāde, d. 1110/1698 (?).

Brussali M. Ṭāhir I, 308, calls the author of no. 1. a son of Dabbāgh Muftī Aḥmad Efendi Mar'ashī, d. 1165/1752.—3. *Risāla fī bayān imānī ka-imān Jabrā'il*, Qilič 'A. 1040.

3. Pīr Muḥammad Dede Efendi b. al-Sayyid Muṣṭafā b. Ḥabīb b. Muḥammad Abu 'l-Makārim Zayn al-Dīn Burūsawī of Erzerum died a *ra'īs al-mudarrisīn* in Bursa in 1147/1734.

Brussali I, 307. *Al-Madḥa al-kubrā min al-kalām al-qadīm fī ḥaqq sayyidinā Muḥammad al-Muṣṭafā*, published with *al-Wasīla al-ūzmā fī shamā'il al-Muṣṭafā khayr al-warā*, Būlāq 1301.

4. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-'Umarī al-Mūṭī (?) wrote, in 1212/1797 in Smyrna:

*Al-Jawhar al-munazzam fī kalām al-nabī al-mukarram*, based on the *Ṣaḥīḥayn*, *Maṣābīḥ* and other works, Tunis, Zayt. II, 117.

## 5 *Fiqh, Ḥanafī*

2. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Mūsā b. Mūsā al-Amāsī Khāzin al-kutub was active during the reign of Selīm I (918–26/1512–20).

*Makhzan al-fiqh* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 239,<sup>2371</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 462, Mosul 132,<sup>190</sup>.

3. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Jamālī, d. 932/1526.

641 | *ShN* Rescher 187, *Faw. bah.* 49. 1. *Adab al-awṣiyā’* was by his son Fuḍayl, see below p. 645.<sup>14</sup>—2. *Mukhtārāt al-fatāwā* additionally Berl. Oct. 3590, Selīm Āḡā 388, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 56, Qawala 1, 390.—2. *Mukhtaṣar al-Hidāya* 1, <sup>1</sup>378.—4. *Risāla fi ḥaqq al-dawarān*, Leipz. 110,<sup>13</sup> Vat. V. 252.<sup>12</sup>

3a. Kamāl al-Dīn b. Asāyish b. Yūsuf al-Shirwānī wrote, under Sultan Bāyezīd in 916/1510:

*Miftāḥ al-sa‘āda*, on Ḥanafī law (ḤKh VI, 14), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 443, <sup>2</sup>848, Pet. AM Buch. 962, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 247.<sup>2392</sup>

Ad p. 504

3b. Shaykh al-Islām Jamāl al-Dīn Ishāq al-Qaramānī Jamāl Khalifa studied under Mollā Qāḏizāde and Muṣliḥ al-Dīn al-Qaṣṭallānī, and lived in Istanbul in a *tekke* that vizier Pīrī Pāshā had built for him. He died in 933/1527.

*ShN* 1, 576, Rescher 239. A defence of the Sufis, their dances and songs against al-Wazīr al-Wā‘iz al-Anṭākī is in Paris 1156, 4.

3c. Darwish Muḥammad b. Aflātūn Ṭursūn b. Akmal al-Dīn Aflātūnzāde al-Burūsawī, who was a *qāḏī* in Istanbul, died in 937/1530.

1. *Ṣukūk*, Paris 926,<sup>8</sup> 952,<sup>3</sup> Ulu Jāmi‘ Fat. 20, Library of Egypt Fiqh Ḥan. 1059, Taymūr, Fiqh 186 (Schacht 1, no. 64).—2. *Ikhtiyārāt al-aḥkām*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 218,<sup>1848</sup>.

3d. Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn Maḥmūd al-Mughlawī al-Wafā‘ī, a professor in Kutāhiya, died in 940/1533.

*ShN* 11, 92, Rescher 304. 1. Annotations to the first part of the *Kitāb al-siyar* and to the commentaries *al-Ināya* and *al-Nihāya*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1256, vi.—2. Glosses on *Ḥāshiyat al-Tajrīd*, written in 928/1522 in Madrasat Qaragöz Pāshā in Kutāhiya, *ibid.* v.—3. Glosses on the *Wiqāya*, *ibid.* vii.—4. Glosses on *Kitāb al-buyū’* of the *Hidāya*, *ibid.* viii (2/4 anon.).

3e. Abū ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad b. Sulaymān wrote, under Süleymān 1 (926–74/1520–66) for Mu‘allimzāde Aḥmad:

*Muʿīn al-quḍāh*, Vat. v. 1238, Mosul 220,<sup>147</sup> (see HKh v, 644,<sup>12458</sup>).

| 3f. Badr al-Dīn b. al-Ṭabbākh al-Shāfiʿī al-Ashʿarī wrote for Süleymān I:

642

*Khulāṣat al-fatāwī fī dalāʾil al-amīr Ḥātim al-Ḥamzawī ʿalā ʿuqūbāt Sharaf al-Dīn al-Ṣaghīr fī siyāsat al-sharʿ alladhī bil-naskh lā yataghayyar*, Cairo <sup>21</sup>, App. 62.

4. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Ḥamza al-Wāʿiz Mollā ʿArab Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn, who died in 938/1531.

2. *Risāla fī masʿalat (al-jabr w) al-qadr*, AS 2265 (WZKM XXVI, 93), Rāghib 1459,<sup>3</sup>.

5. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ilyās Jawīzāde was a professor at one of the eight madrasas in Istanbul, a *qāḍī* in Cairo, *qāḍī ʿl-ʿaskar* in Anatolia, and then a *muftī* in Istanbul. However, he had to give up this latter post because the sultan was unhappy about his criticism of Ibn ʿArabī. He then took up a professorship again and later became *qāḍī ʿl-ʿaskar* in Rumelia. He died in 954/1547.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 303. 1. *Fatāwī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 448.—2. *Mīzān al-muddaʿīn fī iqāmat al-bayyinatayn*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 260,<sup>2428</sup>.

Ad p. 505

7. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī, d. 956/1549.

*Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 376, *ShN* Rescher 311. 1. *Multaqa ʿl-abḥur*, completed in 933/1526, additionally Dresd. 205, Leipz. 366/7, Tüb. 244, Br. Mus. Or. 5836 (DL 28), Cambr. Suppl. 1241, Manch. 176/8, Leid. 1869/71 (where other MSS are listed), Paris 6411, Bol. 189, 442, Vat. v. 260, 1118, 1240, Borg. 261, Pet. AMK 943, Princ. 252, Philadelphia no. 30, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 278,<sup>2394</sup> ff., Selīm Aghā 395/6, Sulaim. 612/6, Ya. Ef. 136/44, Qilič ʿA. 461/2, Dāmādzāde 1058/9, Qalq. 57/61, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 466, Qawala I, 397/401, Dam. ʿUm. 34,<sup>36/50</sup>, Pesh. 656, Rāmpūr I, 253,<sup>569</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1106, Bank. XIX, 2, 745/6 (*JRASB* 1917, CXXXV, 139), Būhār 182, printings also Būlāq 1263, Istanbul 1252, 1258, 1264, 1270, 1274, 1285, 1291, 1299, 1303, 1309, 1315, 1316, in the margin of ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq Sirhindī's *Masāʾili Sharḥi Wiqāya*, Bombay 1278; used in Mouradjea d'Ohsson, *Tableau général de l'empire ottoman* (1787) II, III, trad. franç. par H. Sauvaire (Books 44, 53) Marseille 1876, | Books 18/21, ibid. 1882 (*Congr. des or. de Marseille, 2ème session des congr. prov. des or.* p.189/221). Turkish translation with a commentary by Muḥammad al-Mawqūfātī

643

additionally Vienna 1792, Selīm Āgā 288, Qilič 'A. 333/6, print. also Istanbul 1276.—Commentaries: a. Muṣṭafā b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad, additionally Sarwīlī 96.—e. *Majma' al-anhur* by 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān Shaykhzāde (d. 1078/1667, whose *Ishā'a fī ash-rāṭ al-sā'a* is preserved in Qilič 'A. 186?) additionally Ind. Off. 121/5, Manch. 179, Qilič 'A. 403/10, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 460, Qawala I, 387/90, Dam. 'Um. 34,<sup>51/3</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 245,<sup>512</sup>, printings C. 1298, Istanbul 1241, 1257, 1264, 1276, 1287, 1310, 1329, with f. in the margin 1317, glosses on it by Ḥājji Ismā'il Istanbul 1304.—f. *Durr al-muntaqā* by 'Alā' al-Dīn Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ḥaṣkafī Muftī 'l-Sha'm (d. 1088/1677) additionally Daḥdāh 88, Selīm. 193, Selīm Āgā 343, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 115,<sup>2041/3</sup>, Dam. 'Um. 34,<sup>54/6</sup>, Rāmpūr I, 193,<sup>192/3</sup>, print. also Istanbul 1327.—g. *Muhtadi 'l-anhur* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Waḥdatī b. Muḥammad Üskübī al-Adranawī (d. 1130/1718, M. Ṭāhir Brussali I, 181), additionally Selīm. 349, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 468.—h. *Iksīr al-tuqā fī taḥrīr al-Multaqā* by Ṣan'allāh b. Ṣan'allāh al-Ḥalabī al-Makkī, composed in 1121/1709 in Mecca, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 54,<sup>1865</sup>—i. *al-Mu'ādil* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Abī Bakr al-Mar'ashī (d. 1149/1736, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM III, 285), Br. Mus. Or. 5688 (DL 28), Vat. v. 1125, Qilič 'A. 402, Selīm. 194, Sarwīlī 95, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 464.—k. *Majra 'l-anhur*, by Nūr al-Dīn Maḥmūd al-Bāqānī al-Qādirī al-Anṣārī (d. 1003/1594), Pet. AMK 943, Princ. 253, Selīm Āgā 347, Dāmādzāde 913, Selīm. 196/7, Cairo, Qawala I, 387, Dam. RAAD, VII, 574,<sup>12</sup>—l. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad Dāmād, Selīm. 195, Selīm Āgā 342, 344/5, Sulaym, 503/5, Dāmādzāde 915/7.—m. *Muntaha 'l-anhur* by Ḥusayn Sandalzāde, composed in 1180/1766, Munich 320/1.—n. al-'Alā'i, Jer. Khāl. 25,<sup>139</sup>—o. Ismā'il Efendi al-Kaydānī, Mosul 62,<sup>188</sup>—p. *Fayḍ al-anhur, sharḥ manāsik Multaqa 'l-abḥur* by Shaykh Muḥammad in Tunis, Zayt. IV, 233,<sup>2357/8</sup>—q. Glosses on *Ḥalabī ṣaghīr* Sulaim. 437/40, on *Ḥalabī kabīr* ibid. 441, Selīm Āgā 314/6.—30 commentaries in Turkish are listed in Brussali M. Ṭāhir I, 183.—3. *al-Raḥṣ wal-waqṣ etc.*, composed in 934/1527, Tunis, Zayt. III, 160,<sup>1578,3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 456.—4. *al-Fawā'id al-muntakhaba min al-fatāwi 'l-Tātārkhāniyya* (by 'Ālim b. 'Alā' al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī, according to Shams Sarāy 'Afif, *Ta'rikh Fīrūz Shāhī*, 392, composed on the order of Khān A'zam Tātārkhān during the reign of Muḥammad II Ṭughlāq, 726–52/1324–51 and his successor Fīrūz Shāh, 752–90/1351–88, d. soon after 752/1351, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1199, Munich 60, Pet. AMK 937, Ya. Ef. 159, Faiz. 154, Selīm Āgā 425/33, Sulaim. 656, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 449, Qawala I, 375, Dam. 'Um. 34,<sup>411</sup>, Pesh. 628, Rāmpūr I, 222,<sup>3601</sup>, Āṣaf. II, 1052,<sup>58/66</sup>, Bank. XIX, 2, 1715/9, Būhār 155).—5. *Ni'mat al-dharī'a etc.*, a refutation of Ibn 'Arabī's *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 496, <sup>2</sup>1146,<sup>7</sup>, Fātiḥ 2880.—6. *Durrat al-muwahḥidīn etc.* additionally Aleppo, RAAD VIII, 371,<sup>29</sup>, from which *Adab al-qāḍī* Mosul 218,<sup>117</sup>—10. *Risālat al-maṣḥ*, ḤKh III, 441, Bol. 244,<sup>5</sup>.



8. Shujā' b. Nūrallāh al-Anqirawī wrote, in 964/1586:

*Hall al-mushkilāt* additionally Cairo Qawala 1, 427.

| 9. Hājji Rasūl b. Šāliḥ al-Āydīnī, d. 978/1075.

644

*Al-Fatāwī 'l-'adliyya* additionally Leipz. 209,<sup>1</sup> Haupt 151, Selīm Āgā 437, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 190,<sup>2238</sup>, Cairo, Qawala 1, 378.

9a. 'Abd al-Majīd b. Naṣūḥ b. Isrā'īl wrote, in 957/1550:

*Tuḥfat al-aṣḥāb wa-hadīyyat al-aḥbāb*, an abstract of *Jāmi' al-fatāwī* by Qyrq Emre al-Ḥamīdī (p. 316, 9), Cairo, Qawala 1, 310.

10. 'Alī Čelebī b. Imra'allāh Muḥammad Isrāfīl Sayf al-Dīn Qinālīzāde al-Ḥamīdī, d. 979/1572.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 388/90, al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 248/55, Brussali M. Ṭāhir 1, 400. 1. *Ṭabaqāt 'ulamā' (fuqahā')* *al-Ḥanafīyyīn*, abstract of the *Ṭabaqāt al-Dārī* (p. 429, 8), additionally Leid. 1884, Paris 6644,<sup>2</sup>, Vat. v. Borg. 26, Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 272, <sup>2</sup>490,<sup>4</sup>, Hājji Maḥmūd Ef. 4662, Dāmād Ibr. 638, Qilič 'A. 1343, abstract Leipz. 711, Sbath 864.—2. *Ṭabaqāt al-masā'il* Vat. v. 460,<sup>2</sup>.—3. *al-Istī'āf etc.* additionally Algiers 1716,<sup>6</sup>.—9. *Sharḥ al-Hidāya* 1, <sup>1</sup>378.—10. *Risāla fī ḥusn al-dawarān* Leipz. 1101,<sup>3</sup>.—10. *al-Muḥākamāt al-'aliyya fī 'l-abḥāth al-Raḍawīyya fī i'rāb ba'ḍ al-āy al-qur'āniyya*, against Badr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Raḍī al-Dīn (d. 984/1576) regarding the views on *i'rāb* in the Qur'ān that had been propounded by Ibn al-Samīn (p. 137, 9) in his *al-Durr al-maṣūn* against his teacher Abū Ḥayyān (p. 135, 9) and Zamakhsharī's *Kashshāf*, Leid. 1666; against this, Ibn al-Fāriḍī wrote *Nukat fī-mā waqa'a bayna 'l-qāḍī 'Alī Čelebī wa-Abi* (sic) *'l-shaykh Raḍī al-Dīn*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1318,<sup>2</sup>.

Ad p. 507

11. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Burūsawī Kül Kedīsī, 982/1574.<sup>3</sup>

3 Schacht (loc. cit.) calls him a Shāfi'ī without mentioning a source for this, while it is actually very unlikely that a scholar in tenth-century Bursa should have professed a *madhhab* different from that of Abū Ḥanīfa.

*Biḍāʿat al-qāḍī liḥtiyājīhi ilayhi fi 'l-mustaqbal wal-māḍī* Berl. 4967, Gotha 1134, Leipz. 213, Leipz. 866, 11, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 369, MSS in Istanbul in Schacht I, 71.

12. Saʿdī Efendi Ḥamid b. Muḥammad al-Qaṣṣāmūnī al-Qūnawī, who died in 985/1577.

645 | *Al-Fatāwī 'l-Ḥāmidīyya*, the fruit of his work as a *muftī* in Damascus in the years 1137–55/1724–42, Pesh. 540; abstract, *al-'Uqūd al-durriyya* by Muḥammad Amīn b. ʿUmar b. ʿĀbidīn (d. 1252/1836, see below, p. 490), Heid. Zs x, 88, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 444, Qawala I, 369, printings also Būlāq 1271, C. 1278, 1280, 1300, 1310.

13. Maḥmūd b. Sulaymān al-Kaffawī, a professor at Madrasat al-Kūrānī in Istanbul, died in 990/1582.

*Taʿl. san.* 9, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ʿOM 11, 19. 1. *Katāʾib aʿlām al-akhyār etc.* additionally Vienna 1187, Paris 2097 (Vol. I), Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 303, Qawala 11, 244, MSS in Istanbul in Spies 42, JRASB 1917, CXXXVI, 142. Abstract by a student of ʿAbdallāh Efendi b. Shaykh al-Islām Shams al-Dīn al-ʿUtāqī in Rāmpūr 1, 640,<sup>157</sup>; imitated in an untitled anonymous work in Bank. XII, 764; abbreviated and continued by Abu 'l-Ḥasanāt Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī (see p. 502) as *Kitāb al-fawā'id al-bahīyya fī tarājīm al-Ḥanafīyya ma'a 'l-ta'liqāt al-saniyya 'ala 'l-Fawā'id al-bahīyya* Indian printing 1293 (used here), C. 1304, 1324, 1918, 1924, Kazan 1903.—2. *Sharḥ Ādāb al-baḥṭh* p. 288.

14. Fuḍayl b. ʿAlī al-Jamālī al-Bakrī al-Rūmī (p. 644, 3), who died in 991/1583 in Istanbul.

1. *al-Damānāt fi 'l-furū' al-Ḥanafīyya*, MSS in Istanbul in Schacht I, 43, 11, 22, printed together with the same work by Ghānim b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī (p. 502, 2,<sub>2</sub>).—2. *Risālat al-wazā'if fi 'l-naḥw* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 81, as *al-Wazā'if al-wāfiyya min kutub al-a'arīb al-kāfiyya* Rāmpūr 1, 557,<sup>270</sup>.—3. *Adab al-awṣiyā'*, which he wrote while a *muftī* in Mecca, attributed to his father in ḤKh 1, 218, Munich 326,<sub>2</sub>, MSS in Istanbul and Cairo in Schacht I, 42, Qawala I, 302, printed in the margin of Badr al-Dīn's *Jāmi' al-fuṣūlayn*, C. 1310.—4. *ʿAwn al-fā'id*, with the commentary *ʿAwn al-farīd fi 'l-fawā'id*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 405,<sup>2859</sup>.

14a. Ḥasan al-Baḥrī, d. 994/1585.

*Risāla* on some issues in marital law and on Muḥammad's position as a prophet, dedicated to Murād 11 (982–1003/1574–95), Manch. 180.

16a. Muḥammad Shaykh Muṣliḥ al-Dīn wrote, under Meḥmed III (1103–12/1595–1603):

*Mufid al-anām yastafid bihi 'l-khāṣṣ wal-āmm*, a collection of fatwas, Algiers 1293,3.

Ad p. 508

18a. Muṣṭafā b. Sinān al-Ṭūsī became *qāḍī 'l-quḍāt* in Damascus in 1003/1594, but was then transferred to the Madrasat | Sulṭān Süleymān in Mecca. Later he became *qāḍī 'l-askar* in Rumelia, dying while in that position in Rabīʿ II 1032/February 1623 in Istanbul. 646

Muḥ. IV, 375. *Al-Marām fī aḥwāl al-bayt al-ḥarām*, based on lectures that he had given in Mecca, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1245, iii.

20. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Qāḍizāde, d. 1044/1634.

*Irshād al-ʿuqūl al-mustaqīm etc.* additionally Heid. ZDMG 91, 382.

21. Muṣṭafā Bālī b. Sulaymān Bālizāde, d. 1069/1658.

Brussali M. Tāhir, ʿOM I, 259.—2. *al-Aḥkām al-ṣamadāniyya* Dāmādzāde 725.—3. *Sharḥ al-Hidāya* I, 1378.—4. *Sharḥ Kanz al-daqaʿiq* p. 267.—5. Traditions of Abū Ayyūb al-Anṣārī, Vat. v. 1446.

22. Ḥāfiẓ Maḥmūd al-Wāridātī (Wāridī, Wardārī), ca. 1061/1651.

*Tartīb zībā* additionally Āšir I, 22, Sulaim. 401, Yenī 18, Ḥamīd. 33, Čorlülü 11 (12), Bāyazīd 12/3, Mosul 64,231, an abstract entitled *Mulakhkhaṣ* by Muṣṭafā b. Sulaymān b. al-Walī in Pet. AMK 925, entitled *Tahdhīb al-Tartīb* in Berl. Oct. 1834.

Ad p. 509

23. Mollā Ḥusayn b. Iskandar, ca. 1060/1650.

1. *Majmaʿ al-muhimmāt al-dīniyya etc.* additionally Selīm Āgā 402.—2. *Muqaddima fi 'l-ʿaqaʿid wal-fiqh etc.* with the commentary *Miftāḥ al-falāḥ wa-kīmiyyāʿ al-saʿāda wal-ṣalāḥ* additionally Dam. Z. 50, 19,1 (according to which

the *Muqaddima* is about smoking?).—4. *Jawāhir al-masā'il fī mā yaḥtāj ilayhi kullu 'āqil wa-jāhil* Mosul 160, 177, 12.—5. *Lubāb al-tajwīd lil-Qur'ān al-majīd* Berl. 531, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 26, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1312, commentary on *al-Risāla al-mukhtaṣara fī 'l-tajwīd* Bank. XVIII, 1, 1311.—6. *Bayān al-mushkilāt*, on the pronunciation of the Qur'ān, ibid. 1310, i.—7. *Tuḥfat nujabā' al-'aṣr*, on the same subjects as the work with the same title by Zakariyyā' al-Anṣārī (see p. 118, 21), ibid. 1310, ii, Rāmpūr 45.

24. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd Ṭuruqjizāde, ca. 1068/1657.

2. *Qānūn al-'ulamā' fī dīwān al-fuḍalā'*, a history of the Ḥanafīs, starting with the author of the *Hidāya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 293.—3. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān fī bayān al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām min al-ḥayawān* Sulaim. 402 (author Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Ṭarabzūnī?).—4. *Rawḍat al-'ulūm fī 'l-manṭūq wal-maḥmūd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 314.

647 | 25. Yaḥyā b. 'Umar Minqārīzāde, who died in 1088/1677.

5. *Tarjumān al-Qur'ān*, Persian, AS 85.—6. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Bayḍāwī* see I, 740.

25a. Abū Bakr b. al-'Arabī al-Qāḍī wrote under Meḥmed IV (1058–99/1648–17):

*Risāla fī 'l-jihād*, Gött. ar. 49.

26. Muṣṭafā b. Mīrzā b. Muḥammad Ḍiḥkī al-Sīrūzī, who died in 1090/1679.

*Lawāzim al-quḍāt wal-ḥukkām* additionally Qiliç 'A. 495, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 459.

26a. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad Pīrīzāde al-Ḥanafī Burhān al-Dīn, a *muftī* in Mecca, died after 1096/1685.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir II, 261. 1. *Jāmi' li-masā'il al-muhimmāt fī 'l-aḥkām mu'in li-man ubtuliya bi-faṣl al-khuṣūmāt min al-fuḍalā'* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 486, <sup>2</sup>862, 1.—2. *al-'Ujāla fī ḥukm bay' al-'udda wal-amāna* ibid. <sup>1</sup>622, <sup>2</sup>1160, 11.—3. *al-Sūl wal-murād fī jawāz isti'māl al-misk wal-'anbar wal-zubād* ibid. 3.—4. *al-Aqwāl al-marḍiyya fī taḥqīq ḥukm al-iqtidā' bil-mukhālīf wa-mā kāna 'ammat bihi 'l-baliyya* Rāmpūr I, 167, <sup>3</sup>356.—5. *Radd qawl al-'anīd bi-jawāz al-iqtidā' bil-mukhālīf fī 'l-'īd* ibid. 194.—6. *Risālat al-ṭalāq al-mu'allaq bil-'ibād* ibid. 199.—7. *Risāla fī 'l-farā'id* ibid.—8. *Raf' al-adhra' fī mā tadurru bil-'iyār* 202, <sup>2</sup>220b.—9. *Umdat dhawi 'l-albāb wal-baṣā'ir li-kullī muhimmāt akhbār al-naṣā'ir* ibid. 216, <sup>3</sup>326.—10. *al-Qawl al-azhar*

*fī-mā yufti 'l-qawl imām Zufar* (sic) *ibid.* 237.—11. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Ashbāh wal-naẓā'ir* p. 425, 1f; other works are listed in Brussali on the basis of a *majmū'a* that is not further identified.

27. Aḥmad b. Ḥusām al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Sinān al-Dīn Yūsuf al-Bayāḍī Kamāl al-Dīn, d. 1098/1687.

Ad p. 510

*Mukhtaṣar al-uṣūl etc.* additionally As'ad Ef. 1141, Mosul 329, 223.—Commentaries: a. *Ishārāt al-marām min 'ibārāt al-imām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 163, Āṣaf. 11, 1290,<sup>25</sup>—b. *al-Uṣūl al-munīfa lil-imām Abī Ḥanīfa* Rāmpūr I, 282,<sup>86</sup>.

28. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Anqirawī, who died in 1098/1687.

Muḥ. IV, 314. 1. *Fatāwi 'l-Anqirawī* additionally Tüb. 241/2, Heid. ZS VI, 217, Pet. AMK 937, Ya. Ef. 157, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 180,<sup>2215</sup>, Cairo, Qawala I, 374/5, print. Būlāq 1281.—2. *Tafsīr āyat al-kursī* Pet. AMK 926.

| 29. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. 'Alī al-Sāqizī, d. 1099/1688.

648

*Ṣurrat al-fatāwī* additionally Berl. Oct. 1454, Heid. ZS VI, 223, Selīm Āġā 421, Mosul 37, 195; 96, 79, Bank. XIX, 2, 1787/8.

29a. Ramaḍān b. Muṣṭafā b. al-Walī b. al-Ḥājj Yūsuf wrote, for Süleymān II (1097–1102/1687–91):

*Kanz al-'ibād fī faḍā'il al-ghazw wal-jihād*, Paris 955,<sup>1</sup>.

30. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Abi 'l-Luṭf b. Ishāq al-Ḥasanī al-Qudsī, who died in 1104/1692.

*Al-Fatāwi 'l-Raḥīmīyya* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 188,<sup>2234</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 448.

30a. His son Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Luṭfī, a Ḥanafī *muftī* in Jerusalem, wrote:

1. *al-Aqwāl al-saniyya fī-mā yata'allaq bil-as'ila al-Qudsiyya*.—2. *Risāla fī 'imāra juddidat bil-Masjid al-Aqṣā wa-ijrā' subulihi* Dam. Z. 84, 90, 1, 2.

31. His son 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Luṭfi wrote:

1. *Su'āl manẓūm fī ta'liq al-Ṣakhra*, with an answer by Muḥammad al-Khalīlī.—
2. *Manẓūma fī ghazawāt al-Muṣṭafā* Dam. Z. 84, 90, 3, 4.

Ad p. 511

32. Muḥammad b. Ḥamza al-Āyḍinī al-Güzellīṣārī, who died in 1116/1704.

1. *Risāla fī 'l-istinān (istiyāk) 'inda 'l-qiyām ila 'l-ṣalāh* additionally Sulaim. 1038, 47.—2. Ibid. 48.—4. Ibid. 4.—5. Ibid. 3.—6. *Risāla fī 'l-shuhūd etc.* = *Ḥuḍūr al-'adlayn fī 'aḡd al-nikāh* ibid. 1.—8. *Fī ḍafn mā kharaja 'ani 'l-intifā' min al-maṣāḥif* ibid. 49.—10. Ibid. 33.—11. Ibid. 40.—12. Ibid. 49.—13. Ibid. 42.—14. Ibid. 43.—15. Ibid. 7.—17. Ibid. 10.—18. Ibid. 21.—19. Ibid. 20.—20. Ibid. 21.—21. Ibid. 25.—22. Ibid. 27.—23. Ibid. 54.—25. Ibid. 5.—31. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Falaq* (p. 113) Faiz. 25.—32. *Fī 'ftirāsh al-ḥarīr* Sulaim. 1038<sub>2</sub>.—33. *Fī anna 'l-nahr yatanajjas bi-taghayyur awṣāfihi* ibid. 6.—34. *Risāla fī 'l-man' min al-istighāra* ibid. 8.—35. *Risāla fī 'l-waqf* ibid. 9.—36. *Risāla fī 'l-qawma wal-jalsa* ibid. 11.—37. *Risāla fī ityān al-ma'mūr bihi 'alā wajhihi* ibid. 13.—38. *Risāla fī tajdīd al-aymān* ibid. 14.—39. *Risāla fī bay' al-'ayna* ibid. 15.—40. *Risāla fī dawām al-ḥukm mā baqiyat 'illatuhu* ibid. 16.—41. *Risāla fī bay' al-nasa'* ibid. 17.—42. *Risāla fī taṣarrufāt ahl al-lugha* ibid. 18.—43. *Risāla fī ta'addul al-mujtahid* ibid. 19.—44. *Risāla fī 'l-maṣḥ' 'alā 'l-khuffayn* ibid. 23.—45. *Risāla fī thubūt naḥs wujūb al-thaman* | ibid. 24.—46. *Risāla fī shahādāt al-Muslimīn ba'ḍihim 'alā ba'ḍ* ibid. 26.—47. *Risāla fī ghabn man ishtarā min dhimmī* ibid. 28.—48. *Risāla fī anna 'l-washm nijs* ibid. 29.—49. *Risāla fī anna waḍ' bayna asnānihi asnān kalb* ibid. 30.—50. *Risāla fī bayān iltiqāṭ mā yūḍa'u 'alā qubūr al-maṣḥūrīn* ibid. 31.—51. *Risāla fī 'l-farq bayna bilād ahl al-sunna wa-bilād al-rawāfiḍ* ibid. 32.—52. *Fī bayān anna dūdat al-ta'ām ṭāhir* ibid. 33.—53. *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-fīl* 34.—54. *Risāla fī ṭā'at al-kāfir* ibid. 35.—55. *Fī tafwīḍ al-ṭalāq* ibid. 36.—56. *Fī thubūt al-qīṣāṣ* ibid. 37.—57. *Risāla fī tasmī' al-imān* ibid. 38.—58. *Fī mīrāth al-maghṣūb* ibid. 44.—59. *Risāla fī ḥaqq ṣalāt al-jum'a* ibid. 45.—60. *Fī aḍḥiyat al-faqīr* ibid. 46.—61. *Fī anna ḥayḍ al-mar'a lā yaqṭa'u 'l-tatābu'* ibid. 50.—62. *Fī jawāb īṣāl al-mā' ilā jamī' al-liḥya* ibid. 51.—63. *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-ḥulla* ibid. 52.—64. *Fī 'l-ṭalāq al-bā'in* ibid. 53.—65. *Risāla fī qir'at al-fātiḥa fī adbār al-ṣalawāt* ibid. 54.—66. *Fī ḥadīth man kadhaba etc.* ibid. 55.

32a. Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Adranawī Rajabzāde wrote in 1120/1708:

*Makhraj al-munbāk min dukhān al-tunbāk*, autograph Pet. AMK 941.

32b. Muṣṭafā b. ‘Abdallāh Ṭarīqatjī Emīr Efendi of ‘Uthmānçiq was a *muftī* in Köprü and died in 1143/1730.

Brussalī M. Ṭāhir 11, 349. *Iṣlāḥ al-hadiyya*, an adaptation of *Hadiyyat al-ikhwān* of Mūsā on the *‘ibādāt*, composed in 1128/1716 on the basis of lectures that he had given in the Fātiḥ mosque in Istanbul, Haupt 172, Selīm Āġā 475. He had his nickname because he had translated al-Birkawī’s *al-Ṭarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya* (see p. 656<sub>15</sub>) into Turkish.

Ad p. 512

34. Muḥammad Kāmī b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. al-Shaykh Sinān b. Maḥmūd al-Adranawī, d. 1136/1723.

1. *Mahāmm al-fuqahā’* additionally Selīm Āġā 753, Pertev 495, ‘Um. 5061, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 373.—2. *Riyāḍ al-qāsimīn* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 135<sub>2095</sub>.

35. Qāḍizāde Muḥammad al-Arzanī, ca. 1148/1735.

2. *Baḥr al-fatāwī* Pet. AMK 923, Mosul 130, 146.

35a. Muḥammad al-Qāḍī bi-qaḍā’ Ṭurla (Ṭuzla?) wrote, in 1172/1758:

*Majmū‘at šukūk shar‘iyya ‘alā qawā‘id madhhab al-a‘imma al-Ḥanaḥfiyya*, Nūr al-Dīn Fiqh 278 (Schacht I, no. 62).

| 35b. Yūsuf b. Maḥmūd b. Ibrāhīm al-Atrabijānī (?) wrote, in 1182/1768:

650

*Numūdḥaj al-fatwā* Pet. AMK 945 (autograph).

36. Burhān al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Abī Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Akhlātī al-Ḥusaynī, 17th or 18th cent.

*Jawāhir al-Akhlātī* Manch. 206, Rāmpūr I, 183<sub>131/2</sub>.

## 6 Sciences of the Qur‘ān

1. Ḥamdallāh b. Khayr al-Dīn, ca. 948/1541.

1. *Umdat al-‘irfān* etc. additionally Lālelī 61<sub>43</sub>; commentary, *Jawāhir al-‘iqyān*, in Berl. Oct. 3069.—2. *Wasīlat al-itqān fī sharḥ rusūkh al-lisān* (lil-khaṭīb fī fann

*al-tajwīd*, composed in 959/1552, Ahlw. I, 203, no. 530, Leid. 1647, Pet. AMK 933), Lālelī 68.—3. *Mawlid al-nabī*, Turkish, Fātiḥ 4510.

2. Muḥammad b. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Muṣṭafā al-Qūjawī Muḥyi 'l-Dīn Shaykhzāde was born in Amasia in 865/1460. He was a professor at various *madrāsas* and then a *qāḍī* in Amasia. While on pilgrimage he fell ill between Mecca and Medina and died in 950/1543 or, according to others, in 951.

*ShN* I, 456 (661), Rescher 262, al-Shawkānī, *al-Badr* II, 269. 1. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Bayḍāwī* see I, 739.—2. *Ta'liqāt 'ala 'l-Nuqāya* see I, 1378.—3. *Sharḥ al-Shāṭibiyya* Cairo, Qawala I, 21,97.

Ad p. 513

3. Muṣliḥ al-Dīn Muṣṭafā b. Sha'bān al-Surūrī, who died in 969/1561.

Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIIII, 356. 1. *Tafsīr sūrat Yūsuf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 40.—3. *Sharḥ Gulistān* additionally Paris 6383.—4. *Sharḥ al-Amthila al-mukhtalifa* additionally Upps. II, 219,2, Manch. 744, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 59, Berl. 6817/9, Bol. 289,2, Pet. AMK 922, Algiers 15,1, print. in *Majmū'a Būlāq* 1262, 1280, 1282, C. 1298, 1299, 1305, 1309, Istanbul 1243, 1254, 1278, with anonymous glosses in *Majmū'a Būlāq* 1242, C. 1267, 1280, 1298/9, by Dā'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Qāriṣī al-Ḥanafī (ca. 1152/1739, see p. 498,8,6) Istanbul 1281, by Khalīl b. Ḥasan al-Kamārādī Berl. 6823/4, Pet. AMK 922, by al-'Ālī Berl. 6820, Pet. AMK 922, by Muḥammad al-Kaffawī Berl. 6822, Pet. AMK 922, anon. Berl. 6824, Pet. AMK 923.—5. *Sharḥ al-Miṣbāḥ* I, 1294.—6. *Sharḥ Marāḥ al-arwāḥ* see p. 14.

651 | 4. Abu 'l-Su'ūd Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-'Imādī was born in 896/1490 and died in 982/1574 in Istanbul.

*ShN* I, 83/8, Ibn al-'Imād, *ShDh* VIIII, 398, Pečewī, *Ta'rikh* I, 51/9, Evliyā I, 402,7 ff., Brussalī M. Tāhir, *OM* I, 225/6. 1. *Irshād al-'aql etc.*, written in his garden in Südlüğā<sup>4</sup> (Evliyā I, 410,4), erase: Munich 106, additionally Berl. Fol. 3310, Upps. II, 140, Haupt 15, Paris 5149, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 361/3, 2665/7, Pet. AMK 921, Fez, Qar. 190, Tunis, Zayt. I, 20/6, Baḥṣisarāi, *Isl.* XVII, 88, Dāmādzāde 40/5, Qilič 'A. 48/9, Selim Āgā 55, Sulaim. 68/79, Welieddīn 105/24, Bešīr Āgā 17/8, Hūr Laylā 23, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 32, Qawala I, 37, Jer. Khāl. 4,15/6, Pesh. 72. Bank. XVIII, 1440/1, printings

4 In Horster, op.cit., 2, mistakenly Sülüjā.



also Bülâq 1285, in the margin of al-Râzî, *Maḥāṭib al-ghayb*, Bülâq 1289, C. 1307, 1308/10.—Glosses: a. On the *Dībāja* by Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī Buzurizāde, Paris 2254<sub>12</sub>.—b. *Maṭālīʿ al-suʿūd ʿalā Taḥṣīr Abi ʿl-Suʿūd* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Zaytūna al-Munastīrī al-Tūnisī (b. 1081/1670 in Monastir near Tunis, d. 1138/1725 in Tunis), Tunis, Zayt. I, 115/7.—c. Maqdish (d. after 1233/1818 in Tunis) see Nallino in *Cent. Amari* I, 310, n. 1.—2. *Taḥṣīr sūrat al-Mulk* (67) additionally Qilič 1024<sub>4</sub>.—5. *Risāla fi ʿl-maṣḥ ʿala ʿl-khuffayn* additionally AS 1543, Fātiḥ 2349/50, NO 1968, Čel. ʿAl. 151.—9. On the Turkish *Marʿūdāt* see Horster, *Zur Anwendung des isl. Rechts im 16. Jahrh.*, Diss. Bonn 1935.—10. *Qaṣīda mīmīyya fi ʿl-ghazal* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 280, on which the commentary *al-Manthūr al-ʿūdī ʿala ʿl-Manẓūm al-Suʿūdī* by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥanbalī (d. 974/1566, p. 495) *ibid.* 390, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 462<sub>3</sub> (which mistakenly states that its date of composition was 989/1581); on which a *takhmīs* entitled *al-Maṣḥāhid al-ʿayniyya* by Muḥammad al-Rūmī Māmiyā (d. 987/1579, p. 382), Mosul 106, 90<sub>11</sub>.—11. *Risāla ʿalā awwal Kitāb al-siyar ay al-jihād min al-hāba* (sic ?) Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160<sub>17</sub>.—12. *Risāla fi masāʾil al-wuqūf* Ya. Ef. 439<sub>8</sub>.—13. *Risāla fi bayān qaṭʿ ʿilm* *ibid.* 9.—14. *Taḥṣīr sūrat al-Baqara* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 363, <sup>2</sup>667.—15. *Taṣḥīl al-awqāf* Lāleli 835<sub>1</sub> (Schacht I, 38).—16. *Suʿāl*, legal controversies, Gotha 32<sub>1</sub>.—17. *Qīṣṣat Hārūt wa-Mārūt* Qilič ʿA. 1528<sub>33</sub>.—18. *Fi baʿḍ ṣuwar fatāwā* Welīeddīn 1547.—19. *Fatwā fi ṣiḥḥat waqfiyyat al-darāhim wal-danānīr* *ibid.* 1548.

4a Abu ʿl-Layth Muḥarram b. Muḥammad b. Yazīd al-Zilī (al-Zaylāʿī) al-Qaṣṭamūnī, ca. 1000/1592.

1. *Manāqib al-imām al-aʿẓam*, Sulaim. 840, no. 3425, Fātiḥ 5328, Spies *BAL* 46b, Cairo, Qawala II, 247/8 (which has 1016/1607 as its date of completion).—
2. *Risāla li-targhib al-nās al-mutaʿallimīn ila ʿl-ilm wal-ʿamal* Bol. 435<sub>4</sub>.—
3. *Hadiyyat al-sulūk* I, 659.

Ad p. 514

5. Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn al-Aqḥiṣārī al-Ṣarukhānī Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn al-Munshī, who died in 1001/1593.

| Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ʿOM II, 20. 1. *Tanzīl al-tanzīl* additionally Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1383, Selīm Āgā 101, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 64 (with a mistaken *nazīl*).—2. *Kitāb al-muthannā*, an explanation of 775 Persian words, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 340.—3. *Risāla fi ʿl-taʿrīb* ʿĀṭif Ef.—4. *Ṣawābiḡ al-nawābiḡ* *ibid.*—5. *Risālat al-aḍḍād* *ibid.*—6. *Risāla fi ʿl-alfāẓ allatī wuḍʿat ʿalā ṣiḡhat al-jamʿ* *ibid.*—7. *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima al-Jazariyya*, see p. 202.

6. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin b. Sulaymān al-Kūrānī, ca. 1050/1640.

*Tuḥfat jāmi‘ al-asrār fī tafsīr fātiḥat al-anwār* additionally Pet. AMK 927, Fātiḥ 297/8.

6a. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-Wā‘iz bi-Čekmeğe wrote, in 1050/1640:

*Tafsīr mufradāt al-Qur‘ān*, Pet. AMK 926.

8. Muḥammad b. Biṣṭām al-Khashshābī Wānī Efendi Wānqūlī, who died in 1096/1685.

Ad p. 515

*‘Arā’is al-Qur‘ān etc.* Berl. 1030 (fragm.), further Heid. ZS X, 103.

8a. Ḥāmid b. Muṣṭafā Qāḍī ‘l-aḥkām al-shar‘iyya, d. 1098/1687 in Saloniki.

*Ḥāshiya ‘alā tafsīr sūrat al-An‘ām min al-Kashshāf lil-Zamakhsharī wa-Anwār al-tanzīl wa-asrār al-ta‘wīl lil-Bayḍāwī* Cairo, Qawala I, 56.

8b. ‘Umar b. ‘Alī al-Ṭaḥlāwī wrote, in 1126/1714:

*Risāla fī tafsīr qawlihi ta‘ālā innamā ya‘murū masājīd Allāh* (sura 9,18), from a sermon on the occasion of the consecration of a mosque of Sultan Maḥmūd in Istanbul, Landb.—Br. 159 (autograph).

9. Abu ‘l-Fidā’ Ismā‘īl Ḥaqqī al-Burūsawī, d. 1137/1724.

Brussali, ‘OM I, 28/33. 1. *Tafsīr rūḥ al-bayān* additionally Tunis, Zayt. I, 79/82, Muḥammad ‘Alī ‘Aynī in *Ilāh. Macm.* VII, 108, Selīm. 30/2, Ya. Ef. 38/40, Faiḫ. 41/3, Qalq. D 10, Qilič ‘A. 111/3, Cairo, Qawala I, 69, printings also Būlāq 1255, 1276, 1278, C. 1285, from which *Tafsīr sūrat al-Wāqī‘a* Qawala I, 52, *Tafsīr sūrat Yāsīn* in the margin of *Tafsīr sūrat Yāsīn* of Ḥammāmizāde, Istanbul 1318. Abstracts: a. *Talkhīṣ al-bayān*, by Muḥammad Nūrī al-Qādirī al-Mawṣilī (see p. 497 below), Mosul 89,40.—b. *Rayḥānat al-ikhwān al-maqtūfa min riḡad al-jinān al-manqūla min Tafsīr rūḥ al-bayān* by Muṣṭafā Ṣabrī al-Rashīdī al-Qādirī, ibid. | 231, 83.—2. *Sharḥ al-Kabā’ir*, Istanbul 1257.—3. *al-Khiṭāb fī ‘l-taṣawwuf*, Istanbul 1256.—4. *al-Risāla al-Khalīliyya fī ‘l-taṣawwuf* ibid. 1256.—5. *Majmū‘a* of 11 treatises, Selīm. 637.—6. *Majmū‘at al-fawā’id* ibid. 645/6.—7. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala*

'*l-Bayḍāwī* see I, <sup>1</sup>418, from which *Sharḥ tafsīr al-juz' al-akhīr* Qawala I, 71.—8. *Awṛād* Heid. ZDMG 91, 380.—9. *al-Furūq* Istanbul 1251.—10. *Risālat al-najāt* 'Āšir II, 165.

10a. Ya'qūb b. Muṣṭafā 'Afrī al-Ḥanafī al-Qusṭantīnī al-Khalwatī, d. 1149/1736 in Istanbul.

*Natījat al-tafāsīr*, on *sūrat Yūsuf*, Istanbul 1266.

Ad p. 516

11. Muṣṭafā b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Izmīrī, d. 1152/1739.

1. *Umdat al-furqān* etc. additionally Lālelī 66, Cairo, Qawala I, 25.—2. *Badā'ī' al-burhān* additionally Selīm Āgā 54, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 16, Qawala I, 7.—4. *Ḥaṣīn al-qārī' fi 'khtilāf al-maqārī'* Pet. AMK 928.

12. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. 'Abd al-Mannān al-Ḥilmī al-Ḥanafī Yūsuffendīzāde was born in Istanbul in 1081/1671. He was imam at the Jāmi' Na'iband, *mufasssīr* at the Dār al-kutub, and a protégé of the sultans Aḥmed III (1115–43/1703–30) and Maḥmūd I (1143–68/1730–54). He died in 1167/1753.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM I, 365/6. 1. *al-Ītilāf fi wujūh (riwayāt) al-ikhtilāf (fi 'l-qirā'āt)*, Berl. Qu. 1593, Lālelī 22, Selīm Āgā 4, Cairo, Qawala I, 5, Bank. xviii, 1, 1272, Lucknow JRASB 1917, CXI, printed in the margin of Ḥamid b. 'Abdallāh ('Abd al-Fattāḥ) al-Pālāwī's (twelfth cent.) *Zubdat al-irfān fi wujūh al-Qur'ān* (Berl. 668, Pet. AMK 933, Cairo Qawala I, 19,<sup>57/9</sup> Rāmpūr I, 50,<sup>72</sup>), Istanbul 1252, 1312.—2. *Najāh al-qārī'* I, 263.—3. *Ināyat al-mun'im* I, 266.—4. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Bayḍāwī* I, 740.—5. *Sharḥ Ṭayyibat al-nashr* see p. 275d.

13. Aḥmad al-Rushdī Yūsuf imām effendīzāde, a professor at the Jāmi' al-Futūḥ, wrote:

*Murshid al-tālibīn*, on the readings of the 10 readers following the arrangement of the *Kitāb al-ītilāf* of Yūsuf effendīzāde, of the *Badā'ī' al-burhān* of al-Izmīrī, and of other works, Bank. xviii, 1, 1273.

14. Pīr Muḥammad Dede Abu 'l-Makārim Zayn al-Dīn b. Muṣṭafā b. Ḥabīb Muḥammad b. Muḥammad, active in the eleventh century.

- 654 | *Al-Midḥa al-kubrā min al-kalām al-qadīm fī ḥaqq sayyidinā Muḥammad al-Muṣṭafā ‘alayhi aḫḍal al-ṣalāt wa-atamm al-taslīm*, in the margin of *al-Wasīla al-‘uẓmā fī shamā’il al-Muṣṭafā khayr al-warā*, Būlāq 1301 (Sarkis), Cairo<sup>2</sup>, I, App. 7; the *Wasīla* is also in the margin of al-Ṭabarsī, *Makārim al-akhlāq*, C. 1311.

15. Ismā‘īl Ḥaqqī (Muḥammad Sharīf) b. ‘Abdallāh Bālizāde Awliyāzāde al-Naqshbandī was a *muftī* in Kutāhiya.

*Miftāḥ al-tafāsīr wa-miṣbāḥ al-āyāt*, a mystical interpretation of the Qur’ān, Rāmpūr I, 366,<sup>317</sup>, C. 1286 (described as a dictionary of the Qur’ān in Sarkis 784), Istanbul 1286, Bombay 1299.

Ad p. 517

## 7 Dogmatics

1. Nabī (‘Abdalbārī’) b. Ṭürkhān b. Ṭürmush al-Sinūbī wrote, in 936/1529 in Adrianople:

*Ḥayāt al-qulūb*, additionally Sulaim. 703, ‘Um. 1651, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 291, Qawala I, 230.

3. Muḥammad b. Pīr ‘Alī Muḥyi’l-Dīn al-Birkawī (Birgili) al-Bālikasrī, d. 981/1573.

‘Aṭā’ī, *Dhayl al-Shaqā’iq al-Nu‘māniyya* (Istanbul 1268) p. 179 ff. 1. *Inqādh al-hālikīn*, completed in 967/1559 (ḤKh I, 464), additionally Tüb. 234, Manch. 781 O, Pet. AMK 923, Selīm Āġā Majm. 380,<sup>3</sup>, Sulaim. 1031,<sup>7</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 269.—

Ad p. 518

2. *al-Durr al-yatīm fī ‘l-tajwīd* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 596, <sup>2</sup>1112,<sup>4</sup> (qualified as a commentary on an anonymous work with the same title), Br. Mus. Or. 7524 (DL 51), Pet. AMK 929, Selīm Āghā, Majm. 380,<sup>4</sup>, 1271, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 19, Āṣaf. I, 300,<sup>39</sup>, with a commentary, *al-Majālis*, Cairo, Qawala I, 30, print. Istanbul 1253.—5. *Jilā’ al-qulūb* additionally Tüb. 234,<sup>2</sup>, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 572, <sup>2</sup>1074,<sup>1</sup>, Selīm Āġā 502, 1271,<sup>2</sup>, Majm. 380, 656, Sulaim. 701/2, 1031,<sup>8</sup>, Ya. Ef. 176, Fātiḥ 2603, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 284, Sbath 908.—Commentaries: a. *Ḍiyā’ al-qulūb* by Ishāq b. Ḥasan al-Zanjānī al-Tuqātī additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6282 (DL 8), Pet. AMK 927, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 320, Qawala I, 244, Mosul 79,<sup>4</sup>.—b. *Shifā’ al-qulūb* by ‘Abd al-Salām al-Qayṣarī, Haupt 50, Cairo, Qawala I, 248.—6. = (?) *Risāla fī ‘aqā’id al-īmān* Dam. Z. 46, 49,<sup>1</sup>.—7. *Dāmighat al-mubtadi’īn etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 178.—8. *Risāla fī uṣūl al-ḥadīth* additionally Yildiz 1381, Ḥālīṣ 568, 1148 (Weisweiler no. 23), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 73, Qawala I, 87; commentary

by Dā'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Qārṣī, completed in Rabī' 11 1151/July 1738, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 75, Qawala 1, 91, printed in *Majmū'a*, Istanbul 1272, 1288, 1314, on which a *ḥāshiya* by Ḥājji Muḥammad Yūsuf Efendi Kharputi, professor at al-Madrasa al-Maḥmūdiyya in Medina, C. 1293.—8a. *Arba'ūna ḥadīthan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 85, with a self-commentary, *ibid.* 125, Qawala 1, 122, Tūnis, Zayt. 11, 127, Istanbul 1323, | on which a *takhrīj* by Muḥammad al-Madanī, Qawala 1, 104, a commentary 655 by Muḥammad Muṣṭafā Āqkirmānī (d. ca. 1150/1747) Manch. 146, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 98, Istanbul 1320.—9. *Mu'addil al-ṣalāh* additionally Tüb. 234, Bol. 242,4, Manch. 781N, Pet. AMK 942, Sulaim. 1031,5, Selīm. Āghā, Majm. 380, Tunis, Zayt. 1V, 248,2387.—Commentaries: a. *Mūdiḥ al-mu'addil* by Mūsā b. Aḥmad al-Barakātī al-Sikandarī, composed in 1134/1721, Istanbul 1309.—b. Ismā'il al-Gūzelhiṣārī additionally Cairo, Qawala 1, 365.—c. *Manḥal al-hudāh* by Abu 'l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Hādī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Musnadī (Sanadī) al-Madanī al-Atharī, Cambr. Suppl. 1074, Manch. 781 T.—d. Abū Bakr al-Adranawī, Qawala 1, 365.—10. *Waṣīyya* with a Turkish commentary by 'Alī Ṣadrī al-Qūnawī Heid. zS VI, 218.—11. *Dhukhr al-muta'ahhīlīn* additionally Berl. Oct. 2263, Princ. 302, 6, Pet. AMK 930, Cairo, Qawala 1, 334, anonymous commentary *Dhakhā'ir al-ākḥira* *ibid.*—12. *al-Sayf al-ṣārim* etc. additionally Jer. Khāl. 25,138.—13. *Rāḥat al-ṣāliḥīn* etc. additionally Gotha 769 (attributed to al-Naṣīḥī), Pet. AMK 930, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 300,422, Rāmpūr 1, 194,199.—15. *al-Tarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya* additionally Gött. Asch 160, Heid. zS VI, 218, Haupt 185, Bol. 114/6, Fir. Naz. 2, Manch. 881, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 1541, <sup>2</sup>1073, Pet. AMK 935, Ya. Ef. 186/7, Qilič 'A. 614, Selīm Āgā 530/1, Fātiḥ 2720/36, NO 930/1, 2484/93, AS 1950/6, Tunis, Zayt. 1V, 431,2902/3, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 330, Qawala 1, 250/4, Dam. 'Um. 66,88, Pesh. 916, Bank. XIII, 930/1, Rāmpūr 1, 351,209, As. Soc. Beng. 66, Āṣaf. 11, 1316,100/1, Būhār 124, printings also Istanbul 1257 (with a commentary, *al-Barakāt al-Muḥammadiyya*), 1260, 1290 (with commentary c.), with notes on the passages from the Qur'ān and an abstract from Ibn Ḥajar's *Taqrīb*, Lahore 1311. Commentaries: a. 'Abd al-Nāṣir Khuḥjāzāde Fātiḥ 2607, with glosses, Pet. AMK 935.—b. *al-Wasīla al-Aḥmadiyya* by Rajab b. Aḥmad (ca. 1087/1676, whose *Jāmi' al-azhār wa-laṭā'if al-akhbār* is preserved in Selīm Āgā 508, Cairo, Qawala 1, 227) additionally Gotha 840, Fātiḥ 2674/86, AS 1887/8, NO 2448/9, Selīm Āgā 507, Qilič 'A. 598/9, Ya. Ef. 871/5, Tunis, Zayt. 1V, 437,2914, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 375, App. 50, Qawala 1, 229, Bank. XIII, 934/5, Rāmpūr 1 371,356, Istanbul 1261, 1270.—c. *al-Hadiyya al-nadiyya* by 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (p. 473) NO 244/6, Dam. 'Um. 66,89/93, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 286, printings Istanbul 1257, 1290, in the margin of Istanbul 1290; abstract *al-Minaḥ al-ṣamadiyya* by Aḥmad b. Muhammad b. Nāṣir al-'Alawī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 364.—

f. *al-Barīqa al-Maḥmūdiyya* by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Khādīmī (d. 1176/1762, see below p. 446), 2 vols., Ya. Ef. 182/3, 193, Qilič 'A. 597, Fātiḥ 2689/90, Cairo, Qawala I, 220, Mosul 94,<sup>17</sup> printings Istanbul 1257, 1318/9, Būlāq 1258.—ff. Anonymous with the same title but different text Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 378.—g. 'Abd al-Raḥīm Sa'īd Muftizāde, Mosul 165,<sup>8</sup>—h. Ismā'īl Ḥaqqī al-Sammāq, Qilič 'A. 596.—i. Muḥammad al-Kurdī al-Sahrānī b. Manlā Abū Bakr (ca. 1063/1653, HKh IV, 161), Berl. Oct. 1855, Pet. AMK 935.—k. Aḥmad al-Bakrī, Pet. AMK 935 = (?) *al-Mawāhib al-faṭḥiyya* by Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Allān al-Bakrī al-Šiddiqī (d. 1057/1647, p. 533), Tunis, Zayt. IV, 435,<sup>2911</sup>, Fātiḥ 2691/3, AS 1886, Cairo<sup>1</sup> | II, 140, Qawala I, 267, Bank. XIII, 932/3.—l. Ramaḍān Efendi, Qilič 'A. 600.—m. Ibn 'Uthmān ibid. 601/3.—n. *Kāshif al-asrār* by 'Alī Ṣadrī al-Qūnawī, composed in 1107/1695, Paris 6126.—o. *Iṭrāq al-ḥaqīqa* by Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. Ṣadaqa al-Miṣrī, composed in 1050/1640, Bat. Suppl. 106.—p. Shaykh al-Islām Aḥmad al-Siwāsī, Cairo, Qawala I, 246.—q. Anon., ibid. I, 228.—r. *Kunūz al-rumūz* by Muḥammad Ramzī Efendi, AS 1889/90, Fātiḥ 2687.—s. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī Čatalčawī, NO 2443.—t. Turkish by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ṭabīb, Gotha 841 (fragm.), Fātiḥ 2670/3, Qilič 'A. 575/81.—u. Turkish by al-Fāḍil Sulaymān Efendi (d. 1134/1722), Br. Mus. Or. 7482 (DL 13).—With an interlinear translation in Persian and marginal notes (mostly taken from c.) ed. Mawlawī Muḥammad 'Abdallāh and Muḥammad 'Abd al-Raḥmān, Delhi 1305.—Abstracts: a. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Sammān (d. 1189/1775, p. 535), Paris 4909.—b. *Intikhāb* by Muḥammad Ṭirawī al-'Ayshī, ibid. 6392.—c. *Takhrīj al-aḥādīth* Cairo, Qawala I, 104, entitled *Idrāk al-ḥaqīqa* ibid. 98.—Turkish translation by Ṭarīqatjī (p. 649) printed as *Risāle'i Birgawī*, together with *Waṣīyyatnāme*, see BO I, no. 163 ff., II, 1192 ff., JA 1843, II, 32, 1859, I, 524, Dieterici, *Chrest. ott.* 38 ff., transl. by Garcin de Tassy, *Exposition de la foi musulmane, trad. du Turc etc.*, Paris 1822, 1879.—16. *Īqāz al-nā'imīn*, composed in 972/1564 in response to a work by Abu 'l-Su'ūd al-'Imādī (p. 651) in refutation of no. 1 (HKh 517), additionally Berl. Oct. 662, Tüb. 234,<sup>4</sup>, Princ. 302,<sup>2</sup>, Sulaym 1031,<sup>16</sup>, Selim Āghā, Majm. 380,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 271, Pet. AMK 924, Rāmpūr I, 169,<sup>45b</sup>.—17. *Imtiḥān al-adhkiyā'* (see I, 742, iv, b) additionally Ya. Ef. 366, Qilič 'A. 897, Selim Āghā 1080, Qalq. D 135, Dāmādzāde 1653/4; on which glosses by Muṣṭafā b. Ḥamza Aṭālīzāde, Selim. 1090, Cairo, Qawala II, 70, *Ḥāshiya jadīda* Dāmādzāde 1663.—20. *Iḡhār al-asrār* additionally Tüb. 240, Upps. II, 644,<sup>2</sup>, Algiers 10,<sup>5</sup>, 50,<sup>2</sup>, 183,<sup>11</sup>, 1436,<sup>2</sup>, Ambr. B 32, v (*RSO* IV, 102), Madr. 241,<sup>3</sup> Tashk. 105, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 76, Qawala II, 55, printing also together with *al-Kāfiya*, Būlāq 1249, 1255, etc. Istanbul 1302.—Commentaries: a. *Kashf al-asrār* by his student Muṣliḥ al-Dīn al-Ulāmishī additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 196, <sup>2</sup>386.—b. *Natā'ij al-afkār* by Muṣṭafā b. Ḥamza Aṭaly, composed in 1085/1674, additionally Vat. v. Borg. 276, Pet. AMK 922, Algiers 189, Paris 4818, Cambr. Suppl. 1299, Princ. 77, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 197, <sup>2</sup>387,

Sulaim. 930/2, Dāmādzāde 1670, Qalq. D 141/2, Cairo, Qawala 11, 126/30, printings also Istanbul 1233, 1251, 1255, 1266, 1268, 1270, 1275, 1278, 1281, 1283, 1288, 1303, 1305, 1309, 1310, Būlāq 1266; because it was too learned, this commentary was replaced by another one with the same title by ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥusayn Khālīd, Paris 6554.—Glosses: α. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-‘Aṭṭār (d. 1250/1834) Istanbul 1266.—β. Muḥammad al-Amīn b. Abī Bakr al-Nigdawī Ḥāfīzzāde, completed in 1267/1851, Istanbul 1306, 1318.—γ. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Sipāhīzāde, in the margin of α.—δ. *Fawā’ih al-adhkār* by Muḥammad b. Šāliḥ b. Ismā’īl, completed in 1247/1831, Istanbul 1326.—ε. Muṣṭafā b. Dād Aṭasy, Istanbul 1263.—ζ. *Manāfi’ al-akhyār* by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Amāsī al-Ṭarabzūnī, Istanbul 1279, 1325.—η. *Miftāḥ al-marām fī ta’rif alḥwāl al-kalima wal-kalām* by Muḥammad Fawzī Sābiq Edirne, completed in 1304/1886, Istanbul 1305.—c. *Hall asrār al-akhyār* by Zaynīzāde Ḥusayn | b. Aḥmad (whose *Risāla* in supplement of the anonymous *al-Binā’ fī l-ṣarf* is preserved in Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 55), additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 198, <sup>2</sup>388, Selīm Āgā 1183/4, Cairo, Qawala 11, 81/4, printings also Istanbul 1218, 1225, 1233, 1267, 1270, 1276, 1278, 1281, 1285, 1288, 1295, 1309, 1312, 1314, 1325, Būlaq 1279, India 1295.—d. *Zubdat al-i’rāq* by ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad additionally Haupt 214, Paris 4206.—3. *Faṭḥ al-asrār* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad, completed in 1131/1828, additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 199, <sup>2</sup>389, Pet. AMK 922, Cairo, Qawala 11, 104.—f. ‘Abdallāh b. Šāliḥ b. Ismā’īl additionally Selīm Āgā 11116b.—g. *Raf’ al-astār ‘alā mughlaqāt al-I.* by Ismā’īl b. ‘Uthmān b. Abī Bakr b. Yūsuf Niyāzī, lith. Istanbul n.d. (Qawala 11, 87).—21. *al-‘Awāmil al-jadīda* additionally Leipz. 987, v, Upps. 11, 644,3, Madr. 241,4, Pet. AMK 936, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 141, Qawala 11, 100/3, printed together with 20, and *al-Kāfiya*, Būlāq 1241, 1255, 1262, 1279, Istanbul 1234, 1249, 1263, 1266, 1273, 1274, 1276, 1280, 1281, 1283, 1302, Damascus 1310.—Commentaries: b. *Ta’līq al-fawāḍil* by al-Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad Zaynīzāde additionally Leipz. 445, Cat. Harrassowitz 444, no. 92, Pet Ros. 144, AMK 936, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 201, <sup>2</sup>391/2,2, Ya. Ef. 376, M. Murād 491/2, Qalq. D. 141,2, Qilič ‘A. 964, Cairo, Qawala 11, 67/2, Dam. Z. 66,<sup>103</sup>, printings also Istanbul 1231, 1244, 1267, 1283, 1296, 1301, 1309, 1314, 1315, 1323, India 1298.—c. ‘Iṣmat Aḥmad from Qush Aṭasy additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 200, <sup>2</sup>390, Pet. AMK 936, Qalq. D. 149/52, Qilič ‘A. 925/6, Selīm Āgā 1115/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 131, Qawala 11, 94, print. C. 1295.—d. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān* by Muṣṭafā b. Ibrāhīm additionally Selīm Āgā 1116b, 1187, Qalq. D. 144/6, Cairo, Qawala 11, 64/6, Dam. ‘Um. 75,<sup>104</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1243, Istanbul 1298, 1302, India 1298.—Glosses: α. ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Ḥamīdī b. al-Ḥājj ‘Umar al-Na‘īmī al-Kharputī, Istanbul 1310.—β. *Mawḍi‘ al-mukhtār* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. Ḥusayn b. Ḥāfiẓ Sa‘īd, ibid. 1282.—e. Sa‘dallāh al-Ṣaghīr, Mosul 171,<sup>45</sup>—f. Anon., Manch. 731A, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 135.—g. *Mafhūm al-‘Awāmil al-jadīda*, anon. Turkish commentary, Cairo, Qawala 11, 123.—h. Turkish translation with commentary by Muḥammad



Khālīṣ, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 202, <sup>2</sup>392,2.—22. *Kifāyat al-mubtadiʿ fi l-ṣarf* additionally Bresl. Un. 82, Vat. Borg. 743, Pet. AMK 940, Qilič 'A. 995, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 66, Qawala 11, 46, commentaries: a. *Ināyat al-mubtaghī* by Aḥmad Qush Aṭaly additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 64, Qawala 11, 44 (which has *Jāyat al-mubtaghī*), Mosul 95,56, print. Istanbul 1284.—d. al-Marʿashī, Munich 746.—e. Aḥmad al-ʿAdawī, Istanbul n.d.—23. *al-Amthila* additionally Vat. v. Borg. 744.—24. *al-Ṣihāḥ al-ʿAjamīyya* additionally Pet. AMK 935, Cambr. Suppl. 835.—25. *Imʿān al-anẓār fi sharḥ al-Maqṣūd (fi l-taṣrīf*, an anonymous textbook that is sometimes attributed to Abū Ḥanīfa, see HKh VI, no. 12803, Cairo, Qawala 11, 50/2, printings in *Majmūʿa*, Būlāq 1207, 1226, 1244, 1260, 1268, 1278, 1282, C. 1298/9, 1305, 1309, 1321, Istanbul 1243, 1254), Paris 4714, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 187, <sup>2</sup>379, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 54, Qawala 11, 22, completed in 952/1545 (other commentaries: a. ʿUmar b. ʿAskar al-Ḥamawī, composed in 1009/1600, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 63.—b. *Rūḥ al-shurūḥ* by Muḥammad Efendi al-ʿAyshī, Berl. 6801, Pet. AMK 943, Bibl. Dāḥdāḥ 148.—c. Muḥammad b. Khalīl | b. Dāniyāl, Pet. AMK 943.—d. Yūnus b. ʿAlī b. al-Malik b. al-Khaṣīṣ, composed in 839/1435, Naples 66, Cat. 226, where the author of the original work is identified as ʿAbd al-Qāhir al-Jurjānī I, 287, Br. Mus. S. 235.—e. Ḥusayn b. Ḥasan b. Ismāʿīl al-Sarmarī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 55.—f. *Rūḥ al-shurūḥ* by ʿIsā Efendi al-Sīrawī, ibid. 57, Qawala 11, 29, Istanbul 1260, 1282, 1293, 1302.—26. *al-Irshād*, on faith and worship, Gotha 712, Leid. 1910.—27. *Risālat al-badr al-munīr*, Sulaim. 1031,3.—28. *Sharḥ shurūḥ al-ṣalāḥ*, ibid. 4.—29. *Risāla fi l-farāʿid wal-wājibāt*, Haupt 26.—30. *Sharḥ al-Hidāya* I, 1378.—31. *Sharḥ al-Aḥādīth al-arbaʿīn* I, 1396.—32. *Mihakk al-Mutaṣawwifīn wal-muntasibīn ilā sulūk ṭarīq Allāh*, Selim Āgā 1271,8.—33. *Risāla maʿmūla li-ibtāl waqf al-nuqūd bi-dūn al-waṣīyya wal-idāfa ila l-mawt al-mahdūd*, a commentary to a treatise by Abu l-Suʿūd, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 928,2.—34. *Sharḥ al-Durr al-yatīm fi l-qirāʾa* ibid. 1112,4.—35. *al-Qawl al-wasīt bayna l-ifrāḥ wal-tafrīḥ*, Berl. Oct. 1854,27.—36. *Rawḍat al-jannāt fi l-aqāʿid*, Āsaf. III, 534,1176, anon. commentary, *Zāwiyat al-riyāḍ*, ibid. 1168.—37. *Risāla fi aʿdād sujūd al-sahw*, Rāmpūr I, 197.—38. *Risāla fi masʿalat ʿahd al-ajr min qirāʾat al-Qurʾān*, ibid. 201.—39. *Maqāmāt*, ibid. 367,320.—40. *Risāla fi bayān al-ḥujaj al-dālla ʿalā madḥ al-māl waʿtibārihi ʿinda ʿllāh*, Cairo, Qawala I, 340.—41. *Najāt al-abrār*, from which *Risāla fi l-hijāb* etc. ibid. 343.

Ad p. 520

5. Ashraf Muʿīn Mīrzā Makhdūm b. ʿAbd al-Bāqī al-Ḥasanī al-Shīrāzī Sibṭ al-Sharīf al-Gurjānī, who died around 995/1587.



1. *al-Nawāqid fī radd (li-ḡuhūr) al-rawāfiḍ* additionally Top Kapu 1829, 1895 (*MO* VII, 110), AS 2249, Asʿad 1293, ʿĀšir I, 562, Mosul 32,<sup>128</sup>, 263,<sup>9</sup> Pesh. 76. Rāmpūr I, 323,<sup>317</sup>, II, 582,<sup>354</sup>, a shortened Persian paraphrase completed in 1122/1710, As. Soc. Beng. 1121; against it is *Maṣāʾib al-nawāṣib*, see p. 607.

6. Yahyā b. ʿAlī b. Naṣūḥ Nawʿī, d. 1007/1598.

Ad p. 521

Gibb, *Hist. of Ott. Poetry* III, 417 ff.

7. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Hitī al-Imām bi-Jāmiʿ Abī ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥusayn al-Sibt, ca. 1020/1611.

1. *al-Sayf al-bāṭir etc.* additionally Wehbī 676, Mosul 128,<sup>110</sup>, 145,<sup>26</sup>.—  
2. *Mukhtaṣar al-Qāmūs* p. 183.

7a. Muṭahhar b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl dedicated to Sultan Murād III (982–1003/1574–95):

*Risāla fī takfīr al-Shiʿa*, Serāi 1807, 1851 (Schacht I, 61) = (?) *Mushtamil al-aqāwīl*, composed in 989/1581, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 971.

| 8. Kāfi Ḥasan Efendi al-Āqḥiṣārī, who died in 1025/1616.

659

1. *Rawḍāt al-jannāt fī uṣūl al-ʿitiqādāt* additionally Bol. 249,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo, Qawala I, 190 (which has al-Kubrawī?); commentary *Azhār al-rawḍāt* Leipz. 190,<sup>1</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. III, 7,<sup>1295</sup>.—2. *Uṣūl al-ḥikam etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6578,<sup>3</sup> (DL 20, 64,<sup>9</sup>), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 624, <sup>2</sup>1162, print. Istanbul n.d.; Turkish translation Krafft 475.—  
3. *Sharḥ al-Talkhīṣ* I, <sup>1</sup>295.—4. *Nūr al-yaqīn* I, 294.

9. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā Qāḍizāde al-Bālikasrī was active during the reign of Murād IV (1032–49/1623–40).

1. *Naṣr al-aṣḥāb*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 211, 370.—2. *Risāla fī muṣṭalaḥ al-ḥadīth*, Qawala I, 91.

9a. Zayn al-Ābidīn Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Kūrānī (between 1058–99/1648–87) dedicated to Sultan Mehmed IV (1058–99/1648–87):

*Al-Yamaniyyāt al-maslūla fi 'l-rawāfiḍ al-makhdhūla*, a refutation of a Shī'ī work which had been published in 1066/1655, Paris 1462.

9b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Qusṭanṭīnī al-Mawlawī completed on 6 Jumādā II 1069/2 March 1659:

*Mir'āt al-asfiyā' fi ṣifāt al-Malāmatīyya al-akhfiyā'*, Cairo, Qawala I, 262.

9c. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad Badrīzāde wrote before 1124/1712 (the date of the MS):

*Al-Durra al-bayḍā' fi bayān aḥkām al-sharī'a*, based on the decisions of his father in the latter's capacity as a *qāḍī* and a *muftī*, Cairo, Qawala I, 333.

9d. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. 'Alī Shaykhzāde al-Ḥanafī (?) wrote, in 1133/1721 (?):

*Naẓm al-farā'id wa-jam' al-fawā'id fi bayān al-masā'il allatī waqa'a fīha 'l-ikhtilāf bayna 'l-Māturīdiyya wal-Ash'ariyya*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 86,<sup>1438,2</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 211, printings Istanbul 1288 (? Cairo, Qawala I, 212), C. 1317.

10, See p. 637.

Ad p. 522

10a. Muḥammad Amīn al-Uskudārī, who died in 1149/1736 in Skutari.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, OM II, 29. 1. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiyya* I, 533.—2. *Sharḥ al-Manār* p. 264,<sup>21</sup>.—3. *Sharḥ Ithbāt al-wājib*, p. 307, i.—4. *Sharḥ al-'Aqā'id al-'Aḍudīyya* p. 292.—5. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Nūnīyya* p. 321.

66o | 10b. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Āqirmānī, a *qāḍī* in Smyrna ca. 1157/1744.

1. *Risāla fi bayān al-firaq*, Cairo, Qawala I, 187.—2. *Risāla fi 'l-siwāk*, ibid. 3451.—3. *Ḥāshiya 'ala Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Ḥusayniyya* (p. 482, § 11,<sup>19</sup>), Cairo, Qawala II, 295.

12. Muḥammad b. 'Alī wrote before 1175/1761 (the date of the manuscript):

*Al-Qawl al-'atīq fi radd ta'qīb Muḥammad b. Bīṭrīq*, a defence of Islam, Paris 2405,<sup>6</sup>.

8 *Mysticism*

1a. Aḥmad Yūsuf b. Ya‘qūb al-Khalwatī Sunbul Sinān Efendi, who died in 989/1581.

Brussali M. Tāhir, ‘OM 1, 200. 1. *al-Risāla al-taḥqīqiyya li-tullāb al-īqān fī ṭarīqat al-Ṣūfiyya al-Muḥammadiyya li-ahl al-‘irfān*, Vat. v. 1431,7.—2. *Tanbīh al-ghabī fī ru‘yat al-nabī*, Turkish, HKh 11, 428,3629; *ibid.* 1458,3.

1b. ‘Abd al-Majīd b. Naṣūḥ b. Isrā’īl wrote, in 986/1578:

*Riṭyād al-nāṣihīn wa-ḥiyāḍ al-sālikīn wa-surūr al-nāzirīn wa-nūr al-bāṣirīn*, Berl. Fol. 3331.

2. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Wānī (Wānqulī), d. 1000/1591.

2. *Risāla fī karāhat al-dhikr wa-ṣalāt al-raghā’ib*, Pet. AMK 932.—3. *Hāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Durar*, p. 317.—4. *Ithbāt al-masmū‘āt, a juz’*, Dam. ‘Um. 23,306.

3a. Ismā‘īl b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī wrote:

*Al-Awrād al-faṭḥiyya fī ‘l-ṭarīqa al-‘Ushāqiyya*, on the dervish order by that name founded during the reign of Murād III (982–1003/1574–95) (v. Hammer, *Gesch.* IV, 236, Muradjea d’Ohsson, *Emp. ott.* III, 625, Babinger, *GO* 259, Anm.), Leipz. 259.

3b. Rajab b. al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Burūsawī.

| 1. *Mashāriq anwār al-yaqīn fī ḥaqā’iq asrār amūr al-mu‘minīn ‘Alī*, Berl. Qu. 995, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 345, Teh. 11, 560.—2. *Risāla* on the underlying principles of his *Lawāmi‘ anwār al-tamjīd wa-jawāhir asrārihā*, Berl. Qu. 995a. 661

Ad p. 523

5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Alty Parmaq b. al-Čyqryqčy, who died in 1033/1623.

Brussali M. Tāhir, ‘OM 1, 212.—2. *Tarjama’i ma‘ārif al-nubuwwa*, Turkish, Selim Āgā 759.

6. ‘Azīz Maḥmūd al-Uskudārī, d. 1037/1628.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM I, 185/8. 1. *Ḥayāt al-arwāḥ* etc. additionally Bresl. Un. 1002, Bol. 290, Welieddīn 1836<sub>2</sub>, 1912<sub>2</sub>.—2. *Faṭḥ al-bāb* etc. Bresl. 4, Bol. 2, Wel. 1836<sub>6</sub>, 1912<sub>4</sub>, 1915.—3. *Khulāṣat al-akḥbār fī aḥwāl al-nabī al-mukhtār* additionally Bol. 290<sub>2</sub>, Wel. 1915<sub>11</sub>, Selīm Āġā 1097, Mosul 225<sub>4</sub> (attributed to al-Qalyūbī, p. 492).—5. *al-Tibr al-masbūk al-mushtamil 'alā mā jarā min al-laṭā'if fī athnā' al-sulūk*, in various libraries in Istanbul and Bursa, listed in Bruss.—6. *Jāmi' al-faḍā'il wa-qāmi' al-radḥā'il*, on ethics (ḤKh II, 564), Bresl. Un. 100<sub>11</sub>, Bol. 240<sub>4</sub>, Vat. v. 1445, Pet. AMK 927, Wel. 1915.—7. *Kashf al-qinā' 'an wajh al-samā'*, Berl.-Landb. 398 (?), Bresl. Un. 100<sub>3</sub>, Bol. 240<sub>6</sub>, Wel. 1836<sub>5</sub>, 1912, 1915.—8. *Miftāḥ al-ṣalāḥ wa-mirqāt al-falāḥ*, Bresl.-Un. 100<sub>5</sub>, Bol. 340<sub>5</sub>, Wel. 1836<sub>3</sub>, 1912<sub>5</sub>, 1915.—9. *Ḥabbat al-maḥabbā*, ibid. Bol. 240<sub>8</sub>, Vat. v. Rossi 881<sub>2</sub>, As'ad 3789, Wel. 1836<sub>4</sub>, 1912<sub>7</sub>, 1915.—10. *Risāla fī 'l-ṭarīqa al-Muḥammadiyya wasīla ila 'l-sa'āda al-sar-madiyya*, Bol. 240<sub>7</sub>, As'ad 3789, Wel. 1836<sub>7</sub>, 1912<sub>6</sub>.—11. *al-Tajalliyāt al-baḥiyya wal-kushūf al-rabbāniyya*, with the commentary *Lama'āt al-barq al-Najdī* by 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī (p. 473), Vat. v. 1449<sub>11</sub>, 'Āšir I, 449, Cairo, Qawala I, 259.—12. *Dīwān al-hay'āt* (Bruss. I, 186<sub>5</sub>), Wel. 1915.

6a. Ibrāhīm Efendi al-Qrīmī, d. 1042/1632 (?).

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM I, 200. 1. *Risāla fī 'l-kufr al-ḥaqīqī*, incomplete Vat. v. 1470<sub>2</sub>.—2. An answer to Murād IV (1032–49/1623–40) on a question regarding the nature of the divine (*ḥaqq*) ibid. 3.

7. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Qāhir al-Rūmī (1043/1633) was born in Cyprus and lived for a long time in Āqḥiṣār, where he died in 1041/1631 (ḤKh I, 250) or 1043 (ibid. III, 332).

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM I, 26. 1. *Majālis al-abrār wa-masālik al-akhyār*, a commentary on 100 traditions from the *Maṣābiḥ al-sunna* (I, 364),<sup>5</sup> additionally  
 662 Heid. | zS x, 78, Vienna 1652/4, Paris 1325. Bol. 80, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 972, Selīm Āġā 190, Qalq. D. 80, NO 2572/5, Cairo, Qawala I, 259, Beirut 90, Mosul 88<sub>30</sub>, 142<sub>32</sub>, Būhār 126, Bank. XIII, 940, with an interlinear translation in Hindustani, *Maṭāriḥ al-anzār*, by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Walī al-Madrasī, lith. Lucknow 1321.—2. *Mukhtaṣar Ighāthat al-laḥfān*, see GAL<sup>1</sup> vol. 2, 106, 14.—3. *al-Majālis al-Rūmiyya fī nahār al-arba'ā*, Paris 1323, Fir. Naz. 8.

5 Called an edifying work by Ahlwardt, which in each case draws upon a healthy tradition from the *Maṣābiḥ*.

8. Ismā'īl b. Aḥmad al-Anqirawī Rusūkh al-Dīn al-Mawlawī, d. 1042/1632.

3. *Minhāj al-fuqarā'* Faiz. 246, Halet 202/3.—4. *Fātiḥ al-abyāt*, a Turkish commentary on Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī's *Mathnawī*, part of the autograph is in Halet 275, in 6 vols. Bülāq 1289.—5. *Maṣābīḥ al-asrār*, Berl. Oct. 2813.—6. *al-Futūḥāt al-ʿayniyya*, Halet 270.—7. *Majmūʿat al-laṭāʾif* ibid. 204.—8. *al-Khiṭāb* ibid. 209/10.—9. *Tuḥfaʾi khāṣṣakiyya* ibid. 211/2.—10. *Sharḥ al-Tāʾiyya* (of Ibn al-Fāriḍ) ibid. 221,1.—11. *Janāḥ al-arwāḥ* ibid. 221,2.

Ad p. 524

9. See p. 470, 30a.

10. Awḥad al-Dīn ʿAbd al-Aḥad al-Nūrī of Sīwās went first to Midilli and then, in 1033/1624, to Istanbul. There he became a shaykh in the Tekke of Muḥammad Ayyūb, in 1049/1639 at the Fātiḥ mosque, in 1051/1641 at the Bāyezīd, and then preacher in the Aya Sofia. He died in 1061/1651.

Muḥ. 11, 269, Brussali M.Ṭāhir, 'OM 1, 121.—2. *Taʿdīb al-mutamarridīn* etc. Welieddīn 1827.—3. *Mirʾāt al-wujūd* etc. ibid. 1827.—5. *Risāla mutaʿallīqa bi-ṭayy al-makān* ibid. 1827.—6. *Risāla fī sharḥ kalām amīr al-muʾminīn ʿAlī* etc. ibid. 1826,8.—8. *Hujjat al-widād* etc. additionally Būhār 127.—9. *Qaṣm al-mubtadiʿīn*, Wel. 1827.—10. *Ithbāt al-ʿilm* ibid.—11. *al-ʿAdl wal-iqsāṭ* etc. ibid.—13. *Inqādh al-ṭalībīn* ibid.—15. *Riḡāḍ al-adhkār wa-ḥiyāḍ al-asrār*, Manch. 110, Vat. v. 1455,2, Wel. 1827.—16. *Risālat al-dawarān*, Wel. 1827.—17. *Mawʿiẓaʾi ḥasana*, print. Istanbul 1257.—18. *Risāla fī najāt abaway al-Muṣṭafā*, Wel. 1827.—19. *Risāla fī qawlihi taʿālā wa-in laysa bil-insān* ibid.

10a. Shāhwalī b. Uways b. Shāhwalī al-ʿAynṭābī al-Khalwatī wrote, in 1073/1662 in ʿAynṭāb:

*Bughyat al-sālikīn* Tunis, Zayt. III, 191,1609.

10b. Muḥammad Niyāzī al-Miṣrī, the founder of the Egyptian branch of the Khalwatiyya, was born in Malaṭiyya. | He studied in Mardin, Cairo and Konya, then lived in Bursa and died in 1105/1694.

663

*Manāqibnāme* by Mörelizāde Muṣṭafā Luṭfī (d. 1310/1892), printed in Bursa, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, 'OM 1, 172, Gibb, *Hist. of Ott. Poetry* III, 312/8. 1. *Risālat*

*mawā'id al-irfān wa-ʿawā'id al-ihsān* Vat. V. 1452, library of Naṣūḥī Gerğāhī in Skutari.—2. *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa*, 'Um.—3. *Tasbīr al-Qaṣīda al-barriyya* by al-Būṣīrī, print.

11. Nu'mān Pāshā b. Muṣṭafā Pāshā Köprülü, d. 1132/1720.

2. *Risālat al-ʿadl fī bayān ḥāl al-Khiḍr*, with a commentary by ʿAbdallāh Walī al-Dīn b. Muṣṭafā, Pet. AMK 931.

13. Muḥammad Murād b. ʿAlī b. Dāʿūd al-Ḥusaynī al-Üzbekī al-Bukhārī al-Naqshbandī was born in 1050/1640 in Samarqand, the son of the *naqīb al-ashrāf*. He was accepted into the Naqshbandiyya order in India, then settled in Damascus, and died in 1132/1720 in Istanbul.

Ad p. 525

Mur. IV, 129 (the author was his great-grandson). 1. *Silsilat al-dhahab* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 244, Faiz. 200.

14. ʿUthmān b. Yaʿqūb b. al-Ḥusayn al-Kamākhī, ca. 1160/1747.

1. *Kitāb tuḥfat al-akhyār wa-barakat al-abrār*, Leipz. 183.—2. *Sharḥ Waṣīyyat Abī Ḥanīfa* see I, 171.—3. *Sharḥ al-Muwaṭṭaʿ* see I, 176.—4. *Tanwīr al-sanad fī idāḥ rumūz al-musnad* Tunis, Zayt. II, 51, Cairo, Qawala I, 107, completed in 1171/1758 when he was 70 years old.

15. Yaʿqūb ʿAfawī, of the Jalwatiyya order, died in Skutari in 1149/1736.

Brussalī M. Ṭāhir I, 201. 1. *al-Mafātīḥ sharḥ al-Maṣābīḥ* see I, 621.—2. *al-Wāsiṭa al-ʿuṣmā li-ḥaḍrat al-nabī al-mujtabā* Asʿad. Ef.—3. *Natījat al-tafāsīr*, on *sura Yūsuf*, print.—4. *Ilḥāqāt ʿala ʿl-Tajalliyāt*, addenda to ʿAbd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī's commentary *Lamaʿāt al-barq al-Najdī* (see no. 6,<sub>11</sub>), library of Khanqāh-i Pīr.—5. *Khulāṣat al-bayān fī madhhab al-Nu'mān* ibid.—6. *Kanz al-wāʿizīn* ibid.—7. *Hadiyyat al-sālikīn*, Turkish, printed in Istanbul.

16. Abū Saʿīd Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā b. ʿUthmān al-Khādimī al-Qādimī was born in 1113/1701 in Konya and died in 1176/1762.

664 | Brussalī M. Ṭāhir I, 296. 1. *Risālat al-tartīl*, a guide to reading the Qurʾān, Berl. 533, Bank. XVIII, 1, 1317.—2. *Khazāʾin al-jawāhir wa-makhāzin al-zawāhir*, Sufi

explanations of the Bismillāh, Berl. 2263/6.—3. *Risālat al-mawtā*, preparation for death and the service following it, composed in 1156/1743, ibid. 2693 = (?) *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-mawt* Pet. AMK 932, *Kitāb waḏāʿif al-mawtā* Heid. A. 370,1, ZDMG 91, 394.—4. *Risālat al-basmala* (= 2 ? Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 601, <sup>2</sup>1127), Istanbul 1261 (Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 141).—5. *Naqshbandiyya* or *Tarbiyat al-sālikīn*, Paris 1337, Köpr. III, 188, on which a commentary by Ḥāfiẓ Muṣṭafā in Vat. v. 1434.—6. *Risālat al-idāfa* Berl. 6904.—7. *al-Risāla al-ḥadhfiyya* ibid. 6905.—8. *Sharḥ al-Awrād al-Bahāʾiyya* see p. 282.—9. *al-Barīqa al-Maḥmūdīyya* see p. 655.—10. *Majāmiʿ al-ḥaqāʾiq wal-qawāʾid wa-jawāmiʿ al-rawāʾiq wal-fawāʾid (fi ʾl-uṣūl)* Istanbul 1273, 1303, 1318, commentary by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-Güzelhişārī, *Manāfiʿ al-daqaʾiq*, completed in 1246/1830, Istanbul 1273, 1308, C. 1288; anon. with the same title, Istanbul 1303 (Cairo, Qawala I, 313); Turkish translation by Aḥmad Ḥamīdī Shirwānī, *Lawāmiʿ al-daqaʾiq*, Istanbul n.d.

17. ʿAbdallāh al-Ṣalāḥī wrote, in 1182/1768:

*Miftāḥ al-wujūd al-ashhar fī tawjīh kalām al-Shaykh al-Akbar* (i.e. Ibn ʿArabī), Cairo<sup>1</sup> II, 114, with 9 other Arabic and Turkish treatises in Selīm. 633; two treatises ibid. 630, 3, 4.

18. Mollā Qāsim al-Tuwayjirī al-Naqshbandī wrote, in 1183/1769:

*Muṣāfaḥat al-rasūl*, Vat. v. 1242, 3; a similar tract is in Berl. 1606/8.

## 9 *Politics and Philosophy*

1a. After his removal from office in 948/1541, Ḥājji Luṭfi Pāshā b. ʿAbd al-Muʿīn, of Albanian stock and an important statesman under Süleymān al-Qānūnī, turned to writing in Turkish and Arabic on his estate in Dimotika. He died after 970/1562.

Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ʿOM III, 132/4, Menzel, *EI* III, 59, R. Tschudi, *Das Āṣafname des L. P. Türk*. Bibl. XII, Berlin 1910, ed. ʿA. Emīrī Ef. Istanbul 1326. 1. *al-Kunūz fī ḥall al-rumūz*, 40 *ḥadīth* with a commentary, composed in 957/1550, Tunis, Zayt. II, 184.—2. *Khalāṣ al-umma fī maʿrifat al-aʿimma*, composed in 961/1554, autograph AS 2876 (Ritter, *Isl.* XVIII, 53/4).

| Ad p. 526

665

2. Burhān al-Dīn b. Ibrāhīm b. Bakhshīdede Khalīfa al-Busnawī, who died in 973/1565.

Ibn al-ʿImād, *ShDh* VIII, 345, 374/5. *Risālat al-siyāsa al-sharʿiyya*, lith. behind Abū Ḥayyān's *Muqābasāt*, n.p., n.d. (v. Dyck 186), Turkish translation by Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad ʿĀrif Efendi, Istanbul 1275.

3. Maḥmūd b. Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm b. Mikāʿīl al-Kharparī (Khartabirtī) wrote, in 1036/1626:

1. *al-Durra al-gharrāʾ fī naṣāʾih al-mulūk wal-wuzarāʾ*, Leipz. 856.—2. *Sharḥ al-Iʿrāb ʿan qawāʿid al-iʿrāb* p. 24.

4. ʿIzz al-Dīn ʿAlī Naqīb Hāshim Ṭughrāʾī Kamrāʾī, who died in 1060/1650.

*Radd ʿalā Nūḥ Efendi*, Mashh. I, 41, 127.

# 10 *Astronomy and Physics*

1. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad Mīram Čelebī, a grandson of Qāḍizāde, died in 931/1524.

1. *Risāla fī aḥkām al-ṭālīʿ*, Berl. Pers. 339.—2. *Risāla fī taḥqīq samt al-qibla*, AS 2628.—4. *Sharḥ Zīj Ulughbeg*, p. 298.—5. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Faṭḥiyya*, p. 330.—6. A Turkish commentary on the *Fātiḥa*, Gött. ar. 94, f. 80/94.

2. Ghars al-Dīn Khalīl b. Aḥmad b. al-Naqīb al-Ḥalabī, d. 971/1563.

Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Taʾriḫ Ḥalab* VI, 52/8, Suter 465. 1. *Risāla ʿala ʾl-rubʿ al-mujayyab fī ʿilm al-mīqāt* additionally Dresd. 3,5, Leid. 1150, Paris 2544, 2547,5, Vat. v. 318,2.—3. *Risāla fī ʾl-jayb* Cambr. Pr. 35,31.—4. *Risāla fī ʿilm al-jayb*, a commentary on the work by the same title by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Qaṣṭallānī, ibid. 32.—5. *Risāla fī maʾrifat al-Qibla*, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 250.—6. *Tadhkirat al-kuttāb fī ʿilm al-ḥisāb* (HKh 11, 266, 2843), Beirut 235.

3. Taqī al-Dīn al-Rashīd, ca. 966/1558.

1. *Kitāb fī maʾrifat waḍʿ al-sāʾāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 154.—2. *Risāla fī ʾl-ʿamal bil-rubʿ al-Shikarzi* (?) Manch. 361 v (which has Taqī Abū Ṭāhir).

4. Asʿad b. ʿAlī b. ʿUthmān al-Yāniyawī (Algiers B.) wrote:

Ad p. 527



1. *al-Ta'lim al-thālith*, or *Tarjamat al-kutub al-thamāniya bi-Aristū*, a translation of Aristotle's *Physics* (*al-samā' al-ṭabī'ī*) using the Latin translation of Averroes and the commentary of J. Cottunius (d. 1658, Harles, Bibl. | Gr. XI, 529), Rāghib 824/5, NO 2656, Ḥamīd. 784, Beshīr Āgha 414, Algiers 1494.—2. *Sharḥ al-Anwār fi 'l-manṭiq*, a translation of the logic of J. Cottunius dated 1134/1721, Rāghib 881.—3. *Tarjamat Kitāb Aristū fi 'l-manṭiq* no. 2655.—4. *Tarjamat kalām al-ḥukamā' fi 'l-manṭiq wa-ghayrihi al-musammā bi-Maḥd faḍl* AS 2568 (which has 'Uthmān b. As'ad al-Yamanī), composed in 1134.—5. *Mukhtaṣar Maṭālī' al-anwār fi 'l-manṭiq* ibid. 2569.—6. *Tarjamat Sharḥ Maṭālī' al-anwār* Ḥamīd. 803 (= 2?).—7. *al-Mashāri wal-muṭārahāt fi 'l-manṭiq* AS 2570.—8. *Tarjamat kalām al-ḥukamā' fi 'l-ḥikma al-ṭabī'iyya* ibid. 2489.

### 10a Travelogues

Ramaḍān b. Mūsā al-'Uṭayfi, who died in 1095/1684.

1. *Riḥla ilā Ṭarābulus al-Sha'm* of the year 1043/1633, Berl. Oct. 1868,<sub>2</sub>.—2. A didactic letter, Berl. 210.

### 11 Medicine

1 Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Qawṣūnī Badr al-Dīn (Qīṣūnīzāde) Nidā'ī fourished under Süleymān I (926–74/1520–66) and Selīm II (974–82/1566–74).

Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥāna* 206/7, Hammer, *Gesch. d. osm. Dichtk.* II, 471 ff. (but see HKh III, 629). 1. *Zād al-masīr* etc. additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 717, <sup>2</sup>575.<sub>3</sub>.—3. *Dustūr al-ṭibb al-Miṣbāḥ* Rāmpūr I, 475,<sub>76</sub>.—4. *Kamāl al-farḥa fi daf' al-sumūm wa-ḥifẓ al-ṣiḥḥa* Mosul 237, 175,<sub>7</sub>.—5. *Maqāla fi 'l-ḥammām* ibid. 8, is supposedly a work by his son, see *Luhghat al-'Arab* VIII, 164/7.—6. *al-Durra al-muntakhaba fi-mā min al-aghdhīya al-mujarraba* HKh III, 212,<sub>4977</sub> (but which has Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Qāsim), Mashh. XVI, 17,<sub>50</sub>.—7. An advisory opinion on coffee in al-'Aydarūsī, *al-Nūr al-sāfir* 134/5.

1a. An unidentified author dedicated to Sultan Selīm II:

A work on diseases and their cures, Tüb. 72,<sub>2</sub>.

2. Šālīḥ b. Naṣrallāh al-Ḥalabī Ḥakīmباشy b. Sallūm was the chief physician in Aleppo and then in Istanbul. He died in 1081/1670.

Muḥ. II, 240, Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta'riḫ Ḥalab* VI, 344. 1. *Ghāyat al-itqān fi tabdīr badan al-insān*, a comprehensive medical work, edited by Yaḥyā Efendi

(d. 1117/1705), Berl. 6315, Fol. 3134, Goth. 1940 (incomplete), Manch. 341A, Köpr. 975, NO 3561, 3563/5, Beirut 326, Sbath 604 (which has *Ghāyat al-bayān*), 653, 1292, Mosul 237, 170/1, Rāmpūr 1, 489<sup>168</sup>, part IV, *Kitāb al-ṭibb al-jadīd al-kīmīyāʾi alladhi 'khtara'ahu Barākelsūs*, an abstract of the medical-alchemistical system of Paracelsus (see Sudhoff, *Paracelsushdss.* 1788, p. 693, P. Richter, | 667 Paracelsus im Lichte des Orients, *Arch. Gesch. Med. u. Nat.* IV, 294/304), Berl. 6352/3, Leipz. 765, Goth. 1941/3. Bodl. II, 192, Cambr. Suppl. 1024/5, AS 3671, NO 3625/7. Turkish translation by Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabīb entitled *Nuzhat al-abdān* in Selīm Āgā 865, Mosul 237, 179.—2. *Murakkabāt* Mosul 34, 155.—3. *Kīmīyā' Basīlīqā (al-malakiyya)*, a translation from the German of O. Crollius, *Chimia Basilica*, Frankfurt 1609, in Berl. 6354, Bank. IV, 83, 4, Beirut 263.

Ad p. 528

3. Fayḍī Muṣṭafā Efendi wrote during the reign of Meḥmed IV (1058–99/1648–87):

*Al-Risāla al-mushfiya lil-amrād al-mushkila* additionally Sbath 270, Beirut 320<sub>1</sub>, Turkish in Sbath 84.

## 12 Music

1. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd al-Lādhiqī wrote under Bāyezīd II (886–918/1411–1512):

*Al-Fathīyya fī ʿilm al-mūsīqī* Br. Mus. Or. 6629 (DL 55), Mashh. XVII, 46<sub>42</sub>.

2. Muḥammad Efendi b. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Ganjī b. Abī ʿAṣrūn wrote around 1150/1737:

1. *Bulūgh al-munā etc.* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 179.—2. *Rashf al-nabīh etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 201.

## 13 Agriculture

Khayr al-Dīn b. Tāj al-Dīn Ilyāsẓāde, ca. 1134/1721.

2. *al-Maqālāt al-jawhariyya*, see I, 488.

## 14 Occult Sciences

1. Muṣṭafā b. Pīr Muḥammad Muṣliḥ al-Dīn al-Āydīnī Bustān Efendi, who died in 977/1569.

Ad p. 529

1. *Najāt al-aḥbāb* etc. additionally Berl. Oct. 3381.—2. *Khazīnat al-asrār wa-hatk al-astār* Vat. v. Borg. 92,<sub>6</sub>.

2. ‘Alī Bek al-Iznīqī or ‘Alī Čelebī ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Şarūkhānī al-Mu’allif (Mu’allim) al-jadid, tenth cent.

2. *Durar al-anwār fī asrār al-aḥjār* additionally Berl. Oct. 892, Paris 2625, 2, Selīm, Majm. 881,<sub>8</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 380.—4. *Daqā’iq al-mizān* etc. Selīm, Majm. 881,<sub>5</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 393, Būhār 355.—5. *Dīwān ḥikmat* additionally Selīm, Majm. 881,<sub>9</sub>.—

6. *Miftāḥ al-ḥikam* Selīm, Majm. 881,<sub>1</sub>.—7. *Kitāb ḥajar thalātha* ibid. 2.—8. *Jawāhir al-asrār fī ma’ārif al-aḥjār* ibid. 3.—9. *Muntakhab Maṭālī’ al-anwār fī sharḥ Dīwān al-shudhūr* 1, 908.—10. *Kitāb ‘asharat abwāb* Selīm. Majm. 881,<sub>6</sub>.—11. *al-Miṣbāḥ fī ‘ilm asrār al-miftāḥ* ibid. 7.—12. *al-Durra al-bayḍā’ wal-yāqūta al-ḥamrā’* ibid. 394, Vat. v. Borg. 92,<sub>7</sub>, Āṣaf. III, 586,<sub>69,4</sub>, attributed to Muḥammad al-Ghamrī (150, 15a).—13. *al-Sirr al-rabbānī*, on alchemy, Sbath 380,<sub>2</sub>, Mosul 154,<sub>1</sub>, Āṣaf. (*JASB* 1917, CCXII, 113), Būhār 356 (*fī ‘l-‘ālam al-jismānī*). 668

3. Sultan Muṣṭafā III (1171–87/1757–73).

*Dīwān* Berl. Oct. 1324,<sub>1</sub>.

## 15 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

1a. Muṣṭafā b. Mu’allim, who traced his ancestry to Ibrāhīm b. Adham, dedicated to Sultan Selīm II, on the occasion of the latter’s accession to the throne:

A treatise dealing with questions from different sciences, mostly from theology and law, Leipz. 194,<sub>3</sub>.

2. After the conquest of Egypt, Shams al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. Kamāl Pāshā was entrusted with the *Miṣr mālewiyyatī* and in this capacity he calculated that this new acquisition would bring the sultan hardly any revenue. When he returned to Istanbul he was promoted to *shaykh al-Islām* and died in 950/1533.

Ad p. 530

Ibn al-‘Imād, *ShDh* VIII, 238, Evliyā’ I, 345, 359, II, 49, Pečewī, *Ta’rīkh* I, 59, Brussali M. Ṭāhir, ‘*OM* I, 223, Jamīl Bek, ‘*Uqūd al-jawhar* I, 217/26, Sarkis 227, Beale, *Dict. of Or. Biogr.* 169.—*Rasā’il* Pet. AMK 930, AS 4791, 4794 (59 R.), 4797

(33 R.), 4816, 4820 (30 R.), As'ad 1447, 1475, 2792, 3551, 3633/4, 3665, 3673, 3682, 3692, 3713, 3720, 3770, 3792, Rāghib 1461, Lālelī 3645/6/7, 3653, 3675, 3682, 3691, 3698, 3710/1, 3720, 3761, 'Āṭif 2802, 2807, 2816/7, Fātiḥ 5333, 5337 (29 R.), 5340 (27 R.), 5366, 5390, 5403.—A collection of 30 treatises in Istanbul (*Iqdām*) 1316.<sup>6</sup> 1. *Ta'rifāt* ḤKh II, 321, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 271, <sup>2</sup>489.—1a. *Fī jawāz al-istiḥjār* etc. additionally Sulaim. 1045.—3. *Risāla fī mā yata'allaq bi-khalq al-Qur'ān* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sup>7</sup> Stockh. 18v, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>20</sup> (DL 14), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1139, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>6</sup> Sulaim. 1045,<sup>22</sup> Mosul 296,<sup>291,1</sup>—4. *Risāla fī anna 'l-Qur'ān kalām Allāh al-qadīm* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>5</sup> (DL 13), Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>29</sup>, | Sulaim. 1046,<sup>10</sup>—5. *Risāla fī iḥjāz al-Qur'ān* additionally Stockh. 18u, Upps. II, 227,<sup>8</sup> Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>19</sup> (DL 14), Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>5</sup>, 296,<sup>1,2</sup>—6. *Tafsīr al-Qur'ān* additionally Leipz. 100, Stockh. 18a, Landb.—Br. 494, Br. Mus. Or. 5733 (DL 4), Bol. 68, Tunis, Zayt. I, 50,<sup>78</sup>, Qilič 'A. 44, Selīm Āgā 62, Dāmādzāde 59, 60, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 37, Qawala I, 47.—7a. *al-Nawādir al-laṭā'if fī tafsīr al-āyāt allati 'htawat 'ala 'l-nukat wal-zarā'if* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 55.—8. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Mulk* additionally Heid. ZDMG 91, 400, Upps. II, 227,<sup>11</sup> Bol. 67,<sup>2</sup> Tunis, Zayt. I, 55, Qilič 'A. 1024, Cairo<sup>2</sup>I, 40,<sup>50</sup>—8a. *Tafsīr Fātiḥat al-kitāb* Heid., loc. cit.—9. *Risāla fī tafsīr sūrat al-Naba'* additionally ibid., Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 50.—9a. *Risāla fī tafsīr sūrat* 27,<sup>66</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 51.—9b. *Tafsīr āyat sūra* 79,<sup>86</sup> Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>3,4</sup>—11a. *Risāla fī 'l-mughayyabāt al-khams* ad sura 31,<sup>34</sup> Manch. 794 I, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>43</sup>—13. *Sharḥ arba'īna ḥadīthan* read: Vienna 2007,<sup>5</sup> further Upps. II, 227,<sup>2,3</sup> Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>11</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 124, Turkish in Munich 248,<sup>2</sup>—13a. *Thalāthūna ḥadīthan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 99.—13b. *Arba' wa-'ishrūn ḥadīthan* ibid. 85.—17a. *Risāla fī muṣṭalaḥ al-ḥadīth* ibid. 73.—17b. *al-Risāla al-nayyira* Istanbul 1289.—21. = (?) *Risāla fī taḥqīq wujūb al-wājid* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>23</sup> (see 87).—23. *Risāla fī 'l-qadā' wal-qadar* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sup>6</sup>—24. *Risāla fī 'l-jabr wal-qadar* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>23</sup> Sulaim. 1046,<sup>7</sup> Qilič 'A. 1158,<sup>2</sup>—25. *Risāla fī tafḍīl al-bashar 'ala 'l-malak* additionally Stockh. 18c.—26. *Risāla fī tafḍīl al-anbiyā' 'ala 'l-malā'ika* ibid. p.—27. *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-muḥjiza* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sup>9</sup> Sulaim. 1045,<sup>23</sup> Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>4</sup> Mosul 297,<sup>7</sup> Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621,<sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>11</sup>—

Ad p. 531

28. *Risāla fī kawn nabiyyinā ākhir al-anbiyā'* additionally Stockh. 18s.—29. *Risāla fī anna rasūl Allāh* etc. additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>17</sup> Sulaim. 1046,<sup>1</sup>—32. *Risāla fī tafṣīl mā qīla fī abaway al-rasūl* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>11</sup> Upps. II, 227,<sup>14</sup> Stockh. 18r, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>12</sup> Sulaim. 1046,<sup>3</sup> 1074,<sup>10</sup> As'ad 3700, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 118, Mosul 128,<sup>109,1</sup> printed in *Ras'ul* Istanbul 1316, p. 87/91.—32a.

6 The countless small variants in the titles cannot all be mentioned here.

*Risāla fī 'l-takallum 'alā abaway al-Muṣṭafā* Cairo<sup>2</sup>I, 118.—33. *al-Jumhūr etc.* additionally Leid. 2065, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>13</sup> Sulaim. 1045,<sup>28</sup> = *Risālat al-mīzān* Mosul 296,<sup>1</sup>, 1<sup>19</sup>.—34. *Risāla fī 'l-ma'ād al-jismānī* additionally Mosul 297,<sup>42</sup> entitled *Fī (taḥqīq) ḥašhr al-aḥsād* Upps. II, 227,<sup>11</sup>, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>22</sup> (DL 13), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 412, <sup>2</sup>790,<sup>3</sup>.—35. *Sharḥ al-'ašhr fī ma'bar al-ḥašhr* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>5</sup>.—36. *Taḥqīq al-qawl anna 'l-shuhadā' aḥyā' fī 'l-dunyā* Berl. 4092, Fol. 3326,<sup>8</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>22</sup>, 1046,<sup>6</sup> 'Āšir Ef. 1155, 1158 (*ZDMG* 68, 387), Mosul 297,<sup>31</sup>, entitled *Bayān aḥwāl al-shuhadā'* Sulaim. 1045<sup>25</sup>.—38. *Fī taḥqīq lafẓ al-zindīq etc.* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>40</sup>, Upps. II, 227,<sup>15</sup>, Stockh. 18b, Manch. 794B, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>5</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>12</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>22</sup>, 1046,<sup>9</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>31</sup>, print. *Rasā'il* II, 240/9, see H. Stuart, Les zindīqs en droit musulman, *Act. ne Congr. intern. Or.*, Paris 1899, 3ème Sect. 62/80.—39. *Risāla fī 'l-faqr* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>15</sup> (DL 14), Stockh. 18q, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>13</sup> (*Risālat al-faqr sawād al-wajh fī 'l-dārayn*), | 670 Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>2</sup> (*Fī bayān al-faqr al-fakhrī*).—42. *Aškāl al-farā'id* additionally Stockh. 18y.—42a. *Sharḥ al-farā'id* Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 402,<sup>9</sup>.—43. *Jawāhir al-farā'id* additionally Berl. 4755, Paris 861,<sup>4</sup>, 1391,<sup>12</sup> (anon.), Ind. Off. 389, ii (?), Vat. v. 265,<sup>2</sup>, Pet. AM 136,<sup>3</sup>, Dam. 'Um. 60,<sup>13</sup> (*Kitāb al-farā'id* = 42 ?), Mosul 146,<sup>92</sup>.—44. *Risāla fī dukhūl walad al-bint etc.*, an answer to a question by Selīm, additionally Vat. v. 1447,<sup>2</sup>, 1460,<sup>8</sup>, Algiers 1716,<sup>8</sup>, Sulaim. 1046,<sup>5</sup>, 1049,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 263, Mosul 296,<sup>16</sup>.—45. *Muhimmāt al-muftī* additionally Tunis, Zayt. IV, 259,<sup>2427</sup>, Qilič 'A. 464, Mosul 160,<sup>185</sup>.—46. See I, 647, c, with Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 403, Rāmpūr I, 665,<sup>28/9</sup>.—47. *Fatāwī* additionally Rāmpūr I, 221,<sup>353</sup>.—47a. *Ṣūrat fatwā fī ḥaqq al-shaykh Ibn 'Arabī* Gotha 54,<sup>3</sup>, Sulaim. 1046,<sup>9</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>14</sup>.—47b. *Fatwā* against the Qizilbāsh, As'ad Ef. II, 3548,<sup>3</sup>.—48. *Risālat al-riḍā'* Vienna 1791,<sup>1</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>17</sup>.—50. *Risāla fī bayān al-ribā (rabwa)* additionally Stockh. 18h, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>15</sup>.—53. *Fī taḥqīq mas'alat al-ikhtilāf* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>13</sup>, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>14</sup>, Sulaim. 1051,<sup>4</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1058,<sup>15</sup>, printed in *Rasā'il* 113/6.—55. *Shurūṭ al-ṣalāh*, according to others by al-Kaydānī, p. 269, 5a, 1, or al-Fanārī p. 328, 1b, 4, additionally Sulaim. 1051,<sup>5</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>31</sup>.—55a. *Sharḥ Du'ā' al-qunūt* Heid. *ZDMG* 91, 400.—56. = (?) *Risālat al-istikhlāf* Mosul 297,<sup>51</sup> (or 53 ?).—56a. *Fī ḥaqq al-jum'a* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>2</sup>.—58. *Fī bayān al-firaq al-dālla* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>48</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>32</sup>.—

Ad p. 532

59. *Risāla fī ḥaqqat al-ṭaḥra etc.* additionally Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>3</sup> (*Ḥaqqat al-jism*), Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>25</sup> (*Taḥqīq al-'arḍ wa-taḥqīq al-jism*) Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>25</sup>.—60. *Risāla fī 'ulūm al-ḥaqā'iq wa-ḥikmat al-daqa'iq* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sup>22</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>11</sup>, printed in *Majmū'at al-rasā'il* C. 1328, p. 487/98.—61. *Risāla fī taḥqīq ma'nā ja'l al-māhiyya* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sup>21</sup>.—63. *Risāla fī ādāb*

*al-baḥṭh* additionally Manch. 797 F (Vienna 1919, 12, different from Leid. and Bodl.), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 256, <sup>2</sup>469,<sub>4</sub>, Mosul 297,<sub>44</sub>, glosses by Darwīsh Aḥmad b. Muḥammad of Tuqāt in Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 250, <sup>2</sup>459, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>12</sub>.—67. *Risāla fi ‘l-rūḥ* additionally Leid. 2058/9, Landb.–Br. 576, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 496, <sup>2</sup>1146,<sub>14</sub> (*Fi ‘l-naḥs wal-rūḥ*), <sup>1</sup>621, <sup>2</sup>1152,<sub>1</sub> (*Fi taḥqīq al-rūḥ*), Algiers 1384,<sub>6</sub>, Mosul 37,<sub>44</sub> (*Fi māḥiyyat al-rūḥ wal-ḥayāt wal-naḥs*), Qawala II, 385 (*Fi ‘l-jism wal-rūḥ*).—68. *Fī taḥqīq al-ḥāl* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sub>7</sub>.—69. *Maqālāt al-qā’ilīn bil-ḥāl* Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>19</sub>.—74. *Risāla fi ‘l-ghayb* additionally Leid. 2062, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sub>10</sub>.—75. *Sharḥ qawlihi wa-ukhbirukum bi-awwalī amrī* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sub>10</sub>, Berl. Fol. 3326,<sub>10</sub>, printed in *Rasā’il* Istanbul 1316, p. 102/7. —76. *Fī taḥqīq tawfiqīyyat asmā’ Allāh ta’ālā* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sub>48</sub>, de Jong, *Ak.* 157,<sub>26</sub>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, iv, Or. 5965,<sub>6</sub> (DL 13), Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>28</sub>, Mosul 296,<sub>12</sub>.—77. *Fī taḥqīq al-khawāṣṣ wal-mazāyā* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sub>14</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>54</sub>, Sulaim. 1045,<sub>5</sub>, Mosul 297,<sub>38</sub>.—79. *Fī tabwīn al-khiṭāb* additionally Sulaim. 1045,<sub>1</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>53</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 259.—80. *Fī taḥqīq al-haykal al-makhṣūṣ (al-insānī)* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sub>23</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>9</sub>, Sulaim. 1045,<sub>15</sub>, Mosul 291,<sub>20</sub>.—83. *Fī bayān sirr ‘adam nisbat al-sharr ila ‘llāh ta’ālā* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sub>8</sub> (DL 14), Sulaim. 1045,<sub>20</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>12</sub>.—84. *Risāla fī taḥqīq anna mā yaṣdur ‘anhu ta’ālā innamā bil-qudra wal-ikhtiyār etc.* additionally Berl. Oct. 1854,<sub>22</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sub>7</sub>, (DL 13), Sulaim. 1045,<sub>32</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>16</sub>.—85. *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-qā’ilīn etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sub>9</sub>, Upps. II, 227,<sub>19</sub>.—87. See 21.—88. *Taqaddum al-‘illa ‘ala ‘l-ma’lūl* additionally Berl. Oct. 1854,<sub>11</sub>, Sulaim. 1049,<sub>12</sub>.—93. *Fī taḥqīq ma’na ‘l-aysa wal-laysa* additionally Upps. II, 227,<sub>20</sub>, Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sub>13</sub>, Sulaim. 1045,<sub>18</sub>, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>13</sub>.—

671

Ad p. 533

95. *Fī madḥ al-shay’ etc.* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sub>41</sub>, Upps. II, 227,<sub>10</sub>, Stockh. 18x, Qilič ‘A. 1028,<sub>8</sub>, Mosul 296,<sub>12</sub>, printed in *Rasā’il* II, 384/9.—96. *Risāla fī ‘l-khiḍāb* additionally Stockh. 18g.—97. *Fī ṭabī‘at al-afyūn* additionally Qilič A. 1028,<sub>50</sub>, Sulaim. 1045,<sub>29</sub>.—98. *Bayān ḥadd al-khamr* additionally Stockh. 18c, Mosul 297,<sub>47</sub>.—99. *Ta’līm al-zamr etc.* additionally Stockh. 18k, Berl. Fol. 3326,<sub>17</sub>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 436,<sub>6</sub>, in *Rasā’il* I, 354/76.—100. *Fī mā yata‘allaq bil-khamr* Stockh. 18 l.—101. *Risāla fī uslūb al-ḥakīm (al-mutaqaddim)* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sub>29</sub>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xix, Or. 5965,<sub>2</sub> (DL 13), Upps. II, 227,<sub>12</sub>, Sulaim. 1045,<sub>13</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 199, Mosul 297,<sub>28</sub>, in *Rasā’il* II, 220/6.—102. *Rāḥat al-arwāḥ* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xiii, Cambr. Suppl. 1179, As‘ad 3597, Mosul 297,<sub>26</sub>.—103. *Rujū‘ al-shaykh ṣibāḥ etc.*, based on a work with the same title by al-Tifāshī (I, 904, 5, 4), according to ḤKh III, 349 written for Sultan Selīm,

additionally Br. Mus. Or. 6328 (DL 56), AS 3622, Welieddīn 2499, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 98,<sup>13</sup> Rāmpūr I, 476,<sup>845</sup> Bank. IV, 76, printings also C. 1296, 1298, 1319, 1322, 1335, lith. n.p. (Bombay) 1293; Persian translation by Muḥammad b. Saʿīd b. Muḥammad Ṣādiq al-Iṣfahānī in Br. Mus. Pers. II, 471, Mashh. XVI, 9,<sup>30</sup>.—106. *al-Tanbih ʿalā ghalaṭ al-jāhil wal-nabih* additionally Munich 892, Upps. II, 227,<sup>25</sup> Paris 4810, Algiers 531,<sup>4</sup> Asʿad 3586, 3656, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 621, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>8</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 9, 247, IV, b, 2, Mosul 296,<sup>15</sup>, ed. Landberg in *Primeurs ar.* I, Leiden 1889, 2/24, print. Damascus 1334 (see *RAAD* VI, 43/8, 90/6).—107. *Risālat iṣlāḥ al-saqatāt* additionally Cambr. Suppl. 1179,<sup>2</sup>.—108. *Risāla fī bayān maziyyat al-lisān al-Fārisī ʿalā sārī al-alsina mā khala ʿl-Arabīyya* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>35</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xiv, Mosul 297,<sup>30</sup>.—108a. *Risālat qawāʿid al-Furs* Fir. Ricc. 13.—109. *Risālat al-taʿrīb* additionally Tüb. 65, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xx, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1159,<sup>9</sup>, Köpr. 1014, 1602, Mosul 297,<sup>45</sup>, entitled *Risāla fī taḥqīq aṣl al-tadrib wa-tafṣīl baʿd al-muʿarrabāt* in Upps. II, 227,<sup>16</sup>, and *Risāla fī ʿl-muʿarrab wal-dakhīl* Rāmpūr I, 510,<sup>32</sup>.—110. *Risāla fī nisbat al-jamʿ* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, v, Or. 5965,<sup>4</sup> (DL 13), Upps. II, 227,<sup>24</sup>, Qilič ʿA. 1028,<sup>40</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>10</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 56.—111. *Risāla fī taḥqīq anna ṣāhib ʿilm al-maʿānī etc.* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xii, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>3</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 198.—112. *Taḥqīq maʿna ʿl-naẓm wal-ṣiyāgha* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xvii, Upps. II, 227,<sup>13</sup>, Qilič ʿA. 1028,<sup>15</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>19</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>37</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 200.—113. *Risāla fī ʿl-tawassuʿ(āt) al-shāʿiʿ(a) al-mustaʿmal(a) fī lughat al-ʿArab* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>24</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, | viii, Or. 5965,<sup>21</sup> (DL 4), Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 790,<sup>2</sup>, Qilič ʿA. 1028,<sup>34,49</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>33</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 199, 259, printed in *Rasāʾil* I, 201/7.—114. *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-taḥlīb* additionally Manch. 794 ee, Qilič ʿA. 1024,<sup>25</sup>, 1028,<sup>39</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>14</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 199, 259.—115. *Risāla fī min al-tabʿīdiyya* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>20</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, ix, Manch. 794 hh, Qilič ʿA. 1028,<sup>30</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 200, Mosul 297,<sup>54</sup>.—117. *Risāla fī taḥqīq (wadʿ) kāda* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, ii, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>17</sup>, Qilič ʿA. 1024,<sup>23</sup>, 1028,<sup>22</sup>; on which is *Sharḥ baʿd al-abyāt wa-taḥqīq lafẓ kāda* Mosul 297,<sup>40</sup>.—118. *Risāla fī tafṣīl mā qīla fī amr al-tafḍīl* additionally Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>10</sup> (*Tafḍīl al-tafḍīl*), Mosul 296,<sup>6</sup>.—119. *Risāla fī tafsīr al-majāz wal-istiʿāra* additionally Stockh. 18 l, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>4</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 201; entitled *Fī bayān aqsām al-majāz* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, vii, Qilič ʿA. 1024,<sup>22</sup>, 1028,<sup>12</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>34</sup>; entitled *Bayān al-ḥaqāʾiq wal-majāz* Qilič ʿA. 1028,<sup>18</sup>, *Aqsām al-istiʿāra* Sulaim. 1045,<sup>12</sup>, *Bayān al-istiʿārāt* Manch. 794D, *Fī mā yataʿallaq bil-majāz wa-aqsāmihī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 259.—120. *Taḥqīq al-kināya wal-istiʿāra* additionally Mosul 297,<sup>35</sup>.—121. *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-mushākala* additionally Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>30</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, vii, Or. 5965,<sup>3</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>6</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 200, Mosul 297,<sup>36</sup>, printed in *Rasāʾil* I, 108/12.—122. *Iẓhār al-azhār etc.* see WZKM XXVI, 79.—123. *Risāla fī (bayān) ṭabaqāt al-fuqahāʾ* read: Berl. 9944/5,



further Paris 6084, Vat. v. 1460,<sup>3</sup> Pet. AMK 935, 'A. Emīrī 2511, Yenī 1181, Faiz. 2138, Šehīd 'A. 1941<sup>2</sup>, Mosul 297,<sup>29</sup>—124. *Risāla fī ṭabaqāt al-mujtahidīn* additionally Upps. 11, 227,<sup>17</sup> Stockh. 18aa, Princ. 284, Qilič 'A. 1021,<sup>20</sup> Fātiḥ 5374, Cairo, Qawala 11, 235.—

#### Ad p. 534

125. *Risāla fī bayān aḥwāl al-salaf wa-ṭabaqātihim min al-'ulama' al-rāsikhīn* Leid. 1111/2.—126. *Fī bayān al-miqdār al-mafrūd li-maṣḥ al-ra's* Mosul 297,<sup>40</sup>—127. *Risālat tūr* Ya. Ef. 439,<sup>5</sup>—128. *Risāla fī bayān nasab ḥāl al-mu'allif* ibid. 6.—129. *Risāla fī afdaliyyat Muḥammad 'am*. Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>2</sup>—130. *Risālat al-basmala* Mosul 297,<sup>49</sup>—131. *Risāla fī jawāz waḍ' al-jāmi'* wa-'adamih ibid. 50.—132. *Sharḥ ba'ḍ aḥādīth* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>32</sup>—133. *Tafsīr Allāh nūr al-samāwāt wal-arḍ* (p. 26,<sup>35</sup>) Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>56</sup>—134. *al-Risāla al-munīra fī 'l-i'tiqād* Pet. AMK 933.—135. *Risāla fī 'l-ṭa'n 'ala 'l-rāwī* Sulaim. 1051,<sup>6</sup>—136. *al-Risāla al-walā'iyya* Sulaim. 1051,<sup>1</sup>; *Fī ma's'alat al-irṭh wal-walā'* ibid. 2; *Ta'liqāt 'alā Risālat al-walā'* ibid. 3; *Risāla fī baḥṭh al-walā'* Vienna 1791,<sup>24</sup>—137. *Tafsīr ḥadīth idhā taḥayyartum fī 'l-umūr* Sulaim. 1046,<sup>8</sup>—138. *Sharḥ marthiyat Ādam libnihi Ḥabīl* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>18</sup>, Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>51</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>11</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 440,<sup>38</sup>—139. *Risāla fī tafḍīl Banī Ādam 'alā sār al-makhlūqāt* (cf. no. 25) Br. Mus. Or. 5965,<sup>16</sup> (DL 14).—140. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Mawāqif* p. 290 (*fī 'l-ilāhiyyāt*).—141. Exposition on two passages from al-Jurjānī's *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Tajrid* Vienna 1791,<sup>3,4</sup>—142. *Risālat al-i'timād* Sulaim. 1051,<sup>8</sup>—143. *Wilāyat al-tazawwuj bi-ghayr 'alā ṣalāḥ* ibid. 9.—144. *Salāt al-jum'a fī mawḍi'ayn* Sulaim. 1045,<sup>26</sup>—145. *Taḥqīq al-sharāb* 673 Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>38</sup>—146. *Fī khitāb al-wāḥid khitāb | al-ithnayn* Mosul 297,<sup>39</sup>—147. *al-Ikhtilāf bayna 'l-Ashā'ira wal-Māturīdiyya* in *Khams rasā'il*, Istanbul 1304.—148. *Risāla fī taḥqīq al-mu'annath al-samā'iyya* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>21</sup>, printed after the *Kāfiya*, Kanpur 1283, Delhi 1306.—149. *Asrār al-naḥw* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 76.—150. *Risāla (fī bayān) al-taḍmīn* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>25</sup>, Sulaim. 1045,<sup>9</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 441,<sup>52</sup>, 211, 200.—151. *Ta'liqāt 'ala 'l-Hidāya wal-Talwīḥ* Selīm Āgā 294.—152. *Risāla fī sharḥ ta'rīf al-kalima* Berl. Fol. 3326,<sup>19</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 112.—153. *Risāla fī taḥqīq anna 'l-lafẓ qad yūḍa'u muqayyadan* Mosul 297,<sup>41</sup>, entitled *Risāla fī 'sti'māl al-lafẓ al-muqayyad li-ma'nān muṭlaq 'anhu* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 259.—154. *Taghyīr al-Miftāḥ* I, 516.—155. *Tajwid al-Tajrid* I, 1509.—156. *Risāla fī 'ulūm al-lughā al-thalātha* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 200.—157. *al-Tiryāq wal-dawā' lil-ṭā'ūn wal-wabā'* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>16</sup>—158. *Bayān ma'na 'l-ḥaml wa-taḥqīq naḥs al-amr* ibid. 20.—159. *Bayān khāriq al-'ada* ibid. 57.—160. *Fī 'ilm al-qāfiya* Sulaim. 1045,<sup>16</sup>—161. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Tahāfut* p. 1230,<sup>3</sup>—162. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Muḥākamāt* 1455.—163. *Hāshiya 'alā Risālat ithbāt al-wujūd* p. 1217.—164. *Risāla fī 'l-waḍ'* Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 240, 2448,<sup>8</sup>—165. *Risāla fī 'ilm al-kalām* Manch. 794A.—166. *Risāla fī bayān al-iltifāt wa-sār*



*shu'ab talwīn al-khiṭāb* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, ix.—167. *Fī 'ulūm al-ḥaqā'iq* Vienna 1919,<sup>2</sup> Br. Mus. Suppl. 1244, xv.—168. *Fī taḥqīq al-hay'āt wal-mazāyā* ibid. xviii, de Jong 157,<sup>25</sup> Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 441,<sup>53</sup>—169. *Risālat al-radd 'ala 'l-firaq* Landb.—Br. 577.—170. *Īdāḥ al-iṣlāḥ* I, 647 (on which Qawala I, 306/7).

4. Muḥammad b. 'Alī Sipāhizāde al-Burūsawī, d. 997/1587.

1. *Unmūdhaj al-funūn* additionally Esmākhān 303.—3. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik etc.*, a re-arrangement of Abu 'l-Fidā's *Taqwīn al-buldān* (p. 44), additionally Cambr. Suppl. 138,<sup>5</sup> MSS in Istanbul in Tauer, *AO* VI, 106, Turkish translation Hālet 607.

5. Muḥammad Amīn b. Ṣadr Amīn al-Shirwānī Mollāzāde, d. 1036/1626.

Wüst. *Familie Muḥ.* 95, no. 74. 1. *al-Fawā'id al-Khāqāniyya al-Aḥmadiyya* additionally Bursa Ḥu. Ć. 56 (*ZDMG* 68, 55), Mosul 31,<sup>121</sup>, A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 344, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 186.—3. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Faṭḥ* additionally Selīm Āgā 84, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 40.—3a. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 39.—5. *Risālat al-mabda' wal-ma'ād* Mosul 243,<sup>289</sup>—6. *Ta'addud al-jawāmi'* Qilič 'A. 1028,<sup>45</sup>—7. *Nubdha min al-ḥaqā'iq wa-zubda min al-daqa'iq* Leid. 2080.

6. Abu 'l-Baqā' Ayyūb b. Mūsā al-Ḥusaynī al-Kaffāwī, b. 1028/1619 in Kaffa, d. 1094/1683.

| Ad p. 535

674

*JAS* 1844, I, 219 ff. 1. *Kullīyyāt al-'ulūm* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 31, Qawala II, 7, Dam. 'Um. 70,<sup>29</sup> Bank. XX, 2007/8, Rāmpūr I, 512,<sup>99,100</sup>, 514,<sup>65</sup>, printings also Būlāq 1281, Istanbul 1278, 1286, lith. n.p. (Tehran ?) 1284, 1286.—2. On this is *Masā'il 'aqā'id tuḥfat al-Shāhān* in Dāmādzāde 1051.—3. *Sharḥ al-Burda* I, 468.

7. Muḥammad al-Āqkirmānī, ca. 1160/1747.

3. *Sharḥ al-arba'in al-Nawawiyya* see I, 683,<sup>23</sup>.

9. Amīr Ḥasan Niksārī wrote, before 1101/1689.

1. *Risālat takmil 'alā fawā'id shattā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 205.—4. *Ṭiqd al-la'ālī* Rāmpūr I, 314,<sup>249</sup>.

10. ‘Abdallāh Efendi al-Waṣṣāf lived in the reigns of Aḥmed III (1102–6/1691–5) and ‘Othmān III (1168–71/1754–6):

1. *Risālat al-waṣṣāf*, an imitation of the *Unwān al-sharaf* (see p. 190), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 626, <sup>2</sup>1164<sub>1</sub>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 184, lith. Istanbul 1279.

11. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh Ḍiyā’ al-Dīn al-Akhsīqawī was born in 1146/1733 in Akhsīqa in the Nāḥiya Uzghūr, in the village of Orpāla. He went with his father to Damascus where he studied at the Ṣāliḥiyya and then returned with him to his native land. After his father’s death he went to Qārş, where he continued his studies, as he did afterwards in Erzerum and Diyarbakr. Having completed his studies in Cairo, he settled in Istanbul in 1175/1761. In Bosnia, where he resided for two years, he started his major work in 1181/1767, which he completed, after his pilgrimage, at the madrasa of the Aya Sofya in 1191/1777. He died in 1228/1813.

Brussali Muḥammad Ṭāhir I, 370/4. His main work, the *Rawāmīz al-a’yān fī bayān mazāmīr al-‘uhūd wal-azmān*, in 5 volumes deals with the sciences in general, scholars, anthropology, astronomy, the elements, geography and the natural sciences; autograph Hālet 583.

Ad p. 536

## | Chapter 10. The Maghreb

675

1 *Adab*

1. Abū ‘Alī al-Ḥasan b. Mas‘ūd al-Yūsī al-Marrākushī was born in 1040/1630 in the territory of the Āyt Kāys, a clan of the Āyt Yūsī, to the south of Fez. He studied in Sijilmāsa, Dar‘a, and Marrakesh. After that, he became an influential teacher at the Zāwiya of al-Dilā’. When Mulay al-Rashīd destroyed it in 1079/1668 he went to Fez, where he taught at the al-Qarawiyyīn mosque. But as he met with apparently considerable opposition on the part of a local scholar, he left for Marrakesh in 1084/1673. There, he taught at the mosque of the Sharīfs. Having completed his pilgrimage, he returned to Fez in Shawwāl 1095/September-October 1684. There, he did not shrink back from criticizing the sultan in a long epistle for having disarmed the Berber tribes (al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣā’* IV, 39/41). In 1101/1690 he left again on pilgrimage, and died soon after his return on 15 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1102/10 September 1691. He was buried in his native Tamazzagt where he was venerated as a saint.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 464/70, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 142/51, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 81, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 133, al-Nāṣirī, *Istiṣā’* IV, 51, Muḥammad al-Sā’ih al-Rabāṭī, *al-Muntakhabāt al-‘abqariyya* 52, Basset, *Recherches* 46, n. 106, de Foucauld, *Reconnaissance au Maroc* 38, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 269/72. 1. *Dāliyya* with a self-commentary, *Nayl al-amānī fī sharḥ al-tahānī*, additionally Paris 4207, 4, 6299, 2, Tlemc. 109, Rabat 388, Gr. M. Tangiers III, 33, Kairouan, *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 187,<sup>62</sup> Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 284.—2. *Zahr al-ikām fī ‘l-amthāl wal-ḥikām* additionally Paris 5304, 5322, Fātiḥ 3945 (*MSOS* XV, 503), Rabat 358/9, *Hespérís* XII, 118, 1001, | abstract Algiers 1841,

676

Ad p. 537

6.—4. *Kitāb al-muḥāḍarāt* or *Riḥlat al-Yūsī*, an answer to the attacks on him by the scholars of Fez, started on a trip in southern Morocco in 1095/1684, random memories of his feuds, with lots of verses, proverbs, and anecdotes, additionally Paris 6519 (fragm.), Stockh. 21, Daḥdāḥ 286, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 334, *Hespérís* XII, 120, 1010, Rabat 360.—7. *Qānūn* etc. additionally A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 365, Fez 1615.—8. *Mashrab al-‘amm wal-khāṣṣ min kalimāt al-ikhhlāṣ*, Fez, Qar. 1566, 1613, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 359, lith. Fez n.d. 1327 (Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 207).—9. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-manṭiq lil-Sanūsī* see p. 355.

2. Abū ‘Uthmān Sa‘īd b. ‘Abdallāh al-Tilimsānī al-Mindāsī, who died in 1088/1677.

*Al-Aqīqa*, *La cornaline*, poème composé en l'honneur du Prophète, texte ar. avec notes par le Général Faure-Biguet, Algiers 1901.

3. 'Abd al-Majīd b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Manālī al-Ṣūfī al-Ḥasanī al-Zabādī, a famous poet, mystic, and physician from Manāla in the Sūs, died of the plague on 11 (3) Sha'bān 1163/16 July 1750 in Fez.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 257, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* 11, 184, Basset, *Rech.* 31, n. 82, Lévi-Provençal 314. 1. *Nayl al-arab fi 'l-tashawwuq ilā aḡḡal arḡ al-'Arab*, a *qaṣīda* composed in 1146/1733, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 426.—2. *Nayl al-munā wa-bulūgh al-sūl bil-ta'alluq bi-janāb al-rasūl 'alayhi ṣalawāt lā taḡūl wa-lā tazūl*, a *qaṣīda* completed in 1147/1734, *ibid.* 428.—3. *Manzūma fi 'l-farq baya 'l-zā' wal-dād* *ibid.* 11, 42.—4. *Ifādat al-murād bil-ta'rīf bil-shaykh b. 'Abbād* (Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Nafzī al-Rondī see p. 358) Rabat 407,8, incorporated almost entirely in *Salwat al-anfās* 11, 133 ff.—5. *Bulūgh al-marām bil-riḡla ilā bayt Allāh al-ḡarām*.

## 2 Philology

1a. 'Alī b. Aḡmad b. Muḥammad al-Rasmukī, d. 1049/1639.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 125. 1. *Taqyīd al-amthila al-mustaḡḡara (mukhtaṣara) li-ba'ḡ muṣawwaghāt al-ibtidā' bil-nakira* Paris 5317, 3, Rabat 504, i.—2. *Masā'il naḡwiyya* *ibid.* ii.—3. *Mibrāz al-qawā'id al-naḡwiyya* see p. 239, 7.—4. (= 12.) *al-Ibtidā'* Fez 1323.

677 | 2. Aḡmad b. 'Umar b. Mukhtār b. Abī Bakr b. 'Alī al-Jakanī wrote, in 1120/1708:

*Al-Sirāj fi ḡadhḡ al-mubīn (fi 'l-Qur'ān)* additionally Algiers 401, 1, print. Fez 1323.

3. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Jalīl al-Ribāṡī flourished in the middle of the 12th/18th century.

1. *Urjūza fi 'l-taṣrīf*, with a commentary, *Miftāḡ al-aḡfāl wa-muzīl al-ishkāl bi-mā taḡammanahu mablagḡ al-āmāl min taṣrīf al-aḡfāl*, completed in Ramaḡān 1154/November-December 1740, Rabat 274.—2. *Sharḡ al-'amal al-Fāsī*, see below p. 460.

### 3 *Historiography*

E. Lévi-Provençal, *Les historiens des Chorfa*, essai sur la littérature historique et biographique au Maroc du XVIe au XX siècle, Paris 1922.<sup>1</sup>

1 Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Lu’lu’ī al-Zarkashī, ca. 932/1525.

*Ta’rīkh al-dawlatayn etc.* additionally Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. Corr. Afr.* 1884, 24, in Paris 5143 also attributed to Ibn al-Shammā’ (see p. 304), see *JAs* 1848, II, 237, 1849, I, 269, French transl. by E. Fagnan in *Recueil de notes et mémoires de la Société arch. du Departement de Constantine*, XXIX.

2a. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Umar b. al-Ḥusayn b. Miṣbāḥ b. ‘Askar, of a branch of the Idrīsids, was born in Shafshawān in 936/1530. As a young man he trekked through the entire Jbāla region. In 964/1556 he stayed for a brief period of time in Tetouan and Fez. In 967 he was appointed *qāḍī* and *muftī* in Qaṣr Kutāma. But when his mother, | who had come with him, died in 969/1562, he started roaming around again. In 975/1567 he became *qāḍī* in his home town, but then soon moved to Fez. When Sultan Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh succeeded his father there in 981/1573, he nominated Ibn ‘Askar as chief *qāḍī*. When the sultan was defeated by his rival ‘Abd al-Malik, he followed him in exile to Portugal. Later, he participated with him in Dom Sebastian’s campaign to Morocco, the two of them perishing in the battle at Wādī ‘l-Makhāzin on 30 Jumādā I 986/4 August 1578.

678

Al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* 76, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā’* III, 38, Basset, *Rech.* 32, n. 85, Codera, *Libros procedentes de Marruecos* 372/3, Lévi-Provençal 231 ff. *Dawḥat al-nāshir li-maḥāsin man kāna bil-Maghrib min (mashāhīr) mashāyikh al-qarn al-‘āshir*, composed around 985/1577, Paris 5025, 5083, Rabat 386, Fez, Qar. 1300, G.M. Tanger IX, 71, lith. Fez 1309 (behind *al-Ishrāf*, *al-Durr al-sanī* and *Natījat al-taḥqīq*), adapted by T.H. Weir, *The Shaikhs of Morocco in the XVIIth Century*, Edinburgh 1904, translated by A. Graulle, *Arch. mar.* XIX.

1 On page 23, the author takes issue with the finding, mentioned here on page 455, that historiography was a literary subject of preference in the Maghreb in this period. He is of course right in saying that the attention of local scholars was before anything else focussed on scholastic pursuits, but this does not change the fact that the expansion of historical literature is, certainly from our point of view, in every way remarkable.

2b. Shihāb al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-'Āfiya al-Miknāsī al-Zanātī b. al-Qāḍī was born in 960/1553. He studied in Marrakesh and Fez under, among others, Aḥmad Bābā and, while on pilgrimage in Cairo, under al-Sanhūrī and others. When he returned in 986/1578, 'Abd al-Malik b. Maṣṣūr had just defeated the Portuguese on 30 Jumādā 11 986/ 4 September 1578 at Wādī 'l-Makhāzin and proclaimed himself sultan. Ibn al-Qāḍī was absorbed into his entourage, but in 994/1585 he went travelling again, to continue his studies in Cairo. While at sea he was captured by Christian pirates. It took 11 months before he was redeemed by the sultan. On 9 Sha'bān 995/14 July 1587 he arrived again in Marrakesh. Later he became a *qāḍī* in Salé and then moved to Fez to teach. Having tutored | the children of Abū Bakr al-Dilā'ī in his *zāwiya* in Dila' for some time, he died in Ṣafar (or, according to others, on 6 Sha'bān) of 1025/19 September 1616.

679

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 77, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 128, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 133, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* II, 352, Muḥammad al-Sā'iḥ, *al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya* 28, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 24, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 177, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rif al-khalaf* 198/9, Pons Boigues, *Ens.* 417, Basset, *Rech.* 21, n. 49, Codera, *Boletín de la R. Ac. de la Hist. Madrid* XXII (1893), 294 ff., XXIX (1896), 182 ff., Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 307, Lévi-Provençal 100/12, 247/50, Suter 536, with Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 180. 1. *Muntaqa 'l-maṣṣūr alā ma'āthir khilāfat al-Manṣūr* (*maḥāsin al-khalīfa Abi 'l-'Abbās al-Manṣūr*), a glorification of his master, dressed up with lots of literary digressions, from which al-Ifrānī extracted all the important historical material for his *Nuzhat al-ḥādī*, MS Lévi-Provençal.—2. *Durrat al-sulūk fī man ḥawa 'l-mulk min al-mulūk*, completed in Rajab 999/May 1591, based on Ibn al-Khaṭīb's *Raqm al-ḥulal* (see p. 262), an enumeration of Muslim dynasties from the Prophet onward until the Shurafā' al-Zaydāniyyīn (i.e. the Sa'diyya) in over 400 verses, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 181, commentary *al-Durr al-ḥalūk al-mushriq bi-Durrat al-sulūk* Rabat 372.—3. *Durrat al-ḥijāl fī asmā' al-rijāl*, started as a continuation of Ibn Khallikān's *Kitāb al-wafayāt* in Rajab 999/May 1591 and continued for a number of years, Algiers 2022. *Répertoire biographique*, texte arabe publié pour la 1.e fois avec une introduction et trois index par D. Allouche, Collection de textes ar. publiée par l'Institut des Hautes Études Maroc. IV, VI, Rabat 1934, II, 1936, from where R. Basset, *Le siège d'Almeria*, *JAs.* x, vol. x, 275/303.—4. *Jadhwat al-iqtibās fī man ḥalla min al-a'lām madīnat Fās* with a detailed topographical introduction—into which he is said to have incorporated almost the whole of Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī al-Jaznī's<sup>2</sup>

2 His dates are not precisely known, but he wrote after the end of the Marīnid dynasty in 875/1570.

*Janā zahrat al-ās fī binā' madīnat Fās* (*akhbār al-Maghrib wa-ta'rīkh madīnat Fās*), texte ar. et trad. fr. p. A. Bel, Algiers 1922—Fez, Qar. 1311, lith. Fez 1309.—5. *Laqṭat al-farā'id fī taḥqīq al-fawā'id* (*laqṭ al-farā'id min lufāẓat ḥulw al-fawā'id*) a supplement to Ibn al-Khaṭīb al-Qusanṭīnī's *Sharaf al-ṭālib fī asna 'l-maṭālib*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 318.—6. *Fi 'l-rīwāya*, on Qur'ān recitation (author ?), Fez, Qar. 228.

2c. In 998–1000/1589–91, Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Tamghrūtī made a trip to Constantinople as an envoy of Sultan al-Manṣūr, of which he gave a lengthy account:

| *Al-Nafaḥāt al-miskīyya fī 'l-sifāra al-Turkiyya*, *Relation d'une ambassade marocaine en Turquie 1589/91*, trad. et annotée par H. de Castries, Paris 1929 (Publ. de la section hist. du Maroc hist. et géogr. mar. I).

680

2d. Abu 'l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Sālīm b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Shu'abī al-Harawī al-Ṣawma'ī al-Tādilī was born in 920/1514. He devoted himself to mysticism and founded a *zāwiya* in his home village of al-Ṣawma'a. When he acceded to the throne, Sultan al-Manṣūr appointed him in 986/1578 to a position in Marrakesh, where he gave lectures at the al-Kutubiyyīn mosque. He died in his hometown, at the beginning of Rabī' I 1013/end of July 1604.

Al-Yūsī, *al-Muḥāḍarāt* 104, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 84 ff., Basset, *Rech.* 20, n. 48, Lévi-Provençal 239. *Kitāb al-ma'zā fī manāqib Abī Ya'zā* (of saint Mulay Bū'azzā, d. 572/1177 in Taghya), completed in 1000/1592, Rabat 387.

2e. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Maryam Abū 'Abdallāh al-Sharīf al-Malītī al-Madyūnī al-Tilimsānī wrote after 1014/1605.

Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* 147, 161. *Al-Bustān fī dhikr al-awliyā' wal-'ulamā' bi-Tilimsān*, ed. Muḥammad Ben Cheneb, Algiers 1326/1908. *I. M. El-Bostan ou Jardin des biographies des saints et savants de Tlemcen*, trad. et ann. par F. Provenzali, Algiers 1910, Résumé du Bostan par A. Delpech, *Rev. Afr.* XXVII, (1883), 387/99, XXVIII (1884), 153/60, 355/7.

2f. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Fishtālī al-Ṣanhājī was born in 956/1549. He was the secretary and court poet of Sultan al-Manṣūr and a friend of al-Maqqarī. He died in 1031/1621, probably in Marrakesh.

Al-Maqqarī, *Nafḥ al-ṭib* (C. 1302) III, 10 ff., al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'* 180, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 140/2, al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* 164 (after Ibn al-Qāḍī), al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣā'* III, 79, Lévi-Provençal 92/7. In his lost *Manāhil al-ṣafā' fī akhbār*

*al-mulūk al-shurafā'* (8 vols.), he interspersed his account of contemporary history with numerous poems, written by both himself and others.

2g. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Fishtālī was likewise a secretary and a court poet of al-Manṣūr. He accompanied al-Tamghrūtī on his trip as an envoy to Constantinople and died in 1021/1612.

681 | Al-Khafājī, *Rayḥānat al-alibbā'* 151 ff., al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* 168, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 113/4, Lévi-Provençal 97/8. *Wafayāt* in verses ending in *lām*, a continuation of Ibn Qunfūdh al-Qusṭantīnī (p. 464) and Ibn al-Qāḍī until the year 1000, Rabat 537, xi.

2h. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Fāsī was born in Qaṣr al-Kabīr on 19 Muḥarram 972/28 August 1564. He studied under his uncle Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf and after the latter's death in 1027/1617 he built a *zāwiya* in Fez. He died there on 27 Rabī' I 1036/18 December 1626.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 150, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 34, Muḥ. II, 378, Muḥammad al-Mahdī, *Mumti'* 159, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 302, Muḥammad Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 18. 1. *Jawharat al-'uqūl*, on genealogy, Tlemc. 39.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Bukhārī* see I, 159.

2i. In Fez, an unidentified author wrote after 1064/1653 but before 1139/1729:

A history of the sharifs of the dynasty of Sa'd, from Muḥammad al-Shaykh until Muḥammad al-Shaykh al-Aṣghar, see Lévi-Provençal 131/40.

2k. Abū Ḥāmid b. Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-'Arbī b. Yūsuf al-Fāsī, who was born in 988/1580.

Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib, *Nashr al-mathānī* I, 180/3. *Mir'āt al-maḥāsīn fī akhbār Abi 'l-Maḥāsīn*, on his grandfather Abu 'l-Muḥammad Yūsuf b. Muḥammad (937–1014/1530–1605), on his father Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yūsuf and some relatives, as well as on his students, the principal source of the *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* and the *Nashr al-mathānī*, Algiers 1717, Introduction Madr. 416, see Basset, *Rech. bibl.* no. 62.

Ad p. 538



3. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad Ṣaghīr b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ifrānī (Yafrānī, Wafrānī), was born in Marrakesh around 1080/1669. He studied there and in Fez at the al-Qarawiyyīn mosque and died as imam and preacher at the Masjid Yūsufī in Marrakesh sometime after 1151/1738.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 3, al-Ḥawwāt in the Fez edition of no. 1 at the end, al-‘Abbās b. Ibrāhīm al-Marrākushī, *Iḥār al-kamāl* I, 181/3, Muḥammad al-Sā‘ih, *al-Muntakhabāt al-‘abqariyya* 73, Ibn al-Muwaqqit, *al-Sa‘āda al-abadiyya* I, 112/5, Codera, *Libros procedentes de Marruecos* 373/6, Basset, *Rech.* 35, no. 98/9, Lévi-Provençal 112 ff. 1. *Nuzhat al-ḥādī etc.* additionally Paris 4757, Flor. 70 | (Cat. 289), Rabat 376/8, completed some years before 1137/1724.—2. *al-Maslak al-sahl fī sharḥ tawshīh Ibn Sahl*, his first work, completed in Rajab 1112/June 1716, see I, 274.—3. *Ṣafwat man intashar min akhbār ṣulaḥā’ al-qarn al-ḥādī ‘ashar*, completed in 1137/1724, a continuation of *Dawḥat al-nāshir* by Ibn ‘Askar (see p. 456, 2a), lith. Fez, n.d.

682

4. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim b. Abī Dīnār al-Ru‘aynī al-Qayrawānī wrote in 1110/1698 (according to cod. Par. in 1092/1681):

*Al-Mu’nīs fī akhbār Ifrīqiya wa-Tūnis*, Paris 1837, Algiers 1630, Leid. 1005, print. also Tunis 1350.

4a. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-‘Arbī b. al-Ṭayyib b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Qādirī was born in Fez on 6 Rajab 1056/18 August 1646. When he was a student of Muḥammad al-Mahdī (see below p. 462) he turned to mysticism and died at the end of Muḥarram 1106/20 September 1694.

‘Abd al-Salām al-Qādirī, *al-Durr al-sanī* 62, 7, al-Dilā‘ī, *Natījat al-tahqīq* 20, Muḥammad al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 158, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 345, Basset, *Rech.* 27, no. 69, Lévi-Provençal 275. *Al-Ṭurfa fī ‘khtiṣār al-Tuḥfa* see below, p. 462, 4, 1.

4b. His younger brother Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Salām b. al-Ṭayyib al-Qādirī was born in Fez on 10 Ramaḍān 1058/20 September 1648. He dedicated himself to the study of genealogy, made several pilgrimages, the final one of which was to the tombs of the saints in Sūs al-Aqṣā, and died after his return from there on 13 Rabī‘ I 1110/19 September 1698.

*Al-Durr al-sanī* 62, 7, *al-‘Urf al-‘āṭir* trad. 145, al-Dilā‘ī, *Natījat al-tahqīq* 20, Muḥammad al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 162, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 348, al-Fuḍaylī,

*al-Durar al-bahīyya* II, 192, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* 203, Basset, *Rech.* 27, n. 71, Lévi-Provençal 276. 1. *al-Durr al-sanī fī baʿd man bi-Fās min ahl al-nasab al-Ḥasanī*, lith. Fez 1303, 1308.—2. *al-ʿUrf al-ʿāṭir fī man bi-Fās min abnāʾ al-shaykh ʿAbd al-Qādir*, completed in Ṣafar 1089/March 1678, translated by P. Giacobetti, who mistook it for 1., in *Kitāb al-nasab* (see p. 308) 89/173.—3. *al-Ishrāf ʿalā nasab al-aqtāb al-arbaʿa al-ashrāf*, a didactic poem about ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Jīlānī, ʿAbd al-Salām b. Mashīsh, al-Shādhilī, and al-Jazūlī, Rabat 522,<sup>3</sup>, 536,<sup>3</sup>, lith. Fez 1308 following 1.—4. *Naẓm Mukhtaṣar al-Sanūsī fī l-manṭiq* see p. 356.—5. *al-Rajaz al-muḥtawī* | *ʿalā masāʾil Mukhtaṣar al-Sanūsī* ibid.—6. *Iḥkām al-maʿrūf min aḥkām al-zurūf* Rabat 522, 1.—7. *Naẓm qawāʿid al-iʿrāb* see p. 24.—8. *Adāʾ al-ḥuqūq fī ibdāʾ al-furūq* Rabat 537,<sup>3</sup>.—9. *Tadmīn al-afrāḥ bi-tanʿīm al-arwāḥ*, an *urjūza* in 15 verses, ibid. 5.—10. *Nayl al-qurabāt li-ahl al-ʿaqabāt*, an *urjūza* in 66 verses, ibid. 6.—His major work was going to be a comprehensive biography of Morocco for the 11th century entitled *Nuzhat al-nādī wa-tuḥfat al-ḥādī fī man bil-Maghrib min ahl al-qarn al-ḥādī*, but he could not commit more than a few folios to paper, Rabat 530, 5; in his *Nashr al-mathānī* (see no. 13b), his grandson Muḥammad followed up his idea.

4c. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAyshūn al-Sharrāṭ was born in 1035/1625. In Ramaḍān 1040/April 1631 his father had fallen in battle at al-Mahdiyya during a campaign against the Spaniards. Al-Sharrāṭ turned to mysticism and died in Fez on 7 Ṣafar 1109/25 August 1697.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 161, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* I, 8, Basset, *Rech.* 32, no. 86, Lévi-Provençal 280/3. *Al-Rawḍ al-ʿāṭir al-anfās bi-akhbār al-ṣāliḥīn min ahl Fās*, which al-Qādirī (*NM* II, 159, 12 ff.) maintains that Muḥammad al-ʿArbī al-Qādirī (4a) wrote it at his request and that al-Sharrāṭ had falsely claimed to be its author while in fact he had written no more than an addendum by the title of *al-Tanbīh ʿalā man lam yaqaʾ bihi min fuḍalāʾ Fās tanwīh*, completed in Ramaḍān 1099/July 1688, Rabat 389.

5a. In Rabīʿ I 1094/March 1683, ʿAbd al-Salām b. ʿUthmān b. ʿIzz al-Dīn b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAbd al-Salām b. Asmar al-Ṭītūrī al-Ṭarābulūsī, a descendant of the famous Walī ʿAbd al-Salām b. Sālīm al-Ṭītūrī (see § 9, 3b), wrote:

1. *Kitāb al-ishārāt li-baʿd mā bi-Ṭarābulūs al-Gharb min al-mazārāt: ossia Notizie di alcuni santi della Tripolitania, testo arabo*, ed. R. Rapex, Tripoli 1921.—2. *Faṭḥ al-ʿālim fī manāqib ʿAbd al-Salām b. Sālīm*, edition announced by R. Rapex aforementioned.

6a. After the completion of his studies in Basra, Sirāj al-Dīn Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Ḥalabī went to Morocco where he acquired great prestige in Fez as a poet and man of letters. He died there in Jumādā II 1120/September 1708.

| Al-'Alamī, *al-Anīs al-muṭrib* 6/19, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 185, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 164, Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh *Ta'rikh Ḥalab* VI, 429/32, Basset, *Rech.* 28, n. 79, Lévi-Provençal, 286. 1. *al-Durr al-naḥīs wal-nūr al-anīs fī manāqib al-imām Idrīs b. Idrīs*, Rabat 493, lith. Fez 1300, 1314.—2. *al-Ḥulal al-sundūsiyya fī maḍh al-shamā'il al-Muḥammadiyya (fī 'l-manāqib al-Aḥmadiyya)*, composed in 1098/1687, Rabat 346/7, 'Āšir Ef. II, 287 (*ZDMG* 68, 387).

684

6b. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Wāḥid b. Aḥmad b. Zākūr al-Fāsī was born in Fez towards the middle of the 17th century. He studied there, in Tetouan, and in Algiers, dying on 20 Muḥarram 1120/11 April 1708.

Al-'Alamī, *Anīs al-muṭrib* 19 ff., al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 186, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 179, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* I, 130, Muḥammad al-Sā'ih, *al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya* 58, Basset, *Rech.* 13, n. 18, Lévi-Provençal 287 ff. 1. *al-Istisfā' min al-'ālam bi-dhikrā āthār ṣāhib al-'Alam*, on the descendants of 'Abd al-Salām b. Mashīsh, the Ṣāhib jabal al-'Alam.—2. *Nashr azāhir al-bustān fī man ajāzanī bil-Jazā'ir wa-Tiṭṭawān min fuḍalā' al-akābir wal-a'yān* Algiers 1740, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 130, print. Algiers 1319.—3. *al-Mu'rib al-mubīn 'ammā taḍammanahu 'l-Anīs al-muṭrib* (i.e. the *Rawḍat al-qirtās* of Ibn Abī Zar') *wa-Rawḍat al-nisrīn* (by Ibn Aḥmar) Rabat 498, 2, completed on 30 Rabī' I 1097/24 February 1686, library of Abu 'l-Ja'd in Tādla, see Neigel, *Revue du monde mus.* XXIV, 296 (*al-Muṭrib fī akhbār salāṭīn al-Maghrib*), print. Fez. n.d.—4. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Khazrajiyya* I, 545.—5. *Sharḥ Lāmiyyat al-'Arab* see I, 54.

Ad p. 539

8. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Qāsim b. Mūsā Miṣbāḥ al-Darwīlī, who was born in 1097/1685, wrote in 1125/1713:

*Sana 'l-muhtadī etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 189 (see Lévi-Provençal 190, n. 2).

9. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib al-Sharīf al-'Alamī lived in his hometown of Fez and at the court in Meknes and died in Cairo during the pilgrimage in 1134/1721 or in 1135.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 204, Muḥammad al-Sā'ih, *al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya* 63, Basset *Rech.* 39, n. 100, Lévi-Provençal 295. *Al-Anīs al-muṭrib* etc. additionally Fez 1305, in which he included the anonymous *Risāla fī ma'rifat al-naghamāt al-thamān*, Madr. 334<sub>2</sub>, ed. H.G. Farmer, *An Old Moorish Lute Tutor*, Glasgow 1933 (from *JRAS* 1932), see Farmer, *JRAS* 1937, 117 ff.

685 | 10a. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Masnāwī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Masnāwī b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Dilā'ī was born in 1072/1662 in the famous *zāwiya* of Dilā' at the Umm al-Rabī'. When Mūlāy al-Rashīd destroyed this centre of religious life because it constituted a threat to his authority, al-Dilā'ī moved with his father to Fez. There he became a preacher and imam at al-Madrassa al-Bū'ināniyya, and then at the mosque of Mūlāy Idrīs 11 which had been reconstructed in 1132/1720. He was also a *muftī*, and died on 16 Shawwāl 1136/8 July 1724.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 204, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā'* IV, 44, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 44, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahiyya* 342, Basset, *Rech.* 34, n. 92, Codera, *Libros procedentes de Marruecos* 372, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 13, Lévi-Provençal 301. 1. *Natījat al-tahqīq fī ba'd ahl al-sharaf al-wathīq*, composed in Jumādā I 1127/May 1715 at the request of Tāhir b. 'Abd al-Salām al-Qādirī, on the descendants of 'Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī in Egypt and in Fez, lith. Fez n.d. and 1309, print. Tunis 1296; T.H. Weir, The first part of the *N.* (on 'Abd al-Qādir himself) transl., *JRAS* 1903, 155/166.—2. *al-Ta'rīf bil-sā'ih Abi 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad al-Yamanī* Rabat 407, 6.—3. *Risāla fī nasab al-shurafā' al-Adārisa al-Jāṭiyyīn*, composed in Ṣafar 1125/27 February 1713, Rabat 494, iv.—4. *al-Qawl al-kāshif 'an aḥkām al-istināba bil-wazā'if* ibid. 508, viii.—5. *Ṣarf al-himma ilā tahqīq ma'na 'l-a'imma* ibid. 537, xiv.—6. *al-Ta'rīf bil-ashraf al-Adārisa* ibid. 537. ii.

10b. His nephew Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Dilā'ī was a preacher and imam at al-Madrassa al-Bū'ināniniyya and at the Masjid al-Shurafā' in Fez. He died while returning from the pilgrimage, falling from his horse between Mecca and Medina in Wādī Fāṭima in 1088/1678.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 217, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 8, 19/21, Lévi-Provençal 303. *Durrat al-tījān wa-laqṭat al-lu'lu' wal-marjān*, an *urjūza* on the sharifs of Morocco, Rabat 498, 1, 522, 2.

11. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Sarrāj al-Wazīr al-Andalusī wrote around 1138/1725:

*Al-Ḥulal al-sundusiyya* etc. additionally Paris 4619 (*al-Ḥulal al-sundisiyya fi sha'n Wahrān wal-jazīra al-Andalusiyya*), Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 30, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 163.

| Ad p. 540

686

12. Around 1150/1739, when Aḥmad Qaramānlū was in power, Muḥammad b. Khalīl Ghalbūn al-Azharī was killed at the instigation of an official in connection with a conflict over his *zāwiya*.

1. *al-Tadhkira* etc. Tripoli, Waqf Faqīh Ḥ., Istanbul Bāyazīd, Cairo (Rossi, *Or. Mod.* VIII, 279), based on the Turkish history of Tripoli by Bahīj al-Dīn, Istanbul 1284 (see Aḥmad Nā'ib al-Anṣārī, *Ta'riḫ Ṭarābulus*, Istanbul 1317), print. C. 1349 (based on the Paris MS). *La Cronaca Araba Tripolitana*, trad. e annot. da Ettore Rossi, Bologna 1936 (Studii stor. e ling. a cura del Ministero delle col. III), Turkish, with a continuation until 1277/1870 by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā 'Āshir Ef., Upps. II, 485, print. Istanbul 1284/5 (*JA* s. VI, vol. XIV, 77).

12a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Tafrāwī wrote in 1162/1749:

*Rawḍat al-azhār fi 'l-ta'rīf fi āl sayyidinā Muḥammad al-Mukhtār*, in particular about the Idrīsids, Paris 1871,2.

12b. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Salām b. Ḥamdūn al-Bannānī hailed from a Jewish family of Fez that had converted to Islam and which had a number of important lawyers among its ancestors. He died on 16 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 1163/17 October 1750.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 257, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 146, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 160/2, Basset, *Rech.* 19, n. 40, Lévi-Provençal 312. 1. *Fahrassa* on his teacher Ibn al-Ḥājj and other contemporary lawyers in Fez, Rabat 414.—2. *Ma'āni 'l-wafā' bi-ma'āni 'l-iktifā'*, commenced in 1141/1728 after the pilgrimage and completed 16 years later, I, 634,12.

12c. Aḥmad b. 'Āshir al-Ḥāfi of Salé studied there and in Fez and died in Salé in 1163/1750.

Lévi-Provençal 313. 1. *Tuḥfat al-zā'ir bi-ba'd manāqib sayyidi al-Ḥājj Aḥmad b. 'Āshir* (d. Rajāb 764 or 765/April 1362 or 1363 in Salé, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 78, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 276, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḳṣā'* II, 99, 114, 143, Brunot, *La mer à Rabat et Salé* p. 57, § 93).—2. *Fahrassa*. Both works are easy to find in Salé.

12d. After the death of his father Abū ‘Imrān Mūsā in 1142/1729, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Makkī b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad al-Kabīr b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Darā’ī al-Muqḍādī | became the head of the *zāwīya* of the Nāṣiriyya in Tamghrūt and died after 1158/1738, aged around 70.

Al-Nāṣirī, *Tal’at al-mushtarī* II, 149, Basset, *Rech.* 40, n. 102, Lévi-Provençal 315. *Al-Durar al-muraṣṣa’a bi-akhbār a’yān Dar’a*, completed in Tamghrūt on 14 Muḥarram 1152/13 April 1739, Library of Sīdī ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī.

12e. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-‘Abdūnī, d. 1189/1775.

*Yatīmat al-‘uqūd al-wuṣṭā fī manāqib al-shaykh al-Mu’ṭā*, according to Neigel, *Revue du monde mus.* XXIV, 297, in the *zāwīya* of Abu ‘l-Ja’d, Lévi-Provençal 330.

13. Muḥammad al-Ṣaghir b. Yūsuf of Beja wrote, in 1177/1763:

*Al-Mashra’ al-mulkī fī salṭanat awlād ‘Alī al-Turkī, Mechra el Melki, chronique tunisienne* (1705/71), trad. en fr. par v. Serres et M. Lasram, extr. de la *Revue Tunisienne*, 1900.

13a. Ḥusayn Khuḡā b. ‘Alī b. Sulaymān al-Ḥanafī, who was *ra’īs dīwān al-inshā’* in Tunis under Bey Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī (1117–48/1705–35), died in 1169/1755.

*Bashā’ir ahl al-imān fī futūḥāt āl ‘Uthmān* Paris 4838, 6519, abstract Munich 420, thereon *Dhayl yataḍamman tarājīm nukhabā’ min fuḍalā’ al-Tūnisiyyīn wa-ghayrihim*, a brief history of Turkish rule, composed in 1136–7/1723–4, print. Tunis 1326.

13b. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Ṭayyib b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Ḥasanī al-Qādirī, who had devoted himself entirely to mysticism, died in Fez on 25 Sha’bān 1187/11 November 1773.

NM and *Ilṭiqāt al-durar* at the end, al-Kattānī, *Sabwat al-anfās* II, 351, Basset, *Rech.* 34, n. 93, Lévi-Provençal 319. 1. *Nashr al-mathānī li-ahl al-qarn al-ḥādī ‘ashar wal-thānī* (cited here as NM), lith. Fez 1310, French transl. by Graulle, Meillard, Michaux Bellaire, *Arch. mar.* XXI, XXIV, 1913, 1917, is an augmented edition of:—2. *Ilṭiqāt al-durar wa-mustafād al-mawā’iz wal-‘ibar min akhbār a’yān al-mī’a al-thāniya wal-ḥādīya ‘ashar*, completed in 1170/1756, published in 1182/1768, Rabat 379.

| 13c. Al-Ḥājj Aḥmad b. al-Mubārak b. al-ʿAṭṭār wrote, after 1179/1765:

688

*Taʾrīkh balad Qusanṭīna*, until the year aforementioned, Algiers 1645<sup>11</sup>, trad. par A. Dournon, *Rev. Afr.* 1913.

14. Al-Ḥājj Ḥammūda b. Abī ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Wazīr al-Tūnisī, d. 1201/1787.

1. *al-Kitāb al-bāshī*, composed around 1188/1774, additionally Paris 4954, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 30, Beirut 84.—2. Answers to three questions of dogma, Tunis, Zayt. III, 63,<sup>1421c</sup>

14a. Ḥamdūn b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamdūn al-Ṭāhirī al-Ḥasanī al-Jūṭī, d. 22 Jumādā II 1190/28 July 1777 or, according to others, in 1195/1781.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 72/3, Lévi-Prov., *Hist.* 326. *Tuḥfat al-ikhwān li-baʿd manāqib shurafāʾ Wazzān* Fez, Basset p. 19, no. 12, Algiers 303 (anon.), Basset. *Rech.* no. 117, Tunis, Zayt. III, 195,<sup>1199</sup> (which has the death date 7 Rabī II 1232/25 February 1817).

15. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Tilimsānī wrote, in 1139/1779:

*Al-Zahra etc.*, transl. Rousseau, *Chroniques de la régence d'Algiers*, Algiers 1841.

16. ʿAlī al-Sanīrī al-Marālī al-Tūnisī wrote:

*Al-ʿŪd al-Jazāʾirī*, a history of Algiers until the French occupation, Paris 6241.

17. An unidentified author wrote in the 12th/18th century:

*Al-Durar al-saniyya fi akhbār al-sulāla al-Idrīsīyya wa-mā fi ḥukmihā min al-sādāt al-ʿAlawīyya mimman lahu wilāya wa-dawla fi ʾl-aqṭār al-Maghribīyya* in 3 manuscripts in the private possession of an Algerian scholar; starts with the origin of the Idrīsids and the Muslim conquest of the Maghreb, then recounts the history of the Idrīsids and the Almohads, of the Sharīfs and of some of the petty kings, concluding with a brief overview of the history of Islam in the Orient, see A. Bel, *Actes du XIVe Congr. intern. des Or.* Algiers 1905, III, 160/7.

- 689 | 18. Aḥmad b. Sīdī ‘Ammār al-Jazā’irī travelled to the Hijaz in 1172/1758 and was still alive in 1204/1789.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 82. 1. *al-Riḥla al-Ḥijāzīyya* I, print. Algiers n.d.—2. *Liwā’ al-naṣr fī ‘ulamā’ al-‘aṣr*, on scholars of the two centuries preceeding his own lifetime.

19. ‘Abu ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Tā’ūdī b. al-Ṭālib b. Sūda al-Murrī, from a family that was from Spain, came from Banū Tā’ūda north of Fez, made the pilgrimage in 1191/1777 and resided for a considerable period of time in the East. After his return he became *shaykh al-jamā’a* in Fez and died there on 29 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1209/17 July 1795.

Al-Murtaḍā, *TA* II, 387 s.v. *swd*, al-Nāṣirī, *Istiḡṣā’* IV, 134, al-Kattānī, *Salwat* I, 112, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 185/190, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥīyya* II, 294, Basset, *Rech.* 20, n. 42, Lévi-Provençal 332. 1. *Fahrāsa*, completed on 21 Jumādā I 1182/4 October 1668, Rabat 414.—2. *Ajwiba* print. Fez n.d., see Pröbster, *Islca* II, 420/38.—3. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl* p. 98.—On his students, see below p. 507.

20. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Manālī al-Zabādī made the pilgrimage in 1166/1753, then became a notary in Simāt al-Qarawiyyīn, and died on 1 Rabī‘ I 1209/26 September 1794.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 181, Basset, *Rech.* 43, n. 116, Lévi-Prov. 334. *Dawḥat al-bustān wa-nuzhat al-ikhwān fī manāqib al-shaykh Ibn ‘Abd al-Raḥmān* (al-Dar‘ī, d. 1091/1680, al-Kattānī, *Lu’lu’a* I, 183) Rabat 393.

21. Abu ‘l-Rabī‘ Sulaymān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Mūsā al-Shafshawānī al-Ḥawwāt was born in 1160/1747 in Shafshawān. He studied in Fez and died there as *naqīb al-shurafā’* on 29 Ṣafar 1231/30 January 1816.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 116, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥīyya* II, 95, Basset, *Rech.* 41, n. 109, Lévi-Prov. 336. *Al-Durar al-ḍāwiyya fī ‘l-ta’rīf bil-sādāt ahl al-zāwiyya al-Dilā’iyya* Rabat 394, Bibl. de la sect. sociol. du Maroc in Tangiers.

22. In the second half of the 18th century, Ibn Wādirān wrote:

*Ta’rīkh Tūnis*, see Cherbonneau, *Revue de l’orient*, Algiers 1853, p. 417 ff., a fragment of which is in Amar, Bibl. Ar. Sic. 540/4.



#### 4 Popular Prose

690

1. Abū Muḥammad ʿĪsā b. Aḥmad al-Andalusī al-Lakhmī, ca. 930/1524.

*ʿUyūn al-akhbār* additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1146, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 333.

2. See p. 394, 8a.

3. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Tawātī al-Bājī wrote, in 1024/1615:

*Kitāb al-khabar fī maʿrifat ʿajāʾib al-bashar*, stories mixed with poems, Upps. 89, Br. Mus. 1109, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 25 (where the author is said to be Yaḥyā b. Mīra al-Ḥasanī).

4. Abū Madyan Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Adīb al-Fāsī, d. 1181/1767.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* 1, 322, Derenbourg, *Homenaye Codera* 591. *Tuḥfat al-arīb wa-nuzhat al-labīb*, poems with matching anecdotes, Vienna 418 (anon.), Madr. 284, Rabat 361, Hespéris XII, 113, 978, 4, 122, 1107, 128, 1138, 2, Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 10, 28, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 45, print. Fez 1320, abstract Vienna 342 (where the year of death is mistakenly that of Abū Muḥammad Shuʿayb), *Eben Medini Mauri Fezsani sententiae quaedam arabicae nunc primum ed. lat. vertit* Fr. de Dombay, Vienna 1805.—2. *Jumūʿ al-ẓarf wa-jāmiʿ al-ṭuraf*, Algiers 1184.—3. *Tanbih al-ghāfil al-nāsī baʿḍ khuṭab al-Sīdī Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Fāsī*, Fez. n.d., 1311, 1323.

4. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī al-Ghurāb al-Safāqusī wrote, before 1211/1766 (the date of the manuscript):

*Al-Maqāma al-Hindīyya (fi ʿl-hijāʾ)* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 377.

Ad p. 541

#### 5 Hadīth

1. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Anṣārī al-Sijilmāsī al-Jazāʾirī was born in Tāfilālt and died in 1057/1674.

Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʾrīf al-khalaf* 69/72. *Al-Durra al-munīfa* etc., on this work was written a commentary, *al-Jawhara al-naḥīsa*, by ʿUmar b. ʿUmar al-Azharī al-Ḥanafī, Mosul 165, 19.

691 | 1a. ‘Abd al-Jalīl b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Azzūm b. Qindār (F.?) al-Rāwī al-Murādī al-Qayrawānī, d. 971/1563.

1. *Tanbih al-anām fi (bayān ‘uluww) maqām (maṭla‘) nabiyyinā Muḥammad ‘alayhi aḡḡal al-ṣalāt wal-salām or Shifā’ al-asqām wa-maḡw al-āthām fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā khayr al-anām* Munich 172, Br. Mus. 138, Bol. 87, Algiers 612,3, 798, 803, Fez, Qar. 754, Selim Āgā 155, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 280, Mosul 196,98, *Mukhtaṣar* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 542, <sup>2</sup>1113.—2. *al-Jawāhir al-mufaṣṣalāt fi ‘l-aḡādīth al-arba‘īniyyāt* Algiers 581,5, Selim Āgā 820.—3. *Maṣābiḥ al-‘ulā riwāyat al-nabī ‘an rabbihi jalla wa-‘alā* Algiers 591,6, another *Arba‘īn* collection.

1b. ‘Abd al-Raḡmān b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abī Ḥumayda wrote, around 1000/1591:

*Al-Ḥadā’iq fi sharaf sayyid al-khalā’iq* Tunis, Zayt. II, 246.

1c. Abū Mahdī ‘Īsā b. Muḥammad al-Tha‘ālibī al-Jazā’irī (according to *TA* of the Āyt Tha‘ālib in the Maghreb), d. 24 Rajab 1080/19 December 1659 in Mecca or, according to others, in 1082.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 190/2. 1. *Kanz al-riwāya al-majmū‘ fi dawrat al-majāz wa-yawāqīt al-masmū‘*, vol. 1 in the possession of al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 377, another in Medina, with Maḡmūd Riḡwān.—2. *Maqālīd al-asānīd fi asānīd I. al-Th.* Cairo, library of Egypt, *ibid.* II, 37.—3. *Sharḥ al-Kāfiya al-baḡiyya* p. 199.—4. *Muntakhab al-asānīd fi waṣl al-muṣannafāt wal-ajzā’ wal-masānīd*, written in 1070/1659 in Mecca, *ibid.* II, 25.—5. *al-Minaḥ al-ba‘ḡiyya fi ‘l-asānīd al-‘aliyya* *ibid.* 30.

2. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Fāsī b. Ṭāhir al-Maghribī al-Rūdānī al-Sūsī was born in Tarūdant and died in 1094/1683.

Al-Qādirī, *NM*, transl. II, 357 ff., ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 317/21, Renaud, *Isis*, XVIII, 177/8.—2. = (?) *Tuḡfat uli ‘l-albāb fi ‘l-‘amal bil-asṭurlāb* Gotha 1415.

3. Qāsim b. Muḥammad of Būna, era unknown.

*Al-Minḡa al-ilāḡiyya fi ‘l-āyāt al-isrā’iyya*, Gayangos 105,3, see Asín, *Escatologia* 54, n. 1.

692 | Ad p. 542

3. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Khayyāṭ al-Hārūshī al-Fāsī al-Tūnisī, who died in 1170/1757 in Tunis.

*Kunūz al-asrār* etc. additionally Paris 5322, commentary *al-Faḥ al-mubīn al-mukhtār* additionally Tunis, Zayt. III, 214,<sup>1664</sup>, 238,<sup>1706</sup>, 247,<sup>1716</sup>.

4a. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Furātī al-Safāqusī, d. 1131/1719.

*Nūr al-insān fī sirat sayyid walad ‘Adnān* Tunis, Zayt. II, 312.

4b. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zikrī al-Fāsī, d. 1144/1731.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 140, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣā’* IV, 28, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* I, 155. 1. *Khaṣā’iṣ fī dhikr al-nabī* Rabat 499, vi.—2. *Mu’lim al-ṭullāb lil-aḥādīth min al-alqāb* ibid. 503, ii.—3. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Bukhārī* I, 159.

5. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥasanī al-Maghribī al-Mu‘taṣim billāh, the sultan of Morocco in the years 1171–1204/1757–89, wrote:

*Al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya (al-kubrā) fī aḥādīth khayr al-bariyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 419, <sup>2</sup>737, Manch. 157, Codera, *Cat. de los codices arab. adquiridos en Tetuan*, no. 55/6, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134.

### 6a *Fiqh, Ḥanafī*

1. Yūsuf Dalīlī al-Barghamawī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Ajizī al-Ḥanafī wrote around 909/1503:

*Al-Muhimmāt fī ‘l-‘ibādāt* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 259,<sup>2426</sup>.

2. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā b. al-Shaykh Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā Qara Khuja Barnās al-Tūnisī al-Ḥanafī was born in Tunis in Jumādā II 1074/January 1664. He was a teacher at al-Madrassa al-‘Unqiyya and died in Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1138/July 1726.

*I‘lām al-a‘yān bi-takhfīfāt al-shar‘ ‘ani ‘l-‘abīd wal-ṣibyān* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 53,<sup>1864</sup>.

### | 6b *Fiqh, Mālikī*

1a. Aḥmad b. ‘Arḍūn al-Zajjālī al-Ghumārī al-Ḥaysūbī, d. 992/1584.

*Jadhwat al-iqtibās* 213. 1. *Munyat al-muhtāj fī adab al-azwāj (adab al-nikāḥ wa-mu‘āsharat al-azwāj wa-riyāḍat al-wildān)*, in which the methods of *fiqh* and

*adab* converge, see P. Paquignoni, *Le traité du mariage et de l'éducation d'Ibn A.*, *Revue du monde musulman* xv (1911), 1 ff.—2. *Kitāb al-lā'iq li-mu'allim al-wathā'iq*, see Collin, *JA* 222, 207.—3. *Ḥadā'iq al-anwār fī faḍl al-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-nabī al-mukhtār* Fez, Qar. 760.

1b. Muḥammad b. Sa'd b. 'Abdallāh b. Abī Bakr al-Tamīmī al-Mālikī wrote, in 975/1567:

1. *Zubdat al-ḥaqā'iq fī 'umdat al-wathā'iq* Leid. 1852, A. Taymūr, *Fiqh* 308 (Schacht I, 54).—2. *Kifāyat al-mubtadi' wa-tamhīd al-ḥaqā'iq fī talkhīṣ al-'uqūd wa-taḥrīr al-wathā'iq* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 359, 2745.

1c. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Habtī, d. 963/1556.

Ibn 'Askar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir*, tr. Graulle, *Arch. Maroc*. XIX, 22/33. *Unzur wasma' mā su'ila 'anhu sayyidi* Vat. v. 258, 13, questions on the nature of Islam and Sufism, with two *urjūzas* at the end = (?) Fez, Qar. 1453.

1d. Abu 'l-Faḍl al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Marzūq b. 'Azzūm al-Qayrawānī al-Murādī was *muftī* in Tunis around 1008/1599.

1. *Nubdhat al-ajwiba*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 274, 2419, from which R. Brunschwig, Un document sur une princesse hafside de la fin du XVI<sup>e</sup> s. *Rev. Afr.* no. 370. (1 April 1937) p. 12.—2. *al-Barnāmaj listikhrāj masā'il al-Shāmīl* (by Bahrām p. 100, 2, 1) *ibid.* 278, 2428.

1e. Abu 'l-Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. Yamūn al-Talīdī, d. ca. 1024/1615.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 16. *Manzūma fī 'l-nikāḥ*, with a commentary, *al-Jawāhir al-manzūma fī sharḥ al-manzūma*, Tlemc. 25.

2. Abū 'Abdallāh Sīdī Muḥammad al-'Arbī b. Abī 'l-Maḥāsīn Sīdī Yūsuf al-Fāsī (see Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 19, Lévi-Prov. | *Hist.* 340 ff.), was born in Fez on 6 Shawwāl 988/14 November 1580 and died on 14 Rabī' II 1052/12 July 1642 in Tetouan, where he had fled with his brother after Larache had resigned.

Al-Yūsī, *Muḥāḍarat* 51, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 71, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 180, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 313, Basset, *Rech.* 25, no. 62, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 65, Lévi-Provençal 245 ff. 1. *Naẓm (Qaṣīda) fī 'l-dhakāḥ*, on ritual slaughter, commentary by 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Abī 'l-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf al-Zayyātī (d. 1055/1546, *NM* I, 185) Flor. 36 (Cat. 295), Tlemc. 36, print. Fez 1319.—2. *Alqāb al-ḥadīth* Rabat 534.—3. *Mir'āt*

*al-maḥāsīn min akhbār al-shaykh Abi 'l-Maḥāsīn*, a detailed biography of his father and his ancestors, rich in historical information, lith. Fez 1324.—4. *al-Tālī' al-mushriq min ufuq al-manṭiq* Hesp. XVIII, 90,<sub>8f</sub>—5. *Marāṣid al-mu'tamad fī maqāṣid al-mu'taqad*, with a commentary by his grandnephew 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abd al-Qādir (no. 4), completed on 20 Rajab 1076/26 January 1166, Rabat 95.

2a. Muḥammad Tāj al-'Arifin al-Bakrī al-'Uthmānī al-Tūnisī, who was a preacher in the central mosque of Tunis around the year 1033/1623.

1. *I'māl al-naẓar wal-fikar fī taḥrīr al-ṣā' al-nabawī wal-Tūnisī* Tunis, Zayt. IV, 275,<sub>2421</sub>.—2. *Risāla fī nu'ūt al-mashhūd 'alayhi allatī ya'tamiduha 'l-shāhid* ibid. 301,<sub>2501</sub>.

3. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Sharafī al-Maghribī al-Safāqusī al-Mālikī al-Azhari wrote, in 1080/1669:

*Tadhkirat al-ikhwān* etc. additionally Gotha 2103.

Ad p. 543

4. Abū Zayd 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Muḥammad 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf al-Fāsī, a grandnephew of no. 2, was born on 17 Jumādā II 1040/21 January 1631 and died on 16 Jumādā I 1096/20 April 1685.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 201, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* I, 314, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā'* IV, 51, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahiyya* II, 269, al-'Alamī, *al-Anīs* 13, Muḥammad Bashīr, *al-Yawāqit* 195, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 135, Basset, *Rech.* 18, n. 35, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 3, Lévi-Provençal 266, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 182, ad Suter, § 541. 1. *al-'Amaliyyāt al-Fāsiyya* or *al-'Amal al-Fāsī* or *Naẓm al-'amal* additionally Rabat 238.—commentaries: a. *al-'Amaliyyāt al-fāshiya* by Abu 'l-Qāsim | 695  
Sa'īd al-'Umayrī al-Tādli (d. 1131/1718 in Meknes, *NM* II, 88,<sub>117</sub>, Basset, *Rech.* 19, n. 39), additionally Rabat 239, Tlemc. 104.—b. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-Sijilmāsī al-Ribāṭī, Rabat 240, I, Fez, Qar. 1139, lith. Fez, 1291, 1298, 1317, see Milliot, *Démembrement des Habous*, Publ. de l'École des Ét. Sup. de Rabāt II, Paris 1918, 7n. 1.—3. *Ibtihāj al-qulūb bi-khabar al-shaykh Abi 'l-Maḥāsīn wa-shaykhihi 'l-Majdhūb* (see Marçais, *Textes ar. de Tanger* 142, n. 2) abstract Rabat 522, 6.—4. *al-Ightibāṭ bi-sharḥ nuzhat al-istinbāṭ* by 'Abd al-Mu'in b. 'Abdallāh al-Harjāwī, Rabat 478v.—5. *Zahr al-shamārīkh fī 'ilm al-ta'rīkh*, a mnemotechnical work on the Muslim dynasties, one of the sources of al-Ifrānī's *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* (Basset, *Rech.* 36), Rabat 494, iv, 537, xii.—6. *Ṭqd al-jawhar*, 151 verses on the quadrant with parallel curves, Berl. 5867, Rabat 457,<sub>66</sub> (not catalogued)

and *al-Dibāj al-marqūm fī 'ilm al-nujūm* Berl. 5887, 264 verses.—7. *Lamḥa fī ta'rīkh dawlat al-Shurafā' bil-Maghrib* Rabat 537, iii.—8. *al-Ighrāq fī baḥr al-awfāq* ibid. 540, xii.—9. *Tabyīn ma'na 'l-mujmal fī 'ilm al-jadwal* ibid. xiii.—10. *al-Maṭlab al-akīd fī mā yata'allaq bi-qasīdat al-shaykh Ibn Sa'īd* ibid. 502, 1.—11. *Taqyīd fī 'l-mawāzīn wal-muwazzīn wa-taḥqīqihimā* ibid. 508. iv.—12. *al-Uqnūm fī naẓm al-'ulūm*, a didactic poem in 281 verses in *raġaz* on all the Islamic sciences, ibid. 284/6, parts from which, Tlemc. 51, 74.—13. *Dhikr ba'ḍ mashāhīr Fās fī 'l-qadīm* Rabat 513, x.—14. *Nukhabat al-ṭullāb fī 'amal al-aṣṭarlāb*, in 118 verses, composed in 1063/1653, Krafft 334, Rabat 435, ii, 457, vi, 497, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 89, 6d.—15. *Wāfiyat al-maṭlūb fī rub' al-juyūb*, on the use of the quadrant, Krafft 322, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 88, 5g, 90, 9c.—16. *Maṭlab fī rub' al-mujayyab* Krafft 333.—17. *al-Ghurra fī 'l-kalām 'alā bayt al-ibra*, ibid. 336, Rabat 450, vi, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 91, 9e.—18. *Manẓūma* on the structure of the heavens and the use of the quadrant, Krafft 343.—19. *al-Jumū' fī 'ilm al-mūsīqī wal-tubū'*, *raġaz* on music and keys, Berl. 5521.—20. *al-Mishkāṭ fī 'ilm mā yuḥtāj min al-awqāt* Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 91, 9f.—21. *al-Istī'dād li-sulūk al-sadād al-wārīda min Ṭayyibat khayr al-bilād fī khalq af'āl al-'ibād*, Vat. v. 1422<sub>5</sub>, Rabat 95.—22. *Sharḥ Hizb al-baḥr* I, 449.—23. *Sharḥ Umm al-barāhīn* see p. 251.

5. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Dharwīlī Abu 'l-Ḥasan al-Ṣaghīr.

*Fatāwī*, from which *Ikhtīṣār nawāzil muhimma min fatāwī etc.* by Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Bakr al-Tāzī, MS dated 1123/1711, Rabat 235, 2.

6. Abū Mahdī 'Isā b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saktānī (Saytānī) al-Rajrājī, the chief *qāḍī* in Marrakesh, died in 1062/1642.

696 | Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 111, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 210, Ibn al-Muwaqqit, *al-Sa'āda al-abadiyya* I, 150, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 260, n. 7. *Nawāzil*, a collection of his fatwas by one of his students, Rabat 224.

7. Abu 'l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Sa'īd (Mu'īd) wrote, in 1081/1670:

*Al-Taysīr fī aḥkām al-tas'īr*, on the duties of the *muḥtasib*, based on the works of Ibn Hārūn, Ibn 'Arafā, and the *Mi'yār*, Algiers 1377.

8. Al-Ḥasan b. Raḥḥāl al-Ma'dānī, *qāḍī* in Casablanca, d. 3 Rajab 1140/14 February 1728.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 140, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 135, Basset, *Rech.* 34, n. 91, Lévi-Provençal 297. 1. *al-Irtifāq bi-masā'il al-istiḥqāq* Rabat 537, 1.—2. *al-Rawḍ al-yānī' al-fā'iḥ fī manāqib al-shaykh Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Ṣālīḥ* (one of the leaders of the *zāwiya* of Abu 'l-Ja'd).

9. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim al-Filālī al-Sijilmāsī, era unknown.

*Al-'Amal al-muṭlaq wal-'amaliyyāt al-'amma* or *al-Takmil al-mu'tamad*, in *rajaḥ*, *Hesp.* XII, 129, 1040<sub>3</sub>, with a commentary, *Faṭḥ al-jalīl wal-ṣamad*, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 350<sub>2715</sub>, print. Tunis 1290.

10. Muḥammad al-Wānī pronounced in 1172/1758 in Algiers:

*Fatwā: Sayf al-wadūd fī 'unq man a'āna 'l-Yahūd*, on that it is permitted by law to burn Jews and Christians who supposedly insulted the Prophet, Algiers 362, 6.

11. Muḥammad Murtaḍā al-Ḥusaynī wrote, in 1191/1777:

*Hadīyyat al-ikhwān fī shajarat al-dukhān*, on tobacco, Brill–H. <sup>1</sup>484.

12. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Fishtālī.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 45. 1. *Iqāmat al-ḥujja fī radd 'alā mā aḥdathahu 'l-mubtadi'a*, Rabat 498, v.—2. *al-Wathā'iḳ* Fez, Qar. 1447.

13. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tūnisī, twelfth century.

*Ṭirāz al-kumm fī taḥrīr al-ḥukm bi-ithbāt al-sharaf min jihat al-umm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 255.

| 14. 'Umar b. Qāsim b. Maḥjūb al-Qāḍī al-Tūnisī died in Jabal al-Manār in Muḥarram 1222/March 1807. 697

*Risāla* in refutation of Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb's *Risāla fī 'l-i'tiqād fī mas'alat al-tawassul etc.*, Tunis, Zayt. II, 434, 2.

## 6c      *The Ibādīs*

'Abd al-'Azīz b. al-Ḥājj Ibrāhīm of the Banī Isgen tribe in the Mzāb was born around 1130/1717 and died in Rajab 1223/August-September 1808. He was the most important teacher of his sect of his time.

A. de Motylinski, *EI*, I, 36. 1. *Kitāb al-Nīl wa-shifā' al-'alīl*, on Ibādī *fiqh*, organized along the lines of al-Khalīl's *Mukhtaṣar*, lith. C. 1305, on which is based Zeys, *La législation mozabite*, Paris 1886, Le mariage et sa dissolution dans la législation mozabite, *Rev. alg. de législation et de jurisprudence*, Algiers 1887/8.—2. *al-Nūr*, a grammatical and theological commentary on the *Qaṣīda Nūniyya* of Abū Naṣr Nūḥ b. Faṭḥ al-Malūshā'ī, completed in 1209/1794, C. 1306. Other works in Motylinski.

## 7 Sciences of the Qur'ān

1a. Al-Shāṭibī, d. 963/1556.

*Al-Lubb al-mukhtaṣar li-ahl al-bidāya wal-naẓar*, on the sciences of the Qur'ān, Fez, Qar. 206, 211.

1b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Manjūr al-Fāsī was born in Fez in 926/1620. He lived there as a respected scholar, and paid yearly visits to the sultan in Marrakesh. He died in Fez on 16 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 995/19 October 1587.

Aḥmad Bābā, *Nayl* 80, Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Jadhwa* 67, Ibn 'Askar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* 45, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 4/6, *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* 27, 133, 135, al-Kattānī, *Sahwat al-anfās* III, 60, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 6/8, Muḥammad Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 28, Lévi-Prov. 88 ff. 1. *Marāqi 'l-mujīd fī āyat al-sa'īd*, a Qur'ān commentary, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1358, 1396, 1441/2.—2. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda fī 'l-majāz* by Abu 'l-Faḍl Muḥammad al-Ṣabbāgh al-Miknāsī, *Hesp.* XII 126, 1032, 1.—3. *Hāshiya 'alā 'Aqīdat al-Sanūsī* p. 250.

698 | 1c. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Ṣahrī al-Andalusī al-Ṭarābulusī al-Gharb wrote, in 971/1563:

*Al-Nashm al-mudhahhāb al-'azīz fī 'l-jam' bayn al-Mādd* (by Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Gharnātī I, 733, 10a) *wal-Wajīz* (by Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Maqdisī), a Qur'ān commentary, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1373.

1d. Ibn 'Āmil completed, in 999/1590:

*Tafṣīr al-lubāb fī 'ilm al-kitāb* Fez, Qar. 92/7.

1e. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. al-Ghāzī al-Jazūlī al-Ḥāmidī al-Fāsī completed, in Jumādā II 1016/1607 in al-Madrassa al-Lāqāniyya in Fez:

*Risāla fī 'l-tajwīd* Tunis, Zayt. I, 102.



2. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Mubārak b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim b. ‘Abdallāh al-Sijilmāsī al-Maghrāwī al-Sarghīnī al-Fāsī, d. 1092/1681.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 190, al-‘Alamī, *al-Anīs* 14, al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 75, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās*, 11, 88, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 15. *Dālīyya fi ‘l-qirā’āt*, with a commentary: a. Idrīs b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī (d. 1137/1724, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqūt* 95), Munich 104.—b. *al-Qaṭarāt al-dālīya* by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Salām b. Muḥammad al-Fāsī, Rabat 16i.—c. *al-Maqāṣid al-nāmiya* by Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Idrīs al-Ḥasanī, ibid. ii.—d. *Tanbīh al-sālik ‘alā janā thimār Dālīyyat b. Mubārak* by Abū ‘l-Qāsim b. ‘Alī Darāwa al-Shāwī, Fez, Qar. 238.

3. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Sālim Shaṭṭār al-Nūrī al-Safāqusī was born in 1040/1630. He was a student of Muḥammad al-Ifrānī al-Sūsī, studied in Tunis and Cairo, and died in Sfax in 1081/1671 or, according to others, in 1117/1705.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 85/7. 1. *Ghayth al-naf‘ fi ‘l-qirā’āt al-sab‘* additionally Tunis, Zayt. 1, 169, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 24, Qawala 1, 25, q. 61, Bank. xvii, 1265, Rāmpūr 1, 52, printed in the margin of the *Sharḥ Ibn al-Qāṣih ‘ala ‘l-Shāṭibīyya* (p. 165) C. 1295, 1304, 1342, 1346.—2. *al-Aqīda al-Nūriyya fi mu‘taqad al-sāda al-Ash‘ariyya* Vat. v. 1416,5. Commentary, *Mablagh al-ṭālib ilā ma‘rifat al-maṭālib* by ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Tamīmī al-Safāqusī, based on the commentaries of ‘Alī al-Gharqāwī al-Miṣrī and ‘Alī al-Harīshī al-Matrānī al-Fāsī, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 80, 1436,3.—3. *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn wa-irshād al-jāhilīn*, on the pronunciation of vocals, for reciters of the Qur’ān, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 155.—4. *Mu‘īn al-sā’ilīn min faḍl rabb al-‘ālamīn* Tunis, Zayt. 111, 144, 1553.

| 4. Aḥmad al-Manhūrī wrote, in 1102/1690:

699

*Ḥusn al-ta‘bīr ‘ani ‘l-ḥurr min al-takbīr* Tunis, Zayt. 1, 168.

5. Abū Aḥmad b. ‘Umar al-Jakanī Ṭayr al-janna wrote, in 1120/1708:

*Al-Sirāj fi ‘l-rasm*, a *manẓūma* on spelling in the Qur’ān, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 143.

6. Muṣṭafā b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanafī al-Tūnisī wrote, in 1140/1728:

*Minḥat al-mannān fi qirā’at Ḥafṣ* Tunis, Zayt. 1, 156.

## 8 *Dogmatics*

1. According to al-Sakhāwī, *Dawʿ* v, 40/1, ʿAbdallāh b. Fāris al-Tāzī died in Egypt in 869/1464.

This means that the date on the copy in Paris is the date of a (mere) copy.

Ad p. 544

2. Abū Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿĀshir al-Anṣārī al-Andalusī al-Fāsī studied in his hometown of Fez. When he made the pilgrimage in 1008/1599–1600, he continued his studies in Cairo. He died on 3 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1040/3 July 1631.

Muḥ. III, 96/8, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 154/6, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 59, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 271, Basset, *Sources* 41, n. 107, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 188, Sarkis 155. 1. *al-Murshid al-muʿīn etc.*, additionally Vat. v. 890, Br. Mus. 645, I, Algiers 537<sup>14</sup>, Rabat 91, 236, I, 524, vi, printed in *Majmūʿa*, Fez 1310, 1317, 1310; *Les Nedʿmou de Ebnou Achir et dʿel-Kortobi* (ed. Si Salah al-Anteri, Ellis II, 366), Constantine 1846.—Commentaries: a. *al-Durr al-thamīn* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Mayyāra (b. 15 Ramaḍān 939/7 July 1591 in Fez, d. 3 Jumādā II 1072/24 April 1662, al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 235, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 94, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 179, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* II, 363, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 303, Lévi-Provençal 258; his *Takmil al-minhāj fi uṣūl al-madhhab*, with a commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sijilmāsī al-Ḥasanī, is preserved in Paris 5378) with countless pieces of biographical data, a source for Muḥ.’s article on Ibn ʿĀshir and one of the sources of al-Kattānī, in two recensions, the great commentary in Rabat 92, Fez, Qar. 1163/4, Tanger, GM IV, 12, and the small one, completed on 30 | Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1048/3 May 1639, Rabat 91, Fez, Qar. 1161/2, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 297<sup>2494/5</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 481, Mosul 261<sup>15</sup>, printings Fez. 1289, 1292, 1313, 1318, 1330, C. 1301, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1309, 1323, on which glosses: α. Jaʿfar b. Idrīs al-Kattānī, print. Fez, n.d.—β. al-Ṭālib b. al-Ḥājj Fez, Qar. 1165.—γ. *al-Kawākib al-sayyāra* by al-Mahdī al-Wazzānī al-Ḥasanī al-Imrānī, printed in 2 volumes, Fez 1322.—δ. Muḥammad al-Ṭālib b. Ḥamdūn, Fez 1315.—b. Muḥammad al-Tayyib b. ʿAbd al-Majīd b. Kirān (d. 14 or 17 Muḥarram 1227/29 January or 1 February 1812 in Fez, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣāʿ* IV, 149, al-Kattānī, *Salwat* III, 33, Lévi-Prov. 333, n. 10), Rabat 83, print. Fez 1296, 1310, 1315.—c. *al-Fath al-mubīn*, by Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Sahlī, Rabat 94.—d. *Irshād al-murīdīn*, by ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Ṣādiq b. Muḥammad al-Jibālī, ibid. 510, Tlemc. 64.—e. *Budūr al-afḥām aw shumūs al-aqlām fi ʿAqāʿid Ibn ʿĀshir al-ḥibr al-humām* by al-Mawlūd b. Muḥammad al-Zarbī al-Biskrī, Tunis 1334.—f. On part III *Tawḥīd al-Durr al-thamīn* by

Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Qāsim Jassūs, Fez n.d. (1310), on the part on *taṣawwuf*, by the same, Fez 1315.—g. *Mawrid al-sā’irīn* by al-Tihānī b. al-Madanī Jannūn, Fez, 1324.—h. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Ghaffār al-Balkarāwī al-Marrākushī, in the margin of the edition Fez 1318.—2. *Manẓūma fi ‘l-fiqh* Rabat 236, 1.—3. *Manẓūma fi ‘l-itbā’ wal-tawkid* ibid. 540, vi.—4. *Faṭḥ al-mannān* p. 248, § 16, 1, 2.—5. *Shifā’ al-qalb al-jarīḥ bi-sharḥ Burdat al-madīḥ* I, 468.—6. *Urjūza fi ‘l-rub’ al-mujayyab* Krafft 330, with a commentary, *Iṭḥāf al-mubāshir*, by Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Amr b. ‘Alī al-Aghzāwī al-Fāsi (ca. 1890, Renaud, *Hesp.* XIV, 84) Fez 1317 (in the margin: *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-Faṭḥiyya li-Sibṭ al-Māridīnī* by Sulaymān b. Aḥmad al-Fishtālī, d. 1208/1794, see § 7).

2a. Al-Muftī Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Andalusī al-Tūnisī al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 1047/1638:

*Risāla fī takfīr jāhil šifāt al-īmān*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 85,<sup>1439,2</sup>.

2b. ‘Abd al-Šādiq b. ‘Īsā wrote, in 1080/1670:

*Sullam al-sa’āda*, an *urjūza* on dogmatics, Tunis, Zayt. III, 34,<sup>1350</sup>.

3. Ibrāhīm b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī al-Bannānī al-Andalusī al-Sarāquṣṭī wrote in 1014/1606:

*Fi ‘l-firaq al-wārīda fī qawlihī ‘ilm sa-tufraqū ummatī etc.* Tunis, Zayt. III, 74,<sup>1430,1</sup>.

3a. Muḥammad al-Murābiṭ b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Dilā’ī al-Fishtālī, d. 1091/1679.

Biography Algiers 1741, fol. 142, v.—2. *Faṭḥ al-laṭīf fī ‘ilm al-taṣrīf* p. 239.

| 4. Yahyā b. Muḥammad al-Shāwī al-Jazā’irī, d. 1096/1685.

701

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 446. 1. *Qurrat al-‘ayn fī jam’ al-bayn* additionally Tunis, Zayt III, 83,<sup>1438,4</sup>.—2. *Tawkid al-‘aqd fī mā akhadha ‘llāhu ‘alaynā min al-‘ahd* Tunis, Zayt. III, 14,<sup>1305/6</sup>.

5. Mas‘ūd b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī wrote, in 1108/1696 in Fez:

*Ma‘ūnat al-dhikr fī ‘l-ṭuruq al-‘ashr*, Tunis, Zayt. I, 162.

6. ‘Alī al-Kūndī al-Andalusī al-Tashūrī died aged over 90 in Tunis in 1119/1707, after a life of extended study tours which had taken him as far as China.

*Risāla fi ‘l-waqf*, following the *Murshid* of al-‘Umānī (p. 91, 43, 2), Tunis, Zayt. I, 157.

## 9 *Mysticism*

1a. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Kharrūbī al-Safāqusī al-Jazā’irī, d. 963/1556.

Ibn ‘Askar, *Dawḥat al-nāshir* 96. 1. *al-Ḥikam al-kubrā* Tlemc. 12.—2. *Ḥikam*, with a commentary, *ibid.* 13/4.—3. *Sharḥ al-Ṣalāt al-Mashīhiyya* I, 440.—4. *Sharḥ Kitāb ‘uyūb al-naḥs wa-mudāwātihā* I, 201.—5. *Sharḥ Uṣūl al-ḥaqīqa* I, 253.

1b. Abu ‘l-Qāsim b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥajjū (sic) al-Ḥassānī, d. 956/1549.

Ibn ‘Askar, *Dawḥat* 13, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 149. *Mukhtaṣar Diyā’ al-nahār al-mujallī li-ghamām al-abṣār fi nuṣrat ahl al-sunna al-fuqarā’ al-akhyār* Rabat 499, xiii.

1c. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Maḥāsīn Yūsuf al-Nā’ilī al-Fāsī al-Fihri was born on 9 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 971/16 July 1564 in Qaṣr al-Kabīr. In Fez, he made a living as a traditionist, knowing the two *Ṣaḥīḥs* by heart. When the sultan’s intention of dismissing the Christian al-‘Arā’ish (Larache) threatened to cause an uprising, he left the city on 15 Ṣafar 1020/2 May 1611. | He died in the *zāwiya* of Sīdī ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Majdhūb on the Abū Zīrī mountain on 21 Rabī‘ II 1021/20 June 1612.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 111, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa*, 46, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 321, Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqīt* 23, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 63. Lévi-Provençal 243/4. 1. *al-Minaḥ al-ṣafīyya fi ‘l-asānīd al-Yūsufiyya*, a biography of his father, in a private library in Fez, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 36/7.—2. *Risāla* on five qualities that one must try to acquire and five other qualities that one must try to avoid having, Br. Mus. 645, 1.—3. *Sharḥ al-qaṣīda al-musammāt bi-Anwār al-sarā’ir* by Tāj al-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sharīshī (see I, 448), Rabat 119.—4. *Ta’līf fi dhikr Allāh* *ibid.* 498, vi.—5. *Izālat al-khaḥfā’ wa-kashf al-astār ‘an wajh anwār al-sarā’ir wa-sarā’ir al-anwār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 264.

2. See p. 481, 2a.

2a. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Abbār al-Fāsī Ḥamdūn, d. 1071/1661.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 228. *Kashf al-riwāq ‘an ṣarf al-jāmī’a lil-awāq* Rabat 457v.

2b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Zighlān wrote, before 1034/1624:

*Hadaqat al-muqlatayn fī sharḥ baytay al-raqmatayn*, 40 mystical explanations of two verses, Paris 3242.

3. Muḥammad b. (Nāṣir) Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn b. ‘Amr al-Dar‘ī, d. 1085/1674.

Ad p. 545

2. *Ghanīmat al-‘abd al-munīb fī ‘l-tawassul bi-ṣalāt al-nabī al-ḥabīb*, litanies in honour of the Prophet, together with poems by his students and laudatory verses by Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir, Paris 6230, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 334.—3. *A qaṣīda*, with a commentary by Ḥabash al-Yūnisī, *ibid.* 4674.—4. *al-Dar‘iyya fī ‘l-fiqh* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 482.

3a. Muḥammad al-Tādilī wrote in the second half of the eleventh century at the instigation of ‘Alī al-Nūrī (7, 3).

*Tuḥfat al-‘āshiqīn fī dhikr al-awliyā’ wal-ṣāliḥīn wal-ṣūfiyya mimman kāna fī madīnat Tunīs wa-dufīna bihā aw khārījāhā*, Tunīs, III, 233,<sup>1698</sup>.

3b. ‘Abd al-Salām b. Sālīm al-Ṭīṭūrī, who is buried in Zalīṭ.

1. *Buḥūr; awrād, waṣā’if, waṣāyā* Tunīs, Zayt. III, 247,<sup>1715</sup>.—2. *Naṣīḥat al-murīdīn lil-jamā’a al-muntasibīn* *ibid.* 262,<sup>1746</sup>.

| 4. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf Abu ‘l-Maḥāsin al-Fāsī was born in al-Qaṣr al-Kabīr in Rajab or Sha‘bān 1033/April or May 1624. He studied there and in Fez, where he acquired great prestige in the Jazūliyya order. He died there on 8 or 9 Sha‘bān 1109/20 February 1698.

703

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 211, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* II, 316, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fah.* I, 205/6, Basset, *Rech.* 26, n. 64/8, Lévi-Provençal 273. 1. *Tuḥfat ahl al-ṣadīqiyya etc.* additionally Rabat 390, abstract by Muḥammad al-‘Arbī al-Qādirī (see p. 682), *al-Turfa fī ‘khtīṣār al-tuḥfa*, *ibid.* 407, iii.—2. *Mumtī‘ al-asmā’ bi-manāqib al-shaykh al-Jazūlī wal-Tabbā’ wa-man lahumā min al-atbā’* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 359, Rabat 390/1, Fez, Qar. 305, 1442, lith. Fez 1305, 1313.—3. *al-Jawāhir al-ṣafiyya*

*min al-maḥāsin al-Yūsufiyya*, a biography of his ancestor Abu 'l-Maḥāsin Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Fāsī (d. 1013/1604, see Muḥammad al-'Arbī al-Fāsī, *Mir'āt al-maḥāsin* 6 ff., *al-Mumtī'* 132, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 27, al-Qādirī *NM* 1, 89, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 11, 306, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 19), Rabat 407, v, Basset, *Rech.* 26, n. 64.—4. *Awqāt al-ām* ibid. 510, vi.

4a. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Ṣaghīr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh al-Fāsī al-Ṣūfī, d. 1134/1722.

*Al-Minaḥ al-badiyya fi 'l-asānīd al-'aliyya wal-marwiyya al-zahīyya wal-ṭuruq al-hādiyya al-kāfiyya*, used by Abu 'l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bābilāwī al-Mālikī (still alive in 1317/1899) in his *al-Anwār al-saniyya 'alā Risālat al-Amūr al-ṣaghīr fi 'l-musalsal bil-'Āshūrā'* (C. 1305) p. 10, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 30/5.

4b. Aḥmad al-Mahdī al-Ghazzāl al-Fāsī al-Miknāsī, the secretary of Mūlāy Ismā'īl (Lévi-Prov. 296), wrote, in 1144/1731:

*Manāqib al-shaykh Muḥammad b. 'Īsā*, the founder of the 'Aysāwa order who died in 933/1527 (cf.. Rinn, *Marabouts et Khouan* 303 ff.), Tunis, Zayt. 111, 259, 1734, 1.

4c. On the life of Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Ziyān (d. 1145/1733, see Massignon, *EI* IV, 1335) the founder of the Ziyāniyya order, a branch of the Shādhiliyya, Muṣṭafā b. Ḥājj Bashīr of Qanādha wrote:

*Ṭahārat al-anfās wal-arwāḥ al-jismāniyya fi 'l-ṭarīqa al-Ziyāniyya al-Shādhiliyya*, abstract of the anonymous *Fath al-mannān fī sirat al-Shaykh Sīdī 'l-Ḥājj Muḥammad b. Abī Ziyān*, see A. Cour, *RMM* XII, 359/73, 571/90.

704 | 5. Aḥmad b. Mubārak al-Sijilmāsī al-Lamaṭī was born after 1090/1679 in Sijilmāsa. He studied in Fez and died there on 12 Jumādā 1 1156/4 July 1713.

Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 47/51, al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 246, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* 11, 203, Basset, *Rech.* 32, n. 83, Lévi-Provençal 309. 1. *al-Dhahab al-ibriz min kalām Sīdī (fī manāqib al-shaykh) 'Abd al-'Azīz* (b. Mas'ūd al-Dabbāgh), additionally Algiers 1710, Tunis, Zayt. 11, 10, 1468/72. Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 260, Harrassowitz NS 6, 25, no. 1518, a fragment Mukr. 1, Tlemc. 95, C. 1304, 1306, Būlāq 1292.—2. *Radd al-ta'dīd fī mas'alat al-taqlid* Rabat 96, 529, 5.—3. *al-Qawl al-mu'tabar fī bayān jumlat al-ḥamd inshā' lā khabar* ibid. 275, i.—4. *Mablagh al-amal li-ṭālibi 'l-taṣrīf fi 'l-af'āl* ibid. 543, 3.

6. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Azzūz al-Marrākushī al-Sūsī al-Tilimsānī completed on 16 Shawwāl 1178/18 March 1766:

1. *Lubāb al-ḥikma fī ‘ilm al-ḥurūf wa-ni‘am al-asmā’ al-ilāhiyya* Rabat 513, iv.—2. *al-Ajwiba al-Nūrāniyya*, composed in 1193/1779, Algiers 927.—3. *Ithmid al-baṣā’ir fī ma‘rifat ḥikmat al-maẓāhir*, on the art of divination, Algiers 1519/20.—4. *Dhahāb al-kusūf wa-nafy al-ẓulumāt fī ‘ilm al-ṭibb wal-thabt wal-ḥikma*, ibid. 1773, Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 374,<sup>47</sup>.

7. Ibrāhīm al-Najāt b. Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad b. al-Najāt al-Ṣanhājī wrote, before 1180/1766 (the date of the manuscript):

*Īqāz al-wasnān li-mu‘āmalat al-raḥmān* Cairo, Qawala 1, 220.

8. In 1182/1768, al-‘Arabī b. Aḥmad met Shaykh Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥasanī al-‘Imrānī (d. 1193/1779 in Fez) in Fez and wrote:

*Shawr al-ṭawīyya fī madhhab al-Ṣūfiyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 577, <sup>2</sup>1045,<sup>1</sup>.

9. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Azhārī Bū Qabrayn, the founder of the Raḥmāniyya order, died in 1208/1793.

Dupont and Coppolani, *Confr. mus.* 382, Rinn, *Marabouts et Khouan* 452.

1. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-mukhtaṣara ‘alā qawā’id ‘ilm al-Ṣūfiyya* by his teacher ‘Abdallāh al-Rafāwī, Tlemc. 70.—2. A collection of his letters, ibid. 71.

## 9a *Philosophy*

705

1. Al-Ṣadr ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Āmir b. al-Wālī al-Ṣāliḥ al-Sayyid al-Ṣaghīr (Ṣughayyir) al-Akhḍarī al-Bunṭyūsī al-Mālikī, who was born in 920/1514, wrote in 943/1534:

(Suter, *Nachtr.* 183). 1. *al-Sullam al-murawniq fī ‘l-mantiq*, on logic in 94 *raja*z verses, Berl. 5191, Gotha 1198/1201, Br. Mus. 347, Palat. 428, Algiers 1412/3, printings in *Majmū‘ muhimmat al-mutūn*, Būlāq 1241, C. 1280, 1281, 1295, 1311 (see *BO* 11, 992 ff., Trübner, *Rec.* 46,<sup>488b</sup>, 80,<sup>173b</sup>), in *Majmū‘*, Fez 1317, no. 10. *‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Akhḍarī*, Le soullam *traité de logique*, trad. de l’Ar. par J.D. Luciani, Algiers 1921.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, Berl. 5192, Gotha 1202/4, Munich 675,<sup>16</sup>, Algiers 642,<sup>3</sup> 727,<sup>2</sup>, 1407,<sup>22</sup>, 1414/7, 1421,<sup>2</sup>, Paris 2402, Madr. 226,<sup>4</sup>, Princ. 727, Rabat 429, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v1, 62, Dam. ‘Um. 80,<sup>18</sup>, Z. 77,<sup>18</sup>.—Glosses: α. Sa‘īd b. Ibrāhīm al-Tūnisī al-Jazā’irī Qaddūra (d. 1066/1656, al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat* 207, *ṣafwa* 121, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 216), Berl. 5198, Gotha 1205, Br. Mus. 547,<sup>2</sup> (as an

independent commentary), Haupt 204, Algiers 1418,<sup>1</sup> 1423/6, Tlemc. 29, printings Būlāq 1285, C. 1318.—β. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-‘Adawī, d. 1189/1775, Br. Mus. Suppl. 736, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 56, Algiers 1431, Rabat 430, 500, ii, 525, ii.—γ. al-Bājūrī, d. 1277/1861, printings C. 1282, 1286, 1306, 1308, with notes by Muḥammad al-Anbābī, Būlāq 1297.—b. On the *Dibāja* by Ismā‘īl b. Ghunaym al-Jawharī, ca. 1150/1737, Berl. 5193.—c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ya‘qūb al-Wallālī (d. 1128/1716, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 194), composed in 1119/1707 in Miknāsa, Br. Mus. 549, Algiers 687,<sup>3</sup>, Rabat 433, iii, 525, i.—d. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Qandīl, ca. 1160/1747, Berl. 5194.—e. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Fattāḥ b. Yūsuf al-Mollawī (d. 1181/1767), Berl. 5196, Gotha 1206, Munich 674, Haupt 206, Paris 2403 (abstract *ibid.* 4), Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 63, Dam. ‘Um. 80, Z. 71,<sup>17</sup>, Calcutta 53, no. 345, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 459, <sup>2</sup>925,<sup>3</sup>.—Glosses: α. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ṣabbān (d. 1206/1792), Būlāq 1285, C. 1292, 1310/1.—β. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ṣa‘īdī b. Mukram al-‘Adawī al-Mansafīsī (d. 1189/8775, al-Jabartī I, 418), Algiers 1434, Cairo Mukr. 22.—f. *Īdāḥ al-mubham* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im al-Damanhūrī (d. 1192/1778), Berl. 5198, Pet. Chanykov 240a, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 459, <sup>2</sup>925,<sup>2</sup>, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VI, 50, Mukr. 6, Beirut 413,<sup>23</sup>, print. C. 1308 with glosses by al-Bājūrī.—g. Ḥasan b. al-Darwīsh al-Quwaysinī, ca. 1210/1795, Berl. 5199, Rabat 500, I, 515, V, 541, I, printings Fez 1319, C. 1322 (with marginal glosses by al-Khaṭṭāb b. ‘Umar); glosses by Muṣṭafā al-Būlāqī (d. 1263/1847, see below, ad p. 573) following those of al-Ṣabbān, Berl. 5200, Fez, n.d., 1319, by Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī C. 1275.—h. Abū Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Damlījī Suwaydān (d. 1234/1819), Berl. 5195.—i. Ibrāhīm Ḥijāzī al-Sandiyūnī al-Aḥmadī al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 1223/1808, *ibid.* 5201.—| k. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Abd al-Salām al-Bannānī (ca. 1211/1796), Rabat 431, 509, iv, 520, iii, lith. Fez 1300, 1313, 1315, print. C. 1318; on which glosses: α. Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Ṭālib al-Sūdī al-Qurashī al-Yamānī, Fez 1310.—β. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Idrīs b. Aḥmad al-Ḥimyarī Qaṣṣāra (d. 1259/1843), Rabat 432, printings Fez 1300, 1309, 1315.—l. Muḥibballāh al-Allāhābādī (d. 1085/1648), Cambr. *JRAS* NS III, 127, no. 249, Tippu 123, no. 1, Calc. no. 31, 601.—m. Muḥammad ‘Azīm Mollānawī, Calc. 35, no. 345.—n. al-Suhrawardī *ibid.* 35, no. 529.—o. Qāḍī Mubārak Gūpamū‘ī (d. 1162/1748, p. 624, 4), Calc. 35, no. 568, print. Lucknow, Trübner, *Rec.* 49, p. 550a.—p. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Tādilī al-Ribāṭī (ca. 1307/1809), Rabat 543, I, *Hesp.* XII, 130, 1042, 6, 7.—q. al-Miknāsī, Rabat 543, 2.—r. Anon. Algiers 1428/30.—2. *al-Jawhar al-maknūn fī ṣadaf al-thalāta al-funūn*, a versification of the *Talkhiṣ al-Miftāḥ* (I, 519) with a commentary by the author from the year 950/1543 or 952, Gotha 2791, Br. Mus. 421,<sup>20</sup>, Madr. 226,<sup>5</sup>, Algiers 213/6, Rabat 507, xv, Daḥdāḥ 187, Sbath 1172, C. 1290, in *Majmū‘a* C. 1304, 1306, 1323, 1324.—Commentaries: a. *Ḥilyat al-lubb al-maṣūn* by Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im al-Damanhūrī, Jer. Khāl. 42,<sup>26</sup>, lith. C. 1285, 1288, printings *ibid.* 1308, 1311, on which glosses by Makhluṭ al-Minyawī, composed in 1265/1849, Br. Mus. Or. 6556 (DL 54), C. 1305, 1309,



1317, 1324.—b. *Qurrat al-ʿuyūn* by ʿAlī b. ʿAlī al-ʿIzzī al-Mālikī Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 214.—3. *Shurūṭ al-ṣalāh* Munich 143, Flor. 172 (Cat. 265), Algiers 399,<sup>9</sup>, 783, 834,<sup>2</sup>.—4. *al-Durra al-bayḍāʾ fī aḥsan al-funūn wal-ashyāʾ* or *Manzūma fī ʿl-ḥisāb*, a didactic poem on the law of inheritance, composed in 940/1533, Br. Mus. 770,<sup>4</sup>, Algiers 399,<sup>6</sup>, Princ. 164, Cairo, Qawala II, 265, print. C. 1310—Commentaries: a. On the final part by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Fatāta, Algiers 1330.—b. On the first part, anon. C. 1309.—5. *Rajaz* on the divine nature of the soul of the year 944/1537, Br. Mus. 770, 2.—6. *Asmāʾ Allāh al-ḥusnā* (author?) ibid. 3.—7. *Naẓm al-sirāj fī ʿilm al-falak*, with the commentary *Mufīd al-muḥtāj* by Saḥnūn b. ʿUthmān al-Wansharīshī (see p. 715), C. 1314, anon. commentary Algiers 1451.—8. *Muwaṣṣil al-ṭullāb ilā qawāʿid al-iʿrāb* Rabat 276, ii.

2. During the reign of Sultan Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh of Fez (1171–1204/1757–90), Abu ʿl-Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Wannān Abu ʿl-Shamaqmaq wrote:

*Al-Urjūza al-Shamaqmaqiyya fī ʿl-manṭiq*, print. Fez 1333; commentaries: 1. *Iqtīṭāf zahrat al-afnān min dawḥat qāfiyat Ibn al-Wannān* by Abū Ḥāmid al-Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Makkī b. Muḥammad al-Makkī b. Muḥammad al-Biṭawrī al-Sharshalī al-Ḥasanī, Rabat 80, 340, lith. Fez 1333.—2. *Zahr al-afnān min ḥadiqat Ibn al-Wannān* by Aḥmad b. Khālīd al-Nāṣirī (d. 1897, below p. 510), Fez 1314.

| Ad p. 546

707

## 10 Mathematics and Astronomy

1a. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Zammūrī, d. 977/1569.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 88. A poem on the lunar mansions, *Hesp.* XII, III, 970,<sup>2</sup>.

1b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣabbāgh al-Uqaylī (Būʿaqlī), d. 1076/1666 in Fez.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 145, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 239, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 181, 194, ad Suter 539. 1. *Silk farāʿid al-yawāqūt fī ʿl-ḥisāb wal-farāʿid wal-mawāqūt*, Fez 1319, see Colin, *JA* 222, 194.—2. *Idrāk al-bughya li-baʿḍ alfāz al-Munya* (by al-Ghāzī).—3. *Sharḥ Rawḍat al-azhār*.

1c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā Ḥamdūn al-Abbār, a *khaṭīb* in Fez, died in 1071/1660.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* I, 228 (tr. II, 107), Lévi-Prov. *Hist.* 263, n. 3, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 182, ad Suter 538. *Kashf al-riwāq ‘an ṣarf al-jāmi‘a ila ‘l-awāq*, on the division of estates, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 96, 26a, Rabat 457,2, 539,2.

2. Muḥammad b. Sa‘īd b. Yaḥyā b. Aḥmad al-Sūsī al-Marghithī was born in 1007/1598. He studied in Tāfilālt and died on 16 Rabī‘ II 1089/7 June 1678.

Ibn al-Muwaqqit, *al-Sa‘āda al-abadiyya* I, 136, Lévi-Prov. 260, Suter 540, with Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 181. 1. *al-Muqni‘ fi ‘ilm al-Muqri‘*, an adaptation of the poem by Abū Miqrā‘ (p. 255), additionally Flor. 81 (Cat. 293), Algiers 646,2, 1473/83, Rabat 450, iii, Fez, Qar. 1329, Tlemc. II, 89, Beirut 239,2, Princ. 144, printings Fez 1313, 1317, Tunis 1321.—Commentaries: a. Self-commentary, α. the longer one, *al-Mumti‘*, composed on 28 Muḥarram 1029/17 September 1620, additionally Algiers 673,9, 959,2 1474,1, 1479, Rabat 499,3, 510,5, printings also Fez 1313, 1317 (with a commentary by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Warīzī, d. 1174 or 1176/1760 or 1763 in Mecca, Renaud, *Hesp.* XIV, 86, in the margin), 1321, Algiers 1326, 1340.—β. the shorter one, *al-Muṭli‘*, additionally Rabat 528,2, Algiers 959,2, 1484 (α or β Rabat 491,3, *Hesp.* XII, 130,1042,5), lith. Fez. n.d.—γ. *al-Muqni‘* (sic) Fez, Qar. 1369.—δ. Entitled *al-Mīnaḥ*, Rāmpūr I, 430,75; see Renaud, *Archeion* XIII (1931), 328/36, *Hesp.* XIV, 78/9.—b. *Manāzil al-firdaws* by Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Azhārī (p. 458), Paris 5071.—c. Anon. glosses Rabat 455, ii.—d. Explanation of some expressions by | Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz b. Abī Bakr al-Jazūlī al-Ya‘qūbī al-Rasmūkī, composed in 1143/1730 in Beja, Paris 2568,2.—e. *al-Muṭli‘ ‘alā masā’il al-M.* by Muḥammad b. Sa‘īd al-Mar‘ī ibid. 4.—f. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Zīraf ibid. 3.—g. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥamza al-‘Ayyāshī, first half of the 18th century, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 89, 7e.—h. *Nuzhat al-anṣār fi Rawḍat al-azhār* (?) by Aḥmad b. Ya‘qūb al-Rājī, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 87, 3a.—2. *al-Ishāra al-nāṣiḥa li-man ṭalaba ‘l-wilāya bil-niyya al-ṣāliḥa* Rabat 509v.—3. *Naẓm fi ‘l-rub‘ al-mujayyab* or *Ma‘ūnat al-ḥaysūbī fi ‘amal al-tawqīt bil-juyūb* Rabat 455, vi.—4. *Fahrasat al-‘awā‘id al-mizbariyya bil-mawā‘id*, an account of the courtly circles around the Sa‘diyya, together with magical and medical recipes, Rabat, 537.

3a. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Alī b. Abi ‘l-Maḥāsin Yūsuf (see p. 681, 2h) al-Fāsī was born in Qaṣr al-Kabīr on 2 Ramaḍān 1007/29 March 1599. From 1025/1616 onward he studied in Fez where, being the head of the Shādhiliyya, he was in charge of the *zāwiya* of his family. He contributed substantially to the resuscitation of the study of *ḥadīth* in Fez, as his contemporaries had, until then, only been interested in *fiqh* and the *‘ulūm ‘aqliyya*. He died on 8 Ramaḍān 1091/2 October 1680.

Muḥ. II, 444, al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 181, al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 58 ff., Ibn Zākūr, *Nashr azāhir al-bustān* 57, al-Kattānī, *Sahwa* I, 309 ff., al-Nāsirī, *al-Istiqṣāʾ* IV, 51, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahīyya* II, 267, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 156/62, Basset, *Rech.* 18, n. 34, Lévi-Prov. 265, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 1. 1. *Urjūza fi ‘l-ashhur*, *Hesp.* XII, 121,<sup>1012,3</sup>—2. *Manzūma* on the Fez numbers, a commentary, *Inshād al-muta‘allim wal-nāsī fi ṣifāt ashkāl al-qalam al-Fāsī*, by Aḥmad b. al-Ḥājj al-‘Ayyāshī Sukayrij (Skirej), completed in Muḥarram 1316/May 1898, see Colin, *JA* 222, 195.—3. *al-Nawāzil al-kubrā* Fez, Qar. 1620/1.—4. *al-Fiqhiyya* Algiers 1803,<sup>5</sup>.

3. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Dādasī, of Dadès in the southern Atlas (Colin), died after 1094/1683.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* II 127 (tr. II, 455), al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 198, Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 180 ad Suter 537. 1. *Bidāyat al-ṭullāb*, additionally Zāw. S. Ḥamza *Hesp.* XVIII, 90c.—2. *al-Yawāqīt etc.*, commentary *Fath al-muḥīt*, additionally Rabat 446, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 92, 103, Algiers 1486.—4. See p. 694, 4.

| 5. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Rūdānī, d. 1095/1683.

709

*Al-Maqāsid al-‘awālī*, *manzūma* on reckoning time with a commentary, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 88, 4f, see Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, ad Suter 527.

6. Al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Ḥāʾik al-Andalusī al-Tūnisī al-Maghribī al-Tiṭṭuwānī completed on 3 Muḥarram 1130/7 December 1717:

1. *Ikmāl fath al-muqīt fi sharḥ al-yawāqīt fi ‘ilm al-tawqīt* (3, 2), Rabat 446.—2. *al-Ḥāʾik*, a collection of musical pieces, newly arranged by vizier Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār al-Jāmiʿī, Rabat 488.

7. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥamza al-‘Ayyāshī, first half of the 18th century.

1. *Kitāb al-irtifāʿ* Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 89, 8a.—2. *Sharḥ al-Muqniʿ* p. 707.

8. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Rasmūkī, who died in 1133/1721 in Marrakesh.

Al-Ifrānī, *Ṣafwa* 86, Ibn al-Muwaqqīt, *Saʿāda* I, 126, Suter 542, with Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 182. 1. *al-Jawāhir al-maknūna fi ṣadaf al-farīd al-masnūna*, with the self-commentary *Īdāḥ al-asrār al-maṣūna*, Rabat 225.—2. *Ajniḥat al-ghurāb*, with commentaries: a. *Miftāḥ ajniḥat al-ghurāb* Rabat 457, lith. Fez 1322.—b. *Maʿūnat al-aḥbāb ‘alā fath Ajniḥat al-ghurāb* Rabat 504, vi.

9. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Binnīs was born in 1166/1753 in Fez and died in 1213/1799 of the plague.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 204, Suter 544, with Renaud, *Isis* XVII, I, 183. *Nuhzat dhawī 'l-albāb wa-tuḥfat nujabā' al-anjāb*, on the *Bughya* of Ibn Ghāzī, lith. Fez. 1317, with the other in the margin.

10. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad al-Fishtālī, who died in 1208/1794 in Fez.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 115, Suter 543, with Renaud, *Isis* XVIII, 183. 1. *Nubdha fihā lil-Safīha al-jāmi'a* (sic) by Ibn Bāṣ, Rabat 452,3, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 91, 9h.—2. *Bughyat dhawī 'l-raghabāt, sharḥ al-Risāla al-Faṭḥiyya* (p. 195), lith. Fez 1317.

11. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-'Arbī b. 'Abd al-Mufarrigh al-Shafshawānī al-Andalusī.

*Risāla fī 'l-'amal bi-ālat al-aṣṭurlāb wal-ḥisāb* Rabat 447.

710 | Ad p. 547

## 11 *Travelogues and Geographies*

1a. Al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Wazzān al-Zayyātī, Yuḥannā al-Asad al-Gharnāṭī, Leo Africanus, was born in Granada around 901/1495. He grew up in Fez, was a member of the diplomatic corps of Ibn Waṭṭās in southern Morocco, and travelled in 921/1516 to Mecca and Istanbul. On his way back he was captured by Sicilian corsairs, taken to Naples and baptized as Leo Africanus by the Pope in Rome. There, he wrote several works. He returned to Tunis before 957/1550 and died as a Muslim there.

Massignon, *EI* III, 24, Muḥammad al-Mahdī, al-Ḥajwī, *Ḥayāt al-Wazzān al-Fāsī wa-āthāruhu*, Rabat 1935/1354 (see Colin, *Hespéris* XX, 94/8). 1. Arabic-Hebrew-Latin and Arabic-Spanish lexicon, written in 930/1524 for the physician Jacob b. Simon, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 598.—2. *Descrittione del l'Africa*, translated into Italian on 10 March 1526, in circulation since 1531, printed at Ramusio, Navigazione, viaggi, Venice 1550, I, 1/103a; French by Temporal, *Description de l'Afrique, tierse partie du monde, écrite par Jean Léon Africain premièrement en langue Arabesque, puis en Toscan et à présent mise en Français*, nouv. éd. annotée par Ch. Schéfer (Rec. de voy. et de doc. pour servir à l'hist de la géogr. depuis le XIII<sup>e</sup> jusqu'à la fin du XVI<sup>e</sup> s. no. 13/15) Paris 1896/8, German by Lorschbach, Herborn 1805. L. Massignon, *Le Maroc dans les premières années du XVI<sup>e</sup> s., tableau géographique*

*d'après Léon l'Africain*, Algiers 1895.—3. *Libellus de viris illustribus apud Arabes*, completed in 1527, ed. Hottinger, Zürich 1664.

1b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sharqī al-Safāqusī wrote, in Tunis in 958/1551:

Atlas of the Mediterranean in eight folios, starting with a solar calendar, followed by: 1. Map of the sanctuary in Mecca; 2. a general star map; 3. the coast of Spain; 4. the coast of the Black Sea; 5. the southern coast of Asia Minor and the coasts of Syria and Egypt until Cyrenaica; 6. Greece, the archipelago, Crete and the islands facing the African coast; 7. Cyrenaica, Tripolitania, Tunisia, the two Syrtes; 8. a table giving the length of the days for every month of the solar year; 9. agricultural calendar for every month of the solar year, Paris 2278.

| 1. While on pilgrimage in Damascus, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Qusumṭīnī Abū Qunfūdh wrote, in 1001/1592:

711

*Idrīsiyyat al-nasab* (1, 477) etc. Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 19, Rabat 492, ix.

2. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-'Abbāsī al-Sijilmāsī was born in 967/1559. He posed as the Mahdī in Sūs al-Aqṣā and after occasional power grabs in Sijilmāsa, Dar'a, and Marrakesh, he was killed in 1031/1622.

Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqīt* 27. 'Adhrā' al-wasā'il etc., with extensive consideration of the teachings and rulings of the Mālikīs, the Shāfi'īs, and the Sufis, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 248.

3. Abū Sālim 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-'Ayyāshī al-Mālikī 'Afīf al-Dīn al-Maghribī of the Berber tribe of the Āyt 'Ayyāsh in Sijilmāsa, b. 30 Sha'bān 1037/4 May 1628, d. 10 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 1091/13 December 1679.

Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqīt* 178, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 211/3. 1. *al-Rihla al-'Ayyāshiyya* additionally Madr. 352, Rabat 416, Bat. Suppl. 239, see Motylinski, *Itinéraires entre Tripoli et l'Égypte*, Algiers 1900.—2. *Ithāf al-akhillā' bi-asānīd al-ajillā'*, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 418.—3. *Masālik al-hidāya ilā ma'ālim al-riwāya* or *al-'Ujālā al-mawfiyya bi-asānīd al-fuqahā' wal-muḥaddithīn wal-Ṣūfiyya* or *Iqtifā' al-athar ba'd dhahāb ahl al-athar*, completed in 1068/1658, *Fihris* II, 23.—4. *al-Musalsalāt al-'ashara al-muntabadha* ibid. 79.—His son Sīdī Ḥamza gave his name to the *zāwiya* near Tāfilālt that had been founded by his grandfather Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr in 1044/1634, see Renaud, *Hesp.* XVIII, 82.

4. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Shaykh al-Islām Muḥammad b. Nāṣir (p. 702) al-Dar'ī was born on 18 Rabī' 11 1057/17 October 1647 in Tamghrūt. In 1085/1674 he succeeded his father as *shaykh al-zāwiya*. On his travels he reorganized the Shādhiliyya order, dying in 1129/1717.

Muḥammad Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 42, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā'* IV, 50, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 88/90, Lévi-Provençal 29. 1. *al-Riḥla al-Nāṣiriyya* additionally Berl. Qu. 1207, Algiers 1954, printed in two volumes, Fez 1320.—2. *Manẓūma fi 'l-tawassul* Rabat 495, v.

712

| 4a. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad (Ḥammū) b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Wazīr al-Ghassānī hailed from a Spanish family that had emigrated to Morocco towards the end of the Middle Ages. He lived at the court of Meknes. Towards the end of 1101/1690, he was sent as an envoy to the Spanish court to negotiate the ransom of Arab prisoners and the purchase of Arabic books that had been left behind in Spanish mosques. He set sail from Ceuta on 15 Muḥarram 1102/19 October 1690 and arrived in Madrid—he describes the court there in great detail—on 7 Rabī' 11/8 January 1691. He died in 1119/1707 in Fez.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* II, 180, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 288, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* II, 360, Lévi-Prov. 284/6. *Riḥlat al-wazīr fi 'ftikāk al-asīr*, *Voyage en Espagne d'un ambassadeur marocain* (1690/1691), trad. de l'ar. p. H. Sauvaire, Paris 1884.

5. See p. 522, 6c.

7. Towards the end of 1179/1766, Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. al-Mahdī al-Ghazzāl (p. 703, 4b) al-Fāṣī al-Andalusī al-Mālaqī, secretary in the *makhzan* of Sidi Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh, was sent to the court of Charles III of Spain to negotiate an exchange of prisoners. On 15 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1179/15 May 1766 he arrived in Ceuta, travelling by way of Algeciras, Seville, and Cordoba to Madrid. After a stay of eight months, he accompanied a Spanish delagation back to Morocco. In 1182/1768 he negotiated a similar deal in Algiers. When the sultan had to give up his siege of Melilla and even had to leave his artillery on Spanish ships after the truce with Spain of the beginning of 1185/April 1771, al-Mālaqī fell from favour. He then retired to Fez, where he died in 1191/1777.

Al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā'* IV, 99, 100, 107/8, 144, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 331, Lévi-Prov. 327. *Natījat al-ijtihād fi 'l-muhādana wal-jihād*, his mission report, Paris 2297 (Photo Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 383), 5754, Algiers 1567, 1738, 2, Br. Mus. 387, Madr. 605 (cf. 169), Rabat 417/8, *Hespéris* XII, 110, 961, 114, 981.

| 8. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad al-Wartilānī described his pilgrimage to the Hijaz in 1179/1765: 713

*Nuzhat al-anzār fī faḍl ‘ilm al-ta’rikh wal-akhbār, al-Rihla (al-Wartilāniyya)*, ed. Muḥammad Ben Cheneb, Algiers 1908/1326.

9. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Matiyyawī wrote, in 1203/1789:

A report on his inspection tour from Fez to Tāfilālt, made in the first ten days of Jumādā 11 1201/end of March 1787 by the order of the sharif ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl, Vienna 1270, f. 2r–3r.

Ad p. 548

## 12 *Medicine and Natural Science*

1a. Aḥmad b. ‘Iwaḍ b. Muḥammad al-Maghribī al-Imām wrote, after 1005/1596 (according to Dā‘ūd al-Anṭākī):

*Qaṭf al-azhār fī khaṣā’iṣ al-ma‘ādin wal-aḥjār wa-natā’ij al-ma‘ārif wal-asrār* Leipz. 755, Goth. 2116.

2. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Mubārak al-Rāshidī was a *qāḍī* in Constantine in the eleventh century.

*Muttasi‘āt al-maydān fī ithbāt wajh al-wazn wa-ālāt al-mizān* Bank. x, 574.

3. Aḥmad b. Ṣāliḥ al-Darī completed in Rabī‘ 1 1103/November-December 1691:

1. *al-Manzūma al-ṭibbiyya fī l-‘ilājāt wal-adwiya al-marḍiyya* Rabat 486, ii.—2. *al-Durar al-maḥmūla wal-hadiyya al-maqbūla fī ḥulal al-ṭibb al-ma‘mūla* ibid. 483.

4. Muḥammad b. ‘Azzūz al-Marrākushī Sīdī Bellū completed on 8 Ramaḍān 1194/7 September 1780:

*Dhahāb al-kusūf wa-naḥy al-ḡalmā’ fī ‘ilm al-ṭibb wal-ṭaba‘ī wal-ḥikma*, Rabat 484.

5. ‘Abd al-Razzāq b. Muḥammad b. Ḥammadush (Aḥmadush) al-Jazā’irī wrote in the 10th/16th century:

*Kashf al-rumūz*, Algiers 1764, ed. Aḥmad al-Turki, lith. Algiers n.d. *Révélation des énigmes ou traité de matière médicale*, transl. L. Leclerc, Paris 1874.

714 | 6. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Shuqrūn al-Miknāsī, 17th century.

Lévi-Prov. 297, n. 2. *Al-Shuqrūniyya fi ’l-ṭibb* with special consideration of food-stuffs, *Hespéris* XII, 117, 991, 4.

7. Abū Muḥammad al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ghassānī was born in Fez in 960/1533. He worked for Sultan Aḥmad al-Manṣūr al-Dhahabī (986–1012/1578–1604).

Maqqarī I, 626, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahiyya* III, 360, Renaud, *Hesp.* XII, 217.  
1. *Ḥadiq al-azhār fi sharḥ māhiyyat al-’ushb wal-’iqqār*, botanical and medical nomenclature, with synonyms in Berber and colloquial Arabic, Paris 5014, Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 97, 5b, see H.P.J. Renaud, *Essai de classification botanique dans l’œuvre d’un médecin marocain, Mémorial H. Basset*, Paris 1928, 11, 197/206.—2. *Sharḥ Rajaz b. ‘Aṣrūn* I, 817.

8. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Aḥmad Adarrāq, d. 28 Ṣafar 1189/21 March 1746.

Al-Qādirī, *NM* 11, 251, al-Kattānī, *Salwa* 11, 341. 30 *ṭawīl* verses on the merits of *na’na’* (mint), Rabat 540, 18.

### 13 Warfare

1. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad Ghānim, who had the Spanish name (*bil-mi’jām*) of Arribāsh (Colin).

2. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. al-‘Arbī al-Qādirī al-Fāsī, d. 1179/1765.

*Yatīmat al-ajyād fi ’l-ṣāfināt al-mu’adda lil-jihād*, an *urjūza* with a commentary by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Uthmān al-Idrīsī, Rabat 461.

### 14 Occult Sciences

1. Abū Ḥafṣ al-Qāsim b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-Jaznā’ī completed in 1091/1680:

1. *Sharḥ ‘alā naẓmihi fi ’l-jadwal* Rabat 478, vi.—2. Cabbalistic *urjūza* on the construction of *awfāq* (magical squares), Algiers 1532.



| 2. Saḥnūn b. 'Uthmān b. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr al-Ydīrī (Budayrī?) 715  
al-Wansharīshī wrote, before 1167/1753:

1. *Sihām al-rabṭ fi 'l-mukhammas al-khālī al-waṣṭ*, on the art of divination, Leid. 1233, Algiers 1535.—2. *Mufīd al-muḥtāj*, see p. 706.

3. Aḥmad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Sāsī al-Tamīmī al-Masīti al-Būnī al-Ash'arī, b. 1003/1594 in Bona, d. 1103/1691.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 169. 1. *Kalām al-sirr*, with a commentary by his student Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī 'Azzūz al-Fāsī, buried in Zighwān near Tunis, composed in 1084/1673, Tunis, Zayt. 111, 170,<sup>1583d</sup>.—2. *I'lām ahl al-qarīḥa fi 'l-adwīya al-ṣaḥīḥa* Algiers 1759,<sup>3</sup>.—3. *Mubīn al-masārib fi 'l-akl wal-ṭibb ma'a 'l-mashārib* ibid. 1775.—4. *Qaṣīda* for Ḥasan al-Sharīf in Algiers, with the latter's answer, ibid. 1847,<sup>8</sup>.—5. *Talqīḥ al-afkār bi-tanqīḥ al-adhkār*, abstract of *Ḥathth al-wurrād 'alā ḥubb al-awrād*, Munich 175.

## 15 *Encyclopaedias and Polyhistor*

A Moroccan prince named Abu 'l-Naṣr, era unknown, wrote:

*Wāsiṭat al-'iqdayn fi tarḥīb al-kunnāshayn*, Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884 375, 54.

Ad p. 549

## Chapter 11. The Sudan

Cherbonneau, *Essai sur la littérature arabe au Soudan d'après le Tekmilet et Dibage* d'Ahmed Baba le Tomboctien, in *Ann. de la soc. arch. de la province de Constantine*, 1854/5, 37/42; idem, *Histoire de la littérature arabe au Soudan* in *Revue Orientale* 1855, 308/14, 1856, 293/304.

716 1. Abu 'l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Qādir Aḥmad Bābā al-Takkūrī al-Ṣanhājī al-Sūdānī was born into a Berber family of the Masūfa tribe on 21 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 963/27 October 1556 in Arawān, near Timbuktu. | In 1002/1593, two years after the capture of this city by Maḥmūd Zarqūn, the general of Sultan Aḥmad of Morocco, Abu 'l-Abbās and a number of other members of his family were hauled off in chains to Morocco because they did not co-operate with the occupiers. There, he remained in prison until 21 Ramaḍān 1004/19 May 1596. In 1016/1607, the new sultan, Zaydān, allowed him to return to Timbuktu. He died there on 7 Sha'bān 1032/6 June 1624 or, according to others, not until 6 Sha'bān 1036/22 April 1627.

*Nayl* 79/80, *Ibtihāj al-muḥtāj* at the end, al-Ifrānī, *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* (Houdas) 97/8, *Ṣafwat man intashar* 52/55, al-Qādirī, *NM* 1, 156, al-Sa'dī, *Ta'rīkh al-Sūdān*, ed. Houdas 35, 218, 244, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā'* 111, 63, Basset, *Rech.* 11, n. 12, M. al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* 12/21, Ben Cheneb, *Idjāza* § 94, al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* 1, 76, Lévi-Provençal 250 ff. 1. *Takmilat (dhayl) al-Dibāj* or *Nayl al-ibtihāj bi-tatrīz al-Dibāj* (see p. 226), completed on 7 Jumādā 1 1005/27 December 1596, Paris 5257, Br. Mus. Quart. x, 134, lith. Fez 1317, print. C. 1329 in the margin of the *Dibāj*, for a continuation, *Tawshīḥ al-Dibāj*, see p. 366. A *Dhayl* by Muḥammad al-Bashīr Zāfir al-Azharī, entitled *al-Yawāqīt al-thamīna fī a'yān madhhab 'ālim al-Madīna* (only vol. I), C. 1324/5.—2. *Kifāyat al-muḥtāj* etc. abstract of 1, additionally Algiers 1738, 1, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 309.—3. *al-La'ālī' al-sundusiyya fī faḍā'il al-Sanūsiyya*, completed on 7 Rabī' 11 1004/10 December 1595, following *al-Mawāhib al-Quddūsiyya fī 'l-manāqib al-Sanūsiyya* by Muḥammad al-Mallālī, Rabat 396, 1, 407, ii.—4. *Mī'rāj al-su'ūd fī nayl mujallab al-sūd* or *al-Kashf wal-bayān li-aṣnāf majlūb al-sūdān*, on slaves as a class, ibid. 508, 3, 534, 6.—5. *Majmū fīhi*: a. *Irshād al-wāqif li-ma'nā niyyat al-hālīf*; b. *Faṭḥ al-razzāq fī mas'alat al-shakk fī 'l-talāq*; c. *Iḥām al-sāmi' bi-ma'nā qawl al-shaykh Khalīl fī 'l-nikāḥ bil-manāfi'*; d. *Anfas al-a'lāq fī faṭḥ al-istighlāq min fahm kalām Khalīl fī darak al-ṣadāq*, lith. Fez 1307.—6. Answers to various questions, Algiers 532, 9/11.—7. *Jalb al-ni'ma wa-daf' al-niqma bi-mujānabat al-wulāt al-ḥalama* Rabat 543, 11.

1a. In 925/1519, Qāḍī Maḥmūd Kutī (K'th) b. al-Mutawakkil Kutī (K'th) al-Karmānī al-Timbuktī al-Wa'karī commenced:

| *Ta'riḫ al-Fattāsh fī akhbār al-buldān wal-juyūsh wa-akābir al-nās wa-dhikr waqā'ī' al-Takrūr wa-'azā'im al-umūr wa-tafrīq ansāb al-shahīd min al-aḥrār*, a history of the Sudan and the al-Asaki kings, descendants of Askiya al-Ḥājj Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Tūrdī al-Kūkawī, until the Moroccan conquest of 1599, ed. Houdas and M. Delafosse, Publ. de l'éc. d. l. or. s. v, vol. 19, 1, Paris 1913 (Paris 6651), or *al-Majmū' fī sīrat mulūk Ṣunrhay, wa-nubdha fī akhbār mulūk al-Sūdān alladhīna taqaddamū 'an Ṣunrhay*, finished by his grandson Ibn al-Mukhtār in 1519/1665. 717

2 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Imrān b. Amīr al-Sa'dī, d. after 1066/1656.

Ad p. 550

*Ta'riḫ al-Sūdān*, Paris 5147, 5256, 6096.

3. *Tadhkirat al-nisyān*, Paris 6097.

4. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Sa'īd Mughayyir al-Madanī wrote in the twelfth (?) century, after his arrival in the Sudan:

*Al-Qawl al-sadīd fī irshād al-sālik wa-tarbiyat al-murīd* Algiers 924,2.

5. Aḥmad b. Fartua.

*History of the first twelve years of the reign of Mai Idris Alooma of Bornu (1571—83) by his Imam A. b. F. together with the diwan of the sultans of Bornu and Girgam of the Magumi*, transl. from the Ar. with introd. and notes by H.R. Palmer, Lagos 1926 (wrongly mentioned on page 629,7). A. Imām, *Tarikh Mai Idris of Bornu*, being the Ar. texts of the Imam as treatises on the first twelve years of the reign of Idris Alooma of Bornu and the expeditions of Idris to Kanem and Diwan of Mai with a facsimile reproduction of a short Bornu document with its transl. ed. by H.R. Palmer, Kaduna 1930; cf. Redhouse, *JRAS* 1862, 43/123. 'Umar b. 'Uthmān Mesferma, *Translation from the original Arabic of a History or Journal of the events which occurred during seven expeditions in the Land of Kanim against the tribes of Bulala etc. by the sultan of Bornu Idris the Pilgrim son of Ali preceded by some details of the sultan's ancestors*, see Palmer, *J. Anthr. Inst.* XXXVIII, 58 ff.

6. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Sinna al-Fulānī al-‘Umarī was born in 1042/1632. He studied in the Sudan, in Sūs al-Aqṣā, Shingīṭ, Tuwāt, and Timbuktu, as well as in Fez, Marrakesh, and Sijilmāsa. He died in 1186/1772 or, according to others, in 1190.

*Fihrist* of his teachers, see ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 363/7.

Ad p. 551

## From the Napoleonic Expedition to Egypt until the British Occupation

### Chapter 1. Egypt

As a result of European influence, the stagnation of intellectual life which had dominated the Muslim world over the last couple of centuries gradually diminished. But even though the reforms of Muḥammad ‘Alī and his successors inundated the country with countless achievements of European civilization and the machine age, these matters initially had hardly any impact on intellectual life. Many European works were translated, although a comprehensive listing cannot be given here. And apart from the technical and scientific knowledge that was thus transmitted, these translations let the Egyptians also savour the treasures of English and French literature. But where in Turkey such translations were soon followed by original creations based on the European muster, the European spirit left practically no imprint on Arabic literature for another half a century. And where some of the affluent circles of the population did turn to European education, they mostly broke with the culture of their nation and religion. | It was only after the occupation by the British, that an Arab, national sentiment came into existence, which strove to renew the entire society on an Islamic basis and to ward off any foreign influence. This gave rise to a new kind of literature, the vicissitudes of which shall be recounted in what follows.

719

In the nineteenth century, the press played an important role as a trailblazer for the renewal of intellectual life. For its history, the reader is kindly referred to the specialized works that will be cited below. In the press, a new kind of prose gradually developed, which left a strong imprint on Arabic literature in the twentieth century. In the literature of the nineteenth century proper on the other hand, this influence is hardly noticeable yet.

Given that the individual decades of the nineteenth century do not really distinguish themselves one from another, there is no use to deal with each of them separately here.

Jirjī Zaydān, *Tarājim mashāhīr al-sharq fi ‘l-qarn al-tāsi’ ‘ashar* I (heads of state and statesmen), II (scholars and poets), C. 1902.

Kamāl al-Dīn al-Adfuwī, *al-Tābi’ al-sā’id*, biographies of Egyptian scholars, C. 1332.

Aḥmad 'Ubayd, *Mashāhūr shu'arā' al-ʿaṣr* vol. I, Damascus 1922.

L. Cheikho, *La littérature arabe au 19e siècle*, Beyrouth 1908, 1910, 2nd revised and augmented edition, Beirut 1924.

Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A'yān al-bayān*, C. 1914.

I. Kračkovsky, Entstehung und Entwicklung der neuarabischen Literatur, *Welt des Isl.* XI, 189/199.

M. Hartmann, *The Arabic Press of Egypt*, London 1899.

Yūsuf Maḥmūd al-Dasūqī and Muḥammad Kāmil al-Dasūqī, *al-Ṣiḥāfa* C. n.d.

Qustakī 'Aṭṭāra, *Takwīn al-ṣuḥuf al-Miṣriyya*, Alexandria n.d. (1928).

Qustakī 'Aṭṭāra, *Takwīn al-ṣuḥuf fi 'l-ʿālam*, C. 1926.

Ph. de Tarrazi, *Ta'riḫ al-ṣaḥā'if al-ʿArabiyya*, Beirut 1911/3 (his archive on the history of the Arab press is now in Hamburg, see Kračkovsky, *RAAD* X, 23).

720 | Ad p. 553

# 1 Poetry and Rhymed Prose

1a. In 1216/1801, Yūsuf Sa'īd al-Mālikī besang the defeat of the French fleet by the British near Alexandria in:

*Al-Futūḥāt al-rabbāniyya fī hazīmat al-Fransāwiyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 667, <sup>2</sup>97.

1b. Ismā'īl b. Sa'd al-Khashshāb al-Wahbī al-Ḥusaynī made a living as a *shāhid* at the grand court and during the French occupation was a secretary in the newly founded office for the resolution of legal conflicts between Muslims. With Ḥasan al-'Aṭṭār, he belonged to the circle of friends around al-Jabartī. He died in 1230/1815.

Jabartī <sup>2</sup>IV, 254/8. *Dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 127, printed in *Majmū'a*, Istanbul 1300.

1c. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-'Aṭṭār, d. 1250/1834 or 1254/1838.

Cheikho 47, Tarrāzī, *Ta'riḫ al-ṣ. al-'Ar.* p. 49/51, Zirikli, *A'lām* I, 241. 1. *Inshā' al-'Aṭṭār* additionally C. 1275, 1277, 1288, 1303.—5. *Maqāma fī dukhūl al-Fransāwiyyīn al-diyār al-Miṣriyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 375.—6. *al-Manzūma fī 'ilm al-naḥw*, Algiers 1298, in *Majmū'a* C. 1276, 1297, 1303, 1304, 1323, *Petit traité de gramm. ar. par el-Aṭṭār*, trad. en franç. par J. Sicard, Algiers 1898.—7. *Hidāyat al-anām bi-mā li-ʿam atā min al-aḥkām*, a *manzūma* on particles of interrogation, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 173.

2. ‘Alī b. Ḥusayn b. Ibrāhīm al-Miṣrī al-Darwīsh, known as a poet as ‘Abbās Pāshā I., d. 1270/1852.

Cheikho 79, Sarkīs 873. *Al-Ish‘ār bi-ḥamīd al-ash‘ār*, collected by his student Muṣṭafā Salāma al-Najjārī, whose *Tuḥfat al-musāmara wa-‘uqūd al-muḥāḍara wa-siḥr al-mudhākara* is preserved in Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 48, lith. C. 1284.—2. *Risāla fī asmā’ khuyūl al-‘Arab al-‘arbā’*, written by the same, Landb.—Br. 23.

3. See p. 498.

| 4. Shihāb al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl, b. 1210/1795 (according to al-Sandūbī), d. 1274/1857. 721

Ad p. 554

Cheikho 80, al-Sandūbī, *A’yān al-bayān* 35/45.—2. *Safīnat al-mulk wa-naḥīyat (dafīnat) al-fulk*, a collection of *muwashshaḥāt* in 30 *waṣlas*, ordered by subject and theme, with an introduction on music and melodies and an appendix in 10 *mijdāfs*, selected *qaṣīdas* of the later poets, from Ibn al-Rūmī onward until Ismā‘īl al-Khashshāb and the author himself, preferably *maqāṭīṣ*, *dūbayt*, and *mawwālī*, on drinking companions and wine, on the pouring of drinks, on gardens and flowers, on drawing rooms and candles, musical instruments and theory of music, with three *qaṣīdas* by the author at the end = Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 411 (?), printing also C. 1309; an excellent source for the aesthetical culture of his time with its predilection for sweet dalliance, to which he even remains faithful in his poem in praise of the dervishes, *al-Sāda al-Wafā’iyya* p. 354.

4a. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ṣafāhī al-Sharqāwī died on 8 Ramaḍān 1264/21 August 1848.

*Talāqī ‘l-arab fī marāqī ‘l-adab, dīwān*, compiled by his student Muḥammad ‘Ayyād al-Ṭanṭawī (p. 729), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 67.

4b. Ibrāhīm Bek Marzūq was born in 1233/1817 and died in Khartoum in 1283/1866 while on a trip in the Sudan.

Cheikho I, 92, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A’yān al-bayān* 191/204. *Al-Durr al-bahī al-mansūq bi-dīwān al-adīb Ibrāhīm b. Marzūq*, compiled by Muḥammad Bek Sa‘īd b. Ja‘far Pāshā, C. 1287.

5. Abū Naṣr ‘Alī al-Manfalūṭī died in 1298/1880–1 in his hometown of Manfalūṭ. Through his *qaṣīḍas*, which were entirely adapted to the taste of the court, he won the favour of Muḥammad ‘Alī, who once sent him as an envoy to Istanbul, and notably of Khedive Ismā‘īl, whom he accompanied in 1289/1872 on a tour of Upper Egypt.

Cheikho 11, 13. *Dīwān* with an introduction by Muḥammad al-Ḥusayni and a biography of the poet by Hūrī Pāshā, Būlāq 1300.

6. ‘Abdallāh Bāshā b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Fikrī, d. 1307/1890.

722 | Cheikho 11, 85, Sarkīs 1455/7. 1. *al-Āthār al-Fikriyya*, Būlāq 1315.—2. *al-Fawā'id al-Fikriyya* etc. 15th printing C. 1325, 1333.—4. *Naẓm al-la'ālī* additionally Damascus 1347.—5. In one of his *maqāmas*, *al-Maqāma al-Fikriyya*, he extended its traditional form (which he used to employ elsewhere) into a short novel, see H.R. Gibb, *BSOS* VII, 4. n. 2.—6. *al-Rihla al-Makkiyya* C. 1303.—7. *Risāla fī muqāranat ba'd mabāḥith al-hay'a bil-wārid fī 'l-nuṣuṣ al-shar'iyya* C. 1293.—His son Muḥammad Amīn Pāshā (1272–1317/1855–1899) described his father's trip to Stockholm in *Irshād al-alibbā' ilā maḥāsin Ūrūbā* C. 1308, and wrote a *Jaghrāfiyyat Miṣr wal-Sūdān* C. 1291.

6a. Ṣāliḥ Majdī Bek was born near Giza on 15 Sha'bān 1242/14 March 1827. After completing his studies he was hired by the translation bureau that had been founded by Rifā'a Bek al-Taḥṭāwī (see p. 731). There, he translated a number of work on natural sciences, mathematics, and military subjects into Arabic. As well as this, he worked as a teacher of French and in a number of other jobs, ending up as a judge at the mixed court. He died on 16 Dhu'l-Ḥijja 1298/8 November 1881.

*Al-Khiṭ. al-jad.* 1, 22, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 162, Cheikho 11, 16, Sarkīs 1187. 1. *Dīwān*, compiled by his son Muḥammad Majdī (d. after 1340/1921), Būlāq 1312.—2. *al-Maqālāt al-adabiyya*, published by the son as well, Būlāq 1316. 7 technical works and translations in Sarkīs.

Ad p. 555

7a. Ja'far b. Muḥammad 'Uthmān al-Mirghanī, see p. 499.

7b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alawī b. ‘Abdallāh al-‘Aṭṭās.



Sarkīs 1295. 1. *al-Durra al-bahīyya fi 'l-akhlāq al-marḍiyya*, in verse, Būlāq 1313.—  
2. *Ẓuhūr al-ḥaqā'iq fi bayān al-ṭarā'iq*, on mysticism, India 1304.—3. *al-Naṣīḥa al-iḥsāniyya*, a long *qaṣīda* on the conflict between knowing and doing, C. 1910.

8a. Maḥmud Efendi Ṣafwat b. Muṣṭafā Āghā al-Zallā'ī al-Sā'atī al-Miṣrī was born in Cairo in 1241/1825. Leaving on the pilgrimage when he was 20 years old, he stayed for an extended period of time with the emir of Mecca, Muḥammad b. | 'Awn, whom he accompanied on his campaigns to the Najd and Yemen. In 1268/1852 he returned to Egypt, where he entered the civil service. He died in 1298/1881, a member of the Majlis al-Aḥkām for Giza and Qalyūb. 723

Cheikho 11, 16, Sarkīs 996, 1711. 1. *Dīwān*, mostly *qaṣīdas* in praise of the sharif of Mecca, Muḥammad b. 'Awn and his son, the khedives Sa'īd, Ismā'īl and Tawfīq and others, among which there is also a strophic poem on Sa'īd (p. 88), numerous *marāthī*, a *badī'iyya* (p. 96/100) that was commented upon by 'Abdallāh Pāshā Fikrī in 1275/1858, and amidst all kinds of satirical poems there is one *qaṣīda* that is full of far-fetched and partly invented words that he claimed he had found in an *adab* work by a fake author, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 132, print. C. 1329/1911.—2. *Mukhtaṣar Dīwān al-Sā'atī*, compiled by 'Abd al-Ḥamīd Bek Nāfi', lith. C. 1278.—3. *Muzdawijāt* C. 1287.

8b. A funny attempt at a poetical description of Egypt and its inhabitants, Sa'īd Efendi al-Bustānī's (d. 1901) *Riwayāt dhāt al-khidr* (Alexandria, 1884, 2nd ed. 1904) deserves special mention among the usual products of the poetic art.

8c. The second half of the 19th century also saw the flourishing of Aḥmad Azbakāwī al-Miṣrī with his *Dīwān* Landb.—Br. 425.

8d. 'Abdallāh Furayj was born in Cairo. From 1881 onward he was a teacher at the Coptic school of Tanta. After 'Arābī's revolt he returned to Cairo, then went back to Tanta where he taught at the school of the Christian educational brotherhood from 1886 onward, and then at the great Coptic school of Cairo, where he died around 1907.

Sarkīs 1449. 1. *Dīwān* entitled *Arīj al-azhār fi maḥāsin al-ash'ār* C. 1895.—4. *Anwār al-afkār fi samā' al-ash'ār*, a congratulation for Mūsā Efendi Furayj, Alexandria 1894.—5. *Dalīl al-ḥayrān fi amthāl al-ḥakīm Sulaymān* C. 1908.—6. *al-Rawḍ al-naḍīr fi ṣinā'at al-taṣṭīr* C. 1891.—7. *Samīr al-jullās fi badī' al-jinās* C. 1881.

724 | 9. The brilliant series of modern female poets of Egypt was begun by ʿĀʾisha ʾIṣmat Khānum bint Ismāʿīl Bāshā b. Muḥammad Kāshif Taymūr (born in Cairo in 1256/1840), a sister of Aḥmad Taymūr, the founder of the famous library in Cairo. As a young girl she had more affinity with the Arabic language than with Turkish, which was actually her native tongue. After her marriage, she devoted herself entirely to her duties as a housewife and it was only when her daughter Tawḥida had grown up and taken her place in household affairs that she turned again to literature. When Tawḥida died, ʿĀʾisha could no longer write. Only seven years later, when she lost her eyesight, did she come out of mourning and dedicated the rest of her life to the collection of her poems. She died in 1320/1902.

Zaynab Fawwāz, *al-Durr al-manthūr fī ṭabaqāt rabbāt al-khudūr* in Sarkīs 1257, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIII, 38/41, *Fatāt al-sharq* I (1906) 65/7. 1. *Ḥilyat al-ṭirāz* additionally C. 1310, 1327.—2. *Mirʾāt al-taʾammul fī l-umūr*, against the lack of ideals among young men, in two *rasāʾil* C. 1310: 1. Maṭbaʿat al-Maḥrūsa; 2. Maṭbaʿat al-Nīl; against it, ʿAbdallāh Wāfi al-Fayyūmī of al-Azhar wrote his *Lisān al-jumhūr ʿalā Mirʾāt al-taʾammul fī l-umūr* C. 1310.—3. *Natāʾij al-aḥwāl fī l-aqwāl wal-afʿāl* C. 1305.—A Turkish *dīwān*, *Shakūfa*, was printed in Istanbul.

10. Ḥamza Faṭḥallāh was born in 1266/1850. In Alexandria he founded the newspaper *al-Kawkab al-sharqī*. In 1293/1876 he moved to Tunis to become an editor at the official newspaper *al-Rāʾid al-Tūnisī* that had been founded by Maṣṣūr Efendi Carletti. Around 1306/1888 he was appointed to a post in the Egyptian ministry of education. He died in February 1336/1918.

Cheikho II, 22, *Mashriq* XXIV, 225 (which has 1917), Sarkīs 795. 1. *Bākūrat al-kalām ʿalā ḥuqūq al-nisāʾ fī l-Islām*, a lecture at the Stockholm conference, Būlāq 1308.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya fī l-tawārikh al-ʿarabiyya* Būlāq 1315.—3. *al-Uqūd al-durriyya fī l-ʿaqāʾid al-tawḥidiyya* C. 1308.—4. *Qaṣida bahiyya* on Oscar II, Leiden 1889.—5. *Risāla fī l-kalimāt al-ghayr ʿarabiyya fī l-Qurʾān al-karīm* Būlāq 1320/1902.—6. *Majmūʿa*, 2 *qaṣidas*, the first of which is on the Congress of Orientalists in Vienna of 1886, and a lecture, C. 1308.—7. *al-Mawāhib al-faṭḥiyya fī ʿulūm al-lughā al-ʿarabiyya* Būlāq 1309, 1312, 1326.—8. *Hidāyat al-fahm fī baʿd anwāʾ al-wasm* Būlāq 1313.

11. Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān Jalāl, d. 16 January 1909 (*OLZ* I, 124).

Ad p. 556

Cheikho 11, 91, Taymūr, *Ḥay. tamth.* 133 ff., Muḥammad Hasan ‘Abd al-Rāziq, *BSOS* 11, 256 ff., H.A.R. Gibb, *ibid.* 1V, 748.—2. *al-Arbaʿ riwāyāt min nukhab al-tiyātarāt* additionally C. 1311.—5. *al-ʿUyūn al-yawāqiz fi ʿl-amthāl wal-mawāʿiz*, the fables of Lafontaine, Būlāq 1313, C. 1274, 1287, 1297, 1324, 1326.—6. *Riwayāt al-mukhaddamīn* C. 1322.—7. *al-Amānī wal-minna fi ḥadith Qabūl wa-Ward Janna*, St. Pierres *Paul et Virginie*, C. n.d. (1288), a faithful rendition of the original in elegant rhythmic prose, but in which the philosophical contemplations have been replaced by brief poetic insertions, see H.A.R. Gibb, *BSOS* VII, 2.—8. *Taṭbīq taʿlīm al-asliḥa ʿala ʿl-ṭarīqa al-jadīda*, transl. C. 1290.—9. *Naṣāʾih ʿumūmiyya fi fann al-ʿaskariyya*, transl. Būlāq 1289.

Ad p. 557

## 2 Philology

1. Ḥasan Quwaydir al-Khalīlī was born into a family from the Maghreb in 1204/1789. He studied at al-Azhar. Then he continued the business of his father who had gone to Egypt from Hebron. He died in Ramaḍān 1262/1846.

Cheikho 1, 49, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *Aʿyān al-bayān* (C. 1914) 17/26, Sarkīs 1534. 1. *Nayl al-arab fi muthallathāt al-ʿArab*, a *Muzdawija* with a commentary, composed in 1260/1844, print. also C. 1319.—2. *al-Aghlāl wal-salāsīl fi majnūn ismuḥu ʿĀqil*, against the poet ʿAlī Efendi (ca. 1270/1853), whom he accuses of plagiarism, additionally Leid. 555.—3. *Muzdawija* on his life in *Majmūʿ muzdawijāt*, lith. C. 1274, in the collection of Maḥmūd Efendi al-Jazāʾirī (see ad p. 588) also C. 1279, 1283, 1300, *Muzdawijāt*, lith. C. 1299.—4. *Sharḥ ʿalā manẓūmat al-ʿAṭṭār fi ʿl-naḥw* C. n.d.—*Marthiya* on his death in the *dīwān* of Maḥmūd Ṣafwat al-Sāʿatī 153/5.

2. Muṣṭafā al-Badrī al-Dimyāṭī, d. 1268/1851.

| Sarkīs 1751. 2. *Manẓūma fi ʿl-farq bayna ʿl-jamʿ wa-ism al-jins al-jamʿī wal-afrādī* 726  
Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 166.—3. *Sharḥ ʿalā naẓm Muḥammad al-Damanhūrī* (no. 3) *fi qāʿidat al-fiʿl wāw al-jamāʿa* C. 1314.—4. *al-Qawāʿid al-wafīyya li-sharḥ Dābiṭ al-afʿāl al-murakkaba wal-ḥarfiyya*, by the same, C. in *Majmūʿa* 1278.

2a. ʿAbd al-Munʿim ʿIwaḍ al-Jirjāwī, ca. 1271/1854.

*Al-Rawḍa al-baḥiyya fi ʿl-abwāb al-taṣrīfiyya*, with a commentary, *al-Fuṣūṣ al-yāqūtīyya*, by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī (see below p. 501), C. 1299.

3. Muḥammad al-Damanhūrī, professor at the al-Azhar, d. 1288/1871.

Van Dyck 475, Sarkīs 883. 3. *Abyāt fī man yajibu 'l-īmān bi-him min al-rusul ma'a tartibihim fī 'l-irshād* in *Majmū'a* C. 1278.—4. *Laqṭ al-jawāhir al-saniyya 'ala 'l-Risāla al-Samarqandīyya*, Būlāq 1273.—5., 6., see no. 2.

3a. Abu 'l-Wafā' Naṣr al-Hūrīnī worked under Muḥammad 'Alī for a time in the Egyptian embassy in Paris. He then returned to Cairo where he rendered great service as a proofreader for the editions of classical Arabic texts. He died in 1291/1874.

*Al-Khiṭ. al-jad.* II, II. 1. *Mukhtaṣar Rawḍat al-ṣāliḥīn lil-Yāfi'i*, C. 1315.—2. *Maṭālī' al-Naṣriyya lil-maṭābi' al-Miṣriyya fī 'l-uṣūl al-khaṭṭiyya* Būlāq 1275, 1302, C. 1304.<sup>1</sup>—3. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Mulk* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 40.—4. *Fawā'id sharīfa wa-qawā'id laṭīfa fī ma'rīfat iṣṭilāḥāt al-Qāmūs* Rabat 281.—5. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Alfiyya* see I, 524.—6. *Sharḥ al-'aynayn fī sharḥ al-'Unayn* (I, 551,<sub>5</sub>) completed in 1278/1861, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 17.—7. 3 other works, see p. 489, § 8, no. 5 (among which no. 3, additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 62, with marginal glosses by the author dated Paris 1261/1845).

4. Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Ghaḥfār al-Dasūqī, d. 1301/1883.

1. *Maqāla shukriyya lil-ḥadra al-Ismā'īliyya 'alā inshā' dār al-warrāqa dhāt al-bahja al-ṭallāqa*, Būlāq 1288.—3. *Risāla fī faḍā'il al-khayl wa-ṣifāt al-jiyād* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 167.—4. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Sirāj al-munīr* see p. 320.—5. *Unwān al-bayān wa-bustān al-adhhān* C. 1288.

727 | 5. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm al-Ṭaḥṭāwī was born in Ṭaḥṭā on 26 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1233/28 October 1818 and died on 17 Ramaḍān 1302/1 July 1886.

Ad p. 558

1. *al-As'ila al-naḥwiyya etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 75.—2. *Wasīlat al-mujīz li-maqṣad al-mustajīz*, on his contacts with Yūsuf Badr al-Dīn al-Bībānī al-Miṣrī al-Madanī in Damascus, who had asked him a *taqrīz* to a *Majmū'* of religious poems for 'Abdallāh Pāshā, the *wālī* of Acre, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 434.—3. *Nazm al-maqṣūd* on the *Hall al-ma'qūd* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Ullaysh (see below p. 486), C. 1282,

1 It is of course not possible to mention the countless schoolbooks here, the most important from among the early ones of which are listed by v. Dyck (p. 464 ff.).

1299, 1306, 1344.—4. *Natījat al-qaṣd wal-tawassul li-fahm kalimat al-dawr wal-taysīr al-wārīda fī kutub al-tawhīd* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 212.—5. *al-Laṭāʾif al-muḥassana fī mabāḥiṭh al-ghunna* ibid. 26.

5a. Zayn al-Marṣafī al-Ṣayyād al-Shāfiʿī, a teacher of Ḥusayn Pāshā II, d. 1300/1883 or 1301.

Sarkīs 1736. 1. *al-Tuḥfa al-Ḥusayniyya fī ʿl-qawāʾid al-naḥwiyya (naẓm) and al-Wasāʾil al-Zayniyya lil-masāʾil al-naḥwiyya*, for his student Ḥusayn, lith. C. 1285.—2. *Ādāb al-baḥṭh or Manẓūmat al-bayān*, 33 verses in *Majmūʿat muhimāt al-mutūn*, C. 1297, 1302, 1305, 1310, 1323.—3. *Ḥāshiya ʿalā baytay al-maqūlāt li-Aḥmad al-Sijāʿī*, lith. C. 1313.

6. Muṣṭafā Efendi Riḍwān, d. 1305/1887.

1. *Mukhtaṣar al-bayān al-musfir ʿan wijhat al-tibyān*, completed in 1289/1872, Būlāq 1296.—2. *Hidāyat al-janān fī ʿilm al-mizān*, on logic, Būlāq 1289.

7. Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī al-Marṣafī, d. 1307/1889.

1. *al-Wasīla al-adabiyya ila ʿl-ʿulūm al-ʿarabiyya*, 2 vols., C. 1289/92, much appreciated by Aḥmad Shawqī and Ḥāfiẓ Ibrāhīm.—2. *al-Kalīm al-thamān* (explaining 8 modern catchwords: *umma*, *waṭan*, *huḳūma*, *ʿadl*, *ẓulm*, *siyāsa*, *ḥurriyya*, *arbiyya*) C. 1298 (see Sarkīs 1735, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 304 with a mistaken *al-Kitāb al-simān*).

8a. Maḥmūd ʿUmar al-Bājūrī, a teacher of Arabic at al-Madrassa al-Khidīwiyya in Cairo and a representative of the Egyptian government at the Congress of Orientalists in Stockholm.

Sarkīs 510. 1. *Ādāb al-nāshiʿ*, on paedagogics, C. 1300.—2. *Tanwīr al-adhhān fī ʿl-ṣarf wal-naḥw wal-bayān*, C. 1303.—4. *al-Qawl al-ḥaqq fī taʾriḫ al-sharq* C. n.d.—5. *al-Durar al-bahiyya fī ʿl-riḥla al-ʿUrūbiyya* C. 1309.—6. *Amthāl al-mutakallimīn min ʿawāmm al-Miṣriyyīn*, presented at the Congress of Orientalists in Stockholm, C. 1311 (with an appendix of *mawāwīl*).—7. *al-Fuṣūl al-badīʿa fī uṣūl al-sharīʿa* (abstract of Ibn al-Subkī's *Jamʿ al-jawāmiʿ* see p. 89), C. 1323.

| 8b. Wafāʾ Efendi b. Muḥammad al-Qūnī al-Miṣrī, ancient official of the library of the viceroy. 728

Sarkīs 1532. 1. *al-Radd al-mubīn ‘ala ‘l-jahala al-mutaṣawwifīn*, C. 1293.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-Wafā’iyya fī (bi-tabyīn) al-lughā al-‘ammīyya al-Miṣriyya*, Būlāq 1310.—3. *Muqaddimat al-Tuḥfa al-Wafā’iyya fī lughat al-‘amma al-Miṣriyya*, C. 1310.

8c. Ḥifnī Bek Nāṣif was born in Birkat al-Ḥajj, in the Qalyūbiyya district, in 1273/1856. He was a student of Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghānī and Muḥammad ‘Abduh. He then became a judge at al-Maḥākim al-Ahliyya, a teacher of *inshā’* at the Law School and of *‘ilm al-adab* at the university. In 1909–10 he became chief inspector at the ministry of religious affairs. He represented the Egyptian government at the Congress of Orientalists in Vienna and died in Cairo in 1337/1918.

Sarkis 782, Ch. C. Adams, *Islam and Modernism in Egypt*, 212. 1. *al-Durūs al-naḥwiyya*, together with Muḥammad Efendi Diyāb, Muṣṭafā Ṭammūm and Muḥammad Efendi Ṣāliḥ, with the approval of the dean of the al-Azhar, Būlāq 1304 (for the first three school years), fourth book (for highschoools) *ibid.* 1305.—2. *Mumayyazāt lughāt al-‘Arab*, presented at the Vienna congress, Būlāq 1304, C. 1330.—3. *Dhikra ‘l-hijra al-nabawīyya* C. n.d.—4. *al-Qiṭār al-sarī li-‘ilm al-badī’* C. n.d.—5. *Durūs al-balāgha*, together with Sulṭān Muḥammad, Muḥammad Diyāb and Muṣṭafā Ṭammūm, for highschoools, Būlāq 1310.—6. *Ta’riḫ al-adab aw Ḥayāt al-lughā al-‘Arabiyya*, lectures at the University of Egypt in 1909, 1910, part 1, C. 1910. His daughter Malak (d. 17 October 1918), married to ‘Abd al-Sattār al-Bāsil Pāshā in 1907, was a recognized poet and a champion of the Egyptian feminist movement who wrote under the pen name of *Bāḥithat al-Bādīya*, see Ch. C. Adams, *Islam and Modernism in Egypt*, p. 233.

9. Mikhā’il Ṣabbāgh, d. 1816.

Cheikho, *Mashriq* VIII, 31/33, *al-Ādāb* 1, 18. 1. *Musābaqat al-barq wal-ghamām fī su’āt al-ḥamām*, German by C. Löper, *Die Brieftaube, schneller als der Blitz*, Strasbourg 1879.—2. Poem in praise of Napoleon, Munich 891, f. 513.—3. *Ta’riḫ bayt al-Ṣabbāgh, Ta’riḫ qabā’il al-bādīya, Ta’riḫ al-Sha’m wa-Miṣr* Paris.—His brother ‘Abbūd wrote in an unadulterated, common vernacular: *al-Rawḍ al-zāhir fī ta’riḫ Zāhir* (Paris f. ar. 4610) *Ta’riḫ al-shaykh Zāhir al-Zandānī*, publié avec une introduction historique par Constantin Bacha; Documents pour servir à l’histoire du Patriarchat Melkite d’Antioche, Harissa 1935.

9a. Muḥammad ‘Ayyād al-Ṭanṭāwī, d. 29 October 1861 in St. Petersburg.

I. Kračkovsky, *Šeiḥ Ṭaṇṭāwī professor St. Petersburgskavo Universiteta (1810/1861)* Leningrad 1929 (*Akademii Nauk, Trudi Komm. po ist. znaniu*), EI IV, 709, A. Taymūr; RAAD IV, 387/91, with Kračkovsky, op. cit. 562/4. Autobiographie des Scheich Ettantawi zu Petersburg, mitgeteilt u. übers. v. J.G.L. Kosegarten, WZKM VII, 43/63, 197/200. From among the 41 works of al-Ṭaṇṭāwī that are reviewed in Kračkovsky 59 ff., there is also a history of Russia (St. R. 3071), *Tuḥfat al-adhkiyā' bi-akhbār bilād Rūsiyā* (see Rescher, ZS III, 252) which, even though it is mainly based on secondary sources, offers a good introduction to the era of the author himself. Ad no. 22, see Nobiliaire ou Studbook arabe, opuscule du Cheikh M. Aiiad de Tantida intitulé *al-I'lām fi mā yata'allaq bil-a'lām* (Paris 4865), Notes sur les particularités des noms propres, trad. de l'Ar. par M. Perron, in *Abou Bekr ibn Badr, Le Naceri* I (1852), 380/425.

### 3 Historiography

1. Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Muḥammad al-'Umarī b. 'Abd al-Hādī, d. 1216/1802.

Cheikho I, 15. *Al-Mawāhib al-iḥsāniyya etc.*, composed in 1214/1800, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 374.

2. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥijāzī b. Ibrāhīm al-Sharqāwī, who died in 1227/1812.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 391, Cheikho I, 4, Sarkīs III 6. 1. *Tuḥfat al-nāẓirīn fi man waliya Miṣr min al-wulāt wal-salātīn* additionally Cambr. 229, Āṣaf. I, 194,<sup>582</sup>, printings also C. 1281, Būlāq 1296, C. 1300, 1304, 1310, 1311 (in the margin of al-Iṣḥāqī, *Akhbār al-duwal*, see p. 407), 1309, 1343 (in the margin of al-Wāqidī, *Futūḥ al-Shām*).—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-baḥiyya fi ṭabaqāt al-Shāfi'īyya* additionally Vienna 1198, Cairo<sup>2</sup>, v, 128.—4. *Rabī' al-fu'ād etc.* lith. C. 1286.—5. *al-Fayḍ al-'arshī* ad 477,<sup>58,14</sup>.—6. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb* see I, 307,<sup>7</sup>.—9. *Faṭḥ al-mubdī* see I, 264 (with Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 134).—10. *al-Mawāhib al-sanīyya*, a biography of the Prophet, library of Daḥdāḥ 277.—11. *Sharḥ Naẓm al-taḥrīr li-Sharaf al-Dīn Yaḥyā al-'Amrīṭī* (see p. 302), C. 1314.—12. *Thabt al-Sharqāwī* Rāmpūr I, 262,<sup>62</sup>.—13. *Faṭḥ al-wahhāb al-mājid fi 'l-kalām 'alā binā' wa-ta'mīr al-masājid* (p. 9, 18) Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 56.

| 2a. Aḥmad al-Mar'ashī, who was *qāḍī 'l-'askar* during the French occupation.

730

*Risāla fi 'ilm wa-bayān ṭarīq al-quḍāt wa-asmā'ihim bi-Miṣr al-maḥrūsa wa-aqālīmihā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 200.

3. Muṣṭafā b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Ṣafawī al-Qal'āwī, d. 1230/1815.

Ad p. 560

1. *Mashāhid al-ṣafāʾ* etc. additionally Leid. 919.—2. *Ṣafwat al-zamān fī man tawallā ʿalā Miṣr min amīr wa-sulṭān* until the year 1229/1814, Brill–H. 1683, 2183, Medina, ZDMG 90, 120.

4. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥasan (see p. 487) al-Jabartī was born in Cairo in 1167/1754. As a member of the Jabartī family that had been living in Cairo for seven generations, he was incorporated into the great *dīwān* of notables under Napoleon. Later, he was the *muwaqqit* of Muḥammad ʿAlī, his father apparently having been the last to teach astronomy at al-Azhar. From 1190/1776 onward he recorded the happenings of his time. The possibility is not to be excluded that Muḥammad ʿAlī had learned of the criticisms that he had voiced against his government and that it was actually at his order that he was murdered in the night of 27 Ramaḍān 1237/22 June 1822, when he was on his way back to Cairo, travelling on the Shubrā road. But according to Cheikho it was out of grief over the murder of his son in Shubrā, that he passed away soon after him.<sup>2</sup>

Cheikho I, 16, Macdonald, *El* I, 1027. 1. *ʿAjāʾib al-āthār fī l-tarājim wal-akhbār*, which starts, after a brief introduction on the early history of Egypt, with the year 1120/1708, where he depends initially on reports of the elderly, but after 1170/1756 apparently on his own recollection and for the period after 1190/1776 on his own handwritten notes, MSS additionally Br. Mus. Suppl. 1280/2, Manch. 278/80, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 262, Rāmpūr I, 641, 165/8, Bank. xv, 1076/83, Pet. Guirgass 840, see Kračkovsky, *C. R. Ac. Russ.* 1927, 162; | after earlier bans on publication, the first printing appeared at Būlāq in 1290, new edition C. 1322/3, in the margin of Ibn al-Athīr's *Kāmil* C. 1301; a part of the history of the French occupation of Alexandria (Maṭb. Jarīdat Miṣr) 1295.—2. *Muḥhir al-taqdīs bi-dhahāb dawlat al-Fransīs* additionally Bāyezīd 76 (autograph), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 99, 2187, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 349, Bank xv, 1055, completed in Ramaḍān 1216/January 1801. Turkish translation by Muṣṭafā Bahjat Efendi, Istanbul 1217.—3. *Muddat dukhūl al-Fransīs bi-Miṣr* Landb.–Br. 61 (dated 1217/1802).

6. In 1248/1832, after his return from Paris where he had accompanied 44 scholarship students as their spiritual mentor, Rifāʾa Bek Rāfiʾ al-Ṭaḥṭāwī founded, together with Ḥasan al-ʿAṭṭār, the first Egyptian newspaper, *al-Waqāʾiʿ al-Miṣriyya* (Hartmann, *Press* 61). He was also appointed director of the School

2 Sarkis 675 claims that he found proof in a copy of the *ʿAjāʾib* (library Muḥammad Bek Āṣaf in Cairo) that it was collated in the presence of the author on 14 Rabiʿ I 1240/7 November 1824.



of Languages that had been founded by Muḥammad ‘Alī in 1835. This institution was dismantled under ‘Abbās Pāshā, who sent al-Ṭaḥṭāwī into exile to Khartoum to become the director of Madrasat al-Sūdān there. When he assumed leadership of the government in 1854, Sa‘īd summoned al-Ṭaḥṭāwī back to Egypt where he entrusted him with the administration of a number of schools. But it was only in 1863 under Ismā‘īl that he was completely rehabilitated, receiving his nomination as director of *qalam al-tarjama* from Ismā‘īl, who also entrusted the leadership of the School Commission to him. He founded the first pedagogic magazine, called *Rawḍat al-madāris*, in which his last work, *Nihāyat al-ijāz fī sirat sākin al-Ḥijāz* (a continuation of no. 1), was also published in 1291.

Cheikho 11, 17, 28, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 19/24, Zirikli, *A'lām* 1, 323, Muḥammad Ṣādīq in *al-Siyāsa* of 28 May 1927, *Hilāl* 111, 441, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A‘yān al-bayān* 96/98, Sarkīs 942, Gibb, *BSOS* IV, 348, Carra de Vaux, *Les penseurs de l’Islam* v, 235/44, Braune, *MSOS* XXXVIII, 119 ff. *Ḥīyat al-zamān bi-manāqib khādīm al-waṭan* (R. B. al-Ṭ.) by his student Ṣālih Majdī Bek (p. 722, 6a), *MS Cairo*<sup>2</sup> v, 164. 1. *Anwār tawfiq al-jalīl fī akhbār Miṣr wa-tawthīq Banī Ismā‘īl* vol. 1 (history of Egypt until the Arab conquest and a history of the Arabs), Būlāq 1285. Continuation see above.—2. *Takhliṣ al-ibriz fī talkhiṣ Bārīz aw al-Dīwān al-naḥīs bi-īwān Bārīs*, Būlāq 1250, 1265, C. 1323.—3. *Manāhij al-albāb al-Miṣriyya fī mabāhij al-ādāb al-‘aṣriyya* Būlāq 1286, C. 1330.—4a. *al-Murshid al-amīn fī tarbiyat al-banāt wal-banīn*, composed for Ḥusayn Pāshā Kāmil | (d. 9 October 1917), Būlāq n.d., C. 1289.—4b. *al-Rasūl al-amīn lil-banāt wal-banīn* C. 1292.—6. *Muqaddima Miṣriyya waṭaniyya*, in praise of the city of Ṭaḥṭā and of the notables of the Ṣa‘īd, Būlāq 1283.—7. *Manzūmāt Miṣriyya waṭaniyya*, 3 patriotic poems, Būlāq 1272.—8. *al-Kawākib al-nayyira fī layālī afrāḥ al-‘azīz al-muqmira*, congratulatory poems addressed to Tawfiq Pāshā, Būlāq 1289.—9. *Bidāyat al-qudamā’ wa-hidāyat al-ḥukamā’* (a history of antiquity by his student Muṣṭafā Efendi al-Zarrābī and others, transl.) Būlāq 1254.—10. *Ta’rikh qudamā’ al-Miṣriyyīn*, Būlāq 1254.—11. *al-Tuḥfa al-maktabiyya li-taqrib al-lugha al-‘arabiyya* lith. C. 1286.—12. *Jamāl al-Ājurrūmiyya* in verse, Būlāq 1280.—13. *al-Qawl al-sadīd fī ‘l-ijtihād wal-taqlīd* C. 1287.—14. *Takhmīs qaṣīdat al-Shihāb Maḥmūd* C. 1309.—15. *Mabādī’ al-handasa* C. 1258.—He started his activity as a translator in Paris in 1822 with a collection of poems entitled *La lyre brisée* by Josef Agob al-Miṣrī (apparently an Armenian), a teacher of French in Paris, part of which were poems on love and nostalgia, and another part poems in praise of Muḥammad Pāshā Tawfiq, giving it the title *Naẓm al-‘uqūd fī kasr al-‘ūd* Paris 1242. Then followed *Qalā‘id al-mafākhīr fī gharīb ‘awā‘id al-awā‘il wal-awākhīr* after G. Depping, *Aperçu historique sur les mœurs et coutumes*

*des nations*, with a lexicon of proper names and technical terms, Būlāq 1249, Malte-Brun's *Géographie universelle*, *al-Jaġhrāfiyya al-'umūmiyya*, Būlāq n.d., C. 1254, abstract *al-Ta'rīfāt al-shāfiyya li-murīd al-jaġhrāfiyya* Būlāq 1250, Fénélon's *Télémaque*, *Mawāqī' al-akhilāq fī akhbār Talamāk*, Beirut 1867, and translations of a series of smaller textbooks.

6a. From among his students at the *qalam al-tarjama* just two need to be mentioned here: Muḥammad Muṣṭafā al-Bayyā' Bāsh Jāwīsh and Khalifa b. Maḥmūd al-Miṣrī (Sarkīs 834), who both translated Voltaire's *Charles XII*.

1. *Maṭālī' shumūs al-siyar fī waqā'i' Karlūs al-thānī 'ashar* Būlāq 1257.—2. *Ithāf mulūk al-zamān bi-ta'rikh al-imbārātūr Sharlakān* Būlāq 1266, on which a *muqaddima*: *Ithāf al-mulūk al-alibbā' bi-taqaddum al-jam'iyyāt bi-bilād Ūrūbā*, Būlāq 1258. The latter also wrote *Barāhīn jaliyya fī naqd mā qīla fī 'l-dawla al-Uthmāniyya*, C. 1895.

Ad p. 561

7. Among his students was Abu 'l-Su'ūd 'Abdallāh Efendi, who was born in 1236/1821 in Dahshūr, near Giza. He was a teacher of Arabic and French at the school of languages and for a time editor of *Jarīdat wādī al-Nīl*. He died on 18 Ṣafār 1295/22 February 1878.

733 | Cheikho 11, 18, Sarkīs 314. 1. *al-Dars al-tāmm fī 'l-ta'rikh al-'āmm* (incomplete, only finished up to the fifth *faṣl*, on the history of the Lydians), C. 1289.—2. *Minḥat ahl al-'aṣr bi-muntaqā ta'rikh Muḥyi Miṣr*, a history of Muḥammad 'Alī in ca. 10,000 verses, C. 1293.—3. *Naẓm al-la'ālī fī 'l-sulūk fī man ḥakama Fransā wa-man qābalahum 'alā Miṣr min al-mulūk*, a history of France from the Merovingians until Louis Philippe and of Egypt from Abū Bakr until Sultan 'Abd al-Majīd, Būlāq 1257. In addition, he also translated two works on agriculture and the chemistry that is connected with it, as well as two works by Mariette Beys, a guide to the Egyptian Museum and a précis of Egyptian history.

8. 'Alī Bāshā Mubārak, b. 1239/1823 in Birinbāl, d. 6 Jumādā 1 1311/15 November 1893 in Cairo.

Cheikho 11, 87, *Mashāhīr* 11, 34/9, Sarkīs 1367. 1. *al-Khiṭaṭ al-Tawfiqiyya al-jadīda etc. 20 juz'*, Būlāq 1306, whose topographical data should be used with circumspection, see Ravaisse, *Essai* 1, 108, v. Berchem, *Matériaux pour un Corpus Inscr.* 1, 59, n. 1.—2. *Nukhabat al-fikr fī tadbīr Nīl Miṣr*, C. 1298.—3. *Ṭarīq al-hijā'*

*wal-tamrīn ‘ala ‘l-qurrā’ fī ‘l-lughā al-‘arabiyya* (to be used in public schools), 2 vols, C. 1285, 1299.—4. *al-Mizān etc.* C. 1309.—5. *Tadhkirat al-muhandisīn wa-tabṣirat al-rāghibīn*, C. 1290/3.—6. *Taqrīb al-handasa*, C. 1289/90.—7. *Tamwīr al-afhām fī taghadhdhi ‘l-ajsām*, C. 1289, 1903.—8. *Jaghrāfiyyat Miṣr*, C. 1894.—9. *Ḥaqā’iq al-akhbār fī awṣāf al-bihār*, C. 1287.—10. *Khulāṣat ta’rīkh al-‘Arab*, translation of a work by Sédillot, C. 1309.—11. *Khawāṣṣ al-‘adād*, C. 1289.—12. *‘Ilm al-dīn*, Alexandria 1299 (on miracles in nature and history).—13. *Ṣahārīj al-lu’lu’ nukhabat Aḥmad al-Shinqītī*, C. n.d.

Ad p. 562

ga. Jirjī Zaydān, see fourth Book, I, chapter 2, 1.

gb. Muḥammad Efendi Mas‘ūd, first the director of the *Jarīdat al-Adab* and the *Jarīdat Manfis* in Cairo, then *muḥarrir fannī* at the ministry of the Interior.

Sarkīs 1695. 1. *al-Minḥa al-dahriyya fī takhṭīṭ madīnat al-Iskandariyya*, dedicated to ‘Alī Pāshā Mubārak, Alexandria 1308.—2. *Adab al-līyāqa*, C. 1331.—3. *al-Ta’līm al-‘amālī lil-ṭabaqa al-faqīra*, C. n.d.—4. *al-Sirr fī khaṭā’ al-qaḍā’* (translated from the French together with Maḥmūd Ḍayf and Aḥmad Rushdī), C. 1333.—5. *al-Tahānī al-khidīwiyya bil-‘awda min al-Āsitāna al-‘aliyya*, C. 1311.—6. *Warda* (following Ebers), C. 1912.—7. *Lamḥa ‘amma ilā Miṣr* by Clot Bey, C. 1923.—8. *Lubāb al-ādāb* (from the fourth and the fifth year of the *Majallat al-adab*), C. 1324.

| 9c. Muḥammad Farīd Bek, acting president of the national courts and leader of the national party (*al-Ḥizb al-waṭanī*), died in Switzerland in 1919 while accompanying Fathī Pāshā and Zaghlūl on their trip to Europe to demand the independence of Egypt. 734

Sarkīs 1685. 1. *al-Bahja al-Tawfiqiyya fī ta’rīkh mu’assis al-‘ā’ila al-khidīwiyya*, Būlāq 1308.—2. *Ta’rīkh al-dawla al-‘aliyya al-‘Uthmāniyya*, C. 1311/1893, 1912.—3. *Ta’rīkh al-Rūmāniyyīn* I (the only volume), C. 1318.—4. *Min Miṣr ilā Miṣr; Riḥla* (1901 through Spain, Algeria, Morocco 1902, Italy, Tunis, Morocco, Tripoli, Malta 1903, Trieste 1904 Norway), C. n.d.

gd. Muḥammad Zakī, former inspector at *al-Madrasa al-Muḥammadiyya*.

Sarkīs 1659. *Al-Nafḥa al-Zakiyya fī ta’rīkh Miṣr wa-akhbār al-dawla al-Islāmiyya* (until 1309), Būlāq 1893.

ge. ʿUmar Nūr al-Dīn al-Qalūṣanī al-Azharī al-Ḥanafī.

Sarkīs 1524. 1. *al-Nafḥa al-mulūkiyya fī aḥwāl al-umma al-ʿArabiyya al-jāhiliyya*, C. 1311 (attempt at solving the problem of the prize competition organised by King Oscar II on the occasion of the Congress of Orientalists in Stockholm, written when he was 36 years old).—2. *al-Nukhaba al-dhakiyya fī fann uṣūl madhhab al-Ḥanafīyya*, C. 1314.

gf. Abu ʿl-ʿIzz Efendi al-Atribī.

Sarkīs 363. 1. *al-Durr al-muntakhab fī taʾriḫ al-Misriyyīn wal-ʿArab* (until the year 1312), 3 vols, C. 1894/8.—2. *Nubdha fī khulāṣat taʾriḫ al-Ṣīn* (together with ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Efendi Aḥmad), C. 1900.

gg. Muṣṭafā al-Dimyātī, a teacher at *al-Madāris al-Amīriyya*.

Sarkīs 887. 1. *Ijmāl al-kalām fī ʿl-ʿArab wal-Islām* (written when he was 27 years old), C. 1313.—2. *al-Taʾriḫ al-atharī min al-Qurʾān al-sharīf* (the life of the Prophet with a table of the caliphs until ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd), C. 1317/1899.

gh. Maḥmūd Fahmī, an engineer who was banished to Ceylon after the uprising in Arabia, and where he died in 1311/1893.

735 | Sarkīs 1713. 1. *al-Baḥr al-zākhir fī taʾriḫ al-ʿālam wa-akhbār al-awāʾil wal-awākhir*, 4 vols (until the history of the Arabs), Būlāq 1312/3.—2. *Jāmiʿ al-mabādī wal-ghāyāt fī fann akhdh al-misāḥa* lith. 1290 (? Sarkīs 1250).

gi. Muḥammad Tawfiq al-Azharī (Sarkīs 1644, erase: the same etc.).

gl. Selīm Ilyās al-Ḥamawī al-Dimashqī was born in 1843 into an Orthodox family in Damascus. With his brother ʿAlī he founded the newspaper *al-Kawkab al-sharqī* in Alexandria in 1873, with, as supplements, *Jarīdat al-Iskandariyya* and *Jarīdat al-Fallāḥ*. He died in 1913.

Sarkīs 789/9. 1. *Tarjumān al-ʿaṣr ʿan taqaddum Miṣr*, a cultural history of Egypt under Muḥammad ʿAlī and his successors, Alexandria 1874.—2. *al-Barāḥin al-qatʿiyya ʿalā ʿadam dawarān al-kura al-arḍiyya*, ibid. 1876.

10a. Aḥmad Kamāl Pāshā was born in Cairo in 1267/1851. He was at the end of his life the director of the Egyptian Museum and a professor of ancient history at the university there. He died in 1341/5 October 1923.

Sarkīs 396, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIV, 866. 1. *al-Laʿālīʿ al-durriyya fi ʿl-nabāt wal-ashjār al-qadīma al-Miṣriyya*, Būlāq 1307. French transl. *Les perles enfouies*, Paris 1908 (Service des antiquités d’Egypte).—2. *Bughyat al-ṭālibīn fi ʿulūm wa-ʿawāʿid wa-ṣanāʿiʿ wa-aḥwāl qudamāʿ al-Miṣriyyīn* 1 (only) volume Būlāq 1309/12.—3. *Tarwīḥ al-naḥs fi Madīnat al-shams*, Būlāq 1296.—4. *al-Ḥaḍāra al-qadīma* (lectures held at the university, published in *Majallat al-Jāmiʿa al-Miṣriyya*), collection, C. n.d.—5. *al-Khulāṣa al-durriyya fi āthār mathḥaf al-Iskandariyya* C. 1319.—6. *al-Khulāṣa al-wajīza wa-dalīl al-mutafarrij bi-mathḥaf al-Jīza*, C. 1310.—7. *al-Durr al-maknūz fi ʿl-khabāyā wal-kunūz*, vol. 1 Arabic, 11 French, C. n.d.—8. *al-Durr al-naḥs fi madīnat Manḥis* C. 1910.—9. *Dalīl dār al-mathḥaf al-Miṣriyya al-fākhira li-madīnat al-Qāhira*, a translation of Maspéro, Būlāq 1903.—10. *Ṣafāʿih al-qubūr fi ʿl-ʿaṣr al-Yūnānī wal-Rūmānī*, C. n.d.—11. *al-ʿIqd al-thamīn fi maḥāsīn akhbār wa-badāʿi āthār al-aqdamīn min al-Miṣriyyīn*, Būlāq 1300.—12. *al-Farāʿid al-bahīyya fi qawāʿid al-lughā al-hirūghliyya*, Būlāq 1303.—13. *al-Muntakhabāt al-ḥadītha fi ʿilm al-ḥisāb* (with ʿAlī Efendi Labīb), Būlāq 1315.—14. *al-Kamālāt al-Tawfiqiyya fi ʿl-uṣūl al-jabriyya*, C. 1299.—15. *al-Mawāʿid al-qadīma min al-ṭabaqa al-wuṣṭā ilā ʿahd al-Rūmān*, C. n.d.

#### | 4 Popular Prose

736

1. Al-Ḥujayj al-Munīr al-Ḥarīrī, ca. 1256/1834.

*Qīṣṣat al-Miqdād b. al-Aswad al-Kindī*, Berl. 8177/8.

3a. Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ.

1. *Tuḥfat uli ʿl-albāb fi majālis al-aḥbāb*, C. 1305, 1310, 1314.—2. *Nazrat al-adab fi shajāʿat al-ʿArab al-mubhiya lil-aʿyun al-zakiyya fi ḥadīqat al-Azbakiyya*, a play, C. 1283.—3. *al-Sabk wal-lahj al-mutaḍāmin li-sīrat al-sayyid Ḥaḍanbal wa-bint ʿammihi Zalkūta etc.*, C. 1283.

3b. Ḥasan al-Ālātī al-Ḥakawātī, d. 1889. He was a musician and entertainer at weddings and other festivities.

Kern, *MSOS* IX, 43. *Tarwīḥ al-nufūs wa-muḍḥik al-ʿabūs*, funny diplomas and petitions issued by *al-Muḍḥikkhāne al-kubrā*, which he operated from a coffeehouse in the al-Khalifa quarter, and in which the style of Ibn Sūdūn and the *Hazz al-quḥūf* with its dazzling plays on words and acoustic jokes is pushed to its very limits, as well as letters and poems partly in Classical Arabic and partly in colloquial, among which there are two parodies on the *Muʿallaqa* of Imraʿ al-Qays, 3 vols, C. 1889/91, samples in Kern, 66/70.

3c. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shubrāwī, *wakīl jarīdat Abi 'l-Hawl*.

Sarkīs 1097. *Rawḍat ahl al-fukāha* C. 1895, 1317/1899.

3d. Ibrāhīm Fāris.

Sarkīs 18. 1. *al-Samar fi 'l-sahar*, C. n.d.—2. *Ẓarā'if al-laṭā'if*, C. 1892/6.

Ad p. 563

## 5 *Ḥadīth*

1. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī Suwaydān al-Damliji al-Shāfi'ī al-Ash'arī al-Shādhilī, d. 1234/1819.

2. *al-Jawhar al-fard fi 'l-kalām 'alā ammā ba'd*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 92.—6. Glosses on the anonymous *Kitāb al-luma' al-muḍṭā fi 'ilm al-'arabiyya*, a didactic poem on syntax, Gotha 342.

2. See p. 502.

737 | 3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Amīr al-Ṣaghīr, d. 1245/1830.

*Musalsal al-Āshūrā'* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 78, 146 (attributed by some to al-Amīr al-Kabīr, § 6a, 2, see 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 78).—Commentaries: a. Aḥmad al-Jawharī al-Khālidi, *ibid.* 1, 125.—b. *al-Nafaḥāt al-nabawiyya fi 'l-faḍā'il al-Āshūriyya* by Ḥasan al-'Adawī al-Ḥamzāwī (p. 739), Būlāq 1272, C. 1277, 1297.

4. 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Dimnātī al-Bajam'awī al-Mālikī al-Maghribī, b. 1234/1818 in Dimnāt, d. 28 Rabī' 11 1306/2 January 1889 in Cairo.

Sarkīs 527, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris al-fahāris* 1, 123/4.—2. *Ḥaḳy nuḥūr ḥūr al-jinān fi ḥaḳā'ir al-raḥmān* (*dīwān* in praise of the Prophet, with an autobiography), C. 1298.—3. *Rūḥ al-tawshīḥ, ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Bukhārī* see 1, 159.—4. *Washy al-dībāj 'alā Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj* see 1, 160.—5. *Arf zahr al-rubā 'ala 'l-Muḥtabā* see 1, 162.—6. *Naf' qūt al-mughtadhī 'alā Jāmi' al-Tirmidhī* see 1, 162.—7. *Ghurraṭ ashḥar al-anwār bi-sharḥ manẓūmat Azhar al-azhār (fi 'ilm al-waḳ' wal-ma'qūlāt wal-ṣarf wal-naḥw)*, C. 1298.—8. *Nūr miṣbāḥ al-zajāja 'alā Sunan Ibn Māja* 1, 163.—9. *Ajlā masānīd 'ala 'l-raḥmān fi a'lā asānīd 'Alī b.*

*Sulaymān*, al-Kattānī, loc. cit.—10. *Darajāt mirqāt al-ṣuʿūd ilā Sunan Abī Dāʿūd*, C. 1298.—11. *al-Naṣiḥa al-tāmma lil-khalīqa al-ʿamma*, C. 1299.

5. Muʿmin b. Ḥasan Muʿmin al-Shablanjī died at the beginning of the 14th century, around 1883.

*Nūr al-abṣār fī manāqib āl al-bayt al-mukhtār*, Būlāq 1290, C. 1289, 1304, 1308, 1315, 1332, 1345, 1348.

Ad p. 564

## 6 *Fiqh*

### A The Mālikīs

1. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿArafa ad-Dasūqī al-Mālikī, who died on 21 Rabīʿ 11 1230/2 April 1815.

Jab. <sup>2</sup>IV, 247/8, Sarkīs 875. 4 *Hāshiya ʿalā Tahrīr al-qawāʿid al-manṭiqiyya* in *Majmūʿa*, C. n.d.—5. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ al-Risāla al-ʿAḍudiyya*, see p. 208.—7. *al-Ḥudūd al-fiqhiyya*, with a commentary, *al-Hidāya al-kāfiyya al-shāfiyya li-bayān ḥaqāʾiq al-imām Ibn A. al-wāfiyya* by al-Raṣṣāʿ, lith. Fez 1316.

| 2 Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Sunbāwī al-Amīr al-Kabīr al-Mālikī, d. 1232/1817. 738

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 92/3, Sarkīs 473/4. 1. *al-Majmūʿ fi ʿl-fiqh*, based on Khalil’s *Mukhtaṣar*, with a commentary, *Ḍawʿ al-shumūʿ*, Cairo, Mukr. 46 and a *hāshiya* by al-Ḥijāzī b. ʿAbd al-Muṭṭalib al-ʿAdawī and notes by the editor Marwān al-Azharī, C. 1281, 1304.—Commentary, *Fath al-qadīr* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ṣafatī al-Zaynabī (ca. 1244/1828) Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 903.—2. *al-Manāsik*, lith. C. 1281, commentary *al-Rawḍ al-naḍīr* by Sharaf al-Dīn b. Ṣāliḥ al-Ṣiyāghī al-Ṣāghānī, C. 1340, 3 vols, commentary by ʿUllaysh Cairo, Mukr. 59.—3. *Maṭlaʿ al-nayyirayn fī-mā yataʿallaq bil-quḍratayn* additionally Rabat 499, ix, C. 1896 (with *al-Durra al-farīda ʿala ʿl-kalimāt al-tawḥīdiyya* by ʿAlī al-Ṣaʿīdī).—8. *Sharḥ Naẓm al-Sanūsiyya*, see p. 251.—9. *Tafsīr sūrat al-Qadar* Berl. 968, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 40.—10. *Risāla fī ʿl-basmala* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 166.—11. *Ithāf al-ins fī ʿl-ʿalamiyya wasm al-jins*, Damascus 1302.—13. *Risālat al-talbīs fī-mā suʿila bihi Ibn Khamīs* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 114.—14. *Thabt al-asānīd wal-ijāz*, Bat. Suppl. 124.—15. *Hāshiya ʿalā Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl*, see p. 84.—16. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-kubrā fī ʿl-basmala li-Muḥammad al-Ṣabbān*, see p. 399.—17. *Bahjat al-uns wal-ʾitinās*, sharḥ Zārani ʿl-maḥbūb fī



*riyād al-ās*, C. n.d.—18. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā sharḥ Khālīd ‘alā Muqaddimatihi ‘l-Azhariyya*, see p. 28.—19. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Ithāf al-murīd sharḥ ‘Abd al-Salām al-Laḳānī ‘alā Jawharat al-tawḥīd*, see p. 317.—20. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-‘Ashmāwiyya li-Ibn Turkī*, see p. 317.—21. *al-Waṣīfa al-Shādhiliyya*, Muradābād 1887, Damascus 1302.—22. *Sharḥ naẓm Umm al-barāhīn*, see p. 251.

4. Shaykh al-Islām Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad ‘Ullaysh al-Mālikī al-Maghribī died in 1299/1881 in a prison sickbay because he had participated in the ‘Arābī uprising.

Sarkīs 1372. 1. *Faṭḥ al-‘alī* etc. additionally C. 1319/21.—2. *Tadrib al-mubtadi’* etc., completed in 1283/1866, C. 1301.—3. *al-Qawl al-munjī*, C. 1281, 1301, 1311.—4. *Muwaṣṣil al-ṭullāb li-minaḥ al-wahhāb* etc.—7. *al-Īdāḥ fi ‘l-kalām ‘ala ‘l-basmala al-sharīfa*, C. 1295 or *Īdāḥ ibdā’ ḥikmat al-ḥakīm fi bayān bismillāh al-raḥmān al-raḥīm*, an adaptation of the *Risālat al-basmala* by Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā al-Khādīmī, p. 664, 16, 4, Istanbul 1261.—8. *Taqrib al-‘aqā’id al-saniyya bil-adilla al-qur’aniyya*, according to *Khiṭ. jad.* published in Cairo several times (?).—9. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā sharḥ shaykh al-Islām ‘ala ‘l-Īsāghūjī* (see I, 498), C. 1284.—10. *Ḥall al-ma‘qūd min naẓm al-Maqṣūd*, with the *Manzūma* of Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Taḥṭāwī (see p. 727, 5), completed in 1262/1846, C. 1282, 1323, 1329, Mecca 1316.—11. *‘Aqida bahiyya saniyya li-ahl al-sunna al-Muḥammadiyya*, C. 1304.—12. *Hidāyat al-murīd li-‘aqīdat ahl al-tawḥīd* | (see p. 353) in the margin *al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya al-wahbiyya ‘ala ‘l-manzūma al-Maqqariyya al-musammāt Idā’at al-dujunna fi ‘tibād ahl al-sunna* (see p. 408), C. 1306.

739

Ad p. 565

5. Ḥasan al-‘Idwī (‘Adawī) al-Ḥamzāwī al-Mālikī, d. 27 Ramaḍān 1303/30 June 1886.

Sarkīs 1312/3. 1. *Tabṣirat al-quḍāt wal-ikhwān fi waḍ‘ al-yad wa-mā yashhadu lahu min al-burhān* Cairo, Mukr. 8, Būlāq 1276.—2. *Mashāriq al-anwār* etc. additionally C. 1317 (in the margin Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ṣabbān, *Is‘āf al-rāghibīn*).—3. See no. 2.—8. *Irshād al-murīd fi khulāṣat ‘ilm al-tawḥīd*, commentary on the anonymous *‘Aqīdat ahl al-sunna*, composed in 1258/1842, Būlāq 1273, with a *ḥāshiya* by ‘Abd al-Hādī Najā’ al-Abyārī, *Zahrāt al-ṭal‘ al-naḍīd*, C. 1272, Būlāq 1282, with the *ḥāshiya al-Maṭla‘ al-ṣa‘īd* by Aḥmad al-Marṣafī in the margin, C. 1283, and with glosses by the author, *al-Jawhar al-farīd*, C. 1297.—9. *al-Fayḍ al-raḥmānī bi-sharḥ al-imām ‘Abd al-Bāqī al-Zurqānī*, completed in 1281/1864, C.



1288, 1299.—10. *al-Nūr al-sārī*, see I, 156.—11. *al-Nafahāt al-nabawiyya* etc. see p. 737.—12. *al-Nafahāt al-Shādhiliyya* I, 469, 46.

6. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Makki b. Aḥmad al-Suyūṭī al-Jirjāwī al-Mālikī, b. Rajab 1281/December 1863, d. after 1320/1902.

1. *Mir’āt ahl al-zaman li-zawāl al-hamm wal-shajan, tashṭir al-Qaṣīda al-wa’ziyya lil-Shaykh al-Sharafī al-Wā’izī*, C. n.d.—2. *al-Nafahāt al-durriyya*, see p. 435.—3. *Aqrab al-maqāṣid al-shar’iyya li-ma’rifat al-mu’taqadāt wal-aḥkām al-dīniyya*, C. 1332.—4. *Ashal al-manāsik li-irshād al-muḥrim al-nāsik* (‘alā madhhab al-imām Mālik), with a *takhmīs* on verses by al-Juzūlī fi ‘l-tawassul bil-ḥaḍra al-nabawiyya, C. n.d.—5. *Bughyat al-sālik ilā Aqrab al-masālik, ḥaṣṣhiya* on the commentary by al-Dardīr on *Kifāyat a. al-m.*, C. 1326 (in the margin al-Dardīr, *al-Sharḥ al-ṣaghīr*).—6. *Talkhīṣ al-ṣanjī* etc. p. 517, 12b.—7. *Takhmīs wa-tashṭir al-Burda* I, 470.—8. *Tashṭir Umm al-qurā* I, 472.—8. *Fath al-qarīb al-wāfi* p. 22.—10. *Tashṭir al-Tā’iyya*, see 742, 13.

## B The Ḥanafis

1. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Jazā’irī al-Ḥanafī al-‘Unnābī was *muftī* of Alexandria and died in 1267/1851.

*Al-Sa’y al-maḥmūd fi ta’līf al-junūd*, on the modern army, see A. Taymūr, *RAAD* III, 365, abstract by Ibrāhīm al-Saqqā’ (d. 1298/1881) at the instigation of Muḥammad ‘Alī entitled *Bulūgh al-maqsūd*, *ibid*.

| 2. Muḥammad Qadrī Pāshā al-Ḥanafī, former minister of education in Cairo, 740  
d. 1306/1888.

Sarkīs 1495. 1. *al-Aḥkām al-shar’iyya fi ‘l-aḥwāl al-shakhṣiyya*, Būlāq 1298, Istanbul 1304, C. 1329, 5, print. C. 1325.—2. *Qānūn al-jināyāt*, 3 vols, Būlāq 1282.—3. *Qānūn al-‘adl wal-inṣāf lil-qadā’ ‘alā mushkilāt al-awqāf* Būlāq 1311, 1313.—4. *Murshid al-ḥayrān ilā ma’rifat aḥwāl al-insān fi ‘l-mu‘āmalāt al-shar’iyya ‘alā madhhab al-imām al-a‘zam Abī Ḥanīfa al-Nu‘mān mulā’iman li-‘urf al-diyār al-Miṣriyya wa-sā’ir al-umam al-Islāmiyya*, 2nd ed. Būlāq 1308.—5. *Qaṭr andā’ al-diyam fi ‘l-naṣā’ih wal-mawā’iz wal-ḥikam*, Būlāq 1288.—7. *al-Durr al-muntakhab min lughāt al-Fransīs wal-‘Uthmāniyyin wal-Arab*, Būlāq 1875.

3. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Maḥallāwī al-Ḥanafī, *qāḍī* at the supreme *shar‘a* court in Cairo.

Sarkīs 1622. 1. *Bahjat al-mushtāq fī aḥkām al-ṭalāq* and *Aḥkām al-ʿuqūd*, C. n.d.—2. *Nuzhat al-arwāḥ fī mā yataʿallaq bil-nikāḥ*, composed in 1303/1885, C. 1304.—3. *Tashīl al-wuṣūl ilā ʿilm al-uṣūl*, C. 1341.

4. ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muṣṭafā al-Rāfiʿī al-Fārūqī, Ḥanafī *muftī* for Egypt, b. 1248/1832, d. 17 Ramaḍān 1323/16 November 1905.

Muḥammad Rāshid al-Rāfiʿī (his son), *Tarjamat ḥayāt al-sayyid ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Rāfiʿī*, C. 1906. *Al-Taḥrīr al-mukhtār li-radd al-Muḥtār*, 2 vols., C. 1323.

5. Muḥammad al-ʿAbbāsī al-Ḥanafī al-Mahdī al-Miṣrī, b. 1243/1827, son of the *muftī* of Egypt Muḥammad Amīn al-Mahdī, lost his father when he was three years old. He spent his youth in poverty because his father's estate had been seized due to insolvency. When he was 21 years old his possessions were returned to him and he was also appointed *muftī*. In 1287/1870 he became *shaykh al-Islām* and died in 1315/1897 in Cairo.

*Mashāhīr al-sharq* 111, 210, *al-Khiṭaṭ al-jadīda* xvii, 12, Sarkīs 181. 1. *al-Fatāwī ʿl-Mahdiyya fī ʿl-wāqīʿāt al-Miṣriyya*, 7 vols., C. 1301/4.—Abstract: *Talkhīṣ al-nuṣūṣ al-bahiyya min al-Fatāwī ʿl-Mahdiyya* by ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Suwaysī (a former member of al-Maḥkama al-sharʿiyya), C. 1318.

#### 741 | C The Shāfiʿīs

1. Shihāb al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Dalajī wrote, in 1210/1795:

*Kitāb al-falāka wal-maflūkīn* additionally Cambr. 911, lith. behind Abū Ḥayyān's *al-Muqābasat* n.d., print. C. 1322.

1a. Muḥammad al-Shāfiʿī al-Janāḥī al-ʿAshmāwī wrote in 1184/1770 for ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Jabartī:

*Risāla fī taḥwīl al-muʿāmala*, on coinage, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 714, <sup>2</sup>537.

2. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Bājūrī, d. 20 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1276/10 June 1860.

Ad p. 566

Cheikho I, 82, Ellis I, 728/30, Sarkīs 507/10. 1. *Risāla fī ʿilm al-tawḥīd* additionally Rabat 495 xvi, printings also C. 1307, in *Majmūʿ muhimāt al-mutūn*, C. 1280, 1281, 1296. Commentary, *Tijān al-darārī*, by Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Nawāwī

(see p. 501), C. 1301, 1309, Mecca 1329, *Ḥāshiya* by the same C. 1273, 1276, 1296, 1298, 1301, '2, '3, '4, '7, '9, '23.—15. *al-Tuḥfa al-khayriyya wa-ḥiya ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Fawā'id al-Shinshawriyya*, see p. 442, completed in 1236/1820.—16. *Tahqīq al-maqām 'alā Kifāyat al-'awāmm lil-Faḍḍālī* see p. 489, 3.—17. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Sullam al-murawniq* see p. 705.—18. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Mawlid al-shaykh Aḥmad al-Dardīr*, see p. 353.—19. *Faṭḥ al-khabīr al-laṭīf bi-sharḥ matn al-Tarṣīf*, see p. 513.—20. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Farā'id al-fawā'id*, see p. 259.—21. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Iqnā'*, see I, 392.—22. *Qaṣīda fi 'l-tawḥīd*, commentary *Nawāfiḥ al-ward al-Jawrī* by Abū Bakr. b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn, Ind. 1317.

3. 'Abd al-Hādī Najā' b. Riḍwān Najā' al-Abyārī, d. 1305/1887.

Cheikho II, 88, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A'yān al-bayān* 222/31, Sarkīs 358/61.—3. *Naḥḥat al-akmām fi muthallathāt al-kalām*, together with *Ṭurfat al-rabī' fi naẓm anwā' al-badī'* and *Ḥusn al-bayān fi naẓm mushtarak al-Qur'ān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 48, lith. C. 1276.—4. *al-Wasā'il al-adabiyya fi 'l-rasā'il al-Aḥdabiyya*, correspondence with Ibrāhīm al-Aḥdabī al-Ṭarābulusī (b. 1242/1826 in Tripoli, d. 22 Rajab 1308/4 March 1891, p. 760), Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 432, C. 1301.—5. *al-Najm al-thāqib fi 'l-muḥākama bayn al-Birjīs wal-Jawā'ib*, on the dispute between Aḥmad Fāris al-Shidyāq and Sulaymān al-Ḥarīrī al-Tūnisī on linguistic issues, lith. C. 1279.—7. *Ṣu'ūd al-maṭālī' li-ṣu'ūd al-muṭālī'* (41 riddles around the name Ismā'il), Būlāq 1282, from which *al-Kalām 'ala 'l-Ṣūfiyya* with a French translation by Arnould, Algiers 1889.—8. *al-'Arā'is al-wāḍiḥa* see p. 518.—9. *al-Fawākiḥ al-janiyya (janawiyya) fi 'l-multaqaṭāt al-naḥwiyya* I, C. 1300.—10. *al-Qaṣr al-mabnī*, see p. 23.—6. *al-Kawākib al-durriyya fi naẓm al-Ḍawābit al-'ilmiyya*, in the margin of *al-Mawākib al-'ilmiyya fi tawḍīḥ al-Kawākib al-durriyya*, C. 1304/7.—11. *Nayl al-amānī*, see I, 159, II, 73.—12. *Ḥadiqat al-bayān*, with a commentary, *Thamarāt al-mujāz wal-ḥaqīqa fi sharḥ abyāt al-Ḥadiqa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 184.—13. *Tā'iyya* in praise of the Prophet, on which a *tashṭīr* by 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Suyūṭī al-Jirjāwī (739<sub>6</sub>), printed after his *tashṭīr* on *Umm al-qurā* (see I, 267), C. n.d.—14. *Zahrāt al-ṭal' al-naḍir*, see p. 739<sub>5</sub>.—15. *Kashf al-niqāb 'ala 'l-manẓūma al-mawsūma bi-Ruḍāb al-murtashif fi naẓm mā warada fi 'l-Ṣaḥīḥayn wal-Muwaṭṭa' min al-mu'talif*, C. 1295, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 16.—As still unedited, J. Zaydān also mentions: 1. *Tarwīḥ al-nufūs 'alā ḥawāshi 'l-Qāmūs*.—2. *al-Dawraq fi 'l-lugha*.—3. *Ṣaḥīḥ al-ma'ānī fi sharḥ Manẓūmat al-Bilyānī*.

4. See below, p. 504.

5. Abū Muḥammad Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Muta'al al-Bahūtī al-Shāfi'i, fourteenth century.

Sarkīs 599. 1. *Fath al-aghlāq fī aḥkām al-ṭalāq*, C. 1306, 1310.—2. *al-Maṭālib al-muhimmāt fī aḥkām al-ibādāt*, C. 1310.—3. *Iṭḥāf al-bashar bi-sharḥ Wird al-saḥar*, Sufi, C. 1321.

6. Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Anbābī al-Shāfi‘ī was born in Cairo in 1240/1824. He was a student of Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī, became a professor at al-Azhar in 1297/1880, running a textile business at the same time. His books were mostly a reproduction of his lectures. In the years 1304–12/1886–94 he was dean of al-Azhar for a second time. He passed away on 21 Shawwāl 1313/6 April 1896.

Aḥmad Rāfi‘ al-Ḥusaynī al-Qāsimī al-Ṭaḥṭāwī (745, 5), *al-Qawl al-ijābī fī tarjamat al-‘allāma al-Anbābī*, C. 1314, *al-Khiṭ. al-jad* viii, 86, Sulaymān Raṣad al-Zayyātī, *Kanz al-jawhar fī ta’rikh al-Azhar*, C. 1320, p. 151, Sarkīs 478. 1. *Taqrīr ‘alā ḥāshiyat Aḥmad al-Sijā’ī ‘alā Sharḥ al-Qaṭr li-Ibn Hishām*, in the margin *Taqrīr ‘alā ḥāshiyat Muḥammad al-Amīr li-Shudhūr al-dhahab li-Ibn Hishām*, see p. 23, 24.—2. *Taqrīr ‘alā ḥāshiyat al-Birmāwī ‘alā sharḥ Ibn Qāsim ‘alā matn Abī Shujā’*, see 1, 392.—3. *Taqrīrāt ‘alā ḥāshiyat Abi ‘l-Najāt ‘alā sharḥ al-shaykh Khālīd ‘alā matn al-Ājurrūmiyya* p. 333.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Risālat Muḥammad al-Ṣabbān fī ‘ilm al-bayān*, p. 399.—5. *Risālat al-basmala al-ṣuḡhrā*, lith. C. n.d.—6. *Taqrīr ‘alā ḥāshiyat Aḥmad al-Sijā’ī ‘alā sharḥ Ibn ‘Aqīl ‘alā ‘l-Alfiyya* 1, 523.

743 | 7. ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Saqqāf al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 1300/1882.

Sarkīs 1032. 1. *Tarshīḥ al-mustafīdīn*, p. 604.—2. *Ilāj al-amrād al-radiyya bi-sharḥ al-Waṣiyya al-Ḥaddādiyya*, completed in 1302/1885, C. 1303.—3. *Fath al-‘allām bi-aḥkām al-salām*, completed in 1294/1877, C. 1302.—4. *al-Fawā’id al-Makkiyya fī ‘l-masā’il wal-ḍawābiṭ wal-qawā’id al-kullīyya fī-mā yaḥtājuḥu ‘l-ṭalaba al-Shāfi‘iyya*, completed in 1286/1869, C. 1303, Mecca 1317.—5. *Mukhtaṣar al-Fawā’id al-Makkiyya*, C. 1313, 1316, Mecca 1319.—6. *Qam’ al-shahwa ‘an tanāwul al-tunbāk wal-kafta wal-qāf wal-qahwa*, C. 1302, Mecca 1317.—7. *al-Qawl al-jāmi‘ al-matīn fī ba‘ḍ al-muhimm min ḥuqūq ikhwānina ‘l-Muslimīn*, C. 1302.—8. *al-Qawl al-jāmi‘ fī aḥkām al-ṣalāt wal-tasābiḥ*, completed in 1295/1878, C. 1300.—9. *al-Kawkab al-ajūj bi-aḥkām al-malā’ika wal-jinn wal-shayāṭīn wa-Yājūj wa-Mājūj*, C. 1303, Mecca 1317 = (?) *Shifā’ al-jann bi-aḥkām al-shayāṭīn wal-jānn*, Berl. 2515 (where the author’s death is placed around 1080/1660).—10. *Manzūma fī ‘l-anbiyā’ alladhīna yajibu ‘l-īmān bihim tafṣīlan*, Beirut 1899.

## 6a Sciences of the Qur’ān

Bergsträsser, *Isl.* xx, 1/42, XXI, 110/40.

1. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāwī al-Shādhilī al-Khalwatī al-Mālikī, d. 1241/1825.

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqūt* 64, Qāsim al-Shishtī, *Manāqib al-Ṣāwī*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 364. 1. *Nūr al-bayān wa-rūḥ al-tibyān fī tafsīr al-Baqara wa-Āl Imrān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 65.—2. *al-Īqān fī 'khtiṣār al-Itqān*, p. 179, 1b.—3. *Ḥāshīya 'ala 'l-Kharīda al-bahīyya*, p. 480.—4. *Bulghat al-sālik*, ibid.

2. Muḥammad b. Salāma b. 'Abd al-Khāliq al-Shāfi'ī al-Wā'iz wrote, in 1286/1869:

1. *Risāla fī qirā'at al-imām al-Kisā'ī wa-rāwihi Abi 'l-Ḥārith wal-imām Ḥaḥṣ al-Dawrī*, Brill–H. <sup>2</sup>616.—2. *Risālat ghayth naq' al-ṭālibīn wa-munyat al-rāghibīn fī ma'rifat tajwīd al-Qur'ān al-mubīn* p. 625.

3. Sayyid b. Yūsuf b. 'Āmir 'Arīsha al-Hūrīnī completed, on 22 Ṣafar 1286/4 June 1869:

*Al-Jawhar al-farīd fī rasm al-Qur'ān al-majīd*, on the orthography of the Ottoman Qur'ān, Bank. xviii, 1288.

| 4. Muḥammad Makki Naṣr al-Jarīsī al-Shāfi'ī, imam at al-Masjid al-Zāhid in Cairo. 744

*Nihāyat al-qawl al-mufīd fī 'ilm al-tajwīd*, completed in 1305/1887, Būlāq 1308, C. 1323, Sarkīs 1698, Qawala 1, 36.

6. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Mutawallī al-Azharī al-Ḍarīr, Shaykh al-Qurrā' at al-Azhar, d. 1313/1895.

Sarkīs 1617. 1. *Badī'at al-ghurar fī asānīd al-a'imma al-arba'ata 'ashar*, C. 1334, in *Majmū'a*, C. 1341.—2. *Safīnat al-najāh fī-mā yata'allaq bi-qawlihi ta'ālā wa-qulnā ḥāshā lillāh* (p. 12, 31), C. 1312.—3. *Muqaddima fī qirā'at Warsh wa-'alayhi sharḥ Faṭḥ al-mu'ṭi wa-ghunyat al-muqrī'*, lith. C. 1306, 1309, 1315.—4. *Manzūma fī 'l-qirā'āt wal-tajwīd*, lith. C. 1308.—5. *al-Wujūh al-musfira fī itmām al-qirā'āt al-thalāth tamām al-'ashara*, completed in 1290/1873, C. 1302, 1308.—6. *al-Fawz al-'azīm fī sharḥ Faṭḥ al-karīm*, on his abstract of *Ṭayyibat al-nashr* by al-Jazarī, completed in Rabī' 11 1284/1867, commentary completed on 16 Ṣafar 1288/8 June 1871, Bank. xviii, 1278.—7. *Tahqīq al-bayān*, Bergstr. *Isl.* xx, 10.—8. *Risālat Qālūn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 27b.

7 *Dogmatics*

1. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Khālidi b. al-Jawharī, d. 1215/1800.

Ad p. 567

1. *Marqa 'l-wuṣūl etc.* commentary *Tharāt (?) al-uṣūl* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭarasūsī, Princ. 311.—2. *Khulāṣat al-bayān etc.* additionally Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 745, <sup>2</sup>951.—3. *Ithāf uli 'l-bāb etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 73.—6. *Ithāf al-rifāq etc.* additionally Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 50, commentary, *Rūḥ al-bayān*, by Ḥasan Khafājī Dimyātī, ibid. 57.—7. *Risāla fī aḥwāl al-naḥs*, Pet. AMK 931.—8. *Faṭḥ al-raḥmān fī suḥūlat al-tawajjuh wa-itmām al-arkān*, Princ. 328a.—9. *Manthūr al-manthūr fī mas'alat al-sājūr*, ibid. b.—11. *Hāshiya 'alā Ghāyat al-wuṣūl*, see p. 106.—12. *Naẓm al-jawāhir al-īmāniyya fī sharḥ al-'Aqā'id al-Nasafiyya* (1, 758), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 211.

3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Faḍḍālī al-Shāfi'ī, d. 1236/1821.

1. *Kifāyat al-'awāmm etc.* additionally Berl. Qu. 1342, Rabat 499, viii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 204, Rāmpūr 1, 319,<sup>277/8</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 180/1, C. 1313, Java 1315. Glosses, *Tahqīq al-maqām*, by his student al-Bājūrī (see p. 741), additionally Bat. Suppl. 152, printings Būlāq 1285, 1291, 1309, C. 1298, 1303, 1306, 1309, 1317, 1328.—2. *Risāla 'alā lā ilāha illa 'llāh* or *Risāla fī i'rāb kalimat al-tawḥīd*, completed on 5 Shawwāl 1234/28 July 1819, Rabat 499, iv, printed with glosses by al-Bājūrī, C. 1291, 1301, Bombay 1296.

745 | 4. Aḥmad b. Sālīm al-Nafrāwī enjoyed the favour of the Mamlūk 'Alī Bek and died in 1207/1793.

Jab. II, 249/50, *Khiṭ. jad.* XVII, 9 (which has a mistaken 1277).

5. Aḥmad Rāfi' b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz Rāfi' al-Ḥusaynī al-Qāsimī al-Ḥanafī al-Ṭaḥṭāwī was born in 1275/1858 in Ṭaḥṭā in Mudiriyyat Jirjā, studied for twelve years, from 1287/1870, at al-Azhar, and was still alive in 1344/1925.

Sarkīs 1245. 1. *Bulūgh al-sūl bi-tafsīr la-qad jā'akum rasūl* (sura 9,<sup>129</sup>) *aw Ḥamd al-awba bi-khātimat al-tawba*, composed in 1305/1882, C. 1303.—2. *Kamāl al-'ināya bi-tawjīh mā fī laysa ka-mithlihi shay' min al-kināya*, C. 1313.—3. *al-Qawl al-ijābī fī tarjamat al-'allāma Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Anbābī* (p. 742, 6), C. 1314.—4. *Raf' al-ghawāshī 'an mu'ḍilāt al-Muṭawwal wal-ḥawāshī*, C. 1333.—5. *al-Thaḡhr al-bāsim fī manāqib sayyidi Abi 'l-Qāsim* (his grandfather), C. 1339.

8 *Mysticism*

1. ʿUthmān b. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Shākir al-Khubuwwī, d. 1224/1809.

*Durrat al-nāṣihīn (wāʿiẓīn)*, sermons on 40 suras, additionally Mosul 88,<sup>13</sup> printings also Calcutta 1281, Būlāq 1297, Istanbul 1262/1279, Bombay 1307, with explanations in Turkish Istanbul 1264, with a Hindustani translation, *Tuḥfat al-wāʿiẓīn*, by Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad Amānatallāh, 2 vols., Calcutta 1300/1, *Qurrat al-wāʿiẓīn* by Mawlawī Nūr al-Dīn, Kanpur 1314.

2. Muḥammad ʿUthmān b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Mīrghanī al-Makkī, see below p. 490.

- 2a. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Mālikī wrote, in 1254/1838:

*Al-Kawkab al-durri al-wasīm fī baʿḍ manāqib sayyidi ʿAbd al-Raḥīm*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 313.

3. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Muṣṭafā al-Khānī al-Shāfiʿī al-Khālidi al-Naqshbandī, see below p. 496.

Ad p. 568

4. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn al-Gümüşkhānī (Gümüşkhāwī, Gümüşkhānelī, Gümüşkhānī) al-Naqshbandī al-Khālidi was in Cairo in 1293/1876.

| Sarkīs 1569. 1. *Jāmiʿ al-uṣūl etc.*, composed in 1276/1859, printings C. 1287 (with *mutammimāt*, Sufi sayings and explanations in the margin), 1298, 1319, 1328, 1331, Istanbul 1276.—2. *Rāmūz al-aḥādīth al-mushtamil ʿalā anwāʿ al-aḥādīth*, in alphabetical order, lith. Istanbul 1275. Commentary, 1. *Lawāmiʿ al-ʿuqūl*, in 5 volumes, ibid. 1294.—3. *al-ʿĀbir fī ʾl-anṣār wal-muhājir*, on the Holy War, with marginal glosses in Turkish, Istanbul 1276.—4. *Majmūʿa*: a. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan fī qawāʿid al-dīn*, without *isnads*.—b. *Wafāʾ al-Muslimīn*.—c. *Natāʾij al-ikhlās fī ḥaqq al-duʿāʾ wa-maʿrifatihi wa-arkānihi wa-shurūṭihi wa-ādābihi*, C. n.d.—5. *Najāt al-ghāfilīn wa-tuḥfat al-ṭālibīn*, lith. Istanbul 1268.—6. *Jāmiʿ al-manāsik*, Istanbul 1291 behind Raḥmatallāh al-Sindī, *Majmūʿat al-manāsik*.—7. *Sharḥ Ṭisāghūjī*, see I, 843.—8. *Rūḥ al-ʿarīfīn wa-rashād al-ṭālibīn*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 313.

5. See p. 726.

6. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī Ḥaqqī al-Nāzilī, from Güzel Ḥişār in Āyḍin, d. Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1301/October 1884.

1. *Khazīnat al-asrār etc.* additionally C. 1286, 1289, 1290 (? Maṭb. Wādi ‘l-Nīl, with *al-Ḥiṣn al-ḥaṣn* by al-Jazarī in the margin), 1306, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1331.—2. *Khazīnat al-asrār al-kubrā aw Risālat al-budūr al-musfira ‘an wujūh al-magh-fira*, C. 1305.—3. *Mafza‘ al-khalā‘iq manba‘ al-khalā‘iq*, C. 1293.—4. *Majmū‘a*: a. *al-Sunūḥāt al-Makkiyya al-futūḥāt al-ḥaqqiyya fī ādāb al-tijāra wal-kasb*.—b. *Asbāb al-quwwa min ihsān al-qudra fī ādāb al-akl wal-shurb*.—c. *Aḥkāim al-madhāhib fī aṭwār al-liḥā wal-shawārib*.—d. *Tanbīh al-rasūl ‘alā taqṣīr al-dhuyūl*.—e. *Ṭibb al-Qur‘ān ḥubb al-rahmān*.—f. *Tafhīm al-ikhwān tajwīd al-Qur‘ān*, C. 1299, Sarkīs 784.

7. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Wardīfī al-Khayrānī al-Shafsāwnī was from Morocco, lived in Cairo, was a student of Muḥammad al-Ḥarrāq, and died in 1313/1895.

Sarkīs 1134. 1. *Bughyat al-mushtāq li-uṣūl al-diyāna wal-ma‘ārif wal-adhwāq wa-nihāyat sayr al-subbāq ilā ḥaḍrat al-malik al-khallāq*, Būlāq 1299.—2. *Shams al-hidāya li-tadhkār ahl al-nihāya wa-irshād ahl al-bidāya*, C. 1307.

## 9 Paraenesis

1. Muḥammad b. Ma‘dān Jād al-Mawlā al-Shāfi‘ī al-Ḥājirī al-Asnawī, d. 1229/1814.

*Al-Kawākib al-zahriyya etc.* from the *dīwāns* of various poets, especially the *Kitāb al-tafnīd* of Ibn Nubāta, print. C. 1271, 1296 (?).

747 | 1a. Abū Yahyā Muṣṭafā al-Burullusī al-Mālikī al-Azharī al-Būlāqī, d. 1263/1847.

Sarkīs 607. 1. *al-Khuṭab al-saniyya lil-juma‘ al-Ḥusayniyya*, C. 1261, 1307.—2. *Dīwān khuṭab*, C. 1281.—3. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā mā amlāhu ‘l-shaykh al-Quwaysinī ‘alā Sullam al-‘ulūm (al-murawniq)*, see p. 747, Fez n.d. 1319.—4. *al-Sayf al-Yamānī li-man qāla bi-ḥill samā‘ al-ālāt wal-aghānī aw al-Samm al-qātil lil-mughannī al-mutasāhil*, in the margin of Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Kāfi’s *al-Ḥiṣn wal-junna ‘alā ‘aqīdat ahl al-sunna*, C. 1334 (see I, 746<sub>3b</sub>).

2. Muḥammad ‘Ukkāsha al-Sharqāwī al-Shubrāwī, ca. 1267/1850.

2. *Fawā'id al-‘izz al-asnā fī sharḥ asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā*, in the margin of Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Sharjī al-Zabīdī’s *al-Fawā'id fī ‘l-ṣalāt wal-‘awā'id*, C. 1292, 1297.



3. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Alī b. Ḥasan al-Shāfi‘ī al-Saqqā’ was born in Cairo in 1212/1797, from 1243/1827 onward was a professor at al-Azhar, and for twenty years had the role of preacher there. He died in 1298/1880.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 348. Zakhūrā Ilyās, *Mir’āt al-‘aṣr* I, 233, in Sarkīs 1030.—2. *al-Manhal al-‘adhb bil-mawārid fī bayān faḍl ‘imārat al-masājīd*, C. 1317.—3. *Minaḥ al-mannān bi-faḍā’il niṣf Sha‘bān*, lith. C. n.d.—4. *Manāsik al-ḥajj*, C. 1332.—5. *Sharḥ al-ṣadr bi-faḍā’il laylat al-qadr*, lith. C. n.d.—6. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Faḍā’il Ramaḍān lil-Ujhūrī*, see p. 487.

4. ‘Abd al-Majīd b. ‘Alī al-‘Idwī al-Zaynabī, custodian at the tomb of Zaynab, d. 1303/1885.

1. *al-Tuḥfa al-marḍiyya fī ‘l-akhbār al-Qudsiyya wal-aḥādīth al-nabawiyya wal-‘aqqā’id al-tawḥīdiyya wal-ḥikāyāt al-saniyya wal-ash‘ār al-marḍiyya* also C. 1280, 1297, 1301, 1311.—2. *Maṭla‘ al-badrayn fī mā yata‘allaq bil-zawjayn*, C. 1278.

Ad p. 569

## 10 Mathematics

Maḥmūd Bāshā al-Falakī, d. 30 November 1885.

Ismā‘īl Bek Muṣṭafā wa-Mir Ālā‘ī Muḥammad Bek Mukhtār, *Tarjamat ḥayāt al-marḥūm Muḥammad Bāshā al-Falakī*, Būlāq 1886. 1. *Natā’ij al-ifhām etc.*, translated by Aḥmad Zakī Efendi.—2. *Risāla fī ‘l-maqāyīs wal-makāyil al-‘amaliyya bil-diyār al-Miṣriyya*, Istanbul 1290.

## 11 Travelogues and Geographies

1. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī al-Rashīdī wrote one of the first geographical textbooks, which was later imitated by many others. During the reign of Muḥammad ‘Alī he was sent to Europe to study. After his return to Egypt he became a teacher of natural sciences and medicine at Cairo Medical School. He died in 1282/1865.

Sarkīs 937. 1. *al-Dirāsa al-awwaliyya fī ‘l-jaghṛāfiyya al-ṭabī‘iyya*, from the French, Būlāq 1254.—2. *‘Umdat al-muḥtāj fī ‘ilmay al-adwiya wal-‘ilāj*, based on French sources, in 4 volumes, Būlāq 1283.—9 shorter medical works in Sarkīs, loc. cit.

2. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Sulaymān al-Tūnisī was born in Tunis in 1204/1790. His grandfather had risen to a respectable position in Sinnār, while his father had studied at al-Azhar, where he had become the head of the Maghribis,

returning to his relatives in Sinnār later on. Al-Tūnīsī followed his father to the Sudan around 1218/1803. He caught up with him in Darfur and took charge of his estate when the latter wanted to visit Tunis. But his father remained for some years in Wadai, where Sultan Sābūn made him vizier. The son followed his father 7 ½ years later. Initially, he received a friendly welcome from the sultan, but when his father had travelled on to Tunis, he was put under suspicion by the latter's successor. So, after having stayed in Wadai for 18 months, he travelled by way of Tibesti, Fezzān, Tripoli, and Sfax to Tunis. From there he went to Cairo, where he entered the service of Muḥammad 'Alī. He participated as an army chaplain in the campaign of Ibrāhīm Pāshā in Morea. Later he was entrusted with the revision of the Arabic translations of French medical works at the School for Veterinary Science in Abū Za'bal, and from 1839 onward in Qaṣr al-'Ayn Medical School under Dr Perron. | He also worked on the re-edition of the *Maqāmāt* of al-Ḥarīrī, of al-Abshīhī's *Mustatraf*, and of the *Qāmūs*. In the final years of his life he held Friday lectures on *ḥadīth* at the mosque of Sayyida Zaynab. He died in Cairo in 1274/1857.

749

Sarkīs 1683, Streck, *EI* IV, 939/41. 1. *Tashḥīdh al-adhḥān fī sīrat bilād al-'Arab wal-Sūdān, Voyage au Darfour*, autographié et publié par M. Perron, Paris 1850; *Voyage au Darfour par le cheikh M. b. O. el-Tounsī*, trad. de l'ar. par Dr. Perron, Paris 1845; even though still written in an ancient literary style, it bespeaks a lively interest in country and people, with a detailed introduction on the history of his own family and extensive and valuable ethnological descriptions.—2. *Voyage au Ouaday par le cheikh M. b. O. al-T.*, trad. de l'ar. par Dr. Perron, Paris 1851 (the Arabic original is lost).—3. *al-Durr al-lāmī' fī 'l-nabāt wa-mā fīhi min al-khawāṣṣ wal-manāfi'*, translated from the French of Antoine Figri (?), Būlāq 1257 (not in Streck).—4. *al-Shudhūr al-dhahabīyya fī 'l-alfāz al-ṭibbīyya*, written at the instigation of Dr. Clot-Bey, Paris 4641, according to J. Zaydān also published in print (likewise).

2. Nakhla Ṣāliḥ, a catholic Armenian, d. 17 January 1899.

OLZ III, 342, Sarkīs 1189.—2. *al-Kanz al-mukhabba' lil-siyāḥa fī Ūrūbā*, lith C. 1876.—3. *al-Durra al-ḥaqīqiyya al-bahīyya aw Khurūj al-Isrā'īliyyīn min Miṣr wal-āthārāt al-Miṣriyya*, transl. based on Brugsch-Bey, C. n.d.

3. Muḥammad Ṣādiq Bāshā.

2. *Kawkab al-ḥājj fi safar al-maḥmal baḥran wa-sayriḥi barran*, Būlāq 1303.—  
 4. *Nubdha siyāḥiyya ila 'l-Āsitāna al-'aliyya*, C. 1309, 1310.—5. *Nubdha fi 'stikshāf  
 ṭarīq al-arḍ al-Ḥijāziyya min al-Wijh wa-Yanbū' al-Baḥr ila 'l-Madīna al-  
 nabawiyya*, C. 1877.

#### 4. Muḥammad Labīb Bek al-Batānūnī.

1. *al-Riḥla al-Ḥijāziyya li-walī al-ni'am 'Abbās Ḥilmī Bāshā al-thānī Khadīwī Miṣr*  
 s. 1327, C. 1328 (with plates and maps, qualified as very dependable by Snouck-  
 Hurgronje), 2nd ed. 1329.—2. *Riḥlat al-ṣayf ilā Ūrūbā*, C. 1901.—3. *Ta'rīkh al-Dr.  
 Clot-Bey*, transl. from the French, C. 1308.

5. Muḥammad Amīn Fikrī b. 'Abdallāh Bāshā (see p. 721) was born in Cairo  
 in 1272/1856. He studied law there and also in Aix- | en-Provence. He became 750  
*nā'ib al-ra'īs* at the court in Tanta and in 1888 *ra'īs al-niyāba* in Cairo. He died  
 in 1317/1899.

Ad p. 570

*Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 214, Sarkīs 1555. 2. *al-Āthār al-Fikriyya*, works by his father  
 with a biography, Būlāq 1315.—2. *Jaghrāfiyyat Miṣr wal-Sūdān*, C. 1291, 1296.—4.  
*Nubdha fi ibṭāl ra'y al-qā'ilīn bi-tark al-lugha al-'arabiyya al-ṣaḥīḥa wastibdālihā  
 bil-lugha al-'ammīyya fi 'l-kutub wal-kitāba*, composed in 1307/1889, Princ. 87.

## Chapter 2. Syria

‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shāshū, *Tarājim ba’d a’yān Dimashq min ‘ulamā’ihā wa-udabā’ihā* (complement of al-Muḥibbī’s *Nafḥat al-rayḥāna*, p. 403), Beirut 1886.

Qusṭākī al-Ḥimṣī, *Udabā’ Ḥalab dhawu ‘l-athar fi ‘l-qarn al-tāsi’ ‘ashar*, Aleppo 1925.

Muḥammad Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh al-Ḥalabī, *I’lām al-nubalā’ bi-ta’rīkh Ḥalab al-shahbā’*, vol. 7, Aleppo 1345/1926.

Al-Ḥabīb Nawfal, *Tarājim ‘ulamā’ Ṭarābulus al-Fayḥā’ wa-udabā’ihā*, Tripoli 1929.

### 1 Poetry

1. Aḥmad ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Barbīr al-Ḥasanī al-Bayrūtī went to Beirut in 1183/1769, where he was appointed *qādī* by emir Yūsuf al-Shihābī and where he opened a school after his resignation from that position. In 1195/1781 he went to Damascus, where he died in 1226/1811.

Cheikho I, 20, Sarkīs 545. 1. *Maqāmāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 369, from which *Maqāma fi ‘l-mufākhara bayna ‘l-mā’ wal-hawā’*, Damascus 1300.—4. *‘Iqd al-jumān wa-shudhūr al-yāqūt wal-marjān fi ‘l-mazāya ‘llatī yadullu ‘alayhā ism Sulaymān*. On the merits of Sulaymān Pāshā (d. 1819) and his namesakes, written in 1226/1811, Beirut 1811.—5. Selected poems, ed. Aḥmad Ma’lūf, *Mashriq* IV, 396/9.—6. *al-Sharḥ al-jalī ‘alā baytay al-Mawṣilī* Beirut<sup>1</sup> 1302.

751 | 1a. Quṭb al-Dīn ‘Umar b. Muḥammad al-Bakrī al-Dimyāṭī al-Yāfi was born in Jaffa in 1173/1759. He studied in Cairo, went then to Gaza, made trips through Syria and the Hijaz and died in Damascus on 1 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1233/12 October 1818.

Cheikho I, 23, Jirjī Zaydān, *Ta’rīkh ādāb al-lughā* IV, 233. *Dīwān* (contains also *muwashshaḥāt*, *adwār ghinā’iyya* and *khamriyyāt*) compiled by his grandson ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Muḥammad Abū Naṣr, B. 1311. Some works, such as the *Risāla fi ‘l-tarīqa al-Naqshbandiyya*, the *Risāla fi ma’na ‘l-taṣawwuf wal-ṣūfi* and others have not yet been published; he was a member of the Khalwatiyya order.

2a. From among the Christian poets of the first half of the nineteenth century Butruṣ Karāma al-Mu‘allim deserves to be highlighted. He was born in Homs in 1774. As the family was persecuted because they were Catholics, his father moved to Acre where Pāshā ‘Alī al-As‘ad gave him a job in his *dīwān*. Five years

1 Hereafter abbreviated to B.

later, al-Mu'allim went to Lebanon, where he was introduced to Emir al-Bashir by the latter's court poet Nikula al-Turk (see p. 769) in 1810. Al-Bashir entrusted him with the education of his son and with the outgoing correspondence. He represented the emir for a time in Acre, and then assumed responsibility for the finances of the latter's kingdom, and finally as *kathhudā* for the entire administration. He accompanied him on a trip to Egypt and into exile to Malta. In Istanbul he became chief dragoman and privy secretary of the sultan, before dying in 1851.

Cheikho 1, 55/61, Zaydān, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 278, Sarkis 1550.—1. His elegant poems, mostly in praise of the prince and of spiritual dignitaries such as Patriarch Maksīmus Mazlūm,<sup>2</sup> and which include *muwashshaḥāt* and satirical wars of words, | were first collected entitled *al-Darāri 'l-sab'* B. 1864, together with *muwashshaḥāt* of older poets in 1876, Hartmann, *Muw.* 18, and then, more completely, with the title *Saj' al-ḥamāma* by Selīm Bek Nāṣif, B. 1898.—2. A poetical war of words between a *narghīla* and the stem of a pipe, *Mashriq* 11, 116/7.—3. *Khaliyya*, dedicated to the first governor of Lebanon Dā'ūd Pāshā, with an answer by the Muslim 'Abd al-Bāhī Ṣāliḥ al-Tamīmī al-Baghdādī in Ilyās Faraj Bāsīl, *Majmū'at azhār*, Jerusalem 1879, separately in *Hadīyyat al-aḥbāb*, B. n.d. 24 ff., B. 1878.—4. A *Ta'rikh* by him is mentioned by Ṭannūs al-Shidyāq (§ 3,3), p. 3, as one of his sources.—5. Poems from Istanbul from 1843 onward, entitled *Sulāfat al-'uqūl*, mentioned in Sbath 1254, 2.—6. Individual poems, Berl. 8050,4, 8252, 8539,1.

752

2b. Amīn b. Khālīd Āghā b. 'Abd al-Razzāq Āghā al-Jindī was born in 1170/1756 into a respected family in Homs. After his studies he went to Damascus, where he spent time in the company of 'Umar al-Yāfī. In his native country, he acquired great fame as a writer of *muwashshaḥāt*, *mawālī*, and love poems that were turned into popular songs. In 1246/1830 he was brought into ill repute with the governor of Homs because he had supposedly made fun of him. Fleeing to Hama, he was arrested in Talbīsa, but the death of the governor led to his release after just three days. When Ibrāhīm Pāshā went to Syria he joined him and wrote poems in his praise. He died in Homs in 1256/1840.

2 1779/1855. For the latter's own works, which, apart from textbooks on grammar and the law of inheritance, are all on theology, see Sarkis 1185/6, Ellis 11, 57, Fulton 595, a manuscript of *al-'Adād al-raḍiyya fī 'l-masā'il al-farḍiyya* Upps. 11, 220,4, a collection of theological treatises Paris 6537.

Sarkīs 716, Hartmann, *al-Muw.* 240. 1. *Manẓūmāt al-shaykh Amīn al-Jindī al-Ḥ. al-shahīr ma‘a ba‘ḍ muwashshahāt wa-qudūd min Safīnat al-‘allāma Shihāb al-Dīn al-mashhūr* (p. 721) B. 1872/3, 1300/1883, 1892.—2. *Dīwān* B. 1883, 1890, complete edition by Muḥammad Efendi Bekdāsh, B. 1321/1903.

2c. A grandson of Aḥmad al-Barbīr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Miṣbāḥ was born in 1261/1845, studied in Beirut, and held a post there. He died of cholera in 1272/1865.

Cheikho 75/6. His *Dīwān* was compiled by his brother ‘Umar with the title *al-Badr al-munīr fī naẓm Miṣbāḥ al-Barbīr*, B. 1290/1873.

2d. The Maronite poet Ilyās Faraj Bāsīl al-Kisrawānī was an alumnus of the ‘Ayn Waraqa school in Lebanon.

1. *Majmū‘at azhār min ruba ‘l-ash‘ār*, Jerusalem 1873, 1879, 1896, see Hartmann, *Muw.* 17.—2. *Raghabat al-sā‘il fī inshā’ al-rasā‘il* ibid. 1872.

753 | 2f. One of the founders of the Arab press in Beirut was Yūsuf Shalfūn b. Fāris al-Khūrī, hired in 1857 by Khalīl al-Khūrī (p. 756,<sub>9</sub>) as a typesetter for his *Jarīdat Ḥadiqat al-akhbār*. But it was not long before Ibn Fāris made himself independent, in 1861. His publishing house produced over 60 works.

Sarkīs 1140. 1. *Dīwān anīs al-jalīs*, of which it is said that not all the poems are by him, B. 1874.—2. *Tarjumān al-mukātaba* B. 1864, 1869, Alexandria 1288, C. 1300, 1311.

2f. One of his contemporaries was the teacher As‘ad b. Maṣṣūr al-‘Udaymī al-Bayrūtī.

Sarkīs 1333. 1. *al-Qamar al-mushriq fī bilād al-mashriq*, *Dīwān* B. 1873.—2. *Miṣbāḥ al-‘aṣr fī tawārīkh shu‘arā’ Miṣr*, with a poem in celebration of his nomination for Ṣubḥī Pāshā, the *wālī* of Syria, B. 1872.

2g. Around 1280/1863, ‘Alī Bek al-As‘ad and his wife Fāṭima bint As‘ad (from a respectable ‘Alid family) ran an old-fashioned ‘court of muses’ at Jabal ‘Āmil, in Tibnīn, near Beirut, where the poets of their time would gather.

*Fatāt al-sharq* 11, 43.

2h. Of the men who contributed to the resuscitation of Arabic literature the Syrian Christian Jabrīl Yūsuf al-Mukhallā' deserves to be mentioned here, even though he did not make a name for himself as a poet. Born in Damascus towards the end of the eighteenth century, he became a Roman-Catholic dignitary there. Later, he moved to Alexandria where he also worked in the *dīwān al-khidwī* and as an honorary dragoman for the Austrian consulate. Returning to his native country, he went over to the Greek church and married. He died in 1851.

Sarkīs 1817, v. Kremer, *ZDMG* VII, 109, Kračkovsky, *Dokl. Ross. Ak. Nauk* 1924, 101/4. *Tarjamat Gulistān*, with a translation of some of Sa'dī's poems in the appendix, Būlāq 1263.

| 2i. Mārūn b. Ilyās al-Naqqāsh made the first attempt at the foundation of an Arabic theatre in Syria. He was born in Sidon on 9 February 1817. In Beirut, to where his family had moved in 1825, he became *bāshkātib* in the customs administration. He then turned to commerce, and in 1846 he travelled to Alexandria and Italy. It is there that he saw theatre for the first time and he decided immediately that he was going to open up this new branch of the arts to his fellow countrymen. He started an amateur group in Beirut with which he put a version of Molière's *Avare* that had been entirely adapted to oriental conditions in his own house on stage. He then tried to break through with his own comedies and built the first theatre in Beirut. In June 1855 he died at an early age on a business trip in Tarsus.

754

Cheikho I, 101/4, Sarkīs 1867. His brother Niqula published *al-Bakhīl*, *Abu 'l-Ḥasan al-Mughaffal* or *Hārūn al-Rashīd*, and *al-Salīṭ al-ḥasūd*, together with an introduction on his life and on theatre in general, musical directions to the plays, as well as a didactical poem on metrics (see Hartmann, *Muw.* 118) and sample poems, all of which was entitled *Arzat Lubnān*, in Beirut in 1869. In his pieces al-Naqqāsh often used the common vernacular for people of the lower classes.

2k. His younger brother Niqula b. Ilyās Naqqāsh was born in Beirut in 1825. In 1859/60 he was active in commerce and held several offices, and in 1878 he was elected to parliament. In 1880 he founded the newspaper *al-Miṣbāḥ al-Kāthūlīqiyya*. He died in 1894.

Cheikho II, 133, *al-Hilāl* II, 318, al-Ṭarrāzī, *Ta'r. al-ṣiḥāfa* II, 121, Sarkīs 1867. *Dīwān* B. 1879. His juridical works are listed in Sarkīs.

Ad p. 572

3. Maḥmūd b. Khalīl b. al-ʿAẓm al-Dimashqī, from the distinguished Banū ʿAẓm family of Damascus, died in that city in 1285/1868.

Cheikho 78, *Dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 148, entitled *Ḥadīqat khālīṣat al-aḥbāb*, Pet. Un. Zap. Koll. Vost. I, 363, 371.

755 | 4. His son Rafīq Bey was born in Damascus in 1282/1865. In 1310/1892 he moved to Cairo where he went into journalism, while as a politician he also contributed to the unification of the national parties. When Fayṣal became king of Syria in Autumn 1918 he visited his native country again. Due to health issues he had to turn down an offer to participate in the government. He died in Cairo on 13 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1343/6 July 1925.

RAAD V, 561/4, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXII, 867, Sarkīs 1343. 1. *Majmūʿat āthār Rafīq b. al-ʿAẓm*, compiled by his son ʿUthmān Bey, 2 vols., C. 1344.—2. *Tanbīh al-afḥām ilā maṭālib al-ḥayāt al-ijtimāʿiyya fi 'l-Islām* C. 1318.—3. *al-Durūs al-ḥikmiyya lil-nāshīʿa al-Islāmiyya* C. 1317.—4. *Taʾrīkh Abi 'l-Bashīr* C. 1326.—5. *al-Jāmiʿa al-Islāmiyya wa-ʾUrūbā* C. 1325.—6. *Ashḥar mashāhīr al-Islām fi 'l-ḥarb wal-siyāsa*, 4 vols., C. 1903/8.—7. *Riḥlat al-Ḥabasha*, translated (together with Ḥaqqī Bey al-ʿAẓm) from the Turkish original of general Ṣādiq Pāshā, special envoy of the sultan to Menelik, C. 1326.—8. *Risāla fī bayān kayfiyyat intishār al-adyān wa-kawn al-dīn al-Islāmī qāma bi-daʿwa dūna 'l-sayf* C. n.d.—9. *al-Bayān fī 'l-tamaddun wa-asbāb al-ʿimrān* C. 1304 (ed. ʿAbd al-Hādī Najāʾ al-Abyārī).

5. ʿUmar b. Muḥammad Dīb b. ʿArabī b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn al-Unsī was born in Beirut in 1237/1821. He made the pilgrimage when he was 21 years old. Later, he held several posts, lastly the one of *qāḍī* in Haifa and Sidon. He died in Beirut, in Rajab 1293/July 1876.

Cheikho II, 11, Sarkīs 482. *Dīwān al-mawrid al-ʿadhb*, published by his son Dr. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Efendi, C. 1293, 1895, B. 1313.

6. Fransīs b. Faṭḥallāh al-Marrāsh al-Ḥalabī was born on 29 June 1836. His Malkī family was much respected in Aleppo from the 18th century onward. For four years, he studied medicine under a British physician. In Autumn 1866 he went to Paris to complete his education. When he returned to his native country he fell ill and died in 1873.



| Cheikho<sup>1</sup> II, 41/3, <sup>2</sup>II, 245/8, Qustākī al-Ḥimṣī, *Udabā' Ḥalab* 20/30, Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta'rikh Ḥalab* VII, 363/811, Sarkīs 1730. 1. The poems on natural philosophy of his *Mashhad al-aḥwāl* (B. 1865, 1870, 1883) are artificial and often abstruse.—2. *Dīwān mir'āt al-ḥasnā'* B. 1872, 1883.—3. *Rihla ilā Bārīs* B. 1867.—4. *al-Mir'āt al-ṣafiyya fi 'l-mabādī' al-ṭabī'iyya* Aleppo 1861.—6. *Ghāyat al-ḥaqq riwāya falsafīyya fi tafṣīl al-akhlāq al-fādila wa-aḍḍādiḥā 'alā uslūb jilāl al-waḍ' wa-jamī' al-ṭab' wa-yaliḥā Mashhad al-aḥwāl* (no. 1) B. 1865, 1881, C. 1298.—7. *al-Kunūz al-ghaniyya fi 'l-rumūz al-maymūniyya*, a *qaṣida* on *rā'* in 500 verses, Aleppo 1870.—His daughter Maryāna (b. 1848 in Aleppo) also made a name for herself as a poet, see Qustākī, 42/4, *Fatāt al-sharq* V, 361/5 (with sample poems), Hartmann, *Muw.* 74, n. 1.

756

7. Abu 'l-Ḥasan Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Kastī was born around 1840 in Beirut, worked there as a teacher, and died in 1324/1906.

Cheikho II, 173/6, <sup>2</sup>79, Sarkīs 1559. 1. *Dīwān mir'āt al-gharība* B. 1279, 1880.—2. *Tarjumān al-afkār* B. 1299.—3. *Urjūza fi madḥ al-Qur'ān al-sharīf* B. 1315.—Some satirical poems are mentioned by Cheikho.

9. Khalīl b. Jabrā'il b. Ḥannā' b. al-Khūrī was born in al-Shuwayfāt in 1836. When he was five years old he went to Beirut, his family moving there after the retreat of the Egyptian troops. Having finished his studies under Nāṣif al-Yazījī, he founded the first Arabic-language newspaper, the *Ḥadiqat al-akhbār*, in 1858 in Beirut. When, after the murder of Christians in Lebanon, Fu'ād Pāshā came to Syria as a plenipotentiary commissioner, he was hired as his secretary. When Fu'ād Pāshā had completed his mission, al-Khūrī became a dragoman for the *mutaṣarriḥ* and later censor at the Syrian printing mills with its seat in Damascus. He died there on 12 October 1907.

Zaydān, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* II, *al-Muqtaṭaf* 1908, 993, 1909, 12, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIII, 760, Sarkīs 845/7. 1. *Zahr al-rubā fi shī'r al-ṣibā'*, occasional love poems, among gushing praise for Turkish and spiritual dignitaries, as well as *marāthī*, among others on Eli Smith, B. 1857/1273.—2. *Way idhan lastu bi-Ifranji*, a moralistic and satirical tale against the blind mimicking of | European manners and customs, B. 1860.—3. *Kharābāt Sūriyya*, a lecture on the historical ruins of Syria, held on 5 March 1859 in Maḥfil al-'Umda al-adabiyya in Beirut, B. 1860 (according to Sarkīs in *Mashriq* III ? mistakenly attributed to Iskandar Āghā Abkarius, with the information that it was printed in 1867).—4. *al-Nashā'id al-Fu'ādiyya*, a biography of Fu'ād Pāshā and poems in praise of him, B. 1280/1863.—5.

757

*Ingilterra*, a poem in praise of the Prince of Wales, with French translation, B. 1867 (reprint in no. 6, p. 180/2).—6. *al-ʿAṣr al-jadīd*, a second collection of poems, which just contains a few love poems and some genuine descriptions of nature in Lebanon (p. 133) and from a trip to Egypt in 1860, but which is dominated by poems for his friends for special occasions, hymns in praise of Turkish rulers and of foreign potentates such as the emperor of Russia, Grand Duke Constantine on the occasion of the latter's visit to Jerusalem in 1859 (p. 99), and Shāh Naṣr al-Dīn; the work terminates with a number of *tawārīkh* based on Persian and Turkish muster, B. 1279/1863.—7. *al-Samīr al-amīn, nubdha thālitha min shiʿrihi* B. 1284, 1167.—8. *al-Shādiyāt* B. 1875.—8. *al-Nafaḥāt, nubdha khāmisa min shirʿihi* B. 1301/1884, starts with a poem on the occasion of the accession to the throne of ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd, followed by a whole series of poems for special occasions, written for Turkish dignitaries and his own friend Salīm Bustrus (no. 10); among these there are some nice love poems and philosophical reflections; this work, too, terminates with *tawārīkh*.

10. His friend Salīm b. Mūsā Bustrus was born into a rich family from Beirut on 29 August 1839. In 1855 he made a trip to Europe. In 1860 he opened shop in Alexandria, a business that he later moved to London and Liverpool. He died on 3 February 1883 in Folkstone.

Cheikho 11, 113, Zaydān, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 166, Sarkīs 563. 1. *al-Nuzha al-shahiyya fi ʿl-riḥla al-Salīmiyya* B. 1856.—2. *Dwān al-jalīs al-anīs* B. 1887.

11. Ḥassūn Rizqallāh b. Niʿmatallāh was born into an Armenian family in Aleppo in 1825. In the Bzummār convent in Lebanon he prepared himself for a career as a man of the church, but then joined his father's business. Having visited London, Paris, and Egypt, he then started to work for Abū Bakr Āghā al-Qabāqibī in Istanbul. In 1860, he accompanied Fuʿād Pāshā as an interpreter to Syria. In 1864, | he founded the Arabic-language newspaper *Mirʾāt al-aḥwāl* in Istanbul. When he worked as a customs officer he was suspected of embezzlement, which obliged him to flee to London. From there he continued his polemic against his more successful competitor in Istanbul, Fāris al-Shidyāq, devoting his time to classical Arabic poetry as well. In 1879 he founded a bi-weekly called *Ḥall al-maʿsalatayn al-sharqiyya wal-Miṣriyya*, which treated political subjects in verse form. He passed away in 1880.

Cheikho 11, 45/8, Ph. al-Ṭarrāzī, *Taʾrīkh al-ṣiḥāfa al-ʿar.* I, 105/10, 11, 247/8, 251, G. Zaydān, *Taʾrīkh ādāb al-luḡha al-ʿarabiyya* IV, 273/4, Sarkīs 753, Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Taʾrīkh Ḥalab* VII, 391/7, Quṣṭākī, *Udabāʾ Ḥalab* 8/11, Hartmann, *Muw.*

78, 232. 1. *al-Nafathāt*, mainly an adaptation of the Russian fables of Krylov, London 1867, see Kračkovsky, R. H. *perevodnik basen Krylova na arabckii jazyk*, St Petersburg 1922 (513/36 offprint).—2. *Ash'ar al-shi'r*, tales from the Pentateuch, the Book of Job and others, in verse, B. 1870.—3. *al-Mushammarāt*, Sao Paulo, Brazil, *Jarīdat al-manāẓir*, 1906.—Edition of the *dīwān* of Ḥātim al-Ṭā'ī, London 1872.

12. Shākir al-Batlūnī al-Ḥāṣibānī lived around 1880 in Beirut.

Sarkīs 526. 1. *Naḥḥ al-azhār fī muntakhabāt al-ash'ūr* B. 1880, ed. Ibrāhīm al-Yazījī, B. 1884, 1886, 1889, 1321, 1913.—2. *Dalīl al-hā'im fī ṣinā'at al-nāthir wal-nāẓim* B. 1885.—3. *Tasliyat al-khawāṭir fī muntakhabāt al-mulaḥ wal-nawādir*, a rendering of the subject matter of ancient *adab* works, but partly in a very corrupted form, B. 1888, from which Brünnow-Fischer, *Chrest.* 1/21 (mistakenly attributed to Shākir b. al-Ji'ān on page 13).

13. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Mubārak al-Jazā'irī probably moved to Damascus as part of the retinue of Emir 'Abd al-Qādir. He lived there around 1880.

Sarkīs 695 (no date). 1. *Abhā maqāma fī 'l-mufākhara bayna 'l-ghurba wal-iqāma*, lith. Damascus 1296.—2. *al-Maqāma al-laghziyya*, ibid. 1300 and in *Majmū'at al-maṭba'a al-adabiyya* B. 1311.—3. *Law'at al-ḍamā'ir wa-dam'at al-nāẓir fī rithā' al-amīr 'Abd al-Qādir* (d. 1300/1882) Damascus n.d.—4. *Gharīb al-anbā' fī munāẓarat al-arḍ wal-samā'* ibid. 1302.—5. *Ma'ārij al-irtiqā' ilā samā' al-inshā'*, ibid. n.d.—6. *Naḍrat al-bahār fī muḥāwarat al-layl wal-nahār*, in memory of 'Abd al-Qādir, B. 1308 and in *Majmū'a* ibid. 1311.—7. *Bahjat al-rā'iḥ wal-ghādī fī aḥāsīn maḥāsīn al-wādī* B. 1313.

759

14. Adīb (in fact: Dhī'b) Ishāq b. 'Abdallāh al-Dimashqī was born in Damascus in 1856. He began his studies with the Lazarists and when his father (who was working in the postal service) was transferred to Beirut, he continued his studies there with the Jesuits. He then became a member of the editorial board of the magazines *Thamarāt al-funūn* and *al-Taqaddum* and, together with his friend Salīm Naqqāsh al-Bayrūtī, he tried his hand at dramatic poetry based on French models. Like so many Syrian journalists of his time, he left his country for Egypt in an effort to escape the constraints of Turkish censorship. There he joined the circle around Jamāl al-Dīn al-Afghānī, at the same time also connecting with the Freemasons. His fiery eloquence won him great influence. He defended his liberal ideas so well in the *Miṣr* newspaper that the publication

was banned by the government. He continued this newspaper from Paris entitled *Miṣr al-Qāhira*. As he was unable to adapt himself to the climate over there, he returned to Syria. He died young, on 12 June 1885 in al-Ḥadath in Lebanon.

Sarkīs 411/9, Cheikho 11, 117, Khayrullah, *La Syrie*, Paris 1912, 72/6, Kračkovsky, Preface to K. v. Ode-Vasilyeva, *Obrazči novo-arabskoi lit.* 1, Leningrad 1928, 1X/X. 1. *Fukāhat al-‘ushshāq wa-nuzhat al-aḥdāq*, love poems, B. 1874.—2. *Qiṣṣat al-Bārisiyya al-ḥasnā, ta’līf al-Konte Dāsh tarjamahā ‘ani ‘l-fransawīyya* B. 1884.—3. *al-Durar, muntakhabāt min munsha’āt al-marḥūm A. I.* collected by Jirjis Mikhā’il al-Naḥḥās, Alexandria 1313/1886, by his brother ‘Awnī Ishāq B. 1909 (selected poems, political essays and letters, literary conversations and talks, and *Andromache*, a play in verse).

760 15. Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Asīr al-Ḥusaynī was born in Sidon in 1230/1815. When he was 17 years old he went to study in Damascus at al-Madrasa al-Murādiyya, | followed by another seven years at the al-Aẓhar. Back in his native country he became chief-secretary at the *sharī’a* court in Beirut. He worked for a time in Istanbul as a teacher and also as an official in the ministry of education. Not being able to adapt to the climate, he returned to Beirut. There, he taught at the Maronite Madrasat al-Ḥikma and died in 1307/1890.

Cheikho 11, 71, *Mashh. al-sharq* 11, 185, *al-Muqtataf* 1890, p. 132, Sarkīs 449, Ṭarrāzī, *Ta’r. al-ṣiḥāfa* 1, 135/8, *Hilāl* 111, 861, Hartmann, *Muw.* 87. 1. *Irshād al-warā li-nār al-qirā* (see p. 766.6) B. 1290.—2. *Dīwān*, collected by Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abdallāh Majdhūb, B. 1306.—3. *Rā’id al-farā’id* B. 1290.—4. *Radd al-shahm lil-sahm*, against *al-Sahm al-ṣā’ib* by Sa’id al-Shartūnī, Istanbul 1291.—5. *Hadiyyat al-ikhwān fī tafṣīr mā ubhima ‘ala ‘l-‘amma min alfāẓ al-Qur’ān* B. n.d.—6. *Sharḥ Aṭwāq al-dhahāb* see 1, 512.

16. Ibrāhīm al-Aḥdab al-Ṭarābulusī al-Ḥalabī was born in Tripoli in 1242/1826. He taught there and in Beirut, where he also held several posts and published the magazine *Thamarāt al-funūn*. He died there on 22 Rajab 1308/4 March 1891.

Cheikho 11, 73, al-Ḥabīb Nawfal, *Tarājim ‘ulamā’ Ṭarābulus* 122/5, *Mashh. al-sharq* 11, 188, Ṭarrāzī, *Ta’r. al-ṣiḥāfa* 11, 101, Sarkīs 366. 1. *Ibdā’ al-ibdā’ li-faṭḥ bāb al-binā’* B. 1299.—2. *Amthāl ‘arabiyya*, in verse, B. n.d.—3. *Tuḥfat al-rushdiyya fī ‘ulūm al-Arabiyya* B. 1285.—4. *Tafṣīl al-lu’lu’ wal-marjān fī fuṣūl al-ḥikam wal-bayān* B. n.d.—5. *Tafṣīl al-yāqūt wal-marjān fī ijmāl ta’rīkh dawlat Banī Uthmān* B. 1304.—6. *Ta’hīl al-gharīb wal-dhayl li-Thamarāt al-awrāq* (see

p. 14) C. 1300.—7. *Radd ‘ani ‘l-taṣwīb wa-ib‘āduhu ‘an marma ‘l-ṣawāb bil-taqrīb* (against Sa‘īd al-Shartūnī) Istanbul 1291.—8. *Farā‘id al-aṭwāq fī ajyād maḥāsin al-akhlāq*, an imitation of the *maqāmas* of Zamakhsharī, B. n.d.—9. *Farā‘id al-la‘āl naẓm Majma‘ al-amthāl* B. 1312.—10. *Kashf al-arab ‘an sirr al-adab* Dam. ‘Um. 91,29,30, 92,37, B. 1293.—11. *Kashf al-ma‘ānī wal-bayān ‘an rasā‘il Badī‘ al-Zamān* see I, 152.—12. *Maqāmāt* (80) B. n.d.—13. *al-Nafḥ al-miskī fī ‘l-shi‘r al-Bayrūtī* B. 1283.—14. *al-Wasā‘il al-adabiyya fī ‘l-rasā‘il al-Aḥdabiyya*, correspondence with ‘Abd al-Hādī Najā‘ al-Abyārī (see p. 741) C. 1301.—15. *Washy al-yarā‘a fī ‘ulūm al-balāgha wal-barā‘a* B. 1870.

| 17. Jabrā‘il b. ‘Abdallāh b. Naṣrallāh al-Dallāl underwent the fate of a typical Syrian provincial journalist. He was born on 2 April 1836 in Aleppo. When his father—who had had lively contacts with men of letters such as Buṭrus Karāma and Faṭḥallāh Marrāsh—passed away in 1847, he was mainly brought up by his elder sister Madalena. She sent him to school in ‘Ayn Ṭūrā in Lebanon, but he returned after six months, devoting himself to linguistic and literary studies. He went to Istanbul twice and then left with his wife for a tour of Europe. Sadly, he lost his wife to an illness in Marseille. He then went to live in Paris in 1877, where he founded the newspaper *al-Ṣadā* at the request of the French government. When Khayr al-Dīn Pāshā became Grand Vizier in 1879, he called al-Dallāl to Istanbul in order to defend his policies in the newly-founded newspaper *al-Salām*. When Khayr al-Dīn fell from power in 1882, al-Dallāl was invited to go to Vienna to teach Arabic at the consular academy. In 1884 he returned to Aleppo where he accepted a position as a teacher. But the *wālī* of Aleppo, ‘Arif Pāshā, did not like him and denounced him to ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd for having published—in Paris or Marseille, in 1864—a *qaṣīda* of 151 verses with attacks on the church and the state, inspired by the works of Voltaire. In 1890, the sultan sent a telegram in which he sentenced al-Dallāl to prison, in which he passed away on 24 December 1892.

761

Cheikho II, 129, Ṭarrāzī, *Ta‘r. al-ṣiḥāfa al-‘ar.* II, 230, Sarkīs 878, Quṣṭākī Ḥimṣī, *Udabā’ Ḥalab* II/7, Rāghib al-Ṭabbākh, *Ta‘rikh Ḥalab* VII, 443/51. His nephew Quṣṭākī al-Ḥimṣī published his poems under the title *al-Siḥr al-ḥalāl fī shi‘r al-Dallāl*, C. 1903. In 1907, he also published *Manhal al-wurrād fī ‘ilm al-intiqād*.

| 18. Shākir b. Mughāmas Shuqayr al-Lubnānī was born in 1850 in al-Shuwayfāt in Beirut. He worked as a journalist and a translator, and also as a collaborator of the *Dā‘irat al-ma‘ārif* of al-Bustānī. Al-Lubnānī too, tried his luck in Egypt, in 1895, where he founded the *Majallat al-kināna*. But after one year, in 1896,

762

he returned to his homeland because he could not stand the climate. He died there, in October of that same year.

Al-Ṭarrāzī, *Ta'r. al-ṣiḥ. al-'ar.* 11, 188, Hartmann, *Ar. Press* 81, Sarkīs 1135. *Muntakhabāt al-ash'ūr* B. 1876 and *Miṣbāḥ al-afkār fī naẓm al-ash'ūr* ibid. 1873, 1879. Other works, including a translation of Volney's *Ruines*, entitled *Āthār al-umam*, are listed in Sarkīs.

19. Amīn b. Ibrāhīm Shumayyil al-Lubnānī was born in 1828 in Kafr Shīmā in Lebanon. He went to the American University in Beirut and, in 1854, left for England. After he had lost the money that he had earned in trade he went to Egypt, where he settled as a lawyer and founded the magazine *al-Ḥuqūq*. He died there in 1897.

Zaydān, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 302, Sarkīs 1143. 4. He published a collection of 5 *maqāmas* and 26 *qaṣīdas* entitled *al-Mubtakir*, B. 1869, and also juridical and political works, listed in Sarkīs.

20. It was only Ibrāhīm al-Yāzījī's nephew Najīb al-Ḥaddād (b. 1867) who continued Mārūn al-Naqqāsh's earlier attempt to create an Arabic theatre in Syria. He joined the editorial board of *al-Ahrām* after the 'Arabiyya uprising, but in 1894 he founded the independent newspaper *Lisān al-'Arab* with his brother al-Amīn. When this newspaper was discontinued, he headed the newspapers *Anīs* and *al-Salām* in Alexandria. He died prematurely in 1899.

Zaydān, *Mashāhīr al-sharq* 11, 325, Cheikho 11, 142, Sarkīs 744, Hartmann, *Ar. Press* 56. 1. *Tadhkār al-ṣibā*, his *dīwān*, C. 1899, Ba'abda 1906.—2. *Muntakhabāt al-shaykh Amīn al-Ḥaddād*, collected by Ḥannā Efendi Naqqāsh, C. 1903, Alexandria 1906, 1914.—He translated Corneille's *Le Cid* under the title *Gharām al-intiqām*, | Victor Hugo's *Hernani* as *Ḥamdān*, Shakespeare's *Romeo and Juliet* as *Shuhadā' al-gharām*, while *Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn* was based on W. Scott; an independent play about the Mahdi of Sudan remained unpublished. The same goes for the theatrical efforts of Ḥubayqa Najīb (b. 1869, d. 1906), a student and then a teacher of the Jesuits in Beirut, who published the *Jarīdat al-miṣbāḥ* from 1903 onward. His plays had titles such as *Luṣūṣ al-ghāb*, *Shahīd al-wafā'*, *al-Fāris al-aswad*; on these see Sarkīs 741, al-Ṭarrāzī, *Ta'rikh al-ṣiḥāfa al-'ar.* 11, 177, Ḥunayn, *Sayyārat al-masrah*, B. 1936, p. 17 (for a list of other plays of the period 1868/1927, ibid. p. 18).

20. The last representative of a bygone literary era to be mentioned here, someone whose life also stretches into the twentieth century, is Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn

Yūsuf b. Ismāʿīl al-Nabhānī. Born in 1266/1847 in a village in northern Palestine (Anjara?), he studied in the period 1283–9/1866–72 at al-Azhar. After becoming *qāḍī* in 1291/1874, he made a trip to the Hijaz, which also took him to Istanbul, Mosul, Aleppo, Diyarbakr, Shahrzūr, Baghdad, Samarra, and Jerusalem. In 1305/1887 he became a *qāḍī* in Beirut and in 1310/1892 he made the pilgrimage. He was still alive in 1345/1926, when he was president of the Maḥkamat al-ḥuqūq in Beirut. As a young man, he had compiled the *dīwān* of Abu 'l-Hudā al-Ṣayyādī, the imam of 'Abd al-Ḥamīd (p. 506), whose style he used in writing his own *Hamziyya* (no. 9), which made him famous. His first publication, *al-Sharāf al-mu'abbad li-āl sayyidinā Muḥammad* (no. 40), signalled the beginning of a prolific career as an author of theological books in which he consistently defended Islam against Christian culture.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 427/9, Sarkīs 1838/42. A. Spiritual poetry: 1. *Ṭayyibat al-gharrā' fī madḥ al-anbiyā'* B. 1314, see Howell, *As. Quart. Rev.* 1V (1897) 428/40.—2. *al-'Uqūd al-lu'lu'yya fī 'l-madā'ih al-nabawiyya*, dedicated to Khedive 'Abbās, C. n.d., B. 1329.—3. *al-Faḍā'il | al-Muḥammadiyya allatī faḍḍalahu 'l-llāhu bihā 'alā jamī' al-bariyya* B. 1318.—4. *al-Qaṣīda al-rā'yya al-sughrā fī dhamm al-bida' (al-Wahhābiyya) wa-madḥ al-sunan al-gharrā'* C. n.d.—5. *al-Qaṣīda al-rā'yya al-kubrā fī waṣf al-milla al-Islāmiyya wal-milal al-ukhrā*, together with *Sa'ādat al-anām fī 'ttibā' dīn al-Islām* and *Mukhtaṣar Irshād al-ḥayārā* (no. 21) C. n.d.—6. *al-Qawl al-ḥaqq fī madā'ih khayr al-khalq* C. n.d.—7. *al-Majmū'a al-Nabhāniyya fī 'l-madā'ih al-nabawiyya wa-ḥāshiyatuhā wa-asmā' rijālīhā*, in 4 volumes, B. 1320.—8. *al-Naẓm al-badī' fī mawlid al-shaḥīf* C. 1312.—9. *Hamziyya alfyya* B. 1314.—10. *al-Sābiqāt al-jiyād fī madḥ sayyid al-'ibād*, based on *al-Wasā'il al-mutaqabbila* by al-Fazāzī (1, 483), C. 1322.

B. *Ḥadīth* and *fiqh*. 11. *Muntakhab al-Ṣaḥīḥayn min kalām sayyid al-kawnayn* C. 1329.—12. *Ithāf al-Muṣlim bi-ithāf al-Targhib wal-tarhib min al-Bukhārī wa-Muṣlim* (1, 627) C. 1339.—13. *al-Aḥādīth al-arba'in fī wujūb ṭā'at amīr al-mu'minīn* B. n.d.—14. *al-Aḥādīth al-arba'in fī amthāl aḥṣā al-amīn* B. n.d.—15. *al-Aḥādīth al-arba'in fī faḍā'il sayyid al-mursalīn* B. n.d.—16. *Aḥsan al-wasā'il fī naẓm asmā' al-nabī al-kāmil*, C. n.d. together with 17, 19, B. 1323.—17. *al-Asmā' fī-mā li-sayyidinā Muḥammad min al-asmā'* (also C. 1320).—18. *Mufarrij al-kurūb wa-mufarrij al-qulūb*.—19. *Ḥizb al-istighāthāt bi-sayyid al-sādāt*.—20. *al-Arba'in min ḥadīth sayyid al-mursalīn*, B. 1329.—21. *Irshād al-ḥayārā fī taḥdhīr al-Muṣlimīn min madāris al-Naṣārā* C. 1322.—22. *Aḥḍal al-ṣalawāt 'alā sayyid al-sādāt* B. 1309.—23. *al-Anwār al-Muḥammadiyya min al-Mawāhib al-laduniyya*, p. 79.—24. *al-Burhān al-musaddad fī ithbāt nubuwwat sayyidinā Muḥammad* B. 1322, together with—25. *al-Raḥma al-muḥdāt fī faḍl al-ṣalāt*.—26. *Ḥusn al-shir'a fī mashrū'yyat ṣalāt al-zuhr idhā ta'addadat*.—27. *al-Taḥdhīr min ittikhādh al-ṣuwar wal-taṣwīr*.—28. *Tanbīh al-afkār ilā ḥikmat*



*iqbāl al-dunyā ‘ala ‘l-kuffār*.—29. *al-Juma‘ ‘ala ‘l-madhāhib al-arba‘a*.—30. *Tahdhīb al-nufūs fī tartīb al-durūs* I, 684.—31. *Jāmi‘ al-ṣalawāt* B. 1318/9.—32. *Jāmi‘ karāmāt al-awliyā‘ wa-yalihi Kitāb asbāb al-ta’līf* C. 1329 (in the margin: ‘Abdallāh al-Yāfi‘ī, *Nashr al-mahāsīn al-jaliyya*).—33. *Jawāhir al-bihār fī faḍā’il al-nabī al-mukhtār*, 4 vols., B. 1327.—34. *Hujjat Allāh ‘ala ‘l-‘ālamīn fī mu’jizāt sayyid al-mursalīn* B. 1316.—35. *Riyāḍ al-janna fī adhkār al-kitāb wal-sunna*, together with—36. *al-Istighātha al-kubrā bi-asmā’ Allāh al-husnā* B. 1319.—37. *Sabīl al-najāh fī ‘l-ḥubb fī ‘llāh* C. n.d.—38. *Sa‘adat al-dārayn*, together with 10, B. 1316/7.—39. *Sa‘adat al-ma‘ād fī muwāzanat Bānat Su‘ād* B. n.d.—40. *al-Sharaf al-mu‘abbad li-‘āl Muḥammad* B. 1307, C. 1318 (see above).—41. *Shawāhid al-ḥaqiq fī ‘l-istighātha bi-sayyid al-khalq* (with 42 in the margin) B. 1323; against which Maḥmūd Shukrī al-Ālūsī (below p. 498) wrote *Ghāyat al-amānī fī ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-Nabhānī*, 2 vols., C. 1327.—42. *al-Asālīb al-badī‘a fī faḍl al-Ṣaḥāba wa-iqnā‘ al-Shī‘a*.—43. *Ṣalawāt al-ṭhanā‘ ‘alā sayyid al-anbiyā‘*, B. 1317.—44. *Mithāl na‘l al-nabī* C. n.d.—45. *Nujūm al-muhtadīn wa-rujūm al-mu’tadīn fī dalā’il nubuwwat sayyid al-mursalīn* C. 1322.—46. *Hādi ‘l-murīd ilā ṭarīq al-asānīd*, together with 44.—| 47. *al-Wird al-shāfi‘ min al-mawrid al-ṣāfi‘* (from al-Juzūlī’s *al-Ḥiṣn al-ḥaṣīn*, Kattānī, II, 427) B. 1319 and together with—48. *al-Ṣalawāt al-alfiyya fī ‘l-kamālāt al-Muḥammadiyya* C. 1303 and in *Majmū‘a* 1313—49. *Wasā’il al-wuṣūl ilā shamā’il al-rasūl* B. 1309.—50. *Khulāṣat al-kalām fī tarjīḥ dīn al-Islām* C. 1317.—51. *Ṣalawāt al-akhyār ‘ala ‘l-Muṣṭafa ‘l-mukhtār* B. 1321.—52. *al-Wasā’il al-imāniyya fī ‘l-mubashshirāt al-manāmiyya* B. 1329.

765

Ad p. 573

## 2 *Philology*

1. Nāṣif al-Yāzījī was born in Kafr Shīmā on 25 March 1800 and died on 8 February 1871 in Beirut. Thanks to his accomplished mastery of classical Arabic, his works made a singular contribution to the revival of Arabic literature, a phenomenon that was not just confined to his own, Christian circles.

G. Zaydān, *Mashh. al-sharq* <sup>3</sup>11, 13/21, *Ta’rik al-ādāb al-‘ar.* IV, 259/60, Cheikho <sup>2</sup>11, 27/35, Tarrāzī, *Ta’r. al-ṣiḥāfa al-‘ar.* I, 82/9, Sarkīs 1933/9, F.A. al-Bustānī, al-Shaykh Nāṣif al-Yāzījī, *Mashriq* XXVI, 834/42, 923/35 (*al-Rawā’i’* no. 21), B. 1929, al-Zuruklī, *al-A’lām* III, 1093, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A’yān al-bayān* 60/89, Reinaud, *JAS.* s. V, vol. IX, 469, 476/83, Hartmann, *Ar. Press* 36, Gibb, *BSOS* IV, 749/50, Kračkovsky, *EI* IV, 1267, H. Pérès, *Ann. de l’Inst. d’ét. or.* II (Algiers 1934/5), 237 ff. Memories of him and his son Ibrāhīm by Dr. Shumayyil, *Fatāt al-sharq* VII (1912), 54/9.

1. His poems are dominated by the influence of al-Mutanabbī, on whose *Dīwān* he wrote a commentary (see I, 81, *al-‘Arf al-ṭayyib*, published by his son



Ibrāhīm, B. 1882); content is sacrificed to form, shallowness covered up by commonplace phraseology. The *muwashshaḥ*, still popular among his contemporaries, is completely ignored, preference being given to affectation, like the usage of *ta'rikh*. First samples appear in B. 1853 (*Nubdha min Dīwān al-shaykh Nāṣif*, see Fleischer, *ZDMG* VII, 279); this was followed by *Nubdhat tawārikh muqtatafa min Dīwān al-shaykh Nāṣif*, B. 1859 (see *ZDMG* XXV, 246) and finally *Thālith al-qamarayn*, B. 1883, 1903, *Nafḥ al-azhār fī muntakhab al-ash'ār* B. 1883. *A Dīwān*, B. n.d. (92 pp) is mentioned in Sarkīs no. 7. His son Ibrāhīm put out a new edition, 1. *al-Nubdha al-ūlā* Ḥadath 1904 (with a biography by his grandson Amīn al-Ḥaddād); 2. *Nafḥat al-rayḥān* B. 1864, 1898. His poetical correspondence is contained in *Fākihāt al-nudamā' fī murāsālāt al-udabā'* Alexandria n.d., B. 1866, C. 1306.

| II. His study of al-Ḥarīrī inspired him in his *maqāmas*; the French consul had brought de Sacy's edition to his attention, on which he wrote the *Epistola critica ad de Sacyum*, ed. vers. lat. et annot. ill. A.F. Mehren Leipzig 1848. *Majma' al-baḥrayn*, started in the early fifties and completed in 1855, B. 1856, 1872, 1880 (ed. by his son Ibrāhīm), 1885, 1913, 1924.

766

III. Textbooks. 1. *al-Bāb fī uṣūl al-i'rāb* B. n.d.—2. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb fī uṣūl lughat al-A'rāb* Malta 1836, B. 1854, 1866, 1887, 1913.—3. *Majmū' al-adab fī funūn al-'Arab* B. 1855, 1869, 1881, 1908, see Grünert, *SBWA phil.-hist. Cl.* 110, 559.—4. *Nuqaṭ al-dā'ira*, on metrics, completed in 1848, B. 1855, part 2 of 3.—5. *Quṭb al-ṣinā'a fī uṣūl al-manṭiq* B. 1857, 1877.—6. *Nār al-qirā fī sharḥ Jawf al-farā*, commentary on his *urjūza* on syntax, B. 1863, 1886, 1889.—7. *Tawq al-ḥamāma fī mabādī' al-naḥw* B. 1865.—8. *al-Jawhar al-fard fī uṣūl al-ṣarf wal-naḥw* B. 1865.—9. *al-Jumāna fī sharḥ al-Khiṭāna (urjūza fī 'l-ṣarf)* B. 1867.—10. *al-Ṭirāz al-mu'allam fī 'ilm al-bayān, urjūza* with a commentary, B. 1867.—11. *Iqd al-jumān fī 'ilm al-bayān*, part 1 of 3, B. 1885.—12. *al-Ḥajar al-karīm fī uṣūl al-ṭibb al-qadīm, Mashriq* XXXII, 576/88, 771/8, 824/30.—13. *Tanbihāt al-Yāzījī 'alā Muḥiṭ al-Bustānī* (p. 3) *jama'ahā* al-Dr. Salīm Sham'un wa-Jabrān Naḥḥās I, Alexandria 1933.

2. Through his newspapers *al-Ṭabīb* (1884/5), *al-Bayān* (1897/8), and *al-Ḍiyā'* (1898/1906), his son Ibrāhīm (b. 2 March 1847, d. 28 December 1906 in Cairo, where he had moved in 1895) made a significant contribution to linguistic purity in the coining of new terminology.

Cheikho <sup>2</sup>II, 38/43, Ṭarrāzī, *Ta'r. al-ṣiḥāfa* II, 88/98. Personal memories of him by his student Khalīl Miṭṭrān in al-Manfalūṭī, *Mukhtārāt* 70/2, a *marthiya* by Muḥarram, *Dīwān* I, 187/90, obituary in *Fatāt al-sharq* I, 117/20, 132/4, 145/52, Hartmann, *Ar. Press* 36, 60, *OLZ* I, 225, II, 57/9, III, 311/6, 340/6, *Ar. Frage* 586, no. 210, Kračkovsky, *EI* IV, 1267, Sarkīs 1927/31, *Mashriq* XXII, 637/8 (on his memorial in Beirut).—3. *Lughat al-jarā'id*, collected by Muṣṭafā Tawfiq, C. 1319.

Counterpieces by Mikhā'il 'Abd al-Masīḥ (a teacher at the American School of Cairo and around 1914 publisher of *al-Waṭan*), *Sulwān al-shajī fi 'l-radd 'alā Ibrāhīm al-Yazījī* (in defense of Fāris al-Shidyāq), Istanbul 1289, Muḥammad Salīm al-Jundī, *Iṣbār al-ḥāsīd min lughat al-jarā'id yaḥtawī 'alā naqd Lughat al-jarā'id li-Ibrāhīm al-Yazījī wal-radd 'alā Quṣṭākī Aḥmad Yaḥyā al-Ḥimṣī*, Damascus 1915.—4. *Mukhtaṣar Kitāb al-jumāna fi sharḥ al-Khizāna* (of his father) B. 1889.—5. *Mukhtaṣar Nār al-qirā* B. | 1882, 1889.—6. *Maṭālī' al-sa'd li-muṭālī' al-jawhar al-fard* B. 1888.—7. *Nuḥ'at al-rā'id wa-shar'at al-wārid fi 'l-mutarādif wal-mutawārid* C. 1904, Ḥarīṣā 1913.—8. *Dīwān al-Yazījī* C. 1920.—9. *Rasā'il al-Yazījī* ibid. 1920, from which *al-Lugha wal-'aṣr* in *al-Manfalūṭī*, *Mukhtārāt* 75/94.

2a. His older brother Ḥabīb, who was born on 15 February 1833 in Kafrshimā and died on 31 December 1870 in Beirut.

Cheikho <sup>2</sup>II, 31, 35/6, Kračkovsky, *EI* IV, 1268, Sarkīs 1931. *Al-Lāmi'a 'alā urjūzat abihi 'l-jāmi'a fi 'l-'arūḍ wal-qawāfi* B. 1869. His translations of *Télémaque* and others remained unpublished.

2b. His younger brother Khalīl (b. 1858, d. 23 January 1889) founded the magazine *Mir'āt al-sharq* in Cairo, but later returned to his native country. His talent for music enabled him to turn the tragedies of Arab antiquity into operas.

Sarkīs 1932, Kračkovsky, *EI* IV, 1269, *Mashh. al-sharq* II, 106/20, Cheikho <sup>2</sup>II, 38/43, Ṭarrāzī II, 88. 1. *al-Murū'a wal-wafā'* (a versified drama about Ibn Ḥamza Abū 'Afrā' al-Ṭā'ī and al-Nu'mān b. al-Mundhir), completed in 1876, first performed in 1878, printings 1884, C. 1902.—2. *al-Khansā' aw Kayd al-nisā'*, completed in 1877, unpublished.—3. *Nasamāt al-awraq*, his *dīwān*, C. 1888, 1908.

2c. His sister Warda (b. 20 January 1838 in Kafrshimā, d. 28 January 1924) lived with her husband Fransīs Shim'un from 1866 mainly in Egypt, and was, along with 'Ā'isha Taymūr, one of the first female poets of the nineteenth century.

Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIV, 118, *Ta'rikh* 115/6, Sarkīs 1939, Kračkovsky, *EI* IV, 1268, *Fatāt al-sharq* II, 2/7. Maryam Ziyāda (Mayy) commemorated her in May 1924 in a lecture in Cairo (print. Maṭb. al-Balāgha, 62 pp, with a portrait). *Dīwān: Ḥadīqat al-ward* B. 1867, from which *Tadhkār Lubnān*, *Fatāt al-sharq* II, 96.

3. Buṭrus al-Bustānī, d. 1 May 1883.

Cheikho <sup>211</sup>, 26/7, Sarkīs 557, al-Bustānī, *Rawāʿiʿ* 22. 2. *al-Muḥiṭ al-muḥiṭ*, on which *Tanbihāt al-Yāzījī*, see p. 766.—3. *Qaṭr al-muḥiṭ*.—4. *Dāʾirat al-maʿārif*, 768 vols. 1–11 (until *ʿUthmāniyya*), B. 1876/1900. On its continuator, Sulaymān al-Bustānī, see below Book 4.—4. *Adab al-ʿArab* B. 1859.—5. *Taʾrīkh Nābūlyūn al-awwal* B. 1868.—6. *Rawḍat al-tijār fī mabādiʾ mask al-daḥātīr* B. 1851.—7. *Qiṣṣat Robinzon Crusoe* B. n.d. (transl.).—8. *Miṣbāḥ al-ṭālib fī baḥth al-maṭālib* see p. 389.—9. *Miṣbāḥ al-miftāḥ fī ʿl-ṣarf wal-naḥw* B. 1868, *Mukhtaṣar* ibid. 1862.—10. (*Khiṭāb fī*) *al-Hayʾa al-ijtimāʿiyya wal-muqābala bayn al-ʿawāʾid al-ʿArabīyya wal-Ifranjiyya* B. 1869.—11. *Majmūʿ fī ʿl-naḥw* Leipz. 447.—12. *al-Rasāʾil al-ʿaṣriyya wa-hiyya majmūʿat mā kutiba fī jamīʿ al-mawāḍiʿ etc.*, 5 vols., B. 1910.—13. *Jawāhir al-adab min Ḥadāʾiq Ibrāhīm al-Yāzījī*.—14. *Udabāʾ al-ʿArab*: 1. *Fī ʿl-Jāhiliyya wa-ṣadr al-Islām*, 11. *Fī ʿl-aʿṣur al-ʿAbbāsiyya*, 111. *al-Andalus wa-ʿaṣr al-inbiʾāth*, 3 vols., B. 1937.

4. Iskandar Āghā Abkāriyus, whose father Yaʿqūb Āghā had enjoyed a high reputation with Ibrāhīm Pāshā when the latter was in power in Syria, was born in Beirut, lived for some years in Europe, and represented the United States of America as vice-consul in Beirut. In 1874 he went to Egypt, where he entered the service of the minister of finances, Ismāʿīl Ṣadiq Pāshā. He died in February 1885 in Beirut, 58 years old.

Sarkīs 23. 1. *Nihāyat al-arab etc.* Paris 5073.—4. *Nawādir al-zamān etc.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 398, Āṣaf. I, 214, 739 (autogr.) see *JASB* 1917, CXVIII, 88, *The Libanon in Turmoil, Syria and the Powers in 1860, Book of the Marvels of the Time concerning the Massacres in the Arab Country* by S. b. Y. A., transl. etc. by J.F. Scheltema (Yale Or. Series, Resarches, vol. VII) New Haven 1920, based on the autograph (Landb. Yale 75F9).—6. *al-Manāqib al-Ibrāhīmiyya wal-maʾāthir al-Khidwīyya* (together with Muḥammad Makkāwī) C. 1299.—7. *Munyat al-naḥs fī ashʿār ʿAntar ʿAbs* B. 1864, 1881.—8. *Nuzhat al-nuḥūs wa-zīnat al-ṭurūs*, his *dīwān* 1, C. 1883.—9. *Qiṣṣat shahr ʾĪyār* B. n.d.—10. *Rayḥānat al-afkār fī akhbār al-asad al-karrār wal-baṭal al-qahhār al-malik Shahriyār* B. 1880.

5. His brother Yūḥannā, dragoman at the British consulate in Beirut, died in 1889 in Sūq al-Gharb in Lebanon.

Sarkīs 24. 1. *Nuzhat al-khawātir (riwāyāt adabiyya wa-taʾrīkhiyya)* B. 1877.—2. *al-Tuḥfa al-anīsa fī ʿl-nawādir al-naḥisa* B. 1882, 1898.—3. *Qaṭf al-zuhūr fī taʾrīkh al-duḥūr* B. 1873, 1883, 1885, 1887, 1912.—4. *Qāmūs Inglīzī ʿArabī, muṭawwal, mukhtaṣar* B. 1887, 1903/7.

769 | 6. Rushayd b. Ghālib b. Sallūm al-Ḍaḥdāḥ al-Kunt (*comte*) was born in the village of ‘Arāmūn, near Kisrawān in Lebanon, in 1813. He studied Italian and Turkish in schools in ‘Ayn Warqa and Bzummār and as a young man he was a member of the government of Lebanon. In 1843 he accepted a teaching post in Sidon. In 1845 he entered into the business of his father-in-law Mar’ī al-Daḥdāḥ in Marseille. In 1852 he founded the magazine *al-Barjīs wa-anīs al-jalīs* in Paris. At that time, he had already published other works, such as the *Qāmūs* of Jarmānūs Farḥāt (p. 389) and commentaries on the *Dīwān* of ‘Umar b. al-Fāriḍ (I, 262). He died in Paris in 1889.

Cheikho I, 143, al-Ṭarrāzi, *Ta’r. al-ṣiḥāfa al-‘ar.* I, 100, Sarkīs 867. 1. *Ṭarab al-masāmi‘ fī ‘l-kalām al-jāmi‘*, a collection of maxims from Arab poets, Paris 1861.—2. *Qimaṭrat ṭawāmūr, Mélanges par le Comte R. D.*, Vienna-Paris 1880.—3. Translation of Napoleon III’s manifesto to the senate: *Bayān ḥusn ḥāl Fransā*, Paris 1860. A catalogue of his library, I, 7.

7. Sa‘īd al-Khūrī al-Shartūnī was born in 1849 in Shartūn in Lebanon. He taught at the Madrasat ‘Ayn Ṭarrāz, then in Damascus, from 1875 to 1890 with the Jesuits in Beirut and at the School of the Sisters of Nazareth in that same place. He died on 18 August 1912 in Tayyūna, near Beirut.

*Al-Muqtaṭaf* XLI, 425, Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIV, 442, *Faṭāt al-sharq* v, 148/9. 1. *al-Sahm al-ṣā‘ib fī takḥīṭat Ghunyat al-ṭālib* (by Aḥmad Fāris al-Shidyāq) B. 1874 (counterpieces by Yūsuf al-Asīr and Ibrāhīm al-Aḥdab p. 760).—2. *al-Shihāb al-thāqib fī ṣinā‘at al-kātib* B. 1884, 1889.—3. *Aqrab al-mawārid ilā afṣaḥ al-‘arabiyya wal-shawārid*, 2 vols., B. 1891, 1893.—4. *Ḥadā‘iq al-manthūr wal-manẓūm* Ba‘abda 1902.—5. *al-Mu‘īn fī ṣinā‘at al-‘inshā’*, B. 1899.—6. *Najdat al-yarā‘*, a dictionary ordered by subject, Ba‘abda 1905.—7. *Maṭālī‘ al-aḍwā‘ fī manāḥij al-kuttāb wal-shu‘arā’* B. 1908.—8. *Dīwān*, Rio de Janeiro, n.d.—The collected essays of his daughters Anīsa (b. 17 April 1887, d. 18 August 1906) and ‘Afīfa (b. 25 March 1886, d. 6 February 1906) were published by Tawfiq Ḥasan al-Khūrī al-Shartūnī (B. 1909) with the title *Nafaḥāt al-wardatayn, Faṭāt al-sharq* v, 81/4.

770 | Ad p. 574

### 3 *Historiography*

1. Niqla b. Yūsuf al-Turk, a Melkite Christian, was born in 1763 in Dayr al-Qamar, where his father had moved from Istanbul. After his assistance to the

French expedition in Egypt, Niqla worked for a long time for Emir Bashīr al-Shihābī. He died in his native country in 1828.<sup>3</sup>

Cheikho 1, 19, 36, Sarkīs 630, ʿĪsā Iskandar Maʿlūf, *Mashriq* XXIX, 289/91. 1. *Tamalluk jumhūr al-Fransāwīyya al-aqtār al-Miṣrīyya wal-bilād al-Shaʿmīyya* or *Taʾrīkh al-Imbarātūr Nābulūn* 1, *Histoire de l'expédition des Français en Égypte*, texte ar. publié et trad. par Desgranges, Paris 1839 (MS Beirut 162).—2. *Akhbār Aḥmad Pāshā al-Jazzār* (1185–1225/1771–1810) Beirut 126 (an anonymous history of the same person, written in 1125/1810, is preserved in Vienna II, 1197).—3. *Majmūʿ ḥawādith al-ḥarb al-wāqīʿ bayna ʿl-Fransāwīyya wal-Nimsāwīyya fī awākhir sanat 1805/1220*, Paris 1807, anon.—4. *Nuzhat al-zamān fī ḥawādith Lubnān*, anon. Paris f. ar. 1684.—5. *Dīwān* Berl. Oct. 1387/8, MS Beirut, A. Taymūr, containing 11 *maqāmas*.—6. *al-Durr al-naḍir*, poems from the year 1219/38, in Istanbul Un. H. 6969, ZS III, 252.

2. Faṭḥallāh b. Anṭūn b. al-Ṣāʿigh accompanied Theodor Lascaris of Piedmont as an interpreter. On the order of Napoleon, Lascaris was travelling along the Syro-Persian border in order to establish political relations with the tribes who lived there. Ibn al-Ṣāʿigh wrote an account of this trip.

Cheikho 1, 29. 1. Condensed translation by Fresnel in Lamartine, *Voyage en orient*, Paris 1835, IV, 255/85; Aḥmad b. Rashīd al-Ḥanbalī strongly criticized his account.—2. *al-Muqtarab fī ḥawādith al-Ḥaḍar wal-ʿArab*, a history of the occupation of Syria by Ibrāhīm Pāshā, Paris 1685.

3. The Maronite emir of Lebanon Ḥaydar al-Shihābī, b. 1701, d. 1835 in exile on Malta.

1. *al-Ghurar al-ḥisān fī akhbār abnāʾ al-zamān*, a history of the Banū Maʿn and Banū Shihāb, Berl. Qu. 1176, Haupt 74, see Eli Smith, *ZDMG* 111, 123, | abstract, 771 completed in 1235/1819, Pet. Ros. 62, see Fleischer, *ZDMG* V, 46/59.—2. *Nuzhat al-zamān fī ḥawādith ʿArabistān*, a history of Lebanon covering the years 1109–1215/1697–1800, Cambr. Suppl. 1305.

4. Ṭannūs b. Yūsuf al-Shidyāq al-Ḥadathī al-Mārūnī.

3 An admittedly doubtful *taʾrīkh* fixes his year of death as 1826, see *al-Mashriq* XIX, 78.

Sarkīs 1107. 1. *Akhhbār al-a'yān fī jabal Lubnān*, composed in 1854, Pet. Ros. 61, Lund, see Tornberg, *ZDMG* V, 500/7, ed. Buṭrus al-Bustānī, B. 1859.—2. *Ta'riḵh al-Batriyark Iṣṭafān al-Duwayhī al-Ahdanī*, written in 1840, Bibl. A. Taymūr 613.

5. Anṭūn al-'Ayntūrīnī wrote, over the years 1819/35:

A history of Lebanon, see Cheikho, *Mashriq* IV, 769.

6. Khalīl b. Khaṭṭār Sarkīs, born in 'Ubayya, went in 1850 with his family to Beirut where he was raised by Americans. On 18 October 1877 he founded the newspaper *Lisān al-ḥāl*. In 1892, he made a trip to Istanbul and America, and died in 1915.

Sarkīs 1020. 1. *Nuzhat al-khawāṭir*, in prose and verse, B. 1871/2.—2. *Riwāyat Sa'īd wa-Sawdā'* B. 1872.—3. *Ta'riḵh Urishlīm ay al-Quds al-sharīf* B. 1874.—4. *Riḥlat mudīr al-Lisān ila 'l-Āsitāna wa-Ūrūbā wa-Amirika* C. 1893.—5. *Riḥlat al-Imbarāṭūr Ghilyām al-thānī* B. 1898.—Other works, among them two cook-books, in Sarkīs.

7. His brother Ibrāhīm was in charge of the printing press of the Americans in Beirut and died in 1885.

1. *Tasliyat al-qārī' fī majma' al-amthāl* (together with Shāhīn Sarkīs, d. 1870) B. 1863.—2. *Ṣawt al-naḥīr fī a'māl Iskandar al-kabīr* (with an appendix on the death of Louis XIII and his testament) B. 1894.—3. *al-Durra al-yatīma fī 'l-amthāl al-qadīma* B. 1871.—4. *al-Durr al-naẓīm fī 'l-ta'riḵh al-qadīm* B. 1875. Other works in Sarkīs, 1019.

8. Mūsā Allāf al-Ba'labakkī.

*Ta'riḵh Ba'labakk* B. 1889.

9. Ilyās b. 'Abduh al-Qudsī al-Dimashqī was born in Damascus in 1850. He studied in Athens and, when he returned, the Greek patriarch Mirotheos entrusted him with the reorganisation of his Church's school system.

772 | Sarkīs 1496. *Nubdha ta'riḵhiyya fī 'l-ḥuraf al-Dimashqiyya*, publ. par C. Landberg, Leiden 1885, I, 1, 1/34.

10. Sulaymān b. Khalīl b. Buṭrus Jāwīsh al-Lubnānī al-Qamarī of Dayr al-Qamar, in Lebanon, wrote, in Beirut:

*Al-Tuhfa al-saniyya fi ta'rikh al-Qusṭantīniyya* B. 1873.

11. Maṭar Ilyās Bek b. Dī'b b. Ilyās was born in Ḥāṣibiyā in 1857. In 1860 he went with his family to Beirut. There, he studied natural sciences at the American University, and then medicine in Istanbul, where he became inspector of the university colleges. After having taught at law school, he became a member of the commercial court in Pera, and then of the civil and criminal courts. Together with Ilyās Bek Rassām he published the *Majallat al-ḥuqūq*. In 1909 he returned to Beirut, dying there on 24 March 1910.

Cheikho, *Mashriq* XIV, 403/9, Sarkīs 1858. *Al-'Uqūd al-durriyya fi ta'rikh al-mamlaka al-Sūriyya* B. 1291/1874.

12. Nu'mān b. 'Abduh al-Qasāṭilī al-Dimashqī, d. 1920.

Sarkīs 1590. *Al-Rawḍa al-ghannā' fi Dimashq al-fayḥā'*, with an appendix on buildings etc., B. 1877.

#### 4 *Islamic Theology and Mysticism*

1. Muḥammad Sa'dī al-Azharī al-Jīlānī was born in 1168/1764, became *muftī* of Hama, and died in 1241/1825.

*Ḍamm al-azhār ilā tuḥfat al-abrār*, on the descendants of 'Abd al-Qādir al-Jīlānī living in Hama, C. 1311.

2. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Qārūt al-Shāfi'ī, *khaṭīb* of Kafr Sūsa (Sūsiyya, Yāqūt, GW IV, 288) near Damascus, wrote, in 1238/1822:

*Kitāb al-barakāt fi ḥuṣūl al-khayrāt* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1083 (autograph).

| 3. Muḥammad Amīn b. 'Umar b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. 'Ābidīn was born in Damascus in 1198/1784. At first he was a merchant. He then studied Shāfi'ī and later Ḥanafī *fiqh* and was even active as a teacher. He died in 1252/1836, or, according to others, in 1258/1842. 773

Ad p. 575

Autobiography Landb.–Br. 278, *Ḥad. al-Ḥan.* 474, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 216/7, Sarkīs 150.—*Rasā'il Ibn 'Ābidīn*, 2 vols., 1325. 1. *al-Ibāna 'an akhdh al-ujra 'ani 'l-ḥiḍāna* Damascus 1301.—2. *Itḥāf al-dhakī al-nabīh bi-jawāb 'ammā yaqūl al-faqīh* ibid. 1301, Istanbul 1325.—3. *Ijābat al-ghawth bi-bayān*



*ḥāl al-niqāb wal-nujabā' wal-abdāl wal-Ghawth* in *Majm.* Istanbul 1325.—4. *Ajwiba muḥaqqiqā 'an as'ila mufarraqa* in *Majmū'a* Istanbul 1287, Damascus 1302.—5. *I'lām al-a'lām li-iqrār al-'ām* ibid. 1301.—6. *al-Aqwāl al-wāḍiḥa al-jaliyya li-mas'alat naqd al-qisma wa-mas'alat al-daraja al-jaliyya* ibid. 1301.—7. *Bughyat al-nāsik fī ad'iyat al-manāsik* in *Majm.* Istanbul 1325.—8. *Tahbīr al-tahrīr fī ibtāl al-qaḍā' bil-ghabn al-fāḥish bi-lā taqrīr*, against a fatwa of the qāḍī of Sidon, Damascus 1301.—9. *Tahrīr al-'ibāra fī man huwa awlā bil-ijāra* ibid. 1301, in *Majm.* Istanbul 1287, 1325.—13. *Tanbīh al-ghāfil al-wasnān 'alā aḥkām hilāl Ramaḍān* Damascus 1301.—14. *Tanbīh al-waqūd 'alā masā'il al-nuqūd* ibid. 1301.—15. *Tanbīh al-wulāt wal-ḥukkām 'alā aḥkām shātim khayr al-anām aw aḥad aṣḥābihi 'l-kirām* ibid. 1301.—16. *al-'Uqūd al-durriyya fī tanqīḥ al-fatāwi 'l-Hāmidīyya* (p. 434) C. 1310 (in the margin of *al-Fatāwi 'l-Khayriyya* by al-Ramlī), see Le waqf ou immobilisation d'après les principes du rite hanafite, trad. de l'Ar. de Ebn Abidine, in E.D. Ghalinogni, *Droit musulman, Le Waqf* II, 1893.—17. *al-Raḥīq al-makhtūm sharḥ Qalā'id al-manzūm fī 'l-farā'id li-'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Hanafī* Damascus 1302.—18. *Radd al-muhtār 'ala 'l-Durr al-mukhtār* p. 428.—19. *Raf' al-ishtibāh 'an 'ibadat al-ashbāh* Damascus 1301.—20. *Raf' al-intiqād wa-daḥf al-i'tirād 'an qawlihim al-aymān mabniyya 'ala 'l-aghrād* ibid. 1301.—21. *Raf' al-taraddud fī 'aqd al-aṣābi' 'inda 'l-tashahhud* ibid. 1301, in *Majm.* Istanbul 1325.—22. *Sall al-ḥusām al-Hindī li-nuṣrat mawlānā Khālīd al-Naqshbandī* ibid. 1301.—23. *Shifā' al-'alīl wa-ball al-ghalīl fī ḥukm al-waṣiyya bil-khatamāt wal-taḥlīl* ibid. 1301.—24. *'Uqūd al-la'ālī fī 'l-asānīd al-'awālī* ibid. 1302, written in 1221/1806 at the request of his teacher Muḥammad Shukrī b. 'Alī b. Sa'd, see al-Kattānī, *Fihrr.* II, 240/1.—25. *al-'Uqūd al-durriyya fī qawl al-wāqif 'ala 'l-farā'id al-shar'iyya* ibid. 1301.—26. *al-'Ilm al-zāhir fī naf' al-nasab al-ṭāhir* ibid. 1301, in *Majm.* Istanbul 1325.—27. *Ghāyat al-bayān fī anna waqf al-ithnayn 'alā anfusihimā waqf lā waqfān* ibid. 1301.—28. *Ghāyat al-maṭlab fī 'shtirāt al-wāqif 'awd al-naṣīb ilā ahl al-daraja al-aqrab* ibid. 1301.—29. *al-Fawā'id al-'ajība fī i'rāb al-kalimāt al-gharība* C. 1301 (in the margin of al-Tha'ālibī's *al-Nihāya fī 'l-ta'rīd wal-kināya*).—30. *al-Fawā'id al-mukhaṣṣa fī aḥkām kayy al-ḥimmīsa* Bank. XIX, 2, 1180, Dam. 1301, in *Majm.* Istanbul 1287.—31. *Manāhil al-surūr li-mubtaghi 'l-ḥisāb | bil-kusūr* Damascus 1301.—32. *Minḥat al-khāliq 'ala 'l-Baḥr al-rā'iq* p. 266.—33. *Minnat al-jalīl li-bayān isqāt mā 'ala 'l-dhimma min kathīr wa-qalīl* in *Majm.* Istanbul 1325.—34. *Manḥal al-wāridīn min biḥār al-fayḍ 'alā Dhukhr al-muta'ahhilīn* (p. 655<sub>11</sub>) fī masā'il al-ḥayḍ ibid. 1302.—35. *Nasamāt al-aṣḥār 'alā sharḥ al-Manār al-musammā bi-Ifāḍat al-anwār*, completed in 1222/1807, p. 264.—36. *Nashr al-'urf fī binā' ba'd al-aḥkām 'ala 'l-'arf* Damascus 1301.—37. *al-Hadiyya al-'Alā'iyya li-talāmīdh al-madāris al-ibtidā'iyya* ibid. 1299.



4. In 1285/1868, his son 'Alā' al-Dīn b. 'Ābidīn travelled to Istanbul, where he was a member of the commission that worked under Aḥmad Jawdat Pāshā on *al-Majalla al-shar'īyya*. Three years later, however, he returned to Damascus, where he died in 1306/1888.

Sarkis 155. *Qurrat 'uyūn al-akhyār li-takmilat Radd al-muḥtār*, by his father, completed in 1290/1873, 2 vols., Būlāq 1299, 1325, C. 1307, 1321.

5. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān al-Khālīdī al-Arwādī, ca. 1270/1853.

1. *al-'Iqd al-farīd fī 'ulūm al-asānīd* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 420, <sup>2</sup>793, Cairo <sup>2</sup>I, 75.—2. *Sharḥ baytay Ibn al-'Arabī* 1, 800,<sup>144</sup>—3. *Aḥwāl al-sulūk wa-shurūṭuhu* Pet. AMK 921.—4. *Iqāmat al-dalīl 'alā sawā' al-sabīl* ibid. 922.

6. 'Abd al-Razzāq b. 'Abd al-Fattāḥ al-Lādhiqānī wrote, probably in 1270/1853:

*Al-'Ujāla al-wafīyya fī 'l-siyāsa al-dīniyya wal-dunyawiyya wa-aḥkām al-firāsa al-ḥikmiyya* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 546 (autograph).

7. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muṣṭafā al-Khānī al-Shāfi'ī al-Khālīdī al-Naqshbandī was born in Khān Shaykhūn in 1213/1798. He studied in Hama and then settled in Damascus, where Shaykh Khālīd admitted him into the Naqshbandiyya order. When he was imam at the Jāmi' al-Murādiyya he also gave lectures on *fiqh* and linguistics. He died in 1297/1862.

Sarkis 817. 1. *al-Bahja al-saniyya fī ādāb al-ṭarīqa al-Naqshbandiyya*, composed in 1253/1836, Paris 4913, C. 1303.—2. *al-Ḥadā'iq al-wardiyya fī ḥaqā'iq qjillā' al-Naqshbandiyya*, on the teachings and the prominent members, continued by his son 'Abd al-Majīd until the year 1306, C. 1308.—3. *al-Sa'āda al-abadiyya fī-mā jā'a bihi 'l-Naqshbandiyya* C. 1313.

| 8. 'Alī al-Sukkarī, a teacher of *ḥadīth* at the Umayyad mosque, wrote, in 1288/1871:

775

*Al-Kanz al-manshūr bil-tahni'a bil-a'yād wal-a'wām wal-shuhūr* Berl. Fol. 3317.

9. Maḥmūd b. Ḥamza (-wizāde) al-Dimashqī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī, whose family, from Ḥarrān, had supplied the *naqīb al-ashraf* for generations (Muḥ. II, 105), was born in 1236/1820. After exhaustive studies he became acting *qāḍī* in

1260/1844. After a visit to Istanbul he became a member of al-Majlis al-kabīr and after the massacre of 1860 he looked after the Christians. He died in 1305/1887.

Zaydān, *Mashh. al-sharq* 11, 201, Sarkīs 1706. 1. *Risāla fī qawā'id al-awqāf* Damascus 1288.—2. *Masā'il al-awqāf* ibid. 1295, 1300.—3. *al-Nūr al-lāmi' fī uṣūl al-jāmi'* ibid. 1303.—4. *al-Farā'id al-bahiyya fī 'l-qawā'id al-fiqhiyya* ibid. 1298.—5. *al-Ṭarīqa al-wāḍiḥa ila 'l-bayyina al-rājiḥa*, composed in 1299/1881, Cairo, Qawala 1, 369, Damascus 1300, 1303 (see Hartmann, *Or. Litbl.* 1, 242).—6. *Tuḥfat al-asmā' li-mawlid aḥsan al-akhlāq wal-tibā'* ibid. 1301, 1303.—7. *Īdāḥ al-maqāl fī 'l-dirham wal-mithqāl* ibid. 1303.—8. *al-Tafāwuḍ fī 'l-tanāquḍ* ibid. 1313.—9. *Risāla fī ḥalāl al-maḥādir wal-sijillāt* ibid. 1303.—10. *Risālat al-ghishāwa 'an akhdh al-ujra 'ala 'l-tilāwa* ibid. 1303, 1305.—11. *Fatwa 'l-khawāṣṣ fī ḥill ma ṣīda bil-raṣāṣ* ibid. 1303.—12. *Kashf al-sutūr 'an ṣiḥḥat al-muhāyāt bil-ma'jūr* ibid. 1303.—13. *Tanbīh al-khawāṣṣ 'alā anna 'l-imdād fī 'l-ḥudūd lā fī 'l-qīṣāṣ* ibid. 1303.—14. *Majmū'a*, containing: a. = 3; b. *Kashf al-majāna 'ani 'l-ghasf fī 'l-ijjāna*; c. *al-Taḥrīr fī ḍamān al-ma'mūr wal-amīr wal-aḡūr*; d. = 13; e. = 15; f. = 12; g. *Miṣbāḥ al-dirāya fī 'ṣṭilāḥ al-hidāya*; h. = 9; i. = 8; k. *Urjūza fī fann al-firāsa*, ibid. 1303.—15. *Taṣṣiḥ al-nuqūl fī 'stimā' da'wa 'l-mar'a bi-kulli 'l-mu'ajjal ba'd al-dukhūl* ibid. 1304.—16. *Tafsīr al-kalām al-mubajjal al-musammā Durr al-asrār*, Qur'ān commentary, just undotted letters, 1 (the only one), composed in 1274, published by his son Muḥammad and Ḥusayn Badrān, ibid. 1306.—17. *Tarjamat ta'allum al-ḥāl al-mukhtaṣar* ibid. 1313.—18. *Tabṣirat al-quḍāt wal-ikhwān fī waḍ' al-yad wa-mā yashhadu lahu min al-burhān* Būlāq 1276.—19. *al-Fatāwi 'l-naẓm* Damascus 1326.—20. *Tarjīḥ al-bayyināt* ibid. 1300.—21. *Rasā'il* C. 1303.—22. *'Unwān al-asānīd*, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 248. — Other, unpublished, *rasā'il* are mentioned by Zaydān, but without source references.

776 | 10. Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Mashīshī al-Qāwuqjī al-Ṭarābulusī al-Sha'mī al-Ḥanafī was born in 1225/1810 and died on 5 Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1305/14 August 1888.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 69, 11, 254, Sarkīs 1490. 1. *Laṭā'if al-rāghibīn wa-bughyat al-ṭālibīn fī uṣūl al-muḥaddithīn wal-mutakallimīn wa-qawā'id al-dīn* Ḥālīs 694 (Weisw. *Trad.* 36).—2. *Khulāṣat al-zahr 'alā Ḥizb al-baḥr* 1, 805.—3. *al-Dhahab al-ibrīz sharḥ al-Mu'jam al-wajīz*, p. 523.—4. *Ghuryat al-ṭālibīn min aḥkām al-dīn* lith. C. 1303.—5. *Safīnat al-najāḥ fī ma'rīfat Allāh wa-aḥkām al-ṣalāḥ*, ibid., in the margin.—6. *al-Ṭawr al-a'lā* 1, 799, 116b.—7. *al-Lu'lu' al-marṣū' fī mā qīla lahu aṣl wa-bi-aṣlihi mawḍū'* C. n.d. (1305, with the *Mawḍū'āt* of al-Ṣāghānī and the *Manẓūmat al-Bayqūnī*).—8. *Awālī 'l-sanad* see al-Kattānī 1, 69.—9. *Shawāriq al-anwā'* ibid.—10. *al-Ghurar al-'aliyya* ibid.—11. *Ma'dīn al-la'ālī* ibid. 11, 22.

11. His student Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Zāhir al-Witrī al-Madanī al-Ḥanafī was born in Medina in 1261/1845. He studied there and in Mecca. Between 1285/1868 and 1313/1896 he wandered as a *ḥadīth* scholar across the Muslim world, from Istanbul to Morocco. He died in Medina in 1322/1904.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī I, 70/3.

12. Ḥasan Khayr al-Dīn Fityān, a teacher and preacher in Nablus, wrote:

*Al-Naṣā'ih al-ʿaṣriyya fi 'l-khuṭab al-minbariyya*, together with *al-Nafaḥāt al-nabawiyya fi 'l-khuṭab al-ʿaṣriyya*, C. 1329 (Sarkīs 760, Qawala I, 269).

13. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Jasr al-Ṭarābulusī was born in Tripoli in 1261/1845. He studied at al-Azhar and founded the *Jarīdat Ṭarābulus* magazine, in which he tried to reconcile Islam with the insights of modern philosophy and physics. He died on 13 Rajab 1327/29 July 1909.

Cheikho, *Mashriq* xxiv, 291, Sarkīs 698. 1. *al-Risāla al-Ḥamīdiyya fi ḥaqīqat al-dīyāna al-Islāmiyya* Damascus 1305.—2. *al-Ḥuṣūn al-Ḥamīdiyya li-muḥāfaẓat al-ʿaqā'id al-Islāmiyya* C. 1323.—4. *Hadiyyat al-albāb fi jawāhir al-ādāb, urjūza* on ethics, C. n.d.—4. *Riṣāḍ Ṭarābulus al-Sha'm min inshā' muḥarririhā ... jam' .... mudīr wa-ṣāhib imtiyāz Jarīdat | Ṭarābulus wa-maṭba'at al-Balāgha Muḥammad Kāmil al-Buḥayrī*, 10 fascicles (in the 4 fascicles in BDMG 1310/1893–1313/1896 the author is not mentioned). 777

14. 'Arif b. Aḥmad al-Munīr al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī wrote, in 1309/1891:

*Al-Ḥuṣūn al-manī'a fi barā'at 'Ā'isha al-ṣiddīqa bittifāq ahl al-sunna wal-Shī'a* Berl. Oct. 1769.

15. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Sa'īd b. al-Shaykh Qāsim al-Qāsimī al-Dimashqī was born in 1283/1866. His lectures in Damascus were so successful that the government sent him on a four-year tour throughout the country. Afterwards he visited Egypt and the Hijaz. When he returned in 1313/1895, people who were jealous of him accused him of wanting to found a new *madhhab*, whereupon he was arrested. After he had vindicated himself he refrained from any further public appearances, devoting himself solely to literary pursuits. He died in 1332/1914.

*Al-Mashriq* XXIV, 293, Sarkīs 1483/6. 1. *Taʾrīkh al-Jahmiyya wal-Muʿtazila* Sidon 1320.—2. *Madhāhib al-ʿArab wa-falāsifat al-Islām fi ʿl-jinn* Damascus 1328.—3. *Dalāʾil al-tawḥīd* ibid. 1330.—4. *Ḥayāt al-Bukhārī* Sidon 1320.—20 shorter works in Sarkīs.

16. Aḥmad b. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥasanī al-Jazāʾirī al-Dimashqī al-Mālikī al-Atharī was born in 1249/1833 in al-Ghīṭa, near Oran. In 1273/1856 he went with his brother—Emir ʿAbd al-Qādir—to Damascus. He died in Rabīʿ II 1320/July 1902.

*Nathr al-durr wa-baṣṭuhu fī kawn al-ʿilm nuqṭah*, completed in 1302/1885, B. 1324.

778 17. Ṭāhir b. Ṣāliḥ b. Aḥmad al-Jazāʾirī al-Dimashqī was born in Damascus in 1268/1851. He contributed to the reorganization of the Zāhiriyya library in Damascus and of the Khālidiyya library in Jerusalem. | During the First World War he moved to Egypt to escape suppression by the Ottomans. After his return in 1918 he became a member of the newly-founded Arab academy and director of the Zāhiriyya. He died soon after, in 1338/1919.

Sarkīs 988/91. 1. *Munyat al-adhkiyāʾ fī qīṣaṣ al-anbiyāʾ*, translated from Turkish, Damascus 1299.—2. *al-Jawāhir al-kalāmiyya fī ʿl-ʿaqāʾid al-Islāmiyya* ibid. 1313.—3. *Tawjīh al-naẓar ilā uṣūl ʿilm al-athar* C. 1320, 1328.—4. *Mizān al-afkār sharḥ Miʿyār al-ashʿār* (on rhyme and metrics) Lucknow 1300.—20. Short, mostly philosophical works in Sarkīs.

18. Sulaymān al-Ādānī al-Nuṣayrī, who was born in Antioch in 1250/1834, wrote:

*Al-Bākūra al-Sulaymāniyya fī kashf astār al-diyāna al-Nuṣayriyya* Aleppo 1859, B. 1863.

## 5 *Natural Sciences and Encyclopaedias*

1. Ibrāhīm Bek b. Khalīl al-Najjār was born in Dayr al-Qamar in 1822. His grandfather Giuseppe Damiani had gone with Napoleon I from Corsica to Acre and had remained in Syria. Al-Najjār studied medicine in Qaṣr al-ʿAynī in Cairo, became a military doctor in Beirut, and died in 1864.

Cheikho I, 104, Sarkīs 21. 1. *Risāla fī ʿl-hawā al-aṣfar* B. 1840.—2. *Hadiyyat al-aḥbāb wa-hidāyat al-ṭullāb*, on the three kingdoms of nature, with an appendix

on phrenology, B. 1850.—3. *Miṣbāḥ al-sārī wa-nuzhat al-qārī*, cultural historical essays on Egypt and Istanbul, B. 1272–5/1858.

2. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Iskandarānī al-Ṭabīb lived around 1299/1881 in Damascus.

Sarkīs 458. 1. *al-Azhār al-majniyya fī mudāwāt al-hayḍa al-Hindiyya* (cholera) Damascus 1292.—2. *Kashf al-asrār al-nūrāniyya al-qurʿāniyya*, natural history based on the Qurʿān, ibid. 1297.—3. *Tibyān al-asrār al-rabbāniyya fī l-nabātāt wal-maʿādin wal-khawāṣṣ al-ḥaywāniyya*, completed in 1299, ibid. 1300.

| 3. Nawfal Niʿmatallāh al-Ṭarābulusī was born in Tripoli in 1812. When his father became an official under Muḥammad ʿAlī, he went with him to Cairo, but returned to Syria in 1828. After having had a number of jobs, he became a dragoman for the German and then for the American consulate in Beirut. He also worked for *al-Jinān* magazine. He died in 1887.

779

ʿAbdallāh Ḥabīb Nawfal, *Tarājim ʿulamāʾ Ṭarābulus*, 75/81, Sarkīs 1874, Cheikho II, 121. *Mashh. al-sharq*, II, 173. 1. *Zubdat al-ṣaḥāʾif fī uṣūl al-maʿārif*, a history of ancient philosophy until the Arabs, B. 1873.—2. *Zubdat al-ṣaḥāʾif fī siyāḥat al-maʿārif*, on the spreading of the sciences throughout the world, B. 1897.—3. *Ṣannājat al-ṭarab fī taqaddumāt al-ʿArab* B. n.d.—4. *Sawsanat Sulaymān fī taqaddumāt al-ʿArab* B. n.d.—4. *Sawsanat Sulaymān fī uṣūl al-ʿaqāʾid wal-adyān* B. 1876 (actually part III, 4 of I) B. 1876. From his unpublished *Kashf al-lithām fī taʾriḥ Miṣr wal-Shaʾm* he published some pieces in *Majallat al-kulliyya al-mufīda*. Sarkīs mentions translations from Turkish and from the *Law of Nations* by Ottokar v. Schlechta, *Ḥuqūq al-umam* B. 1873.

4. Mikhāʾil b. Jirjis b. Ibrāhīm Mashāqa was born in 1800 into a Christian family in Barshīma in Lebanon. With his father, who worked for Emir Bashīr, he went to Dayr al-Qamar. The travelogues of Volney shook his religious certainties, and he went over to the Protestant church. He justified this step, against patriarch Maximus Maḥlūm, in work no. 1. He studied medicine under his uncle and an Italian doctor and in 1831 he accompanied Ibrāhīm Pāshā to Damascus and Hama in his capacity as military surgeon. In 1859 he became vice-consul for the United States in Damascus. He was severely wounded in the massacre of the Christians of 1860. He died in 1888.

Cheikho II, 123, Sarkīs 1747, *Mashh. al-sharq* II, 177, Nuʿmān al-Qasāṭīlī, *al-Rawḍa al-ghannāʾ* 150, *al-Muqtaṭaṭf* Aug. 1888, *Hilāl* I, 249, v. Kremer, *Syrien*, 141,

780 Scheltema, *The Libanon in Turmoil* 132, n. 196. 1. *al-Hādī ila 'stimā' al-Injīl* B. n.d.<sup>4</sup>—2. *Ajwibat al-Injīliyyīn 'alā abātil al-Taqlīdiyyīn* | B. 1852.—3. *al-Dalīl ilā ṭā'at al-Injīl* B. 1849, 1860.—7. *Kashf al-niqāb 'an wajh al-masīḥ al-kadhdhāb* B. 1860.—5. *al-Barāhīn al-Injīliyya 'alā ḍalālāt al-Bābāwiyya* B. 1864.—6. *Risāla fi 'l-mūsīqī*, transl. into Engl. by Eli Smith, *JAOS* I (1849), 177/217, ed. Ronzevalle *Mashriq* II, 1899, 146 ff., 218 ff., see *MFO* VI, 1913.—7. M. M.s Kulturstatistik von Damascus, by Fleischer, *ZDMG* VIII, 346/64, IX, 267.—8. *Mashhad 'iyān fī ḥawādith Sūriyya wa-Lubnān sanat 1870*, composed in 1873, C. 1908.—9. *al-Burhān fī daf' al-insān* (against Voltaire), 2nd ed. B. 1867.

Ad p. 576

---

4 Against which *al-Radd al-qawīm 'alā hadhar M. M. al-Lubnānī li-aḥad al-Mawārīna al-Lubnāniyya*, B. 1869.

### Chapter 3. Mesopotamia and Iraq

Given that, in the nineteenth century, cultural life was restricted to just a few places in the Jazīra and Iraq, where it was also dominated by only a few families, it is best to order its representatives by their place of origin rather than by theme. The Shīʿa of Najaf and Karbala have remained entirely unaffected by the cultural movements of twentieth-century Iraq, which is why their authors, up to the present, are mentioned right away.

Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ ʿAbdallāh al-Suhrawardī, *Lubb al-albāb, kitāb taʾrīkh wa-adab yaḍummu tarājim ṭāʾifa kabīra min al-ʿulamāʾ wal-udabāʾ wal-siyāsiyyīn wal-shuyūkh wa-dhawī ʿl-buyūtāt fi ʿl-ʿIrāq*, 2 vols., Baghdad 1351/1933.

#### 1 *Mardin*

Could only boast of a historian, ʿAbd al-Salām Efendi al-Māridīnī, who wrote a history of his city in 1258/1842.

*Taʾrīkh Māridīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 104.

#### 2 *Irbil*

ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥyi ʿl-Dīn al-Irbilī.

Sarkīs, 420. 1. *Tafrīḥ al-khātīr fī manāqib al-shaykh ʿAbd al-Qādir* Alexandria 1300.—2. *Maḥabbat al-dhākirīn wa-radd al-mufakkirīn* ibid. 1299.

#### | 3 *Mosul*

Al-Quss Sulaymān al-Ṣāʿigh, *Taʾrīkh al-Mawṣil* I, II, B. 1928 (see *al-Mashriq* XXVI, 474).

781

1. Ṣāliḥ Efendi Saʿdī wrote, around 1202/1787:

*Manzūma fi ʿl-naḥw* Mosul 265,<sup>17</sup>.

2. Muḥammad Amīn Bek Yāsīn Efendizāde al-Mawṣilī wrote, in 1207/1792:

*Al-Shifāʾ al-ʿājil wal-dawāʾ al-kāfil*, on names of diseases in Mosul, with an appendix on prophylaxis against smallpox and lithiasis, autograph, Mosul 237,<sup>167</sup>.

3. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-ʿUmarī al-Mawṣilī died in 1215/1800.

1. *al-Azhār al-aqdasīyya fi 'l-ʿulūm al-ilāhiyya*, a collection of short poems and maxims, Berl. 8196.—2. A collection of Sufi poems, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1105.—3. *Tarwīḥ al-ʿāshiqīn*, a *qaṣīda*, Berl. Oct. 3696.—4. *Tuḥfat al-ṣafāʾ bi-murāsalaṭ ahl al-maḥabba wal-ṣafāʾ* ibid. 2.

4. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Abū ʿUmar ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Sulṭān al-Kallāk.

*Nuṣrat al-aḥbāb*, a *qaṣīda* with a commentary, *Irshād al-murtād*, by Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī al-Mawṣilī, composed in 1233/1817, Mosul 154,<sup>146</sup>.

5. Yāsīn b. Khayrallāh al-Khaṭīb al-ʿUmarī al-Mawṣilī was born in 1158/1746 and wrote, in 1226/1811:

(Cheikho 1, 27, Longrigg, *Four Centuries of Modern Iraq*, 329, fixes his birth in 1734). 1. *al-Durr al-maknūn fi 'l-maʿāthir al-mādiyya fi 'l-qurūn*, a history of Islam until his own time, composed in 1213–26/1798–1811, Paris 4949, Br. Mus. 1263/4.—2. *Munyat al-udabāʾ fi taʾriḫ al-Mawṣil al-ḥadbāʾ* Br. Mus. 1205.—3. *Unwān al-aʿyān fi mulūk al-zamān*, universal history, Berl. 9484, Mosul 219,<sup>3</sup>.—4. *Taʾriḫ*, without further title, history strictly ordered by the year, terse at the beginning, later ever more detailed, Berl. 9485/6.—5. *al-Āthār al-jaliyya fi 'l-ḥawādith al-arḍiyya* until 1210/1795 in 12 *maqālas* following the 12 centuries, mainly from Ibn al-Athīr and Ibn al-Wardī, Berl. fol. 3384, Mosul 141, 119 (see RAAD VIII, 703).—6. *Manhaj al-thiqāt fi tarājim al-quḍāt* Mosul 150, 20.—7. *Ghāyat al-marām*, | a history of Baghdad until 1805, Berl. Oct. 2986, Longrigg, loc. cit.—8. *Gharāʾib al-āthār*, a continuation until 1806, ibid.—9. *Zubdat al-āthār al-jaliyya* until 1210/1795, Mosul 268, 22.—10. *Maqāṣid taʾbīr, manẓūma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 178.—11. *Qaṣāʾid* Mosul 152, 302.—12. *al-ʿAdhb al-ṣāfi fi tashīl al-qawāfi* ibid. 275,<sup>53</sup>.—13. *al-Sayf al-muḥannad fi man summiya Aḥmad* ibid. 290,<sup>211</sup>.—14. *Qurraṭ al-ʿaynayn fi tarājim al-Ḥasan wal-Ḥusayn* ibid. 291,<sup>4</sup>.—For his older brother Muḥammad Amīn, see p. 501.

6. His son ʿAlī b. Yāsīn wrote, after 1223/1808:

*Rawḍat al-akḥbār fi dhikr afrād al-akhyār*, a compendium on universal history, Br. Mus. 1266.

7. Ḍiyāʾ al-Dīn Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿUmarī al-Mawṣilī wrote, in 1240/1824:

1. *Mukhtaṣar sharḥ Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī ʿala 'l-Arbaʿīn al-Nawawīyya* I, 683.—2. *al-Manẓūma al-durriyya fi madḥ sayyid al-bariyya* Mosul 229,<sup>40</sup>.



8. ‘Abd al-Bāqī b. Sulaymān al-Fārūqī al-‘Umarī al-Mawṣilī was born in Mosul in 1204/1789 and died as *kathhudā* of the *wālī* in Baghdad in 1278/1861.

Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A’yān al-bayān* 27/34, Zaydān, *M. al-sharq* 11, 272, Cheikho 11, 95, Sarkīs 1383. Sample poems in *al-‘Irāqīyyāt* 1, Sidon, 1331, 169/78. 1. *Takhmīs Hamziyyat al-Būṣīrī* 1, 471.—2. *al-Tiryāq al-Fārūqī fī munsha’āt al-Fārūqī* C. 1287, 1306, 1316 = (?) *Dīwān ahillat al-afkār fī ma’āni ‘l-ibtikār* C. 1316.—3. *al-Bāz al-ashhab*, a *lāmiyya* in honour of ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī, with a commentary, *al-Ṭirāz al-mudhahhab*, by Maḥmūd al-Ālūsī (§ 4, 6), completed in 1255/1839, Mosul 88,<sup>20</sup> C. n.d. (Maṭb. Jarīdat al-falāḥ), 1313.—5. *al-Qaṣīda al-‘ayniyya fī madh’ amūr al-mu’minīn ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, with the commentary *al-Kharīda al-ghaybiyya* by al-Ālūsī, Dam. Um. 90,<sup>130</sup> lith. C. 1270.—5. *Qaṣīda lāmiyya fī madh’ sayyidinā Mūsā b. Ja’far*, written on the occasion of Sultan Maḥmūd’s donation of part of *al-ḥujra al-nabawiyya* to his grave, with a commentary, *al-Rashḥā’*, by Kāzīm b. Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī, Persian lith. 1269.—6. *al-Takhmīs al-‘abqarī ‘alā Lāmiyyat al-‘Umarī* (in praise of the Prophet) by ‘Uthmān Efendi al-Rifā’ī al-Mawṣilī, Istanbul 1890.—7. *al-Bāqīyyāt al-ṣāliḥāt*, a *dīwān* in glorification of the family of the Prophet, Berl. 8051, two pieces in praise of it, *ibid.* 8062, a *qaṣīda* 8052.

9. Faṭḥallāh al-Mawṣilī wrote, in 1271/1855:

*Zahr al-bustān fī tajribat al-khillān* Mosul 274, 49.

| 10. Nūr al-Dīn al-shaykh ‘Abd al-Jabbār al-Barafkī (of Barafka in the Marwazī mountains in Qaḍā’ Dahuk [Dahok] near Mosul<sup>1</sup>) al-Mawṣilī, ca. 1280/1863.

783

1. *Qaṣīda hamziyya* with a commentary, *Tuḥfat al-sālikīn*, by his *khalīfa* Muḥammad Nūrī al-Qādirī al-Mawṣilī, composed in 1286/1869, Mosul 87,<sup>9</sup> 88,<sup>31</sup>—2. *Qurraṭ al-‘uyūn*, a *qaṣīda*, with a commentary, *al-Jawhar al-maknūn*, *ibid.* 87,<sup>11</sup>—3. *Dīwān*, collected by Muḥammad Nūrī, *ibid.*—4. *al-Budūr al-jaliyya fī mā massat ilayhi ḥājāt al-fuqarā’ al-Ṣūfiyya* *ibid.* 5.—5. *Mu’ashsharāt*, with a commentary by Najm al-Dīn Muḥammad Ṭāhir Ṣā’ighzāde at the request of Muḥammad Nūrī, *ibid.* 88, 24, 154, 53.—6. *al-Qaṣīda al-nūniyya* and other *qaṣīdas*, with a commentary by Muḥammad Nūrī, *ibid.* 88, 31.—7. A Sufi *qaṣīda* with an anonymous commentary, *ibid.* 75, 74.—8. *Manẓūma*, with a commentary by Ḥasan al-Ḥabbār (no. 12), *ibid.* 154, 63.

1 See Cuinet 11, 833.

11. His *khalīfa* Nūrī b. Mollā Jirjīs al-Qādirī al-Mawṣilī wrote, in 1290/1873:

1. *Qatf thimār al-kalām min Kitāb zahr al-akmām* see p. 378.—2. *al-Waṣīyya min al-Futūḥāt al-Makkiyya* Mosul 90, 55.—3. *Talkhīṣ al-tibyān* see p. 652.—4. *Mukhtaṣar al-jalīl* see I, 622,<sub>4d</sub>.

12. His contemporary Abū ‘Abdallāh Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn Ḥasan b. Ismā‘īl b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥabbār al-Drkzli (?) al-Mawṣilī al-Asmānī wrote:

1. *Mir‘āt al-ḥaqā’iq fī bayān ‘awīṣat al-ḥaqā’iq* see no. 10, 8.—2. *Sharḥ li-tā’iyyat al-Ghawth ‘Abd al-Qādir* autograph dated 1272/1855, Mosul 155, 63.—3. *al-Farā’id al-bahiyya fī sharḥ al-Bahja al-jadīda* see p. 443.—4. *Tanbih al-akhawāt wal-ikhwān mimman yajibu ‘alayhi ma‘rifat aḥkām al-ḥayḍ wa-naḥwihi ‘alā madhhab al-imām al-Nu‘mān* Mosul 90, 57.

13. Muṣṭafā Efendi al-Ḍarīr b. Mollā Luṭfi al-Mawṣilī wrote, around 1286/1869:

1. Various didactic poems Mosul 149,<sub>11</sub>: *Ghāyat al-ma’mūl fī uṣūl al-fiqh al-Ḥanafī; Urjūza fī ‘ilm al-ma‘ānī wal-bayān; Tanqīḥ talkhīṣ al-nukat; Manzūma fī ‘l-mantiq*.—2. *Kitāb fī ‘l-naḥw* ibid. 149,<sub>11</sub>.—3. *Maslak al-abrār ilā nikāt al-Durr al-mukhtār* (p. 428), in two volumes, ibid. 150,<sub>12</sub>.

14. Aḥmad ‘Izzat al-Fārūqī al-Mawṣilī wrote his poems in Istanbul, where he was a teacher at an *inshā*’ school.

*Dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 139.

784 | 15. Mollā Ḥasan Efendi b. Ḥusayn al-Bazzāz al-Mawṣilī was born in 1261/1845. He was a member of the Rifā‘iyya and Naqshbandiyya orders and died in 1305/1887.

Cheikho II, 33, Sarkīs 555. *Dīwān*, compiled by his student Muḥammad Efendi Shīth al-Jūmard al-Mawṣilī, whose small *Dīwān* in praise of the Prophet accompanies the other, C. 1305.

#### 4 *Baghdad*

*Tadhkirat al-shu‘arā’ aw shu‘arā’ Baghdād wa-kuttābuhā fī ayyām wizārat al-marḥūm Dā‘ūd Bāshā, ta’līf ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Khaṭībī al-Dahrābā’ī*, ed. Anastase Mārī Karmel, Baghdad 1936. Maḥmūd Shukrī al-Ālūsī, *al-Misk al-adḥfar, tarājim ‘ulamā’ Baghdād fī ‘l-qarn al-thānī ‘ashar wal-thālith ‘ashar*, Baghdad 1348/1935. Muḥammad Bahjat al-Atharī, *A’lām al-Iraq*, Baghdad 1345.

In the capital of Iraq, the art of literature was mainly controlled by two families: the Suwaydīs of Samarra, and the Ālūsīs of Ālūs, near ‘Ānāt.

1. Mollā Kāẓim al-Uzurī al-Baghdādī was, around the turn of the 12th/13th century, the most popular poet in Iraq.

Sarkīs 1540. 1. *Dōwān*, Tehran 1301, Bombay 1320, samples of his poems in *al-Ṭraqīyyāt* 1, Sidon 1931, 138/50.—2. *Qirān al-shi‘r al-akbar wa-furqān al-faṣl al-azhar*, a *qaṣīda* in praise of the Prophet with a *takhmīs* by Jābir b. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn al-Rabā‘ī al-Kāẓimī, Bombay 1300.—3. *Durar al-la‘ālī*, in praise of Muḥammad and Fāṭima, in Ibn Abi ‘l-Ḥadīd, *al-Qaṣā‘id al-sab‘ al-‘Alawīyya*, Bombay 1305, 24/51.

2. Šālīḥ b. Darwīsh b. Zaynī al-Tamīmī was born in al-Kāẓimiyya. Until 1232/1817 he lived in Najaf. Then he went with Dā‘ūd Pāshā to Baghdad, dying there on 16 Sha‘bān 1261/1 September 1845.

*Al-Misk al-adhfār* 148/54. 1. *Sharak al-‘uqūl wa-gharīb al-manqūl*, a history of Dā‘ūd Pāshā in the period 1200/41, in 2 vols.—2. *Wishāḥ al-rūd wal-jawāhir wal-‘uqūd fi naẓm al-wazīr Dā‘ūd*.—3. *al-Akḥbār al-mustafāda min munādamat al-Shāhẓāda*.—4. *al-Rawḍa*, in honour of shaykh ‘Abd ‘Alī, the ruler of Ḥuwayza.

| 3. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abdallāh al-Suwaydī, who was born in 1134/1722 and died in 1220/1805. 785

*Ḥadīqat al-wuzarā’*, see Longrigg, *Four Centuries of modern Ṭraq*, Oxford 1925, p. 328.

4. Abu ‘l-Ma‘ālī ‘Alī b. Abi ‘l-Su‘ūd Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Baghdādī al-Suwaydī al-‘Abbāsī, d. 25 Rajab 1237/29 April 1822 in Damascus.

*Al-Misk al-adhfār* 73/8, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 350/2, Cheikho 1, 77, *RAAD* VIII, 449 ff. 1. *Talkhīṣ Irshād al-sālik ilā fiḥ al-imām Mālīk* p. 163.—2. *al-Iqd al-thamīn fi bayān masā’il al-dīn* C. 1329.—3. *Ta’rīkh Baghdād*, mentioned by Cheikho.

5. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abdallāh al-Suwaydī, who was born in 1175/1761 and died in 1237/1822 in Baghdad.

*Al-Misk al-adhfār* 81/7. 1. *Kaṣḥf al-ḥālik sharḥ ‘Umdat al-sālik*, p. 1319, *RAAD* VIII, 453.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Qaṭr li-muṣannifihī* Baghdad 1329.

6. Abu 'l-Fawz Muḥammad Amīn al-Suwaydī died in 1246/1830 in Burayda of the plague on his way back from the pilgrimage.

*Al-Misk al-adhfār* 82/4, Cheikho I, 88. 1. *Sabā'ik al-dhahab fī ma'rifat qabā'il al-'Arab* (see p. 165), Baghdad 1280, 1332.—2. *al-Jawāhir wal-yawāqūt fī ma'rifat al-qibla wal-mawāqīt*, RAAD VIII, 452.—3. *al-Farā'id wal-fawā'id* I, 686.—4. *Raf' al-ḡulūm 'ani 'l-wuqū' fī 'ird hādha 'l-maḡlūm*, against the *Risāla fī takfīr al-shaykh Khālīd al-Kurdī al-Naqshbandī* by Abū Sa'īd 'Uthmān, Rāmpūr I, 338,<sup>120</sup>.

6a. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Khayr 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Abdallāh (p. 502) al-Suwaydī, d. 1230/1815.

*Al-Farā'id al-saniyya fī sharḥ mukhtaliṭāt ashkāl al-Shamsiyya* I, 847.

7. Abu 'l-Thanā' Shihāb al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. 'Abdallāh al-Ālūsī al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī al-Baghdādī was born in al-Karkh on 14 Sha'bān 1217/11 December 1802. He was the son of Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn 'Abdallāh, who held professorships at various madrasas and who died of the plague in 1246/1830 (*al-Misk al-adhfār* 3/4).  
 786 At the age of fourteen, | the merchant Nu'mān al-Bajjājī<sup>2</sup> gave him a job at the madrasa that he had founded in the Sab' Abkār quarter. But it was not long before envious people had him removed, and so his brother Amīn hired him in his own madrasa in Ra's al-Qarya. In Ramaḍān 1250/January 1835, 'Alī Riḍā Pāshā heard him preach and immediately entrusted him with the directorship of Madrasat Marjān in al-Ruṣāfa, conferring upon him a rank commensurate with *al-tadrīs al-asitānī*. But when his patron was transferred to Damascus, his successor Muḥammad Najīb Pāshā treated him badly, taking the administration of the Waqf Marjān away from him, too. In 1267/1851 he made a trip to Istanbul, where he was received with full honours by the sultan and the *shaykh al-Islām*. After 21 months he returned to his homeland where he died on 16 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 1270/20 October 1854.

*Al-Misk al-adhfār* 5/25, Muḥammad Bahjat, *A'lām al-Irāq* 7 ff., Zaydān, *Mashh. al-sharq* II, 198, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A'yān al-bayān* 99/110, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 97, Sarkīs 3. 1. *Rūḥ al-ma'ānī fī tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-'aẓīm wal-sab' al-mathānī*, based on Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī, written in 1252/67, Rāghib 185/93, Cairo<sup>1</sup> I, 175, printed in 9 juz' Būlāq 1301/10, C. 1346/1927.—2. *al-Maqāmāt al-ḥalālīyya*, written in 1237/1822, Berl. 8584, lith. Karbala 1273.—3. *Nashwat*

2 Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* II, 297 says the *nisba* derives from the Persian *pārcheh*, i.e. 'piece'.

*al-shamūl fi 'l-dhahāb ilā Islāmbūl* and *Nashwat al-mudām fi 'l-'awd ila madīnat al-salām*, an account of his trip to Istanbul, Berl. 6154, Br. Mus. Suppl. 683, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 168, <sup>2</sup>v1, 66, Teh. 11, 703, printed together Baghdad 1291/3.—4. *Sharḥ al-Kharīda al-ghaybiyya* see § 3, 8, 4.—5. *al-Fayḍ al-wārid 'alā rawḍ marthiyat mawlānā Khālīd*, a commentary on the *qaṣīda* by Muḥammad al-Jawād on the occasion of the death of Abu 'l-Bahā' Khālīd al-Umawī al-Kurdī al-Naqshbandī (d. 1242/1827), lith. C. 1278, print. ibid. 1287.—6. *al-Tibyān sharḥ al-Burhān fī iṭā'at al-sultān* (by 'Abd al-Wahhāb Yāsīnzāde) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 39.—7. *al-Ṭirāz al-mud-hahhab* see § 3, 8, 3.—8. *al-Ajwiba al-'Irāqīyya 'ala 'l-As'ila al-Lāhūrīyya*, a defence of the *Aṣḥāb*, Baghdad 1301, C. 1307.—9. *al-Ajwiba al-'Irāqīyya 'ani 'l-A'sila al-Īrānīyya*, theological and philosophical questions, Baghdad 1301, C. 1314 (in the margin of the *Khawātim al-ḥikma* by 'Alī Dede al-Mawlawī), Istanbul 1317.—10. *Hāshiya 'alā sharḥ al-mu'allif 'ala 'l-Qaṭr* (p. 16), completed by his son Nu'mān, Jerusalem 1320.—11. *Kashf | al-ṭurra 'ani 'l-ghurra*, an abstract of al-Ḥārīrī's *Durrat al-ghawwās*, with a commentary, written in Istanbul, Damascus 1301.—12. *Gharā'ib al-ighitirāb wa-nuzhat al-albāb fi 'l-dhahāb wal-iqāma wal-iyāb*, a more detailed description of his trip to Istanbul, published by his son Aḥmad, Baghdad 1317.—13. *Īthāf al-amjād fī mā yaṣīḥḥu bihi 'l-istishhād* Berl. 3283.—14. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-Qādirīyya* C. 1313.—15. *Shahī al-nagham*, a biography of Shaykh al-Islām Aḥmad 'Arif Ḥikmat, an abstract of it with addenda by Maḥmūd Shukrī al-Ālūsī, *al-Zahra* 111, written in the last year of his life.—16. *Sufrat al-zād li-safarat al-jihād*, also from the last year of his life, Baghdad 1333.

787

8. His son Khayr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Barakāt Nu'mān al-Ālūsī was born on 12 Muḥarram 1252/30 April 1836. He was initially a *qāḍī* in al-Ḥilla and then in the eastern part of Baghdad. He made the pilgrimage in 1295/1878 and visited Cairo on the way. In 1300/1882 he went to Istanbul, where 'Abd al-Ḥamīd entrusted him in turn with the directorship of Madrasat al-Marjān. In 1302 he returned to Baghdad, where he died on 7 Muḥarram 1317/15 May 1899.

Muḥammad Bahjat, *A'lām al-'Irāq* 57/68, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 84, Sarkīs 7, *al-Misk al-adhfar* 51/6, *Lughat al-'Arab* IV, 343/6, 399/402. 1. *al-Ajwiba al-'aqliyya li-ashrafiyyat (fī khātamiyyat) al-sharī'a al-Muḥammadiyya wa-abadiyyatihā* Bombay 1314.—2. *Jilā' al-'aynayn fī muḥākamat al-Aḥmadayn* (a defence of Ibn Taymiyya against Ibn Ḥajar al-Haythamī) Būlāq 1292, 1298 (with Ṣafī al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-Bukhārī, *al-Qawl al-jalī fī tarjamat shaykh al-Islām Ibn Taymiyya al-Ḥanbalī* and *al-Intiqād al-rajiḥ sharḥ al-I'tiqād al-ṣaḥīḥ* by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān, p. 503, in the margin).—3. *al-Jawāb al-faṣīḥ li-mā lafaqahu 'Abd al-Masīḥ* (Ibn Ishāq al-Kindī 1, 344) Dam. Z. 49, 80,<sup>82</sup> Lahore 1306.—4. *Salis al-ghaniyyāt fī da'wat al-ṭarafayn min al-kalimāt* (on anagrams),

B. 1319.—5. *Ghālīyat al-mawāʿiz wa-miṣbāḥ al-muttaʿiz wa-qabs al-wāʿiz*, completed in 1300, Būlāq 1301, C. 1329.—6. *al-Āyāt al-bayyināt fī ʿadam samāʿ al-amwāt ʿinda ʿl-Ḥanafīyya wal-sādāt* Berl. Oct. 1089.—In Istanbul he mistakenly published the *Kitāb al-ashbāḥ wal-naẓāʾir* as a work of ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Anbārī (I, 495).—From 1342/1923 onward his grandson Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad Thābit was a professor at the Madrasat Marjān, see M. Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* II, 431/3.

788 9. Jamāl al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Maʿālī Maḥmūd b. ʿAbdallāh Bahāʾ al-Dīn al-Ālūsī Shukrī was born in al-Ruṣāfa on 19 Ramaḍān 1273/14 May 1857. He studied in Baghdad under his uncle al-Nuʿmān, became professor at al-Madrasa al-Ḥaydariyya, and then at Madrasat al-Marjān, where he was the successor of ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn ʿAlī al-Ālūsī (p. 789, 12). | He worked for the *Jarīdat al-Zawraʾ* that had been founded by Miḍḥat Pāshā in 1286/1869 and was appointed member of the *majlis al-idāra* of this publication by Jamāl Pāshā. In 1889 he took part in the Congress of Orientalists in Stockholm, when he presented book no. 2 in the prize competition organised by King Oscar II. When the British threatened Baghdad in Muḥarram 1333/December 1914, he went to ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Saʿūd in the Najd to ask him to assist the Turks. After the fall of Baghdad the British offered him several positions, all of which he turned down. He died on 4 Shawwāl 1342/10 May 1923.

Sarkīs 7, Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* II, 218/24. 1. *al-Asrār al-ilāhiyya ʿala ʿl-Qaṣīda al-Rifāʿiyya* C. 1305.—2. *Bulūgh al-arab fī maʿrifat aḥwāl al-ʿArab*, 3 vols., Baghdad 1314, ed. Muḥammad Bahjat al-Atharī, C. 1343/1925.—3. *Ghāyat al-amānī fī ʿl-radd ʿala ʿl-Nabhānī* (against his *Shawāhid al-ḥaqq*, p. 764<sub>41</sub>) C. 1327.—4. *Faṭḥ al-mannān tatimmat Minhāj al-taʾsis radd Ṣulḥ al-ikhwān*, printed in India. n.d.—5. *al-Minḥa al-ilāhiyya talkhiṣ tarjamat al-Tuḥfa al-ithnay ʿashariyya* (by ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Fārūqī, from the Persian of Ghulām Mūhammad Aslamī al-Hindī), dedicated to Sultan ʿAbd al-Ḥamid in 1301, printed in India.—6. *al-Ḍarāʾir wa-mā yasūghu lil-shāʾir dūna ʿl-nāthir* C. 1341.—7. *Sharḥ Urjūzat taʾkīd al-abwān* (of ʿAlī b. al-ʿIzz al-Ḥanafī shāriḥ *al-Hidāya*) RAAD, I, 76/83.—8. *Risālat al-siwāk* in *Majallat al-hurriyya*, Baghdad I, 67.—9. *Taʾriḫ Najd*, ed. Muḥammad Bahjat al-Atharī, C. 1343, second edition, *wa-fī ākhirihi tatimmatuhu wa-naqd lil-shaykh Sulaymān b. Samḥāj* C. 1347.—10. *Masājīd Dār al-salām Baghdād*, part two of a history of Baghdad, whose first part, *Taʾriḫ taʾsis Baghdād wa-maḥāllihā wa-quṣūrihā wa-anḥārihā wa-jusūrihā* etc. remained unfinished, written in 1321/1903, Berl. Oct. 1842, ed. Muḥammad Bahjat, C. 1346.—11. *al-Misk al-adḥfar fī tarājīm ʿulamāʾ* (*nashr mazāyā rijāl*) *Baghdād fī ʿl-qarn al-thānī ʿashar wal-thālith ʿashar*, composed in 1319/1901 as part three of

the same work, Berl. Oct. 1904, Beirut 129, later used by Cheikho, I. published by Nu'mān al-A'zamī, Baghdad 1348/1930.

10. 'Abd al-Bāqī Sa'd al-Dīn b. Maḥmūd al-Ālūsī was born in 1250/1834. In 1292/1875 he became *qāḍī* in Kirkuk, then in Bitlīs, but soon returned to his native land. He died in 1298/1881.

| *Al-Misk al-adhfar* 46/51, Sarkīs 5. 1. *Awḍaḥ manhaj ilā ma'rifat manāsik al-ḥajj* lith. C. 1277.—2. *al-Fawā'id al-Ālūsīyya 'ala 'l-Risāla al-Andalusīyya (fi 'l-'arūḍ)* Baghdad 1312. 789

11. 'Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Ālūsī was born in 1232/1817. He lost his eyesight before he was one year old. After completing his studies he lived a secluded life in al-Ruṣāfa, where he died in 1324/1906.

*Al-Misk al-adhfar* 31/8, Sarkīs 6. *Nathr al-la'ālī' fī sharḥ Naẓm al-amālī*, against several passages in the Qur'ān commentary of 'Alī al-Harawī, completed in 1272/1855, Baghdad 1330.

12. 'Alā' al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Nu'mān al-Ālūsī succeeded his father in 1317/1899 at the Madrasat al-Marjān in al-Ruṣāfa, and died in 1340/1921.

Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* 11, 2130/3. *Naẓm al-Ājurrūmiyya fī 'ilm al-naḥw*, B. 1318. His *al-Durr al-muntathir fī rijāl al-qarn al-thānī 'ashar* was unfinished.

13. Muḥammad Darwīsh b. Aḥmad Shākir b. Maḥmūd (no. 7) al-Ālūsī was born in 1293/1876. In 1324/1906 he became a member of the Maḥkamat ḥuqūq in Baghdad, in 1327/1909 a member of the Majlis al-ma'ārif and professor and preacher at the Jāmi' al-Sultān 'Alī, in 1334/1916 a member of the Majlis al-idāra, and in 1340/1922 preacher at the Jāmi' al-Shaykh Muḥammad al-Āqūlī.

Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* 11, 360/2. *Al-Fawā'id al-Ālūsīyya fī 'l-majālis al-usbū'iyya* and other works.

14. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Baghdādī died in 1298/1881 in Medina.

1. *Dīwān*, writtten in India, autograph Leid. 778.—2. Turkish translation of his account of his trip to Brazil, printed in Istanbul, see *JA* 1873, 1, 535, n. 43.



15. Dā'ūd b. Sulaymān b. Jirjis Efendi al-Baghdādī al-Naqshbandī al-Khālīdī was born in Baghdad in 1231/1816. | After the death of his father he studied in Mecca for 8 to 10 years. Later, he was active as a teacher in Baghdad. He died in 1299/1882.

Sarkīs 814. 1. *Ashadd al-jihād fī ibtāl da'wat al-ijtihād* in *Nubdha laṭīfa fī tarjamat al-shaykh D. al-B. and Minhāt al-Wahhābiyya*, with a commentary by 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Aḥmad Ḥabīb al-Baghdādī, Bombay 1305.—2. *Ṣā'iqa al-rābiya 'ala 'l-firqa al-ṣābiyya al-kadhkhābiyya*, against the Wahhābīs, Cambr. Suppl. 823.—3. *Ṣulḥ al-ikhwān min ahl al-īmān wa-bayān al-dīn al-qayyim fī tabri'at Ibn Taymiyya wa-Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-marḥūm al-sayyid Maḥmūd Efendi al-Ālūsī*, composed in 1273/1856, Rāmpūr 1, 313,<sup>238</sup>, Bombay 1306; against this 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Najdī wrote *Minhāj al-taqdīs wal-ta'sīs*, Bombay 1309.

16. Bahā' al-Dīn Muḥammad Maḥdī b. 'Alī al-Rifā'ī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṣayyādī al-Tanūkhī al-Baṣrī al-Rawwās was born in Sūq al-shuyūkh near Basra in 1220/1805. When he was 13 years old he lost his father and a brother to the plague. This was the reason that he went to the Hijaz. He lived one year in Mecca and two years in Medina. In 1238/1822 he went to Cairo to complete his studies at al-Azhar. In 1250/1835, he returned to Iraq where he joined the Rifā'iyya order. He made long voyages to Persia, India, China, Kurdistan, Anatolia, Istanbul, Rumelia, Damascus, Homs, and Hama. He died in Istanbul in 1287/1870.

Sarkīs 957 (following the preface of his *Dīwān*). 1. *al-Ḥikam al-Mahdawiyya al-multaqaṭa min Durar al-imdādāt al-nabawiyya*, B. n.d.—2. *Rafraf al-'ināya*, in verse and in prose, C. 1315.—3. *Dīwān mishkāt al-yaqīn wa-maḍajjat al-muttaqīn* C. 1315.—4. *Mi'rāj al-qulūb ilā ḥaḍarāt al-ghuyūb*, his *dīwān*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 362.

17. Abū Ismā'īl Muṣṭafā Nūr al-Dīn Efendi Wā'izzade al-Ḥusaynī al-Adhamī was born in Baghdad in 1263/1847. He was *muftī* in Liwā Ḥilla and in 1328/1910 a representative of Baghdad in Istanbul. He died on 4 Sha'bān 1331/20 July 1912.

791 | Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb* 11, 233/9. 1. *al-Unṣur al-ṭayyib fī nasab Abi 'l-Tāhir wal-Ṭayyib*, 1285.—2. *Unwān al-hidāya fī rad' arbāb al-ghawāya* 1293.—3. *al-Burhān al-jalī fī 'l-farq bayna 'l-rasūl wal-nabī wal-walī* 1299.—4. *al-Durr al-naḍīd fī aḥkām al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd* 1300.—5. Five pedagogical articles in *Jarīdat al-Zawrā'* 1310.



## 5 Basra

1. ‘Uthmān b. Sanad al-Baṣrī al-Wā’ilī al-Najdī al-Mālikī, who had moved from Najd to Basra, died in 1257/1834.

*Al-Misk al-adhfar* 141/6, *Lughat al-‘Arab* III 180, Cheikho I, 89, Sarkīs 1306. 1. *Maṭālī‘ al-su‘ūd bi-ṭayyib akhbār al-wālī Dā‘ūd*, a history of Baghdad and Basra for the years 1198–1242/1783–1828, commenced in 1241, Berl. Qu. 1338, *Mukhtaṣar* with a continuation until 1831 by Amīn b. Ḥasan al-Ḥulwānī al-Madanī, Bombay 1304, see Longrigg, *Four Centuries of Modern Irāq*, 328.—2. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik ‘alā madhhab al-imām Mālik*, versification of the *Mukhtaṣar al-Umrūsī*, Bombay 1310.—3. *Tafhīm al-mutaṭfahhim, sharḥ Ta‘līm al-muta‘allim* Kazan 1896.—4. *Sabā‘ik al-‘asjad fī akhbār Aḥmad najal Rizq al-As‘ad*, i.e. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Alma‘ī (d. 1229/1811), written in 1226/1811, Berl. 10153/4, Br. Mus. Or. 7565 (DL 60), Bombay 1315.—5. *Aṣḥa ‘l-mawārid min silsāl aḥwāl Khālīd al-Shahrazūrī* Bank. XII, 755.—6. *al-Risāla fī ‘l-taṣawwuf*, especially on the merits of his teacher Shaykh Khālīd al-Shahrazūrī (who was born in 1190/1776 in Qaradāgh, went to Delhi and in 1226/1811 to Sulaymāniyya, became a professor at al-Madrasa al-Iṣfahāniyya, wrote against the Wahhābīs, and died in 1231/1816, see Bank. XII, 755), Berl. 10125, Bank. XIII, 953.—7. *Qaṣīda* in 41 verses in *al-Manār* XII, 250.

2. ‘Abd al-Jalīl b. Yāsīn al-Baṣrī al-‘Alawī was born in Basra in 1190/1776. He took up residence in al-Zabbāra, but when Ibn Sa‘ūd conquered this town he went to Bahrain and in 1269/1834 to Kuwait, where he passed away in 1270/1854.

Cheikho I, 91, Sarkīs 1279. *Dīwān* Bombay 1300.

3. Ibrāhīm Faṣīḥ b. Ṣan‘atallāh b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad As‘ad Efendi al-Ḥaydarī wrote, in 1286/1869:

*Unwān al-majd fī bayān aḥwāl Baghdād wa-Baṣra wal-Najd* Berl. Oct. 1806, 2985, Br. Mus. Or. 7567 (DL 37).

| 4. ‘Abd al-Ghaḥfār b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. Wahb al-Akhras al-Mawṣilī was born in Mosul after 1220/1805. He studied in Baghdad under al-Ālūsī and he also worked there as a teacher. Despite a speech defect he became famous as the greatest poet of his age in Iraq. He had many patrons in Basra, with whom he spent time occasionally. He died there suddenly, on the day of ‘Arafāt of the year 1290/29 January 1874.

*Al-Misk al-adḥḥar* 119/20, *al-ʿIrāqīyyāt* I, 191/203, Cheikho II, 8, Sarkīs 405. *Al-Ṭirāz al-anḥās fī shiʿr al-Akhras*, compiled in 1298/1881 by Aḥmad ʿIzzat Pāshā al-ʿUmārī al-Fārūqī al-Mawṣilī (p. 783<sub>6</sub>), print. Istanbul 1304.

5. ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. ʿAbdallāh Bāshaʿyān wrote a history of Islam with particular emphasis on the modern history of Basra, for which he made ample use of the *Maṭālīʿ al-suʿūd*.

*Zubdat al-tawārīkh*, in 16 volumes, in the possession of Shaykh Aḥmad Bāshaʿyān in Basra, see Longrigg, 329.

## 6 *The Shīʿa of al-Ḥilla, Najaf, Karbala, and Bahrain*

Muḥammad Maḥdī al-Mūsawī al-Iṣfahānī al-Kāẓimī, *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa fī tarājīm mashāhīr mujtahidi ʿl-Shīʿa aw Tatmīm Rawḍāt al-jannāt*, I, II, Baghdad n.d. (with 16 portraits). Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Kāẓimī, *Aḥsan al-athar fī man adraka-hu fī ʿl-qarn al-rābiʿ ʿashar wa-huwa silsilat tarājīm jamāʿa min mashāhīr al-ʿulamāʾ* Baghdad 1352/1923. Le mouvement intellectuel à Najaf, *Lughat al-ʿArab* IV, 324/32. Muḥammad Muḥsin nazīl Sāmarrāʾ al-Rāzī (b. 11 Rabiʿ I 1293/7 April 1876, lived in the years 1313–29/1895–1911 in Najaf, and then in Samarra) *al-Dharīʿa ilā taṣānīf al-shīʿa* I, II, Najaf 1355/1936 (to be continued).<sup>3</sup>

793 | 1. Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Nabī al-Nisābūrī al-Hindī al-Akḥbārī was killed in 1232/1817 in al-Kāẓimiyya.

*Uṣūl al-dīn*, completed in 1227/1812, library of ʿAbd al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥillī al-Najafī, *Dharīʿa* II, 192, 732.

2. Muḥammad Kāẓim b. Muḥammad Shafīʿ al-Hazārjarībī died before 1238/1822 in Karbala.

*Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan*, with other works in the library of ʿAbd al-Ḥusayn al-Ṭihrānī in Karbala, *Dharīʿa* I, 424, 2175.

3. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAythān al-Akḥbārī al-Baḥrānī died before 1240/1824.

3 This list will have to be supplemented on the basis of the later volumes of the *Dharīʿa*. In view of the close ties between the Shīʿa of Iraq and Persia, chapter 7, 1 needs to be consulted as well.

*Urjūza fi 'l-ijtihād wal-akhbār*, included in the *Maṣādir al-anwār* of Muḥammad al-Akhhārī, print. 1342, *Dharī'a* I, 451,<sup>2223</sup>.

4. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Alī b. Muḥammad 'Abdallāh 'Abd al-Jabbār al-Qaṭīfī died in 1240/1824 in Sūq al-shuyūkh.

*Uṣūl al-dīn*, composed in 1231/1816, library of the Madrasa of Samarra, *Dharī'a* II, 192,<sup>831</sup>.

5. Muḥsin b. al-Ḥusaynī al-Kāzimī al-A'rajī died in 1230/40.

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 549/50. 1. *Rasā'il al-Shī'a*, Tehran 1321.—2. *al-Durra al-bahīyya*, *manẓūma fī fiqh al-Imāmiyya* Mashh. v, 58,<sup>193</sup>.

6. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan, a descendant of Muḥammad Shabar al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥillī al-Najafī al-Kāzimī, died in Rajab 1242/January 1828 in Kāzimayn.

1. *Aḥsan al-taqwīm*, completed in 1240, printed in Bombay (by 'Alī al-Maḥallātī), *Dharī'a* I, 286,<sup>1499</sup>.—2. *al-Uṣūl al-aṣliyya*, Ḥusayniyya library in Najaf, *ibid.* II, 178,<sup>655</sup>.—3. *al-Anwār al-sā'i'a fī 'l-'ulūm al-arba'a*: a. *al-ma'ārif al-khams al-dīniyya*; b. *al-akhlāq*; c. *'ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt*; d. *al-fiqh*, library of Ḥasan Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Kāzimī, *ibid.* II, 428,<sup>1685</sup>.—4. *Irshād al-mustabṣir fī 'l-istikhārāt*, completed in 1230/1815, printed in 1306, *ibid.* I, 520,<sup>2536</sup>.—4. *Asrār al-'ibādāt*, library of Hādī Āl Kāshif al-Ghiṭā', *ibid.* II, 52,<sup>207</sup>.

| 7. Khidr b. Shallāl al-Akfānī Āl Khaddām al-Najafī, whom Mīrzā Ḥusayn Nūrī had invited to Baghdad, died in 1256/1839. 794

1. *Jannat al-khuld fī uṣūl al-dīn wal-ṣalāh*, composed in 1242/1826, Mashh. v, 431,<sup>41</sup>.—2. *Abwāb al-jinān wal-bashā'ir al-Riḍawiyya*, composed in 1242, *ibid.* VIII, 4,<sup>20</sup> and in two libraries in Najaf, *Dharī'a* I, 74,<sup>367</sup>.—3. *al-Tuḥfa al-Gharawiyya 'alā Kitāb al-mūrāth min al-Lum'a al-Dimashqiyya*, p. 132, I, i.

8. Muḥammad Kāzim b. al-Ḥājī Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. al-Ḥājī Muḥammad Riḍā al-Kāzimī, ca. 1255/1839.

*Rasā'il* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 161.

9. Muḥammad Kāzim b. Muḥammad Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī al-Rashtī al-Jilānī al-Ḥā'irī, who died in 1259/1843.

1. *Asrār al-shahāda* (*Bayān asrār qaḍīyyat al-Ṭaff*), library of ‘Imād al-Fihriṣī in *Dharī’a* II, 46,<sup>188</sup>.—2. *al-As’ila al-Shafi’iyya*, asked by Muḥammad Shafi’, printed together with *Sharḥ al-Fawā’id al-Aḥsā’iyya*, 1274, *ibid.* II, 88,<sup>347</sup>.—3. *Uṣūl al-dīn*, Persian, *ibid.* II, 192,<sup>726</sup> = *Uṣūl ‘aqā’id ḥaqqā* Tabriz 1259.

10. Ja’far Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’ al-Najafī, who died in 1262/1846.

1. *Anwār al-faqaḥa*, MSS in *Dharī’a* II, 426,<sup>1702</sup>.—2. *al-Ḥaqq al-mubīn fī taṣwīb al-mujtahidīn wa-takḥīṭat al-Akḥbārīyyīn* (in Kentūrī 1018 anon.) Tehran 1306 (with the *Risālat al-fawz wal-ḥaqq fī ‘l-farq bayn al-Akḥbārīyyīn wal-Uṣūlīyyīn* by Farajallāh al-Dizfūlī in the margin).

11. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn Āl ‘Abd al-Jabbār al-Qaṭifī, who died in 1266/1850.

*Irshād al-bashar fī sharḥ al-Bāb al-ḥādī ‘ashar* (1, 707), library of ‘Alī al-Qaṭifī in Karbala, *Dharī’a* I, 513,<sup>2511</sup>.

12. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Najm al-Sa’dī al-Riyāḥī Qaṭṭān al-Najafī, who died in 1279/1862 in Najaf.

*Aqall al-wājibāt fī ḥajj al-tamattu’*, an abstract of the *Manāsik al-ḥajj* of his teacher, *ṣāḥib al-Jawāhir*, *Dharī’a* II, 275,<sup>1111</sup>.

13. Al-Murtaḍā b. Muḥammad Amīn al-Anṣārī al-Dizfūlī al-Tustarī al-Najafī, who died in 1281/1864.

1. *Ithbāt al-tasāmīḥ fī adillat al-sunna*, printed several times, *Dharī’a* I, 87,<sup>413</sup>.—2. *Irth*, together with *Mulḥaqāt al-ṭahāra*, printed several times, *ibid.* I, 449,<sup>2257</sup>.

795 | 14. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Āqā Muḥammad al-Numayrī, who died in 1285/1868 in Numayyir.

1. *Itmām al-ḥujja fī ithbāt wujūd al-qā’im al-ḥujja*, printed in Persia, *Dharī’a* I, 83,<sup>397</sup>.—2. *Ithhāt al-ḥujja* *ibid.* 88,<sup>423</sup>.—3. *Ibtilā’ al-awliyā’* *ibid.* 61,<sup>310</sup>.

15. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Dirāzī al-Baḥrānī, *ṣāḥib al-Ḥadā’iq*, who died in 1286/1869 in Karbala.

*Arba’ūna ḥadīthan fī faḍā’il amīr al-mu’minīn ‘am. mustakhrāja min kutub ahl al-sunna*, library of Ḥaydar Qulī Khān in Kirmānshāh, *Dharī’a* I, 421,<sup>2197</sup>.

16. Muḥammad al-Iṣfahānī, who died after 1290/1873 in Najaf.

*A'māl al-yawm wal-layla wal-usbū' wal-shuhūr wal-sana*, in several volumes as an appendix to his *Ādāb al-sunan wal-akhlāq*, autograph in the library of Ḥasan Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Kāẓimī, *Dharī'a* I, 11, 52.

17. 'Alī b. Riḍā b. Muḥammad Mahdī Baḥr al-'Ulūm al-Ṭabāṭabā'ī, who was born in 1224/1809 in Najaf, and died of the plague there in 1298/1881.

*Sharḥ 'alā Kitāb al-nāfi' Mukhtaṣar al-sharā'i'* entitled *al-Burhān al-qāṭi'*, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* II, 55/9.

18. Muḥammad Taqī b. Ḥusayn 'Alī b. Riḍā b. Ismā'īl al-Harawī al-Iṣfahānī al-Ḥā'irī died in 1299/1882 in Karbala.

Autobiography in *Nihāyat al-amal* and *Kitāb al-irth* in al-Maktaba al-Ḥusayniyya in Najaf, *Dharī'a* I, 442, 2223.

19. Al-Ḥājj Sayyid Ḥasan b. Muḥammad Bāqir Bishrawayh al-Khurāsānī lived around 1300/1883 in Karbala.

*Al-Kāfiya fi 'l-uṣūl* Mashh. VI, 22, 72.

20. Mu'izz al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-Qazwīnī al-Ḥillī al-Najafī, who died in 1300/1883.

1. *Asās al-ijād fi 'ilm al-isti'dād li-taḥṣīl milkat al-ijtihād*, written in 1285/1868, MSS in Najaf and Karbala, *Dharī'a* II, 6, 10.—2. *al-Taḥyāt fi 'ilm al-manṭiq* Najafābādhi VII, 144.

| 21. Abu 'l-Ḥusayn Ḥaydar b. Sulaymān b. Dā'ūd b. Ḥaydar al-Ḥusaynī al-Kāẓimī al-Ḥillī, who was born in 1264/1848 in Ḥilla and died in 1304/1886. 796

Sarkīs 788. 1. *'Umdat al-zā'ir wa-'uddat al-musāfir bil-ad'īya wal-ziyārāt* Najaf 1349.—2. *al-Durr al-yatīm*, his *dīwān*, Bombay 1312, sample poems in *al-Ṭarāḥiyāt* I, 95/119.—3. *al-'Iqd al-mufaṣṣal*, an *adab* work, 2 volumes, Baghdad 1331.

22. Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Hāshim b. Nāṣir b. Ḥusayn al-Kāẓimī was born in 1230/1815 and died in 1308/1890 in Najaf.

1. *Hidāyat al-anām fi sharḥ Sharā'i al-Islām bi-ṭarīq al-istidlāl 'alā wajh al-baṣṭ al-tāmm*, printed in 3 volumes, up to *Kitāb al-qadr*, in Najaf, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 11, 19/22.—2. *Wasā'il al-Shi'a fi aḥkām al-sharī'a* Persian printing 1321.

23. Luṭfallāh al-Asakī al-Larijānī al-Najafī, who died in 1311/1893.

1. *Īdāḥ al-maḍāmīn, ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Qawānīn* together with—2. *Ibṭāl dalīl al-insidād* in two libraries in Karbala.—3. *Dharī'at al-i'timād fi fahm ba'd 'ibārāt al-ustādh*, a ḥāshiya on *al-Rasā'il 'alā dalīl al-insidād*, library of Ḥasan al-Ṣadr, *Dharī'a* 11, 68,<sup>335</sup>.

24. Mīrzā Ḥabīballāh b. Mīrzā Muḥammad 'Alī al-Jilānī al-Rashtī al-Najafī al-Gharawī, the most famous teacher of his time in Najaf, died there on 14 Jumādā 11 1312/11 December 1893.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 11, 122/3. 1. *Badā'i' al-afkār fi 'ilm al-uṣūl wa-yalihi risāla fi 'l-ta'ādul wal-tarājīḥ* lith. Tehran 1313.—2. *Kitāb al-ijāra (al-mushtamil 'ala 'l-mu'āṭah wal-fuḍūlī)*, a commentary on *Mabsūṭ al-sharā'i'*, lith. Tehran 1302, 1310, 1329, *Dharī'a* 1, 122, 588.—3. *Kitāb al-ghaṣb* ibid. 1324.—4. *Risālat tajlīd al-alam* ibid.—5. *Ta'liqa mukhtaṣara 'alā Makāsib al-Anṣārī* (see ch. 6, 1, 46), superglosses on *Ta'liqat al-Māmaqānī*, ibid.—6. *al-Iltiqāt sharḥ al-Sharā'i'*, from which *Kitāb al-ghaṣb*, print. 1322, *Dharī'a* 11, 285,<sup>2156</sup>.—7. *Taqrīrāt wa-ta'liḥāt fi 'l-uṣūl* MS Najafābādhi IV, 59/62.

25. Abū Yaḥyā Ja'far b. Muḥammad b. Zayn al-Ābidīn b. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-Ḥillī al-Najafī, who was born on 13 Sha'bān 1277/25 February 1861 in Qaryat al-sāda, near Ḥilla, and died on 23 Sha'bān 1315/18 January 1898 in Najaf.

797 | Sarkīs 699. 1. *Siḥr Bābil wa-saj' al-balābil aw Tarājim al-a'yān al-afādil*, his *dīwān*, mostly panegyrics, Sidon 1331, samples in *al-Ṭraqīyyāt* 1, Sidon 1331, p. 155/68.

26. Muḥammad Ja'far b. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Ḥusaynī al-Kāshānī al-Ḥā'irī, d. 1317/1899.

*Kitāb al-irth*, together with *al-Risāla al-sharṭiyya*, print. *Dharī'a* 1, 443,<sup>2225</sup>.

27. Mīrzā Ghulām 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Harawī al-Ḥā'irī, first half of the nineteenth century.

*Mu'in al-adīb* Manch. 749.

28. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn b. Riḍā b. al-Mahdī al-Ṭabāṭabā'ī, a descendant of Baḥr al-'Ulūm, was born in 1248/1832 in Najaf and died there in 1318/1901.

Cheikho, *al-Mashriq* XVII, 236, XXIII, 383/4, Sarkīs 1226. *Dīwān*, in which he imitates the poets of the early 'Abbāsīd era with great eloquence, Sidon 1332, samples *al-'Irāqīyāt* I, 74/95.

29. Muḥammad Sa'īd b. Muṣṭafā Efendi b. Muḥammad Efendi al-Khaṭīb al-Najafī, born in 1258/1842 in al-Ruṣāfa, was a preacher and a professor at the Jāmi' al-Ḥaydariyya in Najaf and died on 20 Jumādā I 1320/26 August 1902 in Baghdad.

Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ, *Lubb al-albāb*, Baghdad 1351/1933, II, 453/4. 1. *Zubdat al-bayān fī shu'ab al-īmān*.—2. *Najāt al-mubtadī naẓm fī 'ilm al-tajwīd*.—3. His *dīwān* was lost in an uprising against the Ottoman government in Najaf in 1331/1913.

30. Muḥammad Hādī b. Muḥammad Amīn al-Ṭihrānī al-Gharawī was born in Tehran, studied in Isfahan, lived in Karbala and Najaf, and died in the latter in 1321/1903.

1. *Mahajjat al-'ulamā' fī ḥujjiyyat al-qat' wal-ẓann (al-adilla al-'aqliyya)*, lith. Tehran 1318, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 166/9.—2. *al-Istiṣhāb*, MS and printings *Dharī'a* II, 25, 94.—3. *Kitāb al-bay' min Sharā'i' al-Islām* Tehran 1320.—4. *Risālat ittiḥād al-wājid al-māhiyya*, dedicated to 'Abdallāh Muḥammad Bāqir in Karbala, *Dharī'a* I, 81, 388.—5. *al-Itqān fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, started in Sabzawār and Tehran, completed in Najaf, *ibid.* 83, 392.—6. *Mahajjat al-'ulamā' fī aṣl al-bar'a wal-ishtighāl wal-istiṣhāb wal-ta'ādul wal-tarājīḥ*, Tehran 1321.

| 31. Āqā Muḥammad Riḍā b. Muḥammad Hādī al-Hamadhānī died in 1322/1904 in Samarra. 798

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 179/80. 1. *Miṣbāḥ al-faqīh*, commentary on *al-Sharā'i'*, print. Najaf.—2. *Hāshiya 'alā Rasā'il al-Anṣārī: al-'Awā'id al-Riḍawiyya 'ala 'l-farā'id al-Murtaḍawiyya*, completed in 1308, lith. Tehran 1318.—3. *Miftāḥ al-nubuwwa* Tehran 1304.—4. *Hadīyyat al-namala ilā marji' al-milla* Bombay 1310.

32. Muḥammad Ṭāhā b. Mahdī b. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥāj al-Ṭabarsī al-Najafī, who was born in 1241/1825 in Najaf and died on 13 Shawwāl 1323/12 December 1905.

*Aḥsan al-wadʿa* I, 174/6. 1. *al-Inṣāf fī (taḥqīq) masāʾil al-khilāf min Kitāb jawāhir al-kalām fī sharḥ Sharāʾiʿ al-Islām*, with other *rasāʾil fiqhīyya*, lith. Tehran 1324, *Dharīʿa* II, 397,<sup>1592</sup>.—2. *Itqān al-maqāl ʿalā aḥwāl al-rijāl*, written in 1277/1860, Najaf 1341, *Dharīʿa* I, 83,<sup>395</sup>.—3. *al-Fawāʾid al-saniyya wal-durra al-Najafīyya* lith. 1314.—4. *Kashf al-ḥijāb fī ʾstiṣḥāb al-karr wa-muṭlaq al-istiṣḥāb*, print.

33. Muḥammad Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh al-Māmaqānī al-Najafī was born in Māmaqān on 22 Shaʿbān 1238/5 May 1822. He grew up in Karbala where his father had moved when he was eight years old. When the latter had passed away, he moved to Najaf in 1256/1840. He was there when Nasīb Pāshā raided Karbala in 1258/1842. This is probably what induced him to move to Tabriz where he lived as a merchant. He ran up debts, which he tried to cover with a failed trip to Russia. He returned to Najaf where he died on 18 Muḥarram 1325/23 March 1905.

*Aḥsan al-wadʿa* I, 169/74. 1. *Ghāyat al-amal, taʿlīq* on the *Makāsib* of his teacher al-Anṣārī, lith. Tehran 1317.—2. *Dharāʾiʿ al-Islām* in several volumes.—3. *Istiḥbāb bushra ʾl-wuṣūl ilā asrār ʾilm al-uṣūl* in 7 volumes, composed in 1296/1879, Berl. Oct. 3358, Najafābādhī 1144/50.

33a. His son ʿAbdallāh al-Māmaqānī al-Gharawī wrote:

799 | 1. *Tanqīḥ al-maqāl fī aḥwāl al-rijāl*, 3 vols., Najaf 1349/52.—2. *Makhzan al-maʾānī*, a biography of his father, printed behind *Miqyās al-hidāya*, Najaf 1345.—3. *Irshād al-mustabṣirīn (risāla ʿamaliyya fatwāʾiyya fī tamām al-fiqh)* print. 1342.—4. *Ijābat al-suʾūl fī ʾntiṣāf al-mahr bi-mawt aḥad al-zawjayn qabl al-dukhūl* printed in 1322 (*Dharīʿa* I, 120,<sup>579</sup>).—5. *Hidāyat al-anām fī kayfiyyat amwāl al-imām* Tabriz 1321.—6. *Kitāb al-ithnay ʿashariyya li-ṭadāmunihi ithnay ʿashar risāla fī fiqh al-Ithnay ʿashariyya* Najaf 1344.—7. *Mirʾāt al-rashāsh fī ʾl-waṣiyya lil-aḥibbāʾ wal-awlād wa-yalihā Mirʾāt al-kamāl li-man arāda darak maṣāliḥ al-aʿmāl* Najaf 1341.

34. Muḥammad Āl Baḥr al-ʿUlūm al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī b. Muḥammad Taqī al-Najafī, b. 21 Muḥarram 1261/31 January 1845 in Najaf, d. 11 Rajab 1326/21 August 1907 in the same city.

*Aḥsan al-wadʿa* II, 69/72. *Bulghat al-faqīr*, lith. until the end of the section on *al-wilāyāt*, Tabriz 1295, with several *rasāʾil* on *fiqh*, Tehran 1299, 1329.

35. Mūsā b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Salīm al-Ishkūʾī al-Ḥāʾirī wrote, in 1327/1908:



*Iḥqāq al-ḥaqq fī jumla min al-mabāḥith al-kalāmiyya min al-maʿād wal-miʿrāj wa-mabāḥith ʿilm al-īmān wa-inṣāfihi* Najaf 1343 (*Dharīʿa* I, 290,<sup>1520</sup>).

35. Kamāl al-Dīn Mīrzā Āqā Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Riḍawī al-Khwānsārī al-Dawlatābādī al-Najafī al-Gharawī, who died in 1328/1910.

1. *al-Ishāra ila ʿl-imāma wa-muʿtaqad al-Imāmiyya* print. 1325, *Dharīʿa* II, 98.<sup>386</sup>.—2. *Wajīza fi ʿtiqād al-Imāmiyya* Baghdad 1325.

36. Muḥammad Kāẓim al-Khurāsānī al-Harawī al-Gharawī was born in Ṭūs in 1255/1839. In 1277/1860 he went to Tehran, and in 1278 to Najaf. In 1907, he issued a fatwa there in support of the constitution and the deposition of the shah of Persia, Muḥammad ʿAlī. He died on 10 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1329/3 December 1911.

Al-Shahrastānī, *Majallat al-ʿilm* II, 7, *al-ʿIrḥān*, Sidon, v, 140, *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa*, Tehran 1324, I, 180/8. 1. *al-Kifāya fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, printed five times in Persia and twice in Baghdad. Commentaries: a. His student ʿAlī al-Qazwīnī, lith. Tehran 1341 and in the margin of the printed versions.—b. Mahdī al-Khālīshī, in the margin of the edition Baghdad 1328.—c. *al-Hidāya* by ʿAbd al-Ḥusayn al-Tustarī, | Baghdad 1330.—d. Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Qummī, 2 vols., lith. Najaf 1344.—e. Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Ḥasan al-Muʿīn al-Iṣfahānī I, lith. Tehran 1343.—2. *Ḥaṣhiya ʿalā Rasāʾil al-Anṣārī* several lith. Tehran.—4. *al-Fawāʿid al-uṣūliyya wal-fiqhiyya* Tehran 1318.—5. *al-Takmila lil-Tabṣira* lith. Tehran 1328, *Sharḥ* on it in *Majmūʿa*, Baghdad 1331.

800

37. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Nāṣir al-Jīlānī al-Māzandarānī al-Najafī, a student of Ḥabīballāh al-Rashtī (d. 1312/1894), died in 1330/1911.

*Uḥbat al-ʿibād fī yawm al-maʿād (risāla ʿamaliyya fī ʿl-ṭahāra wal-ṣalat wal-ṣawm)* Baghdad 1327, *Dharīʿa* II, 482,<sup>1892</sup>.

38. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Abi ʿl-Qāsim al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī al-Ḥāʾirī, who died in 1331/1912.

*Al-Shihāb al-thāqib (Urjūza fī ʿl-imāma)*, printed several times with a commentary by Muḥsin Aḥmad Sharīf Āl Šāḥib al-Jawāhir, d. 15 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1355/28 January 1937, printed in Najaf, *Dharīʿa* I, 462,<sup>2316</sup>.

39. Muḥammad Taqī b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Taqī Šāḥib al-Iṣfahānī Āqā al-Najafī, who died in Shaʿbān 1331/July–August 1913.

*Al-Ijtihād wal-taqlīd*, Persian printing 1296, *Dharīʿa* I, 270,<sup>1420</sup>.

40. Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Khwānsārī al-Najafī was born in 1254/1838 in Khwānsār. When he was 16 years old he went to Burūjird and in 1283/1866 to Najaf. Like a number of other scholars he worked for the British there and died on 3 Rajab 1332/29 May 1914.

*Aḥsan al-wadīʿa* II, 74/80. 1. *Uṣūl al-fiqh*.—2. *Risāla fi ʿl-mabādīʿ al-lughawīyya*.—3. *Risāla fi muqaddimat al-wājib*.—4. *Risāla fi ʿl-istiṣhāb*.—5. *Sharḥ al-Tabṣira* and other unpublished works.

41. Bāqir b. Hādī b. Ṣāliḥ b. Muʿizz al-Dīn Muḥammad Mahdī al-Mūsawī al-Qazwīnī al-Ḥillī, d. 1332/1914.

*Urjūza fī silsilat al-nasab* in *Majallat al-murshid*, Baghdad II, *Dharīʿa* I, 477,<sup>2371</sup>.

801 | 42. Muḥammad Qāsim b. Muḥammad Taqī b. Muḥammad al-ʿUrḍbādī was born in 1274/1857. He studied in Karbala, Samarra and Kāzīmāyn, and then lived seven years in Tabriz. In 1315/1897 he went to Najaf. He died in 1333/1915 in Hamadan while on pilgrimage to Mashhad.

*Aḥsan al-wadīʿa* II, 86/9. 1. *Maʿānī shattā min mabāḥith al-ʿAqāʿid al-ḥaqqa*, print. Tabriz.—2. *al-Shuhub al-thāqiba fī radd al-qāʿilīn bi-waḥdat al-wujūb*, print. Tabriz.—3. An extensive work on *fiqh* and several writings in Persian.

43. Jaʿfar b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. ʿAlī Ṣāhib al-Burhān b. Riḍā Āyatallāh Baḥr al-ʿUlūm al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī al-Najafī wrote, in 1330/1911:

*Asrār al-ʿarīfīn fī sharḥ kalām amīr al-muʿminīn (Duʿāʾ Kumayl b. Ziyād)*, Najaf 1342, *Dharīʿa* II, 51,<sup>204</sup>.

44. Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-Maḥallātī al-Gharawī.

*Al-Laʿālīʿ al-marbūṭa fī wujūb al-mashrūṭa*, in defence of the Persian constitution, Bushehr 1327.

45. Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Rashtī al-Chahārdihī al-Najafī died at the end of Muḥarram 1334/beginning December 1915.

*Aḥsan al-wadīʿa* II, 129/30. *Risāla fī sharḥ al-waqt wal-qibla min sharḥ al-jumʿa*, print. Tehran 1324.

46. Muḥammad Ridā b. ‘Alī b. Mīrzā Muḥammad Shāh ‘Abd al-‘Aẓīmī al-Ḥusaynī al-Najafī died in Ramaḍān 1334/July 1916.

1. *al-‘Iqād fī wafayāt al-ma‘šūmīn mukhtaṣaran wa-qaḍāya ‘l-Ṭaff mufaṣṣalan* Najaf 1330, *Dharī‘a* 11, 502,<sup>1966</sup>.—2. *Wasīlat al-riḍwān* ibid. 3.—3. *al-Lu‘lu’ al-murattab fī akhbār al-Barāmika wa-āl al-Muhallab* Najaf 1328.

47. Aḥmad Āl Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’ b. ‘Alī b. Ridā b. Mūsā b. Ja‘far Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’ al-Najafī died on 19 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1344/19 June 1926 in Baghdad.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 11, 104/7. 1. *Qalā‘id al-durar fī manāsik man ḥajja wa‘tamar* Baghdad 1344.—2. *Aḥsan aḥādīth fī aḥkām al-mawārith* Najaf 1341.—3. *Safīnat al-najāh* Najaf 1338, 1341 (*Dharī‘a* 1, 287,<sup>1502</sup>), Persian translation by one of his students, lith. Bombay 1340.

| 48. His brother Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn.

802

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 11, 107/8, Muḥammad al-Qazwīnī, *Aḥsan al-athar* 20/2, Sarkīs 1649, see Hartmann, *WI* 1 223. 1. *al-Dīn wal-Islām*, 2 vols., Sidon 1370/1.—2. *al-Murāja‘āt al-Rayḥāniyya* (correspondence with Amīn al-Rayḥanī, see Book 4, 3), in connection with 1, ibid. 1331, see Hartmann, *WI* 11, 287 ff.—3. *al-Āyāt al-bayyināt*: a. *al-Mawākib al-ḥikamiyya*; b. *Naqḍ bida‘ al-Wahhābiyya*; c. *Radd al-Malāḥida wal-Ṭalā‘iyya*; d. *Muzakhrafāt al-Bābiyya wal-Bahā‘iyya*; e. *Radd al-Umawiyya al-ḥadītha*, Najaf 1345.—4. *al-Tawḍīḥ fī bayān mā huwa ‘l-Injīl wa-man huwa ‘l-Masīḥ*, 1, Sidon 1331, 11, Baghdad 1340.—5. *al-Wajīza fī ‘l-fiqh*, Najaf n.d.—6. *Aṣl al-Shī‘a wa-uṣūluḥā fī bayān ‘aqā‘id al-Shī‘a fī uṣūlihim wa-furū‘ihim* Sidon 1351/1355, *Dharī‘a* 11, 169,<sup>625</sup>.—7. *al-Hudā wa-dīn al-Muṣṭafā* Sidon 1330/1.

49. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Ḥujja al-Ṭabāṭabā‘ī al-Ḥā‘irī, d. 1337/1918.

1. *Taqrīz al-asmā’, urjūza fī ‘l-riḍā* Baghdad 1331, *Dharī‘a* 1, 475,<sup>2366b</sup>.—2. *Urjūza fī ‘l-‘adad*, with other *arājīz*, Baghdad 1331, ibid. 486.<sup>2407</sup>.

50. Abū Muḥammad Ismā‘īl al-Ḥusaynī Shaykh al-Islām al-Shāwajī died on 25 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1334/4 November 1915.

*Ādāb ṣalāt al-layl*, written for his son in Najaf, *Dharī‘a* 1, 22,<sup>108</sup>.

51. Muḥammad ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-A’sam al-Najafī died in 1333/1915.

1. *Urjūza fi 'l-irth* with a commentary by his son 'Abd al-Ḥusayn, Najaf 1349, *Dharī'a* 1, 454,<sup>2278</sup>.—2. *Urjūza fi 'l-aṭ'ima wal-ashriba*, printed as *Manẓūmat al-mawā'id*, Najaf 1349, *ibid.* 462,<sup>2315</sup>.—3. *Urjūza fi 'l-riḍā'*, with a commentary by his son 'Abd al-Ḥusayn and other *arājiz*, Najaf 1349, *ibid.* 476,<sup>2367</sup>.—4. *Urjūza fi 'l-adad*, with a commentary by 'Abd al-Ḥusayn, Najaf 1349, *ibid.* 1, 486,<sup>2408</sup>.

52. Muḥammad b. Mu'izz al-Dīn (no. 20) Muḥammad Mahdī b. Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī al-Qazwīnī al-Ḥillī, who died in 1335/1917.

*Urjūza fi 'l-irth*, completed in 1332/1914, printed in Najaf (Maṭba'at al-Ḥabl al-matīn), *Dharī'a* 1, 454,<sup>2279</sup>.

53. Muḥammad Kāẓim b. 'Abd al-'Azīm al-Ṭabāṭabā'ī al-Yazdī was born in a village near Yazd. He studied in Isfahan and taught in Najaf, where he had a madrasa built for himself. He suffered persecution because he refused | to join the constitutional party and died on 18 Rajab 1337/29 April 1919.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 1, 188/93. 1. *Ta'līqāt 'alā Matājir al-Anṣārī* Tehran 1316, with *Risāla fi ḥukm al-ẓann al-muta'alliq bi-'adad al-ṣalāt wa-af'ālihā wa-kayfiyyat ṣalāt al-iḥtiyāt* and *Risāla fi munjizat al-marbiḍ*.—2. *Risālat al-'urwa al-wuthqā fi mā ta'ummu bihi 'l-balwā* printings Baghdad 1330, Bombay, Najaf, translated several times e.g. by 'Abbās al-Qummī as *al-Ghāya al-quṣwā*, 2 vols., lith. Bombay 1339 with marginal glosses by al-Fīrūzābādī.—3. *Risāla fi 'l-ta'ādul wal-tarājih*, completed in 1310, lith. Tehran 1316.—4. *al-Su'āl wal-jawāb* Najaf 1340.—5. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-Kāẓimiyya* Baghdad 1337.—6. *Majmū'at al-bustān* print. Baghdad.—7. *Ijtīmā' al-amr wal-nahy* completed in 1300, Tehran 1317, *Dharī'a* 1, 289,<sup>1407</sup>.

54. Mahdī al-Khālīṣī, see chapter 7, 1, 89.

55. Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Khwānsārī b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Āyat Allāh b. Muḥammad Mahdī (the author of the *Risālat 'adīmat al-naẓir fi aḥwāl al-baṣīr*, lith. in *Jāmi' al-fiqh*, Tehran 1270) was born on 17 Rajab 1271/6 April 1855 in Khwānsār. He studied in Isfahan and Najaf and died a martyr on 9 Jumādā 1 1346/5 November 1927.

Shākir al-Musā'id al-Baghdādī in *Jarīdat al-Ṭrāq* of 22 Jumādā 1346, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 11, 3/5. *Subul al-rashād fi sharḥ Najāt al-'ibād*, in 10 books, completed in 1304, from which *Kitāb al-ṣawm* and *Kitāb al-irth*, print. Tehran 1332.

56. Naẓar ‘Alī b. Ismā‘īl al-Sharīf al-Wā‘iz al-Kirmānī al-Ḥā‘irī, d. 1348/1929.

1. *Anīs al-nafs fi ‘l-mawā‘iz wal-akhlāq*, composed in 1328, second printing Najaf 1356, *Dharī‘a* II, 467,<sup>1816</sup>—2. *Lujjat al-la‘ālī fi ‘l-mawā‘iz wal-akhlāq al-ḥasana al-Islāmiyya* Berl. Oct. 3602.

57. Muḥammad b. Ja‘far b. ‘Abdallāh Shabar al-Ḥusaynī al-Kāẓimī lived in Basra and died in 1349/1929.

Biography in *Majallat al-murshid al-Baghdādiyya* of Ṣafar 1347. *Iksīr al-sa‘ādāt* in *Dharī‘a* II, 278,<sup>1130</sup>.

58. Murtaḍā b. ‘Abbās b. Ḥasan Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’, who died in 1349/1929.

*Urjūza fi ‘l-riḍā’*, printed behind *al-Urwa al-wuthqā*, Baghdad, *Dharī‘a* I, 477,<sup>2370b</sup>.

| 59 Faḍlallāh b. Muḥammad Ḥasan al-Nūrī al-Māzandarānī died on 15 Jumādā I 1345/23 November 1926. 804

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* II, 94/5. 1. *Faḍīlat al-‘ibād li-dhakhīrat al-ma‘ād*.—2. *Risāla fi manāsik al-ḥajj* print. Bombay.

60. Mahdī b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Gharīqī al-Shakhūrī al-Baḥrānī wrote, in 1343/1924:

*Al-Tuḥfa, urjūza fi ‘l-mabda’ wal-ma‘ād*, with an answer to two questions asked of him in Basra, print. Najaf, *Dharī‘a* I, 495,<sup>2437b</sup>.

61. Muḥammad Ḥasan Bek Kabba (?), a judge in Baldat ‘Alī al-gharbī, wrote, in 1349/1930:

*Al-Aḥkām al-shar‘iyya fi ‘l-mawārith al-Ja‘fariyya*, published in 1350 (*Maṭb. al-Hudā fi ‘l-Amāra*), *Dharī‘a* I, 443,<sup>2228</sup>.

62. Muḥammad al-Jawād b. Ḥasan b. Ṭālib b. ‘Abbās al-Balāghī al-Najafī died on 22 Sha‘bān 1352/11 December 1933.

1. *Anwār al-hudā fi ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-māddiyyīn*, print. 1340, *Dharī‘a* II, 447,<sup>1135</sup>—  
2. *Kitāb al-hudā fi ‘l-naṣā‘ih* ibid.—3. *A‘ājib al-akādhīb fi ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-Naṣārā*

*wal-kashf 'an akādhībihim* Najaf 1346, Persian transl. *Shigufti anwāri durūgh* print. ibid. II, 202,<sup>866</sup>.—4. *al-Mahdā ilā dīn al-Muṣṭafā* Sidon 1331.—5. *al-Riḥla al-madrasiyya wal-madrasa al-sayyāra fī nahj al-hudā (Radd al-Naṣārā)* Najaf 1346.

63. Mashkūr b. Muḥammad Jawād b. Mashkūr al-Hawlāwī al-Najafī, who died in 1353/1934.

1. *Urjūza fī ṣalāt al-musāfir* Sidon 1348, *Dharī'a* I, 483,<sup>2396</sup>.—2. *Urjūza fī 'l-ṣayd wal-dhibāḥa*, written in 1328, ibid. 1348, ibid. 484,<sup>2401</sup>.

64. Mahdī al-Uzurī al-Baghdādī, still alive.

*Urjūza fī uṣūl al-fiqh* Baghdad 1327 (Maṭba'at al-Ādāb), *Dharī'a* I, 461,<sup>2312</sup>.

65. Muḥammad b. Ṭāhir al-Samāwī wrote, as *qāḍī* of Najaf:

*Ibṣār al-'ayn fī aḥwāl amṣār al-Ḥusayn*, first edition Najaf 1343 (Urdu transl. by Sa'adat Ḥusayn al-Sulṭānpūrī, still unpublished), *Dharī'a* I, 65,<sup>1322</sup>.

66. 'Abd al-Mahdī b. Ibrāhīm al-Muẓaffar al-Najafī, living in 'Ushār, near Basra.

*Irshād al-umma lil-tamassuk bil-a'imma* Najaf 1348, *Dharī'a* I, 512,<sup>2510</sup>.

805 | 67. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Hamadhānī al-Kāẓimī.

*Iṣmat al-adhhān, urjūza fī 'l-manṭiq*, printed in 1298, *Dharī'a* I, 500,<sup>2464b</sup>.

68. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Baḥrānī wrote, in 1306/1888:

*Lisān al-ṣidq jawāban li-Kitāb mizān al-ḥaqq fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Naṣārā* Bombay 1307, C. 1319.—Sarkīs 531.

69. Hādī b. Ḥusayn al-Ashkūrī, born around 1325/1907.

*Al-Islām wal-Shī'a al-Imāmiyya*, Sidon 1353, *Dharī'a* II, 63,<sup>255</sup>.

70. Abu 'l-Qāsim b. 'Alī al-Akbar al-Khuwwī al-Najafī, still alive.

1. *Ajwad al-taqrīrāt fī uṣūl al-fiqh* I, Sidon 1348, II, ibid. 1354, *Dharī'a* I, 278,<sup>1458</sup>.—  
2. *Aṣl al-mukhbath (?)* Najafābādhī IV, 62,<sup>2</sup>.

71. ‘Abd al-Razzāq al-Ḥasanī al-Najafī, alive.

*Al-Aghānī al-shu‘abiyya fī shu‘ūb al-aghniya wa-tafāṣīl al-ash‘ār bi-lisān al-Ḥasaka* Baghdad 1348, *Dharī‘a* II, 250,<sup>1003</sup>.

72. Qāsim b. Ḥasan ‘Abdallāh Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn al-Jāmi‘ī al-Najafī, b. 1314/1896.

1. *al-Shi‘r al-maqbūl*, 2 vols., Najaf 1350.—2. *Amānī ‘l-khalīl fī ‘arūḍ al-Khalīl*, in *Dharī‘a* II, 345,<sup>1372</sup>.

73. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. al-Ḥājī ‘Abd al-Riḍā al-Ḥillī wrote, at the request of Muḥammad ‘Alī Hibat al-Dīn al-Shahrastānī (83), for use in court:

*Al-Aḥkām al-Ja‘fariyya fī ‘l-aḥwāl al-shakhṣiyya*, print. Baghdad 1342, *Dharī‘a* I, 296,<sup>1546</sup>.

74. In 1335/1916, having returned to Najaf after the end of the war in Iraq, Hādī b. ‘Abbās b. al-Shaykh al-Akbar al-Shaykh Ja‘far Ṣāhib Kashf al-Ghiṭā’ wrote, at the request of the renegade Thomas Muḥammad Zakī:

1. *Aḥmaduhumā aw al-Burhān al-mubīn fī man yajib ittibā‘uhu min al-nabiyyayn*, against the work of a Christian entitled *Ayyuhumā?* *Dharī‘a* I, 303,<sup>1583</sup>.—2. *Awjaz al-anbā’ fī maqtalsayyid al-shuhadā’*, together with *al-Marāthi ‘l-maqbūla al-Ḥusayniyya*, 1342, *Dharī‘a* II, 473,<sup>1848</sup>.

| 75. Ja‘far b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad Taqī b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī al-Naqī al-Rabā‘ī al-Nizārī al-Najdī was born in al-‘Amāra in Rajab 1303/April 1885.

806

*Al-Anwār al-‘Alawiyya wal-asrār al-Murtaḍawiyya fī aḥwāl amūr al-mu‘minīn ‘am. wa-faḍā‘ilihi wa-ghazawātihi wa-ba‘ḍ ash‘ārihi wa-kalimātihi qīṣār* Najaf 1343, *Dharī‘a* II, 435,<sup>1619</sup>.

76. ‘Abd al-Riḍā b. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. al-Shaykh al-Akbar Ja‘far Kāshif al-Ghiṭā’ al-Najafī, still alive.

*Al-Anwār al-Ḥusayniyya wal-sha‘ā’ir al-Islāmiyya*, in response to warnings against the *ta‘ziya* (*Marāsīm al-‘azā’ li-sayyid al-shuhadā’*) that had been published in some Indian newspapers such as *al-Ḥabl al-matīn* and *al-Iblāgh*, Bombay 1346, *Dharī‘a* II, 424,<sup>1673</sup>.

77. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Fakḥkhār b. Ma'add al-Ḥusaynī al-Najafī al-Mūsawī Bahwat al-Milla wal-Dīn.

*Al-Anwār al-muḍī'a fi 'l-ḥikma al-shar'īyya al-mustanbaṭa min al-āyāt al-ilāhiyya fi aḥwāl ṣāhib al-'aṣr wal-zamān* (Kentūrī 325 no date), Najafābādī VII, 105.

78. Aḥmad al-Karbalā'ī.

*Mu'īn al-wārithīn* Tehran 1321.

79. Muḥammad Ḥasan b. al-Shaykh Bāqir al-Najafī al-Gharawī.

*Al-Jawāhir fi 'l-fiqh* Tehran 1322.

80. Abū Ja'far Muḥammad b. Yūnus b. al-Ḥājj Rāḍī b. al-Shuwayhī al-Zuwayhirī al-Ḥamīdī al-Rabī'ī al-Ḥillī.

*Mīzān al-'uqūd* Najafābādī, VII, 114.

81. Asadallāh al-Khārqānī.

*Kashf al-fawā'id 'ani 'l-kitāb al-musammā bil-Hidāya* Najaf (Maṭba'at al-Ḥabl al-matīn) 1325.

82. Abu 'l-Majd Muḥammad Riḍā Āl al-'Allāma al-Taḳī al-Iṣfahānī wrote, in Karbala:

*Naqd falsafat Dārwin*, 2 vols., Baghdad 1331.

807 | 83. Muḥammad 'Alī Hibat al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Shahrastānī was born in Samarra in 1301/1883. He studied in Karbala and founded the *Majallat al-'ilm* in Najaf, which only lasted two years. After a sojourn of two years in India he returned to his native country. During the World War, he joined the fighting in Shu'ayba and Kūt al-'Amāra. After the foundation of the Kingdom of Iraq he became minister of education. However, he soon gave up his office to retire to Karbala. At the instigation of the king, he founded the *Majlis al-tamyīz al-Ja'farī* for Shī'ī law.

Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Kāẓimī, *Aḥsan al-athar* 41/8, Sarkīs 1154. 1. *al-Tadhkira al-ilāhiyya fi majd al-'itra al-Ḥā'iriyya* Baghdad 1320, Java 1345 with a Malay



translation.—2. *al-Hay'a wal-Islām fi 'stikhrāj muktashafāt al-hay'a al-jadīda min ṣawāhir sharī'at al-Islām* print. 1328.—3. *Mukhtaṣar Nahḍat al-Ḥusayn* print. 1345.—4. *Tawḥīd ahl al-tawḥīd* print. 1341.—5. *al-Dalā'il 'ani 'l-masā'il*, 2 vols., 1346.—6. *Asrār al-khayba min istirjā' al-Baṣra wal-Shu'ayba* printed with a Turkish translation 1334, *Dharī'a* II, 45, 176.—7. *Jabal Qāf al-kitāb al-mawsūm bil-Wāfi 'l-kāf al-mawḍū' li-tafsīr al-ma'thūrāt al-Islāmiyya* Baghdad 1346.—8. *al-Taftīsh 'an mawā'in khalq al-aḥyā'*, Tabriz 1342.—9. *Minhāj al-ḥajj* Baghdad 1342.—10. *Fayḍ al-sharaf fi iṣlāḥ Manẓūmat al-Sabzawārī* Baghdad 1345 (see 4, 1, 48).—11. *Tahrīm naql al-janā'iz al-mutaghayyira*, ibid. 1329.—12. *Mawāhib al-mashāhid fi uṣūl al-'aḳā'id*, together with *Rawāshih al-fuyūḍ fi iṣlāḥ fann al-'arūd*, Tehran 1326.

84. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Muḥammad al-Mūsawī al-Iṣfahānī al-Kāẓimī studied in Najaf and now lives in Kāẓimayn.

1. *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* see p. 792.—2. Autobiography, ibid. 37 ff.—3. *Ṣidq al-khiṭāb fi rushd al-murtāb* Kūt al-'Āmāra 1350.

85. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn b. Sa'īd b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-'Āmilī al-Jabā'ī lived in Najaf for several years and returned in 1340/1921 to Jaba'.

*Al-Īmān wal-taqwā* Sidon 1340.<sup>4</sup>

| 86. The first attempt at a defence of Shī'ī dogma against European science was undertaken by Sayyid Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Ṣadr of Najaf in his book:

808

*Al-Shī'a* Baghdad 1933, which first dealt with Aḥmad Amīn, *Fajr al-Islām* C. 1928, and then with the work by the Sunnī scholar 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Ḥiṣān, *al-Ūrūba fi 'l-mūzān: Naẓra fi ta'rīkh al-'Irāq al-siyāsī* Baghdad 1933, which was prohibited because it was considered a danger for the unity of the people of Iraq. Both writers had condemned Shī'ism as something alien to Islam, the former from

4 Three Shī'ī authors living in Syria should be mentioned here as well: 1. 'Abd al-Ḥusayn b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Mūsawī al-'Āmilī, *al-Fuṣūl al-muḥimma fi ta'līf al-umma* Sidon 1330.—2. Muḥsin b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Amīn al-Ḥusaynī al-'Āmilī, living in Damascus: a. *A'yān al-shī'a* in several volumes, 1354 ff., *Dharī'a* II, 248, 996.—b. *Iqnā' al-'ālim 'alā iqāmat al-ma'ālim*.—c. *al-Majālis al-saniyya* 1343.—d. *Janāḥ al-nāhiḍ fi ta'allum al-farā'id* Damascus 1323.—3. Sulaymān Ṣāḥir al-'Āmilī, an eloquent poet, *al-Dhakhīra ila 'l-ma'ād fi madḥ Muḥammad wa-ālihi 'l-amjad* Sidon 1330.

the point of view of Muslim culture and the latter as a Pan-Arabist patriot. In this, the latter resembled the Syrian author Anīs Zakariyyā' al-Naṣūlī, who before him had defended the politics of Mu'āwiya against 'Alī in two works that had been inspired by research carried out earlier by H. Lammens: *Mu'āwiya b. Abī Sufyān* (B. 1342) and *al-Dawla al-Umawīyya fi 'l-Sha'm* (Baghdad 1927) (see Lammens, *Mashriq* XXV, 207/10); al-Naṣūlī's work, too, had been condemned by the Iraqi government and following a public notice of 4 February 1927, the author also lost his job as a teacher of history and geography at the Teachers' College of Baghdad, see C.A. Nallino, *Or. Mod.* XIII (1933) 596/604.

Ad p. 577

## Chapter 4. North Arabia

Muḥammad Surūr al-Ṣabbān, *Adab al-Ḥijāz aw Ṣafḥa fikriyya ‘an ādāb al-nāshī’a al-Ḥijāziyya shi‘ran wa-nathran* C. 1344/1926.

1a. Muḥammad Dahmān wrote, in 1218/1803:

*Dīwān al-awliyā’*, based on the revelations of Shaykh Aḥmad al-Ṭā’ifi al-Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī al-Madanī, whom he had met in Sha‘bān of that year, Tunis, Zayt. III, 128,<sup>1511</sup>.

| 1b. Muḥammad Amīn b. Ḥabīb b. Abī Bakr b. Khidr al-Madhilālī al-Madanī 809 wrote, in 1225/1810:

*Ṭabaqāt al-fuqahā’ wal-‘ibād wal-zuhhād wa-mashāyikh al-ṭarīqa al-Ṣūfiyya wal-mu’arrikhīn wal-qurrā’ wal-nuḥāt wal-lughawiyyīn wal-shu‘arā’* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 252.

1c. Shaykh b. Muḥammad b. Shaykh b. Ḥasan al-Ja‘farī al-Bā‘alawī al-Madanī, d. 1222/1807.

*Kanz al-barāhīn al-kasbiyya wal-asrār al-wahbiyya al-ghaybiyya li-sādāt mashāyikh al-ṭarīqa al-Ḥaddādiyya al-‘Alawīyya al-Ḥasanīyya wal-shi‘biyya*, commentary on a *Nazm mashāyikhihi*, C. 1281, Sarkīs 702, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 379.

1d. Muḥammad b. Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn b. ‘Umar al-Aslamī wrote, in 1227/1812 in Medina(?):

*Al-Tarjama al-‘Abqariyya wal-ṣawla al-Ḥaydariyya lil-Tuḥfa al-ithnay ‘ashariyya or Naṣīḥat al-mu‘minīn wa-faḍīḥat al-shayāṭīn* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 970.

1e. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. Ibrāhīm al-Zubayrī, who died in 1240/1824 in Mecca.

*Fayḍ al-malik al-‘allām*, on the *ḥajj* according to al-Shāfi‘ī, on which the commentary *Irshād al-anām ilā sharḥ Fayḍ al-malik al-‘allām li-ma ‘shtamala ‘alayhi al-nusk min al-aḥkām* by Yūsuf al-Baṭṭāḥ, composed in 1244/1828, Cairo<sup>1</sup> III, 191, Bank. XIX, 2, 1876, C. 1299, 1309 (with the text in the margin).

1f. Muḥammad al-Barzanjī wrote, in 1250/1834:

1. *Naẓm al-farā'id fi ta'allum al-'aqā'id* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 32, <sup>2</sup>223,10.—2. *Sadād al-dīn etc.* (?) see p. 530, 10.

1g. Walīallāh Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. 'Abdallāh al-Mirghanī al-Maḥbūbī al-Makkī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī was born in al-Ṭā'if in 1208/1793. He lost his father when he was ten years old and was raised by his uncle Yāsīn, one of the best-known scholars in Mecca. He joined several orders and contributed greatly to the propagation of the *ṭarīqa* of his grandfather  
 810 'Abdallāh al-Mirghanī in the Hijaz. | He also preached his word in Egypt, especially in Manfalūt and Asyūt, and in the Sudan. He died in al-Ṭā'if in 1268/1851.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 415, Sarkīs 1828. 1. *al-Anwār al-mutarākima*, prayers, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 340, C. 1300, commentary *Fuyūḍ al-buḥūr al-mutalāṭima* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 35.—2. *Tāj al-tafāsīr li-kalām al-malik al-kabīr* Āṣaf. I, 536,125, 2 vols., Būlāq 1313, C. 1328 (as *Khitām al-tafāsīr* Rāmpūr I, 31,121).—3. *al-Zuhūr al-fā'iqa fi ta'rīf ḥuqūq al-ṭarīqa al-ṣādiqa* Cairo<sup>1</sup> VII, 283, <sup>2</sup>I, 315, C. 1316.—4. *al-Sirr al-rabbānī mawlid al-nabī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 378, C. 1312, 1331.—5. *Faṭḥ al-rasūl wa-miftāḥ bāb al-dukhūl li-man arāda ilayhi 'l-wuṣūl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 335, lith. C. n.d.—6. *Majmū' al-awrād al-kabīr* C. n.d.—7. *Majmū' yashtamil 'ala 'l-dwān al-musammā Majma' al-gharā'ib al-mufarraḡāt min laṭā'if al-khurāfāt al-dhāhibāt*, with several appendices, C. 1332.—8. *al-Nafaḥāt al-Madaniyya fi 'l-madā'ih al-Muṣṭafawiyya* lith. C. n.d.—9. *al-Nūr al-barrāq fi madḥ al-nabī al-miṣdāq* C. 1306, 1330.—10. *al-Rātīb wal-tawassul bi-asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā wa-tawassul al-rijāl al-musammā bi-Ḥabl al-wiṣāl* C. 1287.—11. *Miṣbāḥ al-asrār fi 'l-kalām 'alā Mishkāt al-anwār* (by his grandfather 'Abdallāh al-Mirghanī) C. (Maṭba'at al-Nīl) n.d.—12. *Sharḥ al-Naẓm wa-durar al-la'āl fi 'iddat rijāl shaykhinā Dhi 'l-Kamāl al-musammā fi 'l-Nafaḥāt al-Makkiyya etc.* al-Kattānī, loc. cit.

1h. His son Ja'far b. Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān al-Mirghanī al-Makkī, started in 1272/1855 (according to others in 1282/1864):

*Riyyāḍ al-madiḥ wa-jilā' kulli dhī wudd ṣaḥīḥ wa-shifā' kulli qalb jarīḥ fi dhikr al-nabī al-malīḥ*, his *dwān*, C. 1289, lith. 1324.

2. Aḥmad b. Zaynī b. Aḥmad Daḥlān, d. Muḥarram 1304/October 1886.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 290/2, Sarkīs 990. 1. *Majmū' yashtamil 'alā thalāth rasā'il: a. fi 'l-jabr wal-muqābala; b. fi 'l-waḍ'; c. fi 'l-maḡlāt* C. 1292.—2.

*Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* additionally C. 1297, 1299, 1306, Medina 1304, Mecca 1305, 1314.—3. *Manḥal al-aṭshān ‘alā Faṭḥ al-raḥmān fī tajwīd al-Qur’ān*, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1298 (together with *Ḥiḍyat al-ṣibyān* by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī al-Jāwī, no. 7, and *Faṭḥ al-aqfāl bi-sharḥ Tuhfat al-atfāl* by Sulaymān al-Jumzūrī).—5. *Risāla fī dhikr mā warada fī wa‘d al-ṣalāt wa-wa‘dihā* C. 1292.—7. a. = 4.—b. *Risāla fī ‘l-isti‘ārāt*.—c. *Risāla muta‘alliqa bi-jā‘a Zayd*, written in 1269.—d. *Risāla fī ‘l-mabniyyāt*.—e. *Risāla fī bayān anna ‘l-‘ilm min ayyi ‘l-maḥqūlāt*, written in 1268, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1298, 1302, 1345.—f. *Risāla tata‘allaq bi-ru‘yat al-mu‘minīn rabbahum yawm al-qiyāma* C. 1298.—g. *Risāla fī ma‘nā qawlihi* (sura 4,<sub>81</sub>) *wa-bayān al-radd ‘alā qawl al-Mu‘tazila bi-khalq al-af‘āl*, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1298.—h. = 12.—i. = 13.—8. in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1298, Mecca 1307.— | 9. *Faṭḥ al-jawād al-mannān etc.*, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1298, 1908, Mecca 1307.—12. *al-Durar al-saniyya fī ‘l-radd ‘alā ‘l-Wahhābiyya* additionally C. 1319, B. n.d.; against which ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Sindī wrote *Ṣiḡānat al-insān ‘an waswasat al-Shaykh Daḥlān* Delhi 1890, and ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Fakhr al-Dīn wrote *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn* (see ad 3b).—13. *Risālat al-naṣr etc.* additionally C. 1299, 1304.—15. *al-Sīra al-nabawiyya wal-āthār al-Muḥammadiyya* Fez, Qar. 734, additionally C. 1278 (Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 226), 1285, 1293, 1295, in the margin of *al-Sīra al-Ḥalabiyya* Būlāq 1292.—16. *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn etc.* C. 1302.—17. *Asna ‘l-maṭālib etc.* additionally C. 1323.—18. *Khulāṣat al-kalām etc.*, additionally C. 1316.—19. *al-Futūḥāt al-Islāmiyya etc.* additionally C. 1323.—21. *al-Azhār al-Zayniyya fī sharḥ matn al-Alfiyya* 1, 525.—22. *Ḥāshiyat Zubdat al-fiqh* Rāmpūr 1, 185,<sup>142</sup>.

811

3a. Muḥammad b. Sālim b. Sa‘īd Bābaṣīl, d. 1280/1863.

*Is‘ād al-rafiq wa-bughyat al-ṣadiq bi-ḥall sullam al-tawfiq fī maḥabbat Allāh ‘alā ‘l-tahqīq* Būlāq 1294 (with two works by his son in the margin).

Ad p. 578

3b. His son Muḥammad Sa‘īd b. Muḥammad Bābaṣīl, the student of Zaynī Daḥlān.

2. *Risāla fī adhkār al-ḥajj al-ma‘thūra wa-ādāb al-safar wal-ziyāra* lith. Mecca 1310, 1323.—3. *Risāla fī ‘l-ba‘th wal-nushūr fī aḥwāl al-mawtā wal-qubūr*, printed after Daḥlān’s *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn*, C. 1298.—4. *Risāla fī mā yata‘allaq bil-a‘dā’ al-sab‘a wa-Risāla fī ‘l-taḥdhīr ‘an ‘uqūq al-wālidayn etc.* in the margin of the *Is‘ād* by his father.—5. *Shurūṭ al-jum‘a* and *Jawāz al-amal al-qadīm*, together with Suyūṭī’s *Khaṣā’iṣ al-jum‘a* and Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb al-Matkabūnī’s *Ṣulḥ*

*al-jamā'atayn bi-jawāz ta'addud al-jum'atayn*, Mecca 1312. — Against his *al-Qawl al-mujdī*, which was an answer to the writings of 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Sindī and 'Abd al-Karīm b. Fakhr al-Dīn's *al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn*, Delhi 1890 (behind *Anfa' al-qasā'id fi 'l-rawā'id wal-'awā'id*) against Daḥlān's *al-Durra al-saniyya* (2, 12), Sulaymān b. Saḥmān wrote *al-Bayān al-mubdī li-shanā'at al-Qawl al-mujdī*, Amritsar 1897, in defence of Wahhābism.

3c. Nāfi' b. al-Jawharī b. Sulaymān al-Khafājī wrote, in 1281/1864, regarding the plague that ravaged the Hijaz at the time:

*Al-Durr al-maknūn fi mā yata'allaq bil-waba' wal-tā'ūn* Fir. Naz. 14 (O. Pinto 6).

4. Abū Bakr 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad Shaṭṭā' al-Bakrī al-Dimyātī.

812 1. *I'ānat al-ṭālibīn*, completed in 1300/1883, see p. 604, 2, 1, b.—2. *al-Durar al-bahiyya fi mā yalzam al-mukallaf min al-'ulūm al-shar'īyya* Mecca 1312 | (with a Javanese translation), C. 1312; commentary, *al-Anwār al-saniyya*, by his student 'Abd al-Ḥamīd (no. 9), C. 1313, 1334.—3. *Qiṣṣat al-mi'rāj*, together with the one by Najm al-Dīn al-Ghayṭī, C. 1299.—4. *al-Qawl al-mubram fi anna man' al-uṣūl wal-furū' min irthihim muḥram*, in the margin of al-Khaṭīb al-Jāwī's *al-Dā'i 'l-masmū'*, C. 1309.—5. *Kifāyat al-atqiyā' wa-minḥāj al-aṣfiyā'* on Zayn al-Dīn al-Malibārī's *Hidāyat al-adhkiyā'* p. 312.—6. *Nafḥat al-raḥmān fi manāqib al-sayyid Aḥmad Zaynī Daḥlān* lith. C. 1305.

4a. Muḥammad b. Badr al-Dīn al-Munshi' Shaykh al-Ḥaramayn wrote, in 1282/1865 in Mecca:

*Muthanna 'l-Munshi'*, on substantives that have identical consonants but different vocals and different meanings, Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 6.

4b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. 'Uthmān b. Ḥumayd al-Najdī al-Ḥanbalī was born in 'Unayza in 1236/1820. He studied there under *qāḍī* Ibn Buṭayn (d. 1282/1865) and in Mecca under Muḥammad al-Ḥudaybī (d. 1261/1845). He became *muftī* in Mecca and died on 12 Sha'bān 1295/11 August 1878 in al-Ṭā'if.

1. *al-Suḥub al-wābila 'alā ḍarā'iḥ al-Ḥanābila*, on the period from 751/1350 onward until his own time, completed 12 Jumādā II 1288/30 October 1871 in Mecca, Bank. XII, 785.—2. *Mulakhkhaṣ Bughyat al-wu'āt* see p. 196,<sup>277</sup>.—3. *Kashf al-sunna* Āṣaf. II, 1324,<sup>491</sup>.

4c. Sālīm b. ‘Abdallāh b. Sa‘īd Samīr al-Khuḍrī al-Shihri al-Shāfi‘ī started in 1277/1860 in Mecca and completed in Batavia:

1. *Safīnat al-najā’ fī uṣūl al-dīn wal-fiqh*, with the commentary *Kāshifat al-sijā’* by Muḥammad al-Nawāwī (no. 7), C. 1298, 1301, <sup>2</sup>1302, 1303, 1305, and *al-Riyāḍ al-badī’a fī uṣūl al-dīn* (see no. 6) in the margin C. 1292, 1301, 1302, 1303, 1305, 1330, Būlāq 1309, with an interlinear translation in Malay, Singapore 1295.—2. *Safīnat al-najāh fī aḥkām al-ṣalāh* Vat. v. 1080, 1.—3. *al-Lum’a al-mufāda (fī bayān al-jum’a wal-āda)*, with the commentary *Sulūk al-jāda* by al-Nawāwī (no. 7), C. 1300, Mecca 1303.

4d. Muḥammad Amīn b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāliḥ al-Naqshbandī al-Kurdī al-Ayyūbī, a descendant of Saladin and of Ḥasan b. Mūsā (see p. 473), completed, in 1299/1882 (commenced in Mecca):

*Tāj ṭabaqāt al-awliyā’ al-‘arīfīn wal-‘ulamā’ al-‘arīfīn*, in 12 volumes, one for each century, with volume 13 left unfinished, Bank. x, 665/86.

| 4e. ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥaddād wrote, in the 13th century in Mecca:

813

*Miṣbāḥ al-anām wa-jalā’ al-ḥalām fī radd shubhat al-bida’i al-Najdī allatī aḍalla biha ‘l-awāmm* Bank. x, 589, print. C. 1325 (in the margin of Zaynī Daḥlān’s *Risāla fī jawāz al-tawassul*).

4f. Ja‘far b. Aḥmad Efendi al-Rūmī al-Ḥanafī, a preacher and professor at al-Masjid al-Ḥarām, wrote:

*Tuḥfat al-mutayaqqiz wa-ṭurfat al-mutaḥaffiz* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 47.

4g. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaḍrāwī al-Makkī wrote:

1. *Nuzhat al-fikar fī tarājīm al-qarn al-thānī ‘ashar wal-thālith ‘ashar* Āṣaf. 1, 344<sub>16</sub>.—2. *Nafaḥāt al-riḍā wal-qabūl fī faḍā’il al-Madīna wa-ziyārat sayyidina ‘l-rasūl* C. 1303 and in the margin of 3.—3. *al-‘Iqd al-thamīn fī faḍā’il bāb al-‘ālamīn* Mecca 1314.

6. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān Ḥasaballāh al-Shāfi‘ī.

Ad p. 579

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 264. 1. *al-Riyāḍ al-baḍī’a fī uṣūl al-dīn wa-ba‘ḍ furū‘ al-sharī’a* C. 1292, 1301, 1303, 1305 (in the margin of the *Kāshifāt al-sijā’*, no. 7, 15), Būlāq 1309, Mecca 1311.

7. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. ‘Arabī al-Nawāwī al-Jāwī al-Bantanī, d. after 1888.

Sarkīs 1879/83, Brockelmann, *EI* III, 956. 1. *Kashf al-murūṭiyya ‘an sitār al-Ājurrūmiyya*, C. 1308.—2. *Lubb al-bayān sharḥ ‘alā Risālat al-shaykh Ḥusayn al-Mālikī fī ‘l-isti‘ārāt* C. 1301.—3. *Dharī‘at al-yaqīn ‘alā Umm al-barāhīn* (see p. 355) C. 1303, Mecca 1317.—4. *Faṭḥ al-mujīd etc.* C. 1298.—5. *al-Thimār al-yānī’a* (see no. 6) Āṣaf. II, 1150, 124, C. 1299, 1308, 1329, Būlāq 1302.—6. *al-‘Iqd al-thamīn sharḥ Faṭḥ al-mubīn urjūzat al-as’ila al-sittīn*, by Muṣṭafā b. ‘Uthmān al-Jāwī al-Qarūṭī (see p. 112), C. 1300.—7. See 4c.—8. *Targhib al-mushtāqīn etc.* Būlāq 1292, Mecca 1311.—9. *Madārij al-ṣu‘ūd ila ‘ktisā’ al-burūd aw Asāwir al-‘asjad ‘alā jawhar al-‘iqd* C. 1296, 1297, 1318, Mecca 1315.—10. *al-Durar al-bahiyya fī sharḥ al-khaṣā’iṣ al-nabawiyya*, on the *Mi‘rāj* by Barzanjī, C. 1298.—11. *Sharḥ ‘alā manẓūmat al-shaykh Muḥammad al-Dimyāṭī fī ‘l-tawassul bi-asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā* C. 1302.—12. *Nihāyat al-zayn fī irshād al-mubtadi‘īn bi-sharḥ Qurrat al-‘ayn* (see p. 604) C. 1297, 1299.—13. *al-Tawshīḥ ‘alā sharḥ Ibn Qāsim al-Ghazzī* (see I, 392) C. 1301, 1309, Mecca 1309.—15. See 4c.—16. *Sullam al-munājāt ‘alā | Safīnat al-ṣalāt lil-shaykh ‘Abdallāh b. Qāsim b. Yaḥyā al-Ḥaḍramī* (composed in 720/1320), Būlāq 1297, C. 1301, 1307.—19. *al-Ibrīz al-dānī fī mawlid sayyidinā Muḥammad al-sayyid al-‘Adnānī* lith. C. 1299.—20. *Ta’rīkh al-duwal al-Islāmiyya bil-jadāwil al-marḍiyya* lith. C. 1306.—21. *Risāla fī jawāz al-tawas-sul*, in the margin ‘Alawī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥaddād’s (4e) *Miṣbāḥ al-anām wa-jalā’ al-ḥalām*, C. 1325.—22. *Risāla fī kayfiyyat al-munāzara ma’a ‘l-Shī’a wal-radd ‘alayhim* together with ‘Abdallāh al-Suwaydī al-Baghdādī’s *al-Hujāj al-qat’iyya*, C. 1324.—23. *Tījān al-darārī* see p. 741.—24. *Qaṭr al-ghayth, sharḥ Masā’il Abi ‘l-Layth* (I, 347) C. 1301, 1303, 1309, Mecca 1311.—25. *Nihāyat al-zayn* see p. 604.—26. *Salālīm al-fuḍalā’* p. 312.—27. *Qāmi’ al-ṭighyān* ibid.—28. *Miṣbāḥ al-ẓulm* p. 519.—29. *Bughyat al-‘awāmm fī sharḥ Mawlid sayyid al-anām li-Ibn al-Jawzī* see I, 916.—30. *Faṭḥ ghāfir al-khaṭiyya ‘ala ‘l-kawākib al-jaliyya fī naẓm al-Ājurrūmiyya* Būlāq 1298.—31. *al-Fuṣūṣ al-yāqūtiyya* see p. 726.—32. *Qūt al-ḥabīb* see I, 677.—33. *al-Nahja al-jayyida li-hall naqāwat al-‘aqida* C. 1303.—34. *Hilyat al-ṣibyān* see no. 2, 3.—35. *Marāḥ Labīd li-kashf ma’na ‘l-Qur’ān al-majīd* C. 1305.—36. *Nūr al-ḥalām sharḥ ‘Aqīdat al-‘awāmm*, by Aḥmad al-Marzūqī al-Mālikī, C. 1303.—37. *Uqūd al-lujayn fī bayān ḥuqūq al-zawjayn*, written in 1294, C. 1296, 1297, 1331, Mecca 1316.—38. *Mirqāt ṣu‘ūd al-taṣḍīq bi-sharḥ Sullam al-tawfiq ilā maḥabbat Allāh ‘ala ‘l-taḥqīq li-‘Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn b. Ṭāhir al-Bā’alawī* C. 1298, 1305, 1306.—39. *Marāqi ‘l-‘ubūdiyya, al-Ajwiba al-Makkiyya*,



C. 1291.—40. *Bahjat al-wasā'il bi-sharḥ al-masā'il* on *al-Risāla al-jāmi'a wal-tadhkira al-nāfi'a bayna uṣūl al-dīn wal-fiqh li-'Alī b. Zayn al-Ḥabashī* C. 1289, 1292.

8. Muḥammad As'ad b. Ḥafid al-Jāwī completed in 1304/1886 in Medina:

*Al-Nubdha al-saniyya fi 'l-qawā'id al-naḥwiyya* Mecca 1313.

9. 'Abd al-Ḥamīd Quds b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi'ī, a student of Abū Bakr Shaṭṭā' (no. 4), was, at the beginning of the 14th century, a preacher and a professor at al-Masjid al-Ḥarām.

Sarkīs 1275. 1. *Irshād al-muhtadī ilā sharḥ Kifāyat al-muhtadī fi 'l-tawḥīd* with the original work in the margin, C. 1309.—2. *al-Anwār al-saniyya 'ala 'l-Durar al-bahiyya* see no. 4.—3. *Daf' al-shidda fi tashṭir al-Burda* Mecca 1313.—4. *al-Dhakhā'ir al-qudsiyya fi ziyārat khayr al-bariyya* C. 1321.—5. *Tāli' al-sa'd al-rafi'* *sharḥ Nūr al-badī' 'alā nazm al-badī' al-mutaḍammīn li-madh al-ḥabīb al-rafi'*, a commentary on his *badī'yya*, C. 1321.—6. *Laṭā'if al-ishārāt ilā sharḥ Tashīl al-ṭuruqāt li-nazm al-waraqāt fi 'l-uṣūl al-fiqhiyya* see I, 672.—7. *Naw' al-is'ād wal-is'āf bil-ma'mūl fi madḥ sayyidatinā jaddat al-ashrāf al-zahrā' al-batūl* (i.e. Fāṭima), written on 27 Muḥarram 1319/17 May 1901, C. 1319.—8. *Fath al-jalīl al-kāfi bi-mutamminat al-Kāfi fi 'l-may al-'arūḍ wal-qawāfi* (I, 492, 3,1), C. 1325.

| 10 Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-'Azb wrote, in Medina:

815

*Mawlūd al-nabī*, with an appendix of texts in the common vernacular on the same subject, C. 1345.

11. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sālim b. Muḥammad al-Ṣabbāgh al-Makkī wrote, in 1287/1870:

*Taḥṣīl al-marām fi akhbār al-bayt al-ḥarām wal-mashā'ir al-'izām*, autograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 125.

12. Aḥmad b. Ismā'īl al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-Barzanjī was a professor at al-Ḥarām al-Sharīf and a deputy for Medina.

Sarkīs 547. 1. *Iṣābat al-dāhī shākīlat i'rāb in lam yaḥid ilāhī* Tunis 1309, C. 1316.—2. *Jawāhir al-iklīl fi mafākhir dawlat al-Khidīwī Ismā'īl* Alexandria 1291.—3. *Fatkat al-barrād bil-Tarkazī al-mu'tariḍ 'ala 'l-qāḍi 'Iyād*, a biography of Muḥammad

b. Maḥmūd al-Shinqīṭī al-Tarkazī al-Madanī al-Makkī and a refutation of his attacks on 'Iyāḍ in his commentary on some of the latter's texts, C. 1310.—5. *al-Manāqib al-Ṣiddīqiyya* Tunis 1306.—6. *al-Naṣīha al-ʿamma li-mulūk al-Islām wal-ʿamma* C. n.d.

13. Amīn b. Ḥasan al-Ḥulwānī al-Madanī, a professor at al-Rawḍa al-Nabawiyya in Medina, took part in the Congress of Orientalists in Leiden in 1883 and died in 1898.

Sarkīs 1720. 1. *Mukhtaṣar Maṭālīʿ al-suʿūd* see p. 791.—2. An appendix on the cultivation of palm trees, *ibid.*—3. *Nashr al-hadhayān min taʾriḫ J. Zaydān* (see Book 4, 1, chapter 2) Lucknow 1307.—4. *Het Leidsche orientalistencongres, indrukken van een arabisch congreslid, vertaald en ingeleid door C. Snouck-Hurgronje*, Leiden 1883.

14. Fāliḥ b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Zāhirī (of the ʿArab al-Zawāhir in the Hijaz) al-Mahnawī (of the Banū Mahnī), moved to Medina as an adolescent. There he met al-Shaykh al-Sanūsī on 25 Dhu 'l-Qa'da 1268/22 September 1852, whom he then accompanied for a period of seven years. In 1323/1905 he went for the first time to Egypt. Later he became teacher of *ḥadīth* in Istanbul and died on 9 Shawwāl 1328/4 October 1910 in Medina.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 260/2. 1. *Anjaḥ al-masāʾifi 'l-jamʿ bayna ṣifataḥ al-sāmiʿ wal-wāʾi* C. 1331 (Sarkīs 1433 and Index 15 with printing errors).—  
 816 | 2. *Husn al-wafāʾ li-Ikhwān al-ṣafāʾ* Alexandria 1323.—3. *Ṣaḥāʾif al-ʿāmil bil-sharʿ al-kāmil* C. n.d.—4. *Taʾlīqa ʿalā Kitāb al-manḥal al-ʿadhb fi taʾriḫ Ṭarābulūs al-Gharb* (by Aḥmad Bek, and ad p. 588) print. Tripoli.

15. Muḥammad Maḥfūz b. ʿAbdallāh al-Tirmīsī al-Makkī was still alive in 1337/1918.

ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 339/40. 1. *al-Risāla al-Tirmīsīyya fi isnād al-qirāʾāt al-ʿashrīyya*, Mecca 1330.—2. *Kifāyat al-mustafid li-mā ʿalā lil-Tirmīsī min al-asānīd*, completed in 1320 in Mecca, print. C. 1332 (Fih. 1, 379/80).—3. *Mawhibat al-faḍl ʿalā Sharḥ Ibn Ḥajar Muḥammad Bāfaḍl* see p. 528, 24.

16. Aḥmad b. al-Khayr b. ʿUthmān b. ʿAlī Jamāl al-ʿAṭṭār al-Makkī al-Aḥmadī al-Hindī was born in Mecca in Dhu 'l-Qa'da 1277/June 1860. He studied there in 1295/1878. From 1296, he travelled for fifteen years between India, Java, and the Hijaz. In 1328/1910 he was still alive.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 98/102 (who had not heard of him since the Great War). 1. *al-Ḥadiyya al-Aḥmadiyya fi ’l-dhurriyya al-Mujaddidiyya*, on the descendants of ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Dihlawī, printed in India.—2. *al-Baraka al-‘amma fi shuyūkh al-ijāza al-‘amma*.—3. *Itḥāf al-ikhwān bi-asānīd mawlānā Faḍl al-Raḥmān*, print.—4. *Mu’jam waṣṭ lil-ākhidhūna ‘anhu* (i.e. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Sijillī al-Maghribī).—5. *Ḥāshiya lil-Amān lil-Burhān al-Kurānī*.—6. *al-Nafḥ al-miskī fi shuyūkh Aḥmad al-Makkī*.

Ad p. 580

## Chapter 5. South Arabia<sup>1</sup>

1. See ad p. 582, chapter 6, 1.

1a. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥaddād wrote, in 1203/1789:

1. *al-Fawā'id al-saniyya wa-dhikr nubdha min faḍā'il nisbat man yantasib bil-silsila al-nabawiyya wa-a'nī bihim al-sāda al-Alawiyya khuṣūṣan minhum al-qāṭinīn bil-jīha al-Ḥaḍramiyya etc.*, MS formerly in possession of Snouck-Hurgronje, see ZA XXVI, 239.

817 | 1b. Ismā'īl b. Muḥammad b. Ishāq wrote, around 1222/1807:

*Al-Fawā'id al-farīda wal-aqwāl al-naḥḥa, Zaydī fatwas*, Ambr. A. 75, ix, B. 103,<sup>585</sup>.

1c. Jamāl al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥsan b. ‘Alī b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-Ḥasan Amīr al-Mu'minīn al-Jafīhī (?), ca. 1235/1819 (?).

*Sulāfat al-'adas wa-lubb al-'alas fi 'l-muḍḥikāt wal-dalas*, a *dīwān* of satirical poems, Vat. v. 1413.

1d. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Miqdādī al-Ḥaḍramī wrote, in 1239/1823:

*Uddat al-musāfir wa-'umdat al-ḥājj wal-zā'ir* Pesh. 608.

1e. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl b. Ṣalāḥ al-Amīr al-Ṣan'ānī, a scholar and poet, was born in 1160/1747 and died in 1242/1826.

Al-Shawkānī I, 396/7, Zabāra II, 97/100. *Riyāḍ al-rabī' fi 'ilm al-ma'ānī wal-bayān wal-badī'* Vat. v. 1078,<sup>1</sup>.

2. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abdallāh Bā'alawī, Muftī al-Diyār al-Ḥaḍramiyya, wrote, in 1251/1836:

*Bulghat al-murshidīn fi talkhīṣ fatāwī ba'd al-a'imma min al-'ulama' al-muta'akhhirīn* C. 1303, 1325: 1. *Fatāwī ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥusayn Bāfiḥiyya*.—2. *F. al-Ashkhar ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Umar b. Yaḥyā*.—3. *F. ‘Alawī b. Saqqāf al-Jazūlī*.—4.

1 ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamid al-Saqqāf al-‘Alawī, *Ta'rikh al-shu'arā' al-Ḥaḍramiyyīn* I, C. 1353 (goes only until the eleventh century).

*F. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr.*—5. *F. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Kurdī*, in the appendix to *Ghāyat talkhīṣ al-murād min fatāwī Ibn Ziyād*. — Sarkīs 517.

2a. Abū Aḥmad ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-Ānisī al-Ṣan‘ānī was born in Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1168/August 1754. He grew up in Ṣan‘ā’, worked as a *qāḍī* in Ḥijja, among other jobs, and died in Shawwāl 1250/February 1835.

Al-Shawkānī I, 340/52, Zabāra II, 43/4, no. 258. 1. *Dīwān* Vat. v. 1068,<sup>2</sup> Ambr. NF 309.—2. *Tarjī‘ al-aṭyār bi-muraqqiṣ al-ash‘ār*, poems by other poets in the new metres of *tawshih*, *taqmī‘* and *taqfīl*, Brill–H. 160, 2101. Ambr. N. S. 488, C 53, 192 (*RSO* VIII, 315), Āṣaf. III, 280,<sup>778</sup>.

3a. Fakhr al-Islām ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥamza b. Hādī al-Dawwārī al-Ḥakīm, who died on 27 Ṣafar 1269/11 December 1852 in Ṣan‘ā’.

Zabāra II, 78/9, no. 286. *Bulghat al-muqtāt fī ma‘rifat al-awqāt* Br. Mus. Suppl. 773/4, Vat. v. 1086,<sup>1</sup> Ambr. N. F. 335, I, E 100, F 145, ii.

| 3b. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Na‘āmī al-Ḥusaynī wrote:

818

A chronicle of Yemen for the years 1215–57/1800–41, Br. Mus. Suppl. 586, iv.

4. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Ḥasanī al-Yamanī al-Kibsi, who was born in 1219/1804 in Kibs, near Ṣan‘ā’, and died in 1307/1890.

1. *al-Laṭā‘if al-saniyya etc.* additionally MS Caetani, see Nallino, *Rend. Lincei*, s. VI vol. IX, 670 ff.; this work, apparently written in haste from memory and with a lot of rhymed prose, was used in Muḥammad Zabāra, *Nayl al-waṭar min tarājīm nujabā’ al-Yaman fi ‘l-qarn al-thālith ‘ashar*, C. 1348/50, and by al-Faḍl b. ‘Alī Muḥsin al-‘Abdalī, *Hadīyyat al-zaman fī akhbār mulūk Lahij wal-Yaman*, C. 1351.—2. *Ta’rīkh al-zaman wa-sabab tafarruq al-nās fi ‘l-buldān min ladun Nūḥ ba’d al-tūfān ilā sīrat sayyid ‘Adnān*, used by C. Ansaldi, *Il Jemen nella storia e nelle leggende*, Rome 1933, pp. 259 ff.—3. *Tatimmat al-Bassāma* p. 248, II, 5, c.

6. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Shawkānī was born in Ḥujrat Shawkān on 28 Dhu ‘l-Qa‘da 1173/2 July 1760. He studied in Ṣan‘ā’ where he worked as a teacher and a *mufīṭī*. He did not follow any of the established *madhāhib*, and in his *al-Qawl al-mufīd* (no. 10) he demonstrated that such was not necessary. He died in 1250/1832.

Autobiography *Badr* II, 214/25, biography by Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Nāshir al-Shijnī in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 262, by Ḥusayn b. Muḥsin al-Subṭī, before *Nayl al-awṭār*, Zabāra II, 297/302, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 408/12, Sarkīs 1160. 1. *Ithāf al-akābir bi-isnād al-dafātir*, Hyderabad n.d. (1328), which contains his autobiography on pp. 409 ff.—2. *Irshād al-fuḥūl ilā tahqīq al-ḥaqq min ‘ilm al-uṣūl* C. 1327, 1347, abstract *Ḥushūd al-ma’mūl*, by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (p. 503), Istanbul 1296.—3. *al-Tuḥaf fī madhhab al-salaf* C. 1310.—4. *al-Ta’aqqubāt ‘ala ‘l-mawḍū‘āt* in al-Suyūṭī, *al-La’ālī’ al-maṣnū’a*, C. 1317.—5. *al-Durar al-baḥiyya fī ‘l-masā’il al-fiqhiyya (al-uṣūl)* Landb.–Br. 645, commentary *al-Darārī al-muḍī’a*, Āsaf. II, 1152/4, with an interlinear Hindustani translation by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (see 859), Delhi 1289; by the same *al-Rawḍa al-nadiyya, sharḥ al-D. al-b.* India 1290, Būlāq 1297, 1317.—versification *al-Sulūk al-saniyya fī tasmīṭ al-D. al-b.* by Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Ṣāliḥ al-‘Imrānī al-Ṣan‘ānī (d. 1264/1848, Zabāra II, 289/93) Vat. v. 1047.<sub>1</sub>.—6. *al-Fawā'id al-majmū'a fī bayān al-aḥādīth al-mawḍū'a*, Lucknow 1272, Delhi 1272, Lahore 1302, in which he followed ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī in raising unfounded suspicions about too many *ḥadīth*, al-Kattānī II, 408.—7. *al-Nukat al-badī'iyyāt ‘ala ‘l-mawḍū‘āt* in al-Suyūṭī's *al-La'ālī' al-maṣnū'a*.—8. *Nayl al-awṭār min | asrār (fī sharḥ) Muntaqa ‘l-akḥbār* Būlāq 1297 (with Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān, *Uyūn al-bārī li-ḥall adillat al-Bukhārī* in the margin).—9. *Faṭḥ al-qadīr al-jāmi‘ bayna fannay al-riwāya wal-dirāya min ‘ilm al-tafāsīr*, 1/3, C. 1349/50.—10. *al-Qawl al-mufīd fī adillat al-ijtihād wal-taqīd* C. 1343.—11. *al-Tashkīk ‘ala ‘l-tafkīk*, abstract *al-Iqlīd li-adillat al-ijtihād wal-taqīd* by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (p. 859), Istanbul 1295.—12. *Majmū'at arba‘ rasā'il*: a. *Raf‘ al-rayba ‘ammā yajūz wa-mā lā yajūz min al-ghayba*; b. *Sharḥ al-ṣudūr fī taḥrīm raf‘ al-qubūr*, together with two other treatises on the same subject, Delhi 1311.—13. *al-Durr al-naḍīd fī akḥlaṣ kalimāt al-tawḥīd* Bank. x, 582, C. 1340, 1343.—14. *Ibtāl da‘wa ‘l-ijmā‘*, a defence of music, together with Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Zaghdūn's (see p. 152) *Faraḥ al-asmā‘* and other works, Lucknow 1317.—15. *Nashr al-jawhar ‘alā ḥadīth Abī Dharr* Br. Mus. Suppl. 162.—16. *Tuḥfat al-dhākirīn* see p. 277 bottom.—17. *al-Badr al-ṭālī‘ bi-maḥāsin man ba’d al-qarn al-sābi‘* biographies of princes and scholars, e.g. about Shāh Ṭahmāsp I, 203/6, in which he bases himself on accounts of travellers in Ṣan‘ā’, especially by a Persian doctor by the name of Ibrāhīm al-‘Ajamī;<sup>2</sup> from which comes his autobiography in *Nayl al-awṭār* I, 399.—19. *al-Iqd al-munaḍḍad fī manāqib āl Muḥammad wa-maṭālib man bagḥā ‘alayhim wa-tamarrad* Ambr. C 159, iv.—20. *Kashf al-shubuhāt ‘ani ‘l-mushtabihāt* 1340, 1351.—21. *Faṭḥ al-khallāq fī jawāb masā’il al-‘allāma ‘Abd al-Razzāq* Landb.–Br. 150.—22. *Jawāb*

2 He is only interested in Ottoman history when relevant for Yemen; this is why, in his biography of Sultan Maḥmūd II, 296/8, he only gives an account of Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad ‘Alī's campaign to Arabia.

*al-muwahhidīn fī dafʿ al-shubah ʿani ʿl-mujtahidīn* ibid. 644.—23. *Rasāʾil fiqh* Āṣaf. II, 1154,<sup>165</sup>.—24. *al-Tatimma* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 94.

7. His son Shaykh al-Islām Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Shawkānī wrote:

*Al-Faṭḥ al-rabbānī fī fatāwī ʿl-imām al-Shawkānī* Āṣaf. II, 1060,<sup>76/7</sup>.

8. Ismāʿīl b. Ḥusayn Jaghmān was born in Ṣanʿāʾ in Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda of 1212/May 1798. In 1241/1825 he moved to Khawlān. In 1251/1835, the Zaydī imam al-Nāṣir li-Dīn Allāh ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. al-Mahdī ʿAbbās appointed him as a *qāḍī* in Ṣanʿāʾ. Together, they were murdered in Wādī Ḍuhr in Bāṭiniyya territory, on 9 Rabīʿ I 1256/12 May 1840.

Zabāra I, 270/2. 1. *Munāẓarat al-atrāb fī faḍl Abī Turāb* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1223, i.—2. *al-Durr al-manẓūm fī tarājīm al-thalātha al-nujūm*, on imam al-Mutawakkil ʿala ʾllāh (d. 1250/1834), Ṣafī al-Dīn Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Sirājī (killed in 1250/1834), and his student Sharaf al-Islām al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh al-Muʾayyad (d. 1251/1835), ibid. II.—3. *Dīwān*, written over the years 1227–50/1812–34, ibid. III.—4. *Mukhtaṣar Shawāhid al-tanzīl* by Abu ʿl-Qāsim ʿUbaydallāh b. ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥakīm al-Ḥaddād al-Nīsābūrī (d. 470/1079) ibid. IV.—5. *al-Simṭ al-ḥawī al-muttasīʿ majāluhu bil-rāwī*, a history of the Imams of the Zaydīs, ibid. V.—6. On the enemies of the Imams, Umayyads as well as ʿAbbāsids, ibid. VI.—7. *Uqūd al-laʾāl fī ʿaqāʾid al-āl*, completed on 29 Rabīʿ I 1238/14 December 1822, ibid. VII.

820

9. Ḥusām al-Dīn Muḥsin b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Iṣḥāq b. al-Mahdī Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Qāsim, who was born in 1191/1777 in Ṣanʿāʾ and died on 14 Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1266/2 October 1850.

Al-Shawkānī II, 78/9, Zabāra II, 201. *Dīwān*: a. *ḥumaynī malḥūn*.—b. *ḥikmī* (including the *qaṣida* on *li* in Zabāra II, 203/6) Vat. v. 1068,<sup>1</sup>.

10. Al-Qāḍī Muḥammad b. Luṭf al-Bārīʾ al-Ward, d. 1272/1855.

Zabāra II, 305, no. 478. *Akhbār aqṭāʿ al-Yaman li-mā shāʿa min al-waqāʾiʿ wal-fitan*, from 1262/1846 onward, with a continuation until 1274/1858, Vat. v. 1089.

11. Ḥusayn b. Mahdī al-Yamanī wrote, in 1264/1848 (?)

*Faṭḥ al-malik al-wahhāb*, against an anonymous work defending funerary monuments, Bank. XIX, 2, 1893.

12. Saʿīd b. ʿUbayd ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Ḥaḍramī flourished in the years 1254–89/1838–72.<sup>3</sup>

*Al-Dīwān al-musammā bil-Waqāʿiʿ bi-mā jarā bayna āl Tarīm wa-Yāfiʿ*, covering the years mentioned above, together with some *qaṣīdas* by Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlawī al-Ḥaddādī, ed. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-ʿAlawī, lith. Bombay 1315.

13. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn b. Ṭāhir b. Muḥammad Bāʿalawī, who died in Rabī II 1272/December 1855.

Zabāra II, 76, Sarkīs 518. 1. *Ṣilāt al-ahl wal-aqrabīn*, composed in 1256/1848, Āṣaf. I, 374,<sup>1812</sup>.—2. *Dīwān* ibid. I, 704,<sup>51</sup>.—3. *Sullam al-tawfiq ilā maḥabbat Allāh ʿala ʿl-taḥqiq* Bombay 1895. Commentary *Mirqāt ṣuʿūd al-taṣdiq*, see p. 874,<sup>38</sup>.—4. *Hadīyyat al-ṣiddīq, urjūza* in Aḥmad b. Zaynī Daḥlān, *Majmūʿa mushtamila ʿalā arbaʿ rasāʾil*, C. 1889, p. 28/61.—5. *Majmūʿ yashtamil ʿalā thālātha wa-ʿishrīn risāla* C. n.d.

14. An unidentified author wrote, around 1290/1873:

*Rīyād al-rayāḥīn fī akhbār al-awwalīn wal-ākhirīn*, two fragments from which, on the years 1276/81 and 1287/8, are in Br. Mus. Suppl. 1229. viii.

15. ʿAbd al-Wāsiʿ b. Yaḥyā al-Wāsiʿī al-Yamanī al-Yāfiʿī flourished around the turn of the 13th/14th century in Qurniyya.

1. *Taʾrīkh al-Yaman al-musammā Furjat al-humūm wal-ḥazan fī ḥawādith wa-tawārīkh al-Yaman* C. 1346.—2. *Īqāz dhawī ʿl-alqāb fī dhamm al-tabarruj wa-kashf al-niqāb* Damascus 1334.—3. *al-Qawl al-arshad* C. 1332.—4. *Majmūʿa*: a. *al-Mukhtaṣar fī tarkhīb wa-tarḥīb sayyid al-bashar jamaʿahu min kitāb al-Mundhirī* (I, 627) *wal-Iḥyāʾ wa-ghayrihim*.—b. *al-Laṭāʾif al-bahiyya, sharḥ al-Arbaʿīn ḥadīthan al-Silāfiyya al-Waʿdāniyya* (I, 602, 6).—c. *al-Badr al-muzīl lil-ḥazan fī faḍl al-Yaman wa-maḥāsin Ṣanʿāʾ dhāt al-minan*, completed in 1316/1898, C. 1345.

3 On the schools of the Hadramaut, of which the ones in Tarīm were closed around 1900, while the ones of Sāʿūn flourished under their founder ʿAlī al-Ḥabshī Bāʿalawī through financial support coming from as far as India and Java, see Landberg *Hadramout* 450/1. According to reports by van der Meulen and v. Wissman, *Hadramaut*, Leiden 1932, things haven't changed much since.



16. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Ḥusayn wrote, in 1314/1896:

*Ithāf dhawī ‘l-fiṭan bi-mukhtaṣar akhbār ta’rīkh al-Yaman*, an abstract of the work by Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn al-Yamanī, p. 551, see Nallino, *Rend. Acc. Lincei*, s. VI, vol. IX, 682 ff.

17. Aḥmad b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Qāra died around 1295/1878 on the way to Mecca.

Zabāra I, 105/7. *Fākihāt al-kharīf li-kull adīb ḡarīf*, an epistle in rhymed prose, Vat. v. 961,1.

18. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Idrīsī wrote, on 6 Rabī‘ II 1330/26 February 1912:

*Risāla* to a friend in Egypt on events in the land of ‘Asīr, with an appendix by a Turkish officer on his relations with him, C. 1330.

19. ‘Aydarūs b. ‘Umar al-Ḥabashī al-Bā‘alawī al-Ḥaḍramī, d. 9 Rajab 1314/27 December 1895.

*‘Iqd al-yawāqīt al-jawhariyya wa-simṭ al-‘īn al-dhahabiyya bi-dhikr ṭarīq al-sādāt al-‘Alawīyya*, 2 vols., print. 1339/40.

| 20. Al-Sayyid Abū Bakr b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-‘Alawī al-Ḥikamī al-Ḥaḍramī, who was born in 1262/1846 and died in 1341/1922.

822

1. *Dīwān*, print. 1344, *Dharī‘a* II, 59, 234.—2. *Manẓūma fī aḥkām al-Farā‘id*, with the commentary *al-Furāt al-fā‘id ‘alā ḥadā‘iq dharī‘at al-nāhiḍ ilā ta‘līm aḥkām al-F.* by ‘Abdallāh b. Qāsim al-‘Abbāsī al-Ḥusaynī (b. in Yemen, d. in Karlandī in India, see Sarkīs 1266), C. 1303.—3. *Futūḥāt al-bāḥith bi-sharḥ Taqrīr al-mabāḥith* C. 1317.

21. Muḥammad b. ‘Aqīl b. ‘Alī b. Yaḥyā al-‘Alawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥaḍramī, b. 1279/1862, d. 1350/1931 in Mukalla‘ in Yemen.

*Al-Atab al-jamīl*, printed in 1342, in which he mentions *Aḥādīth al-mukhtār ṣl’m*, *al-Naṣā‘ih al-kāfiyya*, *Dharī‘a* I, 279, 1464, see chapter 13, 57h.

22. Sultan Yaḥyā b. Ḥamīd al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Zaydī, in power since 1322/1904 (b. 1286/1869), wrote, in 1345/1926 for Aḥmad Zakī Pāshā, an:

*Ijāza* for the works that he had taught, with an *isnād* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Qāṭin (d. 1199/1785), see ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris*, II, 295.

23. Abū ‘Abdallāh Ḥumaydān b. Yaḥyā b. Ḥumaydān b. Qāsim b. Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Qāsimī al-Zaydī, era unknown.

1. *Bayān al-ishkāl fī mā ḥukiya ‘ani ‘l-Mahdī ‘am. min al-aqwāl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 68.—2. *Tadhkira tashtamil ‘alā arba‘ masā’il wa-ajwibatihā* ibid. 69.—3. *al-Taṣrīḥ bil-madhhab al-ṣaḥīḥ* ibid.—4. *al-Taḥrīf* ibid.—5. *Tanbih uli ‘l-albāb* ibid.—6. *Tanbih al-ghāfilīn ‘alā maghāliṭ al-mutawahhimīn* ibid.—7. *Kifāyat al-aḥwāl al-‘āṣima min al-i‘tizāl* ibid.—8. *al-Masā’il al-bāḥitha ‘an ma‘āni ‘l-aqwāl al-ḥāditha* ibid. 73.

24. ‘Izz al-Dīn b. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. al-Mu’ayyad b. Jibrīl al-Zaydī.

*Kanz al-as‘ād wa-zād al-ma‘ād* C. 1341, with *Ḥawāshī* by ‘Abd al-Wāsi‘ b. Yaḥyā al-Wāsi‘ī (no. 14).

25. Sālim b. Šāliḥ Bā Khaṭṭāb al-Ḥaḍramī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Anṣārī.

*Al-Durr al-thamīn fī uṣūl al-sharī‘a wa-furū‘ al-dīn* C. 1328.

## Chapter 6. Oman

1. Salīl b. Razīk wrote, around 1274/1850:

*Al-Faṭḥ al-mubīn* Paris 4853, *History of the Imams and Saiyids of 'Omān from A. D. 661–1856*, transl. from the original Arabic with notes and introduction by G.P. Badger, London 1871.

2. Sirḥān b. Sa'īd b. Sirḥān.

*Annals of 'Omān by S. b. S. b. S. of the Beni Ali Tribe of 'Omān*, transl. by E.C. Ross, London 1874.

3. Abū Bakr b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn b. 'Alī al-'Umānī, towards the end of the 13th century.

*Al-Barāhīn al-'aliyya fī kayfiyyat rātib al-ṭarīqa al-Shādhiliyya*, abstract of *Tanwīr al-talqīhāt* with glosses by Ismā'īl b. Sinna Labbāy b. Markār and a poem in praise of the author by Aḥmad Zaynī Daḥlān (p. 810) at the beginning, Madras 1910.

4. Muḥammad b. Sayḥān al-Sālimī al-'Umānī, ca. 1310/1892.

*Dīwān* in praise of his Ibādī shaykhs, poems by his students in the appendix, C. n.d. lith.

5. Abū Muḥammad 'Abdallāh b. Ḥumayd b. Sallūm al-Sālimī was the last great scholar of Oman and died in 1332/1914.

1. *Tuḥfat al-a'yān fī sīrat ahl 'Umān* vol. 1, C. <sup>1</sup>1332, <sup>2</sup>1350, vol. 2 <sup>1</sup>1347.—2. *al-Luma' al-muḍī'a min ashi'at al-Ibādīyya* lith. C. 1326.—3. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Jāmi' al-ṣaḥīḥ (lil-Rabī' b. Ḥabīb al-Azdī al-Ibādī)*, d. 170/786, see *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1885, 71/5, ad 1, 259) lith. C. 1326, 2 vols.—4. *Shams al-uṣūl*, a *manẓūma* with a commentary, *Ṭal'at al-shams*, C. 1317, 2 vols. (in the margin of *Bahjat al-anwār sharḥ Anwār al-'uqūl fī 'l-tawḥīd*).—5. *al-Ḥujaj al-muqni'a fī aḥkām ṣalāt al-jum'a* together with 4.—6. *Jawhar al-nizām fī 'ilmay al-adyān wal-aḥkām*, Ibādī cat-echism with an introduction by Ibrāhīm b. Aṭfīsh, C. 1344/1925.—Sarkīs.

## Chapter 7. Persia

E.G. Browne, *A literary History of Persia*, vol. IV, *Modern Times (A.D. 1500—1924)*, Cambridge 1930.

In Persia, too, Arabic remained the predominant language of scholarship until way into the modern era. Just like the Shī'a of Iraq, Persians writing in Arabic, not yet touched by the spirit of the modern Islam, are listed here until the present day.

The first printing press was founded in Tabriz in 1816/17 and in Tehran under Faṭḥ 'Alī Shāh (1797–1834) at the instigation of Minūchihr Khān Mu'tamad al-Dawla.

### 1 *Shī'i Theologians*

1. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Mūsawī al-Qazwīnī al-Karbālā'ī died in 1203/1788.

1. *Ḍawābiṭ al-uṣūl* (Kentūrī 2081) Āṣaf. I, 98,46, Tehran 1275.—2. *Natā'ij al-afkār* (Kentūrī 3241) Bombay 1268.

2. Āqā Muḥammad Bāqir al-Waḥīd al-Bihbihānī, d. 1206/1791.

*Al-Ijtihād wal-akhbār fi 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Akhhāriyya*, Persian printing 1314 together with *Uddat al-uṣūl* by Shaykh al-Ṭā'ifa, *Dharī'a* I, 269,1415.

3. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Abī Dharr al-Nirāqī, d. 1209/1794.

Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 219. 1. *Anīs al-mujtahidīn fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, completed in 1186/1772, *Dharī'a* II, 464,1804.

825 | 4. Muḥammad Ḥasan b. Ḥājī Muḥammad Ma'ṣūm, d. 1230/1815.

*Tanqīḥ al-maqāṣid fī 'l-uṣūl* Teh. Sip. I, 561.

5. Abu 'l-Qāsim Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Shiftī al-Jilānī al-Qummī, Ṣāhib al-Qawānīn, d. 1231/1816.

1. *al-Qawānīn al-muḥkama*, inspired by Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Dīn's *Ma'ālim al-dīn* (p. 450), written in 1205/1791 in Qom (Kentūrī 2291), Berl. 4424, Ind. Off. 1508/9, Teh. II, 48, Āṣaf. 100, Būhār II, 149, printings 1260, Tabriz 1275, 1301.—2. *al-Irth*, together with other treatises in *Ghanā'im al-ayyām*, Tehran 1319, *Dharī'a* I,

441,2216.—3. *Muʿīn al-khawāṣṣ*, Arabic adaptation of his Persian *Murshid al-ʿawāmm dar masāʾil ʿibādāt* (Teh. II, 49), Teh. Sip. I, 524.—4. *Suʿāl wa-jawāb* Persian *ibid.* 425.—5. *Jāmiʿ al-shatāt* in question and answer form, Tehran 1277.—6. *Ghanāʾim al-ayyām fī masāʾil al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām* *ibid.* 1319.

6. Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Arrānī al-Kāshānī wrote, in 1234/1818:

*Tuhfat al-akhyār fī ʿl-uṣūl* Teh. Sip. I, 558.

7. Naṣrallāh b. Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī al-Astarābādī, ca. 1236/1820.

1. *Madārij al-aḥkām* Teh. Sip. I, 609/10.—2. *Mawāzīn al-qisṭ fī ʿl-uṣūl* *ibid.* I, 620.

8. Quraysh b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Qazwīnī, one of the most prominent scholars under Fath ʿAlī Shāh, wrote, in 1240/1824 in Qazvin:

*Majmaʿ al-maṣāʾib fī nawādir al-aṭāyib*, a strongly legendary passion, Mashh. IV, 92,281.

9. Ḥāshim wrote under Fath ʿAlī, before the war with the Russians in 1826/34:

*Al-Jihādīyya* Mashh. v, 39,132, Persian transl. *ibid.* 133/5.

10. Āqā Sayyid Muḥammad b. Amīr Sayyid ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī al-Karbālāʾī al-ʿAllām al-thānī, son of one of the daughters of the persecutor of the Sufis Āqā Muḥammad ʿAlī Bihbihānī<sup>4</sup> and a student of Baḥr al-ʿUlūm (ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabāʾī, whose *Riṭyād al-fiqh* was printed in Tehran 1275), was born in Kāzimayn in 1161/1748 (or, according to others, in 1180/1766 in Karbala). He lived in Karbala, Kāzimayn and Isfahan as court theologian of Fath ʿAlī Shāh whom he would accompany on his campaign against Russia. Later, he fell into disgrace and retired to Qazvin, where he died in 1241/1825.

826

*Rawḍāt al-jannāt* 539 ff. (IV, 120), al-Kentūrī 3022, *Hadiyyat al-aḥbāb* 183. 1. *Maḥfātīḥ al-uṣūl*, with a postscript on *ijtihād* by Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Mūsawī, lith. Tehran n.d. (1296).—2. *Miftāḥ al-aḥkām*, a supplement on which in Mashh. VI, 27,89.—3. *al-Jihādīyya* Mashh. VI, 41,136.—4. *Iṣlāḥ al-ʿamal* Kentūrī 227, Bank. XIX, 2, Rāmpūr I, 166,30.—5. *Wasāʾil al-naḥāt fī ʿl-uṣūl* Mashh. VI, 30,99,101, or *al-Iṣlāḥ wa-fihi ʿl-fawz wal-falāḥ fī fiqh al-ʿibādāt wal-muʿāmalāt*,

4 Browne IV, 420, and whose *Hujjiyyat al-zann bil-akhbār* is preserved in Mashh. VI, 9, 28.

in several manuscripts in 'Irāq, *Dharī'a* II, 170,<sup>629</sup>.—6. *al-Manāhil* Teh. Sip. I, 534/8.

11. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Mahdī (no. 3) b. Abī Dharr al-Nirāqī al-Kāshānī, who was born in 1185/1771 and died in 1244/1828 (or, according to others, on 23 Rabī' II 1245/22 August 1829).

*Rawḍāt* I, 57, Kentūrī 2934, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 411. 1. *Mustanad al-Shī'a fī aḥkām al-sharī'a* Teh. Sip. I, 520, Tehran 1273.—2. *Manāhiḡ al-aḥkām fī 'l-uṣūl* ibid. 617/8, Tehran 1269.—3. *Ijtīmā' al-amr wal-naḥy*, library of Ḥasan Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Kāẓimī, *Dharī'a* I, 267,<sup>1401</sup>.—4. *Awā'id al-ayyām* Teh. Sip. I, 593/4, lith. Tehran 1266.—5. *Ayn al-uṣūl*, composed in 1208/1793, Najafābādhī IV, 52.—6. *Sayf al-umma fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-rajul al-Naṣrānī al-Pādrī* Tehran 1267.—7. *Mushkilāt al-'ulūm* Tabriz 1305, Āṣaf. II, 1766,<sup>89</sup>.—8. *Jāmi' al-sa'ādāt* Tehran 1312.—9. *Kashkūl* Persian ibid. 1295.

12. Mir 'Abd al-Fattāḥ b. 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Marāgh, a student of both Mūsā and 'Alī, the sons of Ja'far b. Khuḍayr (Khiḍr al-Najafī) (Ṣāḥib *Kashf al-ghīṭā'*, Kentūrī 2639, d. 1231/1816, *Rawḍāt* 151/2), wrote, in 1246/1830:

1. *'Unwān al-'anāwīn fī 'l-uṣūl wa-qawā'id al-uṣūl*, published after his death in 1274, Tehran 1297, Mashh. V, 88,<sup>283</sup>.—2. *Akhbār imāmat al-Bāqir 'am.* in a *Majmū'a* of his writings in the library of Hādī Āl Kāshif al-Ghiṭā' in Najaf, *Dharī'a* I, 321,<sup>1661</sup>.

13. Rāfi' b. Ḥusayn al-Jilānī wrote, in 1243/1827:

*Uṣūl al-uṣūl, sharḥ al-Ma'ālim* (p. 450), Teh. Sip. I 557/8.

827 | 14. Fakhr al-Wuzarā' Muḥammad 'Alī al-Astarābādhī wrote, in 1242/1826 for Sultan Muḥammad 'Alī Mirzā:

*Abwāb al-kunūz*, an Arabic dictionary in 4 volumes, library of Ḥājj Naṣrallāh al-Taḡawī in Tehran, *Dharī'a* I, 79,<sup>375</sup>.

15. 'Abdallāh b. Nūrallāh wrote, in 1245/1830:

*Awālim al-'ulūm*, Tabriz 1295, whose sixteenth volume, *Maqṭal al-'awālim*, constitutes an independent passion story, see Strothmann, *Zwölferschia* 156.

16. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Jaʿfar al-Mūsawī al-Tanukābunī completed in 1250/1834:

*Khulāṣat al-akhbār*, published in 1275, together with *Arbaʿīna ḥadīthan fi muṭlaq al-aḥādīth*, in *Dharʿa* I, 430,<sup>2188/90</sup>.

17. Muḥammad b. Jawād al-Shīrāzī wrote around 1255/1840:

*Al-Kawākib al-muḍrā*, against the Zaydis; the list of sources for it in Berl. 26.

18. Muḥammad Khān al-Kirmānī wrote in 1257/1841.

1. *Ḥadāʾiq al-uṣūl*, on the basis of the *Taqrīrāt* of Muḥammad Karīmkhān, his *Daqāʾiq al-ilāj* (Bombay 1315) and *Ḥaqāʾiq al-ṭibb*, composed in 1264/1849, Mashh. XVI, 12,<sup>40</sup>, Mashh. VI, 4,<sup>10</sup>.—2. *ʿIlm al-yaqīn* lith. Tehran 1304.

19. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Muḥammad Ṣādiq al-Samnānī wrote, in 1258/1842 for Mīrzā Mūsā Khān:

*Hidāyat al-ṭālibīn* in refutation of the Shaykhiyya, Mashh. I, 94,<sup>291</sup>.

20. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Naqī al-Shiftī al-Rashtī al-Bīdābādī al-Iṣfahānī, the founder of the new central mosque of Isfahan was born in 1180/1755 and died in 1260/1844.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* I, 124. 1. *Suʿāl wa-jawāb*, on more than 1,000 legal problems, Teh. Sip. I, 422/5.—2. *Sharḥ al-Mukhtaṣar al-nāfiʿ*, *Maṭāliʿ al-anwār* I, 712 (Kentūrī 2977), composed in 1248/1832, additionally Berl. Oct. 3384.

21. Ḥusayn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm Īwānkayfi al-Ṭīhrānī al-Iṣfahānī al-Rāzī, d. 1261/1845.

| *Rawḍāt al-j.* I, 313. 1. *al-Fuṣūl al-Gharawīyya fi ʿl-uṣūl al-fiqhiyya*, against the *Qawānīn* of Mīrzā Qummī (no. 5), Teh. Sip. I, 597/8, Bank. XIX, 1588, printings Tehran 1273, 1286.—On his brother Muḥammad Taqī, who died in 1248/1832, *Rawḍāt* loc. cit., author of the *Hidāyat al-mustarshidīn*, p. 450, 2, 1e.

828

22. Muḥammad Taqī b. Ḥusayn ʿAlī, a student of Muḥammad Taqī.

*Natāʾij al-afkār* Teh. Sip. I, 621.

23. Muḥammad Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad Ḥasan al-Karbāsī al-Kākhī al-Khurāsānī al-Iṣfahānī was born in 1160/1747 and died in 1261/1845, or, according to others, in 1263/1847.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* I, 10/1, *Fihrist al-Riḍawīyya* II, 130, Kentūrī 3188. 1. *Ishārāt al-uṣūl ilā mafātīḥ al-aḥkām ḥasb mā yaqtaḍihi 'l-ayyām* lith. Tehran (Tabriz?) 1245 (one of the first printed works in Persia, *Dharī'a* II, 97, 383), on the commentary of Muḥammad Sa'īd b. Qāsim al-Qabhā'ī (d. 1021/1681) on *Zubdat al-bayān fī tafsīr āyāt al-aḥkām* by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ardabīlī (d. 993/1585), p. 582.—2. *Minhāj al-hidāya* Mashh. V, 130,<sup>425</sup> Teh. Sip. I, 545/7, Najafābādī II, 128/30, Bank. XIX, 2, 1932/3.

24. Amīr Jamāl al-Ābidīn Ḥujjat al-Islām Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Naqī al-Mūsawī al-Khwānsārī, b. 22 Ṣafar 1226/19 March 1811 in Khwānsār, lived under Muḥammad Shāh (1250–64/1835–49) in Isfahan and died there on 8 Jumādā I 1313/28 October 1895.

Autobiography in I, 126/8. *Qīṣaṣ al-‘ulamā’* (by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Tanukābunī, b. 1235/1820, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 121/3, completed on 17 Rajab 1290/10 September 1873, Tehran 1304, 1309, Tabriz 1320, Bombay 1306, Lucknow 1306),<sup>5</sup> 99/124, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* II, 127/43, Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 356. 1. *Rawḍāt al-jannāt fī aḥwāl al-‘ulamā’ wal-sādāt*, vol. I, completed in 1271/1854, II, completed in 1286/1869, Mashh. XIV, 13, 38/41, Persian lith. 1304/6; an index to which that is much needed because of the absence of any alphabetical ordering in the work itself, but unfortunately not yet published, was compiled by his grand nephew Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Taqī 'l-‘Aṭā’ al-Najafī (d. 1331/1913), see *Dharī'a* I, 78,<sup>374</sup>.—2. Information on earlier Shī'ī *ḥadīth* scholars, Br. Mus. Suppl. 637.—3. *Adab al-lisān* print. *Dharī'a* I, 388,<sup>1996</sup>.—4. *Tasliyat al-ikhwān 'inda faqd al-aḥibbā'* wal-ikhwān Persian lith. 1339.—5. *Mashāriq al-shumūs sharḥ al-Durūs li-Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Nabaṭī al-Āmilī* Tehran 1311.—A list of unpublished works is given in *Aḥsan al-wadī'a*.

829 | 25 Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Muḥammad Ḥasan al-Ṭihirānī wrote, in 1265/1849:

1. *Alfiyyat al-funūn fī 'ishrīna fannan*, printed in 1275, *Dharī'a* II, 298,<sup>1196</sup>.—
2. *al-Maqālāt al-Gharawīyya fī taḥqīq al-mabāḥith al-uṣūliyya* Tabriz 1317.—
3. *Mushtaqāt fī 'l-uṣūl* Najafābādī IV, 53.

5 His *Fawā'id fī uṣūl al-dīn* lith. Tehran 1283.



26. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Sayyid Murtaḍā b. Sayyid Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabā'ī wrote, in 1250/1834:

1. *al-Durra al-manzūma fi 'l-ṭahāra wal-ṣalāh* Bank. XIX, 2, 1934 (cf. no. 43).—
2. *Tuḥfat al-ʿābidīn*, on eschatology, B. 1307.

27. Muḥammad Ja'far al-Astarābādhī, who was born in 1197/1783 and died in 1263/1847.

*Tafsīr maẓāhir al-asrār* Teh. Sip. I, 171/3.

28. Muḥammad Taqī b. Muḥammad al-Barghānī al-Qazwīnī al-Shahīd al-thālith was born in Barghān near Tehran. He studied in Qazvin. In 1264/1848 he was killed in a mosque in Bābīs at the instigation of his niece Qurrat al-ʿAyn.

Muḥammad Mahdī al-Mūsawī, *Aḥsan al-wadʿa* I, 30/5, E.G. Browne, *A Travellers Narrative* 97/8, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 421. 1. *ʿUyūn al-uṣūl*, 2 vols.—2. *Manhaj al-ijtihād fi sharḥ Sharāʿi al-Islām* I, 712.—3. *Majālis al-mu'minīn fi 'l-mawāʿiẓ wal-akhbār wal-sunan wal-āthār*, several printings.

29. Ṣadr al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ṣāliḥ b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn ʿAlī b. ʿAlī b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan al-Mūsawī al-ʿĀmilī al-Kāẓimī al-Baghdādī (al-aṣl) al-Iṣfahānī died on pilgrimage in Najaf in 1266/1850.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* 333. *Nukat al-rijāl ʿalā Muntaha 'l-maqāl* Najafābādhī, VII, 18.

30. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Qazwīnī al-Ḥā'irī died in 1264/1848 in Karbala, where he had moved because of his studies.

*Dawābiṭ al-uṣūl* Teh. Sip. I, 591/2, lith. Tehran 1270, 1291.

| 31. Ja'far b. Ishāq al-Mūsawī al-Dārābī al-Kashfī al-Burūjirdī al-Iṣṭahbanātī, d. 1267/1851. 830

1. *Ijābat al-muḍṭarrīn fi uṣūl al-dīn wa-ba'd furū'ihī wal-akhlāq al-karīma*, for Shāhẓāde Muḥammad Taqī Mīrzā b. Faṭḥ ʿAlī Shāh, print. India 1305 (*Dharī'a* I, 120, 580).—2. *Sanā' al-barq fi sharḥ al-Bāzigh min al-sharq*, a Rajab prayer, Mashh. VIII, 29, 106.—3. *Tuḥfat al-mulūk*.

32. After the murder of minister Taqī Khān Amīrī, ‘Alī Akbar wrote, in Rabī‘ I 1268/9 January 1852, in prison in Tehran:

*Al-Sharā'id fi 'ilmiyyat šan'at al-iksir* Teh. II, 724, see Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 152.

33. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-‘Alawī al-Tabrīzī, the teacher of Shāh Nāṣir al-Dīn, d. 1270/1853.

1. *Jawāhir al-Qur'ān* Tabriz 1287.—2. *Akhlāq 'izām al-'ulamā'* Tehran 1264 (*Dhari'a* I, 381, 1974).

34. Āqā Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad ‘Alī al-Bihbihānī, who was born in 1200/1785 and died in 1271/1855.

*Al-Ma'āthir wal-āthār* 102, *Majma' al-fuṣaḥā'* II, 453. 1. *al-Junna al-wāqiya* Teh. Sip. I, 563.—2. *Manẓūmat nukhabat al-wajiz* ibid. 544.

35. Ḥusayn b. Riḍā al-Burūjirdī, a student of Muḥammad al-Jabalqī was born 23 Shawwāl 1238/14 June 1822 and died after 1277/1860.

Muḥammad Maḥdī, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 50. 1. *Tuḥfat al-maqāl takshif fi 'l-ḥaqīqa 'an ḥaqīqat mā dhakarnāhu* (*manẓūma fi aḥwāl al-rijāl*), written in 1277, lith. Tehran 1313.—2. *al-Mustaṭrafāt fi 'l-alqāb wal-kunā wal-nisab* lith. Tehran 1313.

36. Najal ‘Alī b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Tabrīzī wrote, in 1280/1863:

*Jawāhir al-akhbār* lith. Tabriz n.d.

37. Šafī b. ‘Alī Akbar (p. 32) al-Mūsawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Jabalqī died in 1280/1863 in Burūjird.

831 | Muḥammad Maḥdī, *Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 40/52. 1. *al-Rawḍa al-baḥiyya fi 'l-ijāza li-waladayhi 'l-faqīh al-akbar 'Alī Akbar wal-sayyid 'Alī Aṣghar*, lith. Tehran 1280.—2. *al-Uṣūl al-Karbalā'iyya*, completed by his son ‘Alī Akbar (d. 1292/1865), entitled *al-Qawā'id al-sharīfiyya*, in 2 volumes: a. *Mabāḥith al-alfāz*; b. *al-Adilla al-'aqliyya wal-uṣūl al-'ilmiyya*, lith. Tehran 1280.

38. ‘Abdallāh al-Yazdī.

*Ḥāshiya fi 'l-manṭiq* Tabriz 1276.

39. Muḥammad Ḥasan b. Ṣaqr ‘Alī al-Māzandarānī al-Bāzfurūshī.

*Natījat al-maqāl fī ‘ilm al-rijāl* Tehran 1284.

40. Mollā Muḥsin al-Kirmānshāhī, 13th century.

*Manẓūma fī ‘l-uṣūl* Teh. Sip. I, 619.

41. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Ibrāhīm al-Tabrizī wrote in the period 1268–79/1852–62:

*Uṣūl al-fiqh*, in 3 volumes, library of Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Asadallāh al-Najafī, *Dharī‘a* II, 203, 780.

42. Sulaymān b. Ibrāhīm Khuḡā Qablān al-Qandūzī al-Balkhī, who was born in 1220/1805 in Balkh and died in 1270/1853 in Istanbul.

*Yanābī‘ al-mawadda fī shamā‘il al-nabī wa-ḡadā‘il amīr al-mu‘minīn ‘Alī* Istanbul 1301/2.

43. Mollā Āqā b. ‘Ābid b. Ramaḡān b. Zāhid al-Shirwānī al-Darbandī, famous for his captivating ‘Āshūrā sermons, died in 1286/1869 in Tehran.

Muḥammad Mahdī, *Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* I, 59/63. 1. *Khazā‘in al-aḥkām*, an abstract of *Khazā‘in al-uṣūl fī sharḥ al-Durra li-Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabā‘ī* (26) lith. Tehran 1267 and elsewhere.—2. *Iksīr al-‘ibādāt fī asrār al-shahādāt fī maqṭal al-Ḥusayn*, with many wondrous legends, Aligarh 136, 4, printed several times, e.g. Tehran 1319; Persian translation *Anwār al-sa‘ādāt*, made on the orders of Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, which is why it is also called *al-Sa‘ādāt al-Nāṣiriyya*, lith. *Dharī‘a* II, 279, 434.—3. *Risālat al-jawhara al-aṣṭurlābiyya fī ‘l-ṣinā‘a* Lucknow 1280.

44. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Aḥmad al-Najafābādhī al-Iṣfahānī, d. 1286/1869.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* I, 58/9. *Ḥaqā‘iq al-uṣūl* lith. Tehran, 1286.

| 45 ‘Alī Naqī b. Ḥasan Ḥājj Āqā b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ṭabāṭabā‘ī al-Ḥā‘irī, who died on 6 Ṣafar 1289/16 April 1872. 832

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* I, 64/5. 1. *al-Durra al-Ḥā‘iriyya fī sharḥ al-Sharā‘ī‘* lith. Tehran.—2. *al-Durra fī ‘l-‘āmm wal-khāṣṣ* lith., behind 1.

46. Murtaḍā b. Muḥammad Amīn al-Anṣārī al-Dizfūlī, who died in 1281/1864 in Najaf.

1. *Kitāb al-qaḍā' wal-shahādāt* Mashh. v, 98,<sup>316</sup>—2. *Kitāb al-ṭahāra* Tehran 1292, 1307.—3. *Kitāb al-matājir* ibid. 1300, 1323, on which *Ghāyat al-amal* by Muḥammad Ḥasan b. 'Abdallāh al-Māmaqānī, 3 vols, Najafābādhī II, 141/3.—4. *Kitāb al-makāsib*, on which: a. *Hāshiya* by Mollā al-Uṣūlī Muḥammad Kāẓim al-Khurāsānī, Tehran 1319.—b. *Ta'liqa* by Muḥammad Taqī al-Shirāzī, Persia 1333.—5. *Kitāb al-ghaṣb* Najafābādhī, II, 52.—6. *Risāla fī jawāz al-tasāmuḥ fī adillat al-sunan* Tehran 1305.—7. *Kitāb al-ṣalāt* Tehran 1305.—8. *al-Rasā'il al-arba'a* or *Farā'id al-uṣūl* Tehran 1295, with glosses: a. Mīrzā Mūsā al-Tabrizī.—b. Mīrzā Ḥasan al-Mujtahid al-Ashtiyānī (separately, Tehran 1315).—c. Muḥammad Kāẓim al-Khurāsānī al-Ṭūsī (separately, Tehran 1315).—d. Aḥmad al-Niqrīsī.—e. Mīr Fathallāh b. Ākhund 'Alī al-Khū'ī (Najafābādhī IV, 35), Persian lith. 1313/4.—other glosses by Ghulām Riḍā b. Rajab 'Alī al-Qummī, Tehran 1313.—Commentaries: a. *Wasīlat al-wasā'il* by Muḥammad Bāqir al-Yazdī, Tabriz 1291.—b. *Awthaq al-wasā'il fī sharḥ al-Rasā'il* by Mīrzā Mūsā b. Ja'far b. Luṭf'alī b. Muḥammad Ṣādiq al-Tabrizī, Tabriz 1295.—9. *Kitāb al-rijāl* Mashh. x. 9, 28.

47. Al-Ḥājī Mīrzā (Jān) Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Taqī al-Nūrī al-Ṭabarsī.

1. *Nafas al-raḥmān fī faḍā'il (manāqib) Rūḥ al-Islām sayyidinā Salmān*, written in 1285/1866 in Karbala, Tehran 1285.—2. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb fī ithbāt taḥrīf al-kitāb*, ibid. 1298.—3. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-rabbiyya al-sajjādiyya*, a prayer book, ibid. 1312.—4. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-thāniyya al-'Alawīyya al-Murtaḍawīyya*, ibid. 1312.—5. *Mustadrak al-wasā'il*, written in 1305/1887, 3 vols, ibid. 1318.—6. *Kalima ṭayyiba* Bombay 1303.—7. *al-Fayḍ al-Qudsī fī aḥwālāt al-Majlisī* Najafābādī XII, 32.—8. *al-Badr al-musha'sha' fī dhurriyyat Mūsā al-Mubārqa'* Bombay 1308.—9. *al-Najm al-thāqib fī aḥwālāt imāmina al-ghā'ib* Tehran 1304.—10. *Kashf al-astār 'an wajh al-ghā'ib 'ani 'l-abṣār* ibid. 1318.—11. *Lu'lu' marjān dar sharḥi awwal wa-duwwum i minbari Rawḍakhwānān* Lucknow 1302.—12. *Dār al-salām fī ta'bīr al-ru'yā* Tehran 1305.

48. Mollā Hādī b. al-Mahdī al-Sabzawārī al-Shirāzī, with the *takhalluṣ* Asrār, was born in Sabzawār in 1212/1798.

833 | He studied there, in Mashhad, and in Isfahan under Mollā 'Alī Nūrī. After his pilgrimage he made a stopover in Kirman. Then he returned to his native region and died there in 1295/1878 or 1289.

Gobineau, *Les religions et les philosophies dans l'Asie centrale*, 99, E.G. Browne, *A Year amongst the Persians* 1313/4, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 436/7, M. Iqbal, *Development of Metaphysics in Persia*, 175/95, Sarkīs 1000. 1. *Nibrās al-hudā*, a *manzūma* on *fiqh*, with a commentary, Br. Mus. Suppl. 335.—2. *Sharḥ al-Asmā' al-ma'rūfa bil-Jawshan al-kabīr*, completed in 1247/1831, Persian printings 1281, 1322.—3. *al-La'ālī' al-muntazima (manzūma)*, an *urjūza* on logic, together with the *Ghurur al-farā'id fi 'l-ḥikma*, Tehran 1298, 1315, commentary *Sharḥ al-Manzūma fi 'l-ḥikma*, completed in 1261/1845, lith. *ibid.* 1318.—4. *Asrār al-ḥikma* 2 vols., Tehran 1287.—5. *Urjūza fi 'l-falsafa al-'aliyya*, *Dharī'a* I, 492,<sup>426</sup>.—6. *Hāshiya 'ala 'l-Asfār al-arba'a* p. 589.—7. *Sharḥ al-Ghurur wal-durar* I, 704.—His works in Persian are listed in Browne, *loc. cit.*

49. 'Abd al-Ṣāhib Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kāshānī b. Abī Dharr al-Nirāqī, d. 1290/1873, according to others in 1298/1881.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 82/3. 1. *Mashāriq al-aḥkām* lith. Tehran 1294.—2. *Anwār al-tawḥīd fi ithbāt al-tawḥīd*, in the margin *Sharḥ ḥadīth al-Jālūt*, as a supplement to his grandfather's commentary, print. 1284, *Dharī'a* II, 422,<sup>1666</sup>.

50. Abu 'l-Qāsim b. Muḥammad 'Alī, b. 1236/1820, d. 1292/1875, was a professor in Tehran.

*Nāma'i dānishwarān* I, 472. *Risāla fi 'l-irṭh*, Teh. Sip. I, 418.

51. Ḥabiballāh 'Alīmadad al-Fārisī wrote, in 1294/1877 in Qamṣar:

*Tawḍīḥ al-bayān fi tashīl al-awzān*, print. n.p., 1313.

52. Muḥammad Kāzīm al-Ṭūsī al-Najafī, d. 1281/1864.

*Farā'id al-uṣūl* Āṣaf. I, 100,<sup>104</sup>.

53. Ḥasan b. Zayn al-Ābidīn al-Sabzawārī, wrote in 1292/1875:

*Urjūza fi 'l-falsafa al-'aliyya* with a commentary, *Kāshif al-asrār*, written in 1294, library of Mashh., *waqf* of 'Imād al-Fihriṣī (d. 1355/1936), *Dharī'a*, I, 490,<sup>2424</sup>, see p. 807, 83,<sup>10</sup>.

| 54 Muḥammad 'Alī al-Yazdī al-Kathnawī al-Ḥā'irī, d. 1297/1880.

*Anwār al-hidāya wa-sirāj al-umma (majmū'a min al-aḥādīth al-sharīfa fi 'l-mawā'iz wal-akhlāq)* print. 1300, *Dharī'a* II, 446,<sup>1731</sup>.

55. Quṭb al-Ārifin Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Āmulī al-Māzandarānī wrote, in 1297/1880:

*Akhbār al-asrār* print. 1300, *Dharī'a* I, 320,<sup>1656</sup>.

56. Muḥammad 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī, ca. 1300/1882 (identical with Muḥammad 'Alī Niyānī, the imam of the Āqā Baḥrayn mosque in Tehran?)

*Tanbīh al-mutanabbihīn* Bombay 1298.

57. Sulṭān Muḥammad Ḥaydar b. Muḥammad al-Janābādī al-Khurāsānī wrote, in 1311/1893:

*Bayān al-sa'āda fi maqāmāt al-'ibāda*, a Qur'ān commentary in 2 volumes, Tehran 1314.

58. Mīrzā Šāliḥ 'Arab b. Ḥasan Dāmād al-Mūsawī al-Ḥā'irī died on 2 Rabī' II 1303/9 January 1886 in Tehran.

*Al-Ijtihād wal-taqlīd*, printed together with *al-Mafātīḥ* by his paternal uncle Muḥammad al-Mujāhid, 1296, see *Dharī'a* I, 271,<sup>1424</sup>.

59. Ja'far b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan al-Shustarī was born in Tustar and studied in Najaf. He died in Karand on the way back from his pilgrimage to Mashhad, in Šafar 1303/November 1885.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 92/9. 1. *al-Khaṣā'iṣ (fi 'l-marāthi) al-Ḥusayniyya* Mashh. iv, 35,<sup>112</sup>, printed several times, e.g. Tehran 1302, 1303.—2. *Minḥāj al-rashād fi 'l-fiqh* print.—3. *Majālis al-mawā'iz* lith. Tehran 1310.

60. Mīrzā Muḥammad Riḍā al-Qūmshāhī, who, at the end of his career, was professor at Madrasat al-Šadr al-A'zam Mīrzā Shafī' in Tehran, d. 1306/1888.

*Al-Asfār al-arba'a wa-taḥqīqihā* and *al-Asfār al-arba'a fi 'l-ma'qūl*, both printed in the margin of the *Sharḥ al-Hidāya*, 1313, *Dharī'a* II, 60,<sup>238</sup>.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 1, 111/3. 1. *Manāṭ al-aḥkām* lith. Tehran 1304, together with—  
2. *Risāla fī ḥujjiyyat al-khabar al-wāḥid*.—3. *Risāla fī bayān da'wa 'l-ayn*.—  
4. *Risāla fī 'l-fanā'*.

62. Mīr Muḥammad 'Abbās b. 'Alī b. Ja'far al-Mūsawī al-Tustarī, d. 1306/1888.

*Ajnās al-jinās al-muraṣṣa' manzūm mulamma' (fī 'l-ādāb) al-shar'iyya wal-akhlāq al-marḍiyya*, with Persian flaps, printed in 1306, *Dharī'a* 1, 275,<sup>1446</sup>.

63. Al-Ḥājj 'Alī al-Kannī al-Aḥbālī was born in 1220/1805 in Kann, near Tehran. He studied in Mashhad, which he had to leave temporarily in 1244/1828 because of the plague. He later moved to Tehran where he died on 17 Muḥarram 1306/24 September 1888.

1. *Kitāb al-qaḍā' wal-shahādāt* or *Tahqīq al-dalā'il fī sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-masā'il*, 3 vols, Tehran 1304.—2. *Tawḍīḥ al-maqāl fī 'ilm al-rijāl*, behind the *Muntaha 'l-maqāl* by Muḥammad b. Ismā'il al-Ḥā'irī, printed several times, e.g. Tehran 1302.

64. Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī 'Alī al-Shahraṣṭānī al-Ḥā'irī.

1. *Ghāyat al-mas'ul fī 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Persian lith. 1308 (Sarkīs 1, 154).—2. *al-Ṣaḥīfa al-Ḥusayniyya*, Tehran 1306.

65. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Muḥammad Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad 'Alī b. Muḥammad Ismā'il al-Mar'ashī al-Shahraṣṭānī.

*Al-Durra al-'azīza fī sharḥ al-Wajīza fī 'l-dirāya wa-ghayr dhālik* Tehran 1320.

66. Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Iṣfahānī.

*Tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, on suras 1 and 2, Tehran 1313.

67. Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Shustarī.

*Majma' al-ziyārāt*, prayers for the pilgrimage, Bombay 1315.

68. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Yazdī wrote, in 1304/1886:

*Liwā' al-ḥamd* Bombay 1305.

- 836 | 69. Muḥammad ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Anṣārī al-Qarachadāghī was still living in Tabriz in 1306/1888.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* II, 72/4. 1 *al-Lum‘a al-bayḍā’ fī sharḥ khuṭbat al-Zahrā’*, completed in 1286, lith. Tabriz 1298.—2. *Ḥāshiya ‘alā Sharḥ al-Lum‘a* print.—3. *Risāla fī sā’igh al-‘uqūd wal-īqā‘āt* print.

70. Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Karbalā’ī Muslim al-Māzandarānī al-Ḥā’irī studied in Mashhad after 1250/1834. When that city was besieged he moved to Najaf, but then returned to Mashhad, where he died in 1309/1891.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* II, 7/20. 1. *Dhakhīrat al-ma‘ād*, printed in Persia and Bombay.—2. *Zīnat al-‘ibād*, print. Bombay.

71. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan al-Ḥusaynī al-Khusrawshāhī al-Tabrizī died soon after 1310/1892.

*Al-Awḍā‘ al-lafẓiyya wa-anḥāhā wa-thubūt al-waḍ‘ al-shar‘ī wa-mā yurattab ‘alayhi*, written in 1268/1851, printed in 1310, together with *Mishkāṭ al-maṣābih*, *Dharī‘a*, II, 479,<sup>1897</sup>.

72. Luṭfallāh al-Māzandarānī, who died in 1311/1893.

*Dharī‘at al-i‘timād fī ‘l-uṣūl* Teh. Sip. I, 576/7.

73. Muḥammad Taqī al-Māmaqānī, who died in 1312/1894.

*Ṣaḥīfat al-abrār*, Persian printing 1319 (*Dharī‘a* I, 413,<sup>2141</sup>).

74. Mīrzā Abu ‘l-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabāṭabā’ī al-Zīwarī al-Iṣfahānī Mīrzā Jalwa was a professor at the Madrasat Dār al-shifā’ in Tehran, and died in 1314/1896.

*Ithbāt al-ḥaraka al-jawhariyya*, printed in the margin of the *Sharḥ al-Hidāya* of al-Maybudhī, Tehran (*Dharī‘a* I, 89,<sup>428</sup>).

75. Mīrzā Abu ‘l-Ma‘ālī Ibrāhīm al-Kilbāsī al-Iṣfahānī, d. 1315/1897.

1. *al-Istikhārāt (aḥādīth al-tawakkul wal-ṭayra wa-iṣābat al-‘ayn wa-ghayr dhālika)* printed behind *al-Qur‘ān al-majīd al-mudhayyal bi-kashf al-āya*, 1316,



*Dharī'a*, 11, 18,<sup>53</sup>.—2. *al-Istishfā' bil-turba al-Ḥusayniyya*, in *Majmū'at rasā'il*, Persian print.

| 76. Mīrzā Ḥasan Ṣafī 'Alī Shāh b. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Iṣfahānī, who died in 1316/1898 in Tehran. 837

*Itḥbāt al-nubuwwa al-khāṣṣa* Tehran.

77. Muḥammad Hāshim b. Zayn al-Ābidīn al-Khwānsārī al-Chahārsūqī was born in 1235/1819 in Khwānsār. He studied there and in Isfahan and died on 17 Ramaḍān 1318/20 January 1900 on pilgrimage in Najaf.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 141/59. 1. *Aḥkām al-īmān*, written for Nāṣir al-Dīn Shāh, lith. Tehran 1318.—2. *Mabānī 'l-uṣūl* lith. Tehran 1318.—3. *Risālat al-istiṣhāb*.—4. *Risāla fī 'adam ḥujjiyyat al-fiqh ilā imāminā Riḍā*.—5. *Risāla fī ḥāl Abī Baṣīr*.—6. *Risāla fī ḥukm al-'aṣīr*.—7. *al-Maqālāt al-laṭīfa fī 'l-maṭālib al-munīfa*.—8. *Manzūma urjūza fī 'l-uṣūl*, together with 3 (*Dharī'a* 1, 462,<sup>2314</sup>).—9. *Uṣūl al-rasūl*, published in print when he was still alive (*Dharī'a* 11, 177,<sup>651</sup>).—10. *Majmū'a*: a. *Risāla fī ḥurmat dhabā'iḥ ahl al-kitāb*.—b. *Risāla fī 'l-ṣalāt*.—c. *Risāla fī 'l-ṣawm wal-ḥajj*.—d. *Risāla fī sā'igh al-'uqūd*.—e. *Risāla fī 'l-'aqā'id* Tehran.

78. 'Alī b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī al-Tustarī al-Baḥrānī al-Masqaṭī, who died in 1318/1900 in Bandar Lanja.

*Al-Ajwiba al-'aliyya al-Masqaṭiyya*, completed on 10 Rajab 1316/25 November 1898, printed in 1316, with handwritten remarks by Āyatallāh Mīrzā Muḥammad Taqī al-Shīrāzī (d. 1338/1919) that were included in other copies, *Dharī'a* 1, 277,<sup>1454</sup>.

79. Mīrzā Muḥammad Ḥasan al-Ashtiyānī, d. 1319/1901 in Tehran.

1. *Izāḥat al-shukūk fī ḥukm al-libās al-mashkūk* Tehran 1313 (*Dharī'a* 1, 527,<sup>2570</sup>).—2. *Aḥkām al-awānī min al-dhahab wal-fidḍa*, together with 1 (*Dharī'a* 11, 295,<sup>1540</sup>).—3. *Iḥyā' al-mawāt wal-waqf*, library of Muḥammad Liwāsānī in Najaf (ibid. 309,<sup>1605</sup>).—4. *Risāla fī nafy al-'ushr wal-kharāj* Tehran 1314.

80. Āqā Riḍā al-Hamadhānī, who died around 1320/1902 in Tehran.

*Al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya*, a printed edition; mentions *al-Ishārāt fī 'l-ma'ārif* and the *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam* (*Dharī'a* 11, 96,<sup>381</sup>).

81. ‘Abd al-Rasūl al-Firūzkūhī Chāhī Nūrī died soon after 1321/1203 in Tehran.

1. *Kitāb al-awānī* print. 1321 (*Dharī‘a* II, 471<sub>1835</sub>).—2. *Inshā’ al-ṣalawāt ‘alā imām al-‘aṣr*, together with *Sharḥ Ziyārāt al-jāmi‘a*, 1321 (ibid. II, 392<sub>1565</sub>).

838 | 82 ‘Alī b. Faṭḥallāh al-Nihāwandī, d. 1322/1904.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* I, 163/6. 1. *Tashrīḥ al-uṣūl* Tehran 1316, 1320.—2. *Rawājiḥ al-uṣūl* MS Najafābādī IV, 69.

83. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Alī al-Ghaffār al-Dunbulī al-Khū‘ī, who died at the age of 78 in Khuwayy during the uprising of the Kurds.

1. *al-Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan ma‘a ‘l-sharḥ wal-bayān* Persian printing 1299 (*Dharī‘a* I, 409<sub>2126</sub>).—2. *al-Durra al-Najafīyya* I, 707<sub>2</sub>.

84. Mirzā Muḥammad Bāqir b. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin al-Iṣṭahbanātī died as a martyr in Shiraz in 1326/1908.

*Aḥkām al-mudayyan*, library of Āqā Āyatallāh al-Mujaddid al-Shīrāzī, *Dharī‘a* I, 301<sub>1574</sub>.

85. ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-‘Alyārī (?) al-Tabrīzī, d. 1327/1909.

*Īdāḥ al-ghawāmiḍ fī taqṣīm al-farā‘id*, composed in 1318, published in 1324 (*Dharī‘a* II, 496<sub>1948</sub>).

86. Muḥammad Taqī b. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Taqī Āqā Najafī al-Iṣfahānī, d. 1331/1913.

1. *Jāmi‘ al-anwār*, print. 1297 (*Dharī‘a* II, 38<sub>149</sub>).—2. *Ḥaqā‘iq al-asrār*, a commentary on *al-Ziyāra al-jāmi‘a*, print. 1296 (in the margin of the Persian commentary *Asrār al-ziyāra*), ibid. II, 45<sub>180</sub>.—3. *Anīs al-zā‘irīn*, mentioned in 1, *Dharī‘a* II, 456<sub>1774</sub>.—4. *Risāla fī ‘l-ijtihād wal-taqlīd* Tehran 1296.

87. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Ja‘far al-Bahārī al-Hamadhānī, d. 1333/1915.

*Īdāḥ al-khaṭa‘ fī ‘l-rad‘ ‘ani ‘l-istibdāl wa-bayān qabā‘ihī wa-maḍārrihi* printed in Persia, *Dharī‘a* II, 494<sub>1940</sub>.

88. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn b. ‘Abdallāh b. Raḥīm al-Mūsawī al-Dizfūlī, nazīl Lār, died before 1340/1921.

*Iksīr al-sa‘āda fī asrār al-shahāda wa-fī ba‘ḍ al-shubuhāt allatī tūradu ‘alayhā min ahl al-zaygh wal-jahl* print. 1319 (*Dharī‘a* 11, 278,<sup>1131</sup>).

89. Mīrzā Mūsā b. Mīrzā Ja‘far b. Mīrzā ‘Abdallāh al-Mujtahid, who died after 1340/1921.

*Awthaq al-wasā’il fī sharḥ al-rasā’il*, completed in 1295, printed in 1303, *Dharī‘a* 11, 473,<sup>1846</sup>.

| 90. Muḥammad Hāshim b. ‘Abdallāh al-Mūsawī al-Khū‘ī wrote, in 1342/1923:

839

*Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan* print. 1346, *Dharī‘a* 1, 431,<sup>2196</sup>.

91. Mahdī al-Khālīshī b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Azīz al-Kāzimī al-Khurasānī was born in Kāzimayn on 15 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1277/5 July 1860. He studied there, in Najaf, and in Samarra. On 10 Dhu ‘l-Ḥijja 1341/25 June 1923 he was extradited by the government of Iraq. At first, he went to the Hijaz. At the invitation of the government of Iran he went to Būshahr, and then to Isfahan and Qom. He died on 12 Ramaḍān 1343/7 April 1925 while on pilgrimage to Mashhad.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 11, 124/6, Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Kāzimī, *Aḥsan al-athar* 8/14. 1. *al-Qawā‘id al-fiqhīyya* print. Mashhad 1342.—2. *Risāla fī ithbāt tadākhul al-aghsāl* ibid. 1342, *Dharī‘a* 1, 87,<sup>412</sup>.—3. *Anāwīn al-uṣūl*, 2 vols., Baghdad 1342.—4. *Ḥāshiya ‘ala ‘l-Kifāya* Baghdad 1328.—5. *al-Darārī al-lāmi‘āt fī sharḥ al-Qaṭarāt wal-shadharāt*, on the *Kitāb al-ṭahāra wal-waqf wal-riḍā‘* of al-Khurāsānī, print. Baghdad.—6. *Sharī‘a samḥā‘*, a collection of fatwas, Baghdad 1337, and other, unpublished works.

92. In 1320/1902, Mīrzā Jawād Āqā Malakī al-Tabrizī moved for his studies from Najaf to Qom and died there in 1344/1925.

*Asrār al-ṣalawāt* print. 1338, *Dharī‘a* 11, 47,<sup>194</sup>.

93. Jamāl al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ghulām Riḍā al-Sharīf al-Kirmānī, b. ca. 1292/1875, d. 1351/1932.

*Usūs al-uṣūl* or *Uṣūl i bīnuqṭa*, composed in 1318, Teh. Sip. 1, 555/7, printed with *khuṭab* 1319, *Dharī‘a* 11, 57,<sup>230</sup>.

94. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-‘alī al-Tabrizī al-Tutunchī, b. 1290/1873, wrote, in 1346/1927:

*Izālāt al-wasāwis wal-awhām fi ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-Nāṣārā wa-ibtāl aqwālihim* Tabriz 1351, *Dharī‘a* I, 530,<sup>2587</sup>.

95. Āqā Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Khālīshī, who was alive in 1345/1926.

1. *al-Ihtirāz*, a refutation of *Ḥusn al-ijāz fi ibtāl i‘jāz al-Qur‘ān* by an American writing under the pen name of Nāṣir al-Dīn Muḥammad Zāfir, written for Ibrāhīm al-Mahdawī, Mashh. I, 2, 3,<sup>7</sup>, Tehran 1342.—2. *al-Ma‘ārif al-Muḥammadiyya* ibid. 1341, *Dharī‘a* I, 284,<sup>147</sup> (where, due to a confusion with the addressee, the author is said to be Muḥammad Ibrāhīm b. Riḍā Ra‘īs al-Tujjār al-Iṣfahānī al-Mashhadī).

96. Ḥasan Muḥammad ‘Aṣṣār, ca. 1345/1926.

*Majmū‘a fi masā’il mutafarriqa* Mashh. v, 128,<sup>417/9</sup>.

97. Āqā Sayyid ‘Abdallāh al-Bihbihānī went from his native Najaf to Tehran, where he took part in the national revolution. After being sent into exile in Iraq, he returned to Tehran. Trying to reconcile nationalism with Shī‘ī theology, he came into conflict with radical groups and was murdered in Sha‘bān 1328/August 1910.

*Majmū‘a fi masā’il mutafarriqa* Mashh. v, 127,<sup>414</sup>.

98. Murtaḍā b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Khurāsānī al-Tabrizī wrote, in 1352/1933:

*Ihdā’ al-ḥaqīr fī ma’nā ḥadīth al-Ghadīr ilā akhīhi ‘l-baṣīr* (al-shaykh Muḥammad Ṣādiq in Ḥammāmayn in Azerbaijan) Najaf 1353, *Dharī‘a* II, 482,<sup>1894</sup>.

99. ‘Abbās b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Qummī, alive today.

*Al-Anwār al-bahiyya fi tawārīkh al-ḥujaj al-ilāhiyya* print. 1344, *Dharī‘a* II, 420,<sup>1661</sup>.

100. Shihāb al-Dīn b. Maḥmūd b. ‘Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Tabrizī lives in Qom.

*Al-Aṭṭasiyya fi nasab ba‘ḍ al-sāda min dhurriyyat al-Ḥasan al-Aṭṭas b. ‘Alī al-Aṣghar b. al-Sajjād*, print. 1351, *Dharī‘a* II, 260,<sup>1053</sup>.

101. Mahdī b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥusaynī al-Tafrīshī, b. 1278/1862, who signs his poems as Lāhūtī, lives in Tehran.

*Badā'ī' al-aḥkām*, written in 1318, published in 1324, in which is mentioned the *Iftidāḥ al-kāfirīn fi 'khtilāfāt al-Tawrāt wal-Injīl*, *Dharī'a* 11, 257,<sup>1042</sup>.

| 102. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Yazdī al-Ḥā'irī al-Qummī was born in Mihrjird near Yazd. He studied in Karbala. When the revolution broke out he first went to Sulṭānābād and in 1340/1921 to Qom, where he is still teaching today. 841

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* 11, 118/20, *Aḥsan al-athar* 49/55. 1. *Durar al-fawā'id fi 'l-uṣūl*, published twice in Tehran.—2. *Kitāb al-ṣalāt 'alā wajh al-baṣṭ*.—3. *Kitāb al-nikāḥ*.—4. *Kitāb al-riḍā'*.—5. *Kitāb al-mawārith*.

103. Abu 'l-Faḍl b. Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Khurāsānī lives in Tehran.

*Al-Arba'ata 'ashar min aḥādīth du'āt al-bashar*, with a Persian translation, Tehran 1349, *Dharī'a* 1, 407,<sup>2119</sup>.

Below are some Shī'a whose biographical data were not available, for the most part listed in the order of publication of their works.

1. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Khwānsārī, a student of Āqā'i Bihbihānī.

*Maṣāliḥ al-uṣūl*, Teh. Sip. 1, 616/7.

2. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Barqī.

*Kitāb al-rijāl*, Najafābādhi VIII, 38.

3. Nūrallāh al-Tustarī.

*Al-Ṣawārim al-muḥriqa fi 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Ṣawā'iq al-muḥriqa*, Najafābādhi VII, 109.

4. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ardabīlī.

*Jāmi' al-ruwāt*, Najafābādhi VIII, 1.

5. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Akhbārī al-Nisābūrī al-Hindī al-Hamadhānī al-Maqtūl.

*Ḥirz Yamanī al-mashhūr bil-Sayfī*, Najafābādī x, 5.

6. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan Tāj al-Dīn al-Iṣbahānī al-Fāḍil al-Hindī.

*Kashf al-lithām ‘an qawā’id al-aḥkām*, Tabriz 1271.

842 | 7. Āqā Muḥammad Kirmānshāhī b. Muḥammad Bāqir Bihbihānī.

*Al-Maqāmi‘*, Tehran 1275.

8. Abū Ishāq al-Isfarā’īnī.

*Nūr al-‘ayn fī mashhad al-Ḥusayn*, Cat. Browne 13, C 5 (different from Berl. 6129), Bombay 1302.

9. Maḥmūd b. Ja’far b. Bāqir b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim.

*Qawānīn al-fuṣūl ‘an wujūd ḥaqā’iq ‘ilm al-uṣūl*, Tehran 1315.

10. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Murtaḍā al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī.

*Nafaḥāt al-asrār fī ‘ilm al-ramal*, Bombay 1308.

11. Abu ‘l-Qāsim al-Nūrī al-Rāzī.

*Al-Hidāya fī ‘l-uṣul*, Tehran 1308.

12. Mīrzā ‘Abdallāh al-Zanjānī.

*Nūr al-manābir fī ‘l-maṣā’ib wal-marāthī*, Tehran 1309.

13. ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ṭihirānī al-Zanūzī (?) al-Tabrizī.

*Sabīl al-rashād*, Tehran 1310.

14. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad.

*Mashāriq al-uṣūl al-muta‘alliqā bil-qawānīn wa-ba‘ḍ al-fuṣūl*, Tehran 1312.

15. Ḥusayn b. Ridā al-Ḥusaynī.

*Nukhabat al-maḡāl fī Manẓūmat ‘ayn al-rijāl wa-Mustaṭrafāt fī ‘l-alqāb wal-kunā*, Tehran 1313.

16. Maḥmūd b. Šāliḥ al-Burūjirdī.

*Nukhabat al-adab bil-ad‘iya wal-ta‘qibāt*, Tehran 1315.

17. Āqā Abu ‘l-Ma‘ālī b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad Ibrāhīm.

1. *Majmū‘at rasā’il al-khams fī ‘l-uṣūl*, Tehran 1317.—2. *Risāla fī majī‘at al-zaman* ibid. 1317.

18. Muḥammad al-Bahā’ī Jāmal al-Milla wa-Bahā’ al-Dīn.

*Al-Zubda*, Tehran 1319.

19. Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Karachakī.

*Al-Farā’id al-musammā bi-Kanz al-Karachakī*, Tehran 1322.

| 20. ‘Abd al-Rasūl al-Māzandarānī.

843

1. *Sharḥ Ziyārat ‘Ashūrā’*.—2. *Risāla fī ḥukm al-awānī ‘l-dhahab wal-fiḍḍa*.—3. *Ḥukm al-inḡitā‘ ‘ala ‘l-ṣaghīr wal-ṣaghīra lil-Muḥarramiyya*, Tehran 1321.

21. Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Hādī al-Hamadhānī b. Jiwār b. Kāẓim b. ‘Alī b. Kāẓim.

*Muntaqa ‘l-jumān fī sharḥ Lu‘lu‘at al-mīzān fī ‘ilm al-manṭiq*, Tehran 1323.

22. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Mūsawī Mīrzā Abū Ṭālib al-Shīrāzī.

1. *al-Taḡyīd li-aḥkām al-taqlīd*, Tehran 1316.—2. *Asrār al-‘aqā’id*, India 1324.

23. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Afshārī al-Ardabilī al-Arzanjānī.

1. *Sharḥ al-Irshād*, Tehran n.d.—2. *Zubdat al-bayān fī ityān al-aḥkām*, Tehran 1304.

24. Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl b. ‘Abd al-Nabī al-Jazā‘irī.

*Qalā'id al-durar fī āyāt al-aḥkām bil-athar*, Tehran 1327.

25. Abu 'l-Faḍl b. al-'Alam al-Muḥaqqiq al-Ṭihirānī.

*Shifā' al-ṣudūr fī sharḥ Ziyārat al-'Āshūrā'*, Bombay 1310.

26. Sayyid 'Abd al-Ḥusayn al-Tustarī.

*Ma'ārif al-Salmānī fī marātib khulafā' al-raḥmānī*, Tehran 1313.

27. Abu 'l-Fayḍ Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Faṣīḥ al-Ashtiyānī.

*Ilghām al-'utāt fī 'l-kalām*, Āṣaf. II, 1292,<sup>94</sup>.

28. Salīm b. Qays.

*Muntakhab min al-akhbār wal-ḥadith*, Tehran n.d.

29. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad 'Alī al-Yazdī.

*Muḥayyij al-aḥzān*, Tehran 1272.

30. Mīrzā Muḥammad b. Mollā Ḥusayn al-Khwānsārī.

*Kitāb al-manāhil*, Persian lith. 1274.

31. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Najafī Fakhr al-Dīn.

*Al-Muntakhab fī 'l-marāthī wal-khuṭab*, second printing, Bombay 1311.

#### 844 | 2      *The Shaykhīs, Bābīs, and Bahā'īs*

1. At the beginning of the nineteenth century, spiritual life in Persia, which had become ossified under Shī'a supremacy, was shaken up by Aḥmad b. Shaykh Zayn al-Dīn b. Ibrāhīm b. Saqr b. Ibrāhīm al-Aḥsā'ī al-Muṭayfi. His followers called themselves Shaykhīs or, in reference to the fundamental principle of his teachings, Kashfīs. He was born in al-Aḥsā' in Bahrain in 1157/1744, but because of the unrest caused by the Wahhābīs he had emigrated to Persia as a young man. There, he lived in Isfahan, Yazd, Kirmanshah, and Tehran—to where he had been invited by Faṭḥ 'Alī's son Muḥammad 'Alī—and occasionally also in Karbala and Qazvin. He died in 1242/1827 while on pilgrimage in Medina.



He developed his teachings initially on the basis of the philosophy of Mollā Ṣadrā as a critique of the tradition-oriented Akhbārī doctrine. However, under the influence of Bāṭiniyya teachings he soon turned towards a passionate but exaggerated cult of the twelve imams. These he regarded as hypostases of the divine attributes and the ultimate goal of Creation. They are the gates (*bāb*) to knowledge of God, representing, on the one hand, pre-eternally the Highest Being itself and, on the other hand, as something *muḥdath*, the being of things as we know them. This was effectively a rejection of Sufi pantheism. He caused a lot of irritation with his eschatology, claiming that the material body disintegrates while the subtle body (*al-jism al-huwarqiliyyāʿī*), belonging as it does to the invisible world, is the only thing to live on.

*Rawḍāt al-j.* 26, al-Kantūrī, *Shudhūr al-ʿiqyān* I, 44, Muḥammad b. Ṣādiq, *Nujūm al-samāʿ* 367, E.G. Browne, *A Traveller's Narrative* II, 197 ff., 310 ff., *Lit. Hist.* IV, 403, Gobineau, *Les religions et les philosophies dans l'Asie centrale*<sup>2</sup> 28/33, 428 ff., A.L.M. Nicolas, *Le Cheikhisme* in *RMM* IX (1910), 78 ff., X, 235 ff., XIV (1911), 167 ff., *Essai sur le Cheikhisme*, fasc. 1. Cheikh A. Lahcahi, Paris 1900, *EI* I 220, IV, 300, Sarkīs 368. 1. *Taʿliqa laṭīfa ʿala | ʿl-Risāla al-musammāt al-ʿArshiyya li-Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Shīrāzī* (p. 589, 4) or *Mafātīḥ al-ghayb*, composed in 1236/1820, Tehran 1271, Tabriz 1278.—2. *Jawāmiʿ al-kalim min ʿaqāʿid al-niḥal al-Islāmiyya*, 44 *rasāʾil* on all aspects of theology, composed in 1235/1819, lith. n.d., Persian printing 1274, Tabriz 1276.—3. *Risāla fī sharḥ al-ḥadīth* Pet. AM Buch. 451.—4. *Sharḥ al-zīyāra al-jāmiʿa al-kabīra* Berl. Fol. 3324, Browne, Cat. 54, F 1, 2, Mashh. VIII, 30, 108/10, Teh. Sip. I, 673, print. Tehran 1276.—5. *Sharḥ al-fawāʿid* Browne, Cat. 55, F 3, 1, lith. Tehran 1274.—6. *Bayān al-aḥādīth* Pet. AM Buch. 583, glosses by ʿAlī al-Nūrī, Najafābādī VII, 97.—7. *Risālat al-ʿilm* Browne, Cat. 55, F 3, 2.—8. An answer to a question by Ḥasan al-Khurāsānī ibid. F 4.—9. *Jawāb al-masʾalatayn* Pet. AM Buch. 337, 339, 340.—10. *Ḥayāt al-naḥs fī ḥadīth al-quḍs* ibid. 413, Najafābādī XIV, 30.—11. *Risāla fī jihat al-ḥaqīqa* ibid. 446.—12. *Risāla fī ʿl-masāʾil al-sharʿiyya* ibid. 454.—13. *Fī masāʾil al-ḥikma* ibid. 455.—14. *Duʿā* ibid. 550.—15. *al-Risāla al-Tawbaliyya fī bayān ikhtilāf al-aqwāl bayna ʿl-zāhir wal-bāṭin ʿan Mollā ʿAlī al-Tawbalī*, printed in 2.—16. *Miṣbāḥ al-sharʿa* Najafābādī XIV, 30.—17. *al-Risāla al-Jilāniyya fī ḥaqīqat al-rūḥ wal-ʿaql wal-naḥs wal-farq baynahā*, in answer to Abu ʿl-Ḥasan al-Jilānī, Pet. AM Buch. 448, printed in 2.—18. *al-Asʿila al-Ṣālihiyya*, asked by Ṣāliḥ al-Bahrānī, printed in *Jawāmiʿ al-kalim*, 1273, *Dharīʿa* II, 88,<sup>350</sup>—19. *al-Asʿila al-Masʿudiyya* by Masʿūd b. Suʿūd, library of Hāshim b. Muḥammad al-Sabzawārī in *al-Kāzimiyya*, ibid. 92,<sup>364</sup>—20. *al-Isfahāniyya fī sharḥ baʿḍ al-aḥādīth al-mushkila*, printed in *Jawāmiʿ al-kalim*, ibid. II, 124,<sup>498</sup>.

2. From among his students, Kāzim b. Qāsim al-Ḥusaynī al-Rashtī was especially active as a writer. When he joined the Kashfiyya he was already an Imāmī imam, which is why he was deposed. In his own defence, he wrote work no. 1 in 1258/1842.

A.L.M. Nicolas, *Essai sur le Cheikhisme*, fasc. 2. *Seyid Kāzim Rehtī*, Paris 1914. 1. *Risālat jawāb su'āl al-sā'il fi 'l-firqa al-Kashfiyya*, with a biography of his master, Bank. x, 639, 2, translated from the Persian by Muḥammad Raḍī b. Muḥammad Riḍā, Cat. Browne 56, F 5 (9), lith. entitled *Ajwibat al-masā'il* 1276.—2. *Sharḥ Qaṣīdat 'Abd al-Bāqī tahniyatnāma* on the grave of Mūsā b. Ja'far, lith. Tehran 1270.—3. *Sharḥ al-Khuṭba al-Ṭinājiyya* lith. ibid. 1270.—4. *Kitāb al-sulūk* and *Rasā'il* Berl. Oct. 2977, the latter lith. Tabriz n.d.—5. *Risāla fi ḍarūriyyat al-ṣalāh* Pet. AM Buch. 452.—6. *Siyar al-sulūk* (= 4 ?) ibid. 481.—7. al-Kantūrī also mentions his *Risāla fi ajwibat su'ālāt Sayyid Ḥusayn*.

3. Another student of al-Aḥsā'ī was 'Abd al-Khālīq b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm, who died in 1268/1851 in Mashhad.

*Masā'il al-ma'ṣūmīn* Mashh. IV, 91, 279.

846 | 4. Al-Rashtī's student Muḥammad Karīm Khān al-Kirmānī (d. 1288/1871 in Kerman) assumed the leadership of the Shaykhīs after the secession of the Bābīs.

1. *Ṭarīq al-najāt*, composed in 1273/1857, Mashh. IV, 56, 168/70.—2. *Sulṭāniyya*, Persian, written in the same year, Bombay 1277.—3. *Sharḥ ḥadīthayn* Bombay 1312.—4. *al-Muntakhab*, a brief work on voluntary prayers and other acts of devotion, Browne Cat. 58, F 6 (5).

5. Writing against al-Rashtī were Ḥaydar b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥasanī and Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb b. Dā'ūd (see also p. 827, 19).

1. *al-Bāriqa al-Ḥaydariyya fi naqḍ mā abramathu 'l-Kashfiyya* Browne Cat. 294, x 12, 1.—2. *Sanad ṣaḥīfat al-mujūn fi 'ilm al-firfir* Cambr. Suppl. 771, written in 1275/1858, see Browne, *A Traveller's Narrative* II, 334/8.

6. When Kāzim al-Rashtī had died, the Shaykhī Ḥusayn of Bushrūya appointed 'Alī Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī as their new spiritual leader. The latter—born on 1 Muḥarram 1236/26 March 1821—had become familiar with the teachings of

the Shaykhīs in Karbala. When he came back from his pilgrimage he gave sermons against the Mujtahids in the Mosque of the Blacksmiths in Shiraz. But he soon broke with the Shaykhīs, calling himself a Bāb (gate to knowledge of God) and a “mirror of the breath of God”. Since he made his appearance at the turn of the millenium after the appearance of the twelfth Imam (260/1260 AH), he claimed to be the Mahdi, designating himself as *Nuqṭaʾi Bayān*. In so doing he founded a new religion which, by its ethical demands, raised the level of Persian culture. Nevertheless, because of its Kabbalistic mysticism rooted in Ḥurūfī thinking, its general outlook remained primitive. His attacks on the Mujtahids brought the Bāb into conflict with the state. Initially, he enjoyed the protection of the governor of Isfahan, where he had gone fleeing the cholera in Shiraz. | However, when the latter died he was taken to the Mākū fortress in Azerbaijan. When his followers stirred up riots he was taken to Chehrik and then to Tabriz, where he was shot on 27 Shaʿbān 1266/8 July 1850.

847

A. Gobineau, *Les religions*<sup>2</sup> 141/72, E.G. Browne, The Bābīs of Persia, *JRAS*, NS XXI, 486/520, 881/1009, *A Traveller's Narrative* 1/45, 226 ff., *A Year Amongst the Persians* 58, 320 ff., Mīrzā Kazem Beg, Bāb et les Bābīs, *JA* s. VI, vol. VII. A.L.M. Nicolas, *Seyyed A. M. dit le Bab*, Paris 1905, H. Roemer, *Die Babi-Behai*, Potsdam 1912, Browne, *Materials for the Study of the Babi Religion*, Cambridge 1918. Awāra ʿAbd al-Ḥusayn, *al-Kawākib al-durriyya fī taʾrīkh ṣuhūr al-Bābiyya wal-Bahāʾiyya*, translated from the Persian by Aḥmad Fāʾiq Rushdī, C. 1343/1924. Dr. Mīrzā Muḥammad Khān, *Taʾrīkh al-Bābiyya, Miftāḥ al-Bāb*, C. 1321. One of his earliest works is the *Ṣaḥīfa bayn al-Ḥaramayn*, Browne, Cat. 58, F 7, a commentary on a number of suras, *ibid.* F 8, other works, *ibid.* F 12/23.—His magnum opus *al-Bayān* was translated from its Arabic version (Br. Mus. Or. 6680, DL 67) by Nicolas, *Le Bayān arabe*, Paris 1905.

7. When, after the death of the Bāb, the Bābīs were hit by severe persecutions, his two most important followers, Mīrzā Ḥusayn ʿAlī Nūrī (b. 12 November 1817 in Nūr in Māzandarān) Bahāʾ Allāh and his half-brother Mīrzā Yaḥyā Ṣubḥī Ezel, fled abroad. The latter died in British captivity in Famagusta on Cyprus. The former settled in Baghdad in 1852. At this time, he claimed to be the reformer of religion whose coming had been predicted by the Bāb. This is why he was detained by the Ottoman government, first in 1862<sup>6</sup> in Adrianople and then, from August 1868 onward, in Acre. When he died on 29 May 1892 he transferred his spiritual authority to his son ʿAbd al-Bahāʾ, who worked hard to

6 On this date see Rosen, *Coll. Scient.* VI, 2, S. 218, n. 1.

spread his de-Islamicized, purely humanitarian religion of Bahaism throughout the world. It was especially well-received among the coloured population of the United States.

- 848 | H. Dreyfus, *Essai sur le Béhaïsme, son histoire, sa portée sociale*, Paris 1909, *Nubdha min ta'ālīm Bahā'allāh wa-talīhā tarjamatuha 'l-'arabiyya*, C. 1343. *Gleanings from the Writings of Bahā'ullāh*, transl. from the Pers. and Ar. by Shoghi Efendi, New-York 1935. *Bahā'ullāh and Abdalbahā ibn Bahāullāh, Life Eternal*, Extracts from the writings, compiled by M. Rumsey Movius, East Aurora (NY), 1937. Bahā' Allāh's opus maior, the *Kitāb al-īqān* (MSS Pet. Rosen, Coll. Sc. VI, 2, no. 244, Browne Cat. F 58/9, *Materials* 12, 179, 325, Indian lith. n.p. and J. Rosen 245, print. C. 1318/1900, transl. H. Dreyfus and Habib Ullah Shīrāzī, Paris 1904) is in Persian, the *Kitāb al-aqdas* (MS Rosen 246, printed in Bombay and St Petersburg, see *Zapisky* IV, 114) in Arabic, like most of his letters to the princes *Sūrat al-mulūk* and *Abwāḥ al-salātīn* Br. Mus. Suppl. 224/5, see Browne, *JRAS* NS XXI, 954/72, 1004/7, text in Rosen 149/243; his later works are without exception in Persian, as are those of his brother Ṣubḥī Ezel, Browne Cat. F. 35/52, with the exception of the *Lama'āt al-azal* F 41, the *Naghmat al-rūḥ* F 42, 43, *La'ālī u majālī* (an imitation of the sayings of 'Alī) F 43. *Mir'āt al-bayān* F 45, *Kitāb al-hayākil* F 46, *Ṣaḥā'if al-azal* F 47, *Laḥazāt* F 48, *Kalimāt bayāniyya*, an imitation of the Qur'ān, F 49, *Lawāmi'* F 50, *Ṣaṭa'āt* F 51, *al-Lawāḥiḥ wal-naḥā'ih* F 52, but which have found hardly any dissemination beyond the circle of his closest followers in Cyprus. Additional Bābī and Bahā'ī literature is listed in Ellis and Edwards, *Descr. List* 66/69, Browne Cat. F 63/66. For propaganda in Arabic there was, among other works, Muḥammad Mahdī Khān b. Muḥammad Taqī b. Muḥammad Ja'far al-Īrānī al-Ādharbayjānī al-Tabrizī's (nazil al-Qāhira) *Miftāḥ bāb al-abwāb*, written and printed in Cairo in 1321; Sālīm Qab'īn, *'Abd al-Bahā' wal-Bahā'īyya* C. 1922; *Abwāb mubāraka ḥaḍrat Bahā'allāh 'arabī wa-fārisī* C. 1920; Abu 'l-Faḍā'il al-Jarfādqānī, *al-Ḥujaj al-Bahīyya, khiṭābāt wa-muḥāḍarāt 'Abd al-Bahā' fī Ūrūbā wa-Amirikā* C. 1920, 1925; *al-Mabādī' al-Bahīyya muqtataf bikhtiṣār min muḥādathāt 'Abd al-Bahā' fī Bārīs wa-Amirikā* C. 1921; 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Ḥasanī, *al-Bābiyyūn fī 'l-ta'rikh* Sidon 1931. Jamīl al-Bakrī, *Ta'rikh 'Abd al-Bahā' 'Abbās wal-diyāna al-Bahā'īyya* Haifa 1921. Aḥmad Efendi Suhrāb al-Bahā'ī, *al-Risāla al-Tis'ashariyya* C. 1338. *Naṣā'ih al-hudā fī bayān ḥaqīqat al-Bahā'īyya li-Kātib al-Hudā al-Najafī* Baghdad 1922.—Works written in refutation of Bahaism: Ḥusaynqulī, *Manhaj al-ṭalībīn fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Bābiyya*, lith. Bombay 1902; Ḥājji 'Abd al-Raḥīm, *Rajm al-shayṭān fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Bayān*, n.p. n.d.

### 3 *Sunnī Theology*

Under Fath ‘Alī Shāh (1211–50/1797–1834), Rasūl b. Muḥammad al-Dhakawī wrote for crown prince ‘Abbās Mīrzā:

*Naṣīḥa*, to turn the Shī‘a away from their fanatical rejection of the Ṣaḥāba, Mashh. I, 92,<sup>286</sup>.

| Ad p. 584

849

## Chapter 8. Afghanistan

1. Şāhibzāde Muḥammad ‘Umar Mayyāl al-Muḥammadi wrote, in Peshawar:

1. *Burhān al-uṣūl* Pesh. 581.—2. *Lā’iq al-sam’a fī taḥqīq al-jum’a* Pesh. 654 (with glosses dated 1206/1791).

2. Mollā Aḥmadallāh al-Pishāwarī.

*Tuḥfat al-ikhwān fi ‘l-tafriqa bayn al-kufr wal-īmān* Rāmpūr I, 285,<sub>28</sub>.

3. Mollā Dūst Muḥammad b. Mollā Amīn al-Kābulī wrote, before 1291/1874:

*Tuḥfat al-akhillā’ fī ‘iṣmat al-anbiyā’* Rāmpūr I, 285,<sub>28</sub>.

Ad p. 585

## Chapter 9. India

From among the great quantity of works in Arabic that were written in India in the nineteenth century, a corpus of which Europeans have no complete overview yet, we can only mention the most important ones here.

Raḥmān ‘Alī, *Tadhkira’i ‘ulamā’i Hind*, Lucknow 1894.

1. Muḥammad ‘Alī b. Muftī Yār Muḥammad al-Dakkanī al-Malibārī wrote, in 1200/1786:

*Kawākib al-‘irfān bi-taḥqīq al-subḥān al-mulaqqab bil-Sab‘ al-sā’ira*, print. n.p. 1200, Āṣaf. III, 672,<sub>201</sub>.

2. Qāḍī Thanā’allāh b. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Banīpātī, a student of Walīallāh al-Dihlawī (p. 614) and of Luṭfī Mīrzā Muzhir Shahīd, d. 1225/1810.

*Tafṣīr Muzhirī*, dedicated to his teacher, an old printing (sic) Pesh. 654, Ḥiṣār Firūzdih 1273, Rāmpūr I, 26,<sub>68</sub>.

| 3. Ibrāhīm Ḥijāzī al-Sandiyūnī al-Aḥmadī al-Shāfi‘ī, ca. 1223/1808.

850

1. *al-Madhāhib al-arba’a* Rāmpūr I, 240,<sub>475</sub>.—2. *Sharḥ al-Sullam al-murawniq* see p. 705.

3a. Salāmallāh b. Shaykh al-Islām al-Rāmpūrī, who died in 1229/1814 or, according to others, in 1203.

*Tadhk. ‘ul. Hind*. 76. A treatise on the permissibility of music, Ind. Off. 1857.

4. Rafī‘ al-Dīn Shāh Muḥammad b. Shāh Walīallāh (p. 614) b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-‘Umarī was born in Delhi in 1163. He studied *ḥadīth*, *kalām*, and *uṣūl* under his father and after the latter’s death under his oldest brother, Shāh ‘Abd al-‘Azīz. When he was about twenty years old he embarked upon a career as a *muftī* and *mudarris* and succeeded his brother in office when the latter lost his eyesight because of old age. He died of cholera on 6 Shawwāl 1233/9 Augsut 1818.

(Incomplete p. 616,<sub>5</sub>) Muḥammad Shafi‘ in *EI* III, 1184. 1. *Takmil al-Ṣinā’a* (*li-ṣinā’at al-adhhān*): a. Logic, b. Art of disputation (*taḥṣīl*), c. *Mabāḥith min al-umūr al-‘amma*, d. *Taṭbīq al-ārā’*, Bank. XXI, 2329, Rāmpūr I, 435,<sub>6</sub>, partly

incorporated in *Abjad al-ʿulūm* 127/35, 325/70.—2. *Muqaddimat al-ʿilm* ibid. 124.—3. *Risālat al-maḥabba* ibid. 254.—4. *Tafsīr āyat al-Nūr* Ind. Off. 1069.—5. Other unpublished works and those in Urdu (Qurʾān translation Calcutta 1254 and later) and Persian (among which the popular *Qiyāmatnāma* or *Maḥsharnāma*, Lahore 1339, Hyderabad n.d.) in Muḥammad Shafīʿ.

5. Muḥammad ʿInāyat ʿAlī Khān al-Kashmīrī al-Dihlawī, d. 1235/1819.

*Aḥsan al-wadʿa* 1, 11/3. *Al-Nuzha al-Ithnāʿashariyya fī l-radd ʿala l-Tuḥfa al-Ithn.* (of ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Dihlawī, p. 615), written at the same time as the original work that it seeks to refute because he had access to the different sections of the latter when it was in the process of being written. Printed in several volumes.

6. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Yamanī al-Shirwānī al-Anṣārī was born in Ḥudayda. He was the great-grandson of one of the ministers of Nādir Shāh who had left Persia with his family after a conflict with the latter. In 1225/1810 he went to Calcutta, where he obtained a teaching position in Arabic literature at the Fort William College, thanks to the intercession of Jawād Sābāṭ (no. 7). | In his work, the latter complains of al-Shirwānī's ingratitude. After his resignation from this post, Shirwānī went to Lucknow where he received a friendly reception from Nawab Ghāzī al-Dīn Ḥaydar. It was here that his son Muḥammad ʿAbbās, later known as the poet Rafʿat, was born. After the nawab's death he lived in Kanpur, Benares, Hyderabad, and Bhopal. He died in Patna in 1256/1840.

*Ṣubḥi gulshan* 180, *Shamʿi anjuman* 182, Jawād Sābāṭ, *al-Barāhīn al-Sābāṭiyya* 3 (Cat. Būhār no. 434), Cheikho, *Sharḥ Majāni l-adab* 292, Sarkīs 1120, Cat. Bank. XI, 136. 1. *Ḥadiqat al-afrāḥ li-izāḥat al-atrāḥ*, an anthology in verse and prose, mostly anecdotes, Berl. 8197, printings Calcutta 1229, Būlāq 1282, C. 1298, 1302, 1305, 1320.—2. *Nafḥat al-Yaman fī mā yazūl bi-dhikrihi l-shajan*, publ. under the patronage of the College of Fort William, Calcutta 1811, 1278, 1284, 1881, with an Urdu translation Kanpur 1829, Hoogli 1841, Bombay 1286, 1297, 1307, C. 1305, 1311, 1324, 1923, *Breezes from Yemen*, transl. by D.C. Philliot, Calcutta 1907.—3. *al-Jawhar al-waqqād fī sharḥ Bānat Suʿād* (see 1, 39), Calcutta 1231.—4. *al-ʿAjab al-ʿujāb fī mā yufidu l-kuttāb* Aligarh 127,2, Āṣaf. I, 110,150. *A Complete Introduction to the Art of Letterwriting*, with an Engl. preface by T.T. Thomason, Calcutta 1212, 1234, 1261, 1281, Bombay 1258, 1275, 1303.—5. *al-Makātīb*, correspondence with Mawlawī Rashīd al-Dīn Khān, Delhi 1894.—6. *al-Manāqib al-Ḥaydariyya*, poem in praise of Ghāzī al-Dīn Ḥaydar, Lucknow 1235.—7.



*Manhaj al-bayān al-ṣāfi fī ʿilmay al-ʿarūḍ wal-qawāfi*, Calcutta 1250.—8. *Baḥr al-naḥāʾis* Āṣaf. III, 640,<sup>225</sup> and 9. *Miftāḥ al-asrār* ibid. 610,<sup>489</sup>.—10. *Tāj al-iqbāl fī taʾrīkh mulūk Bhōpāl* remain unpublished. He further contributed to the revival of Arabic studies in India by being the first to publish editions of the *Qāmūs*, Calcutta 1811, al-Mutanabbī, ibid. 1814, *Alf Layla wa-layla*, 1814/8, and the *Ikhwān al-ṣafāʾ*, 1812.

7. Jawād Sābāt b. Ibrāhīm Sābāt al-Ḥanafī al-ʿAlawī was born in Arabia in 1188/1774. He studied in Persia and then went to India. In Calcutta he converted to Christianity as Nathanael Sābāt and was hired as a translator by the British and the Foreign Bible Society. He only used this position to get a thorough knowledge of Christianity to be better able to refute it afterwards. Muḥammad al-Shirwānī reported this intention to Sābāt's superiors. Once his work had been written, | Sābāt left Calcutta and returned to Arabia where he died.

852

*Al-Barāhīn al-Sābāṭiyya*, completed in 1229/1814, dedicated to Asʿad Pāshā in Istanbul, a refutation of Christianity based on passages from the Bible, Aligarh 115,<sup>4</sup>, Bank. x, 640, Rāmpūr I, 284,<sup>22</sup>, II, 564,<sup>336</sup>, print. Calcutta 1229.

8. Dildār ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Muʿīn al-Dīn al-Hindī al-Naṣīrābādī al-Laknāwī was born in Naṣīrābād in 1166/1753. He studied in Karbala and Mashhad. After that, he returned to his homeland where he worked under Sultan Āṣaf al-Dawla as a Shīʿī *mujtahid* in Lucknow and Oudh. He died on 19 Rajab 1235/2 May 1820.

*Tadhk. ʿulamāʾ i Hind* 60, *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa* I, 90. 1. *Thamarāt al-fuʿād*, Shīʿī theology, a Persian commentary on it, As. Soc. Suppl. 1051.—2. *ʿImād al-Islām fī ʿilm al-kalām* or *Mirʾāt al-ʿuqūl fī ʿilm al-uṣūl*, Shīʿī theology in 5 volumes, Bank. x, 633/5, Rāmpūr II, 320,<sup>295/6</sup>, print. Ind. 1319.—3. *Ithārat al-aḥzān*, on the Day of Karbala, Kentūrī 8, Bank. Pers. XI, 1059.—4. *al-Shihāb al-thāqib*, a polemic against the Sufis, Kentūrī 2046 (which wrongly states that he died in 1255) Aligarh 115,<sup>1</sup>.—5. *Asās al-isnād fī ʾl-radd ʿala ʾl-Fawāʿid al-Madaniyya lil-muḥaddith al-Amīn al-Astarābādī*, print.—6. *Muntaha ʾl-afkār fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, print.—7. *Husām al-Islām fī naqḍ mā dhakarahu ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Dihlawī fī bāb al-nubuwwa*, print. Calcutta.—8. *al-Ṣawārim al-ilāhiyya fī ʾl-naqḍ ʿalā mā dhukira fī bāb al-tawḥīd min al-Tuḥfa al-Ithnayʾashariyya li-ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Dihlawī*, print. Calcutta.—9. *Risālat al-ghayba fī ʾl-radd ʿala ʾl-Tuḥfa* by the same, print.—10. *al-Risāla al-mīrāthiyya*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1957.—11. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan fī faḍāʾil al-ʿilm*, Indian printing, *Dharīʿa* I, 415,<sup>2152</sup>.—Other, unpublished works, 21 in all, are listed in *Aḥsan al-wadīʿa*.

9. His son Sulṭān al-‘Ulamā’ al-Sayyid Muḥammad b. al-Sayyid Dildār ‘Alī al-Shī‘ī was born in Lucknow on 17 Ṣafar 1199/31 December 1784. He was *qāḍī* under Sultan Muḥammad Amjad ‘Alī Shāh (d. 1263/1847) and was considered to be the head of the Imāmiyya of his time. He died in 1284/1867.

Al-Kentūrī, *Kashf al-ḥujub* 4, *Shudhūr al-‘iqyān* 1, 267, *Nujūm al-samā’* 346, *Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 1, 52/4 (where 24 works are listed). 1. *Aṣl al-uṣūl*, library of Muḥammad Rājā Mahdī in Fayḍābād, *Dharī‘a* 11, 168,<sup>622</sup>.—2. *Risāla fī lafẓ ḥawl*, against the opinion that the addition of *bi-ḥawli ‘llāh* to *ta‘ālā* would render a prayer invalid, Būhār 451,<sup>12</sup>.—3. *al-Sayf al-māsiḥ* against Abd al-‘Azīz’s polemic against Bahā’ al-Dīn al-‘Āmilī on *Mash’ al-qadam* in his *Faṭḥ al-‘azīz* (Kentūrī 1688) Ind. Off. 1868.

853 | 10. His son Tāj al-‘Ulamā’ ‘Alī Muḥammad b. Sulṭān al-‘Ulamā’ Muḥammad b. Dildār ‘Alī al-Naqawī al-Naṣīrābādhī was born in 1264/1838 and died in 1312/1894 in Lucknow.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 1, 201/5. 1. *al-Ithnay‘ashariyya fī ‘l-bishārāt al-Aḥmadiyya* (*Muḥammadiyya*) Indian printing, *Dharī‘a* 1, 115,<sup>555</sup>.—2. *Aḥsan al-qaṣaṣ fī tafṣīr sūrat Yūsuf*, print. ‘Aẓīmābād, ibid. 288,<sup>1509</sup>.—3. *Iḥyā’ al-ijtihād*, library of Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Iṣfahānī in Najaf, ibid. 306,<sup>1595</sup>, Būhār 451,<sup>11</sup>, Bank. XIX, 1589.—4. *al-Zād al-qalīl fī ‘ilm al-kalām*, printed with a commentary by his student Ḥasan b. Naqī Shāh al-Kashmīrī.—5. *al-Ta‘līq al-anīq fī mas‘alat al-dukhān* print.

11. A second son of no. 8, al-Sayyid Ḥusayn b. Dildār al-Naṣīrābādī, born in 1211/1796, was *sayyid al-‘ulamā’* in Lucknow and died in 1271/1854.

Al-Kantūrī, *Kashf al-ḥujub* 5, *Shudhūr al-‘iqyān* 1, f. 212. 1. *al-Majālis al-mufji‘a*, to be read in gatherings of mourning for the descendants of the Prophet, especially the martyrs of Karbala, Būhār 211.—2. *Wajīz rā‘iq*, 1260/1841, (Kant. 3379) Ind. Off. 1850, As. Soc. Beng. 1086, written for his son Muḥammad Taqī, printings n.p. and Lucknow 1265.—3. *Manāḥij al-tadqīq wa-ma‘ārij al-taḥqīq* (Kant. 3139), Ind. Off. 1851.

12. Muḥammad Taqī b. Ḥusayn b. Dildār ‘Alī Muntaza’ al-‘Ulamā’ al-Laknawī al-Naqawī, b. 16 Jumādā II 1234/14 April 1819, d. 14 Ramaḍān 1289/26 November 1872.

*Aḥsan al-wadī‘a* 1, 67/9 (which lists 30 unpublished works). *Irshād al-mubtadi‘īn fī ‘l-fiqh* 1, *al-Ṭahāra*, Indian printing, *Dharī‘a* 1, 518,<sup>2530</sup>.

13. Mawlawī ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. ‘Abd al-Karīm Ṣafīpūrī published several works in Arabic and Persian in Calcutta during the first quarter of the nineteenth century.

*Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Hind* 119. 1. *Ḍarūrat al-adīb*, on genera in Arabic, Calcutta 1821.—2. *Muntaha ‘l-arab fī lughāt al-‘Arab*, an Arabic-Persian lexicon, Calcutta 1252, Lahore 1871, Tehran 1294.—3. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik ilā Alfīyyat b. Mālīk*, by al-‘Abbādī, see I, 298.—4. *Hall al-shawāhid* I, 303.—5. Edition of Jāmī’s *al-Fawā’id al-Ḍiyā’iyya* I, 302.—6. *al-Mu‘allaqāt*, Calcutta 1823. His Persian works in Storey, *Pers. Lit.* II, 202.

14. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl b. ‘Abd al-Ghānī al-Dihlawī, d. 1247/1832.

*Radd al-ishrāk*, on which *al-Idrāk li-takhrīj R. al-i.* by Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān (no. 40), Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 47.

| 15. Maḥbūb ‘Alī b. Rustam al-Murādābādī wrote, in the first half of the nine- 854  
teenth century:

*‘Aqīdat al-mubtadi’ fī ‘l-naḥw*, Manch. 748.

16. Munawwir Shāh al-Chishtī al-Qādirī, ca. 1250/1834.

*Al-Kashkūl (fī ‘l-taṣawwuf)*, Āṣaf. I, 384<sub>465</sub>.

17. ‘Imād al-Dīn Muḥammad al-‘Uthmānī al-Labkanī, a student of Baḥr al-‘Ulūm ‘Abd al-‘Alī (p. 624, 8), thirteenth century.

*Tadhkira’i ‘ulamā’i Hind* 150. *Zubdat al-farā’id*, Bank. XIX, 2, 1960.

18. Irtiḍā’ Khān b. Muṣṭafā Khān was born in 1198/1784. In 1218/1803 he went to Madras where his father had become a *qāḍī*. He succeeded him in that office and died in 1250/1835.

*Tadhk. ‘ulamā’i Hind* 21. *Risāla fī ‘l-manṭiq* Bank. XXI, 2330.

19. Āqā ‘Alī Kabīr Muḥammad Mīrī Khān al-Muḥammadī Abu ‘l-‘Alā’ al-Junaydī al-Ajmalī al-Allāhābādī wrote, in 1251/1835:

*Azwād al-ākhirā fī aḥkām al-amwāt*, Rāmpūr 1264, see *Dharī’a* I, 532,<sub>2597</sub>.

20. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Muḥammad Shafīʿ al-Astarābādī al-Māzandarānī died in 1259/1843 in India.

*Aḥsan al-aḥwāl fī taḥqīq mā huwa 'l-rājiḥ bil-alfāz 'inda ta'arūḍ al-aḥwāl*, written in 1238/1822, and many other works listed in Kentūrī, *Dharī'a* I, 285,<sup>1495</sup>.

21. Walīallāh b. Ḥabībballāh b. Muḥibballāh al-Laknawī, d. 1270/1853.

*Tanbīhāt fī mabḥath al-tashkīk bil-māhiyya*, Indian printing, Rāmpūr I, 381,<sup>24</sup>.

22. Having taken part in The Mutiny, Muḥammad Faḍl al-Ḥaqq b. Faḍli Imām al-ʿUmārī al-Khayrābādī al-Ḥanafī al-Māturīdī al-Ḥabashī was exiled by the British to Rangoon where he died in 1278/1862.

855 | Faqīr Muḥammad, *Hidāyat al-Ḥanaḥfiyya* 480. 1. *al-Risāla al-ghadriyya*, autobiography, Rāmpūr, Muḥammad Muḥaddith Library *JASB* 1917, CXXIX, 151.—2. *al-Hadiyya al-Saʿīdiyya fī 'l-ḥikma al-ṭabīʿiyya*, Rāmpūr I, 168/70, Āṣaf. 1822,<sup>94</sup>, Bank. XXI, 2403, lith. Ind. 1283, with glosses, *al-Tuḥfa al-ʿaliyya*, by Mawlawī ʿAbdallāh al-Balghrāmī, Kanpur 1288, 1292, C. 1322 (with *Takmilat mabāḥith al-Hadiyya* by his son, Sarkīs 853), glosses *al-Hadiyya ʿala 'l-Hadiyya* by his son ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq (no. 43) Rāmpūr I, 406,<sup>171</sup>.—2. *Rawḍat al-mujūd fī taḥqīq al-wujūd* Rāmpūr I, 403,<sup>153</sup>.

23. Turāb ʿAlī b. Nuṣratallāh al-Khayrābādī wrote, in 1280/1863:

*Wasīṭ al-naḥw*, Calcutta 1280/1863.

24. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Muḥsin al-Tamīmī wrote, in 1280/1863:

*Yānīʿ al-janī fī asānīd al-shaykh ʿAbd al-Ghanī*, India Maṭbaʿat Ṣiddīqī, 1280.

25. Abū Saʿīd Ḥuḥūr al-Ḥaqq, d. 1279/1862 in Patna.

*Taswīlāt al-falāsifa*, following Athīr al-Dīn's *Hidāyat al-ḥikma* (I, 839) Bank. x, 583.

26. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Muḥammadābādī.

*ʿIrfān al-ʿirfān*, Kanpur 1279.

27. The writing of biographies of the Shī'a was continued in India by al-Sayyid I'jāz Ḥusayn b. al-Sayyid Muḥammad Qūlī al-Naysābūrī al-Kantūrī. He was born in 1240/1824 in Meerat, made the pilgrimage to Karbala and died on 17 Shawwāl 1286/21 January 1870.

*Aḥsan al-wadī'a* I, 117/8 (which also discusses some of his relatives). 1. *Kashf al-ḥujub wal-astār 'an asmā' al-kutub wal-asfār* or *The Bibliography of the Shia Literature* ed. Muḥammad Hidāyat Ḥusayn Library (India 1912/4) (see Browne, *Lit. Hist.* IV, 358), Indices, Calcutta 1935.—2. *Shudhūr al-'iqyān fī tarājīm al-a'yān*, Būhār 278/9, Āṣaf. III, 178,<sup>130</sup> Lucknow, 'Abdallāh Sakhāwat al-Ḥusayn Library, *JASB* 1917, CXXXVII, 147.

28. Faḍl Rasūl b. Shāh 'Abd al-Majīd al-Badāyūnī, d. 1289/1872.

*Al-Mu'taqad al-muntaqad*, Indian printing 1277.

| 29. Muḥammad Sharīf b. 'Abdallāh al-Ḥaqqī, ṣāhib *Miftāḥ al-Bukhārī*.

856

*Miftāḥ al-tafāsīr*, Bombay 1284.

30. Āqā Sayyid Muḥammad 'Abbās al-Shushtarī wrote, in 1285/1867 in Lucknow:

*Ruṭab al-'Arab*, poems, print. *ibid*.

31. Ḥusayn b. Murtaḍā al-Ḥasanī al-Ḥusaynī al-Yazdī wrote, in 1288/1871 in Bombay:

*Al-Raqq al-manshūr fī tafsīr āyat al-Nūr*, lith. Tabriz 1308.

32. Muḥammad Karīmallāh b. Mawlawī Luṭfallāh al-Dihlawī al-Fārūqī died aged 90 on 30 Shawwāl 1291/22 October 1873.

*Tadhk. 'ul. Hind.* 172. 1. *Zubdat al-wa'z*, Qur'ān commentary in the form of Friday sermons, Ind. Off. 1170/1.—2. *Ḥall al-mushkilāt fī iqā' al-waḥal lil-firaq al-Wahhābiyyāt*, *ibid.* 1178.—3. On the permissibility of music, against his own view in his *Qānī' al-bid'a*, Ind. Off. 1867.

33. Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Laknawī was born in 1239/1823. Around 1264/1848 he was a professor in Banda and died in 1285/1868.

Sarkīs 1598. 1. *al-Aqwāl al-arbaʿa fī radd al-Shubuhāt al-arbaʿa* of Muḥammad Ḥasan on Muḥibballāh al-Bihārī's *Sullam al-ʿulūm* (see p. 622), on logic, in *Majmūʿa*, Ind. 1268 (with glosses *al-Qawl al-aslam*), Kanpur 1286.—2. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ Nafīs b. ʿIwaḍ* entitled *Ḥall al-Nafīs*, completed by his son ʿAbd al-Ḥayy, see I, 825.—3. *Qamar al-aqmār ʿalā Nūr al-anwār sharḥ al-Manār li-Jīwan*, see p. 264.—4. *Muʿīn al-ghāʾiṣīn fī radd al-mughālītīn* in *Majmūʿa*, India 1298.—5. *Hāshiya ʿalā ʿl-Hidāya* I, 376.—6. *Hāshiya ʿalā Sharḥ Mulakhkhaṣ al-Hayʿa* I, 865.—7. *Sharḥ al-Mukhtalīṭāt* I, 847.—8. *Kashf al-maktūm* p. 209.—9. *Kashf al-ẓulma fī bayān aqṣām al-ḥikma* in Qāḍizāde's *Sharḥ al-Mulakhkhaṣ*, p. 135/41.—10. *al-Qawl al-muḥīt fī mā yataʿallaq bil-jaʿl al-muʿallaf wal-basīṭ*, p. 219.—11. *Hāshiya ʿalā sharḥ al-Maybudī ʿalā Hidāyat al-ḥikma* I, 464.—12. *Ḥall al-maʿānī*, p. 292.—13. *Naẓm al-durar fī silk shaqq al-qamar* Rāmpūr I, 323, 310b.—14. *al-Taʿlīq al-fāḍil fī masʿalat al-ṭuhr al-mutakhallil*, supercommentary on the corresponding part of Ṣadr al-Dīn's commentary on the *Wiqāya* (I, 646), completed in 1261/1845, Ind. Off. 1597, Rāmpūr I, 180<sub>III</sub>, Indian printing 1270.

- 857 | 34. His son Abu ʿl-Ḥasanāt Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī al-Firangī Maḥallī was born in Banda in Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1264/October 1848. Until he was 17 years old he studied under his father and under Mawlānā Muḥammad Niʿmatallāh (d. 1290/1873). In 1279/1862 he made the pilgrimage with his father, departing in Rajab from Hyderabad. He died there in 1304/1886.<sup>1</sup>

Short autobiography at the end of the *Taʿl. san.*, a list of his works until 1293 in *al-Nāfiʿ* 18c and *al-Sīʿāya*, no. 23, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 128/30, Sarkīs 1595. 1. *al-Āthār al-marfūʿa fī ʿl-akhbār al-mawḍūʿa*, Ind. 1324 in *Majmūʿa*.—2. *Ākām al-nafāʾis fī adāʾ al-adhkār bi-lisān Fāris*, Pesh. 604<sub>3</sub>, in *Majmūʿa*, Ind. 1293, 1313 (Maṭbaʿat Muṣṭafā), 1337.—3. *Ibrāz al-ghayy fī shifāʾ al-ʿayy*, against a work by Ḥasan Ṣiddīq (no. 40), Lucknow 1301.—4. *Tadhkirat al-rāshid bi-radd tabṣirat al-nāqid*, against the same, Lucknow 1301.—5. *al-Ifāda al-khāṭira fī mabḥath nisbat sabʿ sāʾira*, on a passage in Qāḍizāde's commentary on al-Jaghminī's *Mulakhkhaṣ al-Hayʿa*, lith. Ind. 1292, together with the *Mulakhkhaṣ*, Delhi 1312.—6. *Imām al-kalām fī mā yataʿallaq bil-qirʾa khalf al-imām*, Ind. 1304, in *Majmūʿa*, India 1324.—7. *al-Bayān al-ʿajīb fī sharḥ Dābiṭat al-Tahdhīb* p. 314, in *Majmūʿa*, India 1282, 1292.—8. *Tuhfat al-akhyār fī iḥyāʾ sunnat sayyid al-abrār*, India 1288, in *Majmūʿa* 1325.—9. *Tadwīr al-falak fī ḥuṣūl al-jamāʿa bil-jinn wal-maʿlak*, India 1299, in *Majmūʿa* 1325.—10. *Tarwīḥ al-janān bi-taṣrīḥ ḥukm shurb al-dukhān* Pesh. 614<sub>21</sub>, in *Majmūʿa* 1293, 1337, no. 24.—11. *Khayr al-khabar fī adhān khayr al-bashar*, in *Majm.* India 1320.—12. *al-Rafʿ wal-takmīl fī ʿl-jarḥ wal-taʿdīl*, India 1309, in al-Dhahabī's *Mīzān* II, 1303.—13. *Zajr al-nās ʿalā inkār*

1 His works are not always easy to distinguish from those by his father.

*athar Ibn 'Abbār* in *Majm.* India 1303, 1337.—14. *Siyāhat al-fikr fi 'l-jahd bil-dhikr* Pesh. 604,<sup>1</sup>, in *Majm.* 1320.—15. *al-Fawā'id al-bahīyya fi tarājim al-Ḥanafīyya*, abstract of *Katā'ib al'lām al-akhyār* by Maḥmūd b. Sulaymān al-Kaffawī (p. 645), Āsaf. 1, 784,<sup>164</sup>, *ma'a 'l-Ta'liqāt al-saniyya*, completed in 1293/1876, lith. India 1293.—16. *al-Ṭarīq al-munajjad 'ala 'l-Muwatṭa'*, Hyderabad 1291, in the margin of printing Lucknow 1325.—17. *al-'Awārif li-anwār al-ma'ārif*, a history of Islam in India until the author's own lifetime, *JASB* 1917, CXXXV, 140.—18. *Nuzhat al-khawātir wa-bahjat al-masāmi' wal-manāzīr*, on Indian scholars in 8 volumes of 14 chapters, *JASB* 1917, CXXXVI, 143.—19. *Jannat al-mashriq wa-maṭla' al-nūr al-mushriq*, geography, *ibid.* CXXXVIII, 148.—20. *al-Nāfi' al-kabīr li-man yuṭālī' al-Jāmi' al-ṣaghīr* see 184, 56, k, also India 1291.—21. *Ḥall al-mughlaq fi baḥth al-majhūl al-muṭlaq*, Hyderabad 1286.—22. *al-Qawl al-jāzim fi suqūṭ al-hadd bi-nikāḥ al-maḥārim*, Lucknow 1298.—23. *Iqāmat al-ḥujja 'alā anna 'l-ikthār fi 'l-ta'abbud laysa bi-bid'a*, Pesh. 604,<sup>6</sup>, India 1291. in *Majm.* 1337.—24. *al-Kalām al-matīn fi taḥrīr al-barāhīn*, India (Maṭba'at Muṣṭafā) 1288.—25. *Iḥkām al-qanṭara fi aḥkām al-basmala*, India 1289, in *Majm.* India 1337.—26. *Idāḥ al-khayr fi 'l-istiyāk bil-siwāk al-ghayr*, *ibid.*—27. *al-Inṣāf fi ḥukm al-i'tikāf*, *ibid.* with a commentary, *al-Is'āf*, by Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ghaḥūr al-Ramazīnpūrī, lith. Lucknow 1303.—28. *al-Fulk al-mashhūn fi mā yata'allaq bintifā' al-murtaḥin bil-marhūn*, in the appendix to Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ḥaṣkafī, *al-Durr al-mukhtār*, Lahore 1313, C. 1340.—29. *Tuḥfat al-ṭalaba fi taḥqīq mash' al-raqaḇa*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 53, India 1311.—30. *al-Taḥqīq al-'ajīb fi 'l-tashbīb*, India 1291, in *Majm.* 1325.—31. *Raf' al-sitr 'an kayfiyyat idkhāl al-mayyit fi 'l-qabr*, in *Majm.* 1330.—32. *Ghāyat al-maqāl fi mā yata'allaq bil-ni'āl*, in *Majm.* 1325.—33. *Zafar al-amānī fi Mukhtaṣar al-Jurjānī*, in *Majm.* 1304.—34. *Miṣbāḥ al-dujā fi liwā' al-hudā*, superglosses on the glosses of Najm al-Dīn al-Bukhārī on Mīr Zāhid's commentary on Quṭb al-Dīn al-Rāzī's *Risāla fi 'l-taṣawwurat wal-taṣdīqāt* with superglosses *Nūr al-hudā*, Kanpur 1287.—35. *al-Hadīyya al-nadīyya sharḥ 'ala 'l-Aḥdudīyya*, Lucknow 1282.—36. *al-Si'āya, ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Nuqāya* 1, 347.—37. *Ḥāshiya 'alā sharḥ 'Abd al-Rashīd al-Jawnpūrī 'alā Risālat al-Jurjānī fi qawā'id al-baḥth*, p. 216, 3, 7.—38. *Ḥāshiya 'ala 'l-Ḥiṣn al-ḥaṣīn* p. 277.—39. *Daf' al-jināya* and *Umdat al-rivāya* 1, 647.—40. *al-Hidāya al-mukhtārīyya* p. 288.—41. *al-Laṭā'if al-mustaḥsana, majmū' khuṭab shuhūr al-sana*, Lucknow 1311.—42. *Nuzhat al-fikr fi sabḥat al-dhikr* (on the rosary) *ma'a ta'liqātihi 'l-musammāt bil-Nafḥa bi-ḥāshiyat al-Nuzha*, Kanpur 1299, in *Majm.* 1337.—43. *Majmū'at rasā'il al-khams*, lith. 1303.—44. *Majmū'at rasā'il al-sab'*, 1299.—45. *Majmū'a fihā sitt rasā'il*: a. *al-Ḥaṣḥaṣa bi-naqḍ al-wuḍū' bil-qahqaha*; b. = 12; c. = 14; d. = 20; e. = 31; f. *Ṭarab al-amāthil fi tarājim al-afāḍil*, lith. India 1322, 1330.—46. *Majmū'at al-khaṣā'is al-ḥasana*: a. = 10; b. *Zajr arbāb al-rayyān*, against smoking in Ramaḍān; c. *Rad' al-ikhwān*, against some practices on the last Friday of Ramaḍān; d. = 2; e. = 27.

35. Mirzā Ḥaydar ‘Alī al-Fayḍābādī, a student of Muḥammad ‘Ināyat Khān (no. 5) who died after 1295/1878.

1. *Izālat al-ghayn*, Indian printing 1295.—2. *Ithbāt al-khurāfa li-ṣāhib Thamarāt al-khilāfa*, Dharī‘a 1, 90, 433.

36. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Idrīs al-Salahwī (Sihālāwī?) wrote in 1294/1877:

1. *Jawāmi‘ al-Qādirīyya fī mu‘taqad ahl al-sunna wal-jamā‘a*, Hyderabad 1298.—  
2. *Radd al-ma‘qūl ‘ala ‘l-nahj al-maqbūl*, Lucknow 1298.

859 | 37 ‘Abd al-Awwal al-Jawnpūrī, ca. 1308/1890.

1. *al-Bayān al-munsajim fī kashf al-munsajim* (a precise determination of famous names, including those of animals and places) *wa-yalīhi Kitāb akhā’ir al-dhakhā’ir fī ansāb al-akābir* (genealogy, especially of the Prophet and the 12 Imāms), Lucknow 1304.—2. *al-Durr al-naḍīd fī ghurr al-qasīd*, lith. Lucknow 1904.—3. *Faṣl al-khiṭāb fī bayān anna Abā Shāma huwa Ibn ‘Umar b. al-Khāṭṭab*, Jawnpur 1895.—4. *al-Manṭūq fī ma‘rifat al-furūq*, Lucknow 1310, n.p. 1316.—5. *al-Misk al-adhfār fī bayān al-ḥajj al-akbar wal-aṣghar*, Jawnpur 1893.—6. *al-Aṭāfa fī jawāz idāfat kāffa*, ibid. 1310.—7. *Majallat al-adīb li-ajillat al-Sindib*, with Persian glosses, Lucknow 1322.—8. *Nāfijat al-adab al-mulaqqaba bil-Minḥa al-baḥrīyya*, on things that exist in fours, Jawnpur 1327.—9. *al-Nawādir al-munīfa bi-manāqib al-imām Abī Ḥanīfa*, ibid. 1310.—10. *Shukd al-mu‘ṭī al-ḥāfil bi-mu‘allafāt al-Suyūṭī*, ibid. 1300, 1311.—11. *al-Ta’rif lil-adīb al-zarīf*, Lucknow 1313.—12. *Zīnat al-kamāl bil-adhba al-imāma*, on the proper shape of the turban, ibid. 1322.

38. Abu ‘l-Qāsim al-Riḍawī wrote, in 1296/1878 in Lucknow:

1. *Ḥujaj al-‘urūj ‘alā ahl al-lujūj*, on Muḥammad’s *mi‘rāj*, lith. 1296 (Mashh. IV, b, 13, 79).—2. *Radd al-shams wanshiqāq al-qamar*, n.p. 1296.

39. Ḥaydar Hallāwī, d. 1304/1886.

*Dīwān*, Āṣaf. 1, 702, 31.

40. Abu ‘l-Ṭayyib Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Khān b. Awlād Ḥasan b. Awlād ‘Alī b. Luṭfallāh al-Ḥusaynī al-Qannawjī al-Bukhārī was born in Bareli on 9 Jumādā I



1248/5 October 1832. He studied in Qannawj and Delhi. In 1275/1858 he went to Bhopal. From there he made the pilgrimage, during which he also studied in Yemen, and then found employment as an official in there. In 1871 the female sultan of Bhopal, Shāh Jahān, took him for a second husband. In 1885 he was deposed by the British government because he had committed political abuses more than once. As a follower of the *Ahl-i ḥadīth* he had favoured the Wahhābī-inspired reform by the Salafiyya movement. He died in Bhopal on 30 Jumādā II 1307/20 February 1890.

| Autobiography in *Ithāf al-nubalā*, 263/71. *An Account of my Life by Her Highness Nawab Sultan Jahan Begam, Ruler of Bhopal*, transl. by C.H. Payne, London 1910. 'Alī Ḥasan Ṣiddīqī (his son), *Ma'āthiri Ṣiddīqī*, Lucknow 1924/5. *Qurrat al-a'yān wa-masarrat al-adhhān fī ma'āthir al-malik al-jalīl al-Nawwāb Muḥammad Ṣiddīq Ḥasan Khān*, Istanbul 1298. Hunter, *Ind. Gazet.* 11, 404, Massignon, *Textes* 230, Sarkīs 1201/5, *EI*, IV, 431. Further literature in Storey, *Pers. Lit.* 1, 28. 1. *al-Ḥittā fī dhikr al-Ṣiḥāḥ al-sitta*, India 1283.—2. *Ithāf al-nubalā' al-muttaqīn bi-ihyā' ma'āthir al-fuqahā' al-muḥaddithīn*, Kanpur 1288.<sup>2</sup> — 3. *Qaḍā' al-arab fī taḥqīq mas'alat al-nasab*, India 1283.—4. *Riḥlat al-Ṣiddīq ilā bayt al-'atīq*, India 1289.—5. *Ifādat al-shuyūkh bi-miqdār al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh*, Qur'ān commentary, written in 1288, Kanpur 1288/91, Lahore 1900.—6. *Khulāṣat al-Kashshāf* 1, 291, Lucknow 1289.—7. *Abjadiyyat al-'ulūm*: a. *al-Washy al-marqūm fī bayān aḥwāl al-'ulūm*.—b. *al-Saḥāb al-marqūm al-mushaṭṭar bi-anwā' al-funūn*.—c. *al-Raḥīq al-makhtūm min tarājim a'immat al-'ulūm*, composed in 1290.—8. *Laff al-qimāt 'alā taṣḥīḥ ba'd ma 'sta'malahu 'l-'amma min al-mu'arrab wal-dakhīl wal-muwallad wal-aghlāt*, Bhopal 1291.—9. *Luqṭat al-'ajlān mim mā tamassu ilā ma'rifatihī ḥājāt al-insān*, on time reckoning, India 1291, Istanbul 1296 together with — 10. *Khabrāt al-akwān fī ftirāq al-umam 'ala 'l-madhāhib wal-adyān*.—11. *al-Far' al-nāmī fī aṣl al-asāmī*, India 1291.—12. *Nayl al-marām min tafsīr āyāt al-aḥkām*, Lucknow 1292.—13. *al-Iqdā'a li-mā kāna wa-mā yakūnu bayna yaday al-sā'a*, Bhopal 1294.—14. *Yaqaṣat uli 'l-i'tibār mim mā warada fī dhikr al-nār*, Bhopal 1294.—15. *al-Bulgha fī uṣūl al-lughā* (an imitation of al-Suyūṭī's *Muzhir*), Bhopal 1294, Istanbul 1296.—16. *Ḥuṣūl al-ma'mūl min 'ilm al-uṣūl*, Istanbul 1296.—17. *al-Ṭarīqa al-muthlā fī 'l-irshād ilā tark al-taqlīd*, Istanbul 1296.—18. *Ghuṣn al-bān al-muriq bi-muḥassanāt al-bayān*, rhetoric, Istanbul 1296.—19. *Nashwat al-sakrān min ṣaḥbā' tadhkār al-ghizlān*, on love (1, 395), Bhopal 1294,

860

2 Against his first two works, Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Laknawī (no. 34) wrote *Ibrāz al-ghayy al-wāqī' fī shifā' al-'ayy aw Ḥifẓ ahl al-inṣāf 'an musāmāhat mu'allif al-Ḥittā wal-Ithāf*, Lucknow 1301, and *Tadhkirat al-rāshid bi-radd Tabṣīrat al-nāqīd wa-laqaḥuhā Zafar al-munya bi-dhikr aghlāt ṣāhib al-Ḥittā*, ibid. 1301.

Istanbul 1296, C. 1920.—21. *al-‘Alam al-khaffāq min ‘ilm al-ishtiḳāq*, India 1294, Istanbul 1296.—22. *al-Tāj al-mukallal*, Bhopal 1299.—23. *‘Awn al-bārī li-ḥall al-Bukhārī* 1, 264.—24. *Ḥusn al-uswa bi-mā thabata min Allāh wa-rasūlihi min al-niswa*, Istanbul 1301.—25. *al-Rawḍa al-nadiyya*, p. 502.—26. *al-Iqlīd li-adilat al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd*, p. 502.—27. *Fath al-bayān fī maqāṣid al-Qur‘ān*, Būlāq 1300/2, Arra 1307 (in the margin of *Tafsīr Ibn Kathīr*, p. 49).—28. *al-Iksīr fī uṣūl al-tafsīr*, following ḤKh’s *Kashf al-ḡunūn* and Walīallāh al-Dihlawī’s *al-Fawz al-kabīr*, as an introduction to 27, Kanpur 1290/1.—29. *al-Ghunna bi-bishārāt ahl al-janna*, Sufi, Būlāq 1302, 1307.—30. *Dhukhr al-muḥtī min ādāb al-muḥtī*, Bhopal 1295.—31. *Ḥaḍarāt al-tajallī min naḡahāt al-takhallī*, Bhopal 1298.—32. *Takhrīj al-waṣāyā min Khabāya ‘l-zawāyā*, Būlāq 1302.—33. *Nuzl al-abrār bil-‘ilm al-ma’thūr min al-ad‘iya wal-adhkār*, Istanbul 1301.—34. *Qaṣd al-sabīl ilā dhamm al-kalām wal-ta’wīl*, India 1290, in *Majm*. Bhopal 1295.—35. *Ẓafar al-lāḍī bi-mā yajib lil-qāḍī*, India 1292.—36. *Silsilat al-‘ashjad fī dhikr mashāyikh al-sanad*, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 386/8.—37. *al-Intiqād al-raḡīb fī sharḥ al-‘Itiqād al-ṣaḥīḥ lil-‘allāma Walīallāh al-Dihlawī* (p. 614), India n.d.—38. *Qaṭf al-thamar fī bayān ‘aqā‘id ahl al-athar*, in *Majm*. India 1290.—39. *al-Maw‘iza al-ḥasana bi-mā yukhtab bihi fī shuhūr al-sana*, India 1295, C. 1301.—40. *al-‘Iqd al-mukallal min jawāhir ma’āthir al-ṭirāz al-ākhir wal-awwal*, Bhopal 1298.—41. *Sulḥān al-adhkār min aḥādīth sayyid al-abrār*, India 1318.—42. *al-Sirāj al-wahhāj min kashf maṭālib Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj* 1, 266.—43. *al-Idrāk li-takhrīj radd al-ishrāk*, see no. 14.—44. *Ḥujaj al-karāma fī āthār al-qiyāma*, printing, Pesh. 311.—45. *Thimār al-tankīb fī sharḥ abyāt al-tashbīb (naẓm al-Suyūṭī fī fitnat al-qabr)*, printing, Pesh. 1065.—According to his son he wrote 212 works in all, 74 in Arabic, 45 in Persian, and 103 in Urdu (among which is *Tarjumān al-Qur‘ān*, Lahore 1301, Delhi 1306, *Tarjumān-i Wahhābiyya*, transl. as *An Interpreter of Wahhabism*, Calcutta 1884), of which 25 remain unpublished. According to Sarkīs, he is wrongly credited with the work of an unknown Ḥanbalī, *al-Dīn al-khālīṣ*, Delhi 1301/2 and in the margin of Ibn Taymiyya’s *Iktifā’ al-ṣirāṭ*.

41. His son Nūr al-Ḥasan Khān al-Ṭayyib Abu ‘l-Khayr also dabbled as a writer.

Sarkīs 1873. 1. *‘Urf al-ghādī min jinān huda ‘l-hādī*, Bhopal 1296.—2. *al-Jawā‘iz wal-ṣilāt min jam‘ al-asāmī wal-ṣifāt*, ibid. 1297.—3. *al-Raḥma al-muhdāt ilā man yuridu ziyādat al-‘ilm ‘alā aḥādīth al-Mishkāt*, lith. India 1300/1.—4. *Ṭarīqat al-mutasallī fī irshād tark al-taqlīd wattibā‘ mā huwa ‘l-awlā*, Istanbul (Jawā‘ib) n.d.

42. Muḥammad Sā'id Khān b. al-Nawwāb Mīr Nithār Ḥusayn Khān al-Riḍawī al-Ḥaydarābādī wrote in 1312/1894:

*Murtaqa 'l-ṣibyān fī makhārij al-mizān*, print. India 1313.

43. Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Khayrābādī studied under his father (no. 22) and was then an official for the nawab of Rāmpūr.

*Tadh. 'ulamā'i Hind* 110. 1. *al-Tuḥfa al-wazīriyya*, Arabic syntax, Bank. XX, 2141. — 2. *Takmilat mabāḥith al-Hadiyya*, p. 855. — 3. *al-Hadiyya 'ala 'l-Hadiyya*, ibid. — 4. *al-Jawāhir al-ghāliya fī ḥikmat al-muta'aliya*, Rāmpūr 1302.

| 44. In the way of the leader of the Bahā'īs 'Abd al-Qādir Najm al-Dīn, 'Alī al-Walī b. al-Walī wrote: 862

*'Uyūn al-ma'ārif wa-riyāḍ li-kulli mutabashshir 'ārif*, a philosophy of religion, Bombay 1297, prohibited by the government.

45. Raḥmatallāh b. Khalīl al-Raḥmān al-Hindī al-Sahāranpūrī was banished from British India because of his agitation against the Christian missionaries. He went to Mecca.

Snouck-Hurgronje, *Mekka* 11, 233. *Izhār al-ḥaqq*, a polemical work against Christianity, completed in 1280/1863, Istanbul 1284, 1305, C. 1309, 1317, *Idh-har ul-Haqq ou Manifestation de la vérité d'El-Hage R.-U. de Dehli (un des descendants du Calife Osman-Ben-Affan)*, trad. de l'ar. par un jeune tunisien, rev. et corr. par P. v. Carletti, 2 vols, Paris 1880.

46. His student Ibn al-Sādāt Muḥammad Rāghib al-Dimashqī wrote:

*Al-Burhān al-jalīl 'alā mā qīla fī taḥrīf al-Injīl*, C. 1892.

47. Al-Ṭayyib Muḥammad Shams al-Ḥaqq al-'Azīmābādī completed in 1312/1894 in Mecca:

1. *al-Maktūb al-laṭīf 'ala 'l-muḥaddith al-sharīf*, on the *isnāds* of his teacher Nadīr b. Ḥusayn b. Jawād 'Alī al-Riḍawī al-'Azīmābādī (d. 11 Rajab 1320/15 October 1902 in Delhi), printed with an answer by Nadīr Ḥusayn, India 1313,

al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 28/9.—2. *Nihāyat al-rusūkh fī muʿjam al-shuyūkh*, ibid. II, 93.

48. Ḥusayn b. Muḥsin al-Anṣārī al-Yamānī died in 1327/1909 in Bhopal.

1. *al-Tuḥfa al-marḍiyya fī ḥall baʿḍ al-mushkilāt al-ḥadīthiyya*, Rāmpūr II, 204.—  
2. *Nūr al-ʿaynayn min fātāwi ʿl-shaykh Ḥusayn*, Lucknow 1333.

49. One of the most important scholars of India to write in Arabic was Shibli al-Nuʿmānī who, after long travels, became professor in Aligarh. He died on 18 November 1914.

Cheikho, *Mashriq* XXIV, 296, Sarkīs 1101. 1. *Kitāb al-jizya (farāʾiḍ al-madhāhib al-arbaʿa)*, India 1312.—2. *Intiqād Kitāb taʾriḥ al-tamaddun al-Islāmī li-Jirjī Zaydān* (see Book 4, 1, 2) together with *Intiqād Taʾriḥ ādāb al-lughā al-ʿarabiyya* by Aḥmad ʿUmar al-Iskandarī, *Kitāb ṭabaqāt al-umam* by L. Cheikho, *Intiqād taʾriḥ al-ʿArab qabl al-Islām* by the same, C. 1330. Cheikho also mentions (without providing any reference) a *Taʾriḥ al-khalīfa ʿUmar b. al-Khaṭṭāb*.

863 | 50. ʿAbd al-Ḥayy b. Fakhr al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī was born on 18 Ramaḍān 1286/23 March 1869 into an old family of scholars in the Zāwiya of Sayyid ʿAlamallāh, a distance of two miles from the village of Ray Barilli, near Lucknow. He studied there and in Bhopal, including, among other subjects, medicine. In 1311/1893 he worked for the physician ʿAbd al-ʿAlī in Lucknow. After long study tours he founded the *Nadwat al-ʿulamāʾ* in Lucknow in 1313/1895, where he also practiced as a medical doctor. In 1333/1915 he became the head of the *Nadwa* and of the *Dār al-ʿulūm* founded by him. He died on 15 Jumādā II 1341/3 February 1923.

*Nuzhat al-khawāṭir wa-bahjat al-masāmiʿ wal-nawāẓir*, on the scholars of India, from the Muslim conquest until the present time, of which the volumes on the scholars of the eighth century form an appendix to the edition of Ibn Ḥajar's *al-Durar al-kāmina*, Hyderabad 1350.

51. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Abi ʿl-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. ʿAlī Shāh b. Ṣafdar Shāh b. Ṣāliḥ al-Riḍawī al-Qummī al-Kashmīrī was born on 7 Ṣafar 1285/31 May 1868 in Lucknow and died on pilgrimage in al-Ḥāʾir (Karbala) on 16 Shaʿbān 1346/9 February 1928.

*Isdā' al-righāb fī kashf al-ḥijāb 'an wajh al-sunna wal-kitāb*, a demonstration of the fact that women need not cover their face and hands during prayer, Najaf 1347, *Dharī'a* 11, 37,<sup>145</sup>.

52. Mīr Nāṣir Ḥusayn b. Mīr Ḥāmid Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad Qulī b. Muḥammad b. Amīr Ḥāmid al-Mūsawī al-Nīsābūrī al-Kantūrī, still alive.

*Iṣbāgh al-nā'il bi-taḥqīq al-masā'il*, fatwas in 8 volumes, Indian printing, *Dharī'a* 11, 13,<sup>59</sup>.

53. Muḥammad Mahdī b. Sayyid 'Alī al-Laknawī, born in 1269/1852, was still alive in 1346/1927.

*Mawā'iz al-muttaqīn*, Lucknow 1346.

54. Fakhr al-Dīn Abū Bakr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-'Alawī wrote in 1318/1900:

*Al-Tiryāq al-nāfi' fī 'l-uṣūl*, Hyderabad 1318.

| 55. Muḥammad Sa'īd b. Muḥammad Amīr Nāṣir Ḥusayn al-Naqawī al-Laknawī 864 (cf. 877), b. 1333/1915.

1. *al-Imām al-thānī 'ashar fī ithbāt wujūd al-ḥujja al-muntaẓar*, against the author of the *Sabā'ik al-dhahab*, *Dharī'a* 11, 319,<sup>1260</sup>.—2. *al-Imām al-ṣaḥīḥ*.—3. *Mi'rāj al-balāgha fī jam' khuṭab al-nabī*.—4. *Madīnat al-'ilm*, printed, ibid. 514,<sup>2198</sup>.

56. In India under British rule, medicine was the first to undergo the spread of European influence. In its traditional form it had been able to maintain itself only at the local princely courts until the middle of the nineteenth century.

a. A new school in medicine was founded by the personal physician of Shāh 'Ālam and Akbar 11 (1173–1253/1759–1837), Muḥammad Sharīf b. Ḥādhiq al-Mulk Muḥammad Akmal Khān, who died in 1231/1815. His followers, the Sharīf Khānīs, opposed those of the personal physician of Muḥammad Shāh of Delhi, Alawī Khān (d. 1160/1747), mostly by making use of mineral oxide, which was frowned upon by the latter.

*Al-Fawā'id al-Sharīfiyya* see I, 895.

b. Ḥakīm 'Alī Sharīf, under Ghāzī al-Dīn Ḥaydar (1229–43/1814–27) of Lucknow the *ra'īs al-aṭibbā'*, belonged to the school of 'Alawī Khān.

*Ilāj al-asrār*, on fever, Bank. IV, 85 (where the author is not mentioned).

c. His student Muḥammad Mahdī b. 'Alī Asghar b. Nūr Muḥammad Khān al-Harawī was prime minister under Nāṣir al-Dīn Ḥaydar of Oudh and constructed a bridge over the Kālīnadī for him near Khudāganj, but was dismissed in 1248/1832. Nāṣir al-Dīn's successor Muḥammad 'Alī Shāh reinstated him again. He died in 1253/1837.

*Miftāḥ al-tawārikh* 587, Beale, *Biogr. Dict.* 230. *Ḥilyat al-wāṣifīn wa-wishāḥ al-ṭālibīn*, on fever, Bank. IV, 86.

## | Chapter 10. Ceylon, Farther India, and the Malay Archipelago

865

1. Al-Mūsawī al-Ahdal wrote:

*Al-Nahja al-Ahdaliyya fi manāqib al-minḥa al-Barabāliyya*, on the life of shaykh Muṣṭafā b. Bā Ādam of Beruwala in Ceylon, lith. ca. 1307 in Colombo.

2. Aḥmadallāh of Rangoon.

*Tuḥfat al-mu'minīn*, on religious doctrine, with a commentary in Burmese, Rangoon 1895.

3. 'Arafāt Maṣṣūr.

*Fākihat al-implā'*, on Arabic morphology, Singapore 1334.

4. The *faqīh* 'Abdallāh b. 'Alawī b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥsin al-'Abbās completed, towards the end of Dhu 'l-Ḥijja 1337/early August 1919:

*Manzūmat Khayr al-umūr fi asbāb al-amānī fi 'l-'awālim wal-duḥūr*, a *hamziyya* in 1000 verses on ethics and education, Java 1337.

5. In connection with a conflict between the sayyids of the Hadramaut, a conflict that had erupted over the appreciation of Mu'āwiya, cursed by the local 'Alids as the enemy of their patriarch while being defended by the representatives of the Sunna, Muḥammad b. 'Aqīl b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Umar b. Yaḥyā al-'Alawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥaḍramī of Singapore wrote:

*Kitāb al-naṣā'ih al-kāfiya li-man yatawallā Mu'āwiya*, lith. Bombay 1327, in which he defends the Shī'ī point of view; he was answered by Sayyid 'Uthmān b. 'Abdallāh b. 'Aqīl b. Yaḥyā al-'Alawī of Batavia in the latter's *Kitāb i'ānat al-mustarshidīn 'ala 'jtināb al-bida' fi 'l-dīn*, Batavia 1329; see Snouck-Hurgronje in H. Lammens, *Le califat de Yazid Ier*, Beyrouth 1921, 225. In Ibn 'Aqīl's defense, a professor in Hyderabad, al-Sayyid Abū Bakr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-'Alawī al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥaḍramī wrote the *Kitāb wujūb al-ḥimya 'an maḍārr al-ruqya*, Singapore 1328. New attacks against Mu'āwiya by a sayyid in Surabaya were warded off by the Mālikī *muftī* of Mecca Muḥammad 'Alī al-Ḥusayn al-Makkī al-Mālikī in his *Kitāb al-ḥujja al-murḍiya fi 'l-naṣīḥa wa-radd ba'd shubah al-Shī'a al-Khashabiyya*, C. 1341. The final answer was given by Muḥammad b.

‘Aqīl in his *Taqwīyat al-īmān bi-radd tazkiyat Ibn Abī Sufyān*, Sidon 1343 (with an abstract of the work by al-Maqrīzī, p. 37, 8, in an appendix), see C.A. Nallino, *Or. Mod.* XIII (1933), 599 n.

866 | Ad p. 586



## Chapter 11. Istanbul

From among the stragglers who still cultivated Arabic literature in the nineteenth century, which had otherwise been completely superseded by Turkish, the following authors can be mentioned:

1. In the year 1253, ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd Karamīzāde dedicated to Sultan Maḥmūd II (1223–55/1808–39):

*Al-Durra al-bahiyya fī ṭā‘at maḥmūd al-ṣifāt al-‘aliyya*, an ethical treatise, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 578, <sup>2</sup>1083.

2. Muṣṭafā b. Aḥmad al-Ṭanasī al-Khalwatī al-Azharī al-Aḥmadī was drowned in a great flood in Istanbul in 1284/1867.

1. *Lum‘at al-anwār al-falakiyya wa-ma‘rifat awqāt al-asrār al-khafīyya*, auto-graph Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 282, <sup>2</sup>513.—2. *Tuḥfat al-murīdīn bi-sharḥ Wasīlat al-mubtadi‘īn li-‘ilm ghurraṭ al-shuhūr wal-sinīn*, composed in 1273/1857, ibid. <sup>1</sup>283, <sup>2</sup>514.

3. Muḥammad Kamāl al-Dīn Efendi b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Ḥarīrīzāde was born in 1267/1851 in Istanbul. He was introduced into the Rifā‘iyya and Khalwatiyya orders by his father and by Muḥammad Anīs al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī. In 1286/1869, he went to the place of origin of his family, Aleppo, from where he travelled on to Egypt. He studied four months in Cairo and then returned to Istanbul. There he dedicated himself completely to his studies and died in 1299/1882.

M. Ṭāhīr Brūsālī I, 155. 1. *Tibyān wasā’il al-ḥaqā’iq fī bayān salāsīl al-ṭarā’iq*, MS in Fātiḥ.—2. *Kanz al-fayḍ fī ‘l-sulūk wa-ādāb al-ṭarīqa al-Khalwatiyya*, auto-graph in the library of Yaḥyā Efendi, together with several smaller works in Arabic and Turkish.

4. Muḥammad al-Fawzī.

*Tafriḥ al-qalaq fī tafsīr sūrat al-Falaq*, Istanbul 1284, 1300.

- | 5. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Bābilī al-Madanī al-Ḥasanī wrote, in 1285/1868:

867

*Sabīl al-salām fī ḥukm ābā’ sayyid al-anām*, edition financed by Muḥammad Kāmil, Re’īs Āġā, the gate keeper of Wālide Sulṭān, Istanbul 1286, in 2 volumes, Delhi 1311.

6. Aḥmad Fāris b. Yūsuf b. Maṣṣūr al-Šhidyāq was born in 1801 in ‘Ashqūt, near Kasruwān in Lebanon. He grew up in al-Ḥadath, where his father had moved in 1809. He went to a Maronite school. Because his brother was very upset by his conversion to Protestantism he joined the American missionaries, who sent him for further education to Egypt. There, he worked as an editor for *al-Waqā’i‘ al-Miṣriyya*. For the mission he went to Malta where he worked as a teacher. In 1848 he made a trip through France and Britain on behalf of the Bible Society, and which he describes in no. 3. While in Paris in 1855 he received an invitation from the Bey of Tunis, Aḥmad Pāshā. There, he published the newspaper *al-Rā’id al-Tūnisī* and converted to Islam. Then, in 1860, ‘Abd al-Majīd appointed him as proofreader at the national printing press in Istanbul. Towards the end of July 1860, al-Shidyāq founded the *al-Jawā’ib* weekly, which defended the cause of Islam for the Turkish government but which also tried to spread knowledge about Europe. By 1875/85, it had become the leading Islamic magazine worldwide. Even though the editions of Arabic works which were published under his auspices leave much to be desired, it is also true to say that he contributed in no small way to the revival of Arabic literature. After his death in 1305/1887,<sup>1</sup> his son Salīm was not able to continue his work at the same level as before.

- 868 | ZDMG V, 249 ff., *Mashriq* 11, 82/92, Cheikho 11, 179/82, 286/8, *al-Hilāl* 11, 417 ff., 453 ff., Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A’yān al-bayān* 111/170, Sarkīs 1104/7, Zuruklī, *A’lām* 1, 58/9, Yūsuf Aṣaf, *Majmū‘ al-marāthī ‘inda wafāt Aḥmad Fāris*, C. 1305, *Marthiya* in Sāmī al-Bārūdī, *Dīwān* 1, 354/68, Pérès in *Ann. de l’Inst. d’ét. or.* 1 (Algiers 1934/5), 240 ff.—3. *al-Sāq ‘ala ‘l-sāq fī mā huwa ‘l-Faryāq aw ayyām etc.*, strongly influenced by Rabelais, see Pérès, op. cit. 245 ff, printings also C. 1919, 1920.—6. *Qaṣīda* in praise of the Bey of Tunis with a French translation by Gougat, Paris 1855.—7. *Sirr al-layāl fī ‘l-qalb wal-ibdāl*.—11. *al-Lafif fī kull ma’nā ḡarīf*, Malta 1839, Istanbul 1299, 1306.—12. *al-Bākūrāt al-shahīyya etc.*, Malta 1836, second edition Istanbul 1300.—14. *Khabariyyat As‘ad Shidyāq*, on the ordeal of his brother, Malta 1833.—15. *Sharḥ ṭabā’i‘ al-ḥayawān*, transl. W.F. Maier, *Natural History for the use of Schools*, Malta 1841.—16. *Ghunyat al-ṭālib wa-munyat al-rāghib (fī ‘l-ṣarf wal-naḥw wa-ḥurūf al-ma‘ānī)*, Istanbul 1288, 1306.—17. *Falsafat al-tarbiya wal-adab*, Alexandria n.d. (Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 34).—18. *al-Maqāma al-Bakhshīshīyya, Sa Majesté Bakchich*, texte ar. et trad. par M. Arnaud, Algiers 1893.—Mikhā’il ‘Abd al-Sayyid defended him against the attacks by Ibrāhīm al-Yāzījī (see p. 766) in his *Sulwān al-shajāfī fī ‘l-radd ‘alā Ibrāhīm al-Yāzījī*, Istanbul 1282.

1 He died in Qāḍikōi, corrupted in Pérès, op. cit. 243, to Qāḍi Kawī.

7. Abū Naṣr Muḥyī b. ‘Abd al-Ghanī al-Salāwī was an official in the ministry of education in Istanbul.

Sarkīs 1038. 1. *Ḥilyat al-‘aṣr al-jadīd fī shamā’il al-malik al-Ḥamīd*, poems in praise of Sultan ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd, Istanbul 1302.—2. *Ukāẓ al-adab*, a collection of contemporary *qaṣīdas*, Istanbul 1315.

8. Tadmurīzāde Muḥammad Darwīsh, *naqīb al-ashrāf* in the Ottoman empire, wrote in 1299/1882:

*Al-Is‘āfli-naqīb al-sāda al-ashrāf*, on syntax, C. 1312.

9. Al-Sayyid Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Ḥudā b. Ḥasan Wādī al-Ṣayyādī al-Rifā‘ī al-Khālīdī was born in Khān Shaykhūn near Ma‘arrat al-Nu‘mān on 3 Ramaḍān 1266/24 July 1850. He was *naqīb al-ashrāf* in Aleppo. In 1296/1879 he was entrusted with teaching *‘aqā’id* and *ḥadīth* at the court of ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd, where he gained a great though often ruinous influence. He died in Istanbul in 1327/1909.

| Sarkīs 353/6, al-Kattānī, *Fihrist* 1, 114/5. Against his autobiography *al-Kawkab al-munīr fī nasab Abi ‘l-Hudā al-shahūr*—published under the name of ‘Abd al-Qādir Efendi Qadrī al-Ḥalabī, the assistant secretary of ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd—an unidentified author wrote under the pen-name of al-Bāz al-Kawkabī *I‘lām al-kabīr wal-ṣaghīr bi-akādhīb al-Kawkab al-munīr*, print. C. n.d. (Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 34). 1. *al-Fayḍ al-Muḥammadī wal-madad al-Aḥmadī, dīwān*, in praise of God, the Prophet, his family and companions, in particular ‘Alī, and the *awlīyā*, especially al-Ghawth al-Rifā‘ī al-Ṣayyād, compiled by Yūsuf b. Ismā‘īl al-Nabhānī (see p. 763), Istanbul 1298.—2. *Ibhāt al-jāhid fī ithbāt kharq al-‘awā’id*, B. n.d.—3. *al-Ta’rīkh al-awḥad lil-Ghawth al-Rifā‘ī al-amjad*, C. n.d.—4. *Tashtīr al-Burda*, Alexandria 1309.—5. *Tanwīr al-abṣār fī ṭabaqāt al-sāda al-Rifā‘īyya al-akhyār*, C. 1306.—6. *Ḥadīqat al-ma‘ānī fī ḥaqīqat al-raḥīm al-insānī*, C. n.d.—7. *al-Ḥaqīqa al-bāhira fī asrār al-sharī‘a al-ṭāhira*, C. 1323.—8. *al-Ḥikam al-Mahdawīyya lil-Rifā‘ī*, B. n.d.—9. *Dīwān al-durr al-muntaẓam mukhtaṣar Barāhīn al-ḥikam*, B. n.d.—10. *Dīwān rawḍat al-‘urfān*, B. n.d.—11. *Dīwān al-rawḍ al-basīm*, Hama 1322.—12. *Dīwān fā‘idat al-himam min mā‘idat al-karam*, B. n.d.—13. *Dīwān mir‘āt al-shuhūd fī madḥ sulṭān al-wujūd*, C. 1315.—14. *Dhakhīrat al-ma‘ād fī dhikr al-sāda Bani ‘l-Ṣayyād*, C. 1307.—15. *Risāla fī jawāb man qāla li-mā lam takun al-aḥādīth kulluhā mutawātira*, B. 1301.—16. *Rūḥ al-ḥikma*, C. 1321.—17. *al-Rawḍ al-bassām fī ashhar al-buṭūn al-Qurashīyya bil-Sha‘m*, C. 1310.—18. *Riyāḍat al-asmā‘ fī aḥkām al-dhikr wal-samā‘*, C. 1321.—19. *Shifā’ al-qulūb bi-kalām al-nabī al-maḥbūb*, Baghdad 1313.—20. *al-Ṣabāḥ al-munīr*

(*wird ʿarīqat Aḥmad al-Rifāʿī*), Būlāq 1300.—21. *Ṣawt al-hadhdhār wa-zīq al-ʿadhār (fi ʿl-akhlāq wa-tarājim baʿḍ al-ʿAlawīyyīn)*, C. 1340.—22. *Ḍawʿ al-shams fi sharḥ qawlihi buniya al-Islām ʿalā khams*, Istanbul 1300.—23. *al-ʿIqd al-naḍīd fi ādāb al-shaykh wal-murīd*, C. 1313, 1320.—24. *al-Ghāra al-ilāhiyya fi ʿl-intiṣār lil-sāda al-Rifāʿiyya*, Būlāq 1310.—25. *al-Fajr al-munīr fi baʿḍ mā warada ʿalā lisān al-Ghawth al-jalīl al-sayyid Aḥmad al-Rifāʿī al-kabīr*, Būlāq 1300, Istanbul 1309.—26. *Furqān al-qulūb*, B. n.d.—27. *Fuṣūl al-ḥukamāʾ*, C. 1324.—28. *Qalāʾid al-zabarjad ʿalā ḥikam mawlāna ʿl-Ghawth al-sharīf al-Rifāʿī Aḥmad*, B. 1303.—29. *Qilādat al-jawhar fi dhikr al-Ghawth al-Rifāʿī wa-atbāʾihi ʿl-akābir*, B. 1301.—30. *al-Qawāʾid al-marʿiyya fi aḥwāl al-ṭarīqa al-Rifāʿiyya*, C. 1305.—31. *al-Kanz al-muṭalsam fi madd al-yad*, C. 1313.—32. *al-Kawkab al-durri fi sharḥ bayt al-quṭb al-kabīr*, B. n.d.—33. *al-Miṣbāḥ al-munīr fi wird ʿarīqat sayyid Aḥmadī al-Rifāʿī al-kabīr*, lith. Būlāq 1300.—34. *Nafahāt al-imdād fi nūniyyat al-Ṣayyād*, B. n.d.—35. *al-Nafahāt al-Muḥammadiyya fi ʿl-aḥādīth al-arbaʿīn al-Nawawīyya*, C. 1313.—36. *Nūr al-inṣāf fi kashf ẓulmat al-khilāf*, C. 1306.—37. *Dār al-rashād li-sabīl al-ittiḥād wal-inqiyād*, Istanbul 1299.—38. *al-Afkār al-marʿiyya fi uṣūl al-ṭarīqa al-Rifāʿiyya*, *ibid.* 1315.—39. Against his diatribe—written under a different name—against ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Jilānī, Muḥammad Makkī b. Muṣṭafā b. ʿAzzūz (see ch. 13, 43) wrote his *al-Sayf al-rabbānī fi ʿunuq al-muʿtariḍ ʿala ʿl-Ghawth al-Jilānī*, Tunis 1310.

870 | 10. In Bosnia, where Muslims turned more and more to their native Slavonic language in matters of religion following the Austro-Hungarian occupation, there was at least one author in the twentieth century who still wrote in Arabic, namely Sayfallāh.

*Kitāb al-nikāḥ al-jāmīʿ li-ʿāmmat mukhtārāt masāʾil al-nikāḥ wa-tawābīʾihi*, Sarāi (Sarajevo), 1334.

Ad p. 587

## Chapter 12. Russia

It is well known that the Tatars of Russia, who, as a result of the environment in which they lived, came into contact with western thought sooner than their Asian brothers in the faith, had a strong influence on modern Turkish literature. But in the nineteenth century there were in their native region still some scholars who tried to leave their mark on the Muslim world as a whole by writing in Arabic.

1. In his *Otuz a'rād* (Kazan 1888), the actual founder of Tatar literature, 'Abd al-Qayyūm b. 'Abd al-Nāṣir (Kayyumu Nasiri) al-Shirdānī, used Arabic. Coming from an old family of imams and born on 2 February 1824 in Shirdān near Kazan, he studied in Kazan and then worked as a teacher of the Tatar language at the Duhonnaja seminary. Fired in 1871, he was given his job back in 1873 after the intercession of Radloff. But when he clashed with his superiors again soon after because of his teaching methods, he retired to Ufa where he devoted himself entirely to writing. He died there on 20 August (or 2 September) 1902.

*Kayyum Nāṣirī Mecmuası*, Kazan 1922. 'Alī Raḥīm, *Kayyum Nāṣirī*, ibid. 1926.

| 2. Nūr 'Alī b. al-Shaykh Ḥasan al-Qāzānī described a trip through Turkey in:

871

*Al-'Awāṭif al-Ḥamīdiyya fī 'l-siyāḥa al-Nūriyya*, Kazan 1907.

3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ramzī commenced in 1310/1892:

*Talfīq al-akhbār wa-talqīḥ al-āthār fī waqā'i' Qāzān wa-Bulghār wa-mulūk al-Tātār*, Orenburg 1908.

4. In Dagestan in the Caucasus, too, Arabic was much in use among scholars way into the nineteenth century. On page 246 note 1 we mentioned the case of a scholar from Dagestan of the end of the eighteenth century, who did not shrink back from a trip to southern Arabia in search of a Zaydī work on *fiqh*. And the last religious warrior against Russian supremacy in the Caucasus, the famous Shāmīl, found a biographer who wrote in Arabic in the person of his nephew, 'Abd al-Raḥmān. His other biographer, Muḥammad Ṭāhir al-Qarākhī, too, corresponded with scholars in Egypt and Mecca on religious matters.

A handwritten copy of 'Abd al-Raḥmān's biography of Shāmīl is kept in the Asian Museum of Leningrad, Russian transl. Runowskiy, Tiflis 1862 (first

in *Kawkaz*, no. 72/6, see *EI*, IV, 330). I. Kratschkovsky, *Dāghestān et Yemen, Mélanges Gautier*, Algiers 1937, 288/96. Also to the nineteenth century belongs, in all likelihood, ‘Umar b. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Dāghistānī, whose *Tuḥfat al-dahr fī a‘yān al-Madīna min ahl al-‘aṣr* and *Khulāṣat al-Jawāhir fī ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya* (see p. 89<sub>10,1</sub>) are both preserved in his own hand in the Maktabat Saqyzly in Medina, *RAAD* VIII 758.

Ad p. 588

## Chapter 13. The Maghreb

While Egypt and Syria opened their gates—even if not always voluntarily—to the influx of European ideas as early as the first half of the nineteenth century, the western part of the Arabic-speaking world remained obstinately closed to such influence. | To them, Europe was the enemy that had threatened its independence for many decades; in the centre it had crushed it in a sudden attack, while in the west, it was slowly suffocating it in a long and bitter struggle. In such political circumstances and due to centuries of mismanagement, its spiritual life, barren and completely ossified, had great difficulty even in maintaining the level that it had attained towards the end of the Middle Ages. In any event, the importance of the scholars who transmitted the intellectual heritage of their ancestors at the centres of learning, notably in Marrakesh<sup>1</sup> and Fez, was even less than that of their predecessors. Even though it is very possible that their numbers will increase significantly once the libraries of Morocco are fully explored, this will not greatly alter the general picture of intellectual life as we have it today. Given that the representatives of the various disciplines of learning do not show any great differences by region, a detailed breakdown of data does not serve any useful purpose here. This is why authors shall only be listed chronologically, the more so since the importance of each of them must be viewed against the backdrop of nineteenth-century culture in the Maghreb in all its forms.

872

| 1. Dying just before the new century (6 Muḥarram 1214/10 June 1799), Muḥammad b. Masʿūd b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ṭurunbulālī al-Umawī al-ʿUthmānī al-Fāsī left a kind of manifesto on academic life in early modern times.

873

*Bulūgh al-marām fī sharaf al-ʿilm wa-mā yataʿallaq bihi min al-aḥkām* Rabat 536, 2, see al-Kattānī, *Ṣafwat al-anfās* 11, 268/9.

2. Abū Bakr Faqqūsa al-Sharīf al-Tūnisī wrote, in 1214/1799:

1 On intellectual life in Algeria, see Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān, the teacher of Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, in his *Taʿrīf al-khalaf* 11, 1403 ff. At the centre of learning (*fiqh, naḥw, falak, ḥisāb*) in the land of the Zawāwa, whose influence stretched eastward all the way to Constantine, southward to Aghwāt, and westward to al-Mudya (?), al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 345 places the Zāwiya of Aqbū, whose teachers were provided by the house of Muḥammad Saʿīd b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Zawāwī (d. 1246/1830).

*Kunūz al-asrār wa-shawāriq al-anwār*, on the names of God, Tunis, Zayt. III, 219, 1678.

3. In the Maghreb, the Muslim aristocracy of the *sādāt* had always played a great role in social life, religion, and politics. This is why many people took a great interest in genealogy. Two didactic poems on this subject were written by Aḥmad al-Badawī b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Majlisī al-Maghribī al-Ya‘qūbī al-Shinqīṭī (d. 1220/1805 or 1208).

1. *al-Majālis al-Badawīyya*, with an anonymous commentary, *al-Jawāhir al-sanīyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 154.—2. *Amūd al-nasab fī ansāb al-‘Arab*, *ibid.* 272.

4. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Ṭayyib b. ‘Abd al-Majīd b. Kīrān was born in Fez in 1172/1758. He was a student of Ibn Sūda and one of the scholars of Fez. He died on 14 or 17 Muḥarram 1227/29 January or 1 February 1812.

Al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā’* IV, 149, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 2, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist. des Chorfa* 333, n. 10. 1. Glosses on his *Manzūma fī ‘l-mujāz wal-isti‘āra* (print. in *Majmū‘a*, Fez 1317) were written by Muḥammad al-Mahdī b. al-Khiḍr b. Qāsim b. Mūsā al-Wazzānī, print. Fez n.d.—2. *Risāla fī daq‘ ‘an jumhūr Muslimi ‘l-‘aṣr waṣmat al-shirk*, Tunis, Zayt III, 78, 1434.3.—3. *Hāshiya ‘alā Awḍaḥ al-masālik* (1, 298, 3), 2 vols, Fez 1315.

5. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Aṭā‘allāh al-‘Alawī al-Shinqīṭī, d. ca. 1230/1815.

874 *Marāqī ‘l-ṣu‘ūd li-mubtaghi ‘l-raqy wal-su‘ūd*, a didactic poem on *uṣūl al-fiqh*, with a self-commentary from 1214/1799, entitled *Nashr al-bunūd ‘alā | Marāqī al-ṣu‘ūd*, Paris 5423 (wrongly characterised as Sufi), Fez, Qar. 1427/8, Rabat 1427/8, print. in 3 vols., Fez n.d. (in the margin Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Qayrawānī Ḥalūlū, d. ca. 895/1490, see I, 506, *al-Ḍiyā’ al-lāmi’ ‘alā Jam‘ al-jawāmi’* see p. 105), see *RAAD*, IX, 315; another commentary, *Fath al-wadūd ‘alā Marāqī ‘l-ṣu‘ūd* by Muḥammad b. Yahyā al-Ḥawḍī al-Walāti, Fez 1327 (attributed to al-Shinqīṭī himself in Fez, Qar. 1429).

6. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Rahūnī al-Ḥājj was a student of Ibn Sūda and a respected legal scholar. Because of the transparency of his legal rulings he received the nickname of *al-Bayṣāra* (‘beansoup’), the



national dish of the Jbāla.<sup>2</sup> He died in Wazzān on 13 Ramaḍān 1230/19 August 1815.

Al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā'* IV, 150, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* I, 104, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 199, n. 1, 333, 14. 1. *al-Risāla al-wajīza al-mukhayyara fī anna 'l-tijāra ilā arḍ al-ḥarb wa-ba'th al-māl ilayhā laysa muzīl al-baraka*, Rabat 508,9.—2. *Awḍaḥ al-masālik ḥaṣhiya 'alā sharḥ al-Zarqānī 'alā Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl*, see p. 98.

7. Not only did the sultan of Morocco, Sulaymān b. al-Sulṭān Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-'Alawī Sulṭān al-Maghrib al-Aqsā (d. 13 Rabī' I 1238/29 November 1822 in Marrakesh), bestow his favours upon the scholars but, like some of the other members of his house, he himself was also active as a writer.

'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 328/31. 1. *Ḥawāshī wa-ta'liqāt 'ala 'l-Muwatta'* and on the commentary by al-Zurqānī.—2. *Ḥaṣhiya 'ala 'l-Mawāhib*.—3. *Ḥaṣhiya 'ala 'l-Kharashī*.—4. *Fihris*, collected by his secretary al-Qāsim al-Zayānī entitled *Jamharat al-tijān*.—5. *Fihris al-lu'lu' wal-yāqūt wal-marjān fī dhikr ashyākh mawlānā Sulaymān*, by a student of al-Zayānī.

8. The most important poet to shine at the court of Mūlāy Sulaymān in Fez was Abu 'l-Fayḍ Ḥamdūn b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥamdūn b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥājj al-Sulamī al-Mirdāsī al-Fāsī, b. 1174/1760 in Fez, d. 7 Rabī' II 1232/24 February 1817.

| A monograph on himself and his family, *Riyāḍ al-ward ilā ma 'ntamā ilayhi hādha 'l-jawhar al-fard*, by his son Muḥammad al-Ṭālib (no. 26), Rabat 396, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiḡṣā'* IV, 151, al-Kattānī, *Salwat al-anfās* III, 4, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* II, 327, Muḥammad al-Shaykh al-Ribāṭī, *al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya* 83, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 342, n. 5. 1. *Dīwān*, Rabat 337, lith. Fez n.d.—2. *al-Maqāmāt al-Ḥamdūniyya*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 373.—3. *Maqṣūra fī 'ilmay al-'arūd wal-qawāfī*, Rabat 292, vi, 497, viii.—4. *Ḥaṣhiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Mukhtaṣar* I, 296.—5. *al-Kharīda fī 'l-manṭiq*, Rabat 497, xii. 875

9. Around this time, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Murābiṭ 'Abd al-Salām b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḍu'ayyif al-Ribāṭī made a name for himself as a poet in the local dialect. He was born in Rabat towards the end of Dhu 'l-Ḥijja

2 Baṣṣāra in Egypt, on which see Maḥmūd Taymūr, *Ḥājjī Shal.* 104, 2.

1165/October–November 1752. He studied there and in Fez, where he became an *ʿadal*. He died soon after 1233/1818.

Lévi-Provençal 213/5. 1. A history of the ʿAlawīs until Mūlāy Sulaymān in the form of annals, until the year 1233. Contains hateful attacks on the dynasty, following the work of al-Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Masnāwī Moreno, *muwaqqit* in Rabat (d. 1207/1793). With an introduction in the common vernacular, on *fiqh*, astronomy, and praising of the Prophet, following a work by Muḥammad al-Amīn Palamino al-Ribāṭī al-Andalusī.—2. Two *qaṣīdas* on spring and chess which are still popular in Rabat and Salé today.

10. Around this time, Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār al-Tijjānī caused a revival of mysticism among the learned and the aristocrats. Al-Tijjānī was born in ʿAyn Mādī in 1150/1737 and died in Fez on 17 Shawwāl 1230/22 September 1815. While his master kept a low profile as an author, his student Abu ʿl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. al-ʿArbī Barrāda Ḥarāzīm honoured him with a detailed biography in 1214/1799. But because he gained more and more influence among his other students in later times and thus aroused the envy of his master, the latter sent him on a pilgrimage during which he perished in 1856.

b. In the next generation, the *qādī* of Shinqīṭ in southern Morocco, Aḥmad b. Bābā al-Shinqīṭī (d. after 1260/1844 in Medina), tried to make propaganda for his order by means of an *urjūza*.

- 876 | Rinn, *Marabouts et Khouan*, 421, 443, R. Basset, *Nedromah et les Traras* 124 (with other references), Lévi-Prov. 376, al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣṣāʾ* IV, 150, al-Ḥifnāwī, *Taʿrīf al-khalaf* II, 33/8, al-Kattānī, *Salwat* I, 180, *EI*, IV, 807. 1. *Jawāhir al-maʿānī wa-bulūgh al-amānī fī fayḍ Sīdī Abi ʿl-ʿAbbās al-Tijjānī* or *al-Kunnāsh* by Barrāda, Algiers 1711, Tunis, Zayt. III, 119, 1499/1502, 157, 1570, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 155, printings C. 1310, 1345, Istanbul 1318, 2 vols., see R. Basset, *Rech. bibl.* 45, no. 130, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1885, 220/1, Arnaud, *Rev. Afr.* I.—2. *Munyat al-murīd*, with the commentary *Bughyat al-mustafīd* by Abū Ḥāmid Muḥammad al-ʿArbī b. al-Sāʿih al-Ribāṭī al-Sharqī al-ʿUmārī (d. 30 Rajab 1309/28 February 1892 in Rabat), Tunis, Zayt. III, 113, 1475/7, C. 1304.—3. *al-Ifṣāḥ ʿani ʿl-martabatayn*, dictated to his student Barrāda, Tunis, Zayt. III, 109.—4. *Jawharat al-kamāl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 285, on which Ḥall al-aqfāl li-qurrāʾ *Jawharat al-kamāl lil-Shaykh A. al-T.* by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Salām Gannūn (no. 36), print. 1320, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 291.—5. *Fawāʾid wa-adʿiya*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 237, 1273.—7. *Duʿā al-mughnī*, prayers from the *Kunnāsh*, ibid. 243, 1718.—8. *Dhakhīrat al-maʿād fī madḥ sayyid al-ʿibād wa-aṣḥāb al-sayyid Aḥmad al-Tijjānī* by Muḥammad al-Tasfawī al-Tijjānī, C. n.d.

c. Somewhat later, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣaghīr al-Shabkhītī al-Tashītī campaigned for the order.

1. *al-Jaysh al-kāfil bi-akhdh al-tha'r mimman salla 'ala 'l-shaykh al-Tijjānī sayf al-inkār* Tunis, Zayt. III, 120,<sup>1504/6</sup>.—2. *Sariyyat al-jaysh al-kabīr ilā man istalla ṣawārim al-nakīr*, ibid. 161,<sup>1579a</sup>.

d. Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Adīb al-Makkī al-Shāfi'ī wrote in Sūsa:

*Bulūgh al-amānī fī manāqib al-shaykh Aḥmad al-Tijjānī*, Tūnis 1295.

e. Ṣāliḥ al-Kāmil.

*Al-Ḥikma al-murīdiyya fī 'l-ṭarīqa al-Tijjāniyya*, in verse, Tunis, Zayt. III, 236,<sup>1701</sup> (cf. p. 882, 25,<sup>479</sup>).

f. In the year 1226/1811, an unidentified companion of the grandson of the founder of the Ṭayyibiyya order wrote:<sup>3</sup>

*Al-Kawkab al-as'ad fī manāqib al-shaykh 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Mawlāya al-Ṭayyib* (d. 29 Rabī' I 1226/23 April 1811), Tunis, Zayt. III, 219,<sup>1679</sup>.

| 11. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-'Arab al-Maghribī wrote in 1241/1825:

877

*Lawāmi' al-burūq*, a Sufi poem on *tawḥīd*, with a commentary, *Umdat ahl al-tawfīq*, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1106.

12. Abu 'l-Rabī' Sulaymān b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Mūsā al-Shafshawānī al-Ḥawwāṭ, a descendant of 'Abd al-Salām b. Mashīsh (1, 787), was born around 1160/1747 in Shafshawān. He studied in Fez and dedicated himself entirely to scholarship. It was only when he was already at an advanced age that he became *naqīb al-shurafā'*. He died in Fez on 29 Ṣafar 1231/30 January 1816.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 116, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahiyya* II, 95, Basset, *Rech.* 41, no. 109, Lévi-Prov. 336. *al-Budūr al-ḍaw'iyya fī 'l-ta'rīf bil-sādāt ahl al-zāwiya al-Dilā'iyya*, Rabat 394, Tanger, Bibl. Sect. Sociolog. de Maroc, see de Castries,

3 We place his death in 1132/1720, while Rinn, *Marabouts and Khouan* 371, mentions the year 1069/1678.

*Sources inéd. de l'histoire de Maroc* I, sér. Arch. et Bibl. de France III, Paris 1911, p. 57.

13. In those days the eastern Maghreb could only boast of one local poet, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muslim b. ‘Abd al-Qādir, of Oran.

1. *Naẓm al-jawāhir fī silk ahl al-baṣā’ir*, moral admonitions, with a commentary by the poet, written in 1237/1822, Algiers 893, 1.—2. Other poems, collected by an unknown individual, *ibid.* 2.

14. The only scholar of the east in those days was Abu ‘l-Thanā’ Maḥmūd b. Sa‘īd Maqdīsh of Sfax. He received his education in Egypt in the years 1160–88/1747–74, studying under al-Damanhūrī (p. 498), al-Ṣa‘īdī (p. 439), and al-Jabartī (p. 487). He died after 1233/1818.

*Al-Dā‘ira* or *Nuzhat al-anẓār fī ‘ajā’ib al-tawārīkh wal-akḥbār*, whose first volume he completed in 1210/1796 and which was immediately suppressed by the Tunisian government, Paris 5146, Tunis, Zayt. 6232, 6549, 6550, lith. Tunis 1321, see Nallino, *Venezia e Sfax nel secolo XVIII secondo il cronista arabo Maqdīsh*, *Cent. Amari* I (Palermo 1910), p. 306/56.

878 | 15. Abu ‘l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Shaqāniṣī al-Qurashī al-Qayrawānī al-Muqri’ was born in Kairouan and died there, sometime in the period 1228–35/1813–9.

*Al-Ajwiba al-mudaqqāqa ‘ala ‘l-as’ila al-muḥaqqāqa*, on Qur’ān recitation, Tunis, Zayt. I, 132, 6.

16. Qāḍī ‘l-quḍāt Ismā‘īl al-Tamīmī was born in Tamīm near Tunis in 1164/1751. He studied in Tunis, where he became a *qāḍī* in Ṣafar 1221/May 1806, and in Rabī‘ II 1231/March 1816 he was appointed chief *muftī*. He died on 15 Jumādā I 1248/11 October 1832.

*Risāla* in refutation of the Wahhābīs, written in Shawwāl 1225/November 1809 at the instigation of Ḥammūda Pāshā, Tunis, Zayt III, 78,<sup>1434,4</sup>.

17. The Berber Abu ‘l-Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Zayānī<sup>4</sup> was the most important historian of the western part of the Maghreb and also the most

4 With the emphatic Berber *zā*, *taghlīz al-zā*, Muḥammad al-Ḥifnāwī, *Ta’rif al-khalaf* II, 355, 10, see Stumme, *Handb. des Schilh.* § 5.

original author of his time. His works do not fit the then-usual educational framework, which is also why they were not held in any especially high regard by his compatriots. In 1100/1689, al-Zayānī's grandfather had gone with Sultan Mūlāy Ismā'īl from his *zāwīya* in Aroggo to Meknès. Al-Zayānī himself was born in Fez in 1147/1734. When he finished his studies in 1169/1755, his father decided to give up his homeland—which he regarded as ruined—and to go and take up residence in Medina. But when he lost all that he possessed in a shipwreck off the Arabian coast he was obliged to return to Morocco. Because of the Anglo-French war it was only two years later, taking a roundabout way via Italy (where his ship was immobilized for four months), France, and Spain, that he was able to reach his homeland again. Against the advice of his father, Abu 'l-Qāsim started to work as a secretary to Sultan Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh, to whom he made himself soon indispensable in his negotiations | with the Berber tribes. In 1200/1786 he went as his emissary to Istanbul and visited Cairo and Damascus. After his return he became governor of Tāza and Sijilmāsa. But Mūlāy Yazīd, who had succeeded his father on 24 Rajab 1204/21 April 1790, put him in jail in Fez and Meknès. And when he nevertheless sent him on some awkward missions to rebellious Berber tribes, he thanked him for his botched efforts by putting him in jail once more. He only regained his freedom towards the end of Jumādā 11 1206/February 1792, when the sultan died of wounds that he had suffered in battle against his rival Mūlāy Hishām. From that moment, he campaigned for the enthronement of Mūlāy Sulaymān as sultan. The latter appointed him as governor in Ujda. But on the way there his entourage stood up against him, which is why he fled to Tlemcen. From there he travelled to Istanbul and Cairo, from where he returned to Tunis by way of Syria and Smyrna. In 1210/1795 he answered the invitation of Sultan Sulaymān to come to Fez. Working for the latter, he rose to the rank of vizier. In 1230/1815, when he was 80 years old, he completed his universal history, which is especially valuable because of his representation of his own time. It is said that he only died on 4 Rajab 1249/17 November 1833.

879

Al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiṣā'* IV, 33, 108/9, 113, 116/8, 132, al-Kattānī, *Salwat* I, 263, 'Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 230/1, Muḥammad al-Sā'ih, *al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya* 160, G. Salmon, Un voyageur marocain à la fin du XVIII<sup>e</sup> siècle, *Arch. Mar.* 11, (1905), 330/4, Fischer, *ZDMG* LXXI, 223 (on the form of the *nisba*), Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 145/199. 1. *al-Tarjumān al-mu'rib 'an duwal al-mashriq wal-maghrib*, a universal history, the structure of which he appears to have laid down as early as his first stay in Istanbul, which he wrote in Tlemcen in 1792/3, and which he published in 1813. In two parts, on the dynasties of the East until the Ottomans and those of the West from the Idrīsids until the sharifs of Sijilmāsa, with appendices on the genealogy | of the sharifs, on the

880

ethnography of Morocco, and on his travels; from which *Le Maroc de 1631 à 1812*, extr. publ. et trad. par O. Houdas, Paris 1886 (Publ. de l'École des lang. or. viv 11e s. vol. XVIII).—2. *al-Bustān al-ẓarīf fī dawlat Mūlāy 'Alī al-sharīf* or *al-Rawḍa al-Sulaymāniyya fī dhikr mulūk al-dawla al-Ismā'īliyya wa-man taqaddamahā min al-duwal al-Islāmiyya*, a new edition of 1., with special regard for the 'Alawīs and a literary makeover for which his secretary Muḥammad b. Idrīs may have been in part responsible, see A. Graulle, *RMM* XXIV, 311/7.—3. *al-Tarjumāna al-kubrā*, completed on 12 Rabī' 1 1233/1818, a description of his travels and a general geography with many digressions, see Salmon, *Arch. Mar.* 11, 1904, 330/40, E. Coutourier, *ibid.* VI, 436/56.

18. (= 4.) Abū Rās Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Nāṣirī, the most prolific writer of his time in Algeria and who tried to emulate al-Suyūṭī's versatility, died on 15 Sha'bān 1238/end April 1823 in Mu'askar (Mascara).

Muḥammad al-Hifnāwī, *Ta'rīf al-khalaf* 11, 332/3. 2. *'Ajā'ib (Gharā'ib) al-asfār etc.* additionally Algiers 1632/3, Tlemc. 96, probably also Paris 5114, tr. Arnaud, *Rev. Afr.* 1878, no. 132 ff., separately: *Voyages extraordinaires et nouvelles agréables*, Algiers 1885, see R. Basset, *Fastes chronologiques de la ville d'Oran*, Paris 1892, p. 23/7—6. *al-Hulal al-sundusiyya fī sha'n Wahrān wal-jazīra al-Andalusiyya*, a *qaṣīda*, with transl. *Les vêtements de soie fine au sujet d'Oran et de la péninsule Espagnole*, trad. par le général G. Faure Biguet, Algiers 1903.

Ad p. 589

19. (= 5) 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Mīlī al-Jamālī al-Maghribī al-Mālikī, d. 1248/1833.

2. *Risāla fī jawāb su'āl al-shaykh Aḥmad Muqaybil*, on 4 poetic riddles ascribed to him, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 206.—3. *Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb fī tafsīr qawlihi ta'ālā*, p. 25, 39, *ibid.* 1, 36.—4. *al-Ḥusām al-Samharī li-qaṭ' jīd al-kādhīb al-muftarī fī mā nasabahu ila 'l-imām al-Ash'arī*, *ibid.* 177.—5. *al-Suyūf al-Mashrafiyya li-qaṭ' a'nāq al-qā'ilīn bil-jīha wal-jismīyya*, *ibid.* 188.—6. *al-Kawākib al-durriyya wal-anwār al-shamsiyya fī ithbāt al-ṣifāt al-saniyya al-qā'ima bil-dhāt al-azaliyya*, *ibid.* 204.—7. *al-Shams wal-qamar wal-nujūm al-darārī fī ithbāt al-qadar wal-kasb wal-istiṭā'a wal-juz' al-ikhtiyārī*, *ibid.* 194.—8. *al-'Ujāla, Tatimmat al-Suyūf*, *ibid.* 195.

881 | 20. Abū Muḥammad 'Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad b. Abī Jīda al-Kūhin came from an old Jewish family which, in order to secure its possessions, had converted to Islam under the Marīnids or the Sa'dids. He was born in Fez in the second half

of the eighteenth century and was a student of Muḥammad al-Ṭayyib b. Kirān and Ibn Sūda. He joined the Darqāwa brotherhood and died in Ṣafar 1254/May 1838 in Medina.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* II, 169, ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 368/71, Basset, *Rech.* 20, no. 46, Lévi-Provençal, 340. *Imdād dhawi ‘l-isti’dād ilā ma’ālim al-rawiyya wal-isnād*, a *fahrasa* on the shaykhs of his time, Rabat 514.1.

21. His son al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Kūhin al-Fāsī wrote:

*Tabaqāt al-Shādhiliyyīn*, C. 1347.

22. At the beginning of the nineteenth century, the Darqāwa order founded by Muḥammad al-‘Arbī al-Darqāwī (see A. Cour, *EI*, I, 971/5) found its own poet in the person of a student of its founder, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥarrāq b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Ḥasanī, who died in Tetouan on 21 Sha‘bān 1261/25 August 1845.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* I, 342, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahīyya* II, 96, Lévi-Provençal 343, n. 8. 1. *Dīwān*, Rabat 404, Fez n.d., Tunis 1331, collected by his student Ṭāhir al-Tusūlī, *Hespéris* XI, 109, 960.—2. *Rasā’il Abī ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-‘Arbī b. Aḥmad al-Darqāwī*, Fez 1318.—3. Poems by him and by some of his students were collected and explained by ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Wardighī (no. 31) in *Bughyat al-mushtāq li-uṣūl al-diyāna wal-ma’ārif wal-adhwāq wan-nihāyat sayr al-sibāq ilā ḥaḍrat al-malik al-khallāq*, Būlāq 1298.

23. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh al-Walīd b. al-‘Arbī b. al-Walīd al-‘Irāqī al-Ḥusaynī (b. 1208 or 9/1793–5, d. 7 or 8 Rabī‘ II 1263/2 or 3 March 1849) was imam and preacher at the Masjid Mūlāy Idrīs and a teacher at al-Qarawiyyīn. He wrote a history of his family, the sharifs of Iraq who had settled in Fez.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* III, 36, Basset, *Rech.* 46, no. 133, Lévi-Prov. 341. *Al-Durr al-naḥīs fī man bi-Fās min Banī Muḥammad b. Naḥīs*, Fez n.d.

| 24. The family history of the sharifs of Gharīs by ‘Alī b. ‘Umar al-Tijjānī prob- 882  
ably dates from about the same period.

*‘Iqd al-jumān al-naḥīs fī dhikr al-a‘yān min ashraf Gharīs*, transl. L. Guin, *Rev. Afr.* 35 (1856), 241/80.

25. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥājj Aḥmad al-ʿAyyāshī Skiraj, who worked for Ḥubūs in Fez, wrote:

1. *al-Rawḍa al-yāniʿa wal-thamara al-nāfiʿa*.—2. *Irshād al-mutaʿallim wal-nāsī fī šifat ashkāl al-qalam al-Fāsī*, Fez n.d., from which E. Viala, *Le mécanisme du partage des successions en droit musulman*, Algiers 1917.—3. *Tanwīr al-afḥām bi-khatm Tuḥfat al-ḥukkām wa-yalīhi Ḍawʿ al-ẓalām fī madḥ khayr al-anām*, Fez 1327.—4. *Kashf al-ḥijāb ʿan man talāqā maʿa ʿl-Tijjānī min al-aṣḥāb*, ibid. 1325, 1332.—5. *Kamāl al-farah wal-surūr bi-mawlid muḥhir al-nūr*, ibid. 1333.—6. *Mawrid al-wuṣūl li-idrāk al-sūl ʿalā ḥall aqfāl al-ṣalāt ʿala ʿl-rusūl*, ibid. 1332.—7. *al-Nafahāt al-rabbāniyya fi ʿl-amdāḥ al-Tijjāniyya*, ibid. 1333.—8. *al-Yawāqīt al-Aḥmadiyya al-ʿirfāniyya wal-laṭāʿif al-rabbāniyya fi ʿl-ajwiba min baʿd al-masāʾil fi ʿl-ṭarīqa al-Tijjāniyya*, ibid. 1333.—9. *al-Shaṭaḥāt al-Skirajīyya fi ʿl-ṭarīqa al-Tijjāniyya*, C. 1352, cf. Sarkīs 1395.

26. The most important poet writing in the common vernacular during this period was ʿAbd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Idrīsī al-ʿAlamī al-Ḥamdānī Sīdī Qaddūr al-Ṭālīfī al-ʿAbd al-Salāmī. He was born in Meknès in 1154/1741 and died there on 26 Ramaḍān 1266/5 August 1850.

Samples of his poems in Sonneck, *Chants arabes du Maghreb*, xii, A. Fischer, *Liederbuch eines marokkanischen Sängers*, no. 17, 26, 29, 34 (anonymous), see M.T. Buret, *Hesp.* xxv, 85/90.

27. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Ṭalīb b. Ḥamdūn (no. 8) b. al-Ḥājj al-Sulamī al-Mirdāsī was born in Fez. He was a *qāḍī* in Marrakesh and from Dhu ʿl-Qaʿda 1272/July 1856 onward in Fez, but then he died on 9 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1273/31 July 1857.

Al-Kattānī, *Salwa* i, 157, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* ii, 330, Basset, *Rech.* 47, no. 138, Lévi-Provençal 342. 1. *al-Azhār al-ʿāṭirāt al-nashr fī mabādiʾ al-ʿashr*, lith. Fez 1317.—2. *Riyāḍ al-wird ilā mā intamā ilayhi hādha ʿl-jawhar al-fard*, a monograph on his father and his family, Rabat 396.

883 | 28. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥājj Mūsā al-Jazāʾirī wrote in 1273/1856 in Milyāna:

*Rabḥ al-tijāra wa-magħnam al-saʿāda fī mā yataʿallaq bi-aḥkām al-ziyāra*, Algiers 1928.

29. Algeria was also the home country of the founder of the last great Sufi order, the Sanūsiyya, although his political role within the pan-Islamic movement



has often been exaggerated. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Sanūsī al-Mujāhirī al-Ḥasanī al-Idrīsī al-Shalafī was born on 12 Rabī‘ I 1202/23 December 1787 in Ṭursh, near Mustaghanim. He was of Zayānid Berber stock. In his native region he was educated by Abū Rās (no. 18). In the years 1821/8 he studied in Fez, and in 1830/43 he lived in Mecca. In 1837 he founded the first *zāwiya* of his order on the Abū Qubays mountain. He then settled in Cyrenaica, first in Rafā‘a and then, in 1273/1855, in Jaghbūb. He died there on 9 Ṣafar 1276/1859.

‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 374/81, Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā al-Sa‘īdī al-Qāsimī al-Jazā’irī, *al-Mawāhib al-jaliyya fi ‘l-ta’rīf bi-imām al-ṭarīqa al-Sanūsīyya*, *ibid.* II, 376. Rinn, *Marabouts et Khouan* 481/515, H. Duveyrier, *La confrérie musulmane de Sidi Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Sanūsī* in *Bull. de la Soc. géogr. de Paris*, s. VII, vol V (1884), 145/226 (Sep. 1886, Rom. 1918), M. ben Otomane al-Hachaichi (who assisted Roy in compiling the catalogue of the Great Mosque in Tunis), *Voyages au pays des Senoussia*, Paris 1912, E. Graefe, *Isl.* III, 141/50, 312/3, *El* IV, 163. Abderrahim Sidi J. Senousi, *Elegia in morte dell’amico lo sceicco M. al-S. de Gerebub*, trad. dal ‘Ar. di L. Goretti, 1912. 1. *Fahrassa*, see Rinn 485, probably identical with *Asānīd fi ‘l-taṣawwuf*, Algiers 948.—2. *al-Salsabīl al-mu‘īn fi ‘l-ṭarā‘iq al-arba‘īn*, based on the *risāla* of Ḥasan al-‘Ujaimī (p. 536), on the form of the *dhikr* of the 40 older orders, al-Kattānī II, 389, Massignon, *Passion* 342, *Textes* 169.—3. *al-Masā’il al-‘ashr*, *Bughyat al-maqāṣid wa-khulāṣat al-marāṣid*, C. 1337.—4. *Ṣawābiḡh al-ayd fi marwīyyāt Abī Zayd*, al-Kattānī II, 375.—5. *Awā’il*, lectures, *ibid.* I, 68.—6. *al-Shumūs al-shāriqa fi mā lanā min (ba’d shuyūkhinā) al-Maghāriba wal-Mashāriqa*, abstract of *al-Budūr al-sāfira fi ‘awālī ‘l-asānīd al-fākhira* *ibid.* I, 177, II, 419/20.—7. *Bughyat al-sūl fi ‘l-ijtihād wal-‘amal bi-ḥadīth al-rasūl*.—8. *Īqāẓ al-wasnān bil-‘amal bil-ḥadīth wal-Qur’ān*, in which he claims his right to *ijtihād*, print. Algiers.

| 30. His grandson Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Sanūsī al-Jaghbūbī al-Ānaḍulī was born in 1284/1867. He was the head of the order from 1901 to 1916. After 1921 he lived in Ankara.

884

1. *al-Fuyūdāt al-rabbāniyya fi ijāzāt al-ṭarīqa al-Sanūsīyya al-Aḥmadiyya al-Idrīsīyya*, Istanbul 1342, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 285.—2. *al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya fi muqaddimat al-ṭarīqa al-Sanūsīyya*, print. Istanbul, al-Kattānī II, 146/7.—3. *al-Manhal al-rawī al-rā‘iq fi asānīd al-‘ulūm wa-uṣūl al-ṭarā‘iq*, *ibid.* II, 36.

31. The Sufi ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Wardighī al-Ḥayrānī al-Bārishī al-Shafshā’unī al-Maghribī also appears to belong to the second half of the thirteenth century.

1. *Bughyat al-mushtāq*, see no. 22, 3.—2. *Shams al-hidāya li-tadkhār ahl al-nihāya wa-irshād ahl al-bidāya fi 'l-qaḍā' 'ala 'l-madhāhib al-arba'a*, C. 1307.—3. *Sulwat al-ikhwān wa-nuṣrat al-khillān fi jam' al-ṭawā'if wal-a'yān*, C. n.d., Sarkīs 1134, 1914.

32. The *muftī* of Tunis, Abu 'l-Thanā' Maḥmūd Qabādū al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī (d. 3 Rajab 1288/19 September 1871), tried to revive the great *adab* traditions once again.

Cheikho I, 99, Sarkīs 1492. 1. *Dīwān*, compiled by his student Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad al-Tūnisī, the publisher of *al-Rā'id al-Tūnisī*, 2 vols., Tunis 1294/5.—2. *Kharīdat 'iqd al-la'āl fi 'l-tawassul ila 'l-nabī bil-āl*, Tunis 1288.

32. Around the same time, Morocco was illuminated by the radiance of the *adīb* of the Gharb and Sūs, Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Akansūs, although he never left the well-trodden path of tradition to venture an original thought or to come up with a new form. He was born into an old Berber family in Sūs in 1211/1796–7. From 1229/1814 onwards he studied in Fez. It was not long before he started working as a secretary for the *makhzan*. In 1236/1820–1 he was nominated vizier of Sultan Sulaymān, but on 13 Rabī' I 1238/28 November 1822 he lost his job. | He then retired to Marrakesh where he became an active member of the Tijjāniyya order. He also worked as the panegyrist of the sultans 'Abd al-Raḥmān and Muḥammad, although he never had any official relationship with them. He died there on 29 Muḥarram 1294/14 February 1877.

Al-Nāṣirī, *al-Istiqṣā'* IV, 161/2, 253, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥājj al-'Ayyāshī Skīraj, *Kashf al-ḥijāb 'an man talāqā ma'a 'l-Tijjānī min al-aṣḥāb* 358–73, Ibn al-Muwaqqit, *al-Sa'āda al-abadiyya* II, 105, Cheikho II, 21. Lévi-Prov. 200/13. 1. *al-Jaysh al-'aramram al-khumāsī fi dawlat awlād Mawlānā 'Alī al-Sijilmāsī*, the first part of which is plagiarised from al-Ifrānī's *Nuzhat al-ḥādī* and al-Zayānī's *Bustān*, whose chronicle style he imitates in the description of his own time, Rabat 381, lith. Fez 1336. Due to the fact that his flattery made him bend some truths, his book was the object of a series of sharp criticisms, listed in Lévi-Pr. 212n.—2. *al-Ḥulal al-Zangfūriyya fi ajwibat al-as'ila al-Ṭayfūriyya*, Tunis, Zayt. III, 124 (which has 1273 as the year of death), 1512/5, print. Tunis 1312.

34. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Bājī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Mas'ūdī, an official working for the Bey of Tunis, died on 11 Shawwāl 1297/16 September 1880.

1. *al-Khulāṣa al-naqīyya fī umarāʾ Ifrīqīyya*, until the year 1837, Tunis 1283, on which *ʿIqd al-farāʾid fī tadhyīl al-Khulāṣa wa-fawāʾid al-rāʾid*, ibid. 1323.—2. *al-Futūḥāt al-rabbāniyya fī tafḍīl al-ṭarīqa al-Shādhiliyya*, C. 1340.

35. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad al-Madanī b. ʿAllāl b. Jālūn al-Jawmī al-Fāsī worked as a traditionist of the old school. He was born in Fez 264/1848, and died on 14 Rabīʿ I 1298/15 February 1881.

Al-Kattānī, *Fihris* II, 484/5. 1. *Juzʾ al-aḥādīth al-mutawātira*, print. Fez.—2. *Juzʾ fī man ghayr al-Muṣṭafā ismuḥu* (sic), ibid.—3. *Intishāq al-faraj baʿd al-azma min ḥaḍrat al-musammā ʿam. al-raḥma*.—4. *Asbāb al-naḍāra bil-arbaʿin al-mukhtāra*, incomplete. 5. *Sifr al-ijāzāt*.

36. From among the *fuqahāʾ* of Morocco who spent most of their time issuing fatwas, we also mention Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bāyaʿqūbī al-Malwī.

*Tuḥfat al-quḍāt bi-baʿd masāʾil al-ruʾāt*, Fez n.d., ed. and transl. Michaux-Bellaire, Martin et Raguignon, *Arch. Mar.* xv, Paris 1909.

| 37. One of the last great representatives of the legal sciences in Morocco was Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj ʿAbd al-Salām al-Madanī (Tihāmī) b. ʿAlī Gannūn. He was a *qāḍī* in Marrakesh for some time and a teacher at the Qarawiyyīn mosque. He had a large following at the tomb of Sidi Qāsim b. Raḥmūn in Fez. He died on 1 Dhu ʿl-Ḥijja 1302/11 September 1885.

886

Al-Kattānī, *Sahwa* II, 364, al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-baḥiyya* II, 366, al-Kattānī, *Fihris* I, 375/6, Lévi-Provençal, *Hist.* 373. 1. *al-Zajr* (Lévi-Prov. mistakenly *al-Rajz*) *wal-iqmāʿ bi-zawājir al-sharʿ al-muṭāʿ ... ʿan ālāt al-lahw wal-samāʿ*, in the margin:—2. *al-Durar al-durriyya al-mustanīra*, Fez, 1285, 1309.—3. *al-Durar al-maknūna fī ʿl-nisba al-sharīfa al-maṣūna*.—4. *al-Tasliya wal-sulwān li-man ubtuliya bil-adhāya wal-buhtān* (in the margin *Khuṭab*), Fez, 1301, 1303, 1316, (in the margin:—5. *Naṣīḥat al-nādhir al-ʿuryān li-ahl al-Islām wal-īmān fī ʿl-taḥdhīr mimmā khalāṭat ahl al-ghība wal-namīma wal-buhtān*).—6. *Naṣīḥat dhawi ʿl-himam al-akyās fī baʿd mā yataʿallaq bi-khuṭāt al-nās*, Fez 1303.—7. *Hidāyat al-muḥibbīn ilā dhikr sayyid al-mursalīn* (in the margin *Hidāyat al-muḥibb al-muḥtāj*), Fez 1307.—8. *Jawāb ʿan suʾāl fī ʿl-nushūz*, Fez 1320.—9. *al-Taqyīd al-ʿajīb al-ḥāfil bi-naṣīḥat ahl al-ʿilm al-kāfil fī ʿl-umūr allatī tataʿallaq bil-fatwā wal-shahāda wa-mā yataʿallaq bil-ajwiba min al-umūr allatī talzam al-qāḍī fī masāʾil al-qadāʾ*, Fez 1324.—10. *Khatma*, Fez 1308.—11. *Arbaʿūna ḥadīthan fī faḍl al-ṣalāt ʿala ʿl-nabī*, ibid. 1308.—12. *Arb. ḥad. fī faḍl ḥajj bayt al-ḥarām*, ibid.

1302.—13. *Arb. ḥad. fi 'l-zakāt*, ibid. 1308.—14. *Sharḥ Urjūza fi 'l-tathbīt fi laylat al-mabūt lil-Suyūṭī* (p. 187,<sup>130</sup>), ibid. 1321.—15. *Taqyīd fi niyyat al-julūs fi 'l-maṣjid*, in the margin of 14.—16. *Niyyat al-‘ālim fi tadrīsihi*, ibid.—17. *Niyyat ṭālib al-‘ilm wa-ādāb dhālika*, ibid.—18. *Ḥall al-aqfāl li-qurrā’ Jawharat al-kamāl* (no. 9b), ibid. 1316, 1320.

38. His student Abu 'l-‘Alā’ Idrīs b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr b. Abī Zakrī al-Fuḍaylī al-‘Alawī al-Sijilmāsī al-Fāsī was born in Fez around 1260/1844. He studied there and died in 1316/1898.

Lévi-Provençal, 373/5. *Al-Durar al-bahiyya wal-jawāhir al-nabawiyya fi 'l-furū‘ al-Ḥasaniyya wal-Ḥusayniyya*, a comprehensive overview of the Moroccan Shorfā, but often just in the form of lists of names, lith. Fez 1314, 2 volumes.

887 39. (= 6) ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn, the champion of Islam against the French and who | defeated general Trézel near Macta on 26 June 1836, died in Damascus on 19 Rajab 1300/27 May 1883.

Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥasanī al-Jazā’irī, his son (no. 40), *Tuḥfat al-zā’ir fi ma’āthir al-amīr ‘Abd al-Qādir*, Alexandria 1903, anon. *Riḥlat al-amīr ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Jazā’irī* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 271, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Mubārak al-Jazā’irī, *Law‘at al-ḍamā’ir wa-dam‘at al-nawāẓir fi rithā’ al-amīr ‘Abd al-Qādir*, C. 1300, Ḥasan al-Sandūbī, *A‘yān al-bayān* I, 171/90, Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *al-Yawāqīt al-thamīna* 216/8, F. Monin, *‘Abd al-Qādir littéraire et philosophe*, Lyon 1869, P. Azan, *L'emir ‘Aq.*, Paris 1929.

40. His son Muḥammad Pāshā wrote:

1. *Tuḥfat al-zā’ir*, see above.—2. *Nukhabat ‘iqd al-ajyād fi 'l-ṣāfināt al-ajyād*, composed in 1283/1866 after a visit to Paris, Berl. Fol. 4087, B. 1293, 1326.—3. *Majmū‘ al-rasā’il al-thalāth*: a. *Dhikrā dhawī 'l-faḍl fi Muṭābaqat arkān al-Islām*.—b. *Kashf al-niqāb ‘an Asrār al-iḥtijāb*.—c. *al-Fārūq wal-tiryāq fi ta‘addud al-zawjāt wal-ṭalāq*, C. 1327.

41. Khayr al-Dīn al-Tūnisī, of Circassian stock, was born in 1810. He went to Tunis as a young man where in 1855 he became a minister of Aḥmad Bāy. In 1878 ‘Abd al-Ḥamid appointed him a Grand Vizier, but he soon came into conflict with the court and had to resign. He died in 1890 in Istanbul.

Jirjī Zaydān, *Ta'riḫ ādāb al-lughā* IV, 290, Sarkīs 850. *Aqṣam al-masālik fī ma'rifat aḥwāl al-mamālik*, MS Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 28, print. Tunis 1284/5, Alexandria 1299.

42. 'Alī Pāshā II of Tunis wrote, in 1300/1882:

*Minhāj al-ta'rīf bi-uṣūl al-taklīf*, Tunis 1302.

43. In 1302/1884, Aḥmad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Mudarris al-Mālikī wrote a paper that was to be read to Emir 'Alī III in the Masjīd Sarāyat al-marsā:

*Al-Sirāj fī mi'rāj ṣāhib al-tāj*, Tunis 1318.

44. Muḥammad al-Bārūdī al-Tūnisī, first imam at the Bardo mosque, died on 27 Sha'bān 1304/22 May 1887.

*Ta'līm al-qārī*, completed in 15 Jumādā 1293/9 June 1876, print. Tunis 1294.

| 45. Muḥammad al-Makkī b. Muṣṭafā b. 'Azzūz al-Tūnisī was born in Tunis in 1281/1864. He studied from 1297/1878 onward in Istanbul and worked as a *mudarris* at the Jāmi' al-Zaytūna. 888

1. *al-Dirāya fī mā laysa bi-ra's āya*, Tunis 1295.—2. *al-Sayf al-rabbānī etc.* see p. 869,<sup>39</sup>.

46. From modern Tunis we also mention the following four works:

1. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Sanūsī, *Musāmarat al-zarīf bi-ḥusn al-ta'rīf*, a history of the *fuqahā* under the 'reigning' dynasty I (until 1131), Tunis 1345 (*RAAD* IX, 316).—2. Ḥasan Ḥusnī 'Abd al-Wahhāb, who makes a living publishing classical works, *Khulāṣat ta'riḫ Tunis*, a textbook, Tunis 1344 (ibid. 317).—3. 'Uthmān al-Ka'āk (*ra'īs majlis al-jam'iyya al-adabiyya bi-Tūnis*), *Mūjiz al-ta'riḫ al-āmm lil-Jazā'ir*, from the Stone Age until the French Revolution, Tunis 1345 (ibid.).—4. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn (*nā'ib ra'īs al-jam'iyya al-adabiyya*), *Majmū'a taḥṭawī 'alā arba' muḥāḍarāt* (a. *al-funūn al-jamīla wa-'alāqatuhā bil-ra'y*; b. *āthār al-waṣṭ fī takwīn al-kitāb*; c. *hal tataṭawwar al-'arabiyya*; d. *mawqifunā izā'a 'l-ta'līm*) lectures held at the Nādī Qudamā' al-Ṣādiqiyya, Association des anciens élèves de Sadiki, Tunis 1924 (Cairo<sup>2</sup> IV, b, 76). On the

poets in today's Tunis more will be said in Book 4.—Chapter 11 of the prize-winning work by Yves Chatelain, *La Vie littéraire et intellectuelle en Tunisie de 1900 à 1937* (Paris 1937), entitled 'Le mouvement intellectuel arabe', only spans pages 268/72.

47. (= 8). Aḥmad b. Khālīd al-Nāṣirī al-Salāwī Abu 'l-'Abbās was born in Salé on 22 Dhu 'l-Hijja 1250/20 April 1855. When he was about 40 years old he started working for the *makhzan*, first in Casablanca and then in Marrakesh, Salé, Mazagan, Tangiers and again Casablanca. At the same time, he was an *'adal* in the administration of *waqfs* in Fez. Towards the end of his life he lectured in Salé, where he died on 16 Jumādā I 1315/13 October 1897.

Lévi-Prov. 351/68. 1. *Kitāb al-istiṣā' li-akhbār duwal al-maghrib al-aqṣā*, 4 volumes, C. 1312 (MSS *Hesp.* XII, 118, 998), completed on 15 Jumādā II 1298/15 May 1881, a compilation in the style of his predecessors, but the first one to also use European sources, *Memorias para historia da praça de Mazagao* by Louis Maria do Couto de Albuquerque da Cunha, Lisbon 1864, and *Descripción histórica de Marruecos y breve reseña de sus dinastias* | by Fr. Manuel Pablo Castellanos, Santiago 1878 (Orihuela 1884, augmented edition *Historia de Marruecos*, Tangiers 1898). *Kitāb al-istiṣā'* 4ème partie, Chronique de la dynastie alaouie du Maroc (1631 à 1834), tr. E. Fumey, *Arch. Mar.* IX, XIV, Les Mérinides, tr. A. Hamet, *ibid.* 1935. Hist. du Maroc depuis les origines jusqu'à la fin du XIX e s. tr. A. Graulle *ibid.* XXX, 1923. M. Alarcón y Santon, *La guerra de Tetouan según un historiador marroquí contemporaneo*, Madrid 1920.—2. *Zahr al-afnān min Ḥaḍīqat Ibn al-Wannān*, see p. 706.—3. *Ta'zīm al-minna bi-nuṣrat al-sunna*, on Muslim sects, Rabat 66.—4. *Ṭul'at al-mushtarī fi 'l-nasab al-Ja'farī*, a genealogy of his family, completed 17 Rabī' II 1309/20.11.1881, lith. Fez n.d., on which is based M. Bodin, Zaouia de Tamegrout, in *Arch. Berb.* 1918.

48. In his capacity as court historiographer of sultan Aḥmad, his former teacher Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamdūn (no. 8) wrote a detailed history of his dynasty. Ibn Ḥamdūn was born in Fez around 1850. He studied at the al-Qarawiyyīn mosque there and was then appointed by sultan Muḥammad b. Sulaymān as the tutor of the crown prince. When he had completed this task he started teaching in Fez. He died there on 27 Dhu 'l-Hijja 1316/8 May 1899.

Al-Fuḍaylī, *al-Durar al-bahiyya* II, 329, Lévi-Prov. 368. *Al-Durr al-muntakhab al-mustaḥsan fi ba'd ma'āthir amīr al-mu'minīn Mawlāna 'l-Ḥasan*, which he

commenced soon after sultan Ḥasan's accession to power in 1290/1873. It was meant to comprise 25 volumes, but when, in volume 11, he had only reached the era of Slimane, the sultan told him to start writing a history by the same title of his own time in power, which he then did, continuing until the death of the sultan in 1894 and in part even beyond. MSS in the royal library in Fez and Rabat. His other works on the genealogy of the 'Alawids, on medicine, and on grammar never appeared in print either.

49. 'Abd al-Ḥafīẓ (1894/1904), The last truly reigning sultan of Morocco, was not only a patron of the Islamic sciences but also an author himself.

1. *Kashf al-qinā' 'an i'tiqād ṭawā'if al-ibtidā'*, agaist the excesses of the Tijjāniyya orders, Fez 1327.—2. *al-Manhaj al-muntakhab al-mustaḥsan fī mā asnadnāhu li-sa'ādat Mawlāy 'Abd al-Ḥafīẓ*, see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 35.—3. *Nayl al-najāh wal-falāḥ fī 'ilm mā bi-'ilmihi 'l-Qur'ān lāḥ, urjūza fī 'l-balāgha wa-i'jāz al-Qur'ān*, Fez 1327.

| 50. Ma' al-'aynayn Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad Fāḍil al-Shinqīṭī, the court theologian of Mawlāy 'Abd al-'Azīz, incited the population of his native Shinqīṭ to resist the French when they came to occupy the town. But when the revolt failed he had to flee to Tītṇīb, in the Sous, where he died in Shawwāl 1328/October 1910.

890

RMM 1, 343/51. Sarkīs 1601/6 lists 47 works by him that were printed in Fez.

51. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdalḥafīẓ al-Ḥāshimī al-Qāḍī al-Fāsi was born in 1331/1913 in Fez.

1 *Mawlid al-nabī*.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'alā sharḥ al-Azharī 'ala 'l-Burda*, print. Fez.—3. *Fihris*, print. ibid.—4. *Ithāf ahl al-dirāya bi-mā lī min al-asānīd wal-riwāya* by al-Kattānī also contains works by him; see al-Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 292/3.

52. Aḥmad b. al-Amīn al-Shinqīṭī lived in Cairo, dying there in 1331/1913, when he was only 42 years old.

1. *al-Wasīṭ fī tarājīm udabā' Shinqīṭ*, C. 1329/1911.—2. *Dar' al-Nabhānī* (p. 763) 'an ḥaram al-shaykh Sīdī Aḥmad al-Tijjānī, C. 1330.—3. *al-Durar fī man 'Umar*, C. 1904.—4. *al-Durar al-lawāmi' 'alā Ham' al-hawāmi' sharḥ Jam' al-jawāmi'* (p. 194<sub>250</sub>) 2 vols, C. 1328.—5. *Ṭahārat al-'Arab*, Kazan 1326.—6. See 1, 35, 8.

53. Abū 'Isā al-Mahdī b. Muḥammad b. al-Khiḍr al-Wāzānī al-Fāsī, of Dashr Aqlāl in Maṣmūda, studied and taught in Fez, where he died in Ṣafar 1342/September 1923.

1. *al-Mi'yār al-jadīd*, printed in 11 volumes, Fez.—2. *Ḥāshiya 'alā Sharḥ al-Ṭurfa fi 'l-muṣṭalaḥāt*, ibid.—3. *Thabt ṣaghīr* ibid.—Kattānī, *Fihris* 11, 431/2.

54. Muḥammad b. Ja'far al-Kattānī was born in Fez in 1274/1857. In 1321/1903 he travelled to the Hijaz and Syria. In 1337/1918 he moved with his family to Medina. | However, in 1338 he was chased out by the Turks and so went to Damascus. In 1345/1925 he returned to the Maghreb. He died in Fez on 16 Ramaḍān 1345/21 March 1927.

Lévi-Prov. Hist. 379/86, Sarkīs 1545, Kattānī, *Fihris* 1, 388/91. 1. *Salwat al-anfās wa-muḥādathat al-akyās mimman uqbira min al-'ulamā' wal-ṣulaḥā' bi-Fās*, completed in 1313/1895 after 15 years and the most important source for Moroccan bio- and bibliography, lith. Fez 1316, 3 volumes.—2. *Naẓm al-mutanāthir fi 'l-ḥadīth al-mutawātir*, print. Fez 1328.—3. *al-Dī'ama lil-'āmil bi-sunnat al-imāma*, Cairo 1328.—4. *al-Azhār al-'āṭirat al-anfās bi-dhikr ba'd maḥāsin Quṭb al-Maghrib wa-Tāj Madīnat Fās*, Fez 1307, 1324.—5. *Bulūgh al-qaṣd wal-marām bi-bayān mā tanfiru minhu 'l-malā'ika al-kirām*, printed together with:—6. *Shifā' al-asqām wal-ālām*, Fez 1321.—7. *al-Risāla al-mustazrafa li-bayān mashhūr kutub al-sunna al-musharrafa (muṣṭalaḥ al-ḥadīth)* B. 1332.—8. *Mawlid al-nabawī*, printed several times in Fez and Rabat.

55. His cousin ('*ibn khāl'*) Muḥammad 'Abd al-Ḥayy b. 'Abd al-Kabīr (*Fihris* 11, 139/43) al-Kattānī went to the Hijaz in 1323/1905, having just presented Sultan 'Abd al-'Azīz with his *Risālat mufākahat al-nubl wal-ijāda ilā ḥaḍrat mudīr al-Sa'āda* (published in *al-Sa'āda* magazine and reprinted several times over), in which he proposed a number of government reforms. In 1331/1913 he presented a memoir on the improvement of educational practices at the Jāmi' al-Qarawiyyīn to Marshal Liautey. In 1336/1920 he was in Algiers, Tunis, and Kairouan.

1. *Fihris al-fahāris wal-athbāt wa-nujūm al-ma'ājim wal-mashyakhāt wal-musalsalāt*, a valuable source for *ḥadīth* literature, 2 volumes, Fez 1346. A supplement to this was written by 'Abd al-Ḥafīẓ al-Fāsī: *Ri'yāḍ al-janna*, 2 volumes, Rabat 1350/1932.—2. *Kashf al-labs 'an ḥadīth waḍ' al-yad 'ala 'l-ra's*, Tangiers 1326



(cited in *Fihris* 1326).—3. *Munyat al-sā'il fi 'khtiṣār al-Shamā'il*, print. Fez.—4. *Wasīlat al-malhūf ilā jaddihi 'l-rahīm al-'aṭūf*, ibid.—5. *al-Yawāqūt al-thamīna fi 'l-aḥādīth al-qāḍiya li-ḡuhūr sikkat al-ḥadīd wa-wuṣūlihā ila 'l-Madīna*, ibid.—Countless unpublished works are mentioned in *Fihris* 11, 18/22, 203.

| 56. Muḥammad al-Shaykh al-Andalusī al-Ribāṭī wrote, for use in schools:

892

*Al-Muntakhabāt al-'abqariyya li-ṭullāb al-madāris al-thānawiyya*, a chrestomathy of authors from Spain and the Maghreb, with introductions on the authors in polished language and rhymed prose, see Lévi-Prov. 79, n. 1.

57. The old biographical tradition was continued by Mūlāy al-Kabīr 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zidān for Meknès and by 'Abbās b. Ibrāhīm for Marrakesh.

1. *Iṭḥāf a'lām al-nās bi-jamāl akhbār ḥaḍrat al-Miknās* I/V, 1292/33.—2. *I'lām bi-man ḥalla Marrākush wa-Aghmāt min al-a'lām*, I/III, Fez 1936 ff.—3. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Mufaḍḍal Gharīṭ, *Fawāṣil al-jumān fi anbā' wuzarā' wa-kuttāb hādha 'l-zamān*, Fez 1346 (RAAD IX, 316).

58. In the 19th century too, the Ibādīs continued their distinctive literary existence in the region of Jabal Nafūsa and the Mzāb, but for the dissemination of their works they made use of the printing presses of Cairo.

a. Based on the example of the *Mukhtaṣar al-Khalīl*, 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Ibrāhīm al-Muṣ'abī al-Izgenī (b. 1130/1718, d. 1223/1808 in the Mzāb) wrote a comprehensive exposition of Ibādī *fiqh*.

1. *Kitāb al-Nīl wa-shifā' al-'alīl*, 10 volumes, C. 1305/43, used by Masqueray, *Chronique d'Abou Zakariyyā*, 112n.—Commentaries: a. *Takmil li-ba'd mā akhalla bihi Kitāb al-Nīl*, addendum on corporate law based on the *Kitāb uṣūl al-araḍīn* by Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr, d. 504/1110.—b. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-Nīl* by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf Aṭfīsh (see i.), 8 volumes, C. 1342.—2. *al-Asrār al-nūrāniyya 'ala 'l-Manzūma al-rā'iyya*, on prayers used in religious services, following the commentary *al-Azhār al-riyāḍiyya* by 'Umar b. Ramaḍān al-Thulāthī (who wrote a commentary on the *Aqīda* of 'Amr b. Jāmi' in Dhu 'l-Qa'da of 1179/April–May 1766, see Motylinski, *Recueil de mem. et de textes au XVI Congr. des Or.*, Algiers 1905, p. 506), C. 1306.—3. *Sharḥ al-Qaṣīda al-nūniyya al-musammā bil-Nūr*, C. 1306 (536 pp).

b. ‘Abdallāh b. Yahyā al-Bārūnī was alive in 1315/1897.

893 | 1. *al-Azhār al-riyāḍiyya*, a *dīwān* in praise of the Prophet, his miracles, etc., C. 1310, n.d. (1325).—2. *Sullam al-‘amma wal-mubtadi‘īn ilā ma‘rifat a‘immat al-dīn*, composed in 1290/1875, C. 1324.

c. His student ‘Amr b. ‘Īsā al-Tandamīrātī.

*Dīwān*, lith., behind the one of his master (together with the *dīwāns* of Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-‘Umānī al-Sāṭī and Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj Yūsuf al-Muṣ‘abī, Alexandria Adab 135/6).

d. His son Sulaymān.

1. *Dīwān*, C. 1346.—2. *al-Azhār al-riyāḍiyya fī a‘immat wa-mulūk al-Ibāḍiyya*, 2 volumes, C. n.d.

e. Nāṣir b. Sālīm b. ‘Adīm al-Rawāḥī al-Ibāḍī.

1. *Dīwān*, C. 1326.—2. *al-Nash’a al-Muḥammadiyya (Mawlid al-nabī)*, C. 1345.

f. Darwīsh al-Makhrūqī.

*Kitāb al-dalā’il wal-wasā’il*, C. 1320.

g. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf Aṭfish al-Mzābī al-Maghribī (d. 1332/1914) had good relations with his co-religionists in Oman and Zanzibar while simultaneously trying to gain favour with Sultan ‘Abd al-Ḥamīd.

1. *Risāla fī ba‘ḍ tawārīkh ahl wādī Mzāb*, lith. C.1326.—2. *Jawāb ‘ala ‘l-‘uqbā*, lith. Tunis 1323.—3. *Sharḥ ‘Aqīdat al-tawḥīd*, lith. 1326.—4. *Wafā’ al-ḍamāna bi-adā’ al-amāna*, a collection of *ḥadīth*, vol. I, lith. C. 1306, II, III, print. 1325/6.—5. *al-Dhahab al-khālīṣ al-manūn bil-‘ilm al-qālīṣ*, C. 1343.—6. *Sharḥ Kitāb al-nūl* see a. above.—7. *Shāmīl al-aṣl wal-far’*, 2 vols, C. 1348.—8. *al-Rasm fī ta’līm al-khatt*, C. 1349.

h. His nephew Ibrāhīm Aṭfīsh wrote:

1. *al-Naqd al-jalīl lil-ʿAtb al-jamīl*, a defence of the Ibāḍīs against the polemical pamphlet *al-ʿAtb al-jamīl*, which had come to his attention in Cairo in 1341/1922 through his contacts with the Shīʿī extremist Muḥammad b. ʿAqīl (p. 822,21).—
2. *al-Diʿāya ilā sabīl al-muʾminīn*, a refutation of the *Risāla fī dhamm al-ibāna al-falsafiyya wal-ʿaṣriyya*, C. 1342.

| Ad p. 590

894

## Chapter 14. The Sudan

Ismael Hamet, *Chronique de la Maurétanie sénégalaise* 111, Paris 1911 (Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Yiddāwī, *Shiyam al-zāwīya*, Nacereddin, *Nubdha fī taʾrīkh al-Ṣaḥrāʾ al-quṣwā*), 1v (Walīd b. Muṣṭafā al-Ḍimānī, *Kitāb al-ansāb*, on the Berber tribes of the western Sahara). Nawm Bey Shuqyar, *Taʾrīkh al-Sūdān al-qadīm wal-ḥadīth wa-jaghrāfiyyatuhu*, C. 1903. H.A. MacMichael, *A History of the Arabs in the Sudan*, 2 vols, Cambridge 1912.

1. ʿUthmān Danfodiu (b. Fūdiyū) b. Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān al-Turūdī, the founder of the Sokoto empire, b. 1754, d. 1817.<sup>5</sup>

Brass, *Islam* x, 2/37.

2. His brother ʿAbdallāh supported him from the very beginning and rendered him invaluable services as an army commander until the very end. After ʿUthmān's death he ruled independently in the western part of the Sokoto empire, founding his own dynasty in Gando, where he died in 1629. He wrote a history of the Fūl.

*Tazyīn al-waraqāt bi-jamʿ mā lī min al-abyāt*, about a number of *qaṣīdas* written by himself and the commentaries on them, manuscripts in possession of Meyer-Leipzig and Frobenius, see Brass, loc. cit.

3. Muḥammad Bello was a relative of Danfodiu who took power in the eastern part of the empire after the latter's death. He wrote:

*Al-Infāq al-maysūr fī taʾrīkh bilād al-Takrūr*, see Lippert, *MSOS* III, 283; transl. of an abstract by A. v. Salame, in Denham-Clapperton, *Narrative of Travels and Discoveries in Northern and Central Africa*, London 1826, p. 166.

895 4. Al-Mukhtār b. Abī Bakr al-Kabīr al-Kūntī, the head of the Qādiriyya Bakkāʾiyya order of dervishes | in the *zāwīya* of Kūnta, had friendly relations with Danfodiu and sympathised with his religious reforms.

Biography by his son Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār (d. 1826) *al-Ṭarāʾif wal-talāʾid fī karāmāt al-shaykhayn al-wālida wal-wālīd*, composed in 1806, library of shaykh

5 His movement had little to do with Wahhābism, something which I assumed earlier, following Le Chatelier. It was rather inspired by his teacher Ḥājjī Jibirīn (Jibrīl), a follower of the Qādiriyya.

Sidia, no. 14, see Ismā'īl Hamet, *RMM* XII (1914), 213, 380, 405, al-Shinqīṭī, *al-Wasīṭ fi 'ulamā' Shinqīṭ* 356, Barth, *Reisen und Entdeckungen* IV, 669, Le Chatelier, *L'Islam dans l'Afrique occidentale* 137. — A list of his works is given in Massignon, *RMM* VIII, 134, among which is the *Tafsīr al-Fātiḥa*, Rabat 7.

6. From the western Sudan we possess, for the time being, only a single history of the dervish order of Muḥammad Nūr b. (wad) Ḍayfallāh al-Ḥalfāwī (d. 1224/1809), an order that had a great influence on the fate of the country.

*Al-Ṭabaqāt fi khaṣā'is al-awliyā' wal-ṣāliḥīn wal-'ulamā' wal-shu'arā' fi l-Sūdān*, print. n.p. 1348/1930, see S. Hillelson in *Sudan Notes and Records* VI, 1923. Abstracts in idem, *Sudan Arabic Texts*, Cambridge 1935, 172/203.

7. An unidentified author wrote a history of Sinnār until the year 1235/1819, Vienna 946.

8. Muḥammad, the son of 'Abd al-Jalīl, the last sultan of Fezzān who perished in the battle of Baghla in 1842, wrote, in 1862 in Paris:

*Kitāb riyy al-jalīl fi akhbār Bānī 'Abd al-Jalīl*, Paris 1893.

9. An unidentified author wrote, in 1280/1863:

*Ta'rīkh mulūk al-Funj bil-Sūdān wa-aqālīmihi ilā ḥukm Muḥammad Bāshā Sa'īd b. Muḥammad 'Alī Bāshā ra's al-'ā'ila al-mulūkīyya bi-Miṣr*, from the foundation of Sinnār in 910/1504 until the Egyptian conquest, incorporating the *Ṭabaqāt* of Muḥammad b. Ḍayfallāh, Br. Mus. Suppl. 603, photograph of a manuscript in Paris Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 116, transl. H.A. MacMichael, *A History of the Arabs in the Sudan*, II, Cambridge, 1922; cf. also H. Weld-Blundell, *Tarikh al-Nubah, A History of the Fungs in Sennar*, Or. Transl. Fund, N. S. no. 30.

10. An unidentified author wrote a biography of the Sudanese dervish Ismā'īl b. 'Abdallāh (b. 1207/1792 in Kordofān, d. 1270/1853), together with a *marthiya* by his student Sulaymān b. Aḥmad Abaru.

*Al-Nash'a al-saniyya fi l-manāqib al-Ismā'īliyya*, Brill–H. 1238, 2446,4.

| 11. Emir al-Ḥājj 'Umar ('Alī) b. Sa'īd al-Fūtī al-Ṭūrī al-Kadawī (Karawī) championed the cause of the Tijānī order in the Sudan with the work:

*Rimāḥ hizb al-raḥīm 'alā (fī) nuḥūr hizb al-raḥīm*, Paris 5370 Tunis, Zayt. III, 130,<sup>1524/33</sup>, print. C. 1304 (in the margin of the *Bughyat al-mustafīd* of Muḥammad al-'Arbī), 1310 (together with 'Alī b. Ḥarāzīm, *Jawāhir al-ma'ānī*, see above p. 876).

12. Two more chroniclers from Fūta need to be mentioned here:

1. Sire Abbas Soh, *Chronique de Fouta sénégalais*, tr. M. Delafosse and H. Gaden, Paris 1913.—2. Les chroniques de Soualata et de Nema (Soudan français) de 958 à 1335, tr. P. Marty, *REI* I, 355/496, 531/75.

13. Apart from the prayer book (*rātīb*) of its founder and some of his decrees (Paris 6129, *Awṛād wa-rawātīb al-'allāma al-Imām Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Mahdī*, lith. Khartoum 1302, 1303, 1304, 1305, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 270), the last independence movement in the Sudan, led by Muḥammad Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh al-Mahdī, produced two defences of his teachings, by al-Ḥasan al-Ibādī (*al-Anwār al-saniyya al-māḥiya li-ḡulūm al-munkirīn 'ala 'l-ḥaḍra al-Mahdiyya*, Umm Dermān 1305 [Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 269]) and by al-Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm Zahra (*al-Āyāt al-bayyināt fī ḡuhūr Mahdī ākhir al-zamān wā-ghāyat al-ghāyāt*, lith. Khartoum), see Ch. Lyall, *Acts of the 13th Congress of Orientalists* 311.

Proclamation du Mahdi du Soudan, ed. A. de Motylinski, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 462/49.

14. Since the overthrow of the Mahdi, Egyptian Sudan has become a province of Egypt in the spiritual sense, something that will occasionally be pointed out in the next section.

Under Anglo-Egyptian rule, Abu 'l-Barakāt Amīn al-Baṣīr was *ra'īs 'ulamā' al-Sūdān*. He died in Upper Egypt in 1320/1902.

*Tawṣīl man jadd ilā taḥṣīl irth al-jadd* C. n.d. (Sarkīs 475), 1285, (Āṣaf. II, 1078,<sup>583</sup>).

## A Selective Listing of Authors of Unknown Place and Date, in Alphabetical Order

Authors whose origin and era could not be verified with precision, a selective listing, in the order of the Latin alphabet.

### 1 Poetry

1. ‘Abd al-Hādī b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī Ṭāhir al-Ḥasanī
  1. *Mu‘āraḍat al-Qaṣīda al-Ka‘bīyya*, i.e. *Bānat Su‘ūd* Rabat 496, xiv, in 79 verses.—
  2. *Falak al-sa‘āda* Fez, Qar. 663.
- 1a. ‘Abd al-Hādī al-Sūdī al-Yamānī
 

*Dīwān Shi‘r* Alexandria, Adab 142.
2. ‘Abd al-Khālīq b. ‘Imād al-Dīn Raydān b. al-Muqaddam al-‘Ayzdārī al-Shāfi‘ī
 

*Dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 141.
3. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Nāṣirī
 

*Lāmiyyat al-Atrāk*, in praise of Shaykh Sa‘d al-Dīn al-Dayrī and others, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 314.
4. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Takrītī
 

*Dīwān*, poems in honour of the Prophet, Leid. 705.
5. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Ḥabīb al-Ṣafadī
 

*Tā’īyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 41, entitled *Silk al-‘ayn li-idhḥāb al-ghayn*, with the commentary *Kashf al-dayn etc.* by ‘Alawān b. ‘Aṭīyya al-Ḥamawī (d. 936/1530, see p. 461), HKh 111, 609,7220.<sup>1</sup>
- 5a. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Najīb
 

*Dīwān*, collected by his son Muḥammad Sa‘dī, MS dated 1139, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 113.

1 The letter ‘ayn ( ‘ ), Abū (a.) and Ibn (b.) are not taken into consideration in the listing given below. ‘J’ is followed by ‘gh’, while ‘h’, ‘s’ and ‘t’ are followed by ‘ḥ’ and ‘kh’, ‘sh’ and ‘ṣ’, and ‘th’ and ‘ṭ’ respectively; ‘d’ is followed by ‘ḏ’ and ‘z’ by ‘ẓ’.

- 5b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Safaṭī  
*Talāqi ‘l-arab fī marāqi ‘l-adab*, poems, collected after his death by Shaykh al-Islām ‘Arif Ḥikmat, MS dated 1285, Alexandria Adab 26.
6. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Shams al-Dīn al-Qarqashandī  
 Two *qaṣīdas* in praise of the Prophet, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 288.
7. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Mutawwaj  
*Al-Tha’riyyāt, qaṣīda* of 647 lines, Berl. 8058,5.
8. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Ḥaḍramī  
*Khamsa witrīyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya* Āṣaf. II, 1240<sub>4</sub>.
9. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. Zayn al-Bā‘alawī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Dīwān* Rāmpūr I, 590,130.
10. Abu ‘l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Buhlūl  
*Dīwān sirr bāb al-wuṣūl al-musammā bil-Durr al-aṣfā wal-zabarjad al-muṣṭafā fī madḥ sayyidinā Muḥammad al-Muṣṭafā*, C. 1311, Bombay 1312 (Sarkīs 597).
11. Aḥmad b. Ḥusayn b. Ḥusayn al-Mutawakkil (Yamanī Zaydī)  
 100 *ṭawīl* verses of politico-polemical content, Berl. 8088<sub>3</sub>.
12. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī  
 Two tensos: *Waq‘a bayn al-fawākih wal-zuhūr* Pet. Ros. 99, 6, 7.
13. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Azdī al-Fishtālī (to be read thus)  
*Tuḥfat al-mughtarib bi-bilād al-Maghrib*, poems in praise of Abū Marwān the saint, Paris 3486,5.
14. Aḥmad al-Kabbāshī  
*Qaṣīda* on the decline in morals among the upper classes, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 100.
- 899 | 15. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Bakrī al-Sharīshī Taj al-Dīn  
*Anwār al-sarā’ir wa-sirr al-anwār*, mystical poems with a commentary by Abu ‘l-Abbās Aḥmad b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Fihri al-Fāsī (d. 1021/1612), Rabat 119.
16. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Mukhtār al-Bakkā’ī  
*Qaṣīda* in praise of the Prophet, Rabat 83, v.



17. Aḥmad al-Sakhāwī  
*Sajʿ al-ariq al-muntakhaba fī jamʿ al-muwashshaḥāt al-muntakhaba* 11, Top Kapu  
 2532 (RSO IV, 722).
18. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad b. al-Muṭahhar  
*Two qaṣīdas* Berl. 8058<sub>4</sub>.
19. Aḥmad Shākīr  
*Ḥānat al-ushshāq wa-rayḥānat al-ashwāq, dīwān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 81.
20. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā al-Maswarī Ṣafī al-Dīn  
*Dīwān* Vat. v. 1062.
21. ʿAlāʾ al-Dīn b. Mālīk  
*Uqūd al-niẓām fī madḥ khayr al-anām*, 5 poems in praise of the Prophet, Vienna  
 488<sub>6</sub>.
22. ʿAlī al-Miṣrī  
*Al-Qaṣāʾid al-Miṣriyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya* Berl. 8075<sub>4</sub>, Gotha 2348/9.
23. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Bek  
*Riyāḍ al-tanzihāt fī maḥāsin al-tashbihāt, dīwān*, Gotha 2353.
24. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. Muṣṭafā b. Saʿd al-Dīn b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Ḥasanī  
 al-Ghazzī  
*Bāqat al-riyāḍ al-Ghazziyya allatī afraghtu biha ʿl-ʿAlfiyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya  
 wa-madḥ al-khulafāʾ al-arbaʿa wal-imām Ḥusayn al-Arfaʿ* (in which each time a  
 hemistich is taken from the *Alfiyya* of Ibn Mālīk), C. 1317.
25. ʿAlī b. Qilij b. Hārūn Nūr al-Dīn b. Ṣāḥib Takrīt  
*Al-Mukhtārāt min dīwān al-amīr al-ajall* Berl. 8076<sub>2</sub>.
- | 26. ʿAlī b. Wafāʾ  
*Al-Dīwān al-mubārak* Fez, Qar. 1518.
27. Asad Kāmil al-Tubbaʿī  
*Qaṣīda* Berl. 8059.
28. Badr al-Dīn b. al-Ḥājib  
*Muqaṭṭaʿāt al-Nīl* Berl. 8060<sub>1</sub>.

29. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad al-Ḥakkāk al-Ṣūfī  
*Dīwān al-qaṣā'id al-ḥumayniyyāt* (to be read thus) *wal-mukassarāt* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 374<sub>1</sub>.
30. Abu 'l-Faḍl al-Ṣāliḥī al-Fātiqī  
*Dīwān* C. 1278.
31. Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Bashshār al-Rāshidī  
*Al-Qaṣida al-muhmala al-lāmiyya fī madḥ khayr al-bariyya* Gotha 2355.
32. Abu 'l-Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Tihāmī  
*Dīwān* Mosul 151<sub>8</sub>.
33. Ḥusayn b. 'Aydārūs  
*Minḥat al-quddūs fī midḥat sayyidinā Abī Bakr b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-'Aydārūs*, Indian printing 1330.
34. Ḥusayn b. Abi 'l-Su'ūd al-'Aṭṭār al-Ṣafawī al-Makkī  
*Al-Nawāfiḥ al-'itriyya wal-lawāqih al-fiṭriyya al-mushtamila 'ala 'l-naḥāḥāt al-sirriyya wa-madā'ih khayr al-bariyya, mukhammasāt* on the Prophet, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 71 (MS dated 1033).
35. Khālīd al-Kātib  
*Dīwān al-kātib* Dam. 'Um. 91<sub>12</sub>.
36. Ibrāhīm b. Ismā'īl al-Jaḥḥāfi Burhān al-Dīn Abū Ya'īsh  
*Dīwān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 364.
37. Ismā'īl b. Ḥusayn al-Khazrajī al-Shāfi'ī 'Imād al-Dīn Abu 'l-Fidā'  
*Badī'yya* Br. Mus. Suppl. 985, iv.
- 901 | 38 Karīm b. Ibrāhīm al-Kirmānī  
 1. *Dīwān al-ash'ar* Pet. AM Buch. 430.—2. *Risālat al-su'āl wal-jawāb al-ūlā* ibid. 442.—3. *Risālat al-su'āl wal-jawāb al-thāniya* ibid. 445.—4. *Ṣaḥīfa* ibid. 545.—5. *Uyūn al-tajārib* ibid. 685.—6. *Fadhlakat al-manāsik* ibid. 713.
39. Abu 'l-Ma'ālī al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Ḥarīrī  
*Ṣafwat al-ma'ārif*, a collection of *arājiz*, library Daḥdāḥ 237.
40. Maḥmūd b. 'Abd al-Muḥsin al-Muwaqqi' al-Madani  
*Al-Fawā'ih al-'irfāniyyā fī 'l-madā'ih al-Mirghaniyya*, Berl. Qu. 1539.

41. Maḥmūd al-‘Izlimī  
*Dīwān* with the title *Ikhrāj al-durr al-maṣūn min qawālib aṣḍāf al-mughūn* Dam. Z. 86,<sup>61</sup>.
42. Maḥmūd Ṣafwat  
*Dīwān* Āṣaf. I, 704,<sup>449</sup>.
43. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abd al-Majīd al-‘Abīdī  
*Al-Tadhkira al-Sa’diyya fi ‘l-ash‘ār al-‘anabiyya* AS 3821 (*WZKM* XXVI, 81).
44. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Zakrī al-Fāsī  
*Sharḥ ‘alā Hamziyyatihi fi maḍh al-nabī* Alexandria, Adab 82.
45. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Nazīfī  
*Dīwān* lith. Fez 1906.
46. Muḥammad b. ‘Arabshāh al-Hamadhānī  
*Qaṣīdat Ibn Khaṭīb Zamlakān* Landb.–Br. 105.
47. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Muqri’  
*Bulūgh al-ārāb fi laṭā’if al-‘itāb*, MS dated 1094, Alexandria Adab 19.
- 47a. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Fāris al-Hudhalī Abu ‘l-Ghanā’im  
*Dīwān* abstract Ambr. C. 163, fol. 88b/93a.
- | 47b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Khafājī al-Miṣrī, before 1071/1660 902  
*Qaṣīdat aṣāṭir al-awwalīn*, from Adam until Muḥammad, Berl. 1027, b (anon.), Br. Mus. Suppl. 1198, iv.
48. Muḥammad al-Badrī al-Makkī Abū Jābir  
*Bughyat al-su‘adā’ wa-raghbat al-shuhadā’*, a collection of religious poems, Paris 3442,<sup>1</sup>.
49. Muḥammad Ghars al-Dīn al-Khalīlī al-Madanī  
8 *qaṣīdas* and *ghazals*, each in the same rhyme but with different meanings, Gotha 2354.
50. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Sharaf al-Māridānī  
*Mukhtaṣar Dīwān al-M.* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 343.

51. Muḥammad Abu 'l-Faṭḥ b. Muḥammad Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ b. Ṣāliḥ al-Shāfi'ī al-Kinānī al-Madanī wrote in Medina:

1. *al-Lu'lu' wal-marjān wal-farā'id al-ḥisān fī madā'iḥ mawlāya al-wazīr al-ʿaẓīm ʿIzz al-Dīn Āṣafkhān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1708.<sub>7</sub>.—2. *al-Dhikr wal-bayān li-madḥ al-wazīr Āṣafkhān* ibid. 8.

52. Muḥammad al-Jabartī al-Ḥanafī

*Sharḥ qaṣīdatihi 'l-kāfiyya fī madḥ al-nabī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 197.

53. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Shawwān al-Rammāl al-Gharnāṭī al-Andalusī

*Badī' al-maqāl fī madḥ man naba'a bayna aṣābi'ihi 'l-zulāl* Būlāq 1319 (Sarkīs 570 anonymous).

54. Muḥammad b. Ismā'il b. Ṣalāḥ al-Kaḥlānī

*Al-Rawḍa al-nadiyya, sharḥ al-Tuḥfa al-ʿAlawiyya*, a commentary on the poems of his father in praise of 'Alī and his dynasty, Delhi 1322.

55. Muḥammad b. Mawjūd Shihāb al-Dīn

*Bākūrat al-faḍl*, gnomic poems, Ambr. C. 155, xviii, 157 fol. 74b/77 (RSO VIII, 637).

56. Muḥammad al-Mawṣili

*Jāmi' al-aḥzāb wal-qaṣā'id* Pet. AMK 927.

903 | 57. Muḥammad b. al-Mubārak b. Muḥammad b. Maymūn

*Muntaha 'l-ṭalab min ash'ār al-ʿArab*, ḤKh 3139, Lāleli 1941 (MO VII, 104).

58. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kharrāq al-Ḥasanī al-ʿAlamī

*Dīwān*, printed in *Majmū'a*, Fez 1320.

59. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-ʿUmarī

*Dīwān*, Sufi Berl. 8083.<sub>1</sub> = (?) *Salāsil al-jawāhir wal-ʿuqūd* Alexandria, Adab. 80.

60. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Sab' al-ʿAbsī al-Shāfi'ī

*Ḥasanāt al-Ḥaramayn fī madḥ jadd al-Ḥasanayn*, a collection of poems, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1746.

61. Muḥammad b. al-Munajjim al-Qayyim al-Fālātī

*Bustān*, a poetical description of a garden, Pet. Ros. 99.<sub>5</sub>.

62. Muḥammad b. Muẓaffar b. Yaḥyā b. Muẓaffar al-Zarzāwī al-Mālīkī

*Qaṣīdat al-iltizām fī madḥ al-nabī ʿam*. Gotha 36.<sub>1</sub>.

63. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Daraʿī  
*Qaṣīdat sayf al-naṣr* Paris 3198,<sup>6</sup>.
64. Muḥammad b. Nawfal al-Bashīr  
*Waḍʿ al-ishārāt wa-taḥnīn al-ʿibārāt fī madḥ al-sādāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 435.
65. Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Kātib Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Al-Qaṣīda al-Ḥulwāniyya fī ʾṭikḥār al-Qaḥṭāniyya ʿala ʾl-ʾAdnāniyya wa-izhād faḍl al-Yamaniyya ʿala ʾl-Nizāriyya*, with a commentary by Ghāzī b. Yazīd, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 210, V, 44.
66. Muḥammad b. al-Wāḥid al-Dimashqī  
*Urjūzat niṣf al-ʿarsh* Mosul 41,<sup>1</sup>.
67. Muḥammad b. Zayn al-Naḥrīrī  
1. A poem of 275 verses about the transitory nature of the world, illustrated by the lives of prophets and kings, Berl. 8080,<sup>5</sup> Pet. Ros. 99,<sup>2</sup>.—2. *Qaṣīdat asāṭir al-awwalīn*, a poem of 424 verses, Berl. 1027a.
- | 68. Nawāzish Ḥusayn Khān Shaydā 904  
*Rawḍāt al-azhār, dīwān, Āṣaf. 1, 706,<sub>510</sub>.*
69. ʿUmar al-Mayyāḥ al-Yamanī Shujāʿ al-Dīn al-Muwashshih al-Faqīh  
*Dīwān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 374,<sup>2</sup>.
70. ʿUmar b. Masʿūd b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Burhānī al-Bukhārī Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Dīwān* Gotha 2361.
71. Qudam b. Qādim al-Hamdānī al-Qaḥṭānī (pseudonym)  
*Qaṣīda fī muḥākharat Qaḥṭān*, see E. Griffini, *RSO* VI, 1293/1303, VII, 293/363.
72. Rajab al-Ḥarīrī  
*Ṭardīyya*, with *aḥmāl zajalīyya* by him and other poets, together with *muwashshaḥāt* and *arājīz* by others, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 245.
73. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī al-Qaramānī  
Imitation of the *Burda* in Gotha 2198.
74. Sulaymān b. Nūrallāh al-Ḥamawī  
Poems, collected by Muḥyi ʾl-Dīn b. al-Sayyid ʿAlī al-Khaṭīb, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 58, <sup>2</sup>98.

## 75. Al-Shaykh al-Ṣābūrī

*Jāmiʿ al-ādāb, arājīz*, Mosul 89,<sup>342</sup>.

## 76. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn al-Ḥalabī

*Al-Qaṣīda al-ʿaskariyya*, an abstract of it in Paris 1932,<sup>4</sup>.

## 77. Ṣalīḥ al-Tamīmī

*Al-Qaṣīda al-hamziyya fī madḥ amīr al-muʾminīn ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib*, on which a *takhmīs* by ʿAbd al-Bāqī b. Sulaymān al-Fārūqī (p. 782, 8) together with the *takhmīs* to the *Hamziyya* of Būṣīrī, C. 1309.

## 78. Abu ʿl-Ṣafāʾ b. Abi ʿl-Wafāʾ al-ʿIrāqī al-Ḥusaynī

*Dīwān* Mosul 228,<sup>5</sup>.

## 905 | 79. Yūsuf b. Badr al-Dīn al-Maghribī al-Anbābī al-Miṣrī

*Al-Taḥdīth ʿan nāzilāt dār al-ḥadīth*, a poem, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 99.

## 80. Yūsuf b. Ḥammūya Fakhr al-Dīn

*Dīwān* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 36, <sup>2</sup>68 (dated 1003).

## 81. Yūsuf b. Saʿīd b. ʿAlī al-Kafarqūqī al-Ṭuwawī (Ṭāʾī)

1. *Durar al-nuḥūr fī ʿl-tawba ila ʿl-malik al-ghafūr*, an edifying *dīwān* in which each poem is followed by a piece of prose, Berl. 3319,<sup>9</sup>, 4347, 4348/9, 8888,<sup>3</sup>, Tüb. 130,<sup>15</sup>, Br. Mus. 1152, Vat. V, 914,<sup>1</sup>.—2. *Mukhammasa* expressing his mood, dated 21 Jumādā 1197/5 February 1564, Vienna 1997,<sup>4</sup>.

## 82. Abū Zayd al-Hilālī

*Al-Majrawiyya*, 360 verses on the future of Egypt, Berl. 8065,<sup>4</sup>.

## 2 Rhymed Prose and Popular Literature

## 1. ʿAbbās b. ʿAlī b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Makkī al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī

*Nuzhat al-jalīs wa-munyat al-adīb al-anīs* C. 1293, 1323.

## 2. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Kāshī (= Ibn Abi ʿl-Ghanāʾim b. Aḥmad, p. 257, 1a, 1?)

*Rawḍat al-nāẓir wa-nuzhat al-khāṭir* ḤKh III, 6692, an anthology, Top Kapu 2452 (RSO IV, 703).

3. ‘Abd al-Fattāḥ b. Muḥammad al-Shubrāwī al-Mālikī b. Abī Muḥammad b. ‘Abd Ḥiṭyat al-kuramā’ wa-bahjat al-nudamā’, of ethical content, ḤKh III, 112,<sup>4633</sup>, Gotha 1232, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 157,<sup>1</sup>.
4. ‘Abd al-Karīm  
*Ikhtiyār al-mumti’* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 7a.
- | 5. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Shāfi’ 906  
*Al-Qamar al-ṭālī’ wa-nuzhat al-muṭālī’* Gotha 2172, Cambr. Prest. 57, n. 209.
6. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥasan al-‘Afif al-Kāzarūnī eleventh (?) cent. (see p. 426,<sup>24</sup>)  
*Tadhkirat al-Kāzarūnī* Āṣaf. II, 1510,<sup>139</sup>.
7. ‘Abdallāh b. Maḥmashād<sup>2</sup>  
1. *Kitāb al-ikhtiyārāt*, an *adab* work, Pet. Ros. 182,<sup>1</sup>.—2. *al-Mawā’iz wal-ḥikāyāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 299.
8. ‘Abdallāh al-Miṣrī  
*Ḍaw’ al-qabs wa-uns al-naḥs*, an *adab* work based on the example of al-‘Āmilī’s *Kashkūl*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 242.
9. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Qurashī  
*Lisān al-qawm, al-Ishāra* Rāmpūr I, 328,<sup>34</sup>.
10. ‘Abdallāh al-Sukkarī  
*Al-Maqāma al-saniyya* Dam. ‘Um. 89,<sup>116</sup>.
11. ‘Abd al-Mu’min b. Aḥmad al-Bakkā’  
*Risālat al-mu‘ammayāt* Landb.–Br. 412.
12. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Qabbānī  
*Kitāb al-hijā’* Dam. ‘Um. 89,<sup>126</sup>.
13. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Muḥammad al-Nisābūrī (= Ibn al-Khalīfa, the commentator on the *Wiḡāya*, ḤKh VI, 465 ?)  
*Kitāb al-ma‘ānī wal-ḥikam* AS 4278/9 (WZKM XXVI, 95).

---

2 According to al-Manīnī on ‘Utbi in Rosen, loc cit., a name that is common among the Karrāmiyya.

## 14. Aḥmad al-Abshīrī Shihāb al-Dīn

*Al-ʿUmda fī madḥ al-shayʿ wa-ḍiddihī*, anonymous abstract dated 1156/1743, Leid. 525.

## 907 | 15. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Fayyūmī

1. *al-Ishārāt wal-dalāʾil ilā bayān mā fī ʾl-dīk min al-ṣifāt wal-faḍāʾil* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1156,<sup>1</sup>.—
2. *Husn al-sulūk fī maʿrifat adab al-malik wal-mulūk (mamlūk?)* ibid. 2.

## 16. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Saliwī

*Zubdat al-udabāʾ wa-shāriḥ ṣudūr al-alibbāʾ* Paris 3579/80.

## 17. Abu ʾl-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Wazīr al-Sayyid

*Al-ʿIqd al-naḥīs wa-nuzhat al-jalīs* Mosul 234,<sup>130</sup>.

## 18. Aḥmad al-Muḥaddith al-Shāfiʿī Muwaffaq al-Dīn Abū Dharr

*Maḥāsīn al-majālīs wa-jalwat al-ʿarāʾis* Mosul 157,<sup>120,2</sup>.

## 19. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Čelebī al-Kawkabānī

*Ṭīr nasīm al-ṣabā* Rāmpūr I, 605,<sup>251</sup>.

## 20. Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Ḥasan b. al-Ḥajjār

*Al-Ḥarb al-maʾshūq bayna laḥm al-ḍaʿn wa-ḥawāḍir al-sūq*, a tale in the 1001 Nights genre, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1837,<sup>5</sup>.

## 21. ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Qūṣī

*Manzūmat naghmat al-nāy fī nīʾmat al-shāy*, with a commentary, *Dhikrā mass al-ṭāʾif fī laṭāʾif tuqawwī shāribi ʾl-shāy fī ʾl-Ṭāʾif*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 154.

## 22. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallāh al-Shāfiʿī

*Al-Muʿjib al-muṭrib* Top Kapu 2387,<sup>2</sup> (RSO IV, 706).

## 23. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Qarabāghī

*Tuḥfat al-zamān wa-nuzhat al-khullān*, an anthology, Gotha 2169.

## 24. Abu ʾl-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Qiwām al-Dīn

A collection of proverbs, abstract by Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Khāzī in Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 157,<sup>3</sup>.

## 25. ʿAlī b. ʿUmar b. Ibrāhīm al-Kattānī al-Qīmāṭī

*Nuzhat al-majālīs fī tuḥfat al-mujālīs* Tunis, Zayt. III, 261,<sup>1744</sup>.



- | 26. Amīr Celebī 908  
*Nafahāt al-rayḥāna* Sarwīlī 254.
27. ‘Azīz al-Miṣrī  
*Al-Munsha’āt al-‘Azīziyya* Dam. ‘Um. 89,<sup>122</sup>.
28. Bakhtiyār  
*Al-Inshā’ fi ‘l-ḥikam wal-akhbār* Berl. 7393.
29. Abū Bakr b. Marzubān  
*Kitāb al-murū’a* Dam. ‘Um. 30,<sup>56</sup>.
30. Abū Bakr b. Sālīm  
*Miftāḥ al-sarā’ir wa-kanz al-dhakhā’ir* Āṣaf. I, 388,<sup>18\*4</sup>.
31. Fakhr al-Dīn b. Abī Bakr b. Zurayq al-Ḥamawī al-Bārīzī  
*Ḥall al-ibrīz ‘ala ‘l-muḥalla ‘l-‘azīz* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 88.
32. Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ al-Mizzī  
*Riḡad al-ādāb wa-nuzhat al-aḥbāb*, abstract in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 388.
33. Hibatallāh b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Khwārizmī  
*Kitāb al-manāqib wal-mathālib* Dam. Z. 79 (‘Um. 86 with has Ibn Muḥammad) 18 =  
 (?) Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid, whose *Amālī b. al-Ḥusayn* is mentioned  
 without any dating in HKh I, 428,<sup>1178</sup>.
34. Ḥusayn b. Ḥusayn al-‘Aqqād al-Dimashqī  
*Ghināyat al-labīb ‘inda ghaybat al-ḥabīb* Paris 3036.
35. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Ḥasan al-Khānīnī  
*Farqad al-ghurabā’ wa-sirāj al-udabā’*, a *maqāma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 271.
36. Ḥusayn b. Mas‘ūd al-Shāfi‘ī Sharaf al-Dīn  
 1. *Ḥadīqat al-bahār fi ‘l-mufākhara bayna ‘l-samā’ wal-arḍ wal-layl wal-nahār*  
 Rāmpūr I, 584,<sup>79</sup>.—2. *Maqāmat al-Mas‘ūdī* ibid. 618,<sup>375</sup>.
- | 37 Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. Ḥabīb Abu ‘l-Qāsim 909  
*Maqālāt al-majānīn* Rāmpūr I, 351,<sup>215</sup>.

38. Ḥusayn b. Sulaymān b. Rayyān al-Ḥusaynī Sharaf al-Dīn  
*Al-Maqāmāt al-Rayyāniyya* Gotha 2684.
39. Khālīd b. Diyā' al-Dīn  
*Ṭiqd al-jawhar* Rāmpūr I, 314, 248.
40. Ibrāhīm b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. al-Hādī Šārim al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad  
*Al-Maqāma al-manẓariyya wal-fākiha al-khabariyya* Landb.–Br. 358.
41. Ibrāhīm b. Mufarrij (Faraj) al-Šūrī (Šulī)  
*Sīrat (Akhbār) al-malik al-Iskandar (wal-Khiḍr)* Gotha 2385 (where other MSS are listed), additionally Leid. 1086, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 91, <sup>2</sup>170, Berl. 9108, 9118, Paris 3682/7, *Lindes*. (Crawford) 669/74, occasionally anonymous.
42. Abū Mūsā 'Īsā b. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Lakhmī al-Andalusī al-Ishbīlī  
*Uyūn al-akhbār* ḤKh IV, 287, <sup>8454</sup>, Gotha 1225.
43. Ishāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Khuttalī Abu 'l-Qāsim  
*Kitāb al-dibāj* Dam. Z. 32, 48, <sup>2</sup>.
44. al-Shaykh Ishāq  
*Ḥilyat al-kuramā' wa-bahjat al-nudamā'* Algiers 1880.
45. Ismā'īl b. Ḥusayn b. Abi 'l-Faṭḥ b. Abi Sinān  
*Anīs al-munqaṭi'īn*, before 855/1541, Rāmpūr I, 329, <sup>41</sup>.
46. Al-Kisā'ī  
*Rawḍat al-'āshiq wa-nuzhat al-wāmiq* Top Kapu 2373 (*RSO* IV, 704).
47. Maḥmūd b. 'Abd al-Jalīl al-Mawṣilī  
*Tadhkirat al-albāb wa-naṣiḥat al-aḥbāb* Mosul 143, 35, <sup>2</sup>.
- 910 | 48. Maḥmūd b. Maḥmūd al-Gulistānī al-Ḥasanī  
*Anīs al-waḥda wa-jalīs al-khaḥwa*, an anthology in Arabic and Persian, ḤKh I, 489, <sup>1462</sup>, Skutari, Selīm Āgā 896, *ZDMG* 68, 57.
49. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Qarabāghī  
*Al-Muḥāḍarāt* Berl. Oct. 2395.
50. Ma'rūf b. Aḥmad

*ʿAjāʾib al-akhbār ʿan Miṣr al-amṣār* Mosul 234,128.

51. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ṭāhir al-Nīsābūrī Abū Bakr  
*Laṭāʾif al-maʿārif* Top Kapu 2403 (RSO IV, 708) photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 318.
52. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Masʿūdī  
*Maghānī ʿl-muqāmāt fī maʿānī ʿl-maqāmāt*, with a commentary, Ḥamīd. 1195 (ZA 27, 148).
53. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Kātibī al-Andalusī Abū Ḥafṣ  
*Mufaḥkharat al-sayf wal-qalam* AS 4271 (WZKM 26, 91).
54. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Muqriʾ al-Anbārī Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh  
1. *Bulūgh al-arab fī laṭāʾif al-ʿArab*, MS dated 1127, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 38.—2. *al-Mukhtār min nawādir al-akhbār* ibid. 339, IV, b, 78, Āṣaf. II, 1516,112.
55. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Khalaf al-Hamadhānī  
*Manthūr al-manẓūm al-Bahāʾī* HKh VI, 181,13143 no date provided, Köpr. 1298 (MSOS XIV, 16, 23a).
56. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Mushtūlī  
*Al-Anwār al-lāʾiḥa wal-azhār al-fāʾiḥa*, edifying tales from Ibn Ḥājib, al-Shabrakhītī, and *al-Arbaʿūn al-Nawawīyya*, Paris 2017.
57. Muḥammad Amīn b. Ḥasan al-Mīrghani  
1. *Hurr jalīs wa-anfal anīs* Paris 3578.—2. *Tahrīr al-niṣāb* Rāmpūr I, 174,81.
58. Muḥammad Amīn b. Ibrāhīm b. Yūnus b. Yāsīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Mawṣilī  
*Awraq al-dhahab fī ʿilm al-muḥāḍarāt wal-adab* Berl. 8437/8.
- | 59. Muḥammad al-Bardaʿī 911  
*Risālat al-qalam*, an imitation of the *Risālat al-qalam* of al-Dawwānī, Vienna 2003,39, Leid. 441.
60. Muḥammad Jaʿfar b. al-Shaykh al-Būlāqī  
*Tuḥfat al-khullān* (MS dated 1246), Āṣaf. I, 616,599.
61. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Gharīb  
*Surūr al-arwāḥ wa-rūḥ al-afrāḥ*, an *adab* work, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 184.

- 61a. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Ḥaḍramī al-Murādī  
*Risāla fi 'l-ḥikam wal-ādāb*, Alexandria Adab 152.
62. Muḥammad al-Khaṭīb al-Salmānī  
*Lumaḥ al-siḥr* library Daḥdāḥ 240.
63. Muḥammad Majd al-Dīn b. Ḥayra al-Irbilī  
*Ṭayf al-khayāl* Berl. 8466, Manch. 679A.
64. Muḥammad al-Mahdī al-Ḥifnāwī  
*Contes du cheykh al-Mohdy*, trad. de l'Ar. par J.J. Marcel, Paris 1835, 3 vols.
65. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Thaqafī Abū Bakr  
*Al-Rawḍa al-zāhira fi 'l-amthāl al-sā'ira* (MS dated 732/1331) Manch. 776.
66. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-'Ajlūnī al-Shāfi'ī  
*Rawḍ al-'ushshāq fi makārim al-akhlāq* Ambr. C 176, xviii (RSO VIII, 284).
67. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Mu'izz  
*Qisṣat al-Bahnasā wa-mā fihā min al-'ajā'ib wa-mā waqa'a lil-Ṣaḥāba fihā* C. 1288,  
 Bombay 1297.
68. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Wahrānī Rukn al-Dīn  
*Maqāmāt wa-rasā'il* AS 4299 (WZKM 26, 71).
- 912 | 69. Muḥammad b. al-Murtaḥīl al-Hamdānī Shams al-Dīn  
*Kitāb al-ḥadā'iq* Rāḡib 1090 (MFO V, 538).
70. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā Nūr al-Dīn al-Sakhāwī al-Shāfi'ī al-Burhānī  
*Al-Maḥāsin al-adabiyya fi mawā'iz al-bariyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>780, <sup>2</sup>1091.
71. Muḥammad al-Nashshār  
*Ṭirāz al-ḥulla fi salṭanat al-qulla* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 676, <sup>2</sup>161.
72. Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Uthmān b. Ḥulla al-Wā'iz Shams al-Dīn  
*Al-Tahānī wal-bishārāt wal-marāthī wal-ishārāt* (MS dated 843), Esc.<sup>2</sup>553.
73. Muḥammad al-Qamḥāwī (later than 'Abd al-Ghanī al-Nābulusī)  
*Nuzhat al-ikhwān fi 'l-qahwa wal-dukhān* Gotha 2105.

74. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim Abū Naṣr Abū ‘Alī  
*Al-Akḥbār wal-ḥikāyāt* Dam. Z. 30, 17, 2.
75. Muḥammad Efendi Sa’d b. Muḥammad Sa’d al-Miṣrī  
*Tuḥfat ahl al-fukāḥa bil-munādama wal-nazāḥa* C. 1307 (Sarkīs 1661).
76. Abū Muḥammad b. Sirāj al-Dīn  
*Buḡhyat al-arab wa-riyāḍ al-adab*, 321 tales, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 36.
77. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Maẓāhir al-asrār wa-nawādir al-akḥbār* Sulaim. 839.
78. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Walid al-Ḥalabī  
*Al-Jawhara al-muḍṭā* Qilič ‘A. 739.
79. Muḥammad b. Ya‘qūb al-Maqdisī  
*Tuḥfat al-‘uqalā’*, anecdotes and sample poems, Gotha 2171.
- 79a. Muḥammad b. Zayn al-‘Ibādī al-Bakrī  
*Safīna* Vienna 493.
- | 80. Al-Muwaffaq b. al-Munjaḥ al-Jurjānī Abu ‘l-Ma‘ālī 913  
*Al-Mu‘nis*, a collection of anecdotes, poems, etc., Gotha 2165.
81. Najm al-Dīn al-Ja‘farī al-Tabrīzī  
*Aḥāsīn al-kalām wa-maḥāsīn al-kirām* library Daḥdāḥ 264.
82. Nāṣir b. Ṣāliḥ  
*Tuḥfat al-aṣḥāb* Āṣaf. 11, 1508, 58.
83. Naṣr b. Ibrāhīm b. Naṣr al-Maqdisī Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ  
*Ḥikāyāt ḥisān* Dam. Z. 30, 17, 3.
84. Nūr al-Dīn al-Wāsiṭī  
*Uns al-waḥīd*, anthology, AS 3786 (WZKM 26, 80).
85. ‘Umar Khān al-Madanī  
*Mashra‘ al-‘aṭshān* Āṣaf. 1, 672, 171.

86. ‘Umar b. Ibrāhīm al-Awsī Abū Ḥafṣ  
*Nathr al-kalām fī qisṣat Yūsuf* ‘am. Fātiḥ 3913/4.
87. Al-‘Umarī  
*Nūr al-iqtibās* Dam. ‘Um. 89,<sup>98</sup>.
88. ‘Uthmān al-Qibābī Shams al-Dīn  
*Nuzhat al-qulūb wal-nawāzīr fī gharā’ib al-ḥikāyāt wal-nawādir* Paris 3577.
89. ‘Uthmān al-Ṭarābulusī  
*Al-Fawākih al-Badriyya* Āṣaf. 11, 1654,<sup>53</sup>.
90. Abu ‘l-Qāsim, a contemporary Yemeni  
*Al-Tuḥaf wal-anwār al-muntakhab min al-balāghāt wal-ash‘ār* Leid. 530/1.
91. Quṭb al-Dīn b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. Shams al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī al-Makkī, Mufti ‘l-Ḥaramayn  
*Al-Tamaththul wal-muḥāḍara bil-abyāt al-mufrada al-nādira* Munich 589.
- 914 | 92. Quṭb al-Dīn al-Frshkūrī (Fāriskūrī?)  
*Majmū‘ baḥr al-ḥikāyāt* from 1001 Nights etc., Br. Mus. Suppl. 1170.
93. Abū Sa‘īd b. Mahdī b. Abī Sa‘īd al-Simanānī  
*Shams al-adab* (HKh IV, 73,<sup>7641</sup>, no date provided) Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 19.
94. Sulaymān b. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Anṣārī  
*Zahr al-bustān wa-uns al-nadmān* Jer. Khāl. 73,<sup>14</sup>.
95. Shams al-Dīn b. al-Ṭabbākh  
*‘Uyūn al-yaqzān* ‘Um. 1650.
96. Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Abīwardī  
*Zād al-rifāq* Laleli 1786 (MO VII, 105).
97. Ṣāliḥ b. Janāḥ al-Raba‘ī  
*Al-Adab wal-muruwwa* Cairo<sup>2</sup>VIII, 9a.
98. Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Rūḥ al-majālis wa-anīs kullī jālis*, tales from the Qur‘ān and ḥadīth, Paris 3549/50.

## 99. Al-Ṣāliḥī, after the eighth century

*Safīnat (al-bulaghā')* Vienna 420, Paris 4236,<sup>21</sup> Br. Mus. Suppl. 1147, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 162  
(*Majmū'at Muḥammad al-Ṣāliḥī*).

## 100. Ṭālib b. al-Sayyid 'Abd al-Qādir al-Minqār

*Al-Farā'id fī maḥāsīn al-fawā'id* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 552, <sup>2</sup>239.<sup>1</sup>

## 101. Abū Ṭāhir al-Ḥamawī

*Tanzīh al-mulūk fī waṣf al-kilāb* Dam. 'Um. 86,<sup>16</sup>.

## 102. 'Ubayd al-Zakānī

*Nawādir al-amthāl* Vat. v. 296,<sup>6</sup>.

## 103. Yahyā b. Aḥmad dedicated to Sultan al-Malik al-Ashraf Abū Naṣr:

*Rūḥ al-ma'ārīf bil-ḥikam wal-laṭā'if* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 87, <sup>2</sup>153.

## | 3 Philology

915

## 1. Ibn Abī 'Abbād al-Yamanī

*Kitāb fī 'ilm al-'arabiyya* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 120,<sup>1</sup>.

## 2. 'Abd al-Bāqī b. 'Abdallāh al-Tanūkhī Abū Ya'lā

*Kitāb al-qawāfi' fī 'ilm al-'arūḍ* Dam. Z. 86, 'Um. 91,<sup>25</sup>.

## 2a. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Zayyāt

*Risāla fī 'l-farq bayna 'l-'alam al-shakhṣī wasm al-jins wa-'alam al-jins* Alexandria,  
Naḥw 36 bottom.

## 3. 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad al-Samhūdī

*Īdāḥ al-bayān* Āsaf. 11, 1306.

## 3a. 'Abdallāh (b.?) Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Juzūlī al-Tmīlī al-Hashtūkī wrote, in 1083/1672:

*Tuḥfat al-rabb al-ma'būd 'alā ta'ārīf al-naḥw wal-ḥudūd*, in connection with the  
*Ājurrūmiyya*, Gotha 308 (which has 'Alī b. Muḥammad) Alexandria, Naḥw 5.

## 4. 'Abdallāh al-'Aṭṭānī

*Al-Luṭfa 'ala 'l-Qutfa (fī 'l-naḥw)* Āsaf. 11, 1656,<sup>24</sup>.

5. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥāzim b. Sulaymān al-Murīd al-Shāfi‘ī, Jalāl al-Dīn (before 1022/1613)  
*Al-Ishāra fī ‘ilm al-‘ibāra* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 174.
6. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥaḍramī  
*Mushkil i‘rāb ash‘ār al-sitta* Fez, Qar. 1194.
7. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Zakī al-‘Izzī al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥanbalī  
*Al-Murūj al-zakiyya fī tawshiyat al-durūj al-khiṭābiyya*, a guide to letter-writing, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 557 (MS dated 897).
8. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl  
*Riyāḍ al-rabi‘ fī ‘ilm al-ma‘ānī wal-bayān wal-badī‘* Ambr. C 40, ii (RSO VIII, 62).
- 916 | 9. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Mukhtār al-Ḥimyarī al-Shawshāwī al-Ḥaydī  
1. *Naẓm al-marjān al-mafḍūḍ fī ‘ilm al-‘arūḍ* Rabat 551,4, 544,7.—2. *al-Rawḍ al-anīq wal-ghuṣn al-wariq fī ‘ilm al-badī‘ wal-raḳīq* ibid. 7.—3. *Kanz al-mulaḥ fī mā lil-ḥadīth min al-muṣṭalaḥ* ibid. 544,6.
10. ‘Abdallāh al-Nuṣayrī  
*Al-Tabṣira wal-tadhkira fī -naḥw* Fez, Qar. 1196.
11. ‘Abd al-Majīd b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Munāwī al-Ṣūfī  
*Al-Asmā’ wa-kunāhā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 2a.
12. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Maḥmūd b. Mu‘min al-‘alī  
*Mi‘rāj al-naḥw* Rāmpūr 1, 555,249/50.
13. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī  
*Fulk al-Qāmūs* Āṣaf. 11, 1730,19,1.
14. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abi ‘l-Fawz b. ‘Abdallāh Suhayb b. Abi ‘l-Khayr ‘Umar al-Ḥarīrī al-Sabīlī al-‘Irāqī al-Būlāqī Abu ‘l-Rajā’, before 1062/1652  
*Marātib al-ṣaḥf wal-ta‘rīf bi-maṭālib al-naḥw wal-taṣrīf* Leid. 253.
15. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Miṣrī al-Fayyūmī  
*Muqaddima fī aḥkām hamz al-waṣl* Qawala 1, 31.
16. ‘Abd al-Salām b. ‘Alī b. al-Ḥusayn, before 991/1583  
*Kashf al-ghumūd fī ‘ilm al-‘arūḍ* Āṣaf. 1, 154,72.



17. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Ḥasan b. Barakāt Shams al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Qāsim  
*Muthallathāt Quṭrub* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 126, <sup>2</sup>288.
18. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Yūsuf al-Kurdī, ca. 860/1456  
*Raf‘ al-shakk wal-mayn fī taḥrīr al-fannayn* Berl. 7170/1.
19. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Salām Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Mukhtaṣar Kitāb ṣafwat al-adab* Fātiḥ 4079 (MFO, v, 505).
- | 20. Aḥmad al-Darwīsh al-Mālikī al-Aḥmadī al-Burullusī 917  
*Al-‘Aqīda al-Darwīshīyya fī taḥrīr al-sab‘ al-funūn al-adabīyya*, on the seven later poetic genres, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 409/10, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 255 (employing the *Nubdha fī ‘l-funūn al-sab‘a* of ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. Yūsuf al-Banwānī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 695, <sup>2</sup>408).
21. Aḥmad b. Jalāl al-Dīn b. Maḥmūd al-Ḥasanī al-Bayṭārī Fakhr al-Dīn  
*Khulāṣat al-inshā‘ fī ‘l-murāsala* Bat. Suppl. 832.
22. Aḥmad al-Ghunaymī al-Anṣārī  
*Thamarāt al-bustān fī taḥqīq mas‘alat al-rummān* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 749, <sup>2</sup>957.
23. Aḥmad b. Hārūn Abū Bakr Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Al-Lafẓ al-lā‘iq wal-ma‘na ‘l-rā‘iq, manẓūma fī ‘l-alghāz al-lughawīyya*, with a commentary by Muḥammad Shukrī al-Makkī, 14th cent. AH, in a *majmū‘a*, C. 1318/1900 (Sarkīs 270).
24. Aḥmad b. Iskandar al-Khwārizmī al-Ḥanafī  
*Hidāyat al-mubtadi‘īn fī ma‘rifat al-makhārij wal-wuqūf wa-aḥkām nūn al-sākina wal-tanwīn* Rāmpūr I, 45<sup>6</sup>.
25. Aḥmad b. ‘Imrān  
*Al-Taḥqīqāt al-Bābiliyya* Dam. ‘Um. 77<sup>167</sup>.
26. Aḥmad b. Mas‘ūd Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Ḥall al-alghāz* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 104.
27. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Wayghalān b. Namārī b. Mu‘nis al-Bijā‘ī  
*Al-Rawḍ al-nasīm fī ma‘ānī ḥurūf al-mu‘jam* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 35.
28. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Jazzāzī al-Zabīdī  
Commentary on his *al-Ishārāt al-wāfiya fī ‘ilm al-‘arūḍ wal-qāfiya* Br. Mus. Suppl. 993, iii, Vat. v. 1078<sup>8</sup>.

29. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Muʿīn al-Dīn Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās al-Shahrastānī al-Takrītī

*Muḥkam al-inshāʿ fi ʿl-farq bayna ʿl-dād wal-ẓāʿ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 34.

30. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā al-Bayrūtī

*Naẓm al-Tuḥfa al-Bayrūtīyya fi ʿilm al-ʿarabiyya* Sbath 1196,2.

918 | 31. Aḥmad b. al-Muntaṣir

*Urjūza fi khawāṣṣ al-ḥurūf* Vat. v. 1255,2.

32. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā Lālī

*Qawānīn al-ṣarf* Qilič ʿA. 993, Alexandria, Ṣarf 10 (MS dated 1011).

33. Aḥmad b. ʿUthmān b. ʿUthmān Abu ʿl-Ḥasan al-Khābūrī Sharaf al-Dīn al-Sinjārī

*Shifāʾ al-marīḍ fi abyāt al-qarīḍ* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 138.

34. Aḥmad Shihāb al-Dīn al-Khawwāṣ Abu ʿl-ʿAbbās

*Al-Taʿlīf al-kāfi fi ʿilm al-ʿarūḍ wal-qawāfi* Rabat 505, iii.

35. Al-Akhfash b. al-Ḥusayn Ṣalāḥ al-Dīn

1. *al-ʿIqd al-wasīm fi aḥkām al-ṣarf wal-taqsīm* Berl. 6900, Ambr. B 9 (*RSO* IV, 95).—

2. *Nuzhat al-ṭarf fi ʿl-jārr wal-majrūr wal-ṣarf*, composed in Jumādā 11 1135/1723, Berl. 6900, Leid. 260.

36. ʿAlī b. ʿAbbās al-Maqqarī al-Sharīf

*Al-Risāla al-Maqqariyya al-naḥwiyya fi ʿl-jumal al-ʿarabiyya* Alexandria, Naḥw 37,6.

37. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallāh al-Naṣībīnī

*Khāfiyat al-qamar fi ʿl-amal bil-ḥurūf al-thamāniya wa-ʿishrīn ḥarfān* Gotha 1253,2.

38. ʿAlī b. al-Amīn al-Jazāʿirī (?) wrote, in 1186/1722:

*Ithāf al-albāb bi-faḍl al-khiṭāb*, on *ammā baʿd*, Alexandria, Naḥw 1.

39. ʿAlī b. Fayḍallāh al-Marʿashī

*Sharḥ al-Risāla fi ʿl-mujāzāt wal-istiʿārāt* Pet. AMK 932.

40. ʿAlī b. Khalīl b. Aḥmad

*Sharḥ al-Buṣrawiyya fi ʿl-naḥw* (no. 109) Dam. ʿUm. 176,149.

41. ‘Alī b. ‘Īsā al-Naḥwī  
*Al-Alghāz al-naḥwiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 79 (see no. 96).
42. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī ‘Alā’ al-Dīn  
*Nuzhat al-naẓar fī kashf ḥaqīqat al-inshā’ wal-khabar* Mosul 105,81.
- | 43. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Harawī 919  
*Al-Dhakhā’ir fī ‘l-naḥw* ḤKh 111, 325,5773 (which has al-Suhrawardī), Esc.<sup>2</sup> 33 (MS dated 768).
44. ‘Alī b. al-Muqrī’  
*Al-Biḍā’a al-muṣṭana’a fī maqāṭi’ al-buḥūr al-mukhtara’a* Berl. 7152.
45. ‘Alī b. ‘Uthmān  
*Talkhīṣ al-Asās fī ‘l-taṣrīf* Istanbul 1305.
46. ‘Alī b. Sālīm b. Muḥammad al-‘Ubādī al-Shunaynī  
26 *kāmil* verses on words with a *ẓā’* Berl. 7021.
47. ‘Alī al-Shuruntāshī  
*Awzān al-buḥūr al-shi’riyya wal-funūn al-adabiyya* Berl. 7162.
48. Abū Bakr b. Hārūn al-Lughawī  
*Risālat al-gharīb*, in verse, Berl. 7096.
49. Ḥājji Bulah  
*Kitāb bulah fī ‘l-ma’ānī wal-bayān*, MS dated 1093, Ambr. A 95, v, RSO 111, 593.
50. Ja‘far b. Bashshār al-Asadī  
*Qaṣīdat al-gharīb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 25.
51. Abū ‘Alī Hārūn b. Zakariyyā’ al-Hajrī  
*Al-Ta’lūqāt wal-nawādir* (ḤKh v, 387,14012 *al-Nawādir al-mufīda*, no date provided), individual verses with a commentary in Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 8.
52. Ḥabīballāh al-Sajāwandī  
*Muzīl al-aghlāṭ* Rāmpūr 1, 517,95.

53. Ḥasan b. Abī ‘Abbād

*Mukhtaṣar fi ‘l-naḥw*, with a commentary by Abū Su‘ūd b. Faṭḥ, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 135.

54. Abu ‘l-Ikhlāṣ Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh al-Bakhshī, d. 1190/1776

*Tahrīr al-maqāl fi mas‘alat al-af‘āl* Alexandria, Naḥw 37, 11.

- 920 | 55. Ḥasan al-‘Adawī

*Natijat afkār al-thiqāt fi mā lil-ṣifāt min al-ta‘līqāt* Rabat 449, v.

56. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥasan al-Miṣrī al-Andalusī

*Lamḥa fi ‘ilm al-‘arūḍ* Landb.–Br. 396.

57. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Muzanī

*Kitāb al-ḥurūf* Leid. 236.

- 57a. Ḥasan al-Sajjān al-Damanhūrī wrote, in 1140/1727:

*Manzūma lāmīyya fi ‘l-‘arūḍ* Alexandria, ‘Arūḍ 4.

- 57b. Ḥasan b. Yāsīn, eighth century

*Risāla fi uṣūl al-khaṭṭ* Alexandria Waḍ‘ 6 (MS dated 1088).

58. Ḥatīm b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥāmidī

*Mafātīḥ al-kunūz* or *Mafātīḥ al-ni‘ma wal-bāṭin*, MS dated 1199, Berl. Qu. 1702.

- 58a. Ḥusayn b. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Dayrkūshī

*Kanz al-ijāz fi sharḥ ‘Alaḳāt al-maghār*, a commentary on his *risāla*, Alexandria, Balāgha 17.

59. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad

*Alfiyya fi ‘l-naḥw* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1758, 5.

60. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad al-Anbārī al-Baghdādī Abū Ishāq

*Al-Tashbihāt*, similes as used by poets, Cairo<sup>2</sup> iii, 62.

61. Idrīs b. Aḥmad b. Idrīs

*Kashf al-khaṭal ‘an aḥkām al-jumal* Āṣaf. II, 1726, 16.

62. Idrīs b. Yūsuf b. Muṣṭafā b. Yaḥyā

*Risāla fi ba‘ḍ mujāz al-mufrad wal-murakkab wal-isti‘ārāt* Bol. 453, 10.

## 63. ʿĪsā al-Lumātī

*Al-Abḥur al-mustaḥsana*, on metrics, Rabat 291, iii.

## | 64. Ishāq b. Muḥammad al-Āshī

921

*Al-Wujūh fi 'l-lughā* Aleppo 1345/1929, together with al-Ajdābī's *Kifāyat al-mutaḥaffiz* (I, 541<sub>4</sub>).

## 65. Kammūn Tāj al-Dīn

*Talkhīṣ i'rāb al-kitāb* Āsaf. I, 536<sub>127</sub>.

## 66. Luṭfallāh al-Arzanī (before 1184)

*Sharḥ ghāyat al-ijāz fi 'l-ḥaqīqa wal-mujāz* Leid. 342.

## 67. Al-Ḥājj Maḥmūd ʿAẓm Abū Yumn al-Ṭarābulūsī

*Sharḥ al-ṣudūr fī asmā' al-khumūr* Berl. 7057.

## 68. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Kilānī

*Riyāḍ al-inshā'* Selīm Āġā 947.

## 69. Sirāj al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. Yūsuf al-Harawī

*Kitāb al-ʿawāmil*, MS dated 628, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 33<sub>2</sub>.

## 70. Maṣṣūr b. Sahl b. Muḥammad b. al-Marzubānī

*Al-ʿAlfāz*, synonyms, Top Kapu 2497<sub>2</sub> (RSO IV, 713).

## 71. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Anṣārī

*Al-Tuḥfa fi 'l-naḥw* Paris 4208.

## 72. Zayn Muḥammad b. Abī ʿAbd al-Ṣamad b. ʿIsā

*Hawādī fi sharḥ al-Masālik fi 'l-maʿānī wal-bayān* Selīm Āġā 1046<sub>8</sub>.

## 73. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Hawwārī al-Mālikī

*Ghāyat al-marām fi tathlīth al-kalām*, in 272 verses, Sbath 1203.

## 74. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Masʿūd al-Muqrī

*Mukhtaṣar fi 'l-farq bayn al-qād wal-zā* ʿA. Ṣahīd P. 2677, d (MFO V, 523).

## 75. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥaddī

*Talkhīṣ al-ʿibārāt wa-ḥādāth al-ishārāt ʿalā dhawāt al-asmā' wal-munfaṣilāt* Algiers 1450<sub>1</sub>.

- 922 | 75a. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Anṣārī al-Ḥanafī (see I, 368,4 ?)  
 1. *al-Waṣf al-damīm fi ‘l-al-la‘īm* based on Suyūṭī, whom he cites, Vienna 1849 (anon. like ḤKh VI, 445,14266, MS dated 1018), Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 777, Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 435, Alexandria, Adab 187.—2. *Tuḥfat al-rāghib wa-‘ujālat al-rākib*, on the pilgrimage, Paris 2322,6 (which has Abu ‘l-Ma‘ālī).—3. *al-Mawlid al-farīd fi ‘l-ḥarf al-sa‘īd* ibid. 2711 (which has Kamāl al-Dīn).
76. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ṭūsī b. al-Sākin, ca. 700/1300  
*Ifṣāḥ ‘arūḍ wa-idāḥ al-ghumūḍ* Berl. 7149.
77. Muḥammad b. ‘Atīq al-Tujībī  
*Urjūza*, on orthography, Paris 4207,1.
78. Muḥammad al-Balawī al-Dibājī Walī al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*‘Iṣmat al-insān min laḥn al-lisān (fi ‘l-naḥw)* ḤKh IV, 212,8156, on which a commentary, *Taysīr ‘Iṣmat al-insān*, by ‘Abd al-Khāliq b. ‘Alī (Defter S.) b. Alwāt (like this, ḤKh al-Mālikī), Selim Āgā 1089.
79. Muḥammad al-Damanhūrī (p. 726, 3?)  
*Nukhabat al-atrāb wa-bahjat al-khullān wal-aḥbāb fi mā yudhakkaru wa-yu‘annathu min a‘ḍā’ al-insān, a qaṣīda*, on which a commentary, *Mawrid al-ḡam‘ān fi mā yudhakkaru wa-yu‘annathu min a‘ḍā’ al-insān*, by Muṣṭafā al-Badrī al-Dimyāṭī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 42 (= 734, 9g ?).
80. Muḥammad Ghiyāth al-Dīn b. Jalāl  
*Shiyāt al-lughā* Kanpur 1323 (in the margin *Muntakhab al-lughāt*).
81. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Hādī al-Jawharī al-Khālidī al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Zahr al-afḥām fi taḥqīq al-waḍ‘ wa-mā lahu min al-aqsām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 47.
82. Muḥammad b. Hilāl al-Ṣābi (ḤKh 14419 Ṣābūnī) Jars al-ni‘ma Abu ‘l-Ḥasan  
*Al-Hafawāt (al-bādira min al-mu‘aqqalīn al-malḥūzīn wal-saqatāt al-bārīda al-mughaffalīn al-malfūzīn)* Top Kapu 2631,2 (RSO IV, 725).
83. Muḥammad al-Ḥadīnī (?) al-Damanhūrī  
*Tuḥfat al-aḥbāb bi-mā jā’a bil-wāw wal-yā’ min kalām al-A‘rāb*, a commentary on his *Manzūma* Cairo<sup>2</sup> II, 7.

- | 84. Muḥammad b. Ḥaydar al-Baghdādī Abū Ṭāhir 923  
*Qānūn al-balāgha* Dam. Z. 70 ('Um. 78) 23,2.
85. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥakam al-Shāfi'  
*Ṣiyāghat al-mamshā ilā ṣinā'at al-inshā'* 'Āšir Ef. 747, b (MFO V, 507).
86. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. Ismā'īl al-Ikhmīmī Abū 'Abdallāh  
*Asrār al-ḥurūf wal-asmā'* Gotha 1258,3.
87. Muḥammad al-Khazrajī  
*Qaṣida manẓūma fi 'l-farq bayn al-zā' wal-dād* Berl. 7024.
88. Muḥammad b. 'Izz al-Dīn b. 'Abd al-Shakūr al-Sulamī Shaykh al-Islām  
*Al-Ishāra ila 'l-ijāz fi ba'd ma'āni 'l-mujāz* Selīm Āgā 1016.
- 88a. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-'Unnābī  
*Al-Taḥqīqāt al-i'jāziyya bi-sharḥ naẓm al-'Alāqāt al-majāziyya* (autograph dated 1231  
 ?) Alexandria, Balāgha 3.
89. Muḥammad al-Mīrghani  
*Musā'id al-ṭullāb fi 'l-naḥw*, with the commentary *Fulk al-karīm al-waḥḥāb* by Jamāl  
 al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Ziyād b. 'Alī Waḍḍāḥī, Rāmpūr I, 549,203.
90. Muḥammad al-Muhallabī  
*Kitāb al-maqṣūr wal-mamdūd fi 'l-lughā* Dāmādzāde M. Murād 1793 (1765, MFO V  
 532).
91. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Anṣārī b. al-Baqqāl Abū 'Abdallāh  
*Urjūza fi 'l-'arūḍ* Leid. 289.
92. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Maghribī Jamāl al-Dīn  
*Sharḥ Talkhīṣ al-mabānī min talkhīṣ al-ma'ānī* Pet. AMK 927.
93. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ṣubḥī (Ṣanjī?) Abū 'Abdallāh, fifth century (?)  
*Ishtiḳāq wa-sharḥ al-ṣifāt min kalām al-'ulamā' wa-lughāt al-fuṣaḥā'*, on synonyms,  
 Berl. 7042.

- 924 | 94. Muḥammad b. Muṣṭafā b. Zakariyyā' al-Dawrakī al-Ṣalghūrī al-Ḥamawī Shams al-Dīn, before 991 (Gotha)  
 1. *Ighrāb fi 'l-i'rāb* Dam. Z. 39, 129.<sup>3</sup>—2. *ʿIqd al-bayān, a badīʿiyya* Gotha 32.<sup>4</sup>, Br. Mus. Suppl. 985, vii.
95. Muḥammad b. Salāma al-Māridīnī  
*Al-Risāla al-shāfiya fi takmil al-ʿarūḍ wal-qāfiya* Pet. AM Buch. 484.
96. Muḥammad b. Sirāj Abū Bakr  
*Uṣūl al-naḥw*, vol. 2/4, Selīm Āgā 1037.<sup>2</sup>, on which a commentary by Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Īsā b. 'Alī al-Naḥwī (no. 42?), *ibid.* 5.
97. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Taslim al-Awjālī Abū 'Abdallāh  
 Commentary on his *qaṣida* on phonetics in Algiers 758.<sup>1</sup>.
98. Muḥammad al-Ṣawlawjāwī (?)  
*Risāla fi 'alāqat mujāz*, MS dated 1175, Cairo, Qaw. 11, 155.
99. Muḥammad b. Ḥāhira Khayr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Khayr al-Qurashī al-Miṣrī al-Shāfi'ī  
*Al-Manhal al-ma'hūl bil-mabnī al-majhūl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 42.
100. Muḥsin al-Qazwīnī  
*Al-ʿAwāmil* Mashh. XII, 33.<sup>116:8</sup>.
- 100a. Al-Murtaḍā b. Sarāhang al-Sharīf al-Ḥusaynī al-Mar'ashī  
*Asmā' al-buldān wa-ghayrihā*, MS dated 999, Alexandria, Adab 128.<sup>9</sup>.
101. Nūrallah al-Ḥalabī  
*Tāj al-asmā'* Sulaim. 811 (HKh 11, 91, 2041 anonymous).
102. 'Umar al-Harawī Najm al-Dīn wrote, for Bahā' al-Dawla Muḥammad and Wali 'l-Dawla Hārūn, the sons of Muḥammad b. al-Ṣāhib al-Sa'īd al-Marḥūm Bahā' al-Dawla wal-Dīn Muḥammad al-Juwaynī (Bol. al-Najwatī?):  
*Al-Hārūniyya fi 'l-ṣarf* Gotha 192.<sup>3</sup>, Paris 4164, Bol. 121.<sup>3</sup> Algiers 32, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 189/90, <sup>2</sup>379/80, a commentary by al-Niksārī *ibid.* 2 (HKh VI, 471.<sup>14337</sup>, no date provided).
- 925 | 103. 'Uthmān b. Aḥmad al-Najdī al-Ḥanbalī, before 1150/1737  
*Al-Fawā'id al-Najdiyya fi mā yata'allaq bi-ayy wa-aqṣāmihā al-mushaddadat al-yā'* Berl. 6891.



104. Ibn Qāsim al-Ghazzī  
*Manẓūma fi 'l-dāl wa-dhāl* Berl. 7027.
105. Al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad al-Naḥwī  
*Kitāb al-mudhakkar wal-mu'annath* Bešir Āgā Ayyūb 179 (MFO V, 536).
106. Sa'd b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Zanjānī Abu 'l-Qāsim  
*Risāla fi ma'rifat mā yuktab bil-dāl wal-ẓā' ma'an wal-farq baynahumā fi 'l-khaṭṭ wal-hijā'* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 56.
107. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad al-Naḥwī Abū Mūsā  
*Risāla fi dhikr mā (yudhakkar wa) yu'annath min (a'dā') al-insān wal-libās* Bāyazīd 3178<sub>2</sub> (MO VII, 108), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 14,
108. Sulaymān b. Yūsuf b. 'Umar al-Muzanī al-Shāfi'  
*Manẓūmat ḥusn al-mujāz li-dabt 'alāqāt al-majāz* in *Majmū'a* C. 1297, 1301, 1303, 1304, 2 vols.
109. Shams al-Dīn al-Buṣrawī  
*Al-Qawā'id (al-'Aqā'id being unlikely) al-Buṣrawiyya fi 'l-naḥw*, in its brevity like *al-Kāfiya*, HKh IV, 573:9604, Berl. 6838, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 195<sub>2</sub>, a commentary by 'Alā' al-Dīn 'Alī b. Khalīl b. Aḥmad b. Sālīm, before 950, Berl. 6839 (see 1041).
110. Šālīḥ b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. al-Sharīf al-Rondī al-Ṭayyib  
*Al-Wāfi fi naẓm al-qawāfi* Leid. 288, Rabat 290.
111. Taqī al-Dīn b. Dilinjī  
*Uṣūl al-istinbāt wa-tatmīm al-i'rāb* Berl. 7270.
112. Al-Ṭayyib b. 'Alī b. 'Abd  
*Risāla fi amr al-shi'r* Berl. 7176.
- | 113. 'Ubaydallāh b. 'Abd al-Kāfi b. 'Abd al-Majīd al-'Ubaydī, before 720/1320 926  
*Al-Kāfi fi sharḥ al-'arūḍ wal-qawāfi* Berl. 7148.
114. Yūsuf b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī al-Ṭurṭuṣhī  
*Naghm al-mazāmīr fi qawlihim ma ismuka yā musāfir, urjūza* on personal names, *nisbas*, etc. MS dated 1044, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 11, 43.

115. Yūsuf Jān ‘Abbās al-Pīr al-Khaḍrānī  
*Abwāb al-taṣrīf*, abbreviated from the *Takmilat al-taṣrīf* by Ibrāhīm al-Shahrānī,  
 Berl. 6831.
116. Yūsuf b. Ḥamza  
*Al-Dhahab al-mudhāb fī marātib al-nuḥāt* Berl. Oct. 2328.
117. Yūsuf b. Khālīd al-Qaḥṭānī al-Bisāṭī al-Mālikī  
*Al-Īdāhī wal-irshād fī ḥall ma ’shtabaha bi-nisbat al-nāqa fī Bānat Su’ād* Landb.–Br.  
 70<sub>2</sub>.
118. Yūsuf b. Ismā’īl b. Sa’īd al-Ṣafatī, a student of al-Shaykh al-Amīr  
*Al-Qanā’a fī ’l-fī’l al-mu’tall al-lām idha ’ttaṣalat bihi wāw al-jamā’a*, a *manẓūma* with  
 a commentary, Alexandria, Naḥw 25.
119. Yūsuf b. Mas’ūd b. Muḥammad al-Ramuwī (?) al-‘Uqaylī al-Ḥanbalī  
*Manẓūma fī ’l-naḥw Lu’lu’at al-nuḥāt*, with a commentary, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 376 = (?) Bodl.  
 I, 157<sub>9</sub>.
120. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Maḥallī  
*Ayn al-ishārāt fī ’l-ḥurūf* Qilič ‘A. 695.
121. Yūsuf b. al-Rashīdī Jamāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Abd al-Raḥmān  
*Al-Yūsufiyya*, a didactic poem on syntax, with an anonymous commentary, Gotha  
 352.
122. Abū Jamīl Zayyān b. Mā’id al-Zawāwī al-Qabā’ilī  
*Urjūza fī ’l-naḥw*, with a commentary by Abū Zakariyyā’ Yahyā b. Muḥammad b.  
 Aḥmad al-Inkiḍā’ al-Bū’uqaylī, Rabat 504, iv.

## 927 | 4 Historiography

1. ‘Abd al-Bāqī ‘Azmīzāde  
*Tarājim ba’d al-udabā’ wal-fuqahā’ wal-awliyā’ wal-mufasssīrīn wal-naḥwiyyīn wal-Ṣūfiyya wal-salāṭīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 134.
2. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qurashī al-Barmaki al-Marjānī  
*Bahjat al-nufūs wal-asrār fī ta’rīkh dār hijrat al-Mukhtār* Calc. Madr. 330.

3. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Ḥāšir b. ‘Alī al-Anṣārī al-Shāfi‘  
*Faḍā’il Khālīd b. al-Walīd* Algiers 1709.<sup>1</sup>
4. Al-Murād b. Yūsuf al-Ḥanafī al-Ajharī (? al-Azharī ?)  
*Al-Kanz al-anwar fī faḍā’il al-Jāmi’ al-Azhar* Landb.–Br. 263.
5. ‘Abdallāh b. Qā’id al-Makkī  
*Al-Šarīm al-battār fī riḥlat al-sālār*, Calcutta n.d. (1256, Sarkīs 2008 anonymous).
6. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Jārallāh al-Amīn  
*Mukhtaṣar ta’rīkh Ibn al-Badī*, until the rise of the ‘Abbāsids, Paris 1555.
7. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Amīn b. al-Fāḍil al-Wadānī al-‘Abbāsī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Al-I’lām fī waḥyāt al-a’lām*, an *urjūza*, Rabat 540, iv (not the same as <sup>11</sup>, 34, 6, 1).
8. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Kīrān al-Ḥifnī al-Qinā’ī al-Azharī  
*Al-Jawāhir al-ḥisān fī ta’rīkh al-Ḥubshān* Būlāq 1323.
9. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Iṣfahānī Abū Ṭāhir  
*Faḍā’il Miṣr* Qilič ‘A. 756.
10. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Šaffūrī 928  
*Al-Maḥāsīn al-mujtama’a fī faḍl faḍā’il al-khulafā’ al-arba’a* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 548, <sup>2</sup>249/50  
(ms dated 1118).
11. ‘Alī b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn b. Qāḍī Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad  
*Minḥat al-luṭafā’ fī tawārīkh al-khulafā’*, a commentary on an *urjūza*, Rāmpūr 1,  
648,<sup>229</sup>.
12. ‘Alī b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Ītā’ī Abū Jābir  
*Al-Mashrab al-raḥīq fī nasab sibṭ āl al-Ḥasan min Banī Šiddīq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 346.
13. ‘Alī b. Zakariyyā’ al-Nisābūrī Abu ‘l-Ḥasan, before 900  
*Ta’rīkh (al-rijāl)* Āsaf. 1, 774,<sup>54</sup>.
14. Al-Āqshahrī  
*Al-Rawḍa al-firdawsīyya*, a history of Medina, library Daḥdāḥ 268.
15. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sīrīn  
A history of the dynasties of Syria, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 470,<sup>9</sup>.

16. Abū Bakr. b. Qiwām

*Manāqib* Berl. Oct. 3192.

17. Hāshim b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Salām b. Mashish al-‘Alamī al-Idrīsī al-‘Arūsī al-Maghribī

*Manẓūma* in 180 verses on famous men, scholars and poets, from Muḥammad onward until his own time in 1137/1724, Berl. 9896.

18. Al-Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm wrote in al-Mawwāziyya, between Egypt and Baghdad:

*Faḍā’il Miṣr* MS ca. 1150/1737, Berl. 9837.

19. Al-Ḥaṣībārī (either ‘Alī b. al-Madanī [d. 1058/1648], or Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. al-Ṣiddīq Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Mufti ‘l-Diyār al-Yamaniyya [d. 1050/1641], or Dhuḥayl b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh Abu ‘l-Ḥasan al-Afnānī [d. 1082/1671] )

*Ta’rīkh al-Yaman*, mainly a commentary on *al-Qaṣīda al-Ḥimyarīyya*, Berl. 9738.

- 929 | 20. Ḥusayn b. Kamāl al-Qādirī

*Al-Durr al-munṣān fī mā yaḥduthu fī ayyām dawlat āl ‘Uthmān*, for the year 1085.

A commentary on a *qaṣīda* rhyming on *lā* in Gotha 2366, Alexandria, Ḥurūf 3.

21. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Qādirī al-Shāfi‘ī Qāḍī ‘l-quḍāt

*Al-Mawāqif al-sharīfa fī taḥqīq ma’na ‘l-khalīfa*, on the history of the caliphate until al-Musta‘īn billāh 815/1412, based on al-Maqrīzī, Alexandria, Ta’r. 137.

22. Muḥammad al-Bāghanawī Shams al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Barakāt al-Shāfi‘ī

*Jawāhir al-maṭālib fī manāqib al-imām Abi ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, Mashh. iv, 29,94.

23. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Ḥammād b. Dukayn

*Rawḍat al-a’yān fī akhbār mashāhīr al-zamān* Berl. Qu. 1120.

24. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Ḥātim b. Zanjawayh al-Bukhārī al-Shāfi‘ī

*Al-Rawḍ al-anīq fī ithbāt imāmat Abī Bakr al-Ṣiddīq* (fifth cent.?) Alexandria, Ta’rīkh 72.

25. Muḥammad Zayn al-‘Ābidīn b. Muḥammad al-Hādī

*Manāqib Abī Bakr al-Ṣiddīq* Pet. AMK 944.

26. Nu‘aym b. Ḥammād al-Marwazī Abū ‘Abdallāh

*Kitāb al-fitan (wal-malāḥin* ḤKh v, 128,<sub>10358</sub>) abbreviated by Naṣrallāh b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘min al-Tanūkhī, Dam. Z. 82,<sub>62</sub>.

27. Saʿīd b. Mollā Jirjīs al-Jawādī al-Mawṣilī  
*Al-Awāʿil wal-awākhir*, based on Suyūṭī and others, Mosul 233,115 (autograph).
28. Salama b. Muslim al-ʿAwnī al-Ṣuḥārī  
 1. *Ansāb al-ʿArab* (MS dated 1130) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 44.—2. *al-Ḍiyāʾ fi ʿl-fiqh wal-sharʿa* citation ibid.
29. Al-ʿUbaydilī al-Nassāba  
*Al-Sayyida Zaynab wa-akhbār al-Zaynabāt*, ed. Ḥasan Muḥammad Qāsim, C. 1351/1933.
- | 30. Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥillī 930  
*Ibtāl shubah al-mutaʿawwillīn li-naṣṣ wilāyat amīr al-muʿminīn* Berl. 9684.
31. Abū Yaḥyā Yūnus b. Khallikān  
*Taʾrīkh, Mukhtaṣar* by Muḥammad b. Qāsim b. Ḍāmin al-Dīn al-Anṣārī, Āṣaf. 1, 206,307.
32. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Ḥajjūrī al-Yamanī al-Ḥāfiẓ  
*Rawḍat al-akhbār wa-kunūz al-asrār wa-nukat al-āthār*, on the lives of the Prophet and the first three caliphs, Berl. 9701.

## 5 Ḥadīth

1. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Aḥmad  
*Al-Wasāʿil al-ilāhiyya wal-rasāʿil al-Muḥammadiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 432.
2. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Muḥammad al-Ṣamadī  
*Takhrīj aḥādīth Shifāʾ al-awḥām fi aḥkām al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām* Rāmpūr 1, 69,53.
3. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Riḍwān b. ʿAbd al-Ḥaqq al-Ḥanbalī ʿIzz al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad  
*Maṭlaʾ al-nayyirayn fi jamʿ bayn al-Ṣaḥīḥayn*, MS dated 902, Rāmpūr 1, 196,304.
4. ʿAbd al-Fattāḥ b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad al-Rassām al-Shāfiʿī al-Khalwatī  
*Nūr al-ʿayn fi dhikr mashhad al-Ḥusayn* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 769, <sup>2</sup>246.
5. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd al-Farāhī  
*Al-Raʾy al-ṣaḥīḥ fi man huwa ʿl-dhabīḥ*, Indian printing 1338.

6. ‘Abd al-Khālīq b. Muḥammad al-Ikḥmīmī b. ‘Awn  
*Al-Mulah al-nabawīyya wal-‘uqūd al-jawhariyya* Sbath 99.
7. ‘Abd al-Karīm Mufti ‘l-Quds  
*Al-Ajwiba al-wāḍiḥaṭ al-dalāla fī ta‘abbudihi qabla ‘l-risāla* Dam. ‘Um. 59,92.
- 931 | 8. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥayyān  
*Ṭabaqāt muḥaddithī Isfahān* Dam. ‘Um. 85,65.
9. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Imām al-‘Alāwī  
*Naẓm al-khiṣāl al-mukaffira lil-dhunūb*, with a commentary, Alexandria, Ḥad. 49,5.
10. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Mawwāq (ḤKh 11, 62,1891 no date provided)  
*Bughyat al-nuqḡād al-naqala fī mā akhalla bihi Kitāb al-bayān wa-aghḡalahu*, on *Uṣūl al-ḥadīth*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1749.
11. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-‘Ashmāwī  
*Sharḥ al-Basmala* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 169.
12. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Munāwī al-Aḥmadī al-Shādhilī  
*Al-Mawlid al-jalīl al-shahīr bi-Mawlid al-Munāwī* Būlāq 1300, 1307, 1330, C. 1302, 1307, 1308 (Sarkīs 1799).
13. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Qamrāwī  
*Ḥawīyat al-ṣalāḥ li-man arāda ‘l-najāḥ*, 40 *ḥadīth*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 407, <sup>2</sup>760.
14. ‘Abdallāh b. Sālīm al-Baṣrī al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Al-Ifrād fī ma‘rifat ‘uluww al-isnād* Āṣaf. 11, 1710,41.
15. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Dimashqī  
1. *Inshirāḥ al-ṣadr fī ghazwat Badr*, in alphabetical order, Berl. 9629 (cf. 8120,1), Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 202.—2. *Urjūza* on arithmetic (*Ḥall al-a‘dād*), with a commentary, Gotha 1490.
16. ‘Abd al-Laṭīf al-Rāzī  
*Aḥla ‘l-khabar min kalām sayyid al-bashar* Qawala 1, 97.
17. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin al-Tinnīsī al-Qāḍī Abu ‘l-Qāsim  
*Al-Fā‘iq wal-lafẓ al-rā‘iq*, 10,000 *ḥadīth* based on the example of the *Shihāb al-akḡbār* by Ibn Ghānim al-Maqdisī, Leid. 1760.

18. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥamīdī al-Zūlī 932  
*Al-Muqaddima fī ‘ilm al-ḥadīth*, with a commentary, *Mūthiq al-tashbūth*, by Muḥammad al-Bahnasī, Mosul 102,55,3.
19. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Shādhilī  
*Radd al-‘uqūl al-ṭā’isha ilā ma‘rifat ma ‘khtaṣṣat bihi Khadīja wa-Ā’isha*, MS dated 1105, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 773.
20. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Maqdisī  
*Faḍā’il Ramaḍān* Dam. ‘Um. 29,55.
21. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Ḥātim Muḥammad b. Idrīs b. al-Mundhir al-Taymī al-Rāzī  
*Ilm al-aḥādīth* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 131.
22. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥusayn b. Abī Bakr al-Ramlī  
*Isnād Zayn al-Dīn Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Rāmpūr* 1, 135,17 (MS dated 1021).
23. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Khalīl al-Adhra’ī Zayn (Ghars) al-Dīn  
 1. *Kanz al-jawāhir wal-durar al-muntaqā min kalām sayyid al-bashar wa-bahjat al-‘ābid al-muwaṣṣil li-asna ‘l-maqāṣid* Gotha 601.—2. *Bishārat al-maḥbūb bi-takfīr al-dhunūb* ḤKh 11, 54,1837, Dam. ‘Um. 66,87.—3. *Sharḥ Maṣābiḥ al-sunna* ḤKh v, 572,1.
24. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Sha’mī  
*Kayfiyyat al-du‘ā’ bi-asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā* Rabat 513, 8.
25. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Hāshimī  
*Lubāb al-manqūl fī sharaf al-rasūl* Qilič A. 270.
26. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abī ‘l-Khayr al-Tutawī (?) al-Naṣrabūrī (?), later than Ibn Ḥajar al-‘Asqalānī (d. 852/1448)  
 Alphabetical list of the transmitters in al-Bukhārī, with biographies, Ḥāliṣ 1523 (Weisw. 110).
27. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Shukrallāh  
*Arba’ūna ḥadīthan nabawiyya* Qawala 1, 98.
28. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Uways b. Abī Ḥātim 933  
*Kitāb al-marāsīl* Āṣaf. 1, 658,657.

29. ‘Abd al-Rasūl b. ‘Abd al-Ṣamad  
*Al-Shamā’il al-Muḥammadīyya* Rāmpūr I, 93,<sup>220</sup>.
30. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz Bābāqal‘āwī  
 1. *Tuḥfat al-mu’minīn fī manāsik ḥajj al-mu’minīn* Qilič ‘A. 328.—2. *Risāla fī ‘l-nikāḥ wal-ṭalāq* ibid. 376.
31. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Ḥayy al-Ḥalabī  
*Al-Kunūz al-makhtūma fī khaṣā’iṣ ḥādhihi ‘l-umma al-marḥūma* Fez, Qar. 749.
32. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh  
*Muwāḏib khayr al-kalām sayyid al-abrār al-musammā bi-Lubāb al-akḥbār*, 400 *ḥadīth* in 10 *bābs* of 40 *ḥadīth* each, Ind. Off. 191, ii (anon.), Pet. AMK 142, Vat. v. 296,<sup>8</sup>, Persian transl. Ind. Off. Éthé 2639, As. Soc. Beng. 187, another ibid. 188, printed with interlinear translations in Persian and Hindustani, Bombay 1280, 1285, Lahore 1289 (Sarkīs 374, Ellis I, 140, Fulton 160, *Lubāb al-akhyār*).
- 32a. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī al-Aghrūsī al-Ḥamīdī al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Risālat al-mulḥamāt* Qawala I, 91.
33. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Sulamī al-Sha’mī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Al-‘Ilām bi-ni‘am Allāh al-waḥḥāb al-karīm al-mannān* Rāmpūr I, 166,<sup>32</sup>.
34. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Hishāmī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan* Algiers 763,<sup>3</sup>.
35. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī Mirgham al-Ṣan‘ānī Shams (Jamāl) al-Dīn  
*Al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya fī ma‘āni ‘l-Arba‘īn al-Saylaqīyya* see I, 699, 1d, with Br. Mus. Suppl. 1233, ii, Ambr. B 74, xxxi, C 29,<sup>3</sup>.
36. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Sayyid al-Shirwānī  
*Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan* Br. Mus. Suppl. 1228, iii.
37. Aḥmad b. ‘Awwād al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Al-Muna‘ashāt al-‘Awwādiyya fī ‘l-kalām ‘ala ‘l-basmala wal-ḥamdala wal-ṣalāt wal-salām ‘alā khayr al-barīyya* MS dated 1170, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 600, <sup>2</sup>1126.
- 934 | 38. Aḥmad Banbā  
*Masālik al-janān li-yanbū‘ al-‘ulūm al-laduniyya* C. 1345.



39. Aḥmad Bulbulī al-Ḥanafī al-Güzelḥişārī Darwīshzāde  
*Jawāhir al-‘ālam*, on Creation and the Day of Judgement, Algiers 858<sub>1</sub>.
40. Abu ‘l-‘Abbās Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf al-Tūfī (?) al-Qurashī al-‘Arabī  
*I‘lām al-hudā asrār al-ihtidā’ fī sharḥ sulūk ma’nā asmā’ Allāh al-ḥusnā* Aligarh 116<sub>3</sub>.
41. Aḥmad b. Khalīl al-Ṣālīhī al-Dimashqī  
*Akḥbār al-akhyār* Dam. ‘Um. 91<sub>8</sub>, from which Ibn Ṭūlūn, *Ghāyat al-akḥbār fī mā wujida ‘ala ‘l-qubūr min al-ash‘ār* ḤKh 1, 184<sub>1</sub>.
42. Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl al-Ḥusaynī al-Mūsawī al-Barzanjī  
*Manāqib amīr al-mu‘minīn Abī Ḥafṣ ‘Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb* C. (Maṭba‘at al-Nīl) 1321.
43. Aḥmad b. Ismā‘īl al-Ḥulwānī  
*Faṣl al-qadīyya fī annahu ḥal yajibu ma‘rifat anna ‘l-kutub al-arba‘a al-samāwiyya nazalat ‘alā naw‘ min al-risāla al-zahīyya wa-ḥal mas‘alat al-qabr khilāfiyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 200.
44. Aḥmad Makkī al-Ḥamawī, before 1165  
*Sharḥ al-Basmala* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 169.
45. Aḥmad b. Maṣṣūr al-Ḥusaynī al-Madanī al-Rifā‘ī
  1. *al-Futūḥāt al-Madaniyya*, a history of Muḥammad, autograph, Berl. Oct. 2344.—
  2. *Ikhbār al-akḥbār fī ajwibat su‘ālāt ahl al-abkār* Āṣaf. 11, 1730<sub>20,1</sub>.—
  3. *al-Qawl al-matīn fī taḥrīr al-takwīn wa-ithbāt al-jūd taḥqīq al-takwīn fī waḥdat al-wujūd* ibid. 3.
46. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad Abū Ṭāhir al-Nasafī  
*Risālat arba‘ina ḥadīthan* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 558, <sup>2</sup>1149<sub>3</sub>.
47. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abd al-Qādir  
*Faṭḥ al-qawī (fī ‘l-ḥadīth)* Āṣaf. 1, 654<sub>421/2</sub>.
48. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥriz  
*Ma‘rifat al-rijāl* Dam. Z. 28<sub>1</sub>.
49. Aḥmad b. Musaddad al-Kāzarūnī al-Zubayrī al-Shāfi‘ī Abu ‘l-Walīd ‘Afīf al-Dīn  
*Ḥadā‘iq al-ghawālī fī ‘l-qabā wal-‘awālī* Rāmpūr 1, 584<sub>76</sub>.

50. Aḥmad b. Muṣṭafā al-Khālidi Ḍiyā' al-Dīn  
 1. *Huṣn al-qārī' fī tajwīd kalām al-bārī'* Pet. AMK 928.—2. *Rūḥ al-'arīfin* ibid. 933.—  
 3. *Najāt al-ghāfilīn fī anwā' al-kabā'ir wal-ṣaghā'ir* ibid. 944.—4. *Dawā' al-Muslimīn*  
 ibid. 930.—5. *Risāla fī ḥaqq al-Anṣār wal-Muhājir* ibid. 932.
51. Aḥmad b. Sa'd al-Dīn Ismā'īl b. Ḥusayn al-Miswarī  
*Risālat ithbāt anna 'Alīyyan awwal al-muslimīn imānan* Landb.—Br. 254.
52. Aḥmad al-Sutaymī al-Azharī al-Ḥasanī  
*Al-Zahr al-fā'iq fī mawlid ashraf al-khalā'iq*, MS dated 1149, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 764, <sup>2</sup>237.
53. Aḥmad b. Sha'bān  
*Al-Fawā'id al-muḥaṣṣala fī mā yata'allaq bil-basmala* Brill—H. <sup>1</sup>782, <sup>2</sup>1125.
54. Aḥmad b. Thābīt al-Bijā'ī  
*Al-Taḥakkur wal-ī'tibār fī 'l-ṣalāt 'ala 'l-nabī al-mukhtār* Tunis, Zayt. III, 197,<sup>1622</sup>.
55. 'Alā' al-Dīn b. Aqbars  
*Faṭḥ al-ṣafā' fī ta'rīf ḥuqūq al-Muṣṭafā* Selīm Āgā 828.
56. 'Alā' al-Dīn b. Musharraf al-Māridīnī  
*Mawlid al-nabī*, MS dated 1151/1739, Berl. 9537.
57. 'Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥarrānī Fakhr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ḥasan  
*Ibdā' al-khaṭā' fī sharḥ asmā' al-Muṣṭafā* Selīm Āghā, Majm. 809,<sup>1</sup>.
58. 'Alī b. Anjab b. 'Ubaydallāh al-Khāzin Nūr al-Dīn  
*Risāla fī ghazawāt al-nabī ṣl'm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 200.
59. 'Alī al-Hamdānī  
*Risāla fī 'l-ḥadīth* Pet. AM Buch. 366.
- 936 | 60. 'Alī b. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Ya'qūb al-Amāsī, end of the tenth century  
*Tuḥfat dhawī 'l-albāb fī tarjamat man kharraja lahum al-shaykhān min al-aṣḥāb*, au-  
 tograph, Alexandria Ta'r. 46.
61. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Amīr  
*Risāla fī faḍā'il ahl al-bayt* Brill—H. <sup>1</sup>547, 245.

62. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥabashī  
*Simṭ al-durar fī akhbār mawlid sayyid al-bashar wa-mā lahu min akhlāq wa-awṣāf wa-siyar* C. (Maṭba‘at al-Sharafiyya) n.d.
63. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Masīlī  
*Al-Qaḍīb al-maslūl li-qat‘ jīd al-khaṭīb al-ḍāll al-ḍalīl*, on Adam’s disobedience, Rāmpūr I, 237,<sup>453</sup>.
64. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Samānī, *khaṭīb* and *tarjumān* in Istanbul  
*Al-Muntajab fī taḥdhīr man yubghīḍ al-‘Arab* Algiers 561,<sup>4</sup>.
65. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Shrīqāsī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Khaṭīb al-Azhari  
*Aqwāl al-muḥarram fī ‘l-kalām ‘ala ‘l-basmala wal-ḥamdala* Gotha 729.
66. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf al-Tūqādī  
*Sharḥ gharīb al-aḥādīth* Āṣaf. I, 638,<sup>188</sup>.
67. Faḍlallāh b. Nuṣayr al-Mughūrī al-Kisā‘ī  
*Al-Tuḥaf al-Makkiyya wal-akhbār al-nabawiyya al-Madaniyya*, tenth or eleventh century, Berl. 1380.
68. Ja‘far b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Shahīr b. Abī Mīram b. Ya‘qūb al-Būykānī  
*Matānat al-rīwāya* Āṣaf. III, 440,<sup>649</sup>.
69. Al-Ghassānī al-Wādī āshī  
*Al-Wasīla li-ithbāt al-ma‘nā fī iḥṣā’ al-asmā’ al-ḥusnā* Fez, Qar. 1533.
- | 70. Abū Muḥammad al-Haytham b. Muḥammad al-Dūrī 937  
*Dhamm al-liwāṭ wa-mā ruwiya fī ‘l-tashdīd wal-nahy ‘anhu* Dam. Z. 29,<sup>9,4</sup>.
71. Hārūn b. Mūsā b. Junayd  
A commentary on the *Arba‘īn* by his grandfather, Paris 4577,<sup>101</sup>.
72. Hibatallāh b. ‘Aṭā’ al-Mulk b. Ḥamd al-Qarawī  
*Al-Lubāb fī ‘l-akhbār*, Berl. 1377, Persian transl., ibid. 1378.
73. Ḥabīb al-Baghdādī  
*Al-Kifāya fī qawānīn al-rīwāya* Āṣaf. I, 660,<sup>53</sup>.

## 74. Al-Ḥabīb al-Nīsābūrī

*Al-Ṭibb al-nabawī* (HKh IV, 3132, 4 no date provided) Brill–H. <sup>2</sup>1144,4, Pet. AMK 935.

## 75. Ḥāmid b. ‘Alī b. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Imād al-Dīn

*Al-Durr al-mustaṭāb fī muwāfaqat ‘Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb wa-Abī Bakr al-Ṣiddīq wa-‘Alī b. Abī Turāb wa-tarjamatuhum ma’a ‘idda min al-aṣḥāb*, MS dated 1154, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 417, MS dated 1162, NO, photograph Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 176.

## 76. Ḥāmid b. Mūsā al-Qayṣarī

*Arba’una ḥadīthan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 87.

## 77. Ḥāmid b. Yūsuf al-Bandarmāwī

*Tījān faḍā’il al-shuhūr* Berl. Oct. 3550.

## 78. Abu ‘l-Ikhlās Ḥasan b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Najashī

*Al-Nūr al-jalī fī ‘l-nasab al-sharīf al-nabawī* MS dated 1176, Cairo<sup>2</sup> V, 399.

## 79. Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Malik al-Rahūnī b. al-Qaṭṭān

*Al-Aḥkām li-ṣiyyāgh mā li-sayyidinā Muḥammad ‘am. min al-āyāt al-bayyināt wal-mu’jizāt al-bāhirāt wal-a’lām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 84.

## 80. Ḥasan al-Firkawī

*Al-Nūr al-asnā fī sharḥ asmā’ allāh al-ḥusnā* Dam. ‘Um. 65,39.

## 938 | 81. Ḥasan b. Ḥusayn al-Qaysarānī

*Al-Ḥāṣil min al-Kāmil* Top Kapu 2631 (Rescher, RSO IV, 725 without any information on its contents)

## 82. Abū ‘Alī al-Ḥasan al-Qurṭubī

*Al-Mustaw‘ab al-kāfi wal-muqni’ al-shāfi fī mā yaṣluḥu lil-ṭālib al-mujīd wal-rajul al-murīd* Zāw. S. Ḥamza, *Hesp.* XVIII, 93,5, 94,166.

## 83. Ḥasan b. Sufyān al-Shaybānī al-Nasawī

*Arba’una ḥadīthan* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 85.

## 84. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad al-Rashīdī

1. *Risāla fī bayān sā‘at al-ijāba* Āṣaf. II, 1712,8,3.—2. *Manzūma fī ‘l-ikhtilāf fī sā‘at al-ijāba* ibid. 4.

## 85. Ḥusayn al-Dāmaghānī

*Kanz al-akhbār, ḥadīth on remorse and the pardon of sins, Paris 3421*,<sup>4</sup>.

## 86. Ḥusayn al-Ṭaḥāwī al-Aḥmadī al-Salāmī

On the formula: *Ṣigha ya 'llāh al-qayyūm etc.* Gotha 733.

## 87. Ḥusayn al-Yūnīnī

*Al-Nihāya fī 'ilm al-riwāya* Gotha 1340, Leid. 1416,<sup>1</sup>.

## 88. Khālīd b. Abī Bakr al-Kinānī

*Sayr al-ṣu'adā' ilā manāzil al-shuhadā'* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 319.

## 89. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad b. Mūsā al-Hāshimī Taqī al-Dīn

*Ḥadīth Abi 'l-Yamān wa-ḥadīth Abi Ishāq* Rāmpūr 1, 78,<sup>110</sup>.

## 90. Ibrāhīm Čelebī al-Manūfī al-Zurqānī

*Al-Zakhārif al-Zurqāniyya 'ala 'l-Manẓūma al-Zurqāniyya* Gotha 2351.

## 91. Ibrāhīm al-Jārim al-Rashīdī

*Mawlid al-nabī* Alexandria, Ta'r. 16.

## | 92. Ibrāhīm Khaṭṭāẓzāde al-Ḥanafī

*Zād al-maḥkūm fī ḥadīth al-majdhūm* Selīm Āghā, Majm. 657,<sup>8</sup>.

939

## 93. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi'ī al-Iṣfahānī Rukn al-Dīn

*Nūr al-'ayn fī mashhad al-Ḥusayn*, together with Abū 'Alī 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad's *Qurrat al-'ayn fī akhdh tha'r al-Ḥusayn* Browne, Cat. C 5, 1, ii, lith. Bombay 1299, printings C. 1298, 1300, 1302, 1303, see Strothmann, *Isl.* xxi, 303.

## 94. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Mujāwir

*Tajrīd al-uṣūl fī 'ilm aḥādīth al-rasūl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 94.

## 95. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Qayṣarī Gözübüyükzāde

1. *Muqaddimat al-shurū' bil-'ilm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> vi, 164.—2. *Risāla fī 'l-basmala* ibid. 166.—3. *Risāla fī 'l-taṣliya awā'il al-kutub* ibid. 167.—4. *Risāla fī 'l-ḥamdala awā'il al-kutub* ibid. 168.

## 96. Ibrāhīm b. Murād b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Rā'ī

*Ḍiyā' al-abṣār fī mawlid al-mukhtār* Brill—H.<sup>2</sup> 238.

97. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Umar al-Nawawī

*Al-Arba‘ūna al-mulaqqaba bil-Dhahab al-ibrīz wal-iksīr al-‘azīz* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 87.

98. Ibrāhīm al-Qaramānī al-Āmidī

*Risāla fi ‘l-hay’a al-mabniyya ‘ala ‘l-aḥādīth wal-āthār* Heid. ZDMG 91, 384.

99. Ibrāhīm al-‘Ubaydī b. ‘Āmir b. ‘Alī al-Mālikī

Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yaw.* 87 (no date provided), Sarkīs 1303/4. 1. *Umdat al-taḥqīq fi bashā’ir al-Ṣiddīq* C. 1287, in the margin of al-Yāfi‘ī, *Rawḍat al-rayāḥīn* C. 1313.—  
2. *Qalā’id al-‘iqyān fi mafākhīr dawlat āl ‘Uthmān*, composed in 1092/1681, C. 1317.

100. Ibrāhīm b. Yūḥannā al-Qalyūbī al-Wajīh

*Naṣīḥat al-muḥibb fi dhamm al-takassub bil-ṭibb* Gotha 1907.

101. Abu ‘l-Ḥaqq Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf al-Jabartī

*Maṭla‘ al-anwār ‘alā ṣaḥīḥ al-āthār* Faiz. 103.

102. ‘Isā al-Maghribī al-Ja‘farī al-Tha‘ālibī

*Risāla fi muḍā‘afat thawāb hādhihi ‘l-umma* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1155,7.

- 940 | 103. Abū Mahdī ‘Isā b. Saba‘

On the Prophet and the Ṣaḥāba, Algiers 1685.

104. Abū ‘Umar Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Qādirī al-Shaykhānī Jamāl al-Dīn

*Adall al-khayrāt wal-aqrab ila ‘l-ḥasanāt fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā Muḥammad sayyid al-sādāt*  
Vat. v. 1260, Bank. Hdl. 1442.

105. Maṣṣūr b. Hibatallāh al-Khwārizmī Quṭb al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Barakāt

A collection of *ḥadīth* in Paris 723.

106. Maṣṣūr b. Mubārak al-Sūsī

*Sharḥ al-Basmala* Algiers 759.

107. Mollā b. Tadmīna (sic)

*Faḍā’il al-basmala* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1549.

108. Muḥammad b. al-‘Abbās b. Aḥmad al-Muqri‘

A history of Joseph, Paris 1941.

109. Muḥammad b. Abd al-Hādī al-Nassāba  
*Al-Shajara al-nabawīyya fī nisbat khayr al-bariyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 228.
110. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Abu ‘l-Ghayth al-Raqīmī  
*Tuḥfat al-akhbār al-muntaqā min kalām al-nabī al-mukhtār* Āsaf. I, 616,<sup>207</sup>.
111. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥasanī al-Mu‘taṣim billāh (a Zaydī ?)  
*Al-Futūḥāt al-kubrā or al-Futūḥāt al-ilāhiyya fī aḥādīth khayr al-bariyya* Alexandria, Ḥad. 38.
112. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Kulaybī ‘Izz al-Dīn  
*Al-Silsila al-dhababīyya fī sirat al-‘itra al-nabawīyya*, 2000 *basīṭ* verses on the history of the ‘Alids, with the assistance of Ṣafī al-Islām Aḥmad b. Ḥamza, Vat. v. 949.
113. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Muḥibb  
*Al-Arba‘ūn al-ḥadīth al-Muḥibbiyya* Landb.–Br. 83.
- | 114. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Tibrizī Jalāl al-Dīn 941  
*Khawāṣṣ al-asmā’ al-ḥusnā* Berl. 4145 (anonymous, cf. 2873,<sup>10</sup> 4151,<sup>2</sup>), Dresd. 198,<sup>3</sup>, Vat. v. 939,<sup>7</sup>, Calc. As. Soc. 362.
115. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Abd al-Khāliq b. Sinān al-Barshasnī al-Shāfi‘ī, tenth century (?)  
*Al-Mawrid al-aṣfā fī ‘ulūm ḥadīth al-Muṣṭafā* Berl. 1047.
116. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Naẓīfī  
*Al-Ṭib al-fā’ih fī ṣalāt al-fātiḥ* C. 1332.
117. Muḥammad b. ‘Afif al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Nūr al-Dīn Muḥammad al-Ījī al-Ḥusaynī  
*Al-Janna li-ahl al-sunna* Āsaf. II, 1296,<sup>277</sup>.
118. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Mughīth b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamīmī al-Dārimī al-Kātib  
*Kitāb al-tuḥaf wal-ẓuraf*, edifying verses on passages from the Qur’ān and *ḥadīth*, purportedly copied from an exemplar dated 378, Gotha 2365.
119. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥajjāj  
*Naẓm al-durar al-saniyya fī mu’jizāt sayyid al-bariyya*, with a commentary, Esc<sup>2</sup> 1371.

120. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd al-Khwārizmī  
*Jāmi‘ al-masānīd*, 2 vols., Hyderabad 1332.
121. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Bayyūnī al-Miṣrī  
*Risāla fi ‘l-basmala* Āṣaf. I, 524, 129.
122. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Ḥamza al-Ḥusaynī al-Dimashqī Shams al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Maḥāsin  
*Al-Kashshāf fi ma‘rifat al-aṭrāf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 139.
123. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Qaramānī  
*Risāla fi ‘l-basmala wa-ma‘āniḥā* Pet. AMK 932.
124. Muḥammad al-‘Aqqād al-Mālikī  
*Musalsalat al-sayyid ‘Alī al-‘Aqqād* (d. 1162/1749), Alexandria, Ḥad. 59.
- 942 | 125. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Maḥmūd al-Surūrī  
*Ikhtilāf al-Ṣaḥāba wal-Tābi‘īn bayna ba‘ḍ aḥādīth al-a‘imma al-mujtahidīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, App. 53.
126. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Mundhirī  
40 *ḥadīth* Qawala I, 98/9.
127. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Ṭurtūshī  
*Birr al-wālidayn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 344.
128. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-‘Uṣfūrī (?)  
*Arba‘ūna ḥadīthan fi ‘l-‘afw wal-ghufrān* Leipz. 371, no. 108, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 304, 2754/5, Istanbul 1263.
129. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī Mollā Ḥanafī (see 287, I, ii, 1, 307, 11c)  
*Sharḥ al-Dibāj al-mudhahhab fi uṣūl al-ḥadīth*, completed in 935/1528, Alexandria, Uṣūl 10.
130. Muḥammad al-Faryābī  
*Ṣifat al-nifāq wa-dhamm al-munāfiqīn* in Muḥammad Ḥamid al-Faqqī, *Min daf‘in al-kunūz*, C. 1349.
131. Muḥammad Fikrī  
*Risālat muhimmāt al-ghāzī* Dam. ‘Um. 90, 132.



132. Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn b. al-Qāsim b. Aḥmad Khalaf al-Masarrātī al-Qayrawānī  
*Bulūgh al-sūl fi 'l-ṣalāt wal-salām 'ala 'l-rasūl* Tunis, Zayt. 111, 192,<sup>1510</sup>.
133. Muḥammad b. Hārūn al-Maghribī  
*Asmā' al-mukannaẓn min rijāl al-Ṣaḥīḥayn*, before 860/1456, Berl. 9964.
134. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī Shams al-Dīn  
*Tabligh al-marām bi-bayān ḥaqīqat ru'yatihi ṣ'l'm fi 'l-yaqāza wal-manām*, before 1170, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 174.
- | 135. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Jawwānī 943  
*Al-Tuḥfa al-sharīfa wal-ṭurfa al-munīfa*, on the pedigree of the Prophet's family, Paris 2010.
136. Muḥammad Abū (Ibn?) al-Ḥasan al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddīqī al-Shāfi'ī  
*Al-Faḍā'il al-wāridāt li-man ṣabara 'ala 'l-banāt* Ambr. B 75, xiii.
137. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Khāzinī  
650 maxims of the Prophet, in alphabetical order, Gotha 1244.
138. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Mu'āfirī b. al-Marī (sic)  
*Rawḥat al-jinān wa-rāḥat al-janān*, on prayers about the Prophet, Paris 758,<sup>2</sup>.
139. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Kanārī Muḥyi 'l-Dīn  
*Arba'ūna ḥadīthan*, with a commentary by Ilyās b. Ibrāhīm b. Dā'ūd b. Ḥusayn al-Kurdī al-Kawrānī (d. 1138/1725, <sup>11</sup>, 194,<sup>7</sup>, 1, 1f), Berl. 1537.
140. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ṭā'ī al-Hamadhānī Abu 'l-Futūḥ  
*Al-Arba'ūn fi irshād al-ḥā'irīn ilā manzil al-muttaqīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 88.
141. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Gharbī al-Azhārī  
*Is'āf dhawi 'l-wafā' bi-mawlid al-nabī al-Muṣṭafā* Alexandria, Ḥad. 47.
142. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Abu 'l-Khayr al-Armanī al-Mālikī al-Azhārī  
*Al-Tanqīḥ fi taḥrīr fiṣḥ al-Masīḥ* Paris 2569,<sup>3</sup>.
143. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khalīlī Sharaf al-Dīn  
*Fakhr al-abrār fi ba'd mā fi 'sm Muḥammad min al-asrār* Tunis, Zayt. 11, 159,<sup>1577</sup>b.

144. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Sandūsī  
*Al-Fakhr al-munīr*, on those who participated in the battle of Badr, Lucknow,  
 Muḥammad ‘Alī Bārī’ Library, JASB 1917, CXIII, 75.
145. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Muntasib ilā Dihqān Ghāzī  
*Arba’ūna ḥadīthan fī dhikr ziyārat al-qubūr* Upps. II, 232,<sup>13</sup>, Pet. AM. Bunch. 79.
- 944 | 146. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Al-Zill al-mahdūd fī tabri‘at al-nabī Dā’ūd* Dam. ‘Um. 63,<sup>60</sup>.
147. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Sharīf al-Maqdisī al-Kamāl  
*Al-Durar al-lawāmi‘ fī taḥrīr Jam‘ al-jawāmi‘* Mosul 239,<sup>194</sup>.
148. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Shāṭibī  
*Tabṣirat al-tadhkira wa-nuzhat al-tabṣira* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 275.
159. Muḥammad Mu‘īn b. Muḥammad al-Āmulī Amīn  
*Dirāsāt al-labīb fī ‘l-uswa al-ḥasana bil-ḥabīb* Rāmpūr I, 273, Lahore 1282.
150. Muḥammad Nāṣir b. Muḥammad Yūsuf  
*Al-Lubāb fī ‘l-ḥadīth* Āṣaf, I, 658,<sup>575</sup>, Persian transl. ibid. 576.
151. Muḥammad b. Ni‘matallāh b. Šiddīq  
*Muntakhab jawāhir al-aḥādīth* Vat. Barb. 59,<sup>5</sup>.
152. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Bālī al-Madanī al-Ḥanafī Jamāl al-Dīn
1. *Baṣīrat al-ḥaḍra al-shāhiyya bi-sīrat al-ḥaḍra al-nabawiyya*, for sultan Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd, Pet. AMK 924.—2. *Ḥiyyat al-banāt wal-banīn* Āṣaf. I, 366, 11,<sup>3</sup>.—3. *Subul al-salām fī aḥkām ābā’ sayyid al-anām* Qilič ‘A. 203, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 122, Istanbul 1287, Delhi 1311 (according to Sarkīs 521, 13th cent.?).
153. Muḥammad b. Qamar al-Dīn al-Majdhūb  
*Al-La‘ālī’ al-zāhirāt wal-fuṣūṣ al-fā’iqāt fī dhikr mawlid al-nabī wal-mu’jizāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 314.
154. Muḥammad Sa‘īd b. Muḥammad Sunbul al-Majallā’ī, ca. 1150/1757  
 1. *Risāla fī awā’il kutub al-ḥadīth* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 418, <sup>2</sup>792.—2. *Isnād Muḥammad Sa‘īd* Rāmpūr I, 134,<sup>16</sup>.—3. *Thabt* Berl. 261.

155. Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Ṭabarī al-Qurashī al-Shāfiʿī  
*Al-Durr al-naẓīm fī sharḥ bismillāh al-raḥmān al-raḥīm* Cairo, Makr. 27
- | 156. Muḥammad Ṣafdar Fakhr al-Islām Khān b. Ḥusayn Muḥammad Khān 945  
*Fakhr al-wurūd fī 'l-ḥadīth* Āṣaf. I, 654<sub>351</sub>.
157. Muḥammad b. Zāfir al-Kindī  
*Nayl al-marām fī faḍl bayt Allāh al-ḥarām* Āṣaf. I, 680<sub>279</sub>.
158. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Mūsā al-Ḥalabī Muḥyi 'l-Dīn  
*Ṣaḥīfat al-mu'jizāt al-nabawīyya*, C. n.d. (Alexandria, Ta'r. II).
159. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Shāfiʿī al-Balkhī Abū 'Abdallāh  
 1. *al-Bayān fī akhbār ṣāḥib al-zamān*, Tabriz 1323 behind Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Ṭūsī, *Kitāb al-ghayba*.—2. *Manāqib amūr al-mu'minīn wal-Ḥusayn*, Bombay 1310.
160. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Mūsā b. al-Mughīra al-Azdī al-Andalusī al-Gharnāṭī  
 Abu 'l-Makārim Jamāl al-Dīn Abū Bakr  
*Al-Arba'un al-mukhtāra fī faḍā'il al-ḥajj wal-ziyāra* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 87.
161. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sha'mī  
*Al-Āyāt al-'aẓīma al-bāhira fī mi'rāj sayyid ahl al-dunyā wal-ākhirā* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 82.
162. Mūsā b. Muḥammad al-Qulaybī al-Mālikī al-'Umarī  
*Faḍā'il laylat al-nisf min Sha'bān* Alexandria, Ḥad. 50<sub>5</sub>.
163. Muṣṭafā b. Sinān al-Ṭūsī  
*Al-Marām fī aḥwāl bayt Allāh al-ḥarām* Pet. AMK 941.
164. Muṣṭafā b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Dihnī wrote, in Medina:  
*Al-Mawāhib al-Madaniyya fī 'l-ṣalāt 'alā khayr al-bariyya* Paris 1212.
165. Najm al-Dīn b. Aḥmad al-Qibṭī al-Shāfiʿī, before 1185/1771  
*Risālat faḍā'il laylat al-nisf min Sha'bān* Āṣaf. I, 630<sub>286</sub>.
166. Qaysūnzāde  
*Al-Ṭibb al-nabawī* Berl. Fol. 3036.
- | 167. Sha'bān b. Muṣṭafā al-Āqsarā'ī al-Dānishi 946  
*Arba'ūna ḥadīthan* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 400, <sup>2</sup>750<sup>2</sup>.

## 168. Al-Sharīshī

*Tarḥ al-murr*, on war, library Daḥdāḥ 127.

## 168a. Ṣādiq b. Yūsuf

*Mukhtaṣar fī bayān mu'jizāt al-anbiyā'* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 534, <sup>2</sup>1020.

## 169. Abu 'l-Ṣafā' b. Abi 'l-Bannā' al-Ḥusaynī

*Maḥāsīn al-a'māl wa-ma'ādin al-aqwāl*, collection of *ḥadīth*, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1478.

## 170. Ṣāliḥ b. Muḥammad al-'Umarī al-Qalānisī (Sarkīs 1458 al-Falātī)

*Īqāz himam uli 'l-abṣār lil-iqtidā' bi-sayyid al-muhājirīn wal-Anṣār*, Indian printing 1298.

## 171. Abu 'l-Qāsim Tammām al-Rāzī

*Fawā'id al-Rāzī* Dam. 'Um. 25,339.

## 172. Taqī al-Dīn b. Mubārak al-Anṣārī al-Wā'iz

*Arba'ūna ḥadīthan fī adhkār wa-da'awāt fāḍila* Tunis, Zayt. III, 227,<sup>1691,2</sup>.

## 173. Taqī al-Dīn al-Muqtaraḥ Abu 'l-'Izz

*Al-Asrār al-aqliyya fī 'l-kalimāt al-nabawiyya* Fez, Qar. 1609.

## 174. 'Ubaydallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Samarqandī

*Sharḥ Lā ilāha illā llāh* Cairo 2440, fol. 11/35 (see Wensinck, *Creed* 284).

## 175. Walī al-Dīn al-Baṣīr bi-'ayn qalbihi

*Arba'ūna ḥadīthan*, on the *ḥajj* and the 'umra, Paris 744,<sup>6</sup>.

## 176. Walī al-Dīn b. Khalīl al-Bakkā'ī

*Al-Ḥadīth al-arba'ūn fī bayān faḍā'il sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* Selīm Āgā 494.

## 177. Walī al-Dīn al-'Irāqī

1. *Faḍl al-khayl* Paris 3019.<sup>4</sup>.—2. *Sharḥ al-ṣadr bi-laylat al-qadr*, MS dated 1209, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 763.

## 178. Abu 'l-Wazīr b. Aḥmad al-Abharī

*Al-Aḥādīth fī 'l-adwīya wal-aṭ'ima wal-ashriba* Pet. AM Buch. 51.

| 179. Yahyā b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Mahdī

947

*Al-Qaṣaṣ al-ḥaqq fī madḥ khayr al-khalq*, with a commentary, *Ibtisām al-barq*, by Muḥammad b. Yūsuf b. Bahrām al-Baṣrī Cairo<sup>2</sup> 111, 3.

180. Ya'qūb b. Ishāq b. Yazīd al-Nisābūrī al-Isfarā'īnī Abū 'Awāna

*Mukhtaṣar mimṁ allaḥahu 'alā Ṣaḥīḥ Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 144.

181. Yūsuf b. 'Abd al-Hādī

1. *al-Mukharrajāt* Dam. 'Um. 21,241.—2. *Ṣabb al-khumūl 'alā man ādha 'l-awliyā'* ibid. 25,350.—3. *Ḍabṭ man ghabara fī man qayyadahu Ibn Ḥajar* ibid. 26,391.—4. *Ma'arīf al-in'ām* ibid. 68,145.—5. *al-Ighrāb fī aḥkām al-kilāb* ibid. 86,115.—6. *Zubad al-'ulūm* ibid. 21.—7. *'Arā'is al-āthār wa-thimār al-akhbār* ibid. 22.—8. *Hadāya 'l-aḥbāb* ibid. 23.—9. *Rā'iq al-akhbār* ibid. 87,42.—10. *Zīnat al-'arā'is* ibid. 38.—11. *Risāla fī 'l-rumḥ wa-ālāt al-jihād* ibid. 39.—12. *Wuqū' al-balā' wal-bukhl wal-bukhalā'* ibid. 40.—13. *al-Risā li-ṣāliḥāt al-nisā'* ibid. 41.—14. *al-Irshād fī mawt al-awlād* ibid. 43.—15. *al-Tawa'ud bil-rajm wa-siyāf* ibid. 44.—16. *al-Ḥadiyya fī ḥall al-masā'il al-khaṭfiyya* ibid. 45.—17. *Akhbār al-adhkiyā'* ibid. 84,63.—18. *al-Bayān fī badī' khalq al-insān* ibid. 86,25.—19. *Dhamm al-hawā wal-dha'r* ibid. 88,73.—20. *Kitāb fī 'l-ṣukūk* ibid. 75.—21. *Maḥḍ al-ikhḷāṣ* ibid. 78.—22. *al-'Iqd al-tāmm* ibid. 79.—23. *Inbā' al-ikhwān 'an akhbār al-jānn* ibid. 86.—24. *Mukhtaṣar fī dhikr al-masājīd* ibid. 87.—25. *Ṭibb al-fuqarā'* ibid. 94,30.—26. *al-Iqnā' fī adwiyat al-qilā'* ibid. 31.—27. *al-Iqtibās* ibid. 30,58.—28. *Mughnī dhawī 'l-afḥām* ibid. 53,13/4.—29. *al-Durr al-naqī, sharḥ Mukhtaṣar al-Khiraqī*, 1, 311d, ibid. 54,59.—30. *Faḍā'il al-Qur'ān al-karīm* ibid. 65,46.—31. *Hidāyat al-insān ila 'l-istighnā' bil-Qur'ān*, autograph, ibid. 8,53.—32. *Kashf al-ghīṭā'* ibid. 25,341.—33. *al-Tamhīd fī 'l-tawḥīd* ibid. 29,36.—34. *al-Musīra li-ḥall mushkilāt al-sīra* ibid. 82,53.

182. Ibn Yūsuf b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad Yūsuf

*Fawā'id al-fikar fī bayān zuḥūr al-mahdī al-muntaẓar* Āṣaf. 1, 654,273.

183. Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ismā'il al-Amīr

*Ḥāshiya 'alā Risālat tashnīf al-ādhān li-ma'ānī asrār al-adhān* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>2</sup>861,5.

184. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Qudāmī

*Kashf al-lithām 'amma 'shtabaha 'ala 'l-'awāmm min ṣiḥḥat al-iqtidā' bil-imām al-khārij min dākhil al-bayt al-ḥarām* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 489, <sup>2</sup>940,15.

185. Yūsuf b. Zakariyyā' al-Anṣārī al-Khazraji

*Tuḥfat al-'ulamā' al-'āmilīn bi-sharḥ asmā' rabb al-'ālamīn* library Daḥḍāḥ 5.

## 948 | 6 Fiqh

A *The Ḥanafīs*

## 1. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Āyḏīnī

*Al-Durr al-multaqat (fi ‘l-fiqh al-Ḥanafī) Āṣaf. 11, 1086, 343.*

## 2. ‘Abd al-‘Azīm al-Makkī al-Rūmī

*Al-Qawl al-sadīd fī ba‘d masā’il al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd Āṣaf. 11, 1322, 369.*

## 3. ‘Abdallāh al-Hāshimī al-Ḥusaynī al-Sā‘īfūrī

1. *Hādi ‘l-‘umy*, on the obligation to take part in the Friday service, Ind. Off. 1736.—

2. *al-Fawā'id al-Hāshimiyya* ibid. 1737.

## 4. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Qādirī al-Sindī

*Jam‘ al-manāsik wa-naḡ‘ al-nāsik* Sulaim. 419/20.

## 5. ‘Abdallāh b. Yūsuf Yūsufzāde

*Al-‘Itlāf fī wujūb al-ikhtilāf* Berl. Oct. 2238.

## 6. ‘Abd al-Nāfi‘ al-Aghtāshī al-Shirwānī

*Ta‘līm al-ṣalawāt* Berl. 3555,2 (MS dated 1140), Pet. AM Buch. 252, Qilič ‘A. 337.

## 7. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Abī Bakr al-Ṣiddīq al-Ḥanafī

*Qat‘ al-jīd bi-taḥqīq mas‘alat al-istibdāl fī ‘l-waqf* Rāmpūr 1, 237, 454.

## 8. ‘Abd al-Qādir Efendi al-Ḥanafī

1. *Wāqī‘āt al-muftīn* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 486, 2862,2.—2. *Risāla fī ‘l-ḥajj*, completed in 875, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1197, vi (which has Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥanafī).

## 9. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanafī

*Fawākhir al-nuṣūṣ wa-jawāhir al-fuṣūṣ* Selīm Āgā 739.

## 10. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Sulaymān al-Khiṣālī

1. *Ta‘āruḍ al-bayyināt* Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 60,27.—2. *Majmū‘a fiqhīyya*, Tunis, Zayt.

IV 236,2062.

## 949 | 11. ‘Abd al-Rasūl b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm, a student of ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. ‘Abd al-Ghafūr b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm in India

*Al-Fawā'id al-gharībiyya* Ind. Off. 1717.

12. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz al-Ḥanafī wrote in 980/1572:  
*Umdat al-ḥukkām wa-marjī' al-quḍāt fi 'l-aḥkām*, a *manẓūma*, Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 38.
13. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Mūsā al-Bayhaqī al-Khusrawjirdī  
*Al-Khilāfiyyāt bayna 'l-Ḥanafīyya wal-Shāfi'iyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 514.
14. Aḥmad b. 'Alī b. Qāsim al-Shirmāzī al-Balkhī al-Ḥanafī Abū Ja'far  
*Al-Ibāna*, MS dated 996, Mashh. IV, 8, 26.
15. Aḥmad b. Asad al-Farghānī al-Ḥanafī Sharaf al-Dīn  
*Khibrat al-fuqahā'* Faiz. 130; according to ḤKh III, 130, 4682, he mentions in it that, during the reign of Ibrāhīm b. Subuktigīn (sic), the Artuqid Fakhr al-Dīn Arslān (538/9, see van Berchem, *Amida* 124/5, Cl. Cahen, JA 227, 248) had the work by Abū Yūsuf Ya'qūb b. Yūsuf b. Ṭalḥa called *Bustān al-as'ila* translated from the Persian.
16. Aḥmad b. Ismā'īl al-Timūrtāshī Abū Muḥammad (Abu 'l-'Abbās) Zāhir al-Dīn, before 983/1575  
Ibn Quṭl. 90, n. 89, al-Laknawī, *Tab. al-Ḥan.* 15. *Al-Farā'id*, Vat. V. 1477, 5.
17. Aḥmad b. al-Kaffawī  
*Tuḥfat al-sālik (fi 'l-fiqh al-Ḥanafī)* Āṣaf. II, 1878, 99.
18. Aḥmad Madrasīzāde  
*Risāla fi ma'na 'l-safah wal-junūn wal-'atah wa-mā yata'allaq bihā min al-aḥkām*, MS dated 1131, Cairo, Qawala I, 350.
19. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī  
*Mu'īn al-umma fi 'khtilāf al-sāda al-a'imma* Pet. AMK 942.
20. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-'Allāmī al-Ḥanafī  
*Kitāb al-karāhiya*, MS dated 1078, Algiers 714, 8.
21. 'Alā' al-Dīn al-Turkistānī  
*Naẓm 'adad al-kabā'ir* Tunis, Zayt. III, 252, 1721.
22. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Jalīl al-Marghīnānī  
*Risāla fi 'ilm al-farā'id* Selīm Āghā, Majm. 1276, 3.

23. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Nabtī al-Ḥanafī, d. after 1070/1659
  1. *al-Ḥudūd al-mushriqāt fī 'amal al-munāsakhāt* Alexandria, Far. 4.—2. *Sharḥ Qaṭr al-nadā* <sup>11</sup>, 23.—3. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-fathīyya* <sup>11</sup>, 168.—4. *Sharḥ Tuhfat al-sāmī'īn* <sup>11</sup>, 339, 467.—5. *Sharḥ al-Ājurrūmiyya* <sup>11</sup>, 710 ad 238, 13, <sup>211</sup>, 333.
24. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Awwāb al-Bāyazīdī  
*Kawāshif al-aqyisa* or *Kitāb qinā' al-aqyisa*, with a self-commentary, Istanbul 1280.
25. 'Alī b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥanafī, before 1063  
*Tahdhīb Khibrat al-fuqahā'*, see 15, Āṣaf. 11, 1081,401.
26. 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Fārisī al-Ḥanafī  
*Umdat al-sālik fī l-manāsik* Rāmpūr 1, 216,327.
27. 'Alī b. Ya'qūb al-Shaykh al-Ḥanafī  
*Catechisme musulman*, recueil des rits (sic) et cérémonies, trad. par J.C. Galland, Paris 1754.
28. 'Alī b. Zakariyyā' al-Musabbihī  
*Al-Lubāb fī 'l-jam' bayna 'l-sunna wal-kitāb*, ḤKh v, 301,11054, no date provided, Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 49 (attributed to Yūsuf b. Abī Sa'īd Aḥmad al-Sijistānī 1, 653,37).
29. 'Aẓamatallāh al-Sahāranpūrī  
*Ḥadd al-ghinā fī ḥurmat al-ghinā'* Āṣaf. 11, 1084,291.
30. Badr al-Dīn b. al-Ḥarrāniyya, d. 788/1386  
*Al-Tuhfa al-sharīfa fī madhhab al-ḥibr Abī Ḥanīfa* ḤKh 11, 230,2601, Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 12.
- 951 | 31. Badr al-Dīn b. Rukn al-Dīn Raḥmatallāh al-Sindī al-Qurashī al-Mudhakkīr  
*Maqṣūd al-qāṣidīn fī 'l-ṣalāt wal-ṣīyām* Pesh. 1022, Āṣaf. 1, 674,452.
32. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. al-'Abbās al-Bayḍāwī  
*Kitāb al-adilla*, Ind. Off. 1870, Āṣaf. 1, 1160.
33. Abū Bakr Shaykh Yanbū' b. al-Shaykh al-Kāmil Muḥammad  
*Anwār al-naṣīḥa lūl-ikhwān fī 'l-nahy 'an shurb al-dukhān* Gotha 2194.



34. Abū Bakr al-Wāsiṭī al-imām al-zāhid  
*Al-Nutaf al-hisān 'alā madhhab Abī Ḥanīfa al-Nu'mān* ḤKh vI, 296,<sup>13560</sup> no date provided, Mosul 182,<sup>197</sup>.
35. Burhān al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Bukhārī al-Arshadī  
*Tuḥfat al-ikhwān wa-hadiyyat al-khullān* Alexandria, Uṣūl 17.
36. Burhān al-Dīn b. Ya'qūb al-Drnawī (Edrenawī?)  
*Ḍawābiṭ al-burhān fī madhhab Abī Ḥanīfa al-Nu'mān*, autograph Āṣaf. II, 1094,<sup>448</sup>.
37. Dā'ūd b. Šiddīqī  
*Maqṣūd al-āshiqīn* Āṣaf. II, 1694,<sup>275</sup>.
38. Dā'ūd b. Yūsuf Khaṭīb  
*Al-Fatāwī 'l-Ghiyāthiyya*, dedicated to sultan Ghiyāth al-Dīn Yamīn Abu 'l-Muzaffar, ḤKh IV, 340,<sup>8666</sup> (anonymous), Pet. AM Buch. 691, Āṣaf. II, 1056,<sup>71</sup>, Bülāq 1321/3.
39. Abū Ja'far al-Ḥanafī  
*Fatāwī 'l-gharā'ib* Calc. Madr. 316.
40. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Jalāl  
*Risāla fī taḥqīq shahr al-ṣawm 'inda ru'yat al-hilāl* Rāmpūr I, 197,<sup>214</sup>.
41. Ḥasan b. 'Alī al-Qudsī al-Azharī al-Ḥanafī  
*Irshād al-sā'il fī ḥukm al-istiḡbāl bil-dalā'il* Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 5.
- | 42. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Shāh Muḥammad b. Ḥasan al-Hindī  
*Arba'ūna ḥadīthan marwīyyat Abī Ḥanīfa* Āṣaf. I, 606,<sup>463</sup>. 952
43. Ḥusayn b. 'Abbās al-Ḥanafī  
*Tuḥfat al-kabīr* Faiz. 53.
44. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad al-Faqīh  
*Tarjamat aḥkām al-madhab*, with a commentary in Malay by Qādir Quṭbī, Ponnani 1331.
45. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-Sulaymānī mudarris Ḥanafī bi-Makka  
*Tibyān al-ḥukm bil-nuṣūṣ al-dālla 'ala 'l-sharaf min al-umm* Rāmpūr I, 174,<sup>73</sup>.

46. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Ḥanafī Burhān al-Dīn  
*Naẓm ādāb al-akl wal-shurb*, with a commentary, *Miftāḥ al-qurb*, by Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm b. Ibrāhīm Mosul 215,<sup>88</sup> Āṣaf. 11, 1598,<sup>41</sup>.
- 46a. Ibrāhīm al-‘Imādī  
*Masā’il wa-ajwibatuhā fī fiqh al-imām al-Ḥanīfā min fatāwī ‘l-shaykh Aḥmad al-Imādī*, Alexandria, Fawā’id, 24,<sup>3</sup>.
47. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Qārī’ al-Ḥanafī wrote, in 907/1501:  
*Mutakhallaṣ al-ḥaqā’iq fī ‘l-fiqh* Āṣaf. 11, 1106,<sup>40/1</sup>.
48. Darwīsh Ibrāhīm b. al-Ṭabbākh  
*‘Ayn al-muftī li-khayrat al-mustaftī* Sulaim. 649.
49. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf al-Būlawī al-Wā‘iz bi-Jāmi’ Muḥammad Pāshā  
*Ahkām al-janā’iz* Ya. Ef. 93. Alexandria, Funūn mutanawwi’a 80,<sup>4</sup>, 164,<sup>1</sup>.
50. Kākila b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Kākilī  
*Al-Amthila al-sharṭiyya fī taḥrīr al-wathā’iq al-shar’iyya* HKh 1, 437,<sup>1260</sup> no date provided, Sulaim. 53, Library of Egypt Fiqh Ḥan. 1716,<sup>38</sup>, Schacht 60.
51. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Sahālāwī  
*Al-‘Urwa al-wuthqā* Pesh. 1696,<sup>3</sup>.
- 953 | 52. Kāmil  
*Fatāwī* HKh v1, 366 without further data, Ind. Off. 1700.
53. Al-Kattānī  
*Kitāb al-shurūṭ* Šehīd ‘A. P. 921, Schacht 53.
54. Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad Burhān al-Dīn  
*Mishkāt Burhān*, a collection of *fatwas*, Berl. Qu. 1614.
55. Maḥmūd b. ‘Alī al-Qūnawī(?)  
*Nihāyat maqṣad al-rāghib fī ‘l-uṣūl* Dam. ‘Um. 57,<sup>33</sup>.
56. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān Efendi  
*Fawā’id al-fuqahā’*, MS dated 1157, Rāmpūr 1, 235,<sup>448</sup>.

## 57. Maḥmūd b. Qāḍī Khwāja

*Al-Mukhtaṣar min Kitāb al-fatāwī* Pet. AM Buch. 696.

## 58. Maḥmūd b. Zayd al-Lāmishī al-Ḥanafī Abu 'l-Maḥāmid Badr al-Dīn

1. *Kashf al-alfāz allatī lā budda lil-faqīh min ma'rifatihā*, MS dated 813, Alexandria, Uṣūl 18.—2. *Kitāb fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, MS dated 762, Fez, Qar. 1408.

## 58a. Mas'ūd b. Shayba b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-Sindī 'Imād al-Dīn

'Abd al-Qādir b. Abi 'l-Wafā', *Jaw.* II, 199 no. 515 without a date. *Al-Ta'līm fī 'l-radd 'ala 'l-Ghazzālī wal-Juwaynī*, part I, in praise of Abū Ḥanīfa, Algiers 1359,9.

## 59. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Āl Amin al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī

*Al-'Iqd al-naḥīs fī mā yahtāju ilayhi al-muftī wal-qāḍī lil-fatwā wal-tadrīs*, MS dated 1028, Alexandria Fiqh Ḥan. 37, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 164,2175.

## 60. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Burūsawī

*Fatāwī* Jer. Khāl. 16,1,2.

## 61. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Malik b. 'Alī

*Kitāb al-binā'*, a defence of Abū Ḥanīfa and his teachings, following Qāḍī Abū Ja'far Aḥmad b. 'Abdallāh b. Abi 'l-Qāsim al-Surramarrī, Algiers 1359,8.

## | 62. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanafī

*Al-Zulfā ila 'llāh wal-qurba fī ta'mīr mā saqaṭa min al-Ka'ba* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160,19.

954

## 63. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ṭāhirī al-Sākinī (? Skānī ?)

*Mukhtār al-fatāwī* Ind. Off. 1712, Pet. AM Buch. 700, Rāmpūr I, 248,530.

## 64. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Yaqīnī

*Uṣūl al-fiqh* Berl. Qu. 1516,2 (= 974,22).

## 65. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Zaghrāwī

Notes to passages from *al-Iṣlāḥ Durar al-Wiqāya* (*Īdāḥ al-Iṣlāḥ* I, 647 c?) Leipz. 109,8.

## 66. Muḥammad 'Alā' b. Qāḍī Muḥammad Ḥāmid b. Muḥammad Ṣābir al-Fārūqī al-Tahānawī

*Aḥkām al-arḍ* Ind. Off. 1730.

67. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ash‘arī al-Marīḥafī (sic, *baladan*)  
*Al-Muqaddima al-Marīḥafīyya* Āṣaf. 1, 804,<sup>5</sup>.
68. Muḥammad b. al-Mollā ‘Alī al-Wā‘iz Shaykh al-Islām  
*Risāla fī taḥrīm al-tunbākū* Mosul 35,<sup>1613</sup>.
69. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. al-Qāsim al-Khujandī al-Qā‘idī Shams al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Fatāwī ‘l-Khujandī (al-Qā‘idī)* Ind. Off. 1681, Selīm Āġā 442, Rāmpūr 11, 228,<sup>407</sup>.
70. Abū Bakr Muḥammad al-Arsabandī (?)  
*Uṣūl al-fiqh* Berl. Qu. 1516,<sup>1</sup>.
71. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Astanjī (?) Shaykh al-Islām  
*Dhari‘at al-uṣūl*, with a commentary, *Ghunyat al-uṣūl*, by Ḍiyā’ al-Dīn Ibrāhīm b. Abi  
 ‘l-Qāsim b. ‘Umar Muṭayr, Āṣaf. 1, 98,<sup>75</sup>.
72. Muḥammad b. al-Faras al-Ḥanafī Badr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Barr  
*Al-Fawā'id al-fiqhiyya fī aṭrāf al-aqḍiya al-ḥukmiyya* Rāmpūr 1, 236,<sup>449</sup>.
- 955 | 73. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn Efendi al-Madanī al-Mūsawī  
*Irshād al-ḥaqq ilā manhaj al-‘adl wal-ḥaqq* Rāmpūr 1, 576,<sup>7</sup>.
74. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusaynī al-Ḥanafī al-Suhaymī  
*Al-Nuṣūṣ al-marḍīyya fī ‘l-arāḍi ‘l-Miṣriyya* Rāmpūr 1, 256,<sup>600</sup>.
75. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl al-Shahīd Abū ‘Abdallāh  
 1. *Tanwīr al-‘aynayn*, Indian lith. 1256, 1302, Āṣaf. 11, 1078.<sup>208.575</sup>.—2. *Raf‘ al-yadayn fī ‘l-ṣalāh* ibid. 1086,<sup>591</sup>.—3. *al-Qirā’a khalf al-imām* ibid. 1093,<sup>590</sup>.
76. Muḥammad al-Iyādi  
*Al-Muhimmāt al-Kamālīyya fī ‘l-fiqh* (ad 11, 670,<sup>45</sup> ?) Pet AMK 944.
77. Muḥammad al-Kadūsī Yahyā Efendi  
 1. *Natījat al-fatāwī* Ya. Ef. 165.—2. *Sharḥ al-Hidāya* 1, 645.
78. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd Abu ‘l-Ḍiyā’ Mu‘īn al-Dīn al-Naqshbandī al-‘Alawī  
 al-Ḥikamī  
 A work on Ḥanafī *fiqh* Berl. Qu. 1948.

79. Muḥammad b. Mubārak b. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Nūr, before 903  
*Tuhfat al-fiqh* Rāmpūr I, 177,<sup>91</sup>/3.
80. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥākim al-Shahīd al-Ḥanafī  
*Al-Kāfi* Sulaim. 580.
81. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Karīm b. Ibrāhīm  
 1. *Ḥaqqiqat al-tawajjuh fi ‘l-‘ibādāt* Pet. AM Buch. 387.—2. *al-Sawāniḥ* ibid. 480.—3.  
*al-Wajīza fi ‘l-masā’il al-shar‘iyya wal-aḥkām al-far‘iyya* ibid. 1139/40.
82. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Shu‘bī al-Qāḍī Abū Ja‘far  
 1. *al-Kifāya fi ‘l-masā’il al-shar‘iyya* Ind. Off. 1098, Pet. AM Buch. 894, Āṣaf. II, 1596,<sup>18</sup>,  
 262, Rāmpūr I, 242,<sup>485</sup>.—2. *al-Majālis al-fiqhiyya* Selīm Aghā 383 (only al-Shu‘bī).
83. Muḥammad b. al-Rāshid al-Azdī  
*Fatāwī mukhtār al-jawābāt* Āṣaf. II, 1058,<sup>103</sup>.
- | 84. Muḥammad Riḍā b. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ al-Anṣārī 956  
*Al-Tuhfa al-Riḍawīyya (fi ‘l-furū‘ al-Ḥanafīyya)* Ind. Off. 1727.
- 84a. Muḥammad Sa‘īd ‘Abd al-Ghaffār  
*Al-Sa‘īdiyyāt fi aḥkām al-mu‘āmalāt ‘alā madhhab Abī Ḥanīfa*, 2 vols., C. 1327.
85. Mūsā al-Bahlawānī  
*Al-Risāla al-qiyāsīyya*, a commentary by Muḥammad al-Erzerūmī, on which gloss-  
 es by Aḥmad al-Shākir b. Muṣṭafā al-Birkawī, completed in 1254, Istanbul 1281 in a  
*majmū‘a* (Qawala II, 330, 364).
86. Muṣṭafā al-Asqāṭī al-Ḥanafī  
*Kifāyat al-mubtadi‘*, commentary *Nihāyat al-muhtadi* by Muḥammad al-Mashishī  
 al-Qāwuqjī (p. 776) Alex. Fiqh Ḥan. 38.
87. Muṣṭafā Durrīzāde  
*Al-Muṣṭafawīyya* or *al-Durra al-bayḍā’*, a collection of fatwas, Berl. Qu. 1630.
88. Muṣṭafā b. Ḥamza b. Ibrāhīm b. Walī al-Būlawī  
*Risāla fi dhikr al-a‘imma al-arba‘a al-mujtahidīn wa-ba‘ḍ masā’il fiqhiyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup>  
 735, <sup>2</sup>936.

89. Muṣṭafā b. ʿĪsā al-Anqirī

*Majmaʿ al-muntakhabāt* Sulaim. 597.

90. Muṣṭafā b. Ramaḍān b. Muṣṭafā Ramaḍān b. Nizām al-ʿĀbidīn

*Al-Fawā'id al-muntakhaba* Gotha 1329.

91. Nāfiʿ Efendi

*Risālat takhlīṣ al-insān min ḡulumāt al-dīn* Ind. Off. 1863.

92. Najm al-Dīn b. Abī Bakr al-Nisābūrī al-Ḥanafī

*Al-Furūq fi 'l-fiqh* Leid. 1861.

93. Najm al-Dīn al-Shurayḥī al-Kubrawī Shaykhzāde

*Al-Basīṭ fi 'l-farā'id* Ind. Off. 1762.

957 | 94. Nūr al-Dīn al-Bakrī

*Al-Istighnā' fi 'l-farq wal-istithnā'* Rāmpūr I, 163<sub>1</sub>.

95. Al-Nuṣṣī al-Nāṣihī Shaykh shuyūkh al-Islām wrote, after the capture of Samarqand by Timūr:

*Jawāhir al-ṣalāt wa-yawāqūt al-ḥayāt* Paris 1157.

96. ʿUmar b. ʿAlī al-Shirwānī

*Miftāḥ al-saʿāda (fi 'l-fiqh)* Selīm Āgā 391/2.

97. ʿUmar b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī al-Maʿādī

*Aḥwāl al-shukhūṣ al-thamāniyya* Qilič ʿA. 837.

98. ʿUthmān b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dimashqī al-Ḥanafī

*Minhāj taḥrīr al-maṭlūb*, MS dated 1179, Alexandria Fiqh Ḥan. 68.

99. ʿUthmān b. Muḥammad al-Shāmī al-Ḥanafī al-Māturīdī (= 98 ?)

*Qūt al-qulūb sharḥ Taḥrīr al-maṭlūb* Rāmpūr I, 237<sub>1457</sub>.

100. ʿUthmān b. Nuʿmān al-Anjustawī

*Risāla fī ṣalāt al-istisqā'* Qāwala I, 346.

101. Al-Qāsim al-Nakhjuwānī

*Risāla fī bayān madhhab al-Qizilbāshiyya* Welīeddīn 3255<sub>1</sub>, Lāleli 3720<sub>3</sub>, Schacht 60.

102. Rafī' al-Dīn al-Shirwānī  
*Ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafīyya* Qawala 11, 238.
103. Rāshid b. 'Amīra al-Rustāqī  
*Maqāṣid al-dalīl wa-burhān al-sabīl* Landb.–B. 435.
104. Abu 'l-Su'ūd b. Muḥammad al-Iskalītī (? despite the different *nisba* = 651, 4?)  
*Ṣinā'at al-qāḍī liḥtiyājīhi fi 'l-mustaqbal wal-māḍī*, MS dated 944, Rāmpūr 1, 214,<sup>312</sup>.
105. Shams al-Dīn al-Akramī 958  
*Al-Basīṭ fi 'l-shurūṭ* ḤKh IV, 47, Qara Muṣṭafā P. 158, Schacht 53,<sup>56</sup>.
106. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Qāzānī  
*Ḥaqq al-ma'rifa bi-ḥusn al-idrāk fi wujūb al-fiṭr wal-imsāk*, Kazan 1291.
107. Ṣālīḥ b. 'Alī al-Ṣafadī al-Ḥanafī  
*Munyat al-mubtadī wa-bughyat al-muhtadī*, completed in 1068/1657, Alexandria, Fiqh Ḥan. 68.
108. Ṭāhir Sunbul  
*Al-'Arūs al-'alawīyya fi 'l-urūsh al-shar'īyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 486, <sup>2862</sup>,<sup>3</sup>.
109. Yūsuf b. Ya'qūb al-Kurdī Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn  
*Tahrīm al-ziyārāt* Brill–H. <sup>2939</sup>.
110. Zayn al-'Ābidīn Ghulām Muḥammad al-'Abbāsī al-Bahārī al-Jawnfūrī  
*Rawḍat al-anṣār*, on ritual cleansing, Ind. Off. 1734.
111. Zakariyyā' b. Mas'ūd al-Manbijī al-Ḥanafī Jamāl al-Dīn  
*Al-Lubāb fi 'l-jam' bayn al-sunna wal-kitāb*, MS dated 794, Rāmpūr 1, 106,<sup>314</sup>.

## B *The Mālikīs*

1. Abu 'l-'Abbās b. Mubārak al-Lamṭī  
1. *Radd al-tardīd fi mas'alat al-taqlīd*.—2. *Izālat al-labs* Fez, Qar. 1582.
2. 'Abd al-Ghafūr b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Nafzī Abu 'l-Qāsim  
*Al-Tabattul fi 'l-'ibādāt* Tunis, Zayt. III, 195,<sup>1618</sup>.
3. 'Abd al-Ḥamīd al-Ṣā'igh  
*Kitāb al-istilhāq (fi fiqh Mālik)* Fez, Qar. 916.

- 959 | 4. ‘Abdallāh b. Abī Bakr b. Yahyā b. ‘Abd al-Salām Jamal al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad  
*Nihāyat al-rā’id fī talkhīṣ ‘ilm al-farā’id* Algiers 597.<sup>5</sup>
5. ‘Abdallāh al-Taydī al-Mālikī  
*Al-Ajwiba al-Taydiyya fī madhhab al-sāda al-Mālikīyya* C. n.d.
6. Abū ‘Abdallāh ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Sa‘īd  
*Shurūṭ al-ṣalāt* Algiers 769.<sup>1</sup>
7. ‘Abd al-Salām b. ‘Abd al-Ālim al-Mālikī  
*Al-Wajiz lil-taqrib ‘ala ‘l-ṭālib al-najīb*, MS dated 10 Rabī‘ 1 739, Vat. v. Borg. 124.
8. ‘Abd al-Ṣādiq b. ‘Isā  
*Sullam al-sāda wa-markab al-rabḥ li-man arādah*, a poem on *uṣūl al-dīn*, Algiers 562, 769.<sup>3</sup>
9. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb b. ‘Arabzāde, before 1093/1682  
*Ta’līq al-qilāda fī ‘unuq man ishtahara bil-balāda*, against his contemporary ‘Abdallāh, *khaṭīb* at the Jāmi‘ Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ, Tunis, Zayt. III, 82<sup>1438</sup>.<sup>3</sup>
10. Al-‘Ābid b. Aḥmad b. Sūda  
*Al-Tanbih wal-i‘lām bi-waqt wuqū‘ al-imsāk li-murīd al-ṣiyām* Rabat 103.
11. Aḥmad b. Aḥmad al-Gharqāwī al-Fayyūmī al-Mālikī  
Muḥammad al-Bashīr, *Yawāqīt* 25 (without a date). *Al-Qawl al-tāmm fī bayān aṭwār sayyidinā Ādam ‘am*. C. 1278.
12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Salāwī (= 888, 47 ?)  
*Ta’zīm al-ittifāq fī āyat akhdh al-mūthāq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 36.
13. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ya‘qūbī al-Mallāwī  
*Tuḥfat al-quḍāt bi-ba‘ḍ masā’il al-ru‘āt*, ed. with French transl. and notes, E. Michaux-Bellaire, L. Martin, P. Paquignon, *Arch. Maroc*. xv, fs. 3. 1904.
- 960 | 14. ‘Alī b. Khidr al-‘Amrūsī, d. 1173/1759  
1. *Mukhtaṣar*, versification *Awḍaḥ al-masālik ‘alā madhhab al-imām Mālik*, by ‘Uthmān b. Sanad al-Mālikī, Alexandria, *Fiqh Māl*. 4.—2. *Sharḥ Mukhtaṣar Khalīl*, p. 84.



15. 'Alī b. 'Īsā al-'Alamī  
*Nawāzil al-'Alamī* Fez, Qar. 1137, Fez 1315.
16. 'Alī b. 'Īsā b. 'Ubaydallāh al-Ṭulayṭilī  
A work on the *'ibādāt* Br. Mus. 901, p. 412b, Algiers 582,<sup>3</sup>602.
17. 'Alī b. Abi 'l-Ṭayyib al-'Āmirī al-Tilimsānī  
*Miftāḥ al-minan li-jāmi' al-farā'id wal-sunan* Algiers 584.
18. Al-'Arbī al-Fāsī  
*Manzūma fi 'l-zakāt*, with a commentary by al-Zayyātī, a son of his sister, Fez, Qar. 1147.
19. Ibn al-'Arbī al-Qāḍī  
*Al-Aḥkām al-kubrā* Fez, Qar. 1121.
20. 'Āṣim b. Abī Ḥāzim  
*Shurūṭ al-ṣalāt* Algiers 766/7/8,<sup>1</sup> 834,<sup>4</sup>.
21. Al-'Awfī  
*Al-'Awfiyya fi madhhab al-Mālikīyya* Fez, Qar. 845/6/7, 891/2, 903.
22. Ibn Bashīr  
*Al-Tanbūh 'alā mabādi' al-tawjīh* Fez, Qar. 826, 834.
23. Dā'ūd al-Laḡānī al-Mālikī  
*Risāla fi 'l-basmala* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 167.
24. Ibn Futūḥ  
*Al-Wathā'iḡ al-majmū'ā*, with a commentary, *al-Ṭurar*, by Ibn 'Āt, Fez, Qar. 1110.
25. Jamāl al-Dīn b. Abi 'l-Qāsim b. 'Alī al-Masarrātī al-Qayrawānī  
*Risāla fi ziyārat al-ṣāliḡūn*, unfinished Tunis, Zayt. III, 159,<sup>1571C</sup>.
- | 26. Al-Gharnāṭī  
*Al-Wasīṭ* Fez, Qar. 1112.
27. Ḥamdān b. Ḥamdūya Abu 'l-Ṭayyib  
*Kitāb al-saba'āt fi 'l-'ibādāt* Paris 978,<sup>6</sup>, Tunis, Zayt. IV, 139,<sup>2096</sup>.

28. Ḥamdūn b. Abī ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Abbār  
*Kaṣṣf al-riwāq ‘an radd al-jāmi‘a lil-awāq* Algiers 613,10.
29. Khalīl b. Ishāq b. Ya‘qūb Abu ‘l-Mawadda  
 Ibn al-Qāḍī, *Durr al-ḥijāl* 1, 384 (?). *Al-Jāmi‘*, on religious duties, Algiers 929,4, a commentary by ‘Abdallāh al-Ta‘ūdī b. al-Ṭālib b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Sūda al-Murri in *ibid.* 1295,2.
30. Al-‘Ibādī  
*Al-Āyāt al-bayyina* Fez, Qar. 1423.
31. Ibrāhīm b. Abī ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī Abū Sālim  
*Wazīfa*, with a commentary by Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. ‘Umar b. Ya‘qūb b. Yūsuf al-Maghrāwī, Algiers 1709,2.
32. Abū ‘Imrān al-Fāsī  
*Al-Iḥkām li-masā’il al-aḥkām al-mustakhraja min Kitāb al-dalā’il wal-aḥdād* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1841,5.
33. ‘Isā b. Maḥmūd al-Zawāwī  
*Manāqib al-imām Mālik* in the margin of al-Suyūṭī’s *Tazyīn al-mamālik*, C. 1325 (Sarkīs 981).
34. ‘Isā b. Mūsā b. Aḥmad al-Tutīlī  
*Raf‘ al-ḍarar*, questions regarding the ownership of buildings and land, Algiers 1292,1, 1298,6.
- 34a. Al-Mahdī al-Fāsī  
 1. *al-Iqd al-munaḍḍad min jawāhir mafākhir sayyidinā wa-mawlānā Muḥammad* Fez, Qar 721.—2. *Simṭ al-jawhar al-fākhir min mafākhir al-nabī al-awwal wal-ākhir* *ibid.* 722.
- 962 | 35. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Tilimsānī Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Kitāb fi mā yajib ‘ala ‘l-Muslimīn* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 346.
36. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Malik b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Kalbī Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Kitāb al-farā’id fi ‘l-mawārith* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1841,1.
37. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. al-Azraq  
*Badā’i‘ al-silk fi ṭabā’i‘ al-milk* Tunis, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 37.

38. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥifnī al-Mālikī  
*Al-Ḥujja al-marḍiyya fi ‘l-naṣiḥa li-radd ba‘ḍ shubah al-Shī‘a al-Khashabiyya* and *al-Ṣarīm al-mubīd li-munkir ḥikmat al-taqlīd* C. 1341.
39. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn  
*Al-Ajwiba al-Nāṣiriyya fi ba‘ḍ masā’il al-bādiya*, collected by Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Ṣanhājī, MS dated 1211, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 937, Fez, Qar. 1166.
40. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-Filālī al-Sharīf al-Ḥasanī  
*Al-Takmil wal-mu‘tamad, urjūza on fiqh* with a commentary, *Fath al-jalīl al-ṣamad*, Rabat 230, 503, iv.
41. Muḥammad al-Qādirī  
*Raf‘ al-‘itāb wal-malām* Fez, Qar. 1170.
42. Muḥammad al-Tayyib al-Marīnī  
*Tabṣirat al-ghāfil wa-tadhkirat al-‘ajil*, Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 374,50.
43. Muḥammad b. Yūnus al-Ṣiqillī al-Mālikī  
*Al-Jāmi‘*, vol. 11, Dam. ‘Um. 56,8.
44. Mūsā b. ‘Abdallāh al-Qurṭubī  
*Kitāb al-fuṣūl* Rāmpūr 1, 493,200.
45. Muṣṭafā b. al-Ṣāliḥ al-Sharqī  
*Dhakhīrat al-muḥtāj fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘alā ṣāḥib al-liwā’ wal-tāj* Fez, Qar. 761.
46. Ibn al-Nās  
*Ikhtilāf al-nās fi ‘l-‘azl wa-jam‘*, Djelfa, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 374,31.
47. Ni‘matallāh b. ‘Uthmān al-Sharīf  
*Risāla muta‘allīqa bil-ta‘dhīr bi-ḥasb al-shar‘ al-munūr* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1769,1.
48. ‘Umar al-Fārisī  
*Tamhīd al-uṣūl wa-tashrī‘ al-furū‘* Fez, Qar. 1407.
49. Ibn al-Qaṣṣār al-Mālikī  
*‘Uyūn al-adilla* HKh 111, 171,2, Fez, Qar. 1100 (with a mistaken ‘*Uyūn al-adā’*).

## 50. Ibn Rāshid al-Qaṣī

*A fiqh* work Fez, Qar. 917.

## 51. Ibn Shā'iḳ

*ʿIqd al-jawāhir al-thamīna fī madhhab ʿālim al-Madīna*, MS dated 739, Fez, Qar. 812/5, 837.

## 52. Al-Yāzījī

*Al-Shāmil fī l-fiqh*, with a commentary by al-Tasūlī, Fez, Qar. 1136.

## 53. Ibn Yūnus

*Al-Muqaddimāt* Fez, Qar. 843.

## 54. Yūsuf b. Muṣṭafā al-Ṣāwī al-Mālikī, eleventh century

*Manāsik al-ḥajj* Alexandria, Fiqh Māl. 16, 19.

**C      *The Shāfiʿīs***

## 1. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥujjawī

*Majmaʿ al-baḥrayn (fī l-fiqh al-Shāfiʿī)* Āṣaf. 111, 1162.

## 2. Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ṣāliḥ Bek al-Shāfiʿī

*Al-Qawl al-matīn fī l-ḥukm bil-shāhid wal-yamīn* Algiers 1360, 5.

964 | 3. Aḥmad b. ʿUmar b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sayfī al-Murādī al-Muzajjid Ṣafi al-Dīn

*Al-ʿUbāb al-muḥīṭ bi-munazzam nuṣūṣ al-Shāfiʿī wa-aṣḥābihi* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 525.

## 4. ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Anṣārī al-Shāfiʿī al-Qarāfī

1. *Hādi l-nabīh li-tadrīs al-Tanbīh* (I, 670, 11?) Jer. Khāl. 26, 12.—2. *Jawāhir al-ʿiqd wa-l-ʿālīh fī maʿnā qawl ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib rḥ. Man lānat asāfiluhū ṣalubāt aʿālīhi* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 771.

## 5. Burhān al-Dīn al-Sūbīnī (sic, Shirbīnī?) Qāḍī l-quḍāt bi-Makka

*Shurūṭ al-wuḍūʿ ʿalā madhhab al-Shāfiʿī* Sbath 866.

## 6. Hibatallāh b. ʿAlī b. Sayyid al-Kull al-Shāfiʿī al-Qifṭī al-Qāḍī Abu l-Qāsim Bahāʾ al-Dīn

*Nuzhat al-albāb fī sharḥ ʿUmdat al-tullāb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 157.

## 7. Ibrāhīm al-Nawawī

*Al-Urjūza al-Ibrāhīmīyya fi 'l-farā'id*, with a commentary, *al-Burhān al-rā'id*, by Yahyā b. Taqī al-Dīn b. Ismā'il b. 'Ubāda al-Shāfi'ī al-Ḥalabī, autograph dated 1014, Alexandria, Farā'id 4.

## 8. 'Id b. 'Alī al-Namrasī al-Shāfi'ī

*Faṭḥ al-qahhār fi man' al-binā' fi ḥarīm al-anhār* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 753, 2898.

## 9. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Mūsā b. 'Isā al-'Adawī al-Shāfi'ī

*Kitāb al-ziyārāt* Rāmpūr I, 635, 204.

## 10. Makhdūm b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Zayn al-Dīn al-Shāfi'ī

*Qurrat al-'ayn bi-muhimmāt al-dayn*, with a commentary, *Faṭḥ al-mu'in*, Rāmpūr I, 233, 438.

## 11. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Shāfi'ī

*Al-Urjūza al-Burjulīyya fi 'l-mawārith* Āsaf. II, 1148.

## 12. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Sulaymān al-Bakrī al-Shāfi'ī Badr al-Dīn

*Al-'Itinā' fi 'l-farq wal-istithnā'* Cairo, Fiqh Shāf. 35m, Serāi 1103 (a real *furūq* work, contra *Islca* II, 511, Schacht II, 33, no. 25).

965

## 13. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad Jamāl al-Dīn al-Nuqādī

*Al-Īdāh fi 'aql al-nikāh, urjūza* with the commentary *Daw' al-miṣbāh* by Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ḥamza al-Ramlī (p. 442, 13), d. 1004/1596, Alexandria, Fiqh Shāf. 27.

## 14. Muḥammad Khalilī al-Shāfi'ī

*Fatāwī Khalilī* Āsaf. II, 1054, 42, print. C. 1284.

## 15. Muḥammad b. al-Khaṭīb al-Burullusī al-Azhari al-Shāfi'ī Shams al-Dīn wrote, before 1021/1612:

*Al-Manāsik al-kubrā*, second edition by his student Shams al-Dīn Muḥammad b. Idrīs al-Shāfi'ī, Leid. 1889.

## 16. Muḥammad b. al-Mundhir al-Nisābūrī al-Shāfi'ī

*Al-Iqnā'* ḤKh I, 385 no date provided, Fez, Qar. 1102.

## 17. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Sulamī al-Shāfi'ī

*Farā'id al-fawā'id wa-ta'āruḍ al-qawlayn li-mujtahid wāḥid*, copied in 792/1390 when the author was still alive, Alexandria, Fiqh Shāf. 32.

18. Al-Rabī'a b. Sulaymān al-Jizī al-Shāfi'ī  
*Afiqh* work, Landb.–Br. 623.
19. Al-Raymī al-Yamanī al-Shāfi'ī  
*Al-Ma'ānī al-badī'a fī ma'rifat ikhtilāf ahl al-sharī'a* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 487, <sup>2</sup>899.
20. Tāj al-Dīn Abū Muḥammad b. Abī Ḥāmid b. Ḥāmid al-Shāfi'ī  
*Naẓm al-la'ālī fī 'ilm al-farā'id* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 740, <sup>2</sup>926.
21. Yūnus b. 'Abd al-Wahhāb  
*Tawḍīḥ al-taṣḥīḥ* Dam. 'Um. 50,<sub>376/7</sub>.
22. Zayd b. Raslān  
*Fatḥ al-raḥmān (fī 'l-fiqh al-Shāfi'ī)* Aṣaf. II, 1158,<sub>91</sub>.

966

## | D      *The Ḥanbalīs*

1. 'Abd al-Hādī al-Maqdisī  
*Al-Furū'* Dam. 'Um. 53<sub>10</sub>.
2. Badrān b. Aḥmad al-Ḥanbalī
  1. *Zād al-faqīr min aḥādīth al-bashīr al-nadhīr* (from Bukhārī and Muslim), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 121.—2. *al-Mudkhal ilā madhhab Ibn Ḥanbal* C. 1931.
3. Ibn Ḥāmid  
*Kitāb al-uṣūl, Mukhtaṣar* by 'Alā' al-Dīn al-Ḥanbalī (= Ishāq b. Muflīḥ al-Maqdisī I, 688,<sub>3</sub>, I, c?), Dam. 'Um. 57,<sub>18</sub>.
4. Abū Muḥammad al-Ṣarṣarī al-Ḥanbalī  
*Al-Durra al-yatīma* Dam. 'Um. 54,<sub>50</sub>.
5. Muḥammad b. Muqbil al-Ḥanbalī  
*Raf' al-rayb fī khiḍāb al-shayb* Leid. 2658.
6. Najm al-Dīn Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Maḥallī  
*Mukhtaṣar al-aḥkām fī masā'il al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām*, Ḥanbalī (?) Paris 1106.

## E      *The Shī'a*

### a      Zaydīs

1. 'Abd al-Ṣamad b. 'Abdallāh al-'Alawī al-Dāmaghānī Shams al-Dīn
  1. *al-Jawhara al-khālīṣa 'ani 'l-shawā'ib fī 'l-aqā'id al-manqūma (fī mā yaqūmu)* 'alā jamī' al-madhāhib, written at the request of 'Abd al-Ḥaqq b. 'Abd al-Majīd al-Dhahabī,

Zaydī dogmatics, Gotha 917,2 Vat. v. 1443, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1095, ii, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 171.—2. *Anīs al-muttaqīn* (author only referred to as ‘Alī b. al-Faqīh) Āṣaf. 1, 360.

2. ‘Abd al-Qārī’ Najm al-Dīn al-Zaydī

*Majālis al-Mustanṣirīyyīn*, MS dated 1025, Āṣaf. 11, 1596,<sup>57</sup>.

3. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Wazīr

*Al-Risāla al-muḍṭā’a fi ’l-tanbīh ‘alā ‘aqā’id a’immat al-Zaydiyya wal-muḥaqqiqīn min al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya*, MS dated 1079, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 481, <sup>2</sup>938,<sup>4</sup>.

967

4. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Ṭabarī

*Majālis*, Zaydī polemics against the Imāmīs, the Qarmaṭians and the Ibāḍīs, in autobiographical form, based on questions that had been asked of him in Aden and Ṣan‘ā, Berl. 9694, fol. 63, Ambr. NF 461, ix, Vat. v. 1155,<sup>2</sup>.

5. Aḥmad b. Shā’i’ b. Muḥammad al-Du‘āmī

*Risālat al-wāzī’a lil-juhhāl ‘an irtikāb bida’ al-hullāk al-ḥullāl* Landb.–Br. 621.

6. Abu ’l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. Naṣr b. Mas‘ūd al-Yamanī al-‘Ansī

*Al-Wasīṭ fi ’l-farā’iḍ* Berl. 4761/5, Br. Mus. Suppl. 446, Ambr. B. 104, D. 296, E. 245 vi, Vat. v. 1020,<sup>1</sup>, 1130,<sup>1</sup>.

7. ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh b. Amīr al-mu’minīn

*Al-Ḥujja al-bāliḡa li-ṣ-ḥiḥat al-as’ila al-ṣā’iḡa al-jāmi’a li-mustaḥaqqāt al-nujūm al-ghā’iba etc.*, on the *uṣūl al-dīn*, Ambr. C. 213.

8. ‘Alī b. al-Mutawakkil Yaḥyā Sharaf al-Dīn al-Zaydī

*Silsilat al-ibriz wa-iksir al-‘aziz*, 40 *ḥadīth*, Berl. 4912, fol. 199b, commentary, *al-Sharḥ al-wajiz* Ambr. F. 307, iii, 309, iv, Vat. v. 1159,<sup>5</sup>.

9. ‘Alī b. Zayd b. Ḥasan al-Ṣan‘ānī Jamāl al-Dīn, before 1051

*Sharḥ Takmilat al-aḥkām* Rāmpūr 1, 335,<sup>170</sup>.

10. ‘Alī b. Zakariyyā’

*Asnā sharḥ al-maṭālib fi sharḥ al-ṭālib*, on the *Talqīn al-mayyit* (see Dozy s. v.) Ambr. C. 204, vii.

11. Al-Ḥusayn b. Hibatallāh

*Fawātiḥ al-in‘ām wa-mafātiḥ al-asrār al-iḏām*, Alexandria, Firaq 9.

- 968 | 12. Ishāq b. Yūsuf b. Amīr al-mu'minīn al-Mutawakkil b. al-Manṣūr Abu 'l-Qāsim  
 1. *Tafrīj al-kurūb wa-takfīr al-dhunūb fī manāqib 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib*, ḥadīths in alphabetical order, Ambr. B. 53, C. 39.—2. *Nūr al-aḥdāq min naẓm al-mawlā Ishāq* Ambr. D. 301 (*Nūr al-awraq*), Vat. v. 1058, second edition in alphabetical order Ambr. N. F. 470, E. 186.
13. Ismā'īl al-Mutawakkil, a Zaydī imām
1. *al-Burhān al-sāti' li-nūr al-fā'ida fī radd al-taḥlīqāt al-thalāth* Vat. v. 1152<sub>5</sub>.—2. *al-Masā'il al-murtaḍāh* Berl. 4949, Ambr. F. 92, Vat. v. 956<sub>1</sub>, 975<sub>2</sub>, 1060<sub>3</sub>, 1152<sub>2</sub>, 1368<sub>2</sub>.
14. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Mihrābī  
*Al-Jawābāt al-Hāshimiyya fī 'l-radd 'alā abyāt ba'd al-Shāfi'īyya*, a commentary on a poem *Najāt al-ṭālib fī imāmat 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib* Br. Mus. Suppl. 213, xiii.
15. Al-Hādī li-dīn Allāh Muḥammad b. al-Mahdī li-dīn Allāh Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Rasūlallāh  
*Al-Shams al-munīra li-tanwīr al-baṣīra*, ḥadīth by 'Alī, Ja'far al-Ṣādiq, and others on *uṣūl al-dīn* Ambr. B. 110, i. (RSO, IV, 1041).
16. Al-Nāzirī  
*Jawharat al-farā'id* Ambr. A. 9, B. 121, C. 190, i.
17. Al-Naḥīm (Nujaym?)  
*Al-Taysīr wal-īdāh* Ambr. A. 13, ii, B. 72, iii (RSO, IV, 1026), 104, iii, 125, ii.
18. Sa'īd b. 'Alī Abū Naṣr  
*Al-Mūjiz fī 'ilm al-farā'id 'alā madhhab Zayd* Vat. v. 1315<sub>5</sub>.
19. Shaddād b. al-Hādī al-Yamanī  
*Waṣīyya li-waladihi* Landb.—Br. 406.
- 969 | b Imāmīs
1. 'Abd al-Ḥusayn b. Sharaf al-Dīn al-Mūsawī  
*Muqaddimat al-majālis al-fākhira fī ma'ātim al-'itra al-ṭāhira*, Sidon 1323.
2. Abū 'Abdallāh 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad  
*Qurrat al-'ayn fī akhdh tha'r al-Ḥusayn* Cat. Browne 14, C. 5<sub>2</sub>, printed in *Majmū'a* C. 1298, 1300, 1302, 1303.



3. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Najafī Fakhr al-Dīn  
*Al-Muntakhab fi ’l-marāthī wal-khuṭab*, second printing, Bombay 1311.
4. Aḥmad b. Šālih b. Ḥājji b. ‘Alī b. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn al-Baḥrānī  
*Al-Ṭibb al-Aḥmadī* Āṣaf. I, 644,384.
5. ‘Alī b. Ḥamza al-Ṭūsī  
*Al-wasīla ilā nayl al-faḍīla in al-Jawāmi‘ al-fiqhiyya* Tehran 1276.
6. ‘Alī b. Ḥasan b. Abi ’l-Majd ‘Alā’ al-Dīn  
*Ishārat al-sabq*, a compendium of Shī‘ī *fiqh* in *al-Jawāmi‘ al-fiqhiyya* Tehran 1276.
7. ‘Alī b. Ḥusayn b. Ḥasan al-Qummī Muntakhab al-Dīn  
*Aḥādīth faḍā’il amīr al-mu’minīn ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭālib* Āṣaf. I, 604, 551/3.
8. ‘Alī al-Māzandarānī ‘Alā’ al-Dīn  
*Al-Khawāṣṣ al-‘Alā’iyya* Rāmpūr I, 475,73.
9. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Jalīl  
*Sharḥ Risālat uṣūl dīn al-Shī‘a*, MS dated 820, Āṣaf. II, 1310,152.
10. ‘Alī b. Yūsuf al-Kharqānī  
*Al-Murattab al-‘Alā’ī* Pet. AM Buch. 934.
11. Abū Bakr al-Aḥsā’ī  
*Al-Tabṣira fi ’l-khuṭab wal-mawā’iz* Teh. II, 752.
12. Ja‘far b. Abī Ishāq al-‘Alawī al-Fāṭimī  
Six treatises, Teh. II, 609.
13. Ja‘far al-Najafī  
*Bughyat al-ṭālib fi ’l-ṭahāra*, Persian transl. *Tuḥfat al-rāghib* by Asadallāh b. Ismā‘īl, a student of Muḥammad Bāqir al-Bihbihānī, Mashh. v, 22,74.
- 13a. Al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Birsī  
*Mashāriq anwār al-yaqīn fi ḥaqā’iq asrār amīr al-mu’minīn* Alexandria, Firaq 15.
14. Ḥaydar b. Muḥammad al-Khūnsārī  
*Zubdat al-taṣānīf (fi ’l-fiqh wal-masā’il al-‘amaliyya wa-ad’iya ma’thūra)* Teh. II, 46.

15. Al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-Kāshānī  
*Rawḍ al-jinān*, Mashh. I, 42,<sup>130/1</sup>, Pesh. 1749 (MS dated 1047).
16. Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. Dā'ūd al-Ḥillī  
*Kitāb al-rijāl* Mashh. x, 8, 23/4.
17. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Dirāzī āl 'Uṣfūr  
*Al-Fawādiḥ al-Ḥusayniyya wal-qawādiḥ al-bayniyya*, a lamentation over Ḥusayn in verse and prose, Bombay 1312.
18. Khālīd b. Zayd al-Ju'fī  
Translation of an unpublished MS, being an exposition of the doctrine of the Imāmīs in the form of a conversation between the author and the Imam Muḥammad al-Bāqir, by E.E. Salisbury, JAOS 1853, 165/93.
19. Kāẓim b. 'Alī Naqī al-Samnānī  
*Jawāb al-masā'il al-shar'īyya* Pet. AM Buch. 338.
20. Al-Sayyid Maḥmūd b. al-Sayyid Ḥamza al-Ḥusaynī al-Naqīb  
*Durar al-asrār*, printing n.p. 1274 (Āṣaf. I, 546,<sup>185</sup>).
- 971 | 21. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Ghaffār al-Jumzūrī al-Khalwatī, thirteenth century (?)  
*Tuḥfat al-zā'irīn wa-bughyat al-ṭālibīn fī mashhad al-imām Zayn al-'ābidīn wa-madhī āl al-bayt al-mukarram*, Alexandria, Ta'r. 46.
- 21a. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Abī Bakr al-Raymī Qāḍī 'l-quḍāt  
*Al-Ma'ānī al-badī'a fī 'khtilāf ahl al-sharī'a (fī 'l-fiqh 'inda 'l-Shī'a)* starting with al-Shāfi'ī, Alexandria, Firaq 16.
22. Muḥammad 'Abdallāh al-Qurashī al-Ḥāshimī  
*Tafrīḥ al-aḥbāb fī manāqib al-āl wal-aṣḥāb*, with a Hindustani translation in verse by Mawlawī Ḥāfiẓ Raḥīm Bakhsh, Delhi 1310/1.
23. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Amīd al-Dīn 'Alī al-Ḥusaynī al-Najafī al-Nassāba (before Muḥammad Murtaḍā al-Zabīdī)  
*Al-Mushajjar al-kashshāf li-uṣūl al-sāda al-ashraf* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 346.
24. Sayyid Muḥammad Akbar b. Sayyid Muḥammad  
*Al-Ḥamiya al-murādāt fī sharaf al-sādāt* Rāmpūr I, 283,<sup>14</sup>.

25. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. al-Ṭūsī  
*Al-Wasīla ilā nāyl al-faḍīla*, Shī‘ī law in *al-Jawāmi‘ al-fiqhiyya* Tehran 1277, f. 352/400.
26. Muḥammad al-Iṣfahānī Jalāl al-Dīn  
*Al-Dustūr al-Jalālī* Āsaf. 111, 402, 754.
27. Mīrzā Muḥammad b. Mollā Ḥusayn al-Khwānsārī  
*Kitāb al-manāhil*, Persian lith. 1274.
28. Muḥammad b. Raḍī al-Najafī  
*Bulūgh al-marām fi ma‘rifat aqsām al-‘ām* Browne Cat. 160, C. 7.
29. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Shirwānī b. al-Mufīd al-Ithnay‘asharī  
*Risāla fi ta‘rif ‘ilm al-fiqh* Rāmpūr 1, 198.
30. Mūsā b. Shihāb al-Dīn b. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī al-A‘rajī  
*Waq‘at al-Ṭaff* Berl. Oct. 2984. 972
31. Najīb al-Dīn Riḍā  
*Nūr al-hidāya wa-maṣḍar al-wilāya* Teh. 11, 675.

## F *Fuqahā’ Whose madhhab Remains Unknown*

1. ‘Abd al-Jawād al-Manūfī  
*Al-I‘lām bi-mā yajūzu akhdhuhu lil-imām*, MS dated 1144, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160.
2. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Mar‘ashī  
*Risāla fi ‘l-da‘wā* Qawala 1, 344.
3. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ṣadafī  
*Kitāb al-amr bi-adā’ al-farā’id wajtināb al-maḥārim, mukhtaṣar*, MS dated 758 Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1077.
4. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Afīf al-Kāzarūnī  
1. *al-Qawl al-ṣā‘ib fi luzūm al-jazā’ bi-tark al-wājib* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160, <sub>4</sub> (MS dated 1084).—2. *Risāla fi anna ‘l-sharīk fi ‘l-shurb laysa lahu iḥdān* (sic, to be read as *ijrā’*?) *shay’ yaḍurru bi-sharīkihi* ibid. 5.—3. *Tashnīf al-asmā’ bi-ma‘na ‘l-shahāda bil-shuhra wal-samā’* ibid. 6.—4. *Risāla fi bayān qawl al-‘ulamā’ naṣṣ al-wāqif ka-naṣṣ al-shārī* ibid. 7.—5. *Risāla fi ‘l-ṣabī al-muḥrim idhā balagha ba’d dukhūl waqf al-wuqūf wa-huwa bi-arḍ ‘Arafa hal lahu tajdīd al-iḥrām lil-farḍ am lā*, ibid. 8.—6. *Āyāt al-bayyināt fi dukhūl awlād al-banāt* ibid. 9.

5. 'Alī b. 'Alī al-Hijrānī al-'Adanī  
*Mishkāṭ al-miṣbāḥ li-sharḥ al-'udda wal-silāḥ*, on marital law, Ind. Off. 1724.
6. 'Abdallāh al-Munāwī completed in 1048/1638:  
*Al-Kawākib al-baḥiyya fī qismat al-mirāth lil-bariyya* Alexandria, Far. 16.
7. 'Abdallāh b. Mūsā al-Sarāqī  
*Kitāb al-talqīn*, on religious duties (sic), Paris 1060,<sup>9</sup>.
- 973 | 8. 'Abd al-Malik b. Yaḥyā al-Khuwayyī  
*Risāla fī 'l-fiqh* Mosul 101, 58,<sup>7</sup>.
9. 'Abd al-Mu'min 'Alā' al-Dīn  
*Qawā'id al-uṣūl* Dam. 'Um. 57,<sup>17</sup>.
10. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Uthmān al-Mar'ashī  
*Al-Mu'āḍil fī 'l-farā'id* with a commentary, composed in 1139/1726, Alexandria, Far. 11.
11. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Sulaymān  
*Tarjīḥ al-bayyināt* Pet. AMK 925.
12. 'Abd al-Razzāq b. Muṣṭafā al-Anṭākī  
1. *Dharī'at al-ṭa'ām fī anwā' muḥarramāt al-ṭa'ām* Pet. AMK 930.—2. *Risāla fī sharḥ al-Alif wal-lām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 299, Rāmpūr I, 564,<sup>41b</sup>.
13. 'Abd al-Wahhāb al-Shuwaykh al-Jawharī  
*Kāfiyat al-murīd li-ma'rīfat mā yajibu 'ala 'l-'abīd* Gotha 707 (autograph).
14. Aḥmad al-Dawlatī  
*Al-Risāla al-inṣāfiyya fī baḥth al-dukhāniyya*, on tobacco, Gotha 2097.
15. Aḥmad b. 'Iwaḍ Bāḥaḍramī al-Ẓafārī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Tanbīh al-ghāfil al-shākk bi-taḥrīm al-tunbāk*, MS dated 1221, Āṣaf. II, 1078,<sup>120</sup>.
16. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd b. 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib Shihāb al-Dīn Abū Ḥāmid  
*Farā'id Shihāb al-Dīn* HKh IV, 406,<sup>8985</sup> no date provided, a commentary by 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Muskirī, d. 900/1494, Bol. 446,<sup>3</sup>, Munich 294,<sup>2</sup> (which has Abū Bakr Ḥāmid b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad), Rāmpūr I, 264,<sup>31</sup>.

17. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd al-Ḥuṣrī  
*Fuṣūl al-Ḥuṣrī* Pet. AM Buch. 747.
18. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Dajjānī Abu 'l-Faḍl  
*Al-'Ujāla* Jawāb, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 195.
19. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Maḥdī b. Sa'īd al-Qirmizī 974  
*Risāla fī aḥkām al-ṣalāt* Qawala I, 338.
20. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sīwāsī Shams al-Dīn  
*Dā'irat al-uṣūl* ḤKh III, 185,<sup>4840</sup> (no date provided), C. 1903.
21. Aḥmad b. Muḥassin Bāqays  
*Al-Ḍawābiṭ wal-aḥkām* Āsaf. II, 1158,<sup>61</sup>.
22. Aḥmad b. 'Uthmān b. 'Umar al-Yaqīnī 'Alā' al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ma'ālī  
*Qawā'id al-adilla wa-shawāhid al-aḡilla* (ḤKh IV, 573,<sup>9600</sup> no date provided, *wa-shawāhid al-aḡibba*) fī 'l-uṣūl Leid. 1797 (= 954,<sup>64</sup> ?).
23. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān b. 'Uthmān  
*Risāla fī 'l-farā'id* Pet. AMK 932.
24. Aḥmad al-Sarūjī Shams al-Dīn  
*Manāsik al-ḥajj* Āsaf. II, 1106,<sup>97</sup>.
25. Aḥmad al-Tirmidhī Naṣīr al-Dīn  
*Iṣābat al-ra'y wal-aqwāl wa-ṭahārat al-dhayl wal-aq'āl* Köpr. 1206 (MSOS, XIV, 28).
26. Aḥmad b. Abi 'l-Wafā'  
*Tuḥfat al-nufūs* (fī 'l-fiqh) Rāmpūr I, 178,<sup>101</sup>.
27. 'Alī b. Bawwāb, before 600/1203  
*Dhahāb al-ṣawāb fī 'stiktāb ahl al-kitāb* Rāmpūr I, 338,<sup>127</sup>.
28. 'Alī b. Ibrāhīm al-Ghamrī  
*Ashal al-masālik fī taḥrīr al-manāsik* Paris 1126,<sup>2</sup>.
29. 'Alī al-Manṣūrī  
1. *Risālat radd al-ilḥād fī 'l-nuṭq bil-ḍād* Selīm Āgha, Majm. 626,<sup>1</sup>.—2. *Risālat al-ṣalāt* ibid. 2.

## 975 | 30. 'Alī al-Munayyir

Answers to questions on ritual cleansing, prayer, marriage, etc., Gotha 1148.

## 31. Abū Bakr b. Aḥmad b. Sulaymān al-Adhraʿī

*Risāla fī ḥukm man takallama bil-kufrīyyāt* Landb.–Br. 77.

## 32. Abū Bakr b. al-Jahm al-Rāzī

*Masā'il al-khilāf* Fez, Qar. 1149.

## 33. Dā'ūd b. Kāmil al-Maḥallī al-Ḥajjī Šārim al-Dīn

*Minhāj al-muttaqīn wa-mi'rāj al-mukhālīšīn*, MS dated 1054, Ambr. C. 17.

## 34. Fakhr al-Dīn al-Fayḍī al-Qādirī

1. *Irshād al-'ibād ila 'l-ghazw wal-jihād* C. 1336.—2. *Nūr al-qamar fī manāqib sayyidīnā 'Umar*, autograph, Mosul 262<sub>4,1</sub> (only al-Fayḍī).

## 35. Jalāl al-Dīn al-Janāzī

*Mukhtaṣar fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, with a commentary by Abū Muḥammad Maṣṣūr al-Khwārizmī, Fez, Qar. 1405.

## 36. Ibn Jamā'a

*Al-Buyū'*, a commentary by Abu 'l-'Abbās b. al-Qabbāb Fez, Qar. 890<sub>1115</sub>, anon. ibid. 1116.

## 37. Jamāl al-Dīn al-Qāsimī

*Iṣlāḥ al-masājīd min al-bida'*, C. 1341.

## 38. Ḥāmid b. Kamāl al-Dīn Abu 'l-Kāfī

*Al-Dirham al-kayyis li-ḥuṣūl al-ma'mūl* Pet. AM Buch. 429.

## 39. Abu 'l-'Alā' Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad al-'Aṭṭār al-Hamdānī

*Durrat al-tāj fī fawā'id al-ḥājj* Pet. AM Buch. 426.

## 40. Ḥasan al-Rājī Abu 'l-Faṭḥ

*Umdat al-nāsik wa-aḥkām al-manāsik* Faiz. 142.

## 41. Ḥusayn b. 'Alī al-'Awfī al-Qurashī

*Al-Īdāḥ wal-bayān fī masā'il al-imtihān* Berl. Oct. 2959.

42. Ḥusayn b. al-Rashīq 976  
*Al-Maḥṣūl fī 'ilm al-uṣūl* Dam. 'Um. 57,<sup>2</sup>.
43. Khayr al-Dīn Ilyāsẓāde al-Madanī  
*Bulūgh al-amal fī taḥqīq da'wā mushtari 'l-ḥabal* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160,<sup>13</sup>.
44. Khalīfa al-Ṣafatī  
*Kifāyat al-mustafīd fī aḥkām al-ijtihād wal-taqlīd* Alexandria, Uṣūl 15.
45. Ibrāhīm b. Hibatallāh b. 'Alī al-Diyārbakrī al-Tustarī Abū Ṭālib  
*Al-Muwāzana fī tafḍīl mashāyikh al-fiqh min al-salaf al-qadīm 'ala 'l-khalaf al-dhamīm*  
 Dam. Z. 83, 'Um. 88,<sup>84</sup>.
46. Ibrāhīm b. Ismā'īl  
*Wasīlat al-naḡāt fī 'l-aḥkām ba'd al-mamāt*, MS dated 1169, Āṣaf. 11, 1110,<sup>195</sup>.
47. Ibrāhīm b. Abi 'l-Qāsim Muṭayr Ḍiyā' al-Dīn  
 1. *Urjūza fī uṣūl al-fiqh* Br. Mus. Suppl. 265, iii, 992, ii, self-commentary ibid. 265, iv.—  
 2. *Ghunyat al-uṣūl* p. 954,<sup>71</sup>.
48. 'Isā b. al-Karīm  
 On the prohibition of music, Ind. Off. 1858.
49. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Kirmānī  
*Farā'id al-ijāz*, with an anonymous commentary, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 485, <sup>2</sup>927,<sup>3</sup>.
50. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. 'Alī al-Makhzūmī al-Qurashī b. al-Ṣayrafī  
*Mukhtaṣar al-mukātabāt fī mā yuktabu min umūr al-sharī'a* Vat. v. 263.
51. Muḥammad Akram  
*Risāla fī taḥrīr mas'alat naqd al-qism fī 'l-waqf* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, <sup>2</sup>1160,<sup>4</sup>.
52. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Baḥrān al-Ṣiddīqī  
 A treatise against smoking tobacco (Wahhābī ?), Ind. Off. 1865.
53. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Manṣūr al-Aṣbaḥī Abū 'Abdallāh 977  
*Al-Ishrāf fī masā'il al-fiqh* Mosul 110,<sup>142</sup>.
54. Muḥammad al-Burhānī  
*Al-Qalā'id al-Burhāniyya* Alexandria, Far. 13.

55. Muḥammad al-Daljamūnī  
*Mukhtaṣar fi 'l-munāsakhāt*, autograph (?) dated 1162, Alexandria, Far. 16.
56. Muḥammad b. Hibatallāh al-Barmakī  
*Ḥadā'iq al-fuṣūl wa-jawāhir al-uṣūl* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 177.
57. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Nisābūrī Abū Bakr  
*Ikhtilāf al-'ulamā'* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 85.
58. Muḥammad al-Majdūb  
*Nayl al-marām (fi 'l-farā'id)* library Daḥdāḥ 86.
59. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. Abī Ṭālib  
*Mukhtaṣar al-farā'id* Qawala 1, 431.
60. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sakhāwī  
*Al-Durra al-bahīyya fi 'l-masā'il al-fiqhiyya, urjūza* with a commentary, vol. 4, autograph, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 914.
61. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Makkī al-Bājī  
*Al-Najāt fi bayān alfāz al-kufr bi-qā'ilihā* Gotha 735 (HKhv1, 302,<sup>13596</sup> attributed to 'Arabshāh b. 'Alī b. 'Isā al-Bakrī al-Ḥanafī).
62. Abū 'Aẓm Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. Aḥmad al-Dā'ūdī al-Madanī  
*Risāla fi uṣūl al-dīn* Algiers 561,<sup>1</sup>.
63. Amīr Muḥammad al-Sakkākī al-Mufasssir  
*Kitāb ahl al-sunna wal-jamā'a*, 92 *khiṣāl* or characteristics of the orthodox Muslim, Munich 151,<sup>2</sup>.
- 978 | 64. Muḥammad b. Waḍḍāḥ  
*Ittiqā' al-bida'* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 517, <sup>2</sup>969,<sup>1</sup>.
65. Abu 'l-Ḥasan Muḥammad Tāj al-'Ārifīn al-Bakrī al-Ṣiddiqī  
*Al-Ajwiba al-ḥasana 'ani 'l-as'ila al-yamana* (sic), on water rights, Bat. Suppl. 496.
66. Muḥammad b. Ya'qūb b. Ishāq al-Rāzī Shaykh al-Islām Abū Ja'far  
*Uṣūl al-kāfi*, Lucknow 1302, commentary *Sharḥ Uṣūl al-kāfi* by Mollā Khalīl al-Ṣāfi, ibid. 1309.



67. Ibn al-Qaṭṭān (al-Fāsī, d. 628/1230, I, 634, IO, IC ?)  
*Masā'il al-muṭārāḥāt* Ind. Off. 1777.
68. Rashīd b. al-Muẓaffar al-Qūmisī  
*Tahdhīb al-kalām fī tartīb al-salām* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 328,4.
69. Sa'īd b. Muḥammad b. al-Ṣālī  
*I'tirādāt wa-mughālaṭāt* Pet. AM Buch. 106.
70. Sa'īd b. Mūsā al-Ḥalabī  
*Ilm al-hudā* Paris 1128,3.
71. Shurayḥ b. Yūnus  
*Kitāb al-qaḍā'* Dam. Z. 30, 22,2.
72. Abū Ṭāhir b. Aḥmad al-Qazwīnī  
*Sirāj al-'uqūl fī minhāj al-uṣūl*, on 40 questions from the *Ghawāmiḍ al-nuqūl fī mabāḥith al-'uqūl* and which were asked of the author, Gotha 844, Āsaf. II, 1306,79  
 (ḤKh VI, 217 attributes a commentary on al-Bayḍāwī's *Minhāj* with the same title to his son Muḥammad, see I, 742,8).
73. Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan Ḥamīd  
*Kitāb al-tanqīḥ* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 481, <sup>2</sup>938,1.
74. Yūsuf Ḍiyā' al-Dīn  
*Aḥkām al-iḥtisāb*, library of Aḥmad Taymūr, see R. Levy, *The Ma'ālim al-qurba*, Gibb Mem. N.S. XII, S. XVI.

## | 7 Sciences of the Qur'ān

979

### A The Reading of the Qur'ān

1. Abū Muḥammad 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. As'ad al-Muqri'  
 The reading of the Qur'ān according to Nāfi', transmitted by Qālūn, Br. Mus. Suppl. 929, iv.
2. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-'Alīm al-Sūdī  
*Al-Durra al-fākhira fī 'l-'ulūm al-zākhira (fī 'l-tajwīd)* Āsaf. I, 298,76.

3. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh Tāj al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Najm al-Madanī al-Anṣārī b. al-Takrāwī

*Qirāʿat Abī ‘Amr Āṣaf*. I, 302,<sub>28</sub>.

4. ‘Abdallāh b. Ṣāliḥ b. Ismāʿīl al-Ayyūbī

*Fī bayān al-ṭuruq al-ma’khūdhā ‘an a’immat al-qurrā’* Qawala I, 27.

5. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ‘Ayyāsh Shihāb al-Dīn al-Dimashqī al-Mālikī

*Ghāyat al-maṭlūb fī qirāʿat Abī Jaʿfar wa-Khalaf wa-Yaʿqūb* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 325, <sup>2</sup>620, Āṣaf. I, 302, 100.

6. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sarūjī Hawwāsh

*Tashhīdh al-adhhān fī rasm āyāt al-Qurʿān* Qawala I, 9.

7. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Naḥla Abū Zurʿa

*Hujjat al-qirāʿāt* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 318, <sup>2</sup>602.

8. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan al-Mlkhatī Mufīd b. al-Naḥwī al-Muqriʿ

*Al-ʿIqd al-farīd wal-durr al-naḍīd fī riwāyāt al-qānūn fī ‘l-tajwīd* Rāmpūr I, 52, 58.

9. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Ushmūnī

*Manār al-hudā* (on pausa in the Qurʿān) Būlāq 1286, C. 1307.

- 980 | 10. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Yamanī

*Tatimmat al-maʿānī wa-takmilat al-mathānī fī ‘l-qirāʿāt, ṭawīl* verses rhyming on *lā*, Vat. v. 1475,<sub>1</sub>.

11. Aḥmad b. ‘Umar b. Muḥammad b. Abi ‘l-Raḍī al-Ḥamawī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās

*Al-Qawāʿid wal-ishārāt fī uṣūl al-qirāʿāt* Rāmpūr I, 53.

12. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Ḥalwāʾī

*Qawāʿid rasm al-Qurʿān* Āṣaf. I, 302,<sub>112</sub>.

13. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Jaʿfar b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī al-Saʿīdī

*Al-Tanbih ‘ala ‘l-laḥn al-jalī wal-laḥn al-khafī* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 596, <sup>2</sup>112,<sub>3</sub> (MS dated 1112), Wehbi Ef. 40,<sub>2</sub> (Pretzl, *Islca* vi, 232,<sub>2</sub>), Mosul 167, 42,<sub>2</sub>.

14. ‘Alī b. ‘Imād

*Rasāʾil fī uṣūl al-qirāʿāt* Mashh. VII, 4,<sub>14</sub>.

15. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ismā'īl b. Bishr al-Anṭākī  
*Risāla fi 'l-waqf*, following his teacher Sālik b. Idrīs al-Baghdādī, Tunis, Zayt. 1, 167.
16. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Yamanī  
*Risālat al-qirā'āt* Āṣaf. 1, 298,<sup>85</sup>.
17. Abū Bakr al-Ādamī  
*Kitāb al-maṣāḥif* Dam. 'Um. 27,<sup>406</sup>.
18. Dhu 'l-Nūn b. Jirjīs b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. 'Uthmān b. Maḥmūd al-Mawṣilī Abū Muḥammad Mu'īn al-Dīn, al-mudarris wa-shaykh al-qurrā'  
  1. *Risāla fi 'ilm al-tajwīd wal-tartīl* Berl. 534.—2. *Urjūza fi 'l-tajwīd* Mosul 290,<sup>3</sup>.—
  3. *Taḥīyyat al-Islām fi mā warada fi 'l-salām wal-muṣāfaḥa wal-qiyām* ibid. 127,<sup>93</sup>.—
  4. *Ma'dīn al-salām fi aḥwāl al-dunyā wal-barzakh wal-qiyāma*, completed in 1221/1806, ibid. 143,<sup>38</sup>.—5. *Kaṣḥf al-ḍarar 'amman nakaḥa wa-kaḥar* ibid. 264,<sup>11</sup>.
19. Al-Hamdānī 981  
*'Umdat al-qurrā' wa-'uddat al-iqrā'* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 325, <sup>2620</sup>,<sup>4</sup>.
20. Abu 'l-'Alā' al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-'Aṭṭār  
  1. *al-Hādī ilā ma'rīfat al-maqāṭir wal-mabādī'* Lāleli 69 (Pretzl, *Islca* VI, 238).—2. *Mubḥij al-asrār fi ma'rīfat ikhtilāf al-a'dād wal-akhmās wal-a'shār 'alā nihāyat al-ḡāz wal-ikhtisār*, MS Rescher, *Islc.* VI, 241.
21. Al-Ḥasan al-Mālikī al-Shādhilī  
Treatise on *tajwīd* Br. Mus. Suppl. 96, iv.
22. Khalīl b. Badr al-Dīn al-Kanawī al-Ṣafadī Ghars al-Dīn Abu 'l-Jūd  
*Kifāyat al-murīd li-muqaddimat al-tajwīd* Berl. 524.
23. Khalīl b. Ibrāhīm  
*Al-Jawhara al-shāfiya al-kāfiya fi 'l-tajwīd* Qawala 1, 11.
24. Kamāl al-Dīn b. al-Muwaqqi'  
  1. *Faṭḥ al-qarīb al-mujīb fi bayān qirā'at al-imām Ḥamza b. Ḥabīb* Rāmpūr 1, 52,<sup>61</sup>.—
  2. *al-Qawl al-'alī fi qirā'at al-imām al-Kisā'ī* ibid. 53,<sup>62</sup>.
25. Manṣūr b. Muḥammad al-Sindī al-Muqri'  
*Al-Irshād fi 'l-qirā'āt* Vat. v. 582,<sup>2</sup>.

26. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Zarwālī (Dharwālī)  
*Al-Taḡyīd fī maqra’ al-imām Nāfi’* Paris 612,<sup>4</sup>.
27. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Fūqī al-Muqri’  
*Lamaḥāt al-anwār wa-naḡahāt al-azhār fī ‘l-tajwīd* Āsaf. I, 302,<sup>40</sup>.
- 27a. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Jamā’a al-Ma’zāwī  
*Al-Taḡrib al-nāfi’ fī ‘l-ṭuruq al-‘ashara al-nāfi’* Paris 4532,<sup>3</sup>.
28. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Šūfi  
*Ṭabaqāt al-qurrā’ min asānīd al-imām al-Ahwāzī*, autograph, Āsaf. I, 339,<sup>86</sup>.
29. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Āmir al-Wahbī al-Muqri’  
*Tadhkirat al-mufīd wa-tabṣīrat al-mustafīd* Āsaf. I, 296,<sup>51</sup>.
- 982 | 30. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Nūr al-Dīn al-Kūhistānī, al-mujāwir bi-Makka  
*Zubdat al-bayān fī aḥkām maṣāḥif ‘Uthmān* Āsaf. II, 1710,<sup>39</sup>.
31. Muḥammad al-Ghazzī al-Shāfi’ī Kamāl al-Dīn  
*Al-Durr al-nathīr fī qirā’at Ibn Kathīr* Rāmpūr I, 48,<sup>27</sup>.
32. Muḥammad Kamāl al-Dīn b. Abi ‘l-Wafā’  
*Tashīl al-faḥṣ ‘an riwāyat al-imām Ḥaḡṣ* Āsaf. I, 296,<sup>25</sup>.
33. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Ḥasan b. Sulaymān  
*Nihāyat qirā’at tazkiyat ḡaḡīz al-Qur’ān* Qawala I, 35.
34. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Balawī  
*Al-Jāmi’ fī ‘l-tajwīd* Teh. II, 61.
35. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Umawī  
*Umdat al-bayān*, on the orthography of the Qur’ān, with a commentary, *I’ānat al-ṣibyān*, by Sa’īd b. Sa’īd b. Dā’ūd al-Juzūlī, Algiers 405,<sup>1</sup>.
36. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad (ḤKh b. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad) al-Sharīf al-Samarqandī al-Hamadḡānī  
*Al-‘Iqd al-farīd fī ta’līm al-tajwīd*, a *manzūma* with a commentary, *Rūḡ al-murīd*, ḤKh IV, 231,<sup>8195</sup> (no date provided), Tunis, Zayt. I, 171, Mashh. VI, 6,<sup>2122</sup>.

37. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Abī Naṣr al-Kirmānī (probably beginning seventh century, Spitaler)

*Risāla fi ‘l-qirā’āt al-shādhda* Azhar 244.

38. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Jawāmakī (?) al-Miṣrī

*Shifā’ al-ṣudūr bi-qirā’at Ḥafṣ al-mashhūr* Selīm Āgā 23.

39. Muḥassin b. Ḥusayn al-Yāmī (sic)

*Qurbat al-ṭāmi’ fi maqra’ al-imām Nāfi’* Ambr. C. 187, v.

40. ‘Umar b. Zayn al-Dīn Qāsim al-Anṣārī al-Muqri’ Sirāj al-Dīn completed in 890/1485:

*Qirā’at Ibn Kathīr* Alexandria, Fun. mutan. 159,2.

41. Riḍā b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Īsā al-Sūsī al-Ma’lānī in Fishtāla

983

1. On Qur’ān recitation, based on the *Kitāb al-khilāf wal-tashhūr* of his teacher Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. al-Qāḍī, Algiers 373,2.—2. *Risāla fi ‘l-rasm* Tunis, Zayt. 1, 165.

42. Sulaymān al-Ḥamdhūrī (Jumzūrī?)

*Tuhfat al-atfāl fi qirā’at al-Qur’ān* Rabat 507, xx.

43. Ibn Wahlān

*Ḥāshiya ‘alā matn majhūl fi tajwīd al-Qur’ān* Āṣaf. 1, 296,4.

44. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad al-Khwārizmī

*Dhayl shifā’ al-qurrā’*, from which *Risāla fi rasm al-maṣāḥif* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 338, <sup>2</sup>634.

45. Yūsuf b. Ramaḍān al-Qārī’ Jamāl al-Dīn wrote, in Herat:

65 *ṭawīl* verses on the number of suras, Vat. v. 1475.

## B *Qur’ānic Exegesis*

1. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Walī b. Muḥammad al-Ward

*Al-Jawhar al-aṣīl al-muntaza‘ min Ma‘ālim al-tanzīl* by al-Baghawī Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 359, <sup>2</sup>662.

2. Al-Imām ‘Abdallāh b. al-Hādī

*Al-Jawhar al-shifāf al-multaqaṭ min maghāṣāt al-Kashshāf* Ambr. C. 148 (RSO VIII, 613).

3. Abū ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī (or Abū ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī) al-Isfarā’īnī

*Al-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh fi ‘l-Qur’ān* Ind. Off. 1176/80, Rāmpūr, Nadir A. in JASB NS XIII (1917) XCI, Cairo<sup>1</sup> VIII, 280.

## 4. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Tamīmī

*Tabshīr khawāṣṣ asrār al-Qurʾān* Sulaim. 187.

## 5. Abū Zayd ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Qurashī al-Shāfi‘ī Abu ‘l-Ghawth

*Jāmi‘ khawāṣṣ al-Qurʾān wal-dhakhīra al-mu‘adda li-nawā’ib al-zamān* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 508, 2147 (MS dated 1163), Teh. 11, 60, Mosul 157,109, Tunis Zayt. 111, 197,1623 (MS dated 1151).

## 984 | 6. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Biqā‘ī

*Risāla fī tafsīr āyatayn min sūrat al-Islām wa-āyatain min sūrat Yūnus* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 367, 2681.

## 7. Abū Bakr ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Kaysān

*Tafsīr al-aṣamm* Qilič ‘A. 53/8 (according to HKh 11, 354,3228 mentioned by al-Tha‘labī).

## 8. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Dimashqī

*Risālat al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh* Aligarh 93,6, printed in the appendix to *Tafsīr al-Jalālayn*, Delhi 1311, *Mulakhkhaṣ* As. Soc. Bengal 1720.

## 9. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Kūzikanānī (sic)

*Risāla fī amthāl al-Qurʾān*, with a commentary, *Rawḍat al-amthāl*, Persian lith. 1324.

## 10. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Nāṣiḥ

*Zubdat al-āthār wal-anwār (fī ‘l-tafsīr)* Qilič ‘A. 164.

## 11. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Muqri’ Abu ‘l-Abbās

*Wujūh al-Qurʾān*, glosses on the Qurʾān, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1229, vii.

## 12. Aḥmad b. Asad b. Ishāq

*Tafsīr sūrat Yūsuf* Bol. 71.

## 13. Aḥmad Khān Dāūd

*Taysīr al-bayān fī takhrīj āyāt al-Qurʾān*, Index, Br. Mus. 380, no. 836, Ind. Off. 1213, Bank. XVIII, 1485, Rāmpūr 1, 58.

## 14. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Khidr al-‘Umarī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Kāzarūnī Nūr al-Dīn nazīl Makka

*Al-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaqīm fī tabyīn al-Qurʾān al-karīm* or *Ṭawālī‘ al-anwār* HKh IV, 102,7747, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 54, as *Tafsīr* Qilič ‘A. 84.

## 15. Aḥmad Ṣāliḥ al-Makkī

*Shifā' al-qulūb bi-liqā' al-maḥbūb*, Qur'ān commentary ḤKh iv, 63,<sup>7618</sup> anon., Fez, Qar. 207.

## 16. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Ja'far b. Muḥammad al-Rāzī

Remarks on particular suras from the Qur'ān, Br. Mus. Suppl. 96, iii.

985

## 17. 'Alī b. Ḥusayn b. 'Urwa al-Ḥanbalī

*Al-Kawākib al-darārī fī tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-karīm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> i, 59.

## 18. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Abī 'Abdallāh Muḥammad al-Irbilī

*Al-Ḥirz al-Qudsī fī tafsīr āyat al-Kursī* Algiers 363.

## 19. 'Alī b. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Hamadhānī

1. *Risāla fī 'l-Qur'ān* Pet. AM Buch. 841.—2. *Kitāb al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh* ibid. 1080.

## 20. 'Alimallāh al-Hindī

*Risāla fī tafsīr qawlihi* sura 9,<sup>43</sup> Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 358, <sup>2</sup>661.

## 21. Abū Bakr b. 'Alī al-Ḥaddād

*Al-Tanzīl fī taḥqīq al-ta'wīl* Mosul 211,<sup>54</sup>.

## 22. Darwīsh al-Ḥalabī al-Būlawī

*Risāla fī tafsīr qawlihi* sura 13,<sup>77</sup>, Qawala i, 66.

## 23. Faṭḥ Muḥammad b. Ḥāfiẓ Muḥammad al-Sharīf b. Ilāhbakhsh

*Gharīb al-Qur'ān* Āsaf. i, 550,<sup>107</sup>, 294.

## 24. Abu 'l-Jihād

*Ta'wīl al-Qur'ān*, excerpts by Abū Manṣūr 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Hibatallāh b. Abi 'l-Ḥusayn al-Shāfi'ī in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1438.

## 25. Hibatallāh al-Ḥamawī

*Kitāb al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh* Selīm Āgā 1153.

## 26. Al-Ḥakīm al-Tamīmī

1. *Kashf al-sirr al-maṣūn wal-'ilm al-maknūn fī sharḥ khawāṣṣ al-Qur'ān*, ḤKh v, 208,<sup>10708</sup> no date provided, Br. Mus. Suppl. 826.—2. *Manāfi' khawāṣṣ al-Qur'ān*, ḤKh vi, 141,<sup>12988</sup>, Bodl. i, 156, *Mukhtaṣar* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 370.

- 986 | 27. Ḥamza b. Naṣr  
*Tafsīr*, IV, *Rubʿ Āṣaf*. I, 534,<sup>304</sup>.
28. Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-ʿIwādī al-Badrī  
*Isʿāf al-sāʿil wa-taʿassuf al-sālī* on sura 38,<sup>76</sup>, Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 32.
29. Al-Ḥasan al-Firʿamī al-Shāfiʿī  
*Al-Ghurra al-wāḍiḥa fī tafsīr al-Fātiḥa*, MS dated 870, Vat. v. 1464.
30. Abu ʿl-Ḥasan al-Jurayrī  
*Iʿrāb al-Qurʾān*, MS dated 893/1488, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1368.
31. Al-Ḥasan b. Shujāʿ b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Muqriʿ (al-Tūnī)  
 1. *al-Tibyān fī bayān al-Qurʾān* Pet. AM Buch. 164 Alexandria, Funūn mutan. 163,<sup>12</sup>.—  
 2. *al-Mufīd fī ʿilm al-tajwīd* Āṣaf. I, 298,<sup>56</sup>.
32. Al-Ḥusayn (ḤKh al-Ḥusaynī) b. Ibrāhīm al-Ghawwāṣ al-Sinjārī (ḤKh al-Sijazī) al-Manṣūrī Abū Manṣūr  
*ʿUyūn al-tafsīr bi-ḥadhf al-takārīr* ḤKh IV, 289,<sup>8481</sup> no date provided, Berl. Oct. 1467.
33. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Dāmaghānī  
 1. *al-Wujūh wal-naẓāʾir fī ʿl-Qurʾān al-karīm*, ḤKh IV, 83,<sup>7690</sup>, VI, 424,<sup>14178</sup> (no date provided), Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 66.—2. *al-Zawāʾid wal-naẓāʾir wa-fawāʾid al-baṣāʾir fī gharīb al-Qurʾān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 53.
34. Ḥusayn Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī  
*Nafāʾis al-majālis al-sulṭāniyya fī ḥaqāʾiq al-asrār al-qurʾāniyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 213.
35. Al-Khiḍr b. Muḥammad  
*Al-Rawḍa wal-ghadīr fī tafsīr āy al-aḥkām min tanzīl al-ḥakīm al-qadīr* Ambr. A. 18 (RSO, II, 17).
36. Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad Ḥammūda al-Mawṣilī  
*Al-Anwār al-lāʾiḥa fī tafsīr al-Fātiḥa* Mosul 210,<sup>50</sup>, 274,<sup>46</sup>, 6.
- 987 | 37. Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad al-Ghaznawī Abu ʿl-Faṭḥ  
*Tafsīr* Mashh. III, 16,<sup>44</sup>.
38. Maḥmūd al-Nisābūrī Kamāl al-Dīn  
*Risāla fī qawlihi taʿālā innahu wa-Sulaymāna* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 562, <sup>2</sup>1032,<sup>2</sup>.



39. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīm al-Ḥimṣī al-Ṣiddīqī b. ‘Atīq  
*Nukhabat al-adhhān fī mā waqa‘a min al-takārīr fī ‘l-Qur‘ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 64.
40. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Dimashqī al-Miṣrī  
*Tafsīr al-Miṣrī* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 41.
41. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Isfarā’inī al-‘Āmirī  
*Al-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 64.
42. Muḥammad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Majjāsī  
*Gharīb al-Qur‘ān*, in verse, Algiers 413.
43. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī b. al-Walīd al-Qurashī  
*Qawā‘id al-amān fī ma‘rifat jumal fawā‘id al-Qur‘ān* vol. 4 out of 8, Landb.–Br. 492  
(MS sixth cent.?).
44. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr b. Faraj al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī al-Qurṭubī Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Mukhtaṣar fī faḍā’il al-Qur‘ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 145.
45. Muḥammad b. Barakāt b. Hilāl b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Ṣūfī Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Al-Ījāz fī ma‘rifat mā fī ‘l-Qur‘ān min al-mansūkh wal-nāsikh* Selīm Āghā, Majm.  
809,3.
46. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Mu‘ayliqī (C. al-Mu‘īnī) Abū ‘l-Faḍā’il  
*Lawāmi‘ al-burhān wa-qawā‘i‘ al-bayān fī ma‘āni ‘l-Qur‘ān* Mosul 126,77 (MS dated  
850), Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 60.
47. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ṭabarī al-Nāṣihī al-Zāhid 988  
*Risāla fī anna ‘l-Qur‘ān ghayr makhḷūq* Berl. 443.
48. Muḥammad al-Ishbīlī al-Shāfi‘ī Abū ‘Abdallāh  
*Radd ma‘āni ‘l-āyāt al-mutashābihāt ilā ma‘āni ‘l-āyāt al-muḥkamāt* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 370,  
2677.
49. Muḥammad Riḍā b. ‘Abd al-Ḥusayn al-Nuṣayrī al-Ṭūsī  
*Kashf al-āyāt* Mosul 102,47.
50. Muḥammad Ṣadr al-Dīn  
*Asrār al-āyāt wa-anwār al-bulaghāt* Paris 1366.

51. Muḥammad b. Şafā' al-Ḥasanī

*Tafsīr āyat al-Kursī* Āşaf. I, 534,<sup>317</sup>.

52. Ibn Muḥammad Şālih b. Muḥammad Şādiq al-Warāmīnī al-Sa'īdī

*Al-Hadiyya al-Najafyya* (to be read thus), *tafsīr*, Mosul 233,<sup>13</sup>.

53. 'Umar b. Abī Bakr al-Yamanī

*Fakk al-azrār 'an 'unuq al-anwār wa-hatk al-asrār 'an ma'ādin al-asrār fī tafsīr ba'ḍ āyāt min kullī sūra min al-Qur'ān* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 57.

54. 'Umar b. Ḥamza b. Yūnus al-Şālihī al-Muqri'

*Tafsīr sūrat al-Ikhlāş* Cairo, Mukr. 11.

55. Abu 'l-Qāsim al-Riḍawī

*Lawāmī' al-tanzīl* with *Taqrīzāt al-mashāhūr*, written by his son 'Alī al-Ḥā'irī b. Abi 'l-Qāsim al-Riḍawī, Lahore 1898.

56. Al-Quzmawī al-Imām

*Tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, Fez, Qar. 200.

57. Rashīd al-Dīn al-Yazdī

*Kashf al-asrār fī 'l-tafsīr* Qiliç 'A. 172.

- 989 | 58. Selīm Efendi Tībīzāde Shaykh al-Islām

*Lamḥat al-jalāl fī tafsīr āyatayn fī 'l-radd 'alā ahl al-kufr wal-ḍalāl*, C. 1321.

59. Shahwar al-Hindī

*Tafsīr sūrat 108* Āşaf. I, 536.<sup>314</sup>.

60. Şafi al-Dīn al-Mawşili

*Nafā'is al-marjān bi-jam' qīşaş al-Qur'ān*, Medina, ZDMG 90, 105.

61. Şālih al-Nāzim

*Dalīl al-ḥayrān fī 'l-kashf 'an āyāt al-Qur'ān* Āşaf. I, 546,<sup>161</sup>.

62. 'Ubayd al-Ḍarīr

*Nuzhat al-nāzirīn fī tafsīr āyāt min kitāb rabb al-'ālamūn*, C. 1317.

63. Yāsīn b. Ḥamza b. Abī Shihāb al-Başrī

*Tafsīr sūrat al-Kawthar* Mosul 211,<sup>601</sup>.

## 8 Dogmatics and Polemics

1. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-Awsī al-Andalusī  
*Shu‘ab al-īmān* Dam. Um. 64,<sup>15</sup> Tunis, Zayt. IV, 429,<sup>2898</sup>.
2. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Islāmī  
*Al-Ḥusām al-mamdūd fi ‘l-radd ‘ala ‘l-Yahūd* Fez, Qar. 1608.
3. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Ḥājj Dastān Muṣṭafā  
*Al-Radd ‘ala ‘l-Naṣārā* Pet. AMK 930.
4. Abū Ishāq ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Ḥasan al-Kurdī al-Madanī  
*Bulghat al-masīr ilā tawḥīd Allāh al-kabīr* Mosul 149,<sup>2</sup>.
5. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Kurdī al-Baytūshī  
*Al-Mukaffirāt* in verse, with the commentary *al-Mubashshirāt*, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 545, <sup>2</sup>241,<sup>2</sup>.
- | 6. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Makkī b. Farrūkh b. ‘Abd al-Muḥsin al-Rūmī al-Ḥanafī 990  
*Kāsirat al-aṣnām fi ‘l-kalām* Rāmpūr II, 604,<sup>379</sup>.
7. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Najjār  
*Khulāṣat al-tawḥīd*, with the commentary *Fatḥ al-majīd* by Ibrāhīm al-Bājūrī (p. 741), Alex. Tawḥīd 26.
8. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān Nājim  
*Ṣafwat al-kalām*, with a Turkish translation by Muḥammad Nuzhat, Istanbul 1286.
9. ‘Abd al-Razzāq  
*Traité de la prédestination et du libre arbitre par le docteur Soufi A.*, traduction nouvelle revue et corrigée par St. Guyard, Paris 1875.
10. ‘Abd al-Salām al-Muhtadī, a converted Jew  
*Risālat al-hādīya*, against the Jews, ḤKh III, 456,<sup>6419</sup> no date provided, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 974,<sup>3</sup>.
- 10a. Aḥmad b. ‘Alawān al-Yamānī Ṣafī al-Dīn  
*Risālat al-tawḥīd al-a‘ẓam* Alexandria, Fawā’id 15.

## 11. Aḥmad al-Jawharī

*Al-Mabāḥith al-marḍiyya al-saniyya fī nazāhat al-anbiyāʾ* ‘an kull mā yanquṣu maqāmātihim al-‘aliyya al-zakiyya Alexandria, Tawḥīd 42,<sup>1</sup>.

## 12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Akhsikātī Awliyāzāde

*Matn matīn fī uṣūl al-dīn* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 791,<sup>2</sup>.

## 13. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Nabī al-Anṣārī al-Madanī

*Ikhtīṣār al-intiṣār li-imām al-Ḥaramayn bi-wārid al-kitāb wa-ṣaḥīḥ al-āthār* Alexandria, Tawḥīd 4.

## 14. Aḥmad al-Marzūqī Abu ‘l-Fawz al-Mālikī b. Muḥammad Ramaḍān al-Ḥusaynī, mudarris fi ‘l-Ḥarām al-Makkī, ca. 1281/1864

Sarkīs 1732. 1. *Aqīdat al-‘awāmm*, with commentaries: a. Self-commentary, *Tahṣīl nayl al-marām* in *Majmū‘a* C. 1277, 1298.—b. Muḥammad al-Nawawī, C. 1303.—c. with a paraphrase in Malay verse by Ḥamza b. Muḥammad al-Qaddāḥī, Singapore 1314.—2. *Ṭiṣmat al-anbiyāʾ*, *naẓm*, completed in 1258/1842, in *Majmū‘a*, C. 1277.—3. *Bulūgh al-marām li-bayān alfāẓ mawlid sayyid al-anām* by Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-Bukhārī al-Ḥarīrī, see p. 1000,<sup>42</sup>.

991 | 15. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Bakr al-Ṣābūnī al-Bukhārī Abu ‘l-Maḥamid  
*Aqāʾid al-Ṣābūnī* Selīm Āgā, Majm. 657,<sup>7</sup>.

## 16. ‘Alī b. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Shushtī al-Mālikī

*Al-Maqāṣid al-ḥamīda fī maʿrifat al-‘aqīda* Gotha 685.

## 16a. ‘Alī b. al-Bahā’ al-Ḥāsib

Religious ethics, no title, Berl. 1874 (MS ca. 1180/1668).

## 17. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad Jaybī al-Andalusī al-Tūnisī

*Al-Fawāʾid al-muʾniqa fī ‘l-farq bayn ahl al-sunna wal-zandaqa*, probably completing *al-Sihām al-muḥarriqa* by al-Kutāmī (p. 457,<sup>5</sup>) Algiers 946,<sup>6</sup>.

## 18. Bāyazīd al-Anṣārī

*Maqṣūd al-muʾminīn* Āṣaf. 1, 390,<sup>86</sup>.

## 19. Burhān al-Qurashī al-‘Abbāsī

*Tuḥfat al-mutakallimīn* Pet. AM Buch. 181/2, Manch. 91.

## 20. Sayyid Dāʾim Mandawī b. Karīmallāh al-Ḥusaynī

*Al-Idāfāt al-Aḥmadiyya fī sharḥ al-Ḥaqīqa al-Muḥammadiyya* Āṣaf. 1, 360,<sup>95</sup>.

- 20a. Faḍlallāh al-Astarābādhī  
*Risāla fī kalimat al-tawḥīd* Berl. 2457.
21. Abu 'l-Qāsim Hibatallāh b. Ḥasan b. al-Manṣūr al-Ṭabarī  
*Sharḥ uṣūl al-i'tiqād* Rāmpūr I, 305,<sup>178</sup>.
- 21a. Hilāl b. Muḥammad b. Naṣr al-Maqdisī  
*Lawāzīm al-islām wal-īmān* Berl. 3069.
22. Ibn al-Ḥajjāj  
*Urjūza fī 'l-tawḥīd*, with a commentary by 'Umar b. Muḥammad b. Khālil Fez, Qar. 1603.
23. Al-Ḥalabī  
*Al-Irshād fī 'l-radd 'alā ahl al-ilḥād* Gotha 808,<sup>1</sup>.
- | 23a. Ḥasan b. Ḥamza b. Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī al-Ṣūfī al-Balāsī 992  
*Farā'id al-fawā'id fī qawā'id al-'aqā'id al-'Alawiyya*, Zaydī, Berl. 1869 (ms dated 845/1441).
24. Abu 'l-Ḥasan al-Raffā' al-Mutakallim  
*Al-Wāq'āt fī 'ilm al-kalām* Selīm Āgā 668.
- 24a. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Khalaf b. Ḥamdān, fifth century?  
*Mujizāt al-anbiyā'* ḤKh v 152,<sup>10504</sup> no date provided, Berl. 2553.
25. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Muṭayr Burhān al-Dīn  
*Al-Irshād ila 'l-i'tiqād*, a commentary on his *Urjūza*, Berl. 1873.
26. Abū Ishāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd b. Badr b. 'Isā al-Ḥalabī al-Dimashqī  
*Kitāb al-'aẓama* Algiers 1322,<sup>4</sup>.
27. Abū 'Imrān al-Jurādī  
*Aqida* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1559,<sup>5</sup>.
28. Abū Ishāq al-Tūnisī  
*Muqaddima fī 'l-īmān wal-islām* Gotha 734 = *Risālat al-'aqā'id* (Sufi) Berl. 1879, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1245, ii.

29. Abū Ibrāhīm Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad al-Tamīmī  
*Al-Rasāʾil al-dāmiḡha lil-fāsiq fi 'l-radd ʿala 'l-Nuṣayriyya* Sbath 737.
30. Al-Ḥājj ʿIwāḍ b. al-Ḥājj Sālim  
*Risāla li-Ḥifẓ al-īmān* Selīm Āgā 1271,5.
31. Abu 'l-Maʿālī al-Haddād al-Jilī  
*Al-Risāla al-jihādīyya* Heid. A 370,13 = *Risālat al-madīna al-insāniyya* Berl. 1907.
- 31a. Al-Maqarr al-Muḥibbī  
*Khamsat rasāʾil*, on theology, Berl. 2269.
32. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAlī al-Ḥawḍī  
*Wāsiṭat al-sulūk, urjūza* on the nature of God, Algiers 899.
- 993 | 33. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Razzāq  
*Masālik al-īmān* Āsaf. III, 266,948.
34. Muḥammad al-Adhamī  
*Al-Tadhkīr bil-marjīʿ wal-maṣīr*, C. 1349.
35. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Maqqarī al-Tilimsānī  
A theological work in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1561,7.
36. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sāʾih  
*Al-Zahr al-fāʾih min wasf man tanazzaha ʿani 'l-dhunūb wal-qabāʾih* Paris 1324.
37. Muḥammad b. Bilāl al-Ḥanafī  
A work on dogmatics for the Daftardār bi-diyār al-ʿArab wal-ʿAjam, Gotha 1240  
(dated 957); two other *Risālas*, HKh III, 371,5998, 423,6247 no dates provided.
38. Muḥammad al-Dilāshī  
*Faṭḥ al-salām bi-sharḥ Khulāṣat al-kalām fi ʿilm al-kalām*, C. 1317.
39. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-ʿĀmirī al-Ghazzī Jamāl al-Dīn  
*Al-Nasama al-mubashshira bi-maʿrifat al-khiṣāl al-mukaffira lil-dhunūb al-mutaqad-  
dima wal-mutaʾakhhira* Cairo<sup>2</sup> I, 157.
40. Abū Muḥammad al-ʿIrāqī  
*Al-Firaq al-Islāmiyya* Sulaim. 791.

41. Muḥammad 'Iṣmatallāh Maḥmūd al-Bukhārī  
*Sharḥ Mabāḥith 'adhāb al-qabr (min al-'aqā'id)* Pet. AM Buch. 587/8.
42. Muḥammad al-Mahdawī  
*Al-'Aqida al-murshida*, with a commentary by 'Umar b. Abī Bakr al-Maghrāwī al-Sabtī al-Hintātī and Muḥammad b. 'Abbād in Tunis, Zayt. 111, 93, 1447.
43. Muḥammad al-Miskīn al-Janbīhī  
*Muthbat al-'aql wal-dīn fi 'l-radd 'ala 'l-sufahā' wal-mubashshirīn* (i.e. the missionaries), C. n.d. 254 pp, with as an appendix on pp 254/6 a poem, *al-Su'āl al-'ajīb fi 'l-radd 'alā ahl al-ṣalīb*, Ḥālīṣ 5066 (Ritter).
- | 44. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamdān al-Ḥanbalī 994  
*Aqida*, abstract by Muḥammad al-Balabān al-Khazrajī al-Ḥanbalī, d. 1083/1663 Gotha 77, 1, Berl. 2051 (see p. 448, 5).
45. Abu 'l-Faḍl Muḥammad al-Shāfi'ī  
*Tuḥfat al-'ibād bi-mā yajibū min al-i'tiqād*, with a commentary by Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj Muḥammad al-Dayrī al-Shāfi'ī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 516, <sup>2</sup>997.
46. Muḥammad Ṭāhir al-Bukhārī  
*Maṣābiḥ i'ādat al-ma'dūm* Pesh. 796, 8.
47. Muḥammad Ya'qūb Abū Yūsuf al-Sinānī  
*Tahdhīb al-kalām* Āṣaf. 11, 1296, 383.
48. Muḥammad b. Ziyād al-Waḍḍāhī  
*Faṭḥ al-raḥmān fi mā yaḥṣil bihi 'l-islām wal-īmān*, completed by Aḥmad b. 'Umar b. Zayn Muḥammad al-'Alawī b. Sumayt Bā'alawī, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 545, <sup>2</sup>241, 3.
49. Mūsā b. Mantasha b. Khalīl al-Sinūbī  
*Al-Maṭālib al-ilāhiyya al-ma'mūla fi 'l-'aqā'id* Berl. 1872.
50. Al-Musaddid al-Samarqandī Abu 'l-Ma'ānī al-Khālidi Shams al-Dīn  
*Risāla fi kalimat al-shahāda* Pet. AM Buch. 896 = *Tahqīq Kitāb al-shahāda* Berl. 2458.
51. Abu 'l-Faṭḥ Muẓaffar b. Aḥmad b. Abī Mas'ūd al-Ḥanafī  
*Al-Uṣūl wal-ajwiba fi 'l-'aqā'id* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 522, <sup>2</sup>1148, 5.

52. ‘Umar al-Khalifī al-Fārūqī  
*Al-Risāla al-wajīza wal-juz’iyya fī bayān al-farq bayna ‘l-Ash’ariyya wal-Māturīdiyya*  
 Vat. v. 1422,<sup>1</sup>.
53. ‘Uthmān b. ‘Īsā al-Ṣiddīqī  
*‘Aqā’id saniyya* Pesh. 878b.
54. Abu ‘l-Ḥusayn Sa’dallāh b. ‘Abdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Rāwandī  
*Al-Kharā’ij wal-Jarā’ih fī mu’jizāt Allāh* MS dated 1150/1737, Berl. 2619.
- 995 | 55. Sa’īd b. Mūsā al-Ḥalabī  
*‘Alam al-hudā fī uṣūl al-dīn* ḤKh iv, 8285, Berl. 1875.
56. Sayf al-Ḥaqq Abu ‘l-Mu’in Abū Safī (?)  
*‘Aqā’id* Bol. 246,<sup>2</sup>.
57. Ibn Sālim  
*As’ila wa-ajwiba* Fez, Qar. 1593.
58. Shams al-Dīn al-Burullusī  
*Al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya*, dogmatics, MS dated 885, Istanbul, Univ., R. 3183, ZS III, 252.
59. Tājaddīn Abū Bakr al-Qārī’  
 1. *al-‘Aqida al-farida lil-firqa al-nājiyya al-sa’ida* Gotha 689, commentary see II, <sup>1</sup>322,  
 17, 2.—2. A voluminous, untitled theological work Brill–H. <sup>2</sup>1054 (author Tāj al-Dīn  
 Abū Bakr ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abdallāh?).
60. ‘Imād al-Dīn Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥasan b. Mūsā al-Qurashī, a Zaydī  
*Minhāj al-tahqīq wa-maḥāsīn al-talfīq fī uṣūl al-dīn* Berl. 1870 (MS dated 854), Ambr.  
 N. F. D. 539, F. 30, 47, Vat. v. 985.
61. Yaḥyā b. Manṣūr b. al-‘Afīf b. Muḥammad b. Mufaḍḍal al-Yamanī  
*Al-Kāshifa li-ma’āni ‘l-jumal wal-uṣūl* Landb.–Br. 605.
62. Abū Yaḥyā Zakariyyā’ al-Sharīf al-Idrīsī  
*Kifāyat al-ṭālib (fī ‘ilm al-kalām)* Fez, Qar. 1604.



## 9 Mysticism and Edifying Works

1. ‘Abd al-Ḥāfiẓ al-Ḥabūrī (based on al-Suyūṭī)

*Al-Zād al-ukhrawī* excerpts Vat. v. 1146,3.

2. ‘Abd al-Khālīq b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Miṣrī al-Khazraǧī

1. *Talkhīṣ al-‘awīṣ li-nayl al-takhṣīṣ*, a guide for the acquisition of supernatural spiritual powers, Paris 1360,1.—2. *Risāla fī kayfiyyat istikhrāj al-ḥurūf al-ṭabī‘iyya wal-Hindīyya wa-aqlām al-ḥukamā’ al-sab’a* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 4.

- 2a. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Bārī’ al-Ahdal al-Yamanī

*Al-Kunūz al-makhfiyya ‘ala ‘ala ḥtimālāt al-adilla al-lafẓiyya*, Alexandria, Fun. mut. 123,3.

996

3. ‘Abdallāh al-Balyānī (?)

*Risāla fī ‘l-taṣawwuf* Alex. Taṣ. 43,4.

4. ‘Abdallāh b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḥasan al-Kurdī al-Shahrazūrī

1. *al-Maslak al-mukhtār fī ma‘rifat al-ṣādir al-awwal wa-iḥdāth al-‘ālam bil-ikhtiyār*, on the communication of ideas between Ibn al-‘Arabī and Ṣadr al-Dīn al-Qūnawī, Rāmpūr 1, 365,305.—2. *Mashra‘ al-wurūd ilā maṭla‘ al-jūd* ibid. 308.—3. *Maṭla‘ al-jūd* ibid. 309.

5. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abdallāh al-Rifawī al-Azhari

*Maṭla‘* on Sufism with a commentary by Muḥammad (Aḥmad) b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Ba‘liyawī (?) Algiers 930/1.

- 5a. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Madanī

*Minhāj al-‘arifīn* Berl. 3064.

6. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alawī b. ‘Abdallāh al-‘Aṭṭās Bū ‘Alawī

Sarkīs 1295. 1. *al-Burūq al-lāmi‘a* with a Hindustani translation and preface by Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Hādī, Bombay 1309.—2. *Sabīl al-muhtadīn*, prayers of the ‘Alawī Shaykhs in Hadramaut, in the margin of *‘Ālam al-Nibrās*, Bombay 1316.—3. *Zuhūr al-ḥaqā‘iq fī bayān al-ṭarā‘iq*, ibid. 1304, 1312.—4. *al-Durra al-bahiyya fī ‘l-akhlāq al-marḍiyya*, *naẓm*, Būlāq 1313.—5. *al-Naṣīḥa al-iḥsāniyya*, a long *qaṣīda*, C. 1910.

7. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Ghāzī b. al-‘Arbīb Abu ‘l-Baraka Abu ‘l-Ghāzī

*Ḥizb al-asrār al-rabbāniyya* Rabat 459, vi.

## 8. ‘Abdallāh al-Habaṭī

*Manẓūma fī tarjamat al-Habaṭī* by his son Sayyidī Muḥammad Fez, Qar. 1519. *Suʿāl arsalahu baʿḍ al-ikhwān li-sayyidī ‘Abdallāh al-Habaṭī* ibid. 1453.

## 9. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Riḍā al-Ḥusaynī

1. *al-Tahānī wal-ṭarāʾif* Faiz. 57.—2. An untitled paraenetic work, Vat. v. 1246, cf. Berl. 4028.

997

## | 10. ‘Abdallāh Nāṣir al-Dīn b. al-Maylaq al-Shāfiʿī al-Shādhilī

*Mawārid dhawī ‘l-ikhtisās ilā maqāsid sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ* Gotha 5, 2 (HKh VI, 230<sup>o</sup>, 13535, attributed to ‘Allāma al-Qūnawī).

## 11. ‘Abdallāh Saʿd

*Ḥayāt al-qulūb fī ḥubb aḥbāb ‘allām al-ghuyūb* Vat. v. 1111<sub>1</sub>.

## 12. Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Salawī

*Malābis al-anwār wa-maẓāhir al-asrār* Fez, Qar. 1521.

## 13. Ḥāfiẓ ‘Abdallāh al-Shiblī

*Al-Tahajjud* Dam. ‘Um. 67<sup>o</sup>, 103.

## 13a. ‘Abdallāh b. Yūsuf al-Khaṭīb al-Babāʾī al-Mālīkī

*Ṭālī‘ al-saʿd wa-iqbāl al-saʿāda li-ṭālib al-ḥusnā wa-ziyāda*, autograph dated 1139, Alexandria, Fawāʾid 12.

## 14. ‘Abd al-Malik b. Abi ‘l-Munā al-Bābī al-Ḥalabī Taqī al-Dīn, khaṭīb al-Jāmi‘ al-kabīr al-Umawī bi-Ḥalab al-shahīr bil-Shaykh al-Ḍarīr

*Nuzhat al-nāẓirīn fī ‘l-akḥbār wal-āthār al-marwīyya ‘ani ‘l-anbiyā’ wal-ṣāliḥīn*, an imitation of al-Ghazzālī’s *Iḥyā’*, Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 49, print. C. 1308 (HKh VI, 336<sup>o</sup>, 13741 says that the author is ‘Abd al-‘Azīz and provides no date).

## 14a. ‘Abd al-Mun‘im b. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Suyūṭī al-Dībī al-Shāfiʿī

*Faḍāʾil laylat al-niṣf min Shaʿbān*, Alexandria, Mawāʾiẓ 29.

## 15. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. al-Junayd b. Aḥmad b. Mūsā al-Musharri‘ al-Ṣūfi

1. *al-Futūḥ fī baʿḍ kashf sirr al-ḥurūf fī ‘l-maʿna ‘l-mamdūḥ* Ambr. B 75, vii.—2. *al-Taʿarruf fī ḥaqīqat al-taṣawwuf* ibid. xiv.

## 15a. Abd al-Qāhir b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Ḥasan b. ‘Alī b. Rasūl al-Gḥassānī al-Ḥanafī

*Al-Mukhtār min Maṭālī‘ al-anwār wa-manāqib al-akhyār*, Alexandria, Mawāʾiẓ 42.

16. 'Abd al-Raḥīm b. Ismā'īl al-Amāsī 'Ākifzāde 998  
*Al-Muhimmāt al-Şūfiyya* Vienna 1927.
17. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Sakhāwī  
*Ḥizb al-targhib fī faḍl al-şalāt 'ala 'l-ḥabīb* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 287.
18. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Abi 'l-Ḥasan b. 'Abdallāh b. Ḥubāb al-Tamīmī  
*Kitāb al-rūḥ* Landb.–Br. 574.
19. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥalabī  
*Iḫḥār al-makhtūm 'ani 'l-sirr al-maktūm* Berl. Oct. 2612.
20. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Lajā'ī  
 1. *Ta'tīf fī 'l-taşawwuf* Fez, Qar 1451.—2. *Quṭb al-'arīfīn* ibid. 1525.
21. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Şaqalī 'Imād al-Dīn  
 1. *al-Anwār fī 'ilm al-asrār wa-maqāmāt al-abrār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 269.—2. *al-Dalāla 'ala 'llāh wa-ādāb al-du'ā' ilayhi wa-ma'ānī awliyā'ihī* ibid. 297.
22. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn al-Nisābūrī  
*Risāla fī 'l-taşawwuf* Rabat 496, iv.
23. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad b. 'Imād al-Dīn al-'Imādī  
*Al-Mustaṭā' min al-zād li-afqar al-'ibād Ibn 'Imād* Mosul 240,<sup>232</sup>.
24. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Sulaymān b. Yaḥyā b. 'Umar b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥusaynī  
*Masālik al-abrār* Āşaf. III, 264,<sup>912</sup>.
25. 'Abd al-Salām al-Asmar al-Quṭb al-rabbānī (= 1 787, 21?)  
*Al-Waşıyya al-kubrā* or *Naşihat al-murīdīn* C. n.d. (Alex. Taş. 51).
26. 'Abd al-Waḥḥāb b. al-Ḥusayn al-Tamīmī al-Qaysī  
*Tuḥfat al-murīdīn wa-raqibat al-sālikīn* Tunis, Zayt. III, 114,<sup>1488</sup>.
27. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Barr al-Dimiyā'ī 999  
*Al-Jawhar al-naḍīd fī ma'rifat ikhrāj al-ḍamīr* Paris 2733, Berl. 4205 (anonymous).
28. Aḥmad b. 'Abd al-Laṭīf al-Sharjī al-Ḥanafī Shihāb al-Dīn  
 1. *al-Fawā'id wal-şalawāt wal-'awā'id* Selīm Āġā 542.—2. *al-Ṭarīq al-wāḍiḥa ilā asrār al-Fātiḥa* Br. Mus. Suppl. 827, i.

29. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Mu‘īn al-Shabrīsī al-Wāsiṭī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Tadhkirat al-muqatafīn āthār uli ‘l-ṣafā’ wa-tabṣirat al-muqtadīn bi-ṭarīq Tāj al-‘arīfīn Abi ‘l-Wafā’* (M. d. 501/1107) MS dated 878, Paris 2036.
30. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Qādir, twelfth century  
 1. *al-Dīwān al-lāmi‘ bayna kitābay Nuzhat al-nāzīr wa-Shawāriq al-anwār wa-ṭawālī‘ al-asrār* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 421.—2. *‘Iqd jawāhir al-ma‘ānī fī manāqib al-shaykh ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jilānī* ibid. 2.—3. *Naẓm rijāl Ṭabaqāt al-Sha‘rānī* ibid. 3.—4. *Rasā’il wa-mukātabāt* ibid. 4.
31. Aḥmad al-Aḥadī al-Hindī al-Qādirī (sic)  
*Jāmi‘ al-asrār wa-lāmi‘ al-anwār* Alexandria, Taṣ. 13.
32. Aḥmad al-Anṣārī  
*Al-Kanz al-asnā* Dam. ‘Um. 66,<sub>70</sub>.
33. Aḥmad al-Darwīrī (?)  
*Tuḥfat al-ustādh fī ādāb al-ṭarīqa*, MS dated 1271, Āṣaf. I, 362,<sub>161</sub>.
- 33a. Aḥmad al-Jizī, based on al-Sha‘rānī  
 A Sufi work Berl. 3062.
34. Aḥmad al-Ḥafī  
 1. *Ta’sīs al-binyān wa-tayaqquẓ al-ghaflān fī ‘l-radd ‘alā man ḥarrama ‘l-dukhān*, MS dated 1099, Gotha 2098/9.—2. *Mujālasat al-ikhwān wa-muṣāḥabat al-khullān fī mufākharat al-qahwa wal-dukhān* in rhymed prose and verse, MS dated 1099, ibid. 2777.
- 1000 | 35. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Muḥaddith al-Shāfi‘ī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Maḥāsin al-majālis wa-jalwat al-‘arā’is*, MS dated 877/1472, Alex. Taṣawwuf 36,<sub>5</sub>.
- 35a. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Naḥḥās Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Bayān al-maghnām fī ‘l-wird al-a‘ẓam* HKh II 79,<sub>1994</sub> no date provided, Alexandria, Fawā'id 5.
36. Aḥmad al-Ilāhī al-‘Atṭārī al-Nīsābūrī  
 1. *Kāshifat al-asrār fī ma‘rifat ḥaqīqat sirr al-wujūd bi-ilhām al-mu‘allim al-wadūd* Alex. Taṣawwuf 34, 3.—2. *Sirr al-faqīr* ibid. 4.—3. *Mu‘nis al-qalb ila ‘llāh* ibid. 5.

37. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Malik al-Ash‘arī al-Tabrīzī Abi ‘l-Khalīl Abu ‘l-Maḥāmid

*Sirāj al-qulūb* ḤKh III, 588,<sup>7080</sup> no date provided, Gotha 915,<sup>3</sup> Vienna 1916,<sup>7</sup>, Pet AMK 934, Alexandria, Fun. mutan. 98,<sup>2</sup>.

38. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Ayyād al-Shāfi‘ī muḥibb al-sāda al-Shādhiliyya

1. *al-Mafākhīr al-‘aliyya fi ‘l-ma‘āthir al-Shādhiliyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 354, lith. C. 1273 or 1293 (Sarkīs 195) or *al-Mawārid al-jaliyya fi manāqib Abi ‘l-Ḥasan al-Shādhilī wa-ṭarīq al-Shādhiliyya* Alexandria, Ta‘r. 136, MS dated 1200.—2. *al-Adhkār al-‘aliyya wal-asrār al-Shādhiliyya* Alexandria, Fawā‘id 22.

39. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamagdushī

A collection of prayers, Rabat 105.

40. Aḥmad b. Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn Shams al-Dīn

*Al-Ilhāmāt al-rabbāniyya fi ‘l-khuṭab al-sulṭāniyya* Sulaim. 390.

41. Aḥmad b. ‘Umar al-Assālī al-Ḥarīrī al-Shāfi‘ī al-Khalwatī

*Waṣāyā* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 585, <sup>2</sup>1094.

42. Aḥmad b. Qāsim al-Bukhārī al-Andalusī al-Ḥarīrī

*Mawlid al-nabī* in Nūḥ b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Qādirī, *Nafḥat al-‘anbar* C. 1320, p. 281/9, in *Madḥ al-nabī* C. 1289, fol. 1/25, in *Mawlid ashraf al-anām*, lith. Bombay 1291, in *Sharaf al-anām* 106, f. 1—20v, with a commentary, *Bulūgh al-marām li-bayān alfāz mawlid sayyid al-anām* by Abu ‘l-Fawz Aḥmad al-Marzūqī (see above p. 990,<sup>14</sup>), Būlāq 1286, C. 1291, 1299, as *Faṣl* 9 in *Kitāb fi ‘l-wa‘z wal-raqā‘iq al-Ṣūfiyya wal-mawā‘id al-ilāhiyya*, Būlāq 1292.

- | 43. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf al-Rashīdī

*Su‘āl ‘an dhāt mawlānā* Rabat 499, xii.

1001

44. Aḥmad b. Zayn al-Ḥabashī

*Al-Risāla al-Zayniyya* in connection with al-Ghazzālī, in Bugi, with the commentary *al-Durra al-muḍīra*, by ‘Abd al-Ḥafīz b. Muḥammad al-Shāfi‘ī al-Mutanāshī, Singapore 1311.

45. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Ḥasan, before 920/1514

*Risāla fi ‘l-‘ilm al-ladunī*, addressed to al-Najībī ḤKh III, 420,<sup>6236</sup> no date provided, Gotha 917, Leid. 2279.

46. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Khālīd b. 'Abd al-Qādir b. Muḥammad al-Barqī al-Kūfī  
*Ādāb al-naḥs* Aligarh 115,2.
47. 'Alī b. Aḥmad b. Sa'īd al-Būṣīrī  
1. *al-Tuḥfa al-saniyya al-mujarraba fi ayyām marma 'l-jamr 'ala 'l-'Aqaba* Rāmpūr 1, 179,89.—2. *Risāla fi mas'alat ramy al-jamr* entitled *al-Asinna al-murḥaḥa* ibid. 201,226.
48. Abū Ibrāhīm 'Alī al-Azharī, before 907/1501  
*Al-Zāhira al-muḍī'a fi samā' ṭuruq al-Shādhiliyya* Paris 1368.
49. 'Alī b. Dā'ūd al-Jishī al-shahīr bi-'Abbās  
*Al-Tuḥfa al-murāma fi sirat ahl al-karāma* Gotha 1228.
50. 'Alī b. al-Ḥabīb Ḥasan al-'Attās al-Bā'alawī  
1. *Khulāṣat al-magḥnam wa-bughyat al-muhtamm bism Allāh al-a'zam*, together with—2. *al-'Aṭiyya al-hanī'a wal-waṣiyya al-marḍiyya*, in the margin of Zaynī Daḥlān's *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn*, C. 1298 (Sarkīs 1339).
51. 'Alī al-Ḥalabī  
*Bughyat dhawi 'l-aḥlām bi-akḥbār man farraja kurbahu bi-ru'yat al-Muṣṭafā fi 'l-manām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 36.
52. 'Alī b. Ḥasīb al-Miṣrī  
*Sharḥ Kitāb al-sulūk* Rāmpūr 1, 349,197.
- 1002 | 53. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Mutaṣawwif al-Baghdādī  
*Al-Rawḍ wal-ḥadā'iq fi tahdhīb sirat al-khalā'iq* in 3 volumes, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 207.
54. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Marrākushī  
A treatise on *walīs*, Algiers 941,1.
55. 'Alī b. Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-Hawwārī (= 358, 2a?)  
*Manāqib Abi 'l-'Abbās al-Sabtī* (Aḥmad b. Ja'far) Paris 2037, Algiers 1713,1.
56. 'Alī b. 'Umar al-Mihī al-Shāfi'ī al-Aḥmadī Nūr al-Dīn  
*Al-Qawl al-abraq fi ḥall ba'd mā ṣa'iba min ṭarīqat al-Azraq* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 25.
57. 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Salafkawī  
*Zubdat al-ṣalawāt wa-'umdat al-taslimāt* Paris 1211, Qilič 'A. 202.

58. ʿĀqil b. ʿUmar al-ʿAlawī al-Makkī

1. *Kitāb al-mujāhadāt* Rāmpūr 1, 361,272.—2. *al-Kitāb al-murādī* ibid. 273/4.

59. Bahāʾ al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Shaʿmī

*Sayf Allāh al-qawī* or *Kanz al-abrār*, a collection of prayers, Calcutta 1314, with a Malay interlinear translation by Ḥājj ʿAbd al-Ḥalīf b. Muḥammad Nūr al-Dīn, Singapore 1900.

60. Bābak al-Ḥaḍramī al-Yamanī

*Zunbīl (fī adab ahl al-ṭarīq)* Gotha 910.

61. Abū Bakr al-Marwarrūdhi

*Kitāb al-waraʿ* Dam. ʿUm. 68,129.

62. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Khurāsānī al-Khawāfī al-Barābādī

*Kitāb naṣāʾih wa-taṣawwuf* Mosul 72,28.

63. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī

*Faṭḥ al-raḥmān fī dhikr ṣilat al-raḥīm wal-awṭān* Paris 666,6.

| 64. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Khawānī Zayn al-Dīn

*Ādāb al-dhikr* Gotha 773.

1003

65. Al-Shaykh ʿĀlebī b. al-Shaykh Fakhr al-Dīn

*Al-Asrār al-Muḥammadiyya fī ʿl-awḍāʿ al-sharʿiyya* Alexandria, Fawāʿid 3.

66. Jalāl al-Dīn

*Qurrat al-baṣīra*, MS dated 829, Alexandria, Taṣ. 34,6.

67. Hāshim b. Yaḥyā al-Hishāmī

*Ighāthat al-lahfān fī makāyid al-shayṭān* Āṣaf. 1, 666,345.

68. Himmat al-Ḥājj al-Naqshbandī

*Imdād al-wāʿiẓīn* Qawala 1, 218.

69. Ḥasan b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Abī Ṭālib b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Anṣārī al-Khazrajī

*Aḥzāb al-sāda al-Shādhilīyya* Cairo, Makr. 2.

70. Ḥasan b. Ḥamza b. Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī al-Balāsī  
*Tuhfat al-aḥrār fī bayān kashf al-asrār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 276.
71. Ḥasan b. Ḥusayn al-Miṣrī al-Ḥanafī al-Qādirī  
*Minnat al-wahhāb fī maʿrifat tawārīkh wilādat al-arbaʿa al-aʿimma wal-arbaʿa al-aqtāb* (ʿAbd al-Qādir al-Jilānī, Aḥmad al-Rifāʿī, Aḥmad al-Badawī, Ibrāhīm al-Dasūqī) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 373.
72. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Kastallānī  
*Anīs al-waḥda wa-jalīs al-khabwa fī l-muḥāḍarāt* Selīm Āgā 896.
- 72a. Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥasan b. Rashīq al-ʿAskarī  
*Al-Naṣāʾih al-mawjūda fī bayān al-shīyam al-maḥmūda*, Alexandria, Mawāʿiz 49.
73. Ḥasan b. Yaḥyā Saylān  
*Ḍiyyaʾ man rāma l-wuṣūl* Ambr. B. 53, Br. Mus. Suppl. 270.
- 1004 | 74. Ḥusayn b. Ḥusayn al-Idkāwī  
*Silsilat al-Qādirīyya* Pet. AMK 934.
75. Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥusayn b. Ismāʿīl b. Zayd al-Ḥasanī al-Shajarī al-Jurjānī  
*Al-ʿItibār wa-salwat al-ʿarīfīn* Ambr. C. 46, ii (RSO VIII, 84).
- 75a. Ḥusayn b. Khālīd al-Ḥāzimī al-Ṣanʿānī  
*Qūt al-qulūb fī tawḥīd ʿallām al-ghuyūb*, Alexandria, Funūn mutan. 123,1.
76. Khayr al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Zāhid al-Naqshbandī  
*Majmaʿ al-sulūkayn* Āṣaf. I, 386,127.
77. Khalīl b. Muḥammad al-Aqfahsī  
*Ashʿār al-abrār fī l-adʿiya wal-adhkār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, 89.
78. Khalīlallāh b. Nūrallāh b. Muʿīn al-Dīn al-Yazdī  
*Risāla fī bayān al-maḥabba* Paris 1359,2.
79. Ibrāhīm Efendi al-Ḥaqqī al-Faqīrī  
1. *Jalāʾ al-qulūb li-tajalli l-maṭlūb* Berl. 928, 3290, Pet. AMK 928.—2. Small prayers, letters, and poems of Sufi content Berl. 3937,3.—3. *Ulfat al-anām bi-ḥusn al-niẓām*



Pet. AMK 922.—4. *Tadhkirat al-aḥbāb fī manāqib quṭb al-aqṭāb* (Ismāʿīl al-Talawī, d. 1146/1733) Alexandria Taṣawwuf 40,2.

80. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Qādirī

*Lisān al-bayān wa-manhal al-ʿirfān fī ʿl-islām wal-īmān wal-iḥsān* C. 1324 (Sarkīs 776).

81. ʿĪsā b. Muḥammad b. Qarājā b. Sulaymān b. Baraka b. Bārūq al-Suhrawardī (al-khirqā) al-Miṣrī (al-dīn wal-mawlid) al-Saljūkī (al-nasab)

*Muʿallim al-ṭarafayn bi-mā ḥawathu sādātuna ʿl-ulamāʾ min al-sharafayn* Gotha 845.

| 82. Ismāʿīl al-Nābulusī (= 476, 49a ?)

1005

1. *Sharḥ Risālat shaykh al-Islām*.—2. *Sharḥ Risālat al-Naqshbandiyya al-musammā Miftāḥ al-ʿayn*.—3. *Risālat talqīn al-qalb* Selīm. 627.

83. Maḥmūd al-Jzduwānī Kamāl al-Dīn

*Miftāḥ al-ṭalibīn* Āṣaf. I, 393,891.

84. Abu ʿl-Mawāhib al-Shudūlī

*Maʿarīf al-mawāhib* Fez, Qar. 1493.

85. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Shaykh al-mashāyikh al-Biṣṭāmī Qiwām al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Faḍl

*Asrār al-ḥaqīqa wa-mahbaṭ anwār al-qudsiyya* Vienna 1929,8.

86. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Qānī al-Nasafī

*Miʿyār al-adhkār* Pet. AM Buch. 960.

87. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm b. Ibrāhīm al-Naqshbandī

*Manār al-irāda li-sulūk ṭarīq al-sāda* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 47.

88. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Maʿarrī Shams al-Dīn

*Daqāʿiq al-ḥaqāʿiq fī asrār al-ḥaqāʿiq*, tales of saints, Tunis, Zayt. III, 267,1631.

89. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Marrākushī al-ʿAnbasī al-Ghumārī

*Al-Khulāṣa al-ṣāfiya al-mushira li-ṣifāt sādātina ʿl-Ṣūfiyya* Algiers 642,10.

90. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-ʿAbdalī al-Baḥrānī al-Shāfiʿī al-Rifāʿī

*Lubāb al-maʿānī fī akhbār al-quṭbayn al-ʿaẓīmayn al-Rifāʿī wal-Jilānī*, C. 1307, 1315 (Sarkīs 1299).

91. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Khaṭīb b. al-Wazīr al-Andalusī Ḥujjat al-muta’akkkhirīn

*Rawḍat al-ta’rīf bi-ḥubb al-sharīf* Selīm Āġā 495.

1006 | 92. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Tūnisī al-Shādhilī al-Wafā’ī al-Mālikī b. Abi ‘l-Mawāhib

*Risālat qawānīn ḥikam al-ishrāq ilā kulli ‘l-Ṣūfiyya fī jamī‘ al-āfāq* Leid. 2285.

93. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Sa‘īd al-Ḥaḍramī Abu ‘l-Khallāl, before 741/1340  
Ibn Khayr, *Fihrist* 294. *Rawḍat al-ḥaqā’iq li-aḥl al-taḥqīq wa-nuzhat ahl al-ināba wal-taṣdīq*, edifying traditions and tales of ascetics, Vat. v. Borg. 159,1

94. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. Maymūn al-Narsī Abu ‘l-Ghanā’im  
*Risāla fī qadā’ ḥawā’ij al-insān wa-mā jā’a fī ighāthat Abi Maḥfān* Rāmpūr I, 83,142.

95. Muḥammad al-Bulqīnī  
*Karāmāt al-aqṭāb al-arba’a* Dam. ‘Um. 68,150, Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 29.

96. Muḥammad Fakhr al-Dīn al-Yamanī  
*Waṣāyā li-waladihi Muḥammad* Qawala I, 270.

97. Muḥammad b. Ḥamza al-Suhrawardī, great-grandson of Shihāb al-Dīn (I, 781, 14 or 788, 22?)  
*Risāla fī ṭarīqat al-Ṣūfiyya* Paris 1156,6.

98. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. al-Muẓaffar  
*Minhāj al-abrār* Rāmpūr I, 119,401.

99. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad b. Yazd (ān jān) Abū Ja‘far al-Anbārī  
*Rawḍat al-murīdīn* ḤKh III, 511,6686 (no date provided), Berl. Oct. 3543,4, Paris 1369 (MS dated 980).

100. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Bannā’ al-Ḥijāzī al-Sharqāwī  
*Al-Wāridāt al-qalbiyya* Rāmpūr I, 370,355.

101. Muḥammad b. ‘Īsā al-Andalusī  
*Al-Sirr al-maktūm wal-kanz al-makhtūm* Paris 2692.

1007 | 102. Muḥammad b. Ismā‘īl b. al-Ḥasan b. Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ b. Abi ‘l-Sannār  
*Anīs al-munqaṭi‘īn ilā ‘ibādat rabb al-‘ālamīn* Rabat 492, i.

103. Abū Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Dashtī  
*Risālat fi 'l-nahy 'ani 'l-raqṣ wal-tawājjud wa-ḍarb al-dufūf wal-shabābāt wa-ghayr dhālik*, MS dated 1186, Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 18.
104. Muḥammad b. Maṣṣūr b. Muḥammad al-Maqdisī Shams al-Dīn  
*Al-Ghumma al-naḥsāniyya fī ma'rifat al-ṣūra al-insāniyya* Sbath 1313,2.
105. Muḥammad b. Maslama al-Wādī āshī Abū 'Abdallāh  
*Al-Durr al-naẓīm* Alexandria, Fawā'id 8.
106. Muḥammad b. Maṣ'ūd b. al-Ḥasan al-Manṣūrī  
*Nuḍār al-niẓār wa-bahār al-nuẓẓār (fi 'l-dawarān)* Pet. AM Buch. 1090.
107. Muḥammad b. Mubārak al-Tanūkhī al-Azraq al-Arbasī (of Laribes in Tunisia),  
 before 888/1483  
*Sharḥ al-Basmala*, Sufi, Paris 1344,3.
108. Muḥammad al-Mu'allim al-Maqdisī  
*Al-Tibr al-masbūk wa-'umdat al-sulūk* Dam. 'Um. 65,42.
109. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Makkūdī  
*Al-Irshād wal-tibyān fī radd mā ankarahu 'l-ru'asā' min ahl Tiṭwān* Brill-H.<sup>1</sup> 577,  
 1045,2.
110. Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Hārūn al-Baghdādī  
*Al-Ḥathth 'ala 'l-tijāra wal-ṣinā'a wal-a'māl wal-inkār 'alā man yadda'i 'l-tawakkul wa-tark al-a'māl* Berl. Oct. 1807.
111. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kisī  
*Kashf al-ghīṭa' li-Ikhwān al-ṣafā'* Āṣaf. 11, 1716,11,3.
112. Muḥammad al-Najīb al-Anṣārī  
*Lisān al-'Arab (fawā'id, ad'īya etc.)* Āṣaf. 11. 1162,107.
- | 113. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Sawī al-Shafūnī al-Shāfi'ī al-Khaṭīb  
*Bahjat al-anām fī faḍā'il wa-karāmāt al-shaykh Abī Bakr b. Qiwām* Alexandria,  
 Taṣawwuf 9.

114. Muḥammad b. ‘Umar al-Shādhilī al-Maghribī, before 918/1512  
*Ādāb al-murīd li-marātib al-mulūk li-muṭāla‘at li-naẓm al-sulūk*, together with an untitled *risāla*, Leid. 2277.
115. Muḥammad Sa‘dī b. Yūsuf al-Imām al-Sulṭānī al-Khalwatī  
*Wasīlat al-wuṣūl ilā ḥaḍrat al-rasūl (fi ‘l-ṣalāt ‘ala ‘l-Muṣṭafā ṣl‘m)* Alexandria, Fawā‘id 30.
116. Muḥammad b. Sa‘īd al-Salmāsī Shams al-Dīn (ninth century?)  
*Tuḥfat arbāb al-ta‘abbud fī sharḥi rumūz al-tashahhud* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 33.
117. Muḥammad Shubrawī al-Mālīkī b. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad Khalīfat al-Shaykh Muḥammad al-Banūfārī  
*Qurrat ‘ayn al-a‘yān bi-mā yajrī ‘ala ‘l-insān min muḥtada’ khalqihī ilā khurūjihī min ḥādhihi ‘l-dār immā ila ‘l-jinān aw ila ‘l-nūrān or al-‘Ayn al-fākhira fī aḥwāl al-dunyā wal-ākhirā* Algiers 862.
118. Muḥammad Ṣādiq b. Salīm al-‘Aṭṭār al-Sha’mī al-Dimashqī  
 A collection of prayers, Rabat 107.
119. Muḥammad b. ‘Ubaydallāh b. Muḥammad b. ‘Ubaydallāh b. Manṣūr al-Qaysī  
*Al-Ṣayyib al-hattān al-wākif bi-ghāyat al-iḥsān al-mushtamil ‘alā ad‘iya mukharraja min al-ḥadīth wal-Qur‘ān* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1393.1.
120. Muḥammad Abu ‘l-Wafā’ al-Rifā‘ī  
*Jilā’ al-qulūb* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 6.
121. Muḥammad al-Wā‘iz al-Ruhāwī  
*Munawwir al-qulūb*, MS dated 1103, Alex. Mawā‘iz 46.
- 1009 | 122. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-‘Ajjān  
*Al-Rawḍ al-nayyir fī ‘ilm al-ṭarīq*, Sufi poem in 36 sections with a commentary by Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafī, Paris 1364.
123. Muḥammad Zāfir b. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan b. Ḥamza al-Madanī  
 1. *al-Anwār al-Qudsiyya fī tanzīh ṭuruq al-qawm al-‘alīyya*, on the life and teachings of Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī al-Shādhilī, Cairo<sup>2</sup> 1, App. 38, print. Istanbul 1302.—2. *Mu‘jizāt khayr al-anām*, a poem, in *Majmū‘at muḥimmāt al-mutūn*, C. 1280, 1281, 1293.—3. *al-Nūr al-sāṭi’ wal-burhān al-qāṭi’*, Istanbul 1301 (Sarkīs 1255).

## 124. Muḥriz b. Khalaf

*Ḥirz al-aqsām*, Sufi poem, Berl. 3895, 3896,<sup>9</sup>, Copenhagen P. 46, Pet. Ros. 99,<sup>3</sup> (see p. 207.)

## 125. Muḥyi 'l-Dīn al-Fākihī al-Makkī

*Khulāṣat al-taḥsīn wal-wasīla 'alā 'aẓīm thawāb al-a'māl al-qalīla*, based on his *al-Wasīla fī faḍl al-taḥsīn wal-a'māl al-qalīla* Gotha 715.

## 126. Mūsā b. 'Alī al-Tilimsānī

A Sufi *qaṣīda* with the commentary *Rab'at al-tā'ifin wa-nahjat al-'āḳifin* by Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Ṣā'im b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tilimsānī al-Juzūlī, Paris 4601/3.

## 127. Muṣṭafā b. 'Alī al-Rankūtī

*Tasliyat al-ḥazin fī mawt al-banāt wal-banīn* Sbath 1240,<sup>1</sup>.

## 128. Muṣṭafā al-Ḥalabī al-Kindī

*Al-Ma'dīn al-asnā fī naẓm asmā' Allāh al-ḥusnā* Alexandria, Fawā'id 24,<sup>9</sup>.

## 129. Muṣṭafā Khujajān al-Nasīmī

*Al-Bahja* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 10.

## 130. Al-Muwaffaq b. al-Majd al-Khāṣṣī

*Al-Sahwa fī sharā'it al-khawwa* Bol. 250,<sup>1</sup>.

## 131. Muẓaffar b. Muḥammad al-Shīrāzī Ṣadr al-Dīn Abu 'l-Ma'ālī

*Mahmūzāt*, prayers, Paris 1998,<sup>1</sup>.

## | 132. Ibn Nājiḥ al-Qurṭubī

1010

1. *al-Gharib al-muntaqā min akhbār ahl al-tuqā* Fez, Qar. 1517.—2. *al-Jāmi' li-subul al-khayrāt fī 'l-dhikr wal-da'awāt* ibid. 1520.

## 133. Nāṣir al-Dīn b. al-Munayyir

*Maqāmāt sayyidī Abi 'l-Qāsim b. Maṣṣūr b. Yaḥyā al-Iskandarī al-Qabbārī* (d. 662/1264) *aw Tarjamat ḥayātih*, abstract by Aḥmad b. Ḥamza, 14th century, Alexandria, Ta'riḥ 131.

## 134. Ni'matallāh b. Ṭāhir al-Nahrawālī

*Ṣalāt Ṭāhiriyya* Pesh. 665.

135. Nūr al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shāfiʿ

*Rawḍ al-shaqāʾiq wa-jawhar al-daqaʾiq* Alex. Mawāʾiz 13.

- 135a. ʿUmar al-Maylānī al-Rawshānī

*Bayān al-asrār lil-ṭālibīn* Berl. 3060.

- 135b. Qāsim al-Qādirī al-Tuwayjirī

*Mirqāt al-murīdīn ilā ṭarīqat al-ʿarīfīn*, with the commentary *Ḥayāt arwāḥ al-murīdīn wa-imātat naḥṣ al-ʿāṣimīn*, Berl. 3063.

- 135c. Abū Saʿd b. al-Muthannā al-Astarābādī, before 593/1197

*Uns al-wājidīn* Alexandria, Funūn mutanawwiʿa 144<sub>4</sub>.

136. Sulaymān b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-ʿAbbāsī Abu ʿl-Rabīʿ

*Qabs al-iqtidāʾ ilā waḥq al-saʿāda wa-naḥm al-ihtidāʾ ilā sharaf al-siyāda (fi ʿl ḥurūf wal-asmāʾ)* Alexandria, Taṣawwuf 34<sub>2</sub>, Ḥurūf 17<sub>10</sub>.

137. Sulaymān b. Dāʿūd b. Abī Saʿīd al-Sabtī al-Siwārī Tāj al-Islām

*Bahjat al-amwār wa-nuzhat al-qulūb al-mirād*, Persian, translated and supplemented by himself in *Zahrat al-riyāḍ wa-nuzhat al-qulūb al-mirād* HKh III, 551<sub>6918</sub> no date provided, Paris 4599 (ms dated 1015), Algiers 896, Bol. III.

138. Sulaymān Efendī

*Miftāḥ al-falāḥ fi ʿl-waʿz li-ahl al-ṣalāḥ* Rāmpūr I 318, 366.

- 1011 | 139. Sulaymān b. Muḥammad al-Raḥqūqī (al-Barqūqī?)

*Tuhfat al-akhyār bi-takfīr al-awzār* or *Ḥadiyyat al-aḥbāb bi-mā fihi ʿl-najāt min al-ʿadhāb* Alexandria, Mawāʾiz 9.

140. Sulaymān Zuhdī al-Khālidi al-Makkī

*Majādat al-rasūl ʿalā uṣūl al-ṭarīqa al-Khālidiyya al-Ḍiyāʾiyya*, Istanbul 1298.

141. Sajāʿat Ḥusayn al-Mawlawī

*Ijbat al-masʿūl fi taḥqīq al-ḥulūl* Calc. Madr. 316<sub>3</sub>.

- 141a. Shaykh b. Muḥammad al-ʿAlawī al-Jafri collected in 1199/1785:

*Kanz al-barāhīn al-kasbiyya wal-asrār al-wahbiyya al-ghaybiyya li-sādāt mashāyikh al-ṭarīqa al-ʿAlawīyya al-Ḥusayniyya wal-Shuʿaybiyya* (see p. 471<sub>30</sub>) lith. C. 1281 (Sarkis 702).

142. Al-Sharaf al-Balāsī (see no. 70 ?)

*Risālat al-adhkār al-muwaṣṣila ila 'l-ḥaḍra, Nūr al-anwār* Paris 1395,7.

143. Sharaf b. Mu'ayyad al-Baghdādī Majd al-Dīn

*Tuḥfat al-barara fī ajwibat masā'il al-'ashara* ḤKh II, 224,256<sup>1</sup> no date provided, of which chapter 6 in Vienna 1892,3.

144. Sharaf al-Dīn b. al-Mujīb b. al-Qāsim al-Ḥimyarī

*Muwāzarat al-ikhwān wa-taṭyīb al-jawāriḥ min al-adrān* Rāmpūr I, 369,341.

145. Shihāb al-Dīn al-Maqdisī

*Iḥsān al-rafiq li-tālib al-ṭarīq* Fez, Qar. 1623.

- 145a. Ṣāliḥ b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad

*Kitāb al-baraka* Āṣaf. I 658,127.

146. Al-Ṣawma'ī

*Kitāb fī 'l-taṣawwuf* Fez, Qar. 1512.

147. Ṣiddīq b. Ma'rūf Riḍā' al-Dīn al-Qārīṣī

1. *Bahjat al-anwār wa-ḥaḍrat al-abrār fī faḍl lā illāha illa 'llāh aḍḍal al-adhkār* Paris 1140,12. —2. *al-Manhal al-'adhb al-rā'iḡ al-salsāl fī sharḥ anna 'llāh al-kabīr al-muta'al* ibid. 2. —3. *al-Tuḥfa al-shāfiya li-ahl al-qulūb al-ṣāfiya* Āṣaf. I, 362,86.

- | 147a. Taqī al-Dīn b. Abi 'l-Ṣafā' b. Abī Bakr b. Bahā' al-Dīn Dā'ud al-Ḥanbalī, early seventh century

1012

*Tuḥfat al-khullān wa-'umdat al-ikhwān* Alexandria, Mawā'iz 9.

148. Ṭāhir b. al-Ḥusayn al-Ḥabīb

*Maslak qarīb li-kulli sālik munīb* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 545, <sup>2</sup>241,4.

149. Al-Ṭayyib b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Muwaffaq al-Ḥasanī al-Dandānī

*Qaṣīdas*, in praise of the Prophet, Algiers 1863.

- 149a. Ṭālib b. Ḥasan al-Yūsufī wrote, in 1235/1820:

*Al-Nujūm al-zahriyya fī sharḥ al-Jawhara al-saniyya fī 'l-ishāra li-sulūk ṭarīq al-sāda al-Ṣūfiyya* Alex. Funūn mutanawwi'a 148,3.

150. Al-Ṭurtūshī al-Mhrwī (?)

*Nuzhat al-ikhwān al-mutaḥābbīn fi 'llāh* Gotha 909.

151. Walī b. Muḥammad al-Mar'ashī Qalandarzāde

*Nūr al-baṣā'ir li-dhawī 'l-fikr wal-naẓā'ir* Beirut 416,3.

151a. Walīallāh b. 'Abd al-Raḥīm

*Al-Qawl al-jamīl fī bayān sawā' al-sabīl* according to the teachings of the Naqshbandiyya, Gilāniyya and Chishtiyya, Berl. 3396.

152. Abū Warrām b. Abī Firās (?)

*Nuzhat al-nāẓir wa-tanbīh al-khāṭir* Āṣaf. 1, 666,24.

153. Yaḥyā b. 'Abd al-Ṣamad al-Anṣārī al-Bijā'ī

*Al-Ṣalāt al-muḥassina wal-ṣalāt al-muḥaṣṣina* Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1745,6.

154. Mawlānā Yūsuf

*Bayān al-asrār lil-ṭālibīn* ḤKh II, 77,1980 no date provided, Vienna 10,2, 1661,14, Leid. 2280/1.

155. Yūsuf al-Jalīlī b. al-Mollā 'Abd al-Jalīl

*Al-Intiṣār bil-awliyā' (wal-akhyār)* Mosul 142,21, Sbath 1233.

1013 | 156. Yūsuf al-Ṭālawī

*Aḥwāl al-jinān li-mā fihā min al-khayrāt wal-ḥisān* Leid. 2087.

157. Yūsuf b. Yaḥyā b. 'Īsā al-Shādhilī

*Manāqib Abi 'l-'Allān al-Sabtī* (d. 601/1204) Paris 2037,1, MS dated 1152.

158. Ibn Zuhayr

*Waṣāyā 'l-'ulamā' 'inda 'l-mawt* ḤKh VI, 444,14257 no date provided, Alexandria, Mawā'iz 50.

## 10 Philosophy and Politics

1. 'Abd al-Karīm b. Qāḍī 'Abdallāh

*Tadhkirat uli 'l-'albāb fī mā yajibū 'alā ḥaḍrat al-wazīr wa-lahu min jamīl al-ādāb* Rāmpūr I, 373,46.



2. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Uthmān b. Mūsā Masīḥizāde  
*Khilāfiyyāt al-ḥukamā’* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 498, <sup>2</sup>956.
  
3. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Kashshī Zayn al-Dīn
  1. *Muqaddima fi ‘l-manṭiq*, with a commentary by Fakhr al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Nbdī (to be read as al-Nabīhī ?, see <sup>1</sup>II, 209, iv, 5), Vat. v. 290,<sup>5</sup>.—
  2. *Ḥadā’iq al-ḥaqā’iq min al-manṭiq wal-ṭabī’i wal-ilāhī* ḤKh 111, 20,<sup>4431</sup> no date provided.
  
4. ‘Abd al-Razzāq ‘Alīm al-Dīn al-Ḥanafī  
*Al-Risāla al-nāfi’a al-hādīya ilā ṭarīq al-Muṭāla’a*, with a commentary by his son ‘Alīmallāh b. ‘Abd al-Razzāq al-Ḥanafī *Ta’līq al-Muṭāla’a*, written before al-Taftāzānī’s *Tahdhīb al-manṭiq*, Indian printing 1296, and behind Allāhdād’s *Fuṣūl al-ḥawāshī*, Delhi 1293 (Ellis, 83, 268).
  
5. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb Yasanjī (sic, to be read as Yasaqjī ?) Shaykh al-Islām  
*Khulāṣat al-bustān fi iṭā’at al-sultān*, printing of 1247, Mosul 127,<sup>103</sup>, as the *Risāla fi iṭā’at al-mulūk* Dam. ‘Um. 89,<sup>129</sup>.
  
6. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Dānī Abu ‘l-Ḥasan  
*Nubdha fi khalq al-rūḥ wal-naḥs wa-mā baynahumā* Berl. Oct. 1825,<sup>24</sup>.
  
- | 7. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Dīn al-Qrdīryawī (sic) 1014  
*Qawānīn al-salāṭīn wa-nawāmīs al-asāṭīn* Fez, Qar. 1352.
  
8. Aḥmad b. al-Maymūn al-Ṣaffī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Al-Tibr al-masbūk fi ṣīfat siyar al-mulūk* Br. Mus. Suppl. 746, Ambr. C. 126, ii (RSO VIII, 600).
  
9. Aḥmad Abū Nu‘aym al-Khādīmī  
*Al-Tuḥfa al-waladiyya fi ‘l-munāzara* Pet. AMK 925.
  
10. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Sanā’ Abū Bakr  
*Riyāḍat al-muta’allimīn* ḤKh 111, 522,<sup>4</sup> only Ibn al-Sanā’ with no date provided, Berl. Oct. 3196.
  
11. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm  
*Al-Uḥūd al-Yūnāniyya al-mustakhraja min rumūz Kitāb al-siyāsa li-Aflāṭūn*, instructions from Hadrian to his son, from the vizier to his son, and from the man on the street to his son, Paris 2416.

12. 'Alī b. Faḍlallāh b. Muḥammad al-Mar'ashī  
*Tuhfat al-aḥbāb fi 'l-mantiq*, MS dated 1102/1690, Beirut 416,<sup>12</sup>.
13. Al-Burhān b. Abī Dharr al-Ghifārī  
*Risāla fi ādāb al-muṭāla'a* Gotha 87,<sup>5</sup>.
14. Faḍl b. Shādhān b. al-Khalīl  
*Iḍāḥāt* Mashh. 1, 20,<sup>38</sup>.
15. Abu 'l-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad, after 879/1474  
*Rawḍ al-jinān*, philosophy, Br. Mus. Suppl. 728, Alexandria, Ḥikma 12 (which has Ibn Mollā Ḥasan al-Kāshifi).
16. Ḥusayn Efendī  
*Risāla fi 'l-munāẓara wal-ādāb*, with a commentary, Algiers 1433/4.
17. Al-Sayyid Abu 'l-Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Alī  
*Yatīmat al-dahr*, mirror for princes, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 149.
- 1015 | 18. Khalīl al-Mālikī Abū Murshid  
*Sharaf al-mawḍū' bi-bayān ma'na 'l-mawḍū'* (in *al-Risāla al-Shamsiyya*) Paris 2377,<sup>3</sup>.
- 18a. Ismā'īl b. Muṣṭafā b. Mas'ūd al-Kalanbawī  
1. *Miftāḥ bāb al-muwajjahāt fi taḥqīq ma'āni 'l-ḍarūra wal-wujūb wal-dawām wal-fi'l wal-quwwa wal-imkān wal-intinā'* Alexandria, Ḥikma 26.—2. *Hāshiya 'alā ḥāshiyat al-Lārī 'alā Hidāyat al-ḥikma* <sup>1</sup> 1 464.—3–8 See p. 302, 88 and n. 1.
19. Kuwayr b. Ibrāhīm  
*Risālat mirā' al-ḥikma fi 'ilm al-falsafa* Paris 2415.
20. Majd al-Dīn b. Abī Jarāda  
*Kitāb al-'ālim wal-muta'allim*, in the form of a conversation between the teacher, Abū Ḥanīfa, and his student Abū Mu'ṭī al-Balkhī, Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 1144,<sup>1</sup>.
21. Maḥmūd b. al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Urmawī  
*Rawḍat al-umarā' wa-dawkhāt al-wuzarā'* Top Kapu 2405,<sup>2</sup> (RSO, IV, 710).
22. Maḥmūd b. Ni'matallāh al-Bukhārī  
1. A treatise on logic, Ind. Off. 556,<sup>2</sup>, 559, Br. Mus. Suppl. 1208, viii.—2. *Ḥall al-Shamsiyya* Br. Mus. Suppl. 731.

- 22a. Maḥmūd al-Shā'ir al-Wānī  
*Risāla fī Ādāb al-baḥth* Alexandria, Ādāb 8.
23. Malikhāzāde al-Bustānī  
*Al-Ḥikma al-bāligha wa-sharḥuhā*, Istanbul 1292.
24. Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh al-Iskāfī al-Khaṭīb  
*Luṭf al-tadbīr* (*fī tadbīr al-r'āsa*, HKh v, 320,<sup>III41</sup> no date provided, *fī siyāsāt al-mulūk*)  
Top Kapu 2633 (RSO IV, 725).
25. Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Riḍawī  
*Risāla fī taḥqīq ḥaqīqat al-insān* Berl. Oct. 3159.
- | 26. Muḥammad Amīn Ṣadr al-Milla wal-Dīn (al-Afāḍil) 1016  
*Risālat jihat al-waḥda* Gotha 701, with glosses *al-Risāla al-'awniyya fī idāḥ al-hāshiya al-Ṣadriyya* by Qara Khalīl b. Aḥmad al-Tirawī, Qawala 11, 358, printings Istanbul 1258, 1288 (ibid. 11, 363).
27. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Faḍl b. al-Ṣabbāgh al-Miknāsī Abū 'Abdallāh  
A poem in the *kāmil* metre on metaphysics, with a commentary by Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Manjūz al-Fāsī, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 267, MS dated 984.
- 27a. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-'Āl al-Dayrī  
*Al-Ittiḍā' fī ḥusn al-'ushra wal-ṭibā'* Qawala 11 379.
28. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī al-Andalusī al-Balidī  
*Risālat al-maqūlāt*, on the categories of being, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 701, <sup>2</sup>486.
29. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Karīm al-Mawṣilī  
*Ḥusn al-sulūk fī siyāsāt al-mulūk* Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 38,<sup>156</sup>.
30. Muḥammad al-Nāṣihī  
*Sharḥ Salāmat al-qulūb fī 'l-manṭiq* Algiers 1407,<sup>5</sup>.
31. Muḥammad b. al-Nu'mān al-Madanī  
*Nahj al-sulūk fī siyāsāt al-mulūk*, Tunis, Zayt, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 38,<sup>153</sup>.
32. Muḥammad al-Tahūmī b. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Shāhbūn al-Lalmūtī al-Shafshawānī  
*Al-Miṣbāḥ al-wahhāj al-mughnī 'an sirāj al-ḍāj*, on politics, incomplete, Rabat 511,<sup>4</sup>.

33. Muḥammad Ṭāhir b. Shaykh Shāh Aḥmad al-Sha'mī  
*Risāla fi 'l-mantiq* Pet. AM Buch. 1020.
34. Muḥammad b. Wā'iz b. Walījān al-Mar'ashī  
 1. *Andalīb al-manẓara*, with a commentary, metaphysics, Paris 2058, 2.—2., 3. See II, 303 l and n. 1.
- 1017 | 35. Al-Murādī  
 1. *al-Siyāsa* Fez, Qar. 1339.—2. *Ikhtišār tanbīh al-anām* ibid. 1531.
36. Mūsā al-Kalīm al-Bahlawānī  
*Al-Risāla al-qiyāsiyya* Alexandria, Mantīq 33,4, commentary by Muḥammad al-Erzerūmī, ms dated 1261, ibid. 3.
37. Sa'd b. Ismā'īl  
*Siyāsāt al-dīn wal-dunyā* Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884,39.
38. Yūsuf b. Ayyūb b. Yaḥyā  
*Al-Manhaj al-maslūk fi siyāsāt al-mulūk* Tunis, *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 38,154.

## 11 Mathematics and Astronomy

1. Al-'Abbās b. Sa'īd  
*Risāla fi ma'rifat bu'd al-shams 'an markaz al-arḍ* Beirut 223,18.
2. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Abī Jum'a al-Ishbīlī Abu 'l-Faḍl  
 Suter 525. A poem on arithmetic, Esc. 1943,4.
3. 'Abd al-Fattāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Lādhiqī  
*Asna 'l-ghāyāt fi 'ilm al-miqāt* on the latitude of Latakia, Landb.—Br. 447,12.
4. 'Abd al-Ḥalīm b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī  
*Risālat al-ašturlāb wal-muqaṭṭara* Ya. Ef. 244.
5. 'Abd al-Ḥalīm al-Qayṣarī Söilemzāde  
 1. *Risāla fi 'l-ašturlāb* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2</sup>515,4.—2. *Bahjat al-albāb fi 'l-ašturlāb* Alexandria, Ḥisāb 56 (ms dated 1182/3), with a commentary, *Nāḍirat al-lubāb*, Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 284, <sup>2</sup>515,6.

## 6. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq b. Sabu‘

*Al-Tamkīn*, problems in astronomy, Gotha 1379,<sup>3</sup>.

## | 7. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Fāris

*Urjūza fī ‘ilm al-awqāt* Mosul 45,<sup>66</sup>.

1018

## 8. ‘Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. al-Muntaṣir

*Qawā‘id fī ‘stikhrāj al-kusūr* Alexandria, Funūn mutan. 133,<sup>13</sup>.

## 9. ‘Abdallāh Sirāj al-Dunyā wal-Dīn

*Hidāyat al-ṭullāb fī ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* Alexandria, Ḥisāb 20.

## 10. ‘Abdallāh b. Yūsuf b. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥalabī

Suter 518. *Tuḥfat al-akhyār fī ‘ilm al-ghubār* Gotha 1492,<sup>1</sup>.

## 11. ‘Abd al-Majīd al-Sāmūlī al-Su‘ūdī

1. An astronomical treatise, Gotha 1397.—2. *Kashf al-rayb ‘an ḥāl al-mutajassisīn ‘ala ‘l-ghayb* Berl. 4097.

## 12. ‘Abd al-Qādir b. Aḥmad al-‘Ajmāwī Shihāb al-Dīn al-Muwaqqit

*Nuzhat al-nāẓir fī ma‘rifat mā bayn al-awqāt min al-dawā‘ir* Paris 2578,<sup>2</sup>.

## 13. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Faraḍī

*Muqaddima*, with a commentary, *Wasīlat Nuzhat uli ‘l-albāb fī ‘ilm al-ḥisāb*, by his son ‘Abd al-Wahhāb, completed in 938/1531, Alexandria, Ḥisāb 16.

## 14. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥasanī al-Adhamī

1. *Mīzān al-‘adl fī maqāṣid aḥkām al-raml* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 15,<sup>2</sup>.—2. *Fawātiḥ al-raghā‘ib fī khusūṣiyyat awqāt al-kawākib* ibid. 3.—3. *Zahr al-murūj fī dalā‘il al-burūj* ibid. 4.—4. *Laṭā‘if al-ishāra fī khaṣā‘iṣ al-kawākib al-sayyāra* ibid. 5.

## 15. ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-Mizzī

A treatise on the astrolabe, Paris 2519,<sup>1</sup> (fragment).

## 16. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. ‘Alī b. ‘Umar Abū Zayd al-Dalā‘ilī al-Qurṭubī

*Talkhīṣ fī ‘amal al-ḥisāb*, with a commentary by Sa‘īd b. Muḥammad al-‘Uqbānī Abū ‘Uthmān al-Gharnāṭī, Esc.<sup>1</sup> 930, Suter 524.

## | 17. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb

*Manzūma fī salk al-nujūm* Gotha 1396.

1019

18. Aḥmad b. ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-Sharā’ibī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Al-Iqtīṣār fī sabṭ* (sic) *al-kusūr*, on mathematics, Rabat 457, iii.
19. Aḥmad b. ‘Abdallāh al-Brkdīnī  
*Masā’il al-hay’a*, on the quadrant, 15 in all, Gotha 1395, Br. Mus. Suppl. 764, viii.
20. Aḥmad b. ‘Alī al-Fākhūrī  
*Risāla fī ‘amal al-rub’ al-āfāqī* Paris 2524,1.
21. Aḥmad b. Ḥasan Abū Yūsuf  
*Kitāb al-jabr wal-muqābala* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 213.
22. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Ḥaqq al-Bāṭī al-Shāfi‘ī  
*Izhār al-asrār fī ḥall Risālat al-hay’a* Āsaf. I, 794,<sup>10</sup>186.
23. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Azharī al-Bajanīkī al-Khāniqī Shihāb al-Dīn  
*Al-Lafẓ al-muḥarrar fī ‘amal al-rub’ al-musaṭṭar* Landb.–Br. 6o, Paris 2547,7.
24. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Abī Ṭālib al-Malaṭī al-Khaṭīrī  
Treatise on geometry, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 301, <sup>2</sup>541,1.
25. Ḥāfiẓ Aḥmad b. Shaykh al-Tilimsānī al-Anṣārī  
*Mir’āt al-‘ālam*, astronomy, Madras, Shams al-‘ulamā’ Qāḍī ‘Ubaydallāh Library, JASB 1917, CXXVI, 110.
26. Aḥmad b. Shihāb al-Dīn completed in 700/1300:  
*Tuḥfat al-ṭālib fī ‘ilm al-kawākib*, in verse, Alexandria, Ḥurūf 9,4.
27. Aḥmad b. Yūsuf b. ‘Abd al-Qādir al-Jazīrī  
*Kāshifāt al-muḥīṭ wal-muḥāṭ lindībāt aḥwālhi min sumuww wastīwā’ wanḥiṭāt*  
Algiers 1510.
- 1020 | 28. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. al-Maghribī  
*Manẓūma fī ‘l-‘uqūd* or *Urjūza fī ‘aqd al-ḥisāb bil-yad*, on finger calculation, Alexandria, Ḥisāb 15,3, with a commentary by Muḥyi ‘l-Dīn ‘Abd al-Qādir b. ‘Alī b. Sha‘bān al-Ṣūfī Gotha 1495, see Suter 528, Ruska, *Isl.* x. 90 ff.
29. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Naqqāsh  
*Risāla fī ‘l-aṣṭurlāb* Paris 2560,9, Pet. Ros. 190,3.

30. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Salmān al-Hāshimī
  1. *Risāla fi ma'rifat al-mashriq min ghayr istikhrāj al-muyūl al-juz'īyya* Beirut 225,7.—
  2. *Ilal al-zijāt* Bodl. I, 879,4 (Suter 492).
31. Al-Hunayd
 

*Risālat al-daraja*, a concordance between sun and moon years, Paris 2360,3, commentary by 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Tājūrī (485,7,6 to be corrected in this sense) ibid. 1.
32. Ḥājji b. Sa'īd al-Qurashī, before 967/1559
 

*Khulāṣat al-sulūk fi nāyl al-ruf'a wal-sumūk* Rāmpūr I, 336,457.
33. Ḥaydar b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Jazarī
 

*Risāla fi 'l-aṣṭurlāb* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 284, 2515,12, Sulaim. 1037,5.
34. Ḥamza b. 'Alī Sa'd al-Bayhaqī
 

*Risāla bi-ta'rīf su'ul wa-fawā'id fi 'l-ḥisāb* Rāmpūr I, 414,33.
35. Ḥasan b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān
 

*Tawḍīḥ al-tibyān fi mi'yār al-mizān* Āṣaf. I, 794,79.
36. Ḥasan Efendī Shattīzāde
 

*Basṭ al-rāḥa li-tanāwul al-misāḥa* Beirut 243.
37. Al-Ḥasan b. 'Ubaydallāh Abū Zayd al-Fārisī, before 615/1218
 

Suter 488. *Al-Masā'il al-ḥisābiyya* Leid. 1022.
38. Ḥusayn b. 'Abd al-'Azīm al-Ḥusaynī al-Iṣfahānī
 

*Risālat khalīj al-maghrib al-mashhūr bi-Hay'at al-'ālam* Āṣaf. I, 796,94, 193.
- | 39. Ḥusayn al-Ṭabāṭabā'ī Kamāl al-Dīn
 

*Al-Sab' al-shidād fi 'l-hay'a* Āṣaf. I, 789,203,291.
40. Ibrāhīm Efendī
 

*Barḥat al-albāb fi 'ilm al-aṣṭurlāb* Rabat 449, vii.
41. Ibrāhīm al-Farghānī
 

*Risāla fi 'l-hay'at al-Islāmiyya* Rāmpūr I, 425.
42. Ibrāhīm b. 'Umar b. 'Alī b. Abī Bakr
 

*Mufīd al-ḥāsib* Āṣaf. I, 802,9.

43. Ibrāhīm b. ‘Umar al-Bajalī Ḥāzim al-Dīn  
*Burhān al-burhān al-rā’id fi ‘l-jabr wal-ḥisāb wal-khaṭa’ayn (al-handasa) wal-aqdār wal-farā’id* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 181.
44. ‘Imād al-Dīn al-Kāshānī  
*Risāla fi ‘stikhrāj majhūlāt ‘adadiyya* Mashh. xviii, 71,<sup>134</sup>.
45. Ismā‘īl al-Muḥtasib  
*Nubdha mukhtaṣara min ‘ilm al-falak wa-ma’rifat ḥulūl al-shams wal-qamar fi ‘l-manāzil*, based on the method developed by him, which means that the work is probably by one of his students, Vat. v, 1139.<sup>4</sup>
46. ‘Izz al-Batūl al-Zanjānī  
*Al-Kāfiya fi ‘l-ḥisāb* Mosul 244,<sup>237</sup>.
47. Kibrīt  
*Bulūgh al-marām min aḥkām al-minkām* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 478, <sup>286</sup>13.
48. Abu ‘l-Luṭf al-Ḥaṣkafī (Ḥiṣṇkayfī) al-Maqdisī  
*Mukhtaṣar al-Wasīla (fi ‘l-ḥisāb)* Gotha 1492,<sup>2</sup>, a commentary, *Raf‘ al-ḥijāb ‘an qawā’id al-ḥisāb*, by Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanbalī (d. 971/1563, p. 496,<sup>25</sup>, where the work is identified as a commentary on Ibn al-Hā’im’s *Nuzhat al-ḥussāb*), HKh, III, 474,<sup>6497</sup>.
49. Abū Manṣūr al-Nayrīzī  
*Risāla fi ‘stikhrāj kammiyyat al-ajrām al-mukhtaliṭa* Gotha 1158.
- 1022 | 50. Abū Manṣūr al-Ṭūsī  
 1. *Risāla fi ‘ilm al-ḥisāb* Flor. Pal. 317.—2. *Risāla fi ‘l-jabr*, ibid. Suter, 507.
51. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dakhrī al-Jazā’irī  
 Treatise on astrology, Paris 2568,<sup>5</sup>.
52. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ja‘farī  
*‘Ilm al-hay’a* in 7 chapters, Beirut 195 (MS dated 1274).
53. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Maḥmūd al-Šāliḥī al-Murshidī  
*Al-Lafẓ al-muṣarraḥ fi ‘amal al-rub‘ al-mujannaḥ*, MS dated 794/1392, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 201, Suter 500.



54. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Ḥāzimī al-Saʿdī Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Mukhtaṣar al-Mijisṭī* Bodl. I 920, Suter 520.
55. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Mawṣilī Shams al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Qaṣīda* on finger calculation, Paris Suppl. ar. 1912, see A. Marre, *Manière de compter des anciens avec les doigts de la main*, *Bull. Boncompagni* 1 (1868) 309/18, see Suter, *Nachtr.* 181, Ruska, *Isl.* x, 89, not identical with *Mashriq* 111, 171 ff (see I, 859,9a), a piece from a commentary thereon by Aḥmad al-Barbar al-Ṭarābulusī in Ritter, *Isl.* III, 154.
56. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Sabtī Abū ʿAbdallāh  
 1. *Maqāla fī misāḥat al-muthallath min jihat aḍlāʾihī* Beirut 223,4.—2. *Nasf tamwīh Abi ʿl-Jūd Muḥammad b. Abi ʿl-Layth* etc. see I, 854,2.
57. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Juwaynī  
*Risāla fī ʿamal bil-rub ʿal-mujayyab min ghayr mūrī*, MS dated 973/1565 Sbath 1249.
58. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Yaḥyā b. al-Naṭṭāḥ  
*Risāla fī ʿamal al-aṣṭurlāb* Br. Mus. 405,1 (14th cent.?, Suter 499).
59. Muḥammad ʿĀṭif b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qabūjāqī  
*Risālat mudkhal fī ʿilm al-handasa* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 298, <sup>2</sup>535.
60. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Ibrāshī al-Khalwatī 1023  
*Al-Manhal al-ʿadhb al-mustaṭāb fī kayfiyyat al-ʿamal bil-aṣṭurlāb* Brill—H.<sup>1</sup> 707, <sup>2</sup>518.
61. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Razīn  
 A work on the quadrant, Dresd. 23,8.
62. Muḥammad b. Idrīs  
*Muqaddima fī ʿilm al-miqāt* Paris 2548.
63. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī  
 Sine tables Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 250 (Suter 517, *Nachtr.* 181).
64. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Lādhiqī Shams al-Dīn  
 Suter 519. 1. *Natījat al-afkār fī aʿmāl al-layl wal-nahār* Gotha 1399, Alexandria, Ḥisāb 62.—2. *Bughyat al-naḥs fī ḥall al-shams* Berl. 5764, Paris 2553, Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 230, with an appendix by ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Tawīnī, *muwaqqit* at al-Azhar around 1104/1662, Paris loc. cit.—3. *Jadāwil fī maʿrifat sini ʿl-Qibṭiyyīn wal-ʿArabiyyīn wa-taqwīm al-shams wa-ghayrihi* Cairo<sup>1</sup> v, 239.

65. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Tanūkhī al-Maʿarrī Zayn al-Dīn  
Suter 501. 1. *al-Jabr wal-muqābala* Vat. v. 317,2.—2. *Kashf al-ghīṭāʾ fi ʾstinbāṭ al-ṣawāb min al-khaṭaʾ* ibid. 3.
66. Abū Maṣṣūr Muḥammad b. Mukarram b. Saʿbān al-Kirmānī  
*Al-Masālik fi ʾl-mamālik fi ʾl-ghubār* library Daḥdāḥ 16.
67. Muḥammad al-Nābulusī  
*Murshid al-muʾin (fi ʾl-hayʾa)* Āsaf. 1, 802,4.
68. Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Badr al-Ishbīlī Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Ikhtiṣār al-jabr* Esc.<sup>1</sup> 941,1, with a commentary in verse by Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Gharnāṭī, composed in 711/1311, ibid.<sup>2</sup>, Suter 493.
69. Muḥammad b. Abi ʾl-Qāsim al-Andalusī Abū ʿAmr (Abū ʿAbdallāh)  
*Bayān al-ṣuwar* HKh 11, 78,<sup>1987</sup> no date provided, Berl. 5714, Suter 509.
- 1024 | 70. Muḥammad b. Abi ʾl-Qāsim b. Taymiyya al-Ḥarrānī al-Ḥanbalī Fakhr al-Dīn Abū ʿAbdallāh  
*Al-Murshid li-dhawi ʾl-albāb fi ʾilm al-ḥisāb*, an aid for the study of *al-Mūḍiḥ fi ʾl-farāʾid*, Gotha 71,1.
71. Muḥammad Taqī al-Fārisī Abu ʾl-Khayr  
*Maʿrifat al-qibla* Mashh. xvii, 50,<sup>156</sup> 59,<sup>179</sup>.
72. Muḥammad al-Yazdī  
*Uyūn al-ḥisāb* Mosul 179,<sup>136</sup>.
73. Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Zaghib wrote in 1154/1741:  
*Al-Nisba wal-kafāʾāt fi qism al-shirakāt (fi ʾl-farāʾid)* Alexandria, Funūn mut. 142/3.
74. Mūsā al-Buldānī Sharaf al-Dīn  
*Muqniʿ al-labīb fi maʿrifat al-tarākīb* Paris 1176,<sup>23</sup>.
75. Naṣr b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿAzīzī  
*Al-Kitāb al-awwal fi taqī ʾal-nāqīṣ* Calc. Madr. 342.
76. Naṣūḥ al-Salāmī  
*Umdat al-ḥisāb* Sulaim. 846.

## 77. Nūr al-Dīn al-Khafājī

1. On the use of the sine quadrant, Berl. 5829.—2. On the use of the *muqanṭarāt* quadrant, ibid. 5865 (= Nūr al-Dīn ‘Alī al-Faraḍī, ca. 860/1461 Esc<sup>2</sup> 948<sub>3</sub>, or Nūr al-Dīn ‘Alī b. Aḥmad al-Balkhī?, Suter 176, note a.).

## 78. ‘Umar al-Maghribī (= Ibn Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Wakīl ?)

Suter 521. 1. *Risāla fī ‘l-‘amal bi-rub‘ al-juḡūb* Alexandria, Ḥisāb 53.—2. *Risāla fī ‘amal al-rub‘ al-mujayyab* Pet. 129<sub>1</sub>.—3. *Tuḥfat al-sāmī‘* ibid. 2.

## 79. ‘Umar b. al-Muẓaffar b. Rūzbahān Shams al-Dīn Abu ‘l-Mafākhir

*Risāla fī ‘ilm awsām al-nujūm, ‘Ilm ḥudūd al-‘ālam, Ma‘rifat al-aṣṭurlāb* etc. Berl. Oct. 1024.

## | 80. Sa‘īd b. Khafīf al-Samarqandī Abu ‘l-Faṭḥ

Suter 507a. 1. A treatise on sundials, Paris 2506<sub>1</sub>.—2. Tangent tables, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 280.

1025

## 81. Ḥājī Yūsuf, a student of Riḍwān Efendi and Kilerjī Āghā

*Kanz al-durar fī aḥwāl manāzil al-qamar* Algiers 1467<sub>3</sub>.

## 82. Yūsuf b. Aḥmad al-Nisābūrī Abu ‘l-Ḥajjāj

Suter 504. *Bulūgh al-ṭilāb fī ḥaqā‘iq al-ḥisāb* Leid. 1033.

## 83. Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Manṣūr al-Mālikī al-Musrī (Masdī ?)

Suter 510. 1. *Risāla fī waḍ‘ al-rub‘ al-maqtū‘* Gotha 1427.—2. *Sharḥ al-Risāla al-faṭḥiyya* (p. 216) Cairo<sup>2</sup> v, 263.

## 84. Yūsuf al-Tahwā‘ī

*Al-Asrār fī dawā‘ir dārāt al-anwār* Leid. 2383.

## 85. Yūsuf b. Tūghān al-Qiṭṭajī al-Māqātī

*Nuzhat al-afkār fī ma‘rifat aḥwāl al-as‘ār* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 17<sub>3</sub>.

## 86. Ibn Zakariyyā’ al-Awsī

Suter 523. *Masā’il al-jabr wal-muqābala*, from his *Bughyat al-ṭālib al-mustafīd wa-‘umdat al-rāghib al-mustazīd*, Br. Mus. 420<sub>2</sub>.

## 87. Zakariyyā’ b. Yahyā b. Zakariyyā’ al-Talbīsī

*Risāla fī ‘amal rub‘ al-muqanṭarāt* Berl. 5864 (Suter 522).

88. Al-Zubayr b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. al-Zubayr al-Thaqafī al-Qāḍī Abu 'l-Qāsim Suter 513. *Tadhkirat dhawi 'l-albāb fi 'stifā' al-'amal bil-aṣṭurlāb* Br. Mus. 407,<sup>1</sup> (MS dated 1008/1600), Algiers 1466 (which has Zubayr b. Ja'far b. Zubayr), Mosul 103,<sup>66,2</sup> Rāmpūr I, 422,<sup>11</sup>.

## 1026 | 12 Geography and Cosmography

1. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. Aslam al-Makkī  
*Nizām al-mamlaka fi 'l-amākin al-mutabarrika*, Medina, Bisāṭiyya, RAAD VIII, 758.
2. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Baṭalyūsī  
*'Ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 591.
3. Ishāq b. Ḥasan al-Zayyāt  
A cosmography, Paris 2186.
4. Maḥmūd al-Ḥanafī Zayn al-Dīn  
*Majālis fi 'ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 590.
5. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ḍāhir al-Ḥanafī al-Ḥamawī Shams al-Dīn  
*Rawḍat al-adīb wa-nuzhat al-arīb fi 'ajā'ib al-makhlūqāt wa-gharā'ib al-mawjūdāt (fihi dhikr mā yata'allaq bil-faraj ba'd al-shadā'id wa-mā yata'allaq bil-shābb wal-shaykh wa-awṣāf al-nisā' wa-dhikr anwā' al-jimā' wa-dhikr al-shu'arā' etc.)*, from abbreviated versions of *Sukkar Miṣr* (by Taqī al-Dīn al-Badrī al-Dimashqī ḤKh III, 605,<sup>7193</sup>), *Nayl al-zā'id wal-badā'i'* and *Tuḥfat al-bulaghā'* (ḤKh III, 496,<sup>6619</sup>) and therefore instead a type of *adab* work, Esc.<sup>2</sup> 500 (autograph), As'ad Ef. 2723 (MO VII, 127).
6. Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. Ḥasan al-'Iṣāmī  
*Masālik al-abṣār fi mamālik al-amṣār wa-'ajā'ib al-akhbār wa-maḥāsin al-ash'ār wa-'uyūn al-āthār* Cairo<sup>2</sup> III, 352.
7. Murtaḍā b. Khafif  
*L'Égypte de Murtadi fils de Gaphiphe, ou il est traité des pyramides, du débordement du Nil et des autres merveilles de cette province, selon les opinions et traditions des Arabes*, trad. par Pierre Vattier sur un ms. ar. de la bibl. du Cardinal Mazarin, Paris 1666, English transl. by J. Davies of Kidwelly, London 1672.

## 8. Nūr al-Dīn b. Dā'ūd al-Miṣrī

*Al-Lu'lu' al-manḍūd fī mā bi-Miṣr min al-ma'dūm wal-mawjūd* Sulaim. 838.

## | 9. Nūr al-Dīn al-Qarāfi

*Al-Iklīl fī mā yalḥaq al-samāwāt wal-arḍ min al-tabdīl*, MS dated 1165, Tunis, Zayt.

III, 61, 1419, 6.

1027

## 10. Abu 'l-Qāsim b. Aḥmad al-Qandahārī

*Al-Rihla al-unsīyya fī 'l-āthār al-Qudsiyya wal-Rihla al-Ḥijāziyya fī āthār al-riḥāb al-ḥaramīyya* MS dated 1319, Ṭeh. II, 694.

## 13 Medicine

## 1. 'Abd al-'Azīz b. Aḥmad al-Qurashī

*Zumurrud akhḍar aw yāqūt aḥmar*, a collection of recipes, with *al-Anbar*, a compendium on medicine, Lahore 1314.

## 2. 'Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī

*Shams al-durar (fī 'l-adwiya al-mufrada)* Rāmpūr I, 488, 163.

## 3. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. Ayyūb al-Qādirī al-Makhzūmī al-Dimashqī

1. *Dawā' al-naḥs min al-naks* or *Ṣiyanat al-insān min dā' al-ma'dīn wal-nabāt wal-ḥayawān*, a treatise on poisons and antidotes, Paris 3024.—2. *Nashr al-liwā' fī muqtaḍa 'l-faṣḍ wal-dawā'* ḤKh v1, 343, 13787 no date provided.

## 4. 'Abdallāh b. 'Alī b. Sa'īd b. Bakhtawayh

*Al-Kāfi baḥr al-'awāfi* Algiers 724, 20.

## 5. 'Abdallāh b. Kamāl al-Dīn al-Ḥusayn al-Ṭabīb

*Tuḥfat al-bayān fī ḥifẓ abdān al-insān* Rāmpūr I, 470, 31.

## 6. Abū 'Abdallāh b. Marzūq al-Mālikī Shams al-Dīn

*Al-Intibāh li-mu'ālat al-bāh* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 717, 2575 (MS dated 911).

## 7. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Razzāq al-Hawwām

*Al-Tadhkira al-Sa'diyya fī 'l-qawānīn al-ṭibbiyya* Mosul 33, 152, 6.

## 8. 'Abd al-Laṭīf b. Mūsā al-Musharri'

*Al-Muwaṣṣil lil-aghrāḍ fī mudāwāt al-amrāḍ* Landb–Br. 438 (title incomplete), Ambr. A. 36, iii, B. 31 (RSO, IV, 101).

- 1028 | 8a. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid al-Bustānī  
*Al-Ṭibb al-insānī bil-ṭibb al-jismānī wal-rūḥānī* Alexandria, Ṭibb 26.
9. Abū Muḥammad ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Wāḥid b. Dallāj al-Maghribī  
 1. *Zubdat al-minḥa fī ‘ilmay al-‘ilāj wal-ṣiḥḥa* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 571 (MS dated 986).—2. *al-Rawḍ al-ma’nūs fī diryāq al-Mathrūdītūs* Gotha 2016.—3. *‘Iqd al-jumān fī mā yalzam man waliya bīmāristān* HKh IV, 229,<sup>8183</sup>, no date provided.—4. *Tuḥfat al-ṭālib fī aḥkāṁ al-‘irq al-ḍārib* Mosul 34,<sup>153,9</sup>.
10. Aḥmad al-Ḥumaydī, who was the chief physician in Egypt  
*Mufriḥāt* Mosul 34,<sup>153,6</sup>.
11. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī  
*Al-Minḥa al-quddūsiyya fī ‘l-adwiya al-qāmūsiyya*, based on the *Tadhkira* of Dā’ūd al-Anṭākī, Algiers 1768/9.
12. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-‘Alaqī al-Ḥanafī Sarī al-Dīn  
*Kifāyat al-arīb fī mushāwarat al-ṭabīb* Munich 839, Mosul 237,<sup>175,11</sup>, HKh V, 218,<sup>10776</sup> no date provided.
13. Abu ‘l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Suhaylī  
*Tadārūk al-khaṭa’ fī tadbīr al-abdān* Āṣaf. 111, 730,<sup>13</sup>.
14. ‘Alī b. Muḥammad al-Ṭabīb Ṣadr al-Dīn  
*Al-Shifā’ al-‘ajil* Rāmpūr 1, 488,<sup>162</sup>.
15. ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭāhir al-Ṭabīb al-Sinjārī  
 1. *Taysīr al-wuṣūl ilā tafsīr al-fuṣūl* (by Hippocrates) Sbath 1037 (14th cent.?) as *Tartīb fuṣūl Buqrāt* Rāḡib 1482, f. 162b/177b (Ritter, *SBBA*, 1934, 808) which has Ṭāhir b. Ibrāhīm al-Ṭabīb al-Sinjārī.—2. *Aqrābādhīn* Rāmpūr 1 492,<sup>1869</sup> (which has Muḥammad Ṭāhir b. Ibrāhīm Muḥammad al-Sinjārī).
16. Amīn Bek Ḥafid Yāsīn Efendī al-Mawṣilī  
*Al-Shifā’ al-‘ajil wal-dawā’* (to be read thus) *al-kāfil* Mosul 157,<sup>122</sup>.
17. Al-Azraq al-Yamanī al-Zabīdī  
*Kitāb al-ṭibb* Landb.–Br. 434.
- 1029 | 18. Abū Bakr b. Yaḥyā al-Kātib al-Kharrāṭ  
 1. *‘Uyūn al-faṣīḥa fī ‘l-a’māl al-ṣaḥīḥa* Paris 2776,<sup>6</sup>.—2. *Urjūza* on household remedies, Gotha 1327.

19. Abū Sahl Bishr b. Ya‘qūb b. Ishāq al-Sinjārī  
*Al-Rasā’il al-ṭibbiyya* Rāmpūr I, 477<sup>88</sup>.
20. Hibatallāh b. Naṣr b. Yūḥannā b. Jirjis al-Abwānī b. Malih  
*Al-Mufīd al-jāmi‘ li-mā tabaddada min asrār al-ṭibb wal-manāfi‘* Gotha 1982.
21. Ibrāhīm al-Kisī ‘Izz al-Dīn  
*Wasā’il al-wuṣūl ‘alā masā’il al-fuṣūl*, a commentary on Hippocrates’ *Aphorisms*, glosses by ‘Imād al-Dīn ‘Abd al-Raḥīm al-ṭabīb, completed in 785/1383, Leid. 1295.
22. Maṣṣūr b. ‘Isā Zāhid al-‘ulamā’ min madīnat Sind  
Philosophical and medical problems with their answers, Paris 3028<sup>3</sup>.
23. Masīḥ b. Ḥākim al-Dimashqī  
*Al-Kāfiya fi ‘l-ṭibb* Rāmpūr I, 192<sup>193</sup>.
24. Mas‘ūd b. Ḥusayn Rukn al-Dīn  
*Maqāṣid al-ṭibb* Rāmpūr I, 497<sup>237</sup>.
25. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-‘Azīz al-Tamīmī ‘Alā’ al-Dīn al-Ṭabīb al-Baghdādī  
*Risāla fi taḥrīm al-khamr* Rāmpūr I, 197<sup>213</sup>.
26. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-‘Āṣī al-Andalusī  
1. *Risāla fi taḥqīq al-waba’* Paris 3027.—2. A treatise on the pulse, *ibid.* 3038<sup>2</sup>.
27. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abi ‘l-Faṭḥ al-Suhaylī  
*Lubāb al-Sa’dī fi ‘l-ṭibb* Rāmpūr I 494<sup>206</sup>.
- | 28. Muḥammad Akbar al-Arzānī 1030  
*Ḥudūd al-amrād or Ṭibb al-Akbar* Pesh. 1605, 1641.
29. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Ḥamawī  
*Al-Bayān fi kashf asrār al-ṭibb* Berl. Qu. 1638.
30. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī al-Isfarā’inī al-Ṭabīb  
*Taqwīm al-adwiya* Rāmpūr I, 471<sup>43</sup>.
31. Muḥammad b. ‘Alī b. ‘Umar  
*Kitāb fi ‘l-ṭibb* Mosul 33<sup>148</sup>.

32. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr Aḥmad al-Anṣārī completed in 711/1311:  
*Mā lā yasa'u 'l-ṭabība jahluhu* Alexandria, Ṭibb 38 (but see above p. 218/9 from the same year?)
33. Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad 'Alī Abu 'l-Maḥāsīn  
*Kitāb al-shifā'*, completed in 934/1527 in Bukhārā, Pet. AM Buch. 490.
34. Muḥammad b. Faraj al-Fihri al-Shanfarī  
*Al-Istiqṣā' wal-ibrām fī 'ilāj al-jirāhāt wal-awrām* Fez, Qar. 1361 (*Ma'ārif* XIV, 52, *Tadhk. al-naw.* 190).
35. Muḥammad b. Ḥāfiẓ 'Ālimkhān Mawlānā Najm al-Barr al-Ṣiddiqī  
*'Ujāla nāfi'a lil-ṭabīb al-labīb* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 329, <sup>2</sup>619,5.
36. Muḥammad b. Makkī Shams al-Dīn  
 1. *Urjūza wajīza fī 'adad al-'urūq al-maṣṣūda* Vat. v. Borg. 87,5.—2. *Urjūza fī jadhb al-khilṭ* ibid. 6.
37. Muḥammad b. Abi 'l-Mujir 'Abdallāh Majd b. Abī Muslim al-Ṭabīb al-Shīrāzī  
*Ḥudūd al-amrāḍ* Mashh. XVI, 14,45, Alex. Ṭibb, 19, commentary *Ḥall Ḥudūd al-amrāḍ* by Mirzājān Ṭabīb Jilānī, Mashh. XII 14, 46.
38. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥajjī  
*Mughni 'l-ṭabīb al-muntakhab min al-tajārīb* Berl. 6339, Gotha 1969.
- 1031 | 39. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Ghujduwānī Tilmīdh Faḍlallāh al-Tabrizī  
*Ṭibb al-mulūk* Rāmpūr I, 489,165.
40. Abū 'Alī Muḥammad b. 'Umar al-Fanānī al-Shihri al-Ḥaḍramī  
 1. *Kāfiyat dhi 'l-lubb fī uṣūl al-ṭibb, manẓūma* on medicine, with a self-commentary, Gotha 1950.—2. *Manthūr al-ḥikam* Berl. Oct. 1480, HKh VI, 181,13140 anon.
41. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Dawī (? to be read as al-Harawī ?, see p. 592, 1)  
*Al-Ḥarāra al-'Azīziyya*, based on al-Āqsarā'ī (d. 800/1397), Leid. 1382.
42. Mūsā b. 'Abdallāh al-Isrā'īlī  
*Maqāla fī daf' al-sumūm* Mosul 237,10.



43. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-Ḥusaynī al-Sharīf  
*Al-Nujūm al-sāṭi'a fi 'l-ḥikma al-nāfi'a* Alexandria, Ṭibb 50.
44. Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Shāfi'ī Sharaf al-Dīn  
*Al-Nukat al-wāfiyāt fi aḥkām al-ḥummayāt* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 574.
45. Abū Sa'īd b. Ibrāhīm al-Ṭabīb al-Maghribī  
*Kanz al-ḥukamā' wa-maṭlab al-aṭibbā'* Rāmpūr I, 494,<sup>206</sup>.
46. Sha'bān b. Ishāq al-Isrā'īlī b. Khānī al-Mutaṭabbib  
*Risāla fi 'l-dukhān*, on tobacco, translated from the work by the Spaniard Mutaros  
(?), ḤKh III, 395,<sup>6125</sup> no date provided, Alexandria, Ṭibb 41, Majm. 2.
47. Shihāb al-Dīn b. Aḥmad al-Shushtarī  
*Umdat al-udabā' fī daf' al-ṭā'ūn wal-wabā'* Paris 3019,<sup>1</sup>.
48. Ṣadaqa 'Afif, around 1140/1727  
*Jāmi' al-gharā'ib wa-dīwān al-'ajā'ib* or *al-Jāmi' al-'Afīfī* Berl. 6316.
49. Ṣāliḥ b. 'Alī b. Ḥamdān  
*Zubdat al-bayān fī tadbīr amrāḍ al-insān* Mosul 293,<sup>7</sup>.
- | 50. Ṭāhir b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Sanjārī (Sijazī?) 1032  
*Idāḥ maḥajjat al-'ilāj* Berl. 6338.
51. Ubayy b. Sa'īd b. Ibrāhīm al-Maghribī al-'Alā'ī
  1. *al-Munjih fi 'l-ṭibb wal-tadāwī min ṣunūf al-amrāḍ wal-shakāwī*, in tabular form, dedicated to Amīr 'Alā' al-Dīn Abū Shujā' Dhu 'l-Qarnayn b. 'Ayn al-Dawla b. al-Amīr Ḥijāzī Amīr al-Mu'minīn, Alexandria, Ṭibb 48 (which has Abū Sa'īd b. Ibrāhīm), Mosul 35,<sup>158</sup> (MS dated 1135), ḤKh VI, 182,<sup>13145</sup> anon. = (?) *Qāmūs al-adwiya* Paris 6283 (MS dated 906).

## 14      Eroticism

1. Abū Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad b. Ṣāliḥ al-Tadaghī (?)  
*Tuḥfat al-falāḥ fī 'ilm al-nikāḥ*, a *manzūma*, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 203.
2. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Naṣr al-Kātib al-Baghdādī al-Nu'mānī  
*Al-Nafā'is fī 'ilm al-nikāḥ wal-'arā'is* Sbath 1322,<sup>3</sup>.

3. ʿUmar al-Ḥalabī Abū ʿUthmān, see p. 414, 11a
4. Qāsim b. Aḥmad b. Bāmūn (?)  
*Manzūma fī mā yataʿallaq bil-azwāj wal-nikāḥ*, with a commentary, *al-Jawāhir al-manṣūṣa* Munich 723,3.

## 15 Natural Sciences and Technology

1. Aḥmad b. Mubārakshāh Shihāb al-Dīn, middle of the ninth/15th century  
*Zahr al-ḥadīqa fī ʿl-aṭʿima al-anīqa*, a cookbook, Gotha 1344.
2. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr b. Aḥmad al-Ṣāliḥī  
*Kitāb al-laʾālīʾ wal-aḥjār* Paris 2625,1.
3. Abu ʿl-Faḍl b. al-ʿAmīd  
*Risāla fī ʿl-ḥumra al-ḥāditha fī ʿl-jaww* Leid. 1271.
- 1033 | 4. Abū ʿAbdallāh Ḥamdūn al-Ishbīlī al-Andalusī  
*Zahr al-bustān wa-tarmilat al-adhhān*, on argiculture, Rabat 459 = Simonet, *Glosario de voces ibericas* p. CLIII n. 3, where the author is called et-Thignari (?).
5. Ḥusayn b. Yāsīn b. Muḥammad al-Dimashqī  
*Lamḥat al-mukhtaṭif fī ṣināʿat al-khaṭṭ al-ṣalīf* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 297, <sup>2</sup>534.
6. Maṣṣūr b. Muḥammad b. Maṣṣūr b. ʿAlī b. Hudba al-Qurashī  
*Mashraʿ al-khātīm ʿalā mashrūʿ al-khātām*, on seals, completed by his son, Esc.<sub>2</sub>, 1657.
7. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Saʿīd al-Anṣārī Jamāl al-Dīn  
*Nukhabat al-dhakhāʾir fī aḥwāl al-jawāhir* Paris 2776,2, Āṣaf. 1, 678.
8. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Aflātūn al-Harmasī al-ʿAbbāsī al-Madanī al-Miṣrī al-Biṣṭāmī  
*Jawāhir al-funūn wal-ṣanāʾiʿ fī gharīb al-ʿulūm wal-badāʾiʿ*, on manufacturing artificial gemstones, Gotha 1347.
9. Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim al-Khaḍrāwī  
*Al-Ishāra ilā ādāb al-ʿimāra* Tunis, Zayt. *Bull. de Corr. Afr.* 1884, 39.

10. Al-Qāsim b. ‘Abbās al-Nahrāwī  
*Kitāb al-filāḥa* Algiers 1550.

## 16 Alchemy

1. ‘Abd al-Jalīl al-Hamadhānī al-Qāḍī  
*Tadhkira fi ‘l-kīmīyyā’* Āṣaf. II, 1410, III 576,<sup>57</sup> 582,<sup>60</sup>101.
2. ‘Abd al-Karīm b. Yaḥyā b. ‘Uthmān al-Marrākushī  
  1. *al-Futūḥāt al-ghaybiyya fi tadbīr al-arwāḥ al-ḥikmiyya*, on the philosophers’ stone, ḤKh IV, 380,<sup>8909</sup> no date provided, Gotha 1295.—2. *Sirāj al-ẓulma wa-shams al-ḥikma fi ‘l-kīmīyyā’* Rāḡib 963,<sup>8</sup> (which has al-Raba‘ī).
3. ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Sa‘dallāh al-‘Abbāsī 1034  
*Ta‘wīdh al-ḥakīm fi ‘l-kīmīyyā’* Rāmpūr I, 686,<sup>6</sup>.
4. ‘Abd al-Majīd al-Miṣrī  
*Sirr Allāh al-maṣūn*, alchemy, Teh. II, 721.
5. ‘Abd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad al-Ṣāliḥī al-Jawharī  
*Risālat al-iksīr fi ‘l-baṣṭ wal-taksīr*, on the philosophers’ stone, Berl. 4192 (frgm.), Gotha 1234, Bodl. I, 971,<sup>3</sup>, Bat. Suppl. 637.
6. Aḥmad al-Kutubī Abu ‘l-‘Abbās  
*Sirr al-asrār wa-taḥīyyat al-abrār*, alchemy Gotha 1294, Bodl. I, 488,<sup>2</sup> (*Sirr al-asrār fi ‘l-jawāhir wal-aḥjār*), Esc.<sup>1</sup> 697.
7. ‘Alī Bek  
*Al-Sirr al-rabbānī fi ‘ilm al-mizān*, alchemy, ḤKh III, 593,<sup>7190</sup> no date provided, Gotha 1296,<sup>3</sup>.
8. ‘Alī b. ‘Abdallāh b. Ḥaddād  
*Risāla fi ‘l-kīmīyyā’* Āṣaf. II, 1412.
9. ‘Awn b. Mundhir al-Masīḥī Abū Naṣr  
*Kitāb fi ‘l-ḥajar* Rāḡib 963,<sup>3</sup>.
10. Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. Bishrūn  
*Sirr al-kīmīyyā’* Pet. Un. 1192, *Zap. Koll. Vost.* I, 370.

## 11. Al-Faql b. al-Muhadhdhib al-Rāhib

1. *Urjūza fī 'l-kīmīyyā'* Pet. Ros. 205,5.—2. *Risāla* addressed to alchemists, ibid. 8. (MS dated 1085).—3. *Idhhāb al-ẓulma 'an ṭullāb al-ḥikma*, on the philosophers' stone, Br. Mus. 1002,22.

## 12. Muḥammad b. 'Abd al-Sayyid al-Najjārī

Untitled work on alchemy, Vat. v. Borg. 92,5.

## 13. Muḥammad b. Ḥaydar al-Mas'ūdī b. Abī Dulaf al-Danbdār Abū Ja'far

*Īdāḥ al-rumūz li-ftitāḥ al-kunūz*, alchemy, Gotha 1288.

## 1035 | 14. Muḥammad b. Ḥāmid b. Muḥammad al-Kilānī

*Nuzhat al-nāẓirīn wa-masālik al-sālikīn*, on alchemy, written in Cairo, Gotha 85,13.

## 15. Muḥammad Taqī al-Dīn al-Qādī al-Ḥanafī al-Dimashqī (= 460, 19 ?)

*Risāla fī 'amal al-mīzān al-ṭabī'ī alladhī yu'lam bihi kammiyyat mā fī 'l-jism al-murakkab min ma'dīnayn mukhtalifayn min kullī wāḥid minhimā min ghayri hadm li-shaklihi 'l-murakkab 'alayhi* Alexandria, Kīmīyyā' 6.

## 16. Muḥammad b. al-Shaykh al-Imām al-Ṭūsī Abu 'l-Qāsim, based on al-Jildakī (p. 171, 2)

*Al-Badr al-munīr fī tabyīn al-iksīr al-muta'alliq bil-mīzān* Gotha 1296,1.

## 17. Zakariyyā' al-Marrākushī Abū Yūsuf

Alchemical poem on al-'Uqāb with an anonymous commentary, Paris 2625,10.

## 17 Music

## 1. Abū Muḥammad 'Abdallāh al-Māridīnī Jamāl al-Dīn

1. *Muqaddima fī 'ilm al-qawānīn wal-anghām* Gotha 1350, 1352,2, 1353,2, Bodl. II, 545a.—2. *Urjūza fī sharḥ al-naghamāt* Cairo, Nashara 2.

## 2. 'Askar al-Ḥalabī al-Ḥanafī al-Qādirī

*Rāḥ al-jām fī shajarat al-anghām* Gotha 1351.

## 3. Al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Kātib

*Kamāl ādāb al-ghinā'*, MS dated 625/1228, Top Kapu 1729, photograph Cairo, Nashara 23.

4. Ḥasan b. Aḥmad Jamāl al-Dīn  
*Rawḍat al-mustahām fī 'ilm al-anghām* photograph Cairo, *Nashara* 15.
5. Ḥasan b. al-Muzannaq al-Anṣārī al-Maqarr al-Qaḍā'ī al-Badrī  
*Fā'idā fī tartīb al-anghām 'ala 'l-ayyām wal-burūj* Cairo, *Nashara* 19 (photograph).
6. Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad al-Muhandis Abu 'l-Manṣūr  
*Al-Kāfi fī 'l-mūsīqī* Rāmpūr 1, 417, 57b. 1036
7. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Dhahabī al-ma'rūf fī 'l-Jazīra bibni 'l-Ṣabbāḥ  
*Urjūza fī 'l-naghamāt al-mūsīqīyya* photograph Cairo, *Nashara* 3.
8. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Juwaynī (? Jawnabī)  
*Mukhtaṣar fī 'ilm al-mūsīqī* NO 3647.
9. Muẓaffar b. al-Ḥusayn b. Muẓaffar al-Mūsīqī al-Ḥiṣnī  
*Al-Kashshāf (fī 'l-ghinā')* Gotha 1350, 8, 1353, 1.
10. Nāṣir al-Kalbī al-'Ūdī  
*Bulūgh al-awṭār fī bayān tarannum al-awṭār 'ala 'l-mūsīqī* Cairo, *Nashara* 5.
11. Nāṣir al-Dīn al-'Ajamī  
*Urjūza fī 'l-anghām* photograph Cairo, *Nashara* 2.
12. Shams al-Dīn al-Ṣaydāwī al-Dhahabī, 16th century  
*Kitāb yustakhrāj minhu 'l-anghām* Bodl. 1, 92, 2 see Farmer, JRAS 1925, special issue 14.

## 18 Sports

1. 'Abdallāh b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Andalusī  
*Siyāsāt al-khayl* Gotha 2088.
2. 'Abdallāh b. al-Ḥasan b. 'Alī b. al-Ḥasan  
*Al-Mankhūl min al-manqūl fī ma'rifat ṣifāt al-khuyūl* Gotha 2085, Lee 137a, b.
3. 'Alī b. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Ḥusaynī al-Ṭabarī  
*Fawā'id al-nayl bi-faḍā'il al-khayl* NO 4131 (MSOS XV, 22).

- 1037 | 4. ‘Alī al-Fatā Qanbar Sā’is al-āmm al-kirām al-imām ‘Alī, the legendary authority behind:  
 1. *al-Siyāsa fī ma’rifat al-khayl* Gotha 107<sub>1</sub>.—2. *Bayṭarnāma* ibid. 2086 (based on the method of ‘Ubayd b. Ḥammād al-Ḥalabī).
5. Muḥammad al-Daftarī al-Baghdādī  
*Bulūgh al-nayl fī ma’rifat aḥwāl al-khayl*, translated from the Persian, Berl. 6185, excerpts Ambr. B. 33, iv (RSO IV, 102).
6. Nāṣir al-Dīn b. al-Ṭarābulusī  
*Kitāb al-makhzūn li-arbāb al-funūn*, on horsemanship, Paris 2825<sub>2</sub>, 2826.
7. Sulaymān b. Khalīl b. Sulaymān al-Rāmī  
*Tuḥfat al-ṭullāb fī ‘ilm al-rimya wal-nushshāb* Gotha 1937<sub>1</sub>.
8. Ṣalāt (Ṣalawāt) b. Ghāzī  
 1. *al-Fatāwī fī ‘l-bunduq* Paris 4639<sub>2</sub>.—2. *al-Funduq fī aḥkām al-bunduq* ibid. 6.

## 19 Occult Sciences

1. ‘Abd al-Khālīq b. Abi ‘l-Qāsim al-Miṣrī  
*Tibyān al-bayān li-ma’arīf al-‘irfān (fī waḍ‘ al-qalamayn al-ṭabī‘ī wal-Hindī)*  
 Alexandria, Ḥurūf 18<sub>19</sub>.
2. ‘Abdallāh b. ‘Alī b. al-Makhfūf, before 800/1397  
*Kitāb fī ‘ilm al-raml* Berl. 4200.
3. ‘Abdallāh al-Ḥanafī Nāṣir al-Dīn  
*Mukhtaṣar min al-malāḥim* Dam. ‘Um. 87<sub>62</sub>.
4. Abū ‘Abdallāh b. Hārūn al-Sūsī  
 Treatise on geomancy based on Abū Sa‘īd Khalīfa b. Farḥūn al-Ṭarābulusī, Algiers 1531.
5. Al-Shaykh Abū ‘Abdallāh al-Zanānī (Zanātī?)  
 1. *Ḥulūl al-ashkāl* NO 3638.—2. *Kitāb fī ‘ilm al-raml* ibid. 3639, Turkish transl. ibid. 3640.

6. 'Abd al-Malik b. 'Abdallāh al-Marjānī Jamāl al-Dīn 1038  
 1. A work on *Jadwal* Rabat 478, ii.—2. *Nuzhat al-istinbāt*, with a commentary, *al-Ightibāt*, by 'Abd al-Qādir al-Fāsī (d. 1052/1642, p. 694,4, the father of Abū Zayd), *ibid.* v.
7. 'Abd al-Qādir al-Dīnawarī  
*Ta'bīr al-manām* Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 176.
8. 'Abd al-Qayyūm (a modern Indian?)  
*Kashf al-zūr wal-buhtān min ṣan'at Banī Sāsān*, printed behind Abū Ḥayyān's *al-Muqābasāt*, Bombay 1303 (Sarkīs 2017 anonymous).
9. 'Abd al-Raḥmān b. 'Alī al-Turkī (? Tarīk ?)  
 A work on *al-Zā'iraja al-Sabtīyya* (I, 909, 3a) Algiers 1537.
10. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Bakrī al-Ghamrī al-Sammānī (Samnānī?) wrote in 1180/1766:  
*Ṭawālī' al-faṭḥ* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 15.
11. 'Abd al-Raḥmān al-Barmakī  
*Risāla fi 'stikhrāj al-su'āl min al-wafq al-murabba' al-kāmil al-aḍlā'* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 14,4.
12. Abu 'l-'Abbās Aḥmad b. 'Alī al-Ḥājj al-Rahūnī  
*Al-Tardān* (sic), *urjūza fi 'l-mukhammas al-khālī 'l-waṣṭ* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 18,15.
13. Ibn Aḥmad b. 'Isā al-Rimmiyawī al-Maghribī Qā'id al-juyūsh  
*Lisān al-falak* Berl. 4231.
14. Aḥmad al-Qudṣī  
*Al-Witr al-qāhīr*, on *zā'iraja*, Gotha 1320.
15. 'Alī b. Ḥasan al-Jazā'irī  
*Al-Ḥāshīya al-ikhtiṣārīyya al-ramliyya al-falakīyya* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 303, <sup>2</sup>547,3.
16. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. al-Ḥusayn b. al-Qāsim b. Maṣṣūr b. Shaykh al-'Awniyya al-Mawṣilī al-Mudarris al-Shāfi'ī 1039  
*Arf al-'abīr fī 'urf al-ta'bīr* Alexandria, Funūn mut. 43.
17. 'Alī b. Muḥammad al-Šūfi  
*Ḥadiqat aḥdāq al-ḥidāq fī ṭuruq waḍ' al-awfāq* Leid. 1230.

18. Abu 'l-Ḥasan 'Alī b. Sa'īd al-Khawlanī al-Qaṣṣār  
*Bulūgh al-marām fi ta'bīr al-ru'yā wal-manām* Paris 2746, as *Ta'bīr al-ru'yā* Vat. v. 1304,2.
19. 'Alī b. Sulaymān al-Sālimī al-Mālikī  
  1. *Sharḥ Kashf al-rān 'an wajh al-bayān*, a commentary on a *zā'iraja* attributed to Ibn al-'Arabī, Alexandria, Ḥurūf 4,1.—2. *al-Witr wal-shaf' bi-sharḥ 'Aẓā'im al-naf'* about a *manẓūma* on the *zā'iraja* attributed to the same, *ibid.* 3.—3. *al-Qawā'id al-khams al-makhṣūṣa bil-tuḥfa al-saniyya fi 'l-zā'iraja al-abjadiyya* *ibid.* 6.
20. 'Alī b. al-Shaykh al-Fāḍil al-Madanī al-Maghribī  
*Nuzhat al-nufūs wa-muzīl al-'ukūs*, on *raml*, Berl. 4208.
21. Abu 'l-Aṣḥar al-Kirmānī  
 On dream interpretation, excerpts by Muḥammad b. 'Alī al-Ṣiqillī al-Ḥājj al-Shāṭib (sic, al-Shāṭibī ?), Paris 2758,2.
22. Abū Bakr b. Bashīr al-Khawlanī  
*Masā'il al-Khawlanī*, on divination, Paris 2732,3.
23. Abū 'Alī al-Ḥusayn b. Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm al-Khalīlī al-Dārī  
*Al-Muntakhab fi ta'bīr al-ru'yā* Paris 2749, Alexandria, Funūn mut. 220 (MS dated 880/1475).
24. Ḥusayn b. Sāmī al-Hattārī  
*Risāla fi 'l-jaf'r wal-jāmi'a* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 13.
25. Ibrāhīm b. Nūrī Asbāṭ al-Ba'labakkī  
*Asrār al-ḥurūf* Berl. 435 (one folio), Vat. v. 938,16.
- 1040 | 26. Ibrāhīm Qaṣṣāb Bāshīzāde  
*Al-Ru'yā al-manāmīyya* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 177.
27. Ibrāhīm b. Sha'bān b. Nāfi' al-Ṣāliḥī  
*Ilm al-raml* Berl. 4201.
28. Abū 'Imrān al-Zanātī  
*Dhakhīra fi 'l-khaṭṭ*, geomancy, Paris 2758,9.



29. Ismā'īl al-Mawṣilī Abu 'l-Faḍl  
*Al-Kitāb al-munīr al-muḥkam fī ṣan'at al-ta'bīr* Paris 2747.
30. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. 'Abdallāh b. Muḥammad b. 'Alī b. 'Umar al-Frawsanī al-Zawāwī al-Bijā'ī  
*Al-Ru'yā al-manāmiyya*, 109 dreams in which the Prophet appeared to the author, Rabat 509.<sup>1</sup>
31. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Bakr  
*Sharḥ 'alā abyāt fī 'l-muthallath al-khālī 'l-waṣṭ* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 15.<sup>2</sup>
32. Abū 'Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. 'Umar al-Sālimī  
*Al-Ishāra fī 'ilm al-'ibāra*, before 1167, Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 173.
33. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī 'l-Qāsim al-Ḥasanī (b. Ghāzī al-Hāmidī)  
 1. *Nuzhat al-aqṣaṭ fī mukhammas khālī 'l-waṣṭ*, MS dated 1047, Alexandria, Ḥurūf 16.—2. *Takmila li-awḍā' al-mukhammas khālī 'l-waṣṭ wa-kayfiyyat al-taṣrīf 'alā aḥsan namaṭ* ibid. 18.<sup>17</sup>
34. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥājj al-Kabīr  
*Tāj al-mulūk al-musammā bi-Durrat al-anwār*, a poem on magic with a commentary, C. 1316.
35. Muḥammad b. Ḥasan 'Alī Abū 'Abdallāh al-Andalusī  
*Al-Durr al-muḥīṭ bi-ṣifāt al-'amal bi-ḥukm al-basīṭ fī 'ilm al-raml* Berl. Oct. 2467. ̅
- | 36. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Hishām, the fictitious author of: 1041  
*Kitāb al-ikhtilāj wa-du'ā'ihī* HKh III, 362.<sup>5945</sup> no date provided, Gotha 1325, Vienna 1490, cf. Berl. 4259, 4260, Kern in Diels, *Abh. d. Kgl. Preuss. Ak. d. Wiss.* 1908, phil.-hist. Cl. IV 57.
37. Muḥammad b. Mollā Quṭb al-Dīn  
*Al-Ta'bīr al-munīf wal-ta'wīl al-sharīf* Paris 2753.
38. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Baqqālī  
*Al-Faḥḥ al-rabbānī* Āṣaf. II, 1678.<sup>11</sup>
39. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Sannār al-Shāfi'ī al-Aḥmadī  
 1. *Bughyat al-mushtāq fī asrār al-ḥurūf wal-awfāq*, a commentary on verses by him, Alexandria, Ḥurūf 9.<sup>1</sup>—2. *Risāla fī 'l-musiqī* Cairo, Nashara 13.

40. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. ‘Uthmān al-Zanātī  
A lengthy work on geomancy (cf. HKh III, 6155, v, 10143), Ambr. C. 26 vi (RSO VIII, 84); the work by al-Khuṣṣrī, who must have lived before 800/1377—since ‘Abd al-Raḥmān al-Biṣṭāmī (ca. 820/1417) quotes him—is seen as a commentary on it, Berl. 4202.
41. Abū ‘Abdallāh Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Abī Ṭālib b. Aḥmad  
*Jirāb al-mujarrabāt* library Daḥdāḥ 113.
42. Muḥsin b. ‘Alī al-Khaḥfārī al-Dimashqī  
*Al-Kashf al-sāṭi‘ fī ḥall al-jafṛ al-jāmi‘*, a piece of which is in Alexandria, Ḥurūf 10,2.
43. ‘Umar b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Sakkākī  
*Risāla fī ‘l-ṭilasmāt* Āsaf. II, 1692.
44. ‘Umar al-Khiṭā’ī Zayn al-Dīn  
*Al-Jadāwil al-zahriyya fī idāḥ ‘ilm al-raml wal-zā’iraja al-khaḥfiyya* Gotha 1317, Land.–Br. 476.
45. Ibn Rashīd al-Qaḥṣī  
*Al-Durr al-thamīn fī ‘ilm al-tafsīr*, on dream interpretation, Algiers 1544.
- 1042 | 46. Ibn Shaddād al-Ḥimyarī  
*Tuḥfat al-zaman fī ṣarf ahl al-Yaman*, on mind-reading with the help of circles and tables, Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 305, <sup>2</sup>550.
47. Salīm al-Wā’iz al-Mawṣilī al-Ḥanafī al-Sulamī  
*Al-Kawākib al-durriyya bil-uṣūl al-jafriyya* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 545, Tunis, Zayt. III, 178,<sup>1588,14</sup>.
48. Sāmūr al-Hindī  
*Risāla fī ‘ilm al-khaḥfiyya* Landb.–Br. 479.
49. Shams al-Dīn b. Muḥammad al-Ḥamawī  
*Risālat al-istirdā’ bikhtilāj jamī’ al-a’ḍā’* Gotha 1324, Berl. 4260, see Kern in Diels, *Abh. der Kgl. Pr. Ak. d. Wiss.* 1908, phil.-hist. Cl. IV, 56 n.
50. Yaḥyā b. ‘Abdallāh b. Sa’īd al-Mannānī  
*Raf’ al-ishkāl ‘an waḍ’ al-ashkāl* Alexandria, Ḥurūf 17,9.

51. Yaḥyā b. ʿĀmir al-Ḥanbalī al-Muʿabbir Abū Ṭāhir  
*Taʿbīr-nāmeʿi ʿĀmirī* Selīm Āḡā 545.
52. Yaʿīsh b. Fāris al-Raʿīs al-Munajjim  
*Kitāb al-khanqaṭīrāt* Vat. v. 258,<sup>25</sup>.
53. Yūsuf b. ʿIṣām al-Mutaṭālsim  
An untitled work on the exorcism of jinns, Vat. v. 938,<sup>13</sup>.
54. Yūsuf al-Nadwaramī (Nadrumī?) Jamāl al-Dīn Abu ʿl-Maḥāsīn  
*Qabs al-anwār wa-jāmiʿ al-asrār fi ʿilm al-ḥurūf wal-asrār*, which ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Biṣṭāmī (p. 323, 5) had read to its author in 817/1404, as reported by the former in his *Sharḥ al-Lumʿa* (I, 910), HKh IV, 504,<sup>9369</sup>, Berl. 4128.
55. Yūsuf al-Qammāḥ  
*Nuzhat al-ṭālib*, on talismans etc. Rāmpūr I, 690,<sup>20</sup>.

## 20      Encyclopaedias

1043

1. ʿAbd al-Laṭīf b. Muḥammad b. Abī Ḥusayn b. Razīn  
*Tuḥfat al-sāʿil bi-ṭuraf al-masāʿil* Munich 358.
2. Aḥmad al-Ḥuṣūnī  
*Jāmiʿ al-rasāʿil fi ḡharāʾib al-masāʿil* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 182.
3. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Shahrī  
*Mukhtaṣar mawḍūʿāt al-ʿulūm* Ya. Ef. 232.
4. Aḥmad al-Qillīsī  
*Al-Durr al-manẓūm fi biḥār al-ʿulūm* Āṣaf. I, 628,<sup>346</sup>.
5. Ḥamza b. ʿAlī  
*Al-Taḥlīlāt al-kubrā*, an encyclopaedia, NO 3715 (MSOS XV, II).
6. Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī ʿUthmān b. Bīrī b. al-Ṣawwānī ʿAyn al-Dīn  
*Ḥall masāʿil mushkilāt* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 204.
7. ʿIsā b. Yaʿqūb al-ʿImādī  
*Raṣd al-maʿārif* Faiz. 196.

## 8. Muḥammad b. ‘Abd al-Karīm al-Kāfi (‘Abdalkarīmzāde) al-Kāfi

1. *Risāla tata‘allaq bi ‘l-tafsīr wal-ḥadīth wal-fiqh wal-ma‘ānī wal-kalām* Brill–H.<sup>1</sup> 622, 2160,<sup>16</sup>.—2. *Kāshif al-qinā‘ wal-niqāb* see p. 19, q.—Is he a son of ‘Abd al-Karīm b. ‘Abd al-Wahhāb who died in 946/1539 ? (*ShN*, Rescher 322).

## 9. Muḥammad b. ‘Ādil Pāshā al-‘Ajamī Ḥāfiẓ al-Dīn

*Ma‘ārik al-katā‘ib fī mabāḥith min al-‘ulūm wal-kutub al-mashhūra* (*Hidāya, Kashshāf*, al-Qāḍī, al-Talwīḥ, *Shifā’ al-ra‘īs* and others) HKh v, 610,<sup>12306</sup> (no date provided), Lucknow, Nadwat al-‘ulamā’, JASB 1917, CCXIII, 102.

## 1044 | 10. Muḥammad b. Khalīl Abu ‘l-Futūḥ

*Al-Futūḥāt al-ṣamadīyya fī ajwibat al-as‘ila al-Aḥmadiyya* Brill–H.<sup>2</sup> 935.

## 11. Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf b. ‘Alī al-Kutubī Jamāl al-Dīn Abū ‘Abdallāh

*Nuzhat al-‘uyūn fī arba‘ funūn (mabda’ khalq al-samā’ wal-arḍ, fī ‘l-ḥayawān wa-ṭabā‘i‘ihā, fī ‘l-nabāt wa-filāḥatihi, mulakkhaṣ dhālika min al-Manāḥij)* Top Kapu 2610 (RSO, IV, 721).

## 12. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Asadī

*Al-Risāla al-jaliyya fī ‘l-‘ulūm al-‘aliyya* Paris 3035.

## 13. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Kāshgharī

*Ṭalibat al-ṭalaba fī ṭariq al-‘ilm li-man ṭalabah*, with a commentary by Abū Bakr b. al-Qāsim Bat. 529, C. B, Suppl. 566 (ms dated 1162).

## 14. Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Sanhūrī al-Azharī al-Shāfi‘ī

*Al-Fawā'id al-mu‘addada fī ‘l-‘ulūm al-mushayyada*, an encyclopaedia, excerpts on the life of the Prophet are in Esc.<sup>2</sup> 1769,<sup>3</sup>.

## 15. Muntaṣir b. Ḥusām al-Dīn b. Aḥmad b. Ḥusām al-Dīn b. Muḥammad b. ‘Isā al-Maghribī al-Mālīkī

*Al-Lu‘lu’ al-manẓūm fī ma‘rifat ḥudūd al-‘ulūm*, ms dated 1173, Cairo<sup>2</sup> v1, 188, an excerpt on 21 sciences from it by ‘Abdallāh b. Aḥmad Suwayd is in Gotha 975, where the author of the original work is called Ḥusām al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī.

## 16. Abū Mūsā al-Madīnī

*Al-Laṭā’if min ‘ulūm al-ma‘ārif* Dam. ‘Um. 25,<sup>356</sup>

## 17. Muṣṭafā al-Kirasūnī

*Ta’līm al-muta’allim* Sulaim. 855.

## 18. Rashīd al-Dīn

*Al-Ḥaqā'iq wal-ʿulūm* Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 162.

## 19. Sulaymān al-ʿAzīzī Zayyāt

*ʿIqd al-durr al-manẓūm fī munāsabat al-basmala bi-ma 'shtahara min al-ʿulūm*  
Cairo<sup>2</sup> VI, 170.

## | 20. Shams al-Dīn al-Akhtarī

1045

*Jāmiʿ al-masā'il* Qilič 'A. 339.

## 21. ʿUbaydallāh b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī Shāhmardān

Yāqūt, *Irshād* v, 10 (knew nothing further of him), copied by al-Suyūṭī, *Bughya* 321,2, ḤKh 111, 18,<sup>4417</sup>. *Ḥadā'iq al-ādāb wa-ṭarā'iq dhawi 'l-nuhā min al-ṭullāb* (*li-mā ḥawā min ʿulūm al-lughā wal-i'rāb wal-ḥarth wal-zarʿ wal-māʿānī wal-bayān wal-ʿarūḍ wa-ghayrihā min al-funūn wal-ashʿāb*) Alexandria, Funūn mut. 25/6, attributed to a certain al-Abharī.